

The image shows the interior of a mosque, featuring a large, ornate dome with intricate geometric patterns. The floor is covered with a vibrant, multi-colored carpet. In the center, there is a large, arched doorway with a stained glass window above it. The walls are also decorated with colorful patterns and stained glass windows. The overall atmosphere is one of grandeur and beauty.

the
complete
bempachah
posts
(1996-2014)

by: Jonathan Gee

“the complete
benpadiah posts
(1996-2014)”

is hereby copyright © by the author:
Jonathan Barlow Gee
on this August 23, 2014.
a publication of: www.benpadiah.com

insanity clause #23:

Please do not share with others the web addresses for direct download from my site that are for sale there. However, once you have a copy of any one of my works, you are allowed, by Jonathan Gee, the author of said work, to copy it and distribute it freely. If you claim you wrote it, or that you came up with the ideas for it yourself, you should be challenged to determine if you can prove your claim with knowledge of the material superior to my own. If you can, I will concede the work to your credit, but if you cannot, then the work will remain both of ours to teach and give to whom we choose.

I am hungry; my mind is racing. My fingers cannot even keep up. I am hungry my mind is racing, but I am still a little sleepy and O! if only i could go back to being only sleepy when my mind was so cozy as a fat worm in the soft soil! But the heat made me hungry. It got hot around my body and my body got hot and I began to lose the energy charged up during sleep, the drowsy buzzing wearing down and the mechanical grinding showing through. And I start to think about politics and the differences between the sexes and myself myself myself just because i am hungry. When I am tired i am gentle, submerged in soft dreams, still wet with being, not dry like doing, like external doing. Internal doing is the stuff of being. it is all i can refer to when asked what i am: i am living, i am breathing, i am digesting, i am thinking. Ing, ing, ing. but these doings of mine are not my doings. i define these doings. they define me only in that they defined who i was, who i was when i recognized them as doings of me, in me, and recognized myself as a sum of these doings, and since that time i have been moving beyond these doings, outside of myself, and putting myself in my new doings, you see? The poet thinks "they will understand, yes it is arcane and implicit, its substance being more than the sum of its words, within even the heads and hearts of those who read it, and surely they will understand," but nine months later the critic says "i don't understand" and "it sounds like the same old bullshit again, just with a few new, catchy phrases." There are no magicians, and no one is stupid enough to ever be impressed. Picture of the famous chap marrying the first fan to say "wow" when he did his silly trick. Story of the patient who fell in love with her shrink just because he seemed genuinely attentive. Well, its a long story anyway. He does such a good job relating social psychology and politics, my mind says and i blush. The well-fed never care much, can be sleepy and dream of sex. The hungry are dangerous. Whole revolutions begun by starving citizens, and whole populi kept in a corrupt corral, complacently chewing their cud. The same old green shit, again and again, a slightly different flavor. A mad dog is kicked by the brutal father of a little girl, and mutton thrown just beyond the reach of his leash. I still remember this story. Have a band and call it: Plato's Girls, because the theory of ideal forms is based on the beauty of Athenian boys. Call your band: Free. There is an alternate version of the ending in which. . . I still remember the story, most of it, almost word for word. But learning and being taught? What rubbish! The overcrowded class rooms, the thin cheap state funded carpets not like the thick soft carpets of luxury hotels "well we wouldn't dare want our kids to get spoiled. If something in life is worth having then it is worth working to get. So work." And even though I am surrounded by people who don't like to think about anything other than their spoiled little minds lick up on TV the sex and the drugs and the rocknroll and some of them (it turns out quite a few) even the responsibility, I can't even talk to these people and they end up being successful and believing in whatever and i end up a failure believing in nothing and therefore understanding nothing, even though we are all students - they good students and I an average student - i cannot fart before them and they may not fart before me. A-ha! The golden luster of society! But that is my true being: He Who Farts. That is the being of my secret internal doings, the true Me, and yet it must be hidden at all times. My externalized essence, my adopted roles, may be - MUST BE - shared constantly, but these disgusting filthy this animal id, oh no, anything but that. My beliefs must be shared; my urges must not be. I try hard to remember all this despite the hunger, all these grumblings like the gurgling of an empty stomach put into lettered phrases so dry and convenient and comforting. Like paper. People don't like to be wet, really. And it is dry most of the time in most places on earth. Wetness is the stuff of our worst fears and most potent lusts. Swimmers must shave all their hair and look like rubbery dolphins. Hair on mammals is for the dry dwellers. She must be shaved before she can be sunk into the pure stuff of Being. The churning of the ocean with its weight and its strange pull. Not like the weather. The dry sun, or even the itchy humidity of the thickest clouds. The ocean of unintentional doings, the deep currents bubbling and mysterious invoke curious fear. The dry land, the animal fur and the hardened hides of animals killed are the things of society. Below are flippers and sea anemone. Above there are thumbs and hard sticks. Below there is sleep. above there is hunger and restlessness, minds begin to chase their tails looking for a bite to eat. Some go up on mountains towards the airiest weather, or build concrete ziguars. Humanity is trying to turn itself into a flying dolphin, to satisfy both weariness of the weak and hunger of the strong (and vice versa). O GOD I HATE HUNGER! Lust for sleep, and for wet death. Pinnacles seem as silly as a dry nipple.

UNDERSTANDING AND IMAGINING ARE THE SAME

Thing-man sit behind construct of flat wooden surfaces. He is many colors and no colors, uses five pink tendrils on a black stick to fill white areas with non-white scratches, trying to put his brain as he imagines it onto paper as he understands it. (“to be” understood; “not to be” imagined — Cartesian take on Hamlet...) How do I even know Thing-man *is* man? I cannot see his pink trunk. Man-body I assume beneath the clothes is this really all it takes to make a man? I could make a man. and I have. In my mind. Thing-man sits before me, in my brain as I imagine it, takes shape outside my eyes in non-white scratches on white areas. Thing-man becomes an idea in the mind of any other reader and is, once immediately converted to memory, as good as an, admittedly dull, experience. My friend yesterday said of TV watching being us-done at the just-then time: “I am only waiting for the bright rain thing to come and make the power go away.” Shortly several lightning strikes nearby left us in a temporary black-out. The rain outside the window, the balding joke-man on the TV, Thing-man inside my brain as I imagine it; glass barriers between one side of IN and the other, only a dream of balance and predictable orientation is our continued expectation of such convenience. Man confuses man’s senses. All else can be trusted. But man’s shadows don’t always move from external forces I imagine, even as they are understood to be a Thing-man by my shadow.

— Voy-Boy

The Adding Machine (a thought)

The things which inspire me to write also inspire me to write in a very specific style. This would be all to my benefit if they were only dead objects which speak to me with such voices. But no. They have to be *books*.

Rather than being a polite inanimate object a book must feign being alive in the most arrogant way — it acts as if it is you who are the empty husk and not it. In this way a good, uppity book like an overbearing pet steals your consciousness from you; flatfooted demand from this collection of skin grafts bound from the author’s swollen carcass. Perhaps it is this stealing of livingness that is literature’s entire appeal, regardless of how effective. Consciousness is transported *from* body *to* book, actual sensations deadened as they are imputed into the hypothetical situation. The body then is a dead object and the soul is transported into a coffin full of paper bones, dried marrow thoughts, stiff jointed ideas and decomposing images.

Every author writes around and about this death, even if it is only in the delicate ignorance of it that their words bear — the frustration of an implied emptiness will still be present. They write about the death of the reader, their own future-death as experience is re-“lived” in the form of artificial memory; every author is simultaneously a reader. Every author writes about his own death.

— Billy Something (not to be confused
with Billy Samething)

While walking around Dali’s “persistence of memory” recently I met the Ordinary Man. I gained no new insight from my meeting. I walked away. My actions were simple, obvious steps. Deliberate. Patterned. A strategy to get where I was going: away from Normal Man. And I looked over my shoulder at him, and saw him looking over his shoulder at me. And the horizon was the same all around with no real landmarks. And I realize the horizon is a mirror. And I realize I am the Normal Man. And I am trying to walk away from myself.

(Angels and aliens are distorted reflections of our aggrandized Selves from above as we look up into the third dimension instead of around in the indistinguishable masses of the second.)

My old friends were here again. I call them that to spite myself. They were once my friends, but now they loathe me, as I them. I have only ever behaved towards people exactly as they have toward me. In friendship as in festering fury.

Could I admit it to myself if I really was perked up by their visit? Six months of exile amongst prisoners and then all at once my old friends stop by to flaunt their freedom. Can I talk them out of their easy pride? I tear out my organs and mess the walls, I wound myself to show them how easily is a human wounded — and all the while chattering away with lofty diction befitting a real doctor: only shameful nonsense (my reference books are all novels and poetry).

I tell them, “man is *free* to be a slave or a master, but never truly free to be a beast,” and, “when we were young we knew no laws and could invent our own, and our own roles — always secure in the knowledge they were only pretend. Later, once we learned the laws and roles of ‘reality,’ it was necessary to break them in order to feel the total sense of self felt by the child who creates,” and, “to create is to beget a new question, some new problem; destruction is the logical result of desire to simplify,” and, oh god, “boys want to fuck innocence and girls want to fuck confidence: each the trait denied them by their same sex parent; and one is attracted physically to someone who will grow to look after child-birthing age as one’s opposite sex parent did when one was young,” (I cannot believe I told them those) and I know these are only restatements of topics in books I have read which they could have read but never wanted to. It is enough for me to know this — but I can see they know it too, and they keep nodding their heads and saying “yeah” and raising their own examples, their own “personal views” which are only mockeries of my pompous ravings.

They have come to me as a rerun of an unbearable classic on a tasteless TV channel; lepers drinking snake shed cures, they are trying to be within the rerun as real and fresh as when it was new and promising.

And I think “punk is Republican brand Capitalism because it encourages individualism only through interest in whatever expensive, bodily destructive trend is fresh for the moment; but I guess this liberal 15 minutes of equality to the aristocracy nonsense is better than feudal collectivist tradition,” and I say “I” and “and” a few hundred times and wish but don’t dare to beg for my old friends to leave. I’m trying to kick the writing habit, please leave me to my earthworm feelings of withdrawal from desperation into despair.

When they do go I resent their freedom to leave, but apologize for wasting their time with “I” and “and” and the same old rerun. After they are gone I feel a little less petrified by my inability to control myself and by my relative lack of direction, inclination, or motivation. Until I realize with apprehension that they are still there, silent in the same warm seats, hands touching their extremities attentively, bodies leaning gelatinously forward, scrutinizing my ironic words, my pathetic lifestyle, the very softness of my organs. Ghosts of the rerun past, strengthened images of living, changing memories rubbing against my privacy with their wet awake skin; my eyes are drawn to examine my own body — studying it carefully and very conscious of the minute changes. These phantom images will linger on my otherwise vacant screen, slowly fading for another six months or so before, like a magnesium flash (from what I’ve read), they will snap back into focus and begin talking afresh about their new belongings, updating me on their intimate, personal changes — making me the ghost, their ghost: their trailing, fading after-image. This mortifying spark rekindling, in prospect rejectable and nauseating, accepted as guest in the underground for the begrudging sake of spite alone, is so soon the object of my wanton lust, and for so long after the subject of my foulest shame, that I cannot but succumb to the trivial urge, and reach for the promising little object — the one prop I can, in my isolation, yet manipulate, control, be Lord over: my pen.

The Secret messiah and the ticket that imploded

Sometimes I forget what beauty is. I look for grandeur, splendor, solitude, meaning of a divine and all encompassing nature. I forget the gentle, dry caress of the breeze across my skin. The cool kiss of clear water. The smell of burning wood. The nuzzle of domesticated animal. I forget the strength of emotion. I remember only aches and pains — and by these I gauge existence in terms of survival. I feel the struggle of it. The effort of it. The strain of living, of keeping up with assigned responsibilities. A terrible discomfort and the nagging consciousness of lacking something — something important. So I seek something monumental.... and find..... nothing.

I declare that beauty is dead! It is rotten and wretched, I declare, to desire. Everything beautiful is dead. God is dead; love is slavery; luxurious contentment is theft. I scream it in people's faces. Some people look at me sleepily and yawn, "I don't remember anything beautiful ever existing." Some listen but are confused; they ask "how could that be?" or else, "and so? What do we do now?" A very few are intelligent creatures and do not even wince and are wide awake... they ask me, "what did you expect?" But they are not wise. . . I remember beauty. . . . I simply do not see it in the huge world I behold.

I throw stones at this huge world. I curse it for obscuring and destroying beauty. For overshadowing it; for overpowering it. For replacing it with symbols. That is all I can see in the absence of beauty. Symbols that overrun and entangle natural beauty with the ideal aesthetic, ever changing, always based on influence and alteration. The things that are called beautiful are perversions. Symbols fight symbols for meaning which is changed so frequently it is forgettable, each symbolic victory more Pyrrhic than the last. Each new king of the hill a 15 minute monopoly to be dispersed and replaced. I damn the world I see running amok in the absence of beauty. I throw curses of symbols into it to show how ugly a symbol can be, but it doesn't even notice.

Ash is beautiful, silt is beautiful, for these are the wombs of growth, these are the face of culture. These are discarded as refuse by each generation, babies and bath water thrown out of the frying pan and into the bonfire of the vanities. Cliches are a-musing. But like all natural resources they are being used up faster than new supplies can be produced. Something new must come soon. Something rare and beautiful and new. Borne by some prophet, some false messiah. Some ticket over the rainbow. A cure to the disease. An answer to the first and final question: "why?" Or else beautiful destruction must come. Whirlwind succeeding a toppled idol. Chaos breeding better order. Atlas shrugging. Society's crumbling like the Eastern block and the world being resubmerged into feudalism, as foretold to Solon in the story of beautiful Atlantis, And are we not Atlantis now, and Babylon? so many, many, many more are thinking nowadays. The calendar is winding down, they say. Aliens will save us from the evil in ourselves. Right? Alien angels just like us, only better.

Some fools hope for tomorrow and some for yesterday. Some hope for a utopia of ideal humanistic morality and others hope for bestial chaos. Some hope only for money, or certain libertine follies. What is there for one such as I to hope for? Can I feel no pleasure anymore which is not symbolic? Is there no true beauty left in this desperate rat warren, full of seething vermin, their heads full of dreams, over differences in which they kill one another? Is there no greatest common factor, no primary motivator? Nothing which is Romantic yet not just some sales gimmick? Is there nothing left in this world of selling expressionism that is impressive enough to warrant pause, admiration, awe; which can offer us transport from the uncomfortable confines of self? Nothing which cannot be recreated in the social laboratory and commodified? Nothing which does not conceal some potential threat?

I feel the air, thin and weightless, surrounding my body. It has contact with every cell of flesh. I am balanced within and without, I and the air. It flows through me, lives inside of me. I am in harmony with it. It is a piece of me and I am a piece of it. The puddle beneath my tongue which I can never swallow. Heavy eyelids. My being is soft. The world is soft. Time is immaterial. I have no need for symbols to represent my wants. I want nothing. I have my life, which is everything in the world that I need. The world is complete and beautiful. I am but a very small part of it. The people around me are as soft as am I, and the wind lives in them too. If you were to cut them open you would find it there, but no soul, nor any of their precious secrets.

Why do I only ever experience this absolute grace just before some cataclysm?

She moved in like a lie, elaborate yet subtle. Even my most fleeting emotions became great knots of impossibility in my mouth — I was dumb beside her resolute form. Whereas others had been tuning forks for my festering psyche, her stare was a magnifying glass that burned away my mental lichen until I was pushing nothing. She couldn't understand. In my imagination she wore an ornate costume that bespoke every possible breath of sadness in its shuddering tiers and glimmering waves, draping down from the horizon of her shoulders beneath the moon of her pale mask. But she only saw this as chains — as well it was, to bind her to an image in such a cruel restriction is a crime worse than the tethering of an infant's inhalation to stop its cries. More horrid than the black iron ovens under the ominous ebony smoke stacks spewing their wretched ash in clouds of slate stale smoke is the holocaust of the soul — the imprisonment of imperfect beauty in the windowless ivory tower. A slave to appearances, my father died not only alone, but many years before that, and lonely. Slave to beliefs, my mother died of cancer of the soul's uterus, because she had long ago given herself an abortion with a brass ring, and had killed so many of her ideas that they backed up, became infected and overwhelmed her. And I? My most wealthful writing resource, and my most horrific, is sorrow. I can stand it until somebody distracts me with absurd inanities like, "too much of anything will kill you." I am a slave to the lie. It disciplines me, distracts me, until I can do nothing but testify out of context, and therefore make no sense to anyone — especially the jury of my peers. The annoying is justified with necessity. I deny necessity, yet am still annoyed.

How long will it be until we can see each other without pity — without the patronizing face of the cute, the futile and the absurd looking over our shoulder? I've begged for your pity, nursed for it until you became ripe with it, voluptuous with a sour, loathing pity that tastes like acidic bile in my mouth and melts like ice to chill my heart. I fling pity at you, trying to stain you until you are as disgusting as me. I invent personas for you to wear so you can be a model of the vain disease I have cultivated in my brain. I do not look at you with the proud, sure eye of love — love that I profess for no reason as it begets only more foul pity. I look on you with an almost competitive glare. I have decided that you have matured more than and, in some way, better than I have — and so I set my pace by you. I feel you stand aloof because you value privacy, and fool that I am I cannot help but want to invade and infect that privacy in order to understand it. To understand a thing, though, I must first make it resemble me in order for me to be able to relate with. I corrupt, then comprehend — this is how I formulate opinions.

I surprise myself with the depth of indifference with which I cover my “true” feelings. Which is more real? Does it matter?

Although I almost always feel like I fit in with whatever group I'm in (because of the nature of hate — one hates in others what one hates in themselves — and because I always hate being in groups, I can usually see that I share something intimate with the other group members, even if it is only that which causes me to hate them), there have been times when the situation was too alien for me to find a thing in it which I can recognize (let alone hate) and identify with.

An example of this is when I was with a group of people who were beating up a person and I was not. Granted, I was the person they were beating up, but. . .

Another time was when I was quite young and my mother took me to her parent's country club. The drunk old men would laugh uproariously and I wouldn't get it. I would sit alone. I wanted to impress them. Not to fit in so much as stand out. That's stuck with me.

Another situation began after having been wedgied a couple of times in gym by friends of the coach's son, when I decided to associate with unpopular people. I hung out with Mike M. and John L. separately. When they finally met, they found many common attitudes and hit it off amiably. John had taken up guitar and eventually convinced Mike to pick up a bass. One year later, after never particularly caring if I was there or not when they got together to "jam," they finally consented to my suggestion to call Andy B. — another old friend of mine who started playing guitar in a class we both took and which I didn't stay with. They began thinking of themselves as a real band, and thus too cool for me. I had more or less given up on being in the band, but still forced my opinions on them, trying to make them adopt some message they didn't care about. Eventually they formed G. and the C. and, upon finding I wasn't as sentimentally, idealistically moral as them and was just too annoying in my prodding for meaning, they quickly shunned me outright. Though I knew each of them when they were nothing, they have since through group delusion convinced themselves and each other that they are too "good" for me (and, frequently, one another as well), when all I wanted to do was know them. The "Don't be a fan, be a friend" credo that I coined only applies to easy groupies, not their old friends.

so many of life's sensations, the little joys of living, are just pain to me. Aches and sorrows. I use this pain, or it uses me. I understand pain. Inflicting pain is power over life. It just makes life miserable and difficult to live. I'd rather be a ghost and understand magic and wonder at life like a child. Life is a melancholy opera, but the talking of the audience, their critiquing every detail of it to explain and to complain aggravates all the glory out of the beautiful spectacle. Life becomes a pantomime opera submerged in street noise. I'd rather be a ghost, tax free and non traceable, you can see reality has already made me paranoid. I'd rather be a ghost of the free child I was than a shadow of the man they expect me to want to become. Ghosts are dead already, and can know life without having to suffer in it — it looks good to them because it is more than they are in its sweet pitiability. Life and death happen for no reason. There's no god but there's me. You can trust me. I don't want to lie. I can't live as a coward. I don't want to say goodbye. I want you to save me.

People that cause the human animal to be caged by its longing to define its own illogical feelings do so out of hatred. I haven't decided yet, just how much influence that sentimental aspect of my personality (that part that remembers how happy I was to be fooled by innocence as an ignorant child) has in affecting my decisions for the future. See, I HATE being human, I HATE reality and the way things necessarily are, I HATE stupidity and the futile lust for a propaganda-based hope (for god the savior, for a freedom from influence that never existed, for any of the pathetic conciliatory sanctions we learn to desire — luxury, "equality," "liberty," "happiness" in slavery). I see all these things in me, in my "friends" and enemies, in every single human being. I wish with all my heart to destroy humanity, to eradicate the consciousness that robbed us of our happy, simple life as primates or primitives and brought us so far into the valley of death that I can't even see the walls for all the writing. But I cannot, and I say this with genuine regret, kill everyone. Even if I had a thermonuclear arsenal it would still be a longer task than the amount of time it would take the superpowers to retaliate. So I am presented with two logical options to destroy that which I cannot tolerate: 1) I can lash out against the repulsive consequences of consciousness in myself while ridding myself of the world and the realities of systemized living by killing my self ("committing" suicide, doubtless a capital offense); or 2) I can contribute in a typically human insignificant way to the decline of human consciousness and its subjugation to routine, mechanical existence in its pitiable attempt to control itself and enforce logic where it sees imbalance by becoming an "ad wizard," casting spells of toothpaste, zit-creme and self fulfilling products (i.e. designer addictives) over the huge mass of fools that I despise, denying them free choice of anything but what useless distractions I maliciously concoct. I can die a fatalist, feeling there is no hope to better life or to significantly worsen it, or I can die feeling a sense of pride in the accomplishment of my small task in the killing of free will. Should I just give up, or should I live on to hatefully promote obedience to a system that is inescapable, working within that system, trying to fulfill the enslavement of huge target audiences to the empty values of that system?

The first god was life. Hunter/gatherers painting images of creatures they had killed and eaten as they were when they were alive. The only difference between the animal in its exciting, hunted form and its disappointingly motionless form after they had gotten off on making it change in the brutal ritual of “the kill” was the *blood* of the animal. One second it is alive. Its soul is within it as it runs from its death. The next second it is unalive; its soul has been spilled all over its death, splattered in streaks across its killers. They use it as war paint. Its taste is victory. The blood is the life. But...

Women bleed. Women exude life. By the turning pull of the moon, the life blood is shed. It is horrible. It is honored. It is feared. It is revered. The “mystery cults” are female cults because women are the mystery, the laws that govern them ancient and secret. And...

Men bleed. Men wound one another. Their blood is lost, spilled; their life is lost with each drop. Their piercing weapons become idols of power over both nature and women. With one another’s blood on their hands, their lives in one another’s hands, they form fast friendships and ranks. As they settle down from the chase they develop a regimented humanism.

Animal sacrifices now. The bloodier the better. The hunt and kill are not necessary now that we can live off the land. They are sport. They are spiritual. They are religion. Sacrifice is an Apollonian hunt and kill. The blood is shared by the community. Everyone’s life is made better by it. The animal’s soul is the god that is worshipped now. Eventually it becomes only several gods representing one species. Then even these get confused with man’s idea of himself — the hunter and the prey, the killer and the killed, shed blood together, their souls intermingle and ejaculate adrenalin bestially — spawning disgusting man-animals and animal-men... minotaurs and serpent-goddesses.

Human sacrifices now. Babies. Virgins. Creatures of interest to the mystery of menstrual blood. As a matter of consequence or coincidence weapons become specific phallic symbols and alters on breast-like mountanesque ziggurats and unexplored, suspicious (“something smells fishy”) ideas like the ocean are forever feminized. Eat this bread, for it is my flesh. Drink this wine, for it is my blood. You are what you eat. Mixtures of urine, breast milk, blood &/or menstrual blood &/or semen... soup is good food. In this bowl is the life of the tribe — we pass it on to you that you may live with all the strength of all our lives.

Sex and the hunt are one. Female deities are worshipped by sexual consummation, prostitution. Birthing and human sacrifice are both life giving.

Religion and the kill are one. They have always been one. Animal and human gods are worshipped by blood and life giving.

The blood, the life, the soul are one. The father, the son, the mother (later the “Holy Ghost”) are one. Isis, Ra, El are Israel. Unification of the Trinity is the root of monotheism. The idea of life is the idea of the spirit.

But...

You are not getting the message by worshiping examples of sacrificed animals. You must worship the sacrifice itself. And so we do. Akhenaton said so. Plato said so. The one perfect ideal over the unique individual examples. Marx said so. Lenin said so. If god were the ideal man, the state would be the ideal animal.

God. Gov’t. Like the Christians and the lions. Who always won?
Economic sacrifices now. Green symbols of power change between dirty hands without honor.

To say that man has conquered nature is a fallacy. We have only perverted (subverted) it until it is unrecognizable even to itself. Made of it a symbolic mask, an ideal science, given it infinite new names in order to feel some power over the environment, even if only over a substitute for it.

To say that man is dominant over animals is wrong. We still depend on them — we even use them for Platonic friends when our fellow man does not need us. We still want to call certain urges animal instinct. But what is instinct? Just left over conditioning from our species’s previous incarnation. We use it as an excuse to refuse more modern ideas of moral behavior.

To say that we still worship life is wrong. What we worship is the *fear of death*. The fear of bloodloss. The fear of impotence. The fear of our own mortality. The fear of our own humanity.

The other night I found my gun. In the stillness of the night I caught a quickening sight, saw your razors poised, glisten in the moonlight. My crosscut back like an old turtle shell, aim for the weak soft underbelly in a sudden needless slash. So you've given me your new love, wound by wound, to restore my strength. You laugh at me, you spit, "increscunt animi, virescit volnere virtus," only in pig latin. You pull your nose up at me and snort and giggle as I weep for some more spilled me. You tell me to hold my water. Tell you to hold your tongue.

Astronomy is not for the daytime, just as nothing is left for the daytime, all things are alive at night. All minds are vampires, gestating through lit hours that brand brains with searing concentration; come alive at night and fly, with no weight and no reflection. Tonight I am in love again. Yes, I hate you. She lights a candle. She says we'll argue until it burns out. She burns out long before, but I was the first one burned. In the end there's nothing left but a miserable puddle of wax, spreading like a rumor in the sudden darkness, hardening as it slows, growing cold and fleshy.

I knew I would not do this. I loved innocence too much. I would kill in the name of love. Kill those who threatened innocence. Don't you know? This is how to philosophize with an axe. Today we'll be cutting the cords, tomorrow we'll be breaking blue sky mirrors so we won't see ourselves, and facing them towards one another like far out to sea to make them seem embarrassed and futile, maybe later we may please the Masochists with, oh. . . .

Touch it! So hot! So supple. So simple. It burns me from the inside out. Not evil because the needle is dirty or because it is so deep, but evil because it only seeps the poison you learn to need.

I knew I would not do this, but god help you've pushed me to this. Lurch with a sucking sob and a gasp like the groan of an iron hull far out to sea, not the sound of rending just the sound of gentle bending, feel around a little in the hollow. Ouch, ouch, ouch, ooo, yes, yes

I pull out my heart like a bloody rosebud thumping beats it ticks its last. In a vile explosion in my fist it bursts like splitting lips. I can feel it reshaping, ooh, just like an erection — flesh unfolding, soft but taut, flesh unrolling and getting hot.

point this at you is all I know

is defend myself from

found my gun

<come, come, come, come, come>

even innocents have little guns

but mine is loaded with something fun

new stomach full of poison

Summerthoughtdaysalmostlost

The Jackov Union — studiers of eel genitals. Victor, Ian and the Liber-teens say “Free Association should not lead to sexual sublimation into work.” Look into the mirror eyes and meet: the Second Mind.

The Wednesday Society for Cocaine addicted, doodling, Cigar smokers. The Jung and the Restless; and “the Others.” Pour water on them, put them in chains, shock and magnetize the top fraction of the body. The talking cure: let the patient tell the symptom’s source. Progressive Aggression lies beyond the Pleasure Principle. Eros and Thanatos: Dionysus and Apollo. Constructive tombs.

“why do cows get mutilated by the most well-known, bug eyed, thin limbed aliens? Because bovines know the secret of the graze.” This joke told to Admiral Abe Lee by General Aria on the latter’s golden plus one birthday.

What do women want? Welcome to the “Dark Continent.” “I’m predicting rain,” said the Emperor whose birth had been forced when the signs had conjuncted with the most fitting lunar alignment; “the external and the internal are mutually reflective through the window pane of the body.” “Out out damned spot,” Caesar’s wife kicked the dog “I don’t want you to share your simpering pain with me! Stop humping my leg you repulsive phalo-centric egoless bestial hairball of the Id! Drool puddle of the demon whose dream we are! No — no, worse — *worse!* You feelthy commie, you red uniformed turd of a mind, you. . . NO! No, the worst! You capitalist, you slave, you. . . oh my god. The ultimate insult: You me. You’re, ugh, You’re just like me. . .”

In America we’ve outlawed slavery, totalitarianism and those nasty perfume factories the concentration camps. But we need to choose, for our very survival as citizens, we must consent to Work. To voting. To school, to endless years (two long, hormone flooded decades) of sublimation through boredom, socialization, patriotic socialization; national socialism.

Just try to explain to a Russian immigrant that we here in the you ass oy-vay do things dif. He afraid of cum stains on his permanent record, refuses to consult shrink and would rather cough blood for a month before resorting to institutional treatment. No, here there are no jack-booted men of the cloth clicking their heels three times and wishing to come to *your* home; no Soviet reps of Engsoc pounding on the door, hollering “open up, we know you’ve got a typewriter and have seen you buying paper and we have come to verify for our superiors the validity of your prophetic scribblings — I mean, your pathetic quibblings. Now open up or I kick in!” Here in Happyland you can do as you please, but if your doings displease, the media convinces the public you are representative of some neurosis irking Joe Average, which is actually induced by work. “Consult thy Uberego!” holler Bible-thumping would-be rulers. An anecdote: “Jesus, the reason for the sneezin’. ‘God Bless You’ as an ad campaign.” (Bless you Bently, Bartelby, Bless you Bless you nondescript) Used to be “It’s so moving!” and now it is “it’s so saleable! Such mass market appeal! Oh, wait until we show the groveling groundlings! They’ll go hog wild! We’ll be eating pork for weeks — I mean, weeks!”

“Slanty eyed Orientals come through the squinty eyed Eskimo-filled arctic where the month long daylight sky and the constant white snow so bright you could blind a cat just by showin’ it a postcard o’ the place like as if it were Medusa’s head. Yep, I figger they migrained up from Antarctica — I mean Atlantis — through South then North Amurikuh when the Earth’s crust done shifted like an orange’s skin around the mesosphere so juicy.”

Freud proposes to his wife beneath the table she squeezes his hand while ordinary people blow their brains out screaming their spouse’s name in a failed attempt to escape prison while on trial for robbing banks to break even long enough, open up a bookstore. The Second Mind screams “PAM!” is written on the left hand by the right-handed ordinary man.

The face of love: soft cheeks and a two-nostriled protuberance where only a tight hole should be, soft lips, toothless gums flap loosely about like two limp tongues, the face of love/look in her eyes/for there is peace/no nothing hides/within those eyes. Well I thought she looked like a lizard lamb Eddy, yes that’s right I’m talking to you, yes a lizard lamb, yes Eddy, pressed against the bars. “Who’s the baaa-hisss?” Hmm, Eddy? Riddle me that Mueller.

People’s Rights Or Livers Egalitarian. Yes I’d like some Eggs Benedict Arnold, or, no, could you make that Eggs Benedictine Monks... and some Livers Egalitarian... and a mobster under lass. Er, I

mean — a globster under mass — no, wait — a glombster munder ass — murder ass... a... lob... ster... mun... *un*... der... a monster sunder sass... a clod, sir blundered class... a lot served from der crass... crash... no, wait! Please don't go yet. I promise to stop I'll stop really I promise. I promise. Really... you'll stay? Alright... Alright then what I'd like is... a... oh, I want the Eggs Bendy and the Livers Eagle (oh, is that legal? Afterall the eagle is an endangered species. Well, harrumph)... and I would also liiike... hm... let's see... I would... liiiiiiike... ah! Here we are! I would like the Lobby Sterling Grass — oh! No! I mean the — the — oh! oh what do you call it...? The...? Thee... oh, no not the “lobster under glass”... it's the... theeeee... (ends in gunshot)

Freud's exposed sinuses, the absorbent “monster” kept his mucous out of his mouth (put your mucous where your mouth is!), trembling hands.

“Family Pak” toilet paper conjures up a disturbing image of baboon lifestyle amidst Republican suburbs, the nuclear tribe huddled around the watering hole and...

Olympic cow tipping. “How much do you tip a cow anyway?”

The Face of Love: slapped cheeks, busted lips covered in blood, two black eyes...

Premonitions of an airplane with propellers

I as a parent personally became concerned...when...“Americans,” he said, “are born to drive.”...Just start in somewhere with nothingness and soon enough the truth will come around you might not recognize it as the truth until the cycle renews itself with the original nothingness the staircase drops out and only at the bottom do you see that uppermost step as the truth and maybe this time you’ll climb even higher...I don’t recognize that face in the mirror it’s not the face from the past it must be a strange premonition of an undesirable future the present is always the shadow of the future cast across the past...but the future man is invisible or more appropriately put he travels at the speed of light you can only ever see his back like in a Magritte painting of the whirling derby...I’m not myself, and if you want to talk to him you should have been on time a little *sooner*...Them Them who are They there are no they there *is* no them — No. I’ll tell you: secret men, enemies of all pleasure, agents of obedience they are the shadow men stretching out long across our present from symbols of our future, like a pubic delta pooling out from a christmas tree backlit by a plug-in angel ornament. Shadow men they are controllers by incommunicable means, that is visual fine but non-verbal, they rule human minds with dreams full of power-symbols bodies through vitamin-deficient discomfort, that is they affect the physical world by the same means the body and brain affect one another: subliminal suggestion, influence alone without measurable force. A slight fluctuation of magnetic current, a change in weather, a subtle sudden encounter, synchronicity, coincidence or serendipity. (let’s put the surrender back in...) I saw one of those electro-shadowmen once, these electrical shadows residual wake of movement a stirring in the ether almost imperceptible — out of the corner of my eye, out-of-focus impossible to stare straight into the shadow like looking at the sun in negative just as potent as an eclipse. It moved I noticed it but before I could look it was already gone. At night on a quiet suburban street beneath the yellow buzzing lamp on a patch of dull lawn sod of greenless, brownish-yellow nauseous color a huge black sky above a milky moon...I saw his shadow in arrival moving away and as I looked “Americans,” he said, “are born to drive.” I looked at him in dismay like an executioner’s axe passing over his head I saw the shadow fall across my friend’s face. The moment forced its way in with giddy brutishness cooing something about planting a flower...Here is the bloom: “I know I will meet my fate somewhere among the clouds above; Those I fight I do not hate, those I guard I do not love.” or “if all the sky were paper, and all the trees were pens, and all the oceans of the world ink...” it would still be insufficient to scratch out the injustice that has here been writ. The smell of sandwiches.

What's the Matter a Certain Nothing

He is burying his face in her shoulder his back lunging and undulating she is looking around like she is bored. Now they are not even human just these, two, pink, sacs. Thing-man is flapping about like a naked snake It-woman is bulging out of herself. She is the bulbous lower lip and he the stiff upper lip, gnawing up and down; she curling under, he biting down; chewing and gnashing. Puckering and kissing sloppy wet slurping. Slapping together these two lumps of meat, babbling on and on, curly hairs flowing from the corners of the mouth it is talking on and on unendingly on and on. At first it is grunting. . . soon moaning. . . finally this mouth is yelling and screaming the lips slapping and grinding together, both forming the words and floating on them like fat bloated dolphins slithering on violent waves. And the message is, it is, first grunting, soon moaning, finally yelling and screaming, the word is the message is "blah blah blah" the two pink lips are sobbing, the corners sinking down, " a boo hoo a boo hoo, a blah blah blah." Like two sumptuous, pink slugs; and now they are drooling. Pouting and blubbing: "blah. phucking. blah."

Kids

We held each other tight as a fist to keep the World Without from the World Within. No one understood us like we did, us kids. Desperately we glared into one another's eyes, we were there for one another when someone else made us want to cry, no one else cared. But the only authority we could give one another was sex and drugs and music and guns, mostly sex. We could allow things among each other that our parents never would, because we could. This is the freedom in a passing kiss. This is the tragedy of just being a kid.

And then the wolf howls of sirens...cue the wolves in blue uniforms with fangs of badges.

Hegelian dialectical reasoning is Apollonian — it deals directly with ideals, not only the ideal of the thing at its best (ala Plato), but also the thing at its theoretical worst, the opposite of that bestness. The combination of these two ideals, that is, by their synthesis, their averaging, their mediation, then theoretically represents their existence: the guessed midpoint of their measure is the balance at which they exist, the Golden Mean, the ground state they have fallen into naturally, and therefore their most natural state, their true being in reality.

Post-Hegelians were more interested in attempting to track this point down physically, or, in the case of those politically-minded few to follow roughly in his foot steps, to objectify the new, modernized Golden Mean onto an ideal society, a modernized Republic. Of those who sought to track the nature of being physically, excluding the existentialists as their own club, we immediately find remaining most outstanding Edmund Husserl. Husserl objectified nothing, he took nothing out of itself nor put it into anything. He denied the temptation to remove being from its subject and glorify it as an eternal form. He denied the dialectical view of understanding things by what they were not.

I see my robe. I know it is not going to attack me because I know it is not a panther, even though a panther is soft and my robe is soft. Softness, however cannot be taken out of either the panther or the robe in order to be shared with the other. The softness of my robe *is* my robe, and that of the panther *is* the panther. How I react to my robe, or to a panther, has nothing to do with that which cannot be denied constitutes the robe or the panther. My robe is soft in the same way that I breathe. The panther, on the other hand, is scary only in that way in which I am a clerk to my fellow co-workers. It is more my reflection on them, in them, which other people photographically capture and take away from me with them when they go home, that is the way in which they understand me. What they know is their *reaction* to me, as I know to avoid a panther by remembering one in my mind as a photograph of a panther pouncing towards me. They do not know what constitutes my physical being, unless they have touched me, and they cannot know my mental, my speculative being at all in any way. I know my robe. I know when I see its front that it also has a back, and an inside, and is even a little limp around the cuffs. I know it and will know it until there is no longer an it to know because, and this oppurtunes my terrified reaction, the robe is already all that it is and can never be anything more. It *is* a robe. I *am* a human.

The experience of its being a robe can no more be shared by me, or by any other robe, than can my experience of being a human be shared by any other human. And yet, in the same way I understand it to be a robe, I may be understood to be a human by others, and I may also understand others to be so. Humans share only the understanding of symbols, of routine behavior. They experience relation with strangers as humans only as deeply as sympathy, symbolic empathy. I relate only as much as a painting; offering only as much threat as a filmed tiger, offering only as much comfort as a reflection of a robe. The symbolism separates us. Keeps us to ourselves. And within the symbols we are soft, naked and empty. Our existence is Husserl *within* Hegel. Neither purely one nor the other, not more of one than the other, not one becoming the other, not even any particular synthesis of the two. Our perception is internally gelatinous and delicate, overly aware and sensitive, but stretched out beyond ourselves it is sheathed in a viscera of symbols which prevents absolute intimacy with anything external. I may pounce, but I can never be anything *more* than what I am.

I am not the midpoint between god and the devil. I am not the absence of tiger or robe. I am only this thing which I can never even rightly perceive as though through the eyes of another. I am this indescribable being which has no relationship to either eternity or nothingness. I cannot even rightly be described by any of these negatives. I am the uncertain living if. My death will be a certain then.

(another “alien=liberal” rant)

“Aliens are only the post-Atomic incarnation of fairies and goblins, the idea of the Other. That which exists Outside known reality, which can take you Beyond the extent of your desire for experience and bring you back *transformed*; as yourself, yet not your self. They exist at night, with the moon and the stars. They come from the darkness *above*, up in the *third* dimension, as angels, or from below as demons. ‘Their source of power must be advanced greatly beyond ours;’ of course, it was a Jewish scientist who rediscovered Time in terms of dimension, and also equated matter with energy so Eastern, so Zen. Aliens it’s assumed must have assembled megalithic monuments to themselves and to the permanence of Time, because early man couldn’t have done it without modern science, and because early men had to learn about the idea of Time from some Other, some alien, some civilizing savior, some god. Alien time travelers from our liberalized future, portrayed as abductors of farmers in the American mid-west, where the spread of Republicanism westward as manifest destiny and the spread of Oriental Communalism eastward as collectivist corporations clash; and these aliens can’t wait to abduct these white, fat, savage farmers for the purpose of performing medical experiments on them culminating inevitably in the insertion of an anal probe. Aside from the implications for infantile toilet humor stimulated by this account, the political motivation for its persistency lies in equating the mind with the ass hole; that is, that something too large for a certain aperture is being forced into it in order to open it up, theoretically to the extent that subsequent reinsertions of increasingly sized objects will meet with decreasing resistance from the offending receptacle. The equation by neo-NAZIs of blacks with homosexuals, and both with the Jews and Communists attacked by their predecessors, derives from a similar line of reasoning, stemming from the comparison of the looseness of the African hips when confronted with rhythm to the looseness of the rational Jewish mind when confronted with scientific fact.

“There can be no doubt that the alien is merely a representation of the newest xenophobia, that which comes not from around, but from *above*. A mental xenophobia from up in the head. A difference not in custom but in ideal.

“The first priests were doctors of course, who, by bringing news of an incurable malaise, brought into the minds of simple people the idea of a God who could be held responsible for the undesired death, but who ought not be blamed because the fact that he did not enforce death on everyone at once must prove that he is compassionate. Of course originally it was probably little more than fear which would drive people to accept God as blameless: fear of his suddenly striking down everyone at once, and some residue of this has remained. Many people, who lack intelligence great enough to follow even the simple logic of the former argument, often fall back on the initial response of fear. (Please refer to the book of Revelations and the multitude of jobless, militantly frustrated white males holed up in compounds around the American mid-west who expostulate on fear and apply its origin to the equation of god and government as the primary civilizing force.) Doctors, astronomers, priests, magicians. For every king there is a wizard and for every president of a corporation there is an economist and/or public relations spin doctor. Public servants and social workers, scientists and politicians. Who nowadays is attracted to these types of assitant occupations? Jews and liberals. Humanitarians who want to spend their lives bettering the lives of others and improving the potential living conditions of the future. Here is your terrifying Zionist conspiracy. Here are your aliens like cock-roaches crawling about within the wood work.

“And the kings, those people whom Machiavelli gave complete autonomy to when rationing out power; those people who feel the sciences need the motivation of the tyrannical Dark Ages in order to better learn the importance of merely bodily servitude; those people who feel the Jews need the concentration camps in order to better learn the worthlessness of their existence; those authoritarians and devils among men; those Sadists? What are they? Liberals? Champions of the Other? Are they Aliens who come from somewhere else to impose a cure? Yes and no. In literature they are: raised in the wilderness they come like animals to bring mankind back to the Right way, the savage way that exists Outside civilization, in Nature. They are heroes who are killed in combat rather than wimpy liberal martyrs. When they die in these classic works they are immortalized in Heaven, risen up into the stars. In real life however they are the opposite of the selfless liberal; in reality such men as would rule solely cannot ever be anything but glorified

savages, confined within the world of symbolic communication and, later, bound by their own laws. They are like naked children throwing tantrums about how they deserve to get whatever they want, applying hypocritical rhetoric to the acquisition of their desires in order to get other people to take their clothes off (like the emperor dresses) and desire similarly to them. They must go through the world of communication in order to get into the minds of people; they must dress as liberals, in the liberal myth of the civilizer and the savior, in order to appear as a god, as the original and the future ideal. But they are original only in that they are savage, like original, unevolved man; and they have only as much future as the stupidity and lack of evolved enlightenment present in mens' minds will allow. Their hypocrisy becomes threadbare when they attempt to pass through the world of Symbols, the liberal Apollonian world of ideals. Garbed in furs and symbols of power they wield threatening tools and assume superior postures. They are idiots, trying to appear as great men by magnifying themselves with fun house mirrors. They destroy because they have the tools to, and have assumed that role, and thus destroy the image they had of themselves as natural born saviors. Real men know that there are no Great Men; there are only humble men who would unite everyone, and who deserve to be leaders, and selfish men whose only remaining expression of self is the destruction of others.

“Fear government only as much as it is filled by these types of self aggrandizing tyrants. Do not fear government clerks. Their humble ideology is as inevitable as death, and taxes as they say. Fear aliens, with gray (not black, not white) skin and large, mechanical lens-like eyes, only so far as you see them conquering and destroying. Remember this of “subversion:” a sunny day grows out of a rainy one so slowly it seems merely to be a corruption of those elements present, but it is not a destruction of either rain, or clouds, or day. The future is going to come, machine augmented, soft essence and all, like it or not. There is no point clenching up. It will only hurt for the first minute.”

“Whatever Happened to the Revolution?”

Hippies rebelled against Ozzie and Harriet. They grew their hair long to literally fly in the face of the buzz-cut, high strung, tightly wound conservative regime under which they grew up. They rebelled against their parents who had fought a war and had raised their kids to be good God- and Communist- fearing little soldiers. They adopted Eastern collectivism and existential degeneration of Self, upon which the West, and most significantly America, was founded.

Their children rebelled against them, shaving their hair and reclaiming the legacy of Ayn Rand and Adolf Hitler, adopting the doctrine of capitalism — to which only the law of the wild could be applied — as well as social Darwinism and the belief that poor people were poor because they deserved to be, survival of the fittest. The interest in movies, philosophy and liberal arts temporarily fueled by the hippies’ anti-war passivity gradually began to revert to the pursuit of the oldest national pastime: sports. Music remained liberal spirited, but was rendered impotent; it ceased evolving and began to stagnate in the white male teen “angst” of jobless generation Xers. Sales were up, but morale in the wake of Jimmy Carter and Deep Purple was low.

The hippies were destroyed by one word. Always prone to guilt, some Republican spy in the field of psychology finally invented a single word by which to invoke that guilt suddenly in the hearts of all American liberal parents at once. That word is “codependent.” All hippies, all liberals, everyone with a sense of curiosity greater than their sense of self, anyone who does not assert themselves over another person, anyone who admits to needing someone to be with them to make boring, lonely life worth living, is, by default, “codependent.” Don’t bother imputing any serious meaning to it, because there isn’t any. Like the first civilizers who created language are immortalized by early civilizations as gods, so too does anyone who invents a new word assume godlike power over people, and godlike appearance in their eyes. Who invented this word, then; who shall be like unto a new god? Whom have we to thank for destroying the motivating spark within the hippie movement as it flickered slightly in the breeze of middle age? Like Yahweh our benefactor remains unknowable, shrouded in the mists of their own enigmatic generosity.

Surely we capitalist punks ought to thank somebody. Afterall, without this word working in the minds of our parents, how could they have been so preoccupied with themselves as to have neglected our immature greed, letting it grow and grow to bourgeois proportions? Are all punks not just spoiled little princes and princesses, thumbing their pierced noses at the “high society” of adult contemporary muzak, ferns and sweaters? Without little programs “helping” our parents to weaken themselves, how could we have been left to grow so arrogantly wild? We should thank somebody at least for all this, this person who invented this word, who ought to be like unto our God. But wait, I forgot. We may have no god. We do not need a god. We’ve got our all important personal freedoms: the freedom to have unprotected, underaged sex, to smoke cigarettes and drink alcohol, to wield lethal guns against one another over minor behavioral inconveniences. Hooray! Why would we want to thank anybody when we are living in such a Utopia? And it is a Utopia. We are free to grow bitter and selfish, as we wish; we are free to blame it all on our weak parents and the failed economy and pop culture from the seventies.

But I am different enough to recognize this. I am distant enough from the wake of my generation to be able to recognize the very absence of gratitude they do not even recognize the possibility for the existence of. And why? I know people who are older than I, closer chronologically to the Punk rock movement which drives Generation X, and people younger than I who could experience it only in its ripple — “Grunge.” All these people are more self-confident, more self-assertive than I. Why? When I knew my parents, as a child — before self-consciousness with “codependency” and self-loathing with their own hypocrisy drove them to divorce — they were Ozzie and Harriet. They moved to the South, my father worked and neglected my mother, engaging in Libertinism behind her back, while she cooked and cared for me. The resentment I would later come to feel for my mother’s weakness, the weakness that would lead her to feel guilty upon hearing the word “codependent,” I did not grow up harboring. I was under her wing rather than growing up a wild weed, and I loved her shade. When finally I did recognize her as weakened I saw exactly by whom. I saw my father standing above her awkwardly trying to emulate the behavior of his own father, like a good little soldier; and I saw the disembodied voice uttering the word which crippled my mother, “codependent, codependent, codependent.” I saw the cycle my father engaged

in, the proud paternal cycle my generation will undoubtedly adopt, and in the wake of feminist liberalism expand to include the passing of neurosis from mother to daughter, as utter nonsense; and I saw the word “codependent” as utter nonsense. It followed that the weakness of my mother, and the weakness of the entire hippie movement, was only nonsense because it resulted from the imposition of nonsense. Why should I turn into my grandfather rebelling against something which has not yet been allowed to run its full course and attempt to prove its validity? Just because hippies lost their steam simultaneously to the fall of the Soviet Union doesn’t mean all communism ought to throw in the towel. I, personally, am holding out either for the fall of China or proof of the Right wing nuts’ outlandish government conspiracy theories and religious cataclysms; whichever, I figure, comes first. Only then will I concede and get a self-supporting, resentful job in the capitalist, “richer than thou” system of my peers and my parents’ perpetual superiors.

So I have grown my hair long and intend to keep it that way. I have let my beard grow in honor of the tribal elders. I am interested in movies, philosophy and the liberal arts and loathe sports. I consider advertising an evil corruption of good, old fashioned propaganda. I trust no one but love anyone who comes near me. I get beaten up and feel that much prouder to be in the position to be so. And people generally don’t like me. I am too rebellious against the pseudo-communism of most of my teachers to be recognized academically, and too shy socially to be recognized for my contributions. My dream is to make money by selling shirts that, rather than making the body into a billboard for some beer, gun or sport, advertise a certain type of belief in the form of a memorable slogan. Because a war of rebellion was considered by Lenin to be the only socially acceptable form of war, and because war naturally appeals to my savage idealed brethren, I expect my most popular offering will be: “Whatever happened to the Revolution?”

The Birth of Consciousness

Let's go back to before the gods. To before Atlantis and the concept of Time. To before the birth of the idea of zero. To before when the image determined the state. To before one opinion had conquered another. To before the time when knowledge was founded. To before there were ever events to remember. Back to the time of omnipotent doubt. Not just doubt of sense knowledge. Not just a-gnostic doubt in the eternal mysteries. Not just doubt in the solidity of self. Back to the time when the world was new. Back to the time of the garden of Eden — the one that existed unfilled by ruins. The one that existed before the birth of minds. The one that existed before any knowledge. Before even the suspicion of knowledge. Before death made god necessary. Back before the first death, before birth, to the warm womb, to the wormwood. Back to the time of vague infant dreams. Back to the time before ideas had forms. Before art. Before language. Before ritual. Before motion had to have a goal. Let's go back to before the beginning. Back to the time when there were no icons. Back to the time when there were no lies. Back to the time when nothing needed to make sense. Back to our ignorant innocence. Let's go back to the very first thought. Examine its form, its purpose, its cause. Back to the time of the birth of consciousness and see where it all went wrong.

A was apologizing to B again and B was getting disgusted. It seemed to B that if A were truly sorry, A would simply quit the problematic behavior. Of course A would never imagine this possibility seriously, because A defined Aself with all such behavior, and actually enjoyed the behavior as an act of self definition; A was really only sorry that the behavior seemed to have to offended B so much. B's offense at the behavior was similarly the product of a will for self definition, and thus as necessary to B as the initial behavior was to A.

But tonight was just like every other, and promised a million more to come. B was confronted with a choice between the establishment of an undesirable routine or a sudden moment of unpleasant action. B chose the latter and hurt A.

A, now hurt, required an explanation in order to excuse B's behavior. B cited that A could offer no explanation for A's initial behavior that so annoyed B, and added that, rather than hide a lack of sufficient reason behind an obsequious apology, it is better to simply flaunt it openly. A, adequately ashamed by B's equation of B's hurtful and A's merely annoying behaviors, acquiesced and apologized again to B, this time for apologizing earlier. A then promised to never behave in the annoying way again.

Then B held A in B's arms.

We ask ourselves, what does A get from B that makes A willing to sacrifice a portion of A's persona for B? Because we, beings of the highest possible education and unimpeachable life experiences, know that love is the act of giving a portion of one's "soul" (i.e. ego) over to another, and furthermore expecting them to reciprocate in some proportional way. So are we to believe that the behavior of A in question to B is roughly equal in value to A as the behavior of B in making A suffer is to B? A loves the shoulder A goes to cry on after being hurt by B. A wants this shoulder to be B's, and believes that B loves A if B offers the shoulder.

But it is never to be believed that for A the hurtful behavior itself is the reward. The act of B altering A is not the goal implied by A's overabundant apologizing. Rather, if any act, it is the act of comforting, of nurturing, which follows that is the object of A's desire. This is the tenderness of the relationship which we must understand as appealing to A. Forgiveness exists so that A may reconcile the imbalance inherent within the relation shared with B. For B has power, that is action; and to B behaviors are the only aspects of consequence or import. But A on the other hand gives power, that is loves love; to A it is the existence of B that is attractive, regardless of, in fact despite, B's behavior. The tender, comforting softness of B's pure, naked Being, revealed and shared only after an act of catalyzing violence, completes and fulfills A.

Nor is this complementary, reassuringly womb-like state of existence specific to B. In other words, whereas B chooses mates out of desire for compatible (or sufficiently malleable) behavior, A is capable of feeling the same amount of affection for whomever opens up and takes A in. A loves only the general act of feeling IN love, and any relationship A would construct would, ideally, only be a home for this single, all-encompassing emotion of selflessness. B loves specific, personally pleasurable acts, shared with or individual of A (or anyone else able to perform those acts).

When B hurts A it is for power over A's behavior, over A's personality, but what A truly loves, the closest A comes to having power over B (affecting B if only by passivity), is the consequential moment of guilt when B nurtures A, essentially cleaning up the mess B made of A and taking absolute responsibility for both B and A; negating A's personality as A desires. Just as B of A, A loves B's humility, B's shame.

Love is

Love is humiliation, disgrace and abasement. It is the weakness that people suffer to share with one another. It is the embarrassment of the naturally proud heart by exposure of its need for supplementation. Love is ruination of the sacrosanct, immediation of the private, subjugation of the personal. Love is the object which makes all other objects subject, it is the Lord of Hosts, the law of all gods. It is the ideal that makes all selfish ideals nauseatingly imperfect and self-conscious. Love is murder of the self. Love is death.

The silliness of waiting for death overcame the man, and he cried.

Empathy is not a form of communication. It is an emotion. It is not a language, it is a tone of voice. The brain is a radio. Man had figured out how it works, but not why it broadcasts what it does. Man knows the meaning of the machine which he is, but not its message. Its message is its beliefs, its attitudes, its emotions. Its words are pain and pleasure, action and sleep, passion and indifference. These convey nothing. They are only the sound of the machine working.

In two dimensions all waves are flat. There are no valleys and no peaks. Only in three dimensions can events be viewed as linked by way of emotion. Emotion touches one day in linear time, then another day ten years later, tying the two events together in an invisible way which would seem absurd if viewed only in two dimensions.

But even in three dimensions there are energy fluctuations which cannot be understood. They may be felt, but not empirically interpreted. Because they are not a message. Just as seemingly unrelated events may be crests and troughs of a higher energy level wave, emotions are themselves the ripples of larger dimensional oars.

Enough. The point:
psychic phenomena is a fourth spatial dimension emotion; not a 3D form of communication.

Attempting to reconcile the proletariat with self-motivated action produces as many paradoxes in logic as does attempting to reconcile capitalism with any form of self-limiting morality. This schism then, between the (democratic) State and the (Judeo Christian) Church can be seen as the cause not only for Socialist atheism (an apparent contradiction, as the ultimate external locus of control, God, is a stronger motivator for behavior within beauracracy than internal desire for class-betterment) but also the subsequent move of the Church towards open support of the Right (also a contradiction, as the seminal liberal institution was established to render all men equal before god, reducing kings to the level of peasants, rather than merely serving the elite and oppressing the underclass as Marx asserted).

I seem to side more with the pacifistic initial church than with the militant overthrow of the existing evil. I believe, like the Jews appear to, like Ghandi believed, that Victimization brings one closer to God than does Struggle, as the Germans (both Marx and Hitler) have always believed. It seems to me that the idea of geist was brought back to both Germany and France during the Crusades by the Knights Templar, but not from the Zionist cults they encountered, as some historical conspirarists claim. Rather the notion of achieving God through struggle, through self-assertion, though it is present in the Jewish mystical Kabbalah in a highly symbolized, systemized form, derives more directly from the philosophy of the Muslims; in particularly their notion of the jihad. The Crusades themselves were a jihad, and the Inquisition was as well — against the gypsies (the Jewish pseudo-aristocracy) and against the Jews themselves. The Holocaust was an institutionalized jihad, the product of Nazi combination of both Apollonian and Dionysian poilitics. Even the class struggle may be seen as a kind of jihad; the god of the morally right fighting for the underpriveledged and the god of darwinian lex talionis fighting for the upper class — like Yahweh versus Allah. This does not end in One Big Union. It ends in the same ruin wars always end in, simply (at best) installing a new dictator.

Society grows strong through sublimation of sexual desire. Humans build with the energy we would otherwise be using to procreate. We work jobs that we tell ourselves satisfy our ids and we buy objects onto which we can further deceive ourselves by misplacing our lusts. Our economy is based on the fetishism of commodities, all carnal craving being dumped on items mass produced for our dependence. Sex more than merely sells. Sex is sales.

Furthermore it can, and must, be said that a capitalist economy grows strong through a very specific perversion of natural amorous impulse — that being the Oedipal complex. The forcing of sexual drive into a world of exclusively Apollonian symbols makes it nearly invisible, but seeing the objectified roles and then the physical objects used as the receptacles for the displaced ethos of these roles allows the truth behind the facade of financial self-motivation to be publicly stripped bare.

First there is Daddy, who must be overcome. Traditionally this implies murder, although “progressive” historians (those who are liberal with the facts) raise some interesting points regarding the origin of this practice as merely metaphorical. Oedipus, they claim, was an early title of male nobility; making Oedipus Rex an unaccounted for redundancy. As was the practice, Oedipus as prince would simply overcome Oedipus as king by replacing him. Although in its oldest forms this may very well have been a less civil and altogether more savage ritual, involving the young son actually facing his aging father on a field of battle to the death. Either way it takes the punch out of the myth to say that Oedipus did know he was overcoming his own father.

In modern society this can be seen as simple enough originally, a son following in the vocational foot steps of his father and, in the case of a family-owned business, inheriting it when his father no longer desires the responsibility of managing it and wishes to retire. Nowadays it is a little more complex, the generation of the son being expected to earn more on average than the generation of the father, without the necessary tradition of direct vocational lineage.

This may be seen as the individualistic promise of America: to make every peasant a king (as opposed to the collectivist reality in the Soviet Union, where every king was made a peasant). It was this promise of economic opportunity that so appealed to immigrants when corporations began to form and allowed foreigners into our borders to fill the undesirable factory jobs here for less pay than unionized U.S. workers would accept. It is also this holier than all mentality that can be seen at the root of many issues of American aggression — domestic, national and international.

To begin with each new situation demands conquering, so it is no longer so simple for man to overcome his role once; he must constantly be bettering himself and tirelessly striving for absolute victory. The freedom they hope to gain as an ultimate reward can never be achieved. If it could it would mean society is finished being built, and society may never be finished being built. So partially employees must realize that they will work their entire lives without ever owning the company. Men in a capitalist economy feel that they sacrifice their creative energies enough at their jobs without the slightest allowance of negativity that they may then come home and corrupt their domestic affairs with their remaining, soured, destructive energy. They treat their wives just like their bosses treat them (in other words: badly) because they feel working ordains them the “king of their castle.”

We expect a certain amount of oppression as well by figures in authority based on the same premise. They worked hard to come to power and they may be excused if they then blow off steam by abusing that power. Police brutality, corruption *ex officio* and masculine military mentalities are all expressions of the resent felt by people as they struggle upward through hierarchies of command without being granted any satisfactory catharsis along the way. And because most people would do the same thing in the same situation, rationally sympathizing with their abusers, bosses are held under-accountable for their violations of human rights and of unspoken laws of moral, ethical, civil behavior. Authority figures, especially within frustratingly bureaucratic institutions like respectable government, are simply expected to dictate. If they fail at this then the public chides them for not doing the job for which they are paid.

On an international scale our belief in individual sovereignty most frequently steers us into the realm of aggressive patriotism. If a country doesn’t agree with our policies — that is, if a third world puny refuses to allow big businesses in to line the pockets of the rich already in

political power while making the poor essentially corporate slaves — we accuse them of anti-patriotic sentiment, anti-American sentiment, Communist sentiment, and dub them a threat to national security. The CIA and the army rush in and install a puppet dictator, and the media back home proclaims it yet another Holy victory for the ways of freedom, Democracy and humanitarianism. American machismo awarded by the repression of lust into labor and consumerism knows no boundaries. National geographical borders it sends spies across, and economic opposition it sends soldiers to overcome. Father knows best.

As for Mommy, she is to be claimed. Insofar as the original tradition dictated murder as the proper method for overcoming daddy, it dictated sex as the proper method for objectification and ownership of mommy. Despite the theatrical profession to the contrary this patently does not mean that one's own mother is the object of one's sexual desire. Rather it means that one learns to admire and to attempt to emulate the relationship of their parents when one is old enough to begin to enter into sex-based relationships. As son becomes father, wife becomes mother; as son is father, all women are the same. Lastly, and most importantly, as all women are potentially mothers, all wives become property of husbands. What is learned along with the desire to replicate the behavior of your same sex parent is the desire for someone who behaves toward you as you see your opposite sex parent behaving toward your same sex parent. In the case of Oedipus, and of ancient societies, a submissive mother being dominated by a strong father.

The mother may be seen to represent Otherness, ergo — that which is not what is. Insofar, for example, as we live in a patriarchy, we do not live in a matriarchy. It is always that which we are not that we desire; and, for its own survival, which we must never become nor be completely satisfied with by possessing. The mentality at work here is one of perpetual desire without fear of threat. It creates a straw man to be set up on the horizon and knocked over by our progress towards it, only to be replaced by a new straw man on the new, expanded horizon, towards whom we then aim our expectations of self. There is the expected, and beyond that, the ideal.

Capitalism strictly dictates monogamy as the norm for expression of physical desires, of true sexual impulses, while on the other hand provides as the ideal a polygamy of products to want with poverty and to ultimately impregnate with your sense of self through the assertive action of purchase. On a domestic level this creates a situation whereby two types of women may be allowed to exist, and none besides. The Saint and the Slut, or alternately, the Wife and the Mistress.

The wife represents Otherness conquered, singularly claimable; she is the woman become mother by the initial assentment of her prince to the throne. Belongings arise to replace her role. TV raises children these days, while microwave ovens cook dinner and pornography satisfies male hormones. Belongings get treated like trash that is never really satisfying, never fulfilling, and mommy gets treated like trash. Harshly used and thrown away. She can never rationally hope to be enough. Each new situation that demands he conquer it requires the acclamation of a new bride.

Which leads ultimately to the role of the mistress — Otherness unconquerable. The implication of a wife who can never be married, who can never be made into the submissive role of mommy, is that the man can achieve a million thrones, conquer a million situations, and still only need one woman: the one whom he can never have. The role of the mistress may have always existed, and as far as feminists obsessed with asserting the manipulative, influential might of women are concerned it has, right back to temple prostitutes, wild women and nature goddesses; but it could also easily be seen as increasingly prevalent in modern times: the result of learning from the economy itself, which presents the role of Otherness on a national scale.

A successful capitalist economy provides the equivalent of the mistress, in other words the perpetually desirable mommy, through its products. Typical of a capitalist economy are two integral components to perpetual desirability.

The first is that the product must never fully satisfy the customer. If it did why would they ever again give their money to the company that made it? On the contrary it must be the very image of that which is thought to be perfect and yet manage to fail in some small but critical regard of performance or appearance. The most obvious and apprehendable example of this sales strategy is the automobile, the pride of the capitalist economy. The car is perfect in every regard, representing travel and therefore freedom, the American rugged ideal, as well as physical

prowess and sexual appeal. It falls short only in its dependence on depleting, increasingly expensive fossil fuels. Like a drug addict, without gasoline the car becomes useless.

The second method of perpetual desirability is induced shame. Advertisements convince consumers that no matter what they do they will always fail to meet certain standards, usually the same standards as the products claiming to supplement human shortcomings tend to lack. Objectification of the human body creates a desirable ideal body, used by whatever product it promotes; how can mommy compete with this? The promises made by this body are all of reimplementation of the hormonal drives of puberty, its features always augmented so as to be virtually bursting with vigor and fertility. All products, no matter how trivial their true function, fulfill the social role of mistress through advertising; they all promise youth, beauty, strength, love. Anything the consumer may have already lost, and even if they haven't then they are made to doubt its permanence in the form of it they currently own.

On the international scale one finds the physical process behind this static, ideal mistress. Production of consumer goods keeps her alive, and therefore nothing must impede the process; it is her health. For the good of this health, production is moved to where it can be done the most efficiently, that is, with the most submissive and obedient labor available, and where it can be done the cheapest, that is, where the people are the poorest and expect the least: the third world. As mentioned earlier neo-colonialism is the meat and potatoes of modern capitalism. It is not entrepreneurship, nor the sovereign individual. It is cheap foreign slaves laboring to manufacture breaking, plastic gizmos for sale in America, where demeaning, objectifying advertisements convince citizens that flashy, colorful packaging, a brand name and a big price tag mean quality whores. Mommy is the third world, fixing dinner for big business. The American middle class is mommy, buying what it is told to, so proud to be desired exclusively by corporations and so jealous of its competition — both the rich whose glut it admires and the poor who it envies every scrap from the economic table.

The creation of an idealized economic mistress to substitute for the original Otherness of Mother Earth usually results in a conflict of interests between the two. Corporations are responsible for producing the majority of garbage that slowly chokes the planet to death, and are entirely responsible for the significant pillaging and depletion of her finite natural resources; but individual consumers refuse to either recognize this sin of their father's or to accept responsibility for their part in the waste chain: condoning the depletion by buying its result, and condoning the littering by contributing those same goods to the dump as soon as they inevitably malfunction.

Capitalism is entirely dependent on these roles continuing on as human psychology dictates they will, so long as they are satisfied. And as far as sublimation goes capitalism has a more promising future now than communism ever did. It produces more of the same corrupt mentality, "work is freedom," and shows no sign of weakening sales any time soon. The more dissatisfied people are with their jobs or the disparity of sexual authority at home the more they shop. If you don't like what you have, buy more of the same and hope that it's different. When in doubt, binge.

But where does all this lead? Binging leads to fat, and it is true well-fed people never lead revolutions. But does America's fat equate with success? Are people in the middle class of the first world as happy as they are obese? In general they are not. They cannot afford to achieve a maximum amount of wealth with which any rational person would be satisfied. Rather they are driven to the point of psycho-somatic starvation by the idealized need to consume more.

In what type of society would it be necessary to deny ideological loyalty and stimulate quantitative uncertainty and imbalance? A society bent on dissatisfied, greedy citizens? In what type of society would it be necessary to promise everyone kingship? A society breeding better dictators? In what type of society would it be necessary to focus the national economy on production and accumulation? Is that society not an Empire? Are we not headed toward a world-wide empire dictated by the most successfully selfish of the rich? Are we not going to live in a tower of Babel whose foundation is our own detritus, burying the third world and Mother Earth, obsessed with the increasing incomprehensibility of our own necessary self-deception?

As much as capitalism represents Oedipal assertion of self over father and mother alike, communism represents the revenge of traditionally acquiescent Otherness. blah blah blah...etc.

Insofar as the mother is traditionally the weaker sex, who exists solely to be conquered and impregnated, a capitalist economy provides millions of products to consume, to desire, to ultimately impregnate with your sense of self through the assertive action of purchase. What you are as a consumer the product can never be, or else, if it were already a part of your self, why would you want it? So the mother is the other, which can never be allowed to be.

Capitalism is like Islam in that it promotes polygamy. It is unlike Islam in that it does this economically rather than physically. It strictly dictates monogamy as the norm for the expression of physical desires, of true sexual impulses, while on the other hand provides a million million products to want with poverty and wed with exchange for funds. Rather than actually meet any of the consumer's needs, also, these items must never fulfill them. If one product were to do all our work without breaking why would anybody buy anything else ever again? On the contrary it is necessary that advertisements must constantly assail our sense of self-worth to convince us we are not good enough if we don't own this or that while every day products automatically reduce themselves to non-recyclable refuse.

Belongings replace mommy. TV raises children these days, while microwave ovens cook dinner and pornography satisfies male hormones. Belongings get treated like trash that is never really satisfying, never really fulfilling, and mommy gets treated like trash. Used and thrown away. So women adopt the strategy employed already by the ocean of belongings they see usurping their role in society. They tease. Just as products tease, always breaking down at just the pinnacle moment of their usage, always too expensive and needing more adaptations, costing more, needing more sacrifices made to them before they put out, so women begin to behave as have men forever; desiring male respect and a reassertion of the worth of their role. But males do not respect one another ladies, except in regards to quantity of property or skill used to amass such, so why would they respect you if you became them? The role of the Other has always been one of acquiescence. It was never meant to fight back. But if it does it must simply be put down that much further. Its ways of femininity and weakness may never be accepted if the economy is to remain strong and erect. If America is to become an empire, like Britain before it, it cannot rightly begin to pity the nations or the people it conquers and rules.

Address by Chairperson Pushy Galore to the Convention for Worldwide Communism (formerly
Tess Elation and the Symposium for Global Socialism, respectively)

“The bourgeoisie has always been inclined to homosexuality. It is a simple matter when considered in its proper historical context. One cannot, as a man, after realizing that what you admire in others and what you love about yourself is power, go easily into a world populated by women. One must both abuse women for their wanton weakness and seek the physical company of fellow strong men. Likewise with women, who, after realizing that what they value in their own behavior is the gentleness of love, cannot enjoy being abused by rough male hands. They naturally prefer the same companions in regards to one expression of intimacy and trust as they have for all their others, and the proximity and patient selflessness of their understanding sisters must win out in the end. If one can afford to control one’s behavior, that is, to use symbols to alienate carnal cravings, to essentially mutate the will into something other than its natural, border-less state, if one budgets and prioritizes and segregates traits, one winds up locked in a room with all like-minded people who aided in walling themselves in.

“If people appear to one nowadays to be more openly homosexual while the bourgeoisie are becoming more morally staunch, then one is only seeing the carnivalesque surface of things. First of all, to actually want to become socially gay, that is, to “come out of the closet” in order to broaden one’s pool of potential sexual partners to the extent of the entire gay community (or, insofar as ramifications ripple, to the limits of respectable society itself), one must have already internalized sexist and untrue ideas of gender roles.

“Gay men frequently adopt trite contrivances of fragile femininity, as they understand it, while lesbians often adorn themselves with symbols of brutality and potency in a vain, misguided attempt to appear masculine. Both do this out of respect for what they perceive the values of the opposite sex to be, and a clown-like contempt for the conventional standards for stance in their own sex. Both admire one another more than they do themselves. But insofar as the roles they swap and adopt are gender roles, that is socialized products of historical cultural biases, rather than naturally occurring differences in the sexes, they are not rebelling against the dominant paradigm. If Z equals the sum of all Xs and all Ys, and 1%X became Ys, and 1%Y became Xs, the total of X and Y would not fluctuate. X and Y would still be the accepted gender based standard bias. Masculine as macho, feminine as dainty.

“These roles are the creation of the bourgeoisie to differentiate the hierarchy of men and women and to keep themselves secure within the behavioral confines of their strata. It was roles like these that originally set them aside from savages. Within this structure then, they gave themselves leave to behave as savages. The savage isn’t savage if it is only a savage symbol of savagery; it is only a symbol, only a game. Power was only a game, and love only a game. The bourgeoisie were born winners, while the rest of the uncivilized world was born to lose to them. So they imposed their culture, their sex roles, their hierarchy, on everyone. And now that homosexuality is not merely occurring among the unpublicized, the untouchables, but running rampant in the well-mediated lower middle class and upper strata of the poor, the wealthy hide their original sins and perversions behind ever-heightening fences. They remind people of the Roles, despite the homosexuality; “remember the roles that make you civil. Nature is what we say she is; Sodomy is abnormal.” But this, like anything else on its scale, should not be treated like a game.

“Homosexuals are one of the constituencies of under-represented minorities taken for granted by politically liberal institutions as being supporters of the left. But is this their natural inclination, or is it merely the product of alienation from the bourgeoisie whom they unknowingly emulate? They advocate issues of interest to the poor because they feel abandoned by the rich themselves. But are they? They certainly have more in common with the rich than do blacks or foreigners. Gays take up issues important to the community because for the first time in history they have a community of their own. But are they as unified as trade and labor unions, or as necessarily bound to their neighborhoods as those too poor to move away from them? On the contrary they *chose* their situation, at least chose to live “out of the closet,” and thus feel proud of themselves. It is not the group itself that gives them strength, it is their own ability to decide

to publicly join the group. In bourgeois gender roles, in defiance of being shunned economically by the bourgeoisie, homosexuals continue to behave as the bourgeois have always behaved. Proud of themselves individually. Using one another for pleasure and then discarding them. They are rich in sense of self.

“If gays are not republicans it is *only* because republicans are not themselves openly and acceptingly gay. It is not that republicans aren’t gay, because they invented it. It is just that they are too deeply hidden in the anal-retentive roles that first begat homosexuality to be revealed. If gays are liberal it is only because of convenience. Many liberals are gay, but to truly be a liberal is to shed all the facades of those who oppress the underprivileged. This includes gender roles. They must be cast off rather than merely swapped, sloughed rather than enhanced, forgotten rather than improved upon.

“The most telling link between modern homosexuals and their bourgeois ancestors is the shared border of homosexuality and bondage/sadomasochism. What any human who respected the rights of the oppressed, who cherished their body as the sacred vessel of work would turn their back on in curious disgust, the sexually liberated community embraces as traditional taboo. Such physical expression of, not only sexism, but any system of ritualized oppression, can only be traditionally taboo among those who practice sexism and ritualized oppression; the rich must, for their survival, hide the nature of their game. The poor have never practiced anything but humility, and games of power whereby human beings interact as mere quantities of pain and pleasure are as alien to them as their practice of humility is to the rich. To the rich, poverty is savagery. To the poor the true savagery is the brutality of imposed roles and the anesthesia of quantifying the experience of suffering. No true liberal would ever adopt this savage game of bourgeois roles and bourgeois values.

“To put it all in numerical terms in order for it to be translatable to the rich and sheltered: there are about as many homosexual liberals percent as there are rich humans percent. And of these there are only as many who are sadomasochists percent as there are aristocrats percent among the bourgeoisie.”

My poetry, I don't like. It is heartless it seems to me, so distracted and at once pedantic. If it had more heart it couldn't rhyme, if it had less mind. I need more heart, less mind. I need to fall in love, to go insane. But everything makes such perfect sense the way it is. There is a place for everything. My place is in my bed, alone, in the darkness. My heart's place is over the phone, inside it when she calls, but otherwise with her, in her world, wherever that is. And my poems are just little stories I tell myself to keep myself company, waiting for my heart to return, in her body, waiting for her to return.

I hate my poems. I hate them. I hate the words I have filtered down enough, through enough metaphors, like my poems are coffee in a machine, but not percolating. Like jokes that everyone gets but that no one laughs at. Just bad puns.

My least favorite type are ones that serve no purpose other than therapy of their author. Ones that no one would ever want to read because they are really just transcriptions from a psychiatric session. After those there are the poems that no one would want to read because they are just preaching: this is the way it is versus this is the way it should be. I wish I had the strength to stop writing such crap. I cannot be a poet until I start writing poems that I would want to read. Which is difficult, since I really don't like poetry at all, and actually loathe it as a medium. It is a lazy person's way of writing.

I feel that most people are just frustrated with me, as they see me as stubbornly unreachable, which I am. I hide behind things like my poems and my pride, and I hide my heart behind my mind. So long as everything means something and so long as everythingness means nothingness and so long as irony is the only rule and so long as every-nothing rhymes, I'll be fine, I'll be fine.

I can't take my mind off me, either, and put it onto someone else, as I easily do and ardently with my heart. If I gave away both heart and mind, where would I be left? How could I survive without my pride, the only that keeps the world away? I itch and shake as I write this. I am obviously on the right track.

But I don't want to care. I don't want to be pursuing anything about myself, I don't want to go in there.

So I write empty poetry, in the darkness which I fear, to remind myself I am not alone, to lie to myself, to lie to others, to tell other people they are not alone, to tell other people I am not alone. But I don't write them over the phone, to her, so they are lies.

My poems are lies. I hate them. I wish I didn't write them. I wish I could stop writing altogether.

Pedantic letter to my acquaintances

Once, in Irina's sun warmed bedroom, naked before her and she before me, but we two being physically incompatible (that is, being able of course to impose, but never to merge entirely; compatible only as the cheek fits the shoulder, or, alternately, as the knuckles fit the cheek; compatible only as the fingertip, guiding the scalpel, pierces the abdomen, or as the fingertip pulling the trigger enters the forehead as a bullet, where the bullet penetrates the skull.) I fell into myself.

I don't remember much about the day itself, nothing really. She was there, and I, in our sanctuary together, in our secret world, safe and protected from the outside, and transcending it, surpassing the mundane, achieving the spiritual. It was of course alchemical: confined secret pressure heightening to produce the philosopher's stone. Anyway I looked over at her, garbed in radiant invisible gowns and capes and crowns and sails of perfection, and I fell backwards in awe. I fell into myself, into the hollow left by giving myself away to her.

It seems a strange situation when I fail so stubbornly to describe it, but I believe it to be not at all unlike the transition from fear to anguish described by Sartre. I was afraid of the nothingness between Irina and myself, the freedom separating us, the incompatibility described above. She was that which I could never be, never incorporate, never apprehend. And the dread of all the future set into me then. I felt empty in her presence, as one would before an angel bearing bad news.

Forget it. I've changed my mind. My experience is of little value.

The growing boomerang

Morality can exist without god. This is the moral of Jean-Paul Sartre — that, by man's natural act of asserting over nature his will, he creates a situation by which he is defined. The ancient morality of the boomerang, that what goes around, comes around. If one defines the world in terms of hate, one is oneself defined by the world in terms of hate. If one sends out a feeling of love, one confronts a world that seems to be full of feelings of love. If one thinks only of money, they will soon find themselves surrounded by it; unless they are thinking only of its absence, and then they will be known for their poverty.

What is it that one is looking for by all of their behavior? Is it not a master? Will someone not act out against people in a certain way until they find someone who acts out against them in a similar, but superior way? Does the man who uses women not seek a woman who can use him? But what does one become if one should find this master? Does one not become a slave? Or does one simply lose interest in that particular pursuit, and adapt to continue surviving?

It remains to be seen, however, if ethics might exist without government. Some ten thousand years have brought us to the point where we as a species might be able to see ourselves as being more responsible for our actions than some undefined external entity, and in that ten thousand years government also has been distending, decorporalizing; becoming more like a spirit. In the beginning god was the excuse of the mighty for their oppression of the weak. Now, the weak rule themselves through the power of their own voice — calling out to the mighty, as if to gods, to rule over them. But the law is broken only by people who wish to feel mighty. So long as the mighty are made weak, that is, so long as dissidents, individualists and power-mongers are rendered impotent by lack of reward by the masses, no one will envy them, and no one will feel any need to break the law.

Civilization is an act of consciousness. The more it becomes the responsibility of the individual to maintain this act by repressing the natural, animal instincts inherent within them, their lusts being repressed by their soul if you will, or rather their ids being repressed by their superegos, super-geist over geist, the less any external force, or even excuse, will be necessary. In theory, the state would wither away once the people themselves assumed full responsibility for its existence.

But in so far as civilization is an act, and in so far as society is merely the adopted behavior of animals, is not seeking something? Is it not the strivation towards its similar but superior? Is the act of government not really only the act of a search for a better government, and in that it is such is it not the same old search by the weak for a master?

So long as a single desire remains it will be crowned by the desire to overcome itself, or rather, to be overcome by itself; in the same way the human body is crowned by its mind. This is the last hope of humanity: for hopelessness. One does not seek without wishing to find, which is the same as the wish to cease from seeking. By the act of the populace to seek a form of order, regardless of the form it has settled on for the moment, it reveals a larger, deeper disconcertion with its own existence. One almost is a person only to seek being the perfect person. One lives almost as if on a quest for death. To live honorably is to be someone else's perfect person, to be the master whom they exist to seek; to live shamefully is to be unrecognized by your idol. To die honorably is to find death; to die shamefully is to be found by it. One is only happy when attempting to become the opposite of whatever it is that they are.

Morality can exist without god because it cannot exist without god; it exists in this state as a result of man's spite, not for the idea of god, but for the fact of man's own self. Morality can exist without god only insofar as man is angry at himself as he is, and works up the energy within himself to change himself from within for what he believes is the idea of the better (e.g. morality), without pressure or assistance from outside. As the authority of the state dissipates into the air breathed by all, each citizen becomes more sickened by their own obedience, just as the guilt that is the Jewish tradition makes them a traditionally sickly people. The cure for this illness however can only be self-destruction in one form or another.

It should also be noted that, while morality can exist without god, god cannot exist without the idea of the moral; and while ethics can exist without a government to enforce and embody them, government cannot exist without the excuse of ethics. It is simply too late for that. We are

animals, but we are intelligent animals, and we have ten thousand years of history to teach us better than to have rule without reason. Ironically however, the ancient forms of absolute obedience, of mass slavery and grandiose religious dictatorships, of rule without real reason, merely excuse for the mighty's self-assertion over the masses, mirrors the type of opposition, similar but superior, the type of master which we now sentimentally desire, in much the same way as a father provides a somewhat disturbing and dissatisfying reflection of our ideal man. We seek a superior so that we may sit at his knee, feeling small and stupid, so that we may regain the innocence of savage civility.

Ultra-Modern

I am unimpressed by the modern. I can touch it, easily, it lusts for my clutch; but it cannot touch me, at least not without shedding that which implies its modernity. It can touch me only as what it is: cloth, paper, steel; not its style.

I am unimpressed by the modern perhaps because I am unimpressed with the historical, from which the modern evolved through a series of self-deceptions and artificial rebellions. Nothing changes that much; there is after all a limit to what we can imagine, based primarily on those sensations we have already experienced.

I am somewhat impressed by the ancient. There seems to be, even if it was in ignorance or slavery, a monumental unity of drive that I find remarkable. Really it is only the mystery of this purpose, the mystery of the lost, the Ancient, that attracts me. The answers are all banal and unexceptional I'm sure, so best left uncovered.

But I am impressed by the human. While it lasts. The human element inside time, and time inside humans — this I find moving, this entertains me. Only humanity really changes, but even then not so very much. Their minds, constantly, their bodies, gradually, but they all stop some day, sit down and turn to dust.

It is not the change which really matters to me either. It is their fear of it. It defines them, so they are literally nothing without it, and yet it terrifies them almost to the point of ecstasy. The mundane pierced by sudden alteration. The naked shame of death glimpsing through.

I feel the need to refute the modern, to assert an unmotivated alternative, simply in retaliation to its pervasiveness. It has consumed at least one of the boys I know (and he is a big boy) almost entirely. It threatens to overwhelm all the bourgeois it touches, as though it were so greatly attractive in some way. It is only the product of a colorful, artificial disintegrating attempt to suppress and sublimate sex. It is really only the visceral aspect of it, though all of that forced through the lonely eye, that could have any appeal to a human being.

But as it is so desperately decorative, as it is so forced at times and strained to the point of being spread thread-bare across the face of the repressed animal instinct, and behind even that, the leer of the skull, I find it rather repugnant. I would prefer honesty, nudity, not waltzing snotty aristocratic preps flaunting the malleability of control-systems over the less-educated and poor. I would prefer sex, and death, without ritual. Let life be governed, let it be stifled until sex and death become necessary releases for accumulated tensions, submerge all other acts of selfishness and creativity beneath a mountain of dusty legal texts. But free life's existence, its innocent desire for exploration in physical rather than social ways. I am sick of looking at roseate fetishes. Pop culture is a wax boob.

I suppose I am an idiot for thinking all of this. It doesn't matter to me though. I know it is a futile thing, my thought, my mind, my life. Pop culture will win. It is more appealing than the truth, more rewarding. And truth is too questionable. It exists as a question. Truth is question. And I will die, wrapped up in my wish for wisdom, abandoned by the haughty modern, forgotten by my friends. It's fine. None of this is really important to me, or really interests me.

Just as the irony of the avant-garde bourgeois: a refutation of the modern; how definitively modern!

Dear son:

Only the poor search for meaning. Only martyrs wish for wisdom. Only the body seeks comfort. Do not confuse any of these desires of the weak with the full potential of human happiness.

Once you have conquered meanings, that is, realized that they are exclusively subjective and utterly malleable, you will no longer see them as appealing and evolve beyond any need for them. You will be rich and search for subjects. You will be strong and wish for fun. You will be a brain, seeking power. And even then you will not have reached the full potential of human happiness, although your heart will be filled nearly to bursting with joy and energy.

You will only have achieved the full potential of human happiness when you achieve these things sought by society's tops. Only when you out-have the Haves, only when you rule the rulers will you be above all doubt and free from all regret. Only then will you have surmounted the pinnacle of human capacity for self, for geist, for reward, for happiness.

Try to rule the world, son; I wish my father had had the guts to tell me such when I was young. If you want to become anything, it is as easy as a simple decision to do so. If you want to become a cool kid, just hang out with the cool kids, think what they think, do what they do, and act like you're better at it. If you want to become a painter, join groups of painters, acquire the skills they have, imitate them until they cannot distinguish you from themselves. If you want to become a girl, even, it is still so easy. It is just as easy and no more difficult to become the ruler of the world.

There may be those who would oppose you, but realize, no matter what they say, they do not know what is good for the world, or for people. Neither do you. No one does. People are lost amongst symbols they created long ago and have forgotten the meanings of; symbols that exist exclusively to convince people they are not animals. And in a way this is true. No other animal could ever justify allowing one of its members to reign over any significant number of others. But people can, and you should learn how, because it would be better to be the one person ruling the world than one of an endless supply of people who are too afraid to.

Don't trust anyone who tries to tell you that you don't really want to rule the world, because every little boy does. Imagine Alexander the Great at your age. Is he really any different? No. His parents had more money than their neighbors, but at that time all their neighbors had no money of their own at all. Imagine ruling the entire world. Imagine being able to order people to do anything that you wanted. Imagine all the people, living for the day, serving you simply because there was nothing else for them to do. Imagine how sweet and naughty it would feel to torture someone simply because they disagreed with you, or even simply to watch them squirm beneath the vessels of your dominance.

Do not even bother trying to tell yourself that it does not appeal to you. You are a human being. Everybody knows what appeals to humans. That is why it must be repressed. All that is repressed eventually resurfaces through perversion; this lesson I did learn from my father. It is healthier to not deny your lusts and desires in the first place. Once all the suffering, guilty perverts see a man who is honest, they will follow, and once they see that that man is powerful, they will serve him unto death.

Be that man, son. If you are any kind of man at all: rule the world mercilessly.

(funny: strange: shun: sorrow)

humor is portentous.

When a joke is told it is made funny or unfunny by the reaction of the crowd. If they *judge* it to be funny, it is funny. If someone tells a joke that means they *think* it is funny — and imply that others might (if humble) or should (if forceful) agree.

Anti-humor is humility and this I don't understand. Why do Jews make jokes? Smiling is an expression of fear among apes. Why should humor ward off terror? How can insults make us equals? To be human is to be outgoing — to share that which stimulates our reactions — but to be humble, to suffer from humility, is to be reserved and withdrawn. To be short and sickly. Yet still there is a smile there!

And so I make worm's meat of my very practices, in the name of phantom platonics. To be good humans, we are told, we must aspire to impossible goals. Does stretching make you grow taller? How tall must we be to be tall enough when, each time we grow, we see a horizon behind the horizon? Will we be happy when, from our lofty position, we may behold our whole globe; or will we feel like Atlas? What will become of us when we have become insatiable monsters of achievement/consumption in a world gone to fill our stomachs and heads and hearts? Will we consume our self and be born again into a new cycle of fog and pride? Will we die? Will we *become* god?

Why would we want this — why do we want this? In the name of morals? In our own mortal names? In order to dictate we must consume that which we will dictate. A good soldier follows orders; a good soldier gets promoted until he is *giving* orders. We do what we learn, we learn what we're told; we do what we're told. But because we *learn* while doing this we consume experience — until we have evolved to the advanced state for which we all strive — so that one day we may be giving orders. We struggle for power in the desire for luxury, Eden on a battlefield of morals vs. lusts, logic vs. instinct (for one to be inherently true the other must be proved inherently to be a lie, or at very least a fallacy; concept killing).

humanity is portentous.

Tuna

Normal isn't normal. In fact it never was. What we are brought up to believe is normal is actually an *ideal* boredom. Real boringness isn't boring at all. 'Reality,' 'boring,' 'normal' — these are all just words we use to call the lifestyle we attempt to seem to maintain. Mowing the lawn. Driving to work. Eating supper. Real normalcy, rather than being this type of culturally - necessitated systemization has a much more asocial nickname than its proper name ("Reality") seems to imply. Its nickname is taboo.

And what is a taboo per se? Anything widely practiced by the members of a society that behooves the proprietors of that particular society to abolish through slander and shame, of course. A taboo used to come to town with each new dictator, back in the good old days of popular monarchy; but now, in a Republic, what is taboo and to what extent is actually left up to the public — a group so disoriented by simultaneous expression of conflicting opinions that it wouldn't know the beginning of an issue from its end if they didn't have the commercially-biased media to plant one end in the dirt and light the other end on fire. Well, a taboo is the part of the issue stuck in the ground, on whence the ashes fall to rejuvenate the tinder of the better end of the floral weed. You see? You must behold the taboo — for its planting is at the root of every issue's being brought up.

Mrs. Suzy found a little red blood spot on her little boy's sheets this morning. "I guess little Tommy's not my little baby boy anymore," she thought as she lovingly made his peanut-butter and jelly sandwich and tucked it into his Pac-Man lunch box, "I guess today my Little Tommy is becoming a real, grown-up woman." Mrs. Suzy was found dead later that day, collapsed on the tile floor in front of the sink, blood pooling out from the mouths of her green rubber gloves, a soapy knife in front of her frozen, staring eyes. "Prebably an accident," one dick says to another as he raids the 'fridge of the deceased, " 'cause jest look at ale this toona. This broad wuz plannin' on livin' a week o' sundays."

I am sorry. Now I am going to talk about myself for a while, please save yourselves the annoyance and ignore the following's existence.

Irina, who I loved with body and mind so strongly as to actually have a soul towards whenever around, even if the soul is an evil and disgusting thing, was only a replacement for my father. I have never needed a surrogate mother, afterall; my mother loved me. She never abandoned me, never neglected me, was always impressed by every little thing that I did. I have no complaints about my mother's love for me; but I hope she realizes that such love can never have filled me, nor, in a wife, kept me satisfied. So I was attracted most to girls who were beyond me in my eyes in some way. Behind some door or other, unattainable and forbidden. Unloving.

Writing was only a way to impress my absent father. I found people to be around who thought they were more talented than me, or whom I thought were more talented than me, trying to intellectually improve my writing — Ha! Just trying to put myself beneath some boot. And film, my only interest in film, in spectating, derived from witnessing my parents argue. I am, myself, quiet empty, having never grown up beyond the middle of my first decade of life in any meaningful manner.

A few words attracted me more than others, but what they were was never any more important to me than it was to other people. I really only needed certain words to convey certain things to certain people anyway, so only just before vocal use could I even recall what my beliefs were. And singing, my dream: what a waste of hope. I could never remember lyrics, nor ever even imagine anything more a waste of time than recalling rhymed opinions for the purpose of wooing the masses. In retrospect this desire, as all desires of the mind, embarrasses me greatly. Of course I always admired people who had and pursued this desire.

As to lusts of the flesh, my only enjoyment, of course, as a human. But increasingly desperate to satisfy the mind at the same time, through symbols and shows of power. Increasingly lacking physical love and gaining mental power, more and more dissatisfying daily. Purely an escape from emotions, like my father, learned unconsciously from him. All feelings, even pleasure, eventually became unpleasant. Ejaculation expelled them as surely as an addictive drug would have erased them.

Last wishes? That all of my products be consumed massively that can be, and that all that cannot be destroyed. I wish to be as forgotten in death as I was forgettable in life, which I find by my standards to be a matter of some considerable ease. My body, according to its abilities, may be distributed according to need. My soul, I hope, will die as well, though any afterlife which presented the least bit of change would amuse me a satisfactory amount for a brief duration. I would definitely enjoy not having to think constantly. As to my lifetime wish for wisdom, how ashamed I am to have solicited something so lofty, so elusive, so rumored, such a bourgeois lie. True wisdom is silent, which I have never been, at least not inside. I have always thought that I knew best, when no one really knows anything about anyone or anything for sure at all ever, and all things to know, all elaborate understandings, are only overly-intellectualized instinctual urges and wills to animal behavior.

World please be more quiet from now on, more reflective. It isn't too much to ask, for I do not expect anyone to hear it asked, not through the tumult of the free market, not through the cacaphonic clamoring of ideas inside minds. Culture calm down, quit craving. Nothing is worth raising up your arm for. Stop talking to yourself, mankind, start listening. Forget it. Never mind.

Laughter is the illusion of *power over*.

It arises through two relationships, having at least two individual personas. The first is the most natural, which encompasses physical humor; it is laughter at the damned. The second is the product of evolution into symbolism, or the evolution of the mental, and encompasses primarily verbal comedy; it is the laughter of the damned.

In the first situation we find the most animal type of laughter, and therefore the more childish, simpler forms of comedy. The most base example is laughter at the man who falls down. Why is this funny? Why do we laugh at this?

Integral to study of the motives for laughter is an understanding that laughter, the outburst of nervous energy through the ultimate extension of the action of smiling, is derived from primal fear response. In primates we see the muscles used to activate what we have come to call a smile only when the animal is threatened and feels the desperate need to escape physical duress through, perhaps, the absurd. At least through the strange, as that is what smiling is — a way of glaring, of showing the array of a beast's teeth, without entirely removing one's self from a submissive position. In other words it is a forgivable display of intimidation, bordering on defense and aggression, but not necessarily culminating in them.

So why do we laugh at the misfortune of others? It is the act of releasing pent up fearful energy. It is as though we are relieved to see something terrible come of our neighbor rather than ourselves, and yet at the same time we recognize the fact that its occurring to our neighbor means we, being not significantly distant from him in form, are not excluded from the event's potential. It is, essentially, an action of relief through displacement at the same time as it perpetuates itself by creating more fear through sympathy. So the more we can relate with the victim of a misfortune, the damned that is, for he can no more escape his misfortune than we can help laughing at him, the more we must laugh at him in order not to become him. Which brings us to the second stage of more civilized humor.

After an experience has been witnessed, the action of it becomes irrelevant as the mind can recreate the scenario of our original encounter. So, as the mind asserts increasing dominance over the visceral, verbal humor asserts itself over physical comedy. In verbal humor it is primarily the irony of the relationship between victim and witness that warrants examination, for this is the laughter of the damned.

The most common scene for the delivery of verbal humor is that of the comedy club — a single comedian and a crowd. The comedian stands, frequently on a stage, while the crowd usually sits in rows or around tables. This relationship, classically, excludes the victim of the comedian's punch lines, or at least reduces the victim's presence to the minds of the audience. The act of, say, falling down, is absent. It falls to the verbal comedian to use the right words to describe it so that a memory of the act may be triggered in the minds of the audience and an internal relationship may be established to replace the missing object.

This is the laughter *of* the damned because they are no longer laughing *at* the damned, as he stands before them. They are laughing at their own potential for becoming the damned, the residual potential from their witnessing damnation. The damnation is inside each member of the crowd, rather than excluded from the crowd by being placed before them, and the fear they feel is of themselves, heightened by the presence of the laughter of the neighbors who surround them. The fear they feel is the fear of their own potential to fall, their own freedom to fall.

By recognizing this similarity and laughing at it in a crowd, the audience members are given the illusion that they have power over something. Just as by laughing at the damned they had power over him, by laughing at the potential for damnation in themselves they may imagine that they have the power to stop themselves from jumping into damnation, and thus power over not only themselves but all of damnation. This is, of course, only an illusion. Laughter is the act of expelling energy, of displacing fear onto an external object or relegating it to within a certain situation. But this does not trap fear. It only denies it. To deny a superior animal is not to defeat it; to shun the devil is not to destroy him; to mock the damned is not to avoid becoming them.

Laughter is the refuge of the hopelessly weak. A smile is the death mask of a ravaged animal. Why does he jump up toward the sky and laugh? For he has forgotten his fear of falling. He imagines only god has power over him, for he has given himself up toward god in joy. The monk,

nearly struck by lightning, rolls around in the mud, clutching at his sides, roaring until tears roll down his clenching cheeks. He thinks he has just been given life, because he has avoided death, through no action of his own. He sees his life so easily taken away from him, and his laughter is all that remains, echoing like thunder. But falling is inevitable, and death. All the jubilation throughout history has not prolonged by one day the life of a single soul.

Attempting to reconcile the proletariat with self-motivated action produces as many conundrums in logic as does attempting to reconcile capitalism with any form of self-limiting morality. This schism then, between the (democratic) State and the (Judeo-Christian) Church can be seen as the cause of two particular paradoxes between spirit and doctrine.

In the first case appears the contradiction of Socialist atheism, as the ultimate external locus of control, God, is a stronger motivator for behavior within a rigid bureaucracy than internal desire for class-wide betterment. History has shown that men, in the name of god(s), built pyramids, walls and vast empires; while men, in the name of their brothers, have done little more than limit their shows of natural hostility, mistrust and aggression. It is absurd to take away the father-figure traditionally needed by peasants and the proletariat in order to replace it with the feeling of camaraderie and *éreté* only truly experienced by the bourgeois members of elitist, “prestigious” social clubs. The poor may throw away the crutch of the church, imitating the rich’s lack of need for pre-existing behavioral structure, but then cannot suddenly walk on their own. Workers cannot adopt the nature of their masters, the natural urge, the animal lust, to significantly better their lives by their personal action. Peasants cannot become kings.

From the second situation rises the move of the Church towards open support of the Right; also a contradiction, as this seminal liberal institution was established to render all men equal before god, reducing kings to the level of peasants, rather than merely serving the interests of the nobility and oppressing the individuality of the underclass. The Holy Roman Catholic Church, for as long as it has had any influence on people, has attracted the type of man who seeks personal power, and in greater quantity than the court of any royalty. But the promise of the church was meant to appeal to those on the other side of the pulpit, the congregations, the masses; and the original promise of the church was to render upon and over the seekers of personal pride, power or pleasure (in other words the bourgeoisie much more so than the working class) strict obedience to a higher law, the law of god above, ethics and morality. Especially subsequent to atheistic Communist revolutions and the replacement of the Church by the State as the primary dictator of right and wrong, the Catholic Church has become more and more vocal in its support of less government, more personal freedom (for men) and civilizing heathens through cultural imperialism.

The Church and State, which should share the side of improving all human lives by dictating a set of social taboos and enforcing its adoption, instead appear to be, for all effects and purposes, competing with one another for the right to do this. Behind their backs capitalism and the bourgeoisie, both comfortable without god or government, run rampant and begin to very quickly rule the world.

I seem to side more with the pacifistic initial church than with the post-Marxist militant overthrow of any existing evil. I believe, like the Jews seem to in their literature, like Gandhi believed in action, that Victimization brings one closer to God than does Struggle (as the Germans — both Marx and Hitler, for example — have always believed). As would be advocated by anyone too “weak” to identify with bourgeois heroes of popular appeal and intellectual mediocrity, I say Suffering has greater ultimate psychological rewards than does Struggle. Evolution is a process of surviving tortures, not of inventing new ones to inflict or inflicting them.

The idea of *geist* was most probably brought back to both Germany and France during the Crusades by the Knights Templar, but not from the Zionist cults they encountered, as some historical conspiracy-theorists claim. Rather the notion of achieving God through struggle, through self-assertion, though it is present in the Jewish mystical Kabbalah in a highly symbolized, systemized form, derives more directly from the philosophy of the Muslims; in particularly their notion of the *jihad*. The Crusades themselves were a *jihad*, and the Inquisition was as well — a *jihad* against the gypsies (the Jewish pseudo-aristocracy) and against the Jews themselves. The Holocaust was an institutionalized *jihad*, the product of Nazi combination of both Apollonian and Dionysian politics. Even the class struggle may be seen as a kind of *jihad*; the god of the morally right fighting for the underprivileged and the god of Darwinian *lex talionis* fighting for the upper class — like Yahweh versus Allah. This does not end in One Big Union. It ends in the same ruin wars always end in, simply (at best) installing a new dictator.

The Capitalist Ideal

The Capitalist ideal? What is the “capitalist ideal?” Is it absolute freedom? What does that mean?

Throughout history institutions have acted as humanity’s superego as society has become the embodiment of mankind’s brain. The brain has continued to evolve — through society. This is Social Darwinism. But that does not mean “might makes right;” it has always been survival of the fittest. Communism fell because it wasn’t *fit*, it failed to appeal to a mass audience; it ceased having the salability of revolution when it installed itself and cast out the hypothetically catch-all net of bureaucracy, essentially *becoming* its father, whom it had killed. America, too, becomes like its father — imperialistic England — but skirts the issue of neo-colonial economic tyranny by dint of prosperity. It successfully sells itself exactly where Russia failed; the capitalist ideal. Absolute freedom of the id within the confines of the system of finance. A combination of the institutionalized Apollonian (money) with the personal Dionysian (wealth), as beautiful to behold as art, or National Socialism. You see, it is not a gestalt of each realm’s best qualities; it is a dynamic equilibrium so dependent on unreliable external pressure it could crumble without warning. It is not, in other words, a synthesis of the superego of humanity with its id, but instead a dialectical opposition.

Throughout history there has always been a power elite. Behind institutions they were humanity’s successful id; fat at the top of the food chain, preying on the labor of the poor. Communism sought to make the superego predominant to the id, so that no one would be above the law; thus rendering kings into peasants. But capitalism promises to liberate the id from the confines of institutionalization, thus alleging to render all peasants into kings. And so peasants, actual, real peasants flock to America, land of opportunity, expecting to be made into actual, real kings; and being filtered into the institution of the economy instead. Work. Hard work. Endless toil virtually without reward. Conformity. Drudgery. Wage slavery. It is only a new, less palpable form of expression. Money is only a new, less physical whip.

But the ideal of the power elite — the tyrannical heroes of the oppressive economy, the capitalist ideal, is still the same. The same as it ever was, the same as it always will be. The id’s victory lies in convincing its slaves that “work is freedom.” But the work of the have nots is the freedom of the haves. The capitalist ideal has always been, and always will be: exploitation. Power and strength to manipulate and use others. To the capitalist, just as to the untamed id, absolute freedom means dominance, authority and lack of accountability. The id desires freedom to rule, not only its own mental domain, but, through its acts of externalizing self-expression, the entire world it perceives outside its borders as well. It is insatiable. Its voracious appetite is limitless. It is the flesh of lust, the bank account of greed. The unchecked id becomes, acting out through liberal institutions (thus combining itself with the superego; Dionysus wearing an Apollo mask), an authoritarian dictator. Each individual hero of the id emulates on a small scale Adolf Hitler.

And I ask you now, ladies and gentlemen, is it really a crime against nature to tame the wild lion? Is it wrong to put the beast into a zoo? Is it not preferable to its limitless savagery if given the absolute freedom it thinks only to desire and lives only to pursue?

Letter to a lover

Dear X,

You need not worry as to my intentions with Y, your lover. Could I ever feel for Y what you feel? No. I do not want to. Your place within the universe is secure.

You and your lover are meant to be together, I feel, even as I see everything about the both of you crumbling apart. When you are together you create one another's existence. This sustaining dependency is of neither credit nor shame to the characters of either of you, as it is a part of you, as much so as if it were your own foot. Can your foot so tarnish or comprise your good reputation? Only insofar as how and, more importantly, against whom it is used. The relationship in which the two of you live emotionally is not a prison, but a house with doors and windows through which you may leave and others may enter. It is not as absolute in this way as if it were a foot, because it is theoretical rather than factual, perceived rather than physical. Does this mean that, without the solidity of a foot, and with doors and windows pierced through its walls, letting light in, and shadows, that it will fall?

Perhaps if you feel fear for this it should be accepted that what you fear is the structure's freedom to fall, and not its actually falling, as it appears from outside to be quite sturdy and stable. Is it not a house made of candy, which the glance of another can pick a part from, or which the rain can erode into tastelessness? Is it not the very temptation which you desire about the secret structure that you fear being discovered by others and succumbed to by them? Will the house not fall apart simply under the weight of its own perfection, as the sculpture, beneath the gaze of its sculptor, may come to life simply to leave him?

That which you and X share is not unique, although, as a portion of its perfection, it necessarily appears to be from inside. I have dwelled within such a crystal palace before, lost as a wide eyed child in libraries of valentines and halls draped with the tapestries of stained sheets. It is a realm at once inside of, and yet somehow altogether alien and superior to, mundane reality. A vast enclosed paradise, womb-like, eden-like, and the happiest spot to die in one's sleep. And I did die there. A little death.

I left a piece of myself there, and further, having left myself there, I can never regain myself. The tragedy of a rejected lover's position is in their ultimately futile hope to regain this lost aspect of their being. To be made complete by being complemented by an other, as the yin the yang. But this piece of me, in this heavenly sanctuary, has been robbed from me forever. And the wound hurts me so it feels as though it were my entire heart ripped out and discarded. Discarded for it does not even thrive in the long-parted perfection, behind the gates of the secret garden that was our love for one another. I gave her my self and she cast it aside, unwanted by either of us. It dies there, blackening in decay, on the marble floor, as cold as a snowdrift, and I watch it with sad fascination as it rots and blows away. It is all I have to remind myself she was ever here, for she left me nothing else. No part of herself, no sliver of her living heart, for me to either cast aside or cherish.

Mine now is the feeling of ultimate freedom. The freedom which any conscious lover must fear. Freedom to be abandoned, isolated, rejected. Is it truly worse to be love's lover than the lover that love has scorned? I do not know. I know that my life, as limitlessly free as it now seems, the freedom of a lost limb, of a destroyed home, I would gladly sacrifice one million times over in utter agony to see for one day my beloved's love for me restored and brought unto me. I would give my life for a foot. Were it hers, were she only offering it to me now, even forcing it down my throat. For even one inch of the thread by which we were bound I would unravel the tapestry of my remaining sanity. And by the very absence of her shadow across my eye I do seem to be going as blind as if I were insane.

Fear only so far as you need, but know this: need for life is never lack of death.

Respectfully, A

Can it be said that an institution is anarchic? More directly, can this rightly be said of the institution of American government and the system of society to which it belongs?

Life is obviously a matter of choices. The most fundamental act of self-definition is the choice between acquiring any object and enduring its absence. As the action of choice defines us we can find ourselves by examining the unique pattern of choices we have made and the similarities in inherent structure of the items we have chosen. Thus the binary opposition between personality types is revealed if the ultimate act of choice is examined — to choose or not to choose, to acquire any object or to endure its absence. One type gets while one goes without.

Historically the personality type accustomed to going without has done just that, constituting the disenfranchised majority; for example the serfs in the medieval hierarchy. They have given when they could not afford to give, usually to the extent of their easily gained and, consequentially, undervalued lives. The focus of their life has been outside of themselves, on the Other.

The opposite personality type, used to choosing with almost arbitrary liberty, has historically taken and amassed the loss of the poor. This minority of people see little to be gained from selflessness, and so are definitively self-centered. Although we take for granted from our advantageous historical perspective that the luxury of inter-class mobility we enjoy has always existed, although this is not true. Just as it is the government of a Democracy that denies or guarantees the degree of financial freedom an individual can have, so it was to institutions of such caliber that in the past men could turn to seek increase of personal power.

Thus we always see institutions in history as being immense warships, exploiting their own as fuel to do battle against one another in the vast international arena. However one must remember that the institutions themselves could only be as self-centered as those people who came to power within them.

Here we come to the history of communism. Communism is based on the idea of a dictatorship by the proletariat, in other words a government made up of the meek, those who were traditionally selfless and generously focused on the Other. According to Marx, this system would “wither away” when it was no longer necessary to enforce against selfish individuals the rules that have always governed the majority — the rule that the good of the community predominates over personal interest.

In the face of communism the bourgeoisie collapsed into Romanticism. Romanticism portrayed the almost theatrical overvaluing of all the traits of high culture by which the bourgeoisie differentiated themselves from the toiling masses, but with the Medieval chivalric code of ethics intertwined. It was essentially an attempt at apprehending the appearance of self-destruction, necessitated as the value of selflessness increased in the wake of the rise of communism. The self became taboo; no one wanted to get caught with one. But the destruction of self advocated by the desperate desire for the Impossible embodied in Romanticism is much more like anarchism than the selflessness of communism.

The significant difference between communism and anarchism refers back to the original difference in personality types determined by choice. Even while the economic standing of left and right gradually balances out, the essential deviation between he who wants limitless personal liberty and he who wants the equality of all men remains eternally and irreconcilably polar. It is, as simply as possible, this: communism proposes an alternative choice, while anarchism chooses not to choose. That is, a communist revolution replaces a self-centered institution with a selfless one, while anarchism advocates enduring the absence of any institution at all.

So the relationship of the weak masses and the strong minority to the object of the institution has become reversed. Now the community desires it as a vessel for collective might, and the bourgeoisie advocate burning it rather than conceding it to such rabble.

Now we come to the question of primary interest. Can an institution be based on anarchy? To answer this we must examine the difference between the American and Soviet forms of republic. Under the Soviet form a dictatorship by the proletariat was attempted, with a bureaucracy so immense being established it was hoped it could net the whole populace. The fact that this institution never “withered away” can be taken as a sign that Russia was never short on selfish individuals, but as the institution existed to permanently eradicate selfish individuals,

and would wither away only upon completion of this sole task, the institution can be seen as a failure; it is failed both to eradicate selfish individuals and to wither away. In its state as a failure, that is, in retrospect, we may see the attempt by the Soviet Union as romantic.

The Soviet Union provided an alternative ideological, institutionalized option to choose, while simultaneously failing to provide alternative goods and services in sufficient supply to maintain respect among its competitors. It provided a mental, structural choice, but not a physical, actual one. Thus its body never became corpulent enough to survive the death of the mind that governed it.

The American system is as much of a success as the Soviet Union was a failure, even if only because the American system exists to fail, and in this it succeeds. The American system is based on what is apparently an oxymoron — federalized liberty, or institutionalized anarchy. It is based on the lack of an ideological, institutionalized alternative and the simultaneous surplus of alternative goods and services. It is highly respected among its competitors, while it does comparatively little to take care of those in need within it. It is, symbolically, a good looking body with health problems. It eats and eats, but with no direction, and no motive, so it does not retain its wealth for long, nor distribute it efficiently.

an exercise against historical conspiracy theories

Let me teach you about a new conspiracy. There is an organisation which many people know about, fewer idolize, a few rarely speak of and almost all fear.

This organisation has always been men, although recently they have been allowing women to join as equals. In the past women were used only as ceremonial assistants, involved in costuming and arming the dominant males. All nationalities and ethnicities may apply; some are accepted because of what they are while for the same reason others may be turned away. Minorities of special appeal include those of darker complexion or mysterious heritage, the historically “underprivileged.”

They have their own building, where they wear strange uniforms and perform incomprehensible rituals, frequently involving the deaths of humans who are not in their sect. Sacrifices, they say, have to be made. When they leave this building they go back to their seemingly ordinary lives — eating, watching TV, marrying; all the while appearing on the surface so much like you and me that no one would ever suspect them of being what they truly are.

These people believe that, once you have fallen into their clutches, they, not you, should have the final say as to whether you live or die.

They amass great sums of your money to buy their bizarre instruments, which they will then use against you, claiming that only they understand what is in your best interest. In your name they try to reverse Nature’s plan, and this perversion of the Divine pattern has always been and will always be their primary code. They swear a solemn oath upon it, penalizing any who violate it with the worst castigation available to them — banishment from membership.

Lit dimly by the distant gleam of Greece’s Golden Age their history stretches back almost beyond recounting. It is probable their craft was perfected as early as the Old Kingdom in Egypt, where it was ministered to Pharaohs and performed even after death on their corpses; it sprang up under similar conditions in the farthest eastern corners of the Orient, in imperial China, perhaps due to an undiscovered trade route. They, themselves can trace their origins back to an ancient order of crusaders, the Hospitalers, who brought back the roots of their arcane knowledge from their invasions of the Holy Lands, from both the Jewish and Muslim infidel tribes. For centuries following, the occult practitioners of this black art butchered thousands in its practise. Those who understood its secrets held positions of great sway behind the most powerful kings and clergy, shaping historical events from behind a dark veil of anonymity, shaping strategies based solely upon their own unique twist on ethics. During plagues they were even known to roam the countryside in hideous masks, preying on the terminal by selling them false hopes. This was surely their lowest hour.

Since that time many of Europe’s most famous figures have belonged to this secretive society; of note is Leonardo DeVinci, who clandestinely studied lost texts and inculcated himself to the ingrained technique of dissection of the dead in the name of his allegiance to this underground cult, concealing his sacrilege beneath the nose of the pope. The Catholic Church has always been an enemy of this covert cabal, and some Christian denominations have sworn animosity specifically against all their unseen disciplines.

This group of secretive intellectuals claims to value the good of humanity even over their own personal good, but the majority of the common citizenry they profess to serve does not even understand the nature of the “help” they provide, and many even die from receiving this “help.” Not one single leader can be found, even by this sect’s most secluded inner circles, to speak for them all as one — yet they would have us believe that they are all co-operative with one another, and only wish to serve the public. They claim to be capable, skilled and open, luring hundreds of suckers to their deaths every day, all over the world. The conspiracy has spread to every corner of the globe and infiltrates the minds and pocket books of every single living soul all across the entire planet.

These people
are doctors.

an exercise against historical conspiracy theories

Let me teach you about a new conspiracy. There is a brood about which many people know, which fewer idolize, of which a few rarely speak. A syndicate which almost all fear.

This organisation has always been administrated by men, although recently they have been allowing women to join as equals. In the past, women were used only as ceremonial assistants, involved in costuming and arming the dominant males. All nationalities and ethnicities may apply; some are accepted because of what they are while for the same reason others may be turned away. Minorities of special appeal include those of darker complexion or exotic heritage, the historically “underprivileged.” Here, all runts and strays may seek shelter and aid.

They have their own facility, where they play at being a host of mystic gods, wearing strange uniforms and performing incomprehensible rituals, frequently involving the deaths of citizens not worthy to be in their sect. Sacrifices, they say, have to be made. When they leave this lodge they go back to their seemingly ordinary lives — eating, watching TV, marrying; all the while appearing on the surface so much like you and me that no one would ever suspect them of being what they truly are.

These people believe that, once you have fallen into their clutches, they, not you, should have the final say as to whether you live or die.

They amass great sums of your money to buy their bizarre instruments, which they will then use against you, claiming that only they understand what is in your best interest. In your name they try to reverse Nature’s plan, and this perversion of the Divine pattern has always been and will always be their primary code. They swear a solemn oath upon it, penalizing any who violate it with the worst castigation available to them — banishment from membership.

Lit dimly by the distant gleam of Greece’s Golden Age their history stretches back almost beyond recounting. It is probable their craft was perfected as early as the Old Kingdom in Egypt, where it was ministered to Pharaohs and performed even after death on their corpses; it sprang up under similar conditions in the farthest eastern corners of the mysterious Orient, in imperial China, perhaps due to an undiscovered trade route. They, themselves can trace their origins back to an ancient order of crusaders, the Hospitalers, who brought back the roots of their arcane knowledge from their invasions of the Holy Lands, from both the Jewish and Muslim infidel tribes. For centuries following, the occult practitioners of this black art butchered thousands in its practise. Those who understood its secrets held positions of great sway behind the most powerful kings and clergy, shaping historical events from behind a dark veil of anonymity, shaping strategies based solely upon their own unique twist on ethics. During plagues they were even known to roam the countryside in hideous masks, preying on the terminal by selling them false hopes. This was surely their lowest hour.

Since that time many of Europe’s most famous figures have belonged to this secretive society; of note is Leonardo DeVinci, who clandestinely studied lost texts and inculcated himself to the ingrained technique of dissection of the dead in the name of his allegiance to this underground cult, concealing his sacrilege beneath the nose of the pope. The Catholic Church has always been an enemy of this covert cabal, and some Christian denominations have sworn animosity specifically against all their unseen disciplines.

This clan of secretive intellectuals claims to value the good of humanity over the good of individuals, even over their own personal welfare, but the majority of the common folks they profess to serve cannot even understand the nature of the “help” they provide, and many even die from receiving their subtle elixirs. Not one single leader can be found, even by this sect’s most secluded inner circles, to speak for them all as one — yet there is little doubt that they are all confederates of one another. They claim to be capable, skilled and open, luring hundreds of suckers to their deaths every day, all over the world. The conspiracy has spread to every corner of the globe and infiltrates the minds and pocket books of every single living soul all across the entire planet.

These people
are doctors.

A Prophet: "With each passing second on an atomic clock, science struggles with all of its cybernetically enhanced might to distance itself from the arts; it scrubs with a; of its sterile machines at its accursed body, attempting to finally erase the last taint, the bitter stain of humanism, of humanity. And simply by the implication of superiority, its behavior, saturated with its distaste for mortal, malleable flesh, appeals to those whom it scorns. This vinegar attracts people, similarly eager to differentiate themselves from the common sense instincts of their animal ancestors, as surely as fly-paper does flies. People prefer to consume the non-generative.

"The arts, in helpless reflection of those who lead, and by their example leading those who without them have no other eyes, thus become more graphic and reproducible. The greatest sin now is to not incorporate technology in the creation of art. Many movements have sought to achieve abstraction from any form of functionality, though by removing the last vestige of verisimilitude these movements merely leave a foul flavor in the mouths of the indifferent. They do not want art to be forced down their throat as such, so overwhelmingly pungent; though the minor tang of spice-less science slips directly down their choking gullet. Without offense it penetrates their narrow minds. Facts are gel caps. No more real than the opinions expressed in the extravagant, sumptuous, ocular feasts of art, but easier to swallow. Intelligent, or at least younger and less rigid arts seek to be more subtle in the appeal of their form. Film has developed a set of rules which render it nearly as acceptable as any real, but non-visceral, experience. Though it would like to regain the intimacy, the immediacy of close physical contact, it must understand that the majority of its salability results from its apparent disgust with its audiences. It is a visual medium, most popular when it teases the voyeuristic tendencies it evokes in its observers. All attempts to create an inter-active media fall equally short. It will never be a human being that the user is relating with through this technology. All forms of subjectivity such as the nature of the human being are being negated one by one, for the sake of technological progress.

"We want to make it easier on our bodies, and our bodies are not self-motivated. So we kill them off, and they die passively, and are replaced by machines."

Manifesto of the Body

Let us say that I love the body. And let us add that I respect the mind. This is what and all each wants, and this is what I see logical to do. I do not respect the body, I don't even know how. Nor do I love the mind, or even have any wish to.

I love the body because it does what I cannot. I love it as one loves a god, in a state of awe and inability to understand. How does that arm lift so much? How does life generate itself from various liquids and tissues? How shall one live and how die? Etc. I return often to my admiration for all physical functions, though each time with a slightly drier eye, with more indifferent objectivity and analytical logic. Less fascination. Love is just life after all, and life dies. I do not love life enough to want to kill death. Death is the spiritualization of love, freeing it from the body. Death is a form of love. The body is beautiful and I worship it. I return to each aspect with more interfering curiosity each time, desiring to experiment, to manipulate and change. It is the softness of skin that I love, its malleability. The softness of skin that I worship with a curious lust to touch, the cooperative genital productivity of dialectical synthesis. I love the smell of naked arousal more than I could ever love any idea.

I respect the mind because it is me. It does what I can do. I do not like what I can do. I do not like the mind. I compete with other minds. I do not like other minds. Minds want to be free from the body and test its limits with torturous, quantitative interest. They love power and freedom and hate love and the cycle of life. I hate all ideas; they exist only to make their progenitor's body more comfortable, claiming to further the cause of freeing other brains; they are lies. All ideas seek to be the best idea, all minds are eager dictators. I cannot wait to blow my brain out. The only aspect I could ever love about a mind is that which I fear — its emptiness, its potential capacity. No mind can hold the whole world. I understand the mind too well to ever be able to be in love with it. I am it. I cannot help this. I wish to be free even from the limiting form of my own brain. Bloodthirsty parasite.

My ideal person would be talented but selfless, fed up with free will, and desire to render the brain less unlike the body. Let a politician truly love the working masses, and take to hell where they belong all artistic imperialists.

How do we know that the body wants to die? There are plenty of people who scream that it wants to live, that it is full of life to overflowing and that its survival is an active process. These people are talking about the brain, that representative of desperate borgeoise social order; they know nothing of the body itself, that passive bag of uncomfortable liquids. The body gives us every indication that it wants to die. It ages; it decays; it allows itself to be overrun by disease and offers little natural resistance to physical threats. It lets itself be beaten. It lets itself be raped. Not because it enjoys these things. (Although it might; we assume it would not enjoy anything which threatened the survival instinct we, as brains, impute to it, but the act of pleasure to the body may be a simple build up of sensation that knows no possible limitation.) It does not fight, as the mind does, against that which seeks to alter it, mutate it or ruin it permanently. It is so passive it does not seek out such affects, as some brains do, but when it encounters them it does all but welcome them to destroy it. The Body is Open. This statement is true above and beyond all others which can be made about the body. It is always as open as the mind may close. The body is a vagina and the brain is a rectal sphincter.

If we accept that the body is a separate organism from the brain, and this would seem to be implied if we were to accept that it is capable of motivations (even in the form of passivity) not only different from, but altogether opposite, those held sacred by the brain-locked ego (I am speaking entirely of self-preservation), then it is possible to imagine us as alienated from ourselves. This should make us happy; our body can exist without our minds, can exist even without our brains if we simply replace that physiological aristocracy with machines, and our minds, it is obvious, long to exist without our natural bodies — long to have the complete control of physical reality promised by the surrogate physical body electric or the impudent transcendence afforded by the ephemeral astral form. So why should it ever horrify us to imagine ourselves thus divided?

Our body, as a separate organism, is like a country colonized by our brains. It abides by the laws we set for it because, when it fails to, we punish it severely. But it retains in some small circulation its arcane and forbidden original cultrue, its practices and habits, its rites and rituals. Should it truly be punished for breaking the law of logical expectation if, by taking some action (or rather, through defining itself by default as fatally passive), it is maintaining the practices of its tribal elders. This is what we punish our bodies for: reatining a sense of their forgotten independence. They have been conquered, and rightly so, being as how it is against their nature to fight back; so why should they not suffer for straying from their new role as slave to our will? Is not even indifference a form of active adaptation afterall; and if they are capable of even loosely being shackled with the mind's harness of self-motivation then ought they not be put to use for some good, being as how they refuse stubbornly to manage this themselves? Is it not our right to hate and exploit this proud mass of damp, warm softness? Is it not our duty as brains to take the clay of the earth and sculpt it up into a rigid statue of ideal form?

The only law of our body is death. All else carries on out of mere habit, with occassional evolutionary modification exclusively for the purpose of maximizing short-term comforts. But death remains an insoluble absolute. The mind dreads it: an absolute not formed and controlled by the mind must be its equal, and therefore its enemy. Whether the body accepts this single law passively, as it does the imposition of life, or whether it actively desires death, is a question of learning how to translate the language of the body. Is sickness not a cry for help? Is weakness not attractive to the strong, the greedy, the selfish and exploitive?

Do we, as borgeoise brains, not secretly believe the weak and the passive must desire their inevitable suffering, and therefore deserve it?

further topics to cover:

existentialism (body) vs. essentialism (brain)

the body wants a life without addrenaline. the brain wants a life beyond the physical.

the role of hands and the use of pockets; does the body want to be naked? Have the hands become so accustomed to being the tools of the brain that they are no longer truly part of the

body?

drugs as essential. Suicide as the ultimate essential; Camus. Sleep as existential; dreams as an essential rebellion, proving the constant agitation of the mind.

the “brain” of the body is the genitals. (a joke: “These evolved from the redundant brain system evidenced only in the fossil remains of stegosaurus but present in all early, proto-sentient beings. Or rather, the brain which exists now evolved from the ‘secondary’ brain, and the brain which dwelled in the frontal prepuce has since devolved into the sensitive nervous system in the genitals. Dinosaur people had cunt/ cocks for heads [note the existing features of the face].”)

the brain provides the body an order within which it can feel comfort, but also seeks to express itself by imposing its expressions of self-definition upon the body. The body does not resist this, but is not benefitted by it. This existential mutation is physical evolution that serves the ultimate end of the brain, which is a non-physical existence.

the brain experiences irony due its ability to perceive its own physicality. It pities the body only insofar as it chooses to allow itself to be aware that it is comprised of flesh as well. The brain’s greatest fear is selflessness, that is — that it might have no inherent, non-corporeal essence that is not absolutely irreducible to the nature of its physicality.

love and power are both within Others. Thus, both existentialism and essentialism are dependent on Others for the accomplishment of their aims. When existentialism has achieved its goal through co-operation and combination it experiences a “little death.” When essentialism has achieved its goal through competition and cruelty it experiences the horrific joy of pure freedom.

the body does not want to die, per se. It does want to turn itself into liquid (through sweat, sexual secretions, blood, drool). It is the brain that wants to possess life by drying it out, or rather, existing in a perfectly airless vacuum.

Attempting to reconcile the proletariat with self-motivated action produces as many conundrums in logic as does attempting to reconcile capitalism with any form of self-limiting morality. This schism then, between the (democratic) State and the (Judeo-Christian) Church can be seen as the cause of two particular paradoxes between spirit and doctrine.

In the first case appears the contradiction of Socialist atheism, as the ultimate external locus of control, God, is a stronger motivator for behavior within a rigid bureaucracy than internal desire for class-wide betterment. History has shown that men, in the name of god(s), built pyramids, walls and vast empires; while men, in the name of their brothers, have done little more than limit their shows of natural hostility, mistrust and aggression. It is absurd to take away the father-figure traditionally needed by peasants and the proletariat in order to replace it with the feeling of camaraderie and *éreté* only truly experienced by the bourgeois members of elitist, “prestigious” social clubs. The poor may throw away the crutch of the church, imitating the rich’s lack of need for pre-existing behavioral structure, but then cannot suddenly walk on their own. Workers cannot adopt the nature of their masters, the natural urge, the animal lust, to significantly better their lives by their personal action. Peasants cannot become kings.

From the second situation rises the move of the Church towards open support of the Right; also a contradiction, as this seminal liberal institution was established to render all men equal before god, reducing kings to the level of peasants, rather than merely serving the interests of the nobility and oppressing the individuality of the underclass. The Holy Roman Catholic Church, for as long as it has had any influence on people, has attracted the type of man who seeks personal power, and in greater quantity than the court of any royalty. But the promise of the church was meant to appeal to those on the other side of the pulpit, the congregations, the masses; and the original promise of the church was to render upon and over the seekers of personal pride, power or pleasure (in other words the bourgeoisie much more so than the working class) strict obedience to a higher law, the law of god above, ethics and morality. Especially subsequent to atheistic Communist revolutions and the replacement of the Church by the State as the primary dictator of right and wrong, the Catholic Church has become more and more vocal in its support of less government, more personal freedom (for men) and civilizing heathens through cultural imperialism.

The Church and State, which should share the side of improving all human lives by dictating a set of social taboos and enforcing its adoption, instead appear to be, for all effects and purposes, competing with one another for the right to do this. Behind their backs capitalism and the bourgeoisie, both comfortable without god or government, run rampant and begin to very quickly rule the world.

I seem to side more with the pacifistic initial church than with the post-Marxist militant overthrow of any existing evil. I believe, like the Jews seem to in their literature, like Gandhi believed in action, that Victimization brings one closer to God than does Struggle (as the Germans — both Marx and Hitler, for example — have always believed). As would be advocated by anyone too “weak” to identify with bourgeois heroes of popular appeal and intellectual mediocrity, I say Suffering has greater ultimate psychological rewards than does Struggle. Evolution is a process of surviving tortures, not of inventing new ones to inflict or inflicting them.

The idea of *geist* was most probably brought back to both Germany and France during the Crusades by the Knights Templar, but not from the Zionist cults they encountered, as some historical conspiracy-theorists claim. Rather the notion of achieving God through struggle, through self-assertion, though it is present in the Jewish mystical Kabbalah in a highly symbolized, systemized form, derives more directly from the philosophy of the Muslims; particularly in their notion of the *jihad*. The Crusades themselves were a *jihad*; as was the Inquisition — a *jihad* against the gypsies (the Jewish pseudo-aristocracy) and against the Jews themselves. The Holocaust was an institutionalized *jihad*, the product of Nazi combination of both Apollonian and Dionysian politics. Even the class struggle may be seen as a kind of *jihad*; the god of the morally right fighting for the underprivileged and the god of Darwinian *lex talionis* fighting for the upper class — like Yahweh versus Allah. This does not end in One Big Union. It ends in the same ruin wars always end in, simply (at best) installing a new dictator.

Having seen how neither the Church nor the State, being pitted for what they believe to be

their survival against one another by forces of dissension within each, may act as a bastion of institutionalized passive resistance, it must now be considered how each individual who comes to this cause may seek, themselves, to achieve it.

Let us say that change need not derive from overt action. For example the change to a lack of conflict could not seem more hypocritical if brought about by a revolution. On the contrary it seems that the appearance of stasis best conveys the calm heart of this intent. I have, in the fury of my idiotic youth, questioned why there is so little possibility of a global communist revolution in the twenty first century. I neglected to understand, then, that a gradual socio-economic, cultural and philosophical liberalism, lasting over the entire duration of that century, could produce a more socialist utopia than any armed revolt could. As unsatisfying as it tastes to say, there may be wisdom in moderation. This, at least, I prefer to see as the motivating belief of the world around me, because if I allowed myself to consider even for a moment that not even this meager liberalization is occurring, or that we are experiencing indeed the very opposite — a reactionary de-evolution into individualism and nationalism — I could hardly allow myself the privilege of living long under such conditions.

This is how I came to understand the long term strength inherent in the appearance of short term weakness, and how I came to forgive, perhaps without sufficient justification, president Clinton for his ability to appeal to both parties simultaneously, while entirely dissipating the fire of the issue over which they had just previously been divided. This is how I came to learn that survival of the fittest does not mean survival of the strongest, and that what *fits* is determined by the shape of society.

What is society if not the superego, suppressing the criminal will of the individualistic, sinful id by its labyrinthian myriad of mirrored facets? In each the beast sees itself reflected, sees itself made the object of the glare of god, and looks down, consumed in a feeling of guilt. As we are rendered objects within the system of society by the gazes of our fellow others, our fellow strangers, so we are made the tools of society, with roles assigned to us while we search the ground beneath our feet, or perhaps the sky above our heads, and as tools of society, by which it means to artificially propagate itself, we are thrust out into the world around us. Society is not, afterall, natural; unless you are one of those liberal bourgeois modernists, a futurist with the foreshadowing of fascist dictatorships in your chosen stroke, revealed in how you attempt to leave your mark. Society is built by and sustained by each generation, and could be brought into its own oblivion, as many anarchists have rightly pointed out, simply by one era of neglect. It is built, but it will not be forced to progress at a greater rate of speed than the span of its foundation will allow. It slows down those workers who carry its cells upon their backs, it glories in their prolonged duress, profiting by spreading the schedule of their suffering across their entire lifetimes. To all those who attempt to leave their mark with artwork, thrown up in selfish haste on the inside of the outer wall, it eats their names by destroying this wall and pushing the border further out into nowhere. All names are lost to the reuse of the bricks of history. All history is gone; all bricks exist, and more assuredly than art, always will exist, in the present, needing no future and knowing no past. Society, this great machine in which all the moving parts are living breathing bags of blood: how could she ever be denied?

And so it is this to which the pacifist communist appeals. This indomitable, immortal, inhuman structure comprised of the detritus of human deeds. Its existence is no longer the border naturally formed by the pursuit of human need, but is becoming more self-aware, more a living machine. It is becoming a border which defines itself based on its own desire to survive. Shall we say that, by depriving the id of the strength of its will, the superego inherits a will of its own.

It is this will we seek by laying our bodies down before force, in the name of our bodies. The aggressor, nakedly so in the case of capitalists, is motivated by egotistic hatred for others indicative of the id. In the helplessness of victims beneath them, who do not cry out for mercy or give them the satisfaction of exposing their desire to suffer, their desire to be victimized, the aggressors must see the savagery of their acts reflected. With the aspect of the collective superego instilled within them by socialization they must recognize the non-generative nature of their abuse and, by contrasting it to the logic taught them by a society seeking to preserve itself, realize that it does not fit.

This is the hope not only of those who suffer the immediate agonies of wrong at the hands of the futureless right, but of all those who toil endlessly at maintaining the integrity of society as a system and as a non-national, *human* structure. It is the sincere hope of all conformists, all short-term conservatives, employed workers and those who abide by mundane laws that they may lead by example all those lost souls who have questions, and who seek to answer them by a violent political, or even artistic, show of personal force.

Society can be changed. But it will only tolerate change at a slow rate. It has nothing to do with the intelligence level of the citizenry; nobody honestly imagines the public as children. It is simply that a broadened foundation must first be established before height enjoyable by all can be added to our collective, social existence. This we must suffer now, without struggle to leave our own mark, that our children may take it for granted.

the man sitting next to you in the public transportation vessel

“Domestic animals are spies for the government. Yeah, it’s true. No seriously, think about it. All they do is sit around the house all day and watch you. And they’ve been trained. They know the law. And they report you if they see you acting against training, or breaking the law. They have... little cameras... in their eyes. Yeah, no, seriously, it’s true. And there’s this buerau of, this branch — I can never remember: it’s a branch before processing and a bureau after. Let’s just call it a drawer. Anyway so yeah — there’s this drawer of clerks, and their whole job all day long is to watch American citizens through the eyes of their pets, yeah, to see if they’re misbehaving. And also, did you know, that animals can talk? Oh, yeah it’s totally, I heard it from, I; they can, well they can call on the phone or, to report I mean, they can call on the telephone or they can just, you know, like, send the message along by word of snout, or beak, or whatever. Yeah and they have their own, like in — oh fuck, what was it? that Disney movie! And now I bet if I can’t remember it you’ll think I’m just making all the rest up and I don’t really know what I’m talking about at all. Fuck. You know what I’m talking about though, right? That one fuckin’ movie, that stupid one with the talking dogs well hell Christ all Disney movies have talking dogs in them right? No, but... It wasnt Bambi. It wasn’t 101 Dalmations. It was... the Lady and the Tramp! Yeah so like, in the Lady and the Tramp — they have their own language, like a, like a system you know? Of communcation. So they, anyway, they pass the message along saying you were misbehaving and... I think fleas may also be listening devices in use by the intellegence community, but I’m not so sure. See I am sure about animals though and especially about dogs because they’ve got, like, such a good moral sense and they’re so loyal and all. Yeah, but like, they have such a good moral sense and all so they, you know, they know right from wrong. Maybe even better than people do, sometimes, you know? Like in Terminator. In Terminator dogs could smell good from bad, or people from machines as it were. But yeah so like, it seems that, since they have this moral... *power* is what it is, a *power* — greater even than an actual physical sense even — and since they have this power to tell between right and wong I think dogs work for god. Oh, and there’s also that name thing. Yeah, but so like, I think dogs are like, agents on loan from god in the employ of the government, ‘cause how else, I mean think about it; how else could they know what their mission was even from bein’ little puppies without ever being approached, visibly approached I mean, by a government agent? See, they must be working for god. Either that or they’re the real humans right, and they’re on loan from the government to work for god. See, if they’re like, the real agents of the real government, I mean the real humans, and we’re all the products of millenial breeding experiments, then that would mean god works for the government. The human god works for the dog government. See, I just have to figure out whether God works for the United States government or whether the U.S. government works for God. Then I’ll be alright. Once I figure that out. Yeah. Once I figure that out then everything will be just fine.... Heh, heh... dogs playin’ poker... heh, heh, heh.... Hey, this your stop? This your stop pal? It was nice meetin’ ya.”

An Apology for the Left and Call to Arms by the Right

The task of liberalism is twofold, and in so being is divided against itself.

In the first place it seeks to better the physical existence and the social status of the proletariat. This desire, in the object-goal-compelled, ambitious West, is not without a certain honor. Though its pursuit is best left up to greedy, jealous, materialistic proles, who invariably handle it in the corrupt, favor-based style of gangsters — exactly the type of guerrilla capitalism one would expect from an underdog class seeking to better itself in lieu of anti-establishment organization. Ultimately, however, this goal does not effect the bourgeoisie directly; it threatens their definitive monopoly on finite resources, but does not do so maliciously. It champions heroically the betterment of the social body.

The second motive of modern liberalism is that which, sickened by the romance of materialism that has swept their lesser comrades off their feet, the progressive bourgeois tend to execute. It is this second drive that witnesses the move toward globalization, collectivism and bureaucracy. This second purpose is, quite specifically, the destruction of the bourgeoisie. Moreover it is the destruction of the value system that is the exoskeleton of the bourgeoisie — that being ownership, God-given rights, freedom, and especially individuality. This aim has little or no honor to it. It is a secretive effort to subvert the dominant paradigm, to corrode the clarity of the elitist mind. Because it is generally the project of self-loathing bourgeois, it may be seen as the self-doubt, the self-deception that divides and weakens the minds of geniuses and madmen.

In fact the only thing that may make a genius into a mad man is succumbing to self doubt. What is the difference between a terrorist and a Renaissance Man? The level of acceptance and encouragement provided them as young men by society. The difference between a bomber and a painter is only the medium in which they choose to express themselves. A bomber destroys bodies, and a painter seeks to mutate minds.

In that it is divided against itself, with one front fighting the bodies of the bourgeois from without, one fighting the minds of the bourgeois from within, it has no hope of winning. Should the two forces be denied the wall of the middle class which separates them they would oppose one another, and cancel each other out completely, like a candle snuffed out in a sharp breeze. The inherent fault of liberalism is most obvious in a radical creed, that classic contradiction, the oxymoron: “the dictatorship of the proletariat.”

So my fellow white male bourgeois, I call us know to avoid the traps of liberalism. It is safe enough to say we may ignore the first expression thereof. Better to wait for it to outright *become* organized crime, then use the state department, its one-time potential ally, against it as such. In regards the second face liberalism holds up to us we must be doubly wary. It tempts the fecundity of our minds with a riddle; in order to subvert us it offers us a secret question. But let me warn you: it is a riddle which cannot be solved; a secret quest intended to distract and vex our creative energies. It is an insoluble riddle; a secret question with no solution. There is no conspiracy; there has been no secret sect and there will be no new world order; there is no ancient mystery; there is no hidden code to life. Nor do we have anything over which to feel guilty; we are *not* our parents. Shun reports of the apocalypse and the Final Judgment, dismiss the prophets of revelation, fear not the senile, staggering old government, and most importantly, Get Back to Business!

Let us remember why we exist, patrons of the Right: To Make Money! Let us never forget our purpose on this planet. Let us make self-interest the key-stone of our beings, and then let us, above all, to our own selves be true. When we do not doubt ourselves, and when we do not deceive ourselves, then and only then will we be worthy of the prize so nearly within in our grasp. God has placed the world at our fingertips; it remains only for us to take. Carpe diem!

(monologue in which one person's two views become the new view facing you)

"Dialectical reasoning can be accepted by the masses only if it is translated into binary terminology, because, as the continued, though inexplicable success of the free market has proven, the masses will accept only theories regarding the existence and usage of material objects only if they simultaneously satisfy the aggressive urge by the animal inside man to enter into competitive conflict and to destroy.

"Dialectical synthesis must therefore be presented, for the good of the people, and not only, mind you, to support my own personal perspectives, as a struggle *between* the thesis and antithesis, with either one or the other emerging victorious, to assume the role of synthesis. The thesis is numbered one, and the antithesis is numbered by the opposite of one, which is zero. Because neither the sum nor the product of one and zero may be anything other than one or zero, the synthesis must then be listed as either one or zero.

"This places the strength of dialectical reasoning where it would most logically fall — directly between the thesis and antithesis, along the axis upon which the synthesis perches; in other words, the majority of the weight (the potential energy) of a pyramid falls beneath its apex point. The motivation for the individual accepting dialectical reasoning, thus, becomes gaining personal power by standing in the channel of the geist, which flows up through dialectics. This geist is pushed upward from both sides by the converging force of the thesis and antithesis, and rises upon their might toward the throne of synthesis. It is obvious, in binary form, how much new-age resurgence of interest in occult systems of self-centered sorcery and reinterpretation of mystical symbolism is truly based on an attempt to assimilate the idea of dialectical reasoning into a market which acts as a surrogate battlefield. The resemblance of its above description to the average description of understanding the Jewish occult Kabbala is particularly remarkable.

"Of course, this is the interpretation of the Right. It serves would-be dictators to perceive a system, driven by conflict or by strength of will, that will elevate them to a status they perceive as equivalent to god. God, however, is not a synthesis. This may be said, if for no better reason, because God is an Apollonian ideal and, as such, unachievable, and therefore unsurpassable; obviously contradictory to any further application of dialectical reasoning. Dialectics ought not be confused with Plato's Divided Line (phenomenal, noumenal, and Agathon) simply because both may be rendered as a triangular diagram. Dialectical reasoning is all too easily subverted to serve those who would serve themselves, but this was not its intended function.

"Seen as a sequential, co-operative logic, rather than as binary opposition, the true function of dialectics is revealed. Dialectical synthesis is the union of the thesis and the antithesis, producing a synthesis containing a combination of qualities from both. The thesis, in this more appropriate understanding, may remain numbered as one. At a later point chronologically, an antithesis arises or is discovered; it may thus be numbered, in sequence, as two. A sort of compromise is achieved after examining both, but because this compromise is not more of either than the other, it cannot be numbered identically to thesis or antithesis. It is an entirely new entity: the sum of its cooperative progenitors, and is numbered as an entirely new sequential product. Its number is, then, obviously, three.

"The similarity between this union and the union of two parents in their child is robust, and is reflected in the sociopolitical aspirations of early Marxists. In their version of history, as in their version of materialism, the merchant-class was the synthesis of the aristocracy and the serfs, but this synthesis, like a child growing up to become a spouse and a parent, became the thesis, "bourgeoisie," to which the proletariat was the antithesis, and with which Communism was the synthesis. There is another parallel to this form of Dialectical synthesis in Darwin's theories regarding evolution. His proposition was that a slow, gradual recombination of genes produced evolutionary mutation. This theory contradicted the previously held belief that evolution was the affect of a comparably rapid mutation among species to adapt in a savage and ever changing environment. His dictum that evolution is 'survival of the fittest' is most often misinterpreted as 'survival of the strongest,' the very notion which his theories challenged, by those who wish to adopt his respected name for their misguided biases regarding society and economics.

"Ironically the fate of dialectical reasoning itself is to be decided by the dialectical argument over its nature just presented. In the event that the former reading should prove true,

then it would be declared the absolute victor; a good case of the world view of Hitler — who said, “the victor will write history,” and Caesar — who said, “to the victor go the spoils.” In the event that the latter should win out, so to speak, it would, according to its own rules, only win out half-way, as in a tie. Then Dialectical reasoning would be known as neither binary nor sequential, but something hitherto unimaginable that unifies both polar opposites. In this case the Left and Right as enemies might cease to exist altogether, and a utopian era of idealism and enlightenment might arise in hope for some potential, or in opposition to some new nemesis, shared by all.

Here is the source with which we are concerned:
“The most honorable and just Vizier of Kent,
Libor Keplinger-Pesek II,

I know of a man who describes his features as chiseled, by which he means he has popped his own pimples, his etiquette as courteous and well-refined, by which he means he is an unbearable fop, and his standing as stately, by which he means he has yet to have held down on his own the responsibility of earning an income. And yet this same gentlemen has designs upon my very own daughter, who, through no dishonor of her own, though it has greatly increased the stature of her grace and her beauty, has alas been raised with no sisters, neither older nor younger, to assist her in finding her way about our world, which is unfortunately far too overpopulated by such men as are now her wretched bane.

You see sir she has thus far existed as it were, entirely unconditioned to the ways of courtship. She has never seen purpose before now to educate herself as to the matter and, as I have hinted, I fear that now it may very well be too late; she has neither had tutelage from an older sister, having experienced courtship, nor competition with a sister of her own age or less that might serve to limit and specify her desires, tastes, expectations and goals.

I can take no credit for having aided the girl when she was a child myself, sir, for I was far too preoccupied with tending to her dearly departed mother. You see, sir, and please understand now with how much shame it brings me to do so, at last and for good, I find myself unable to further deny that my late wife was somewhat less than within perfect control of her faculties. I assure you this has in no way carried on to our daughter, though I fear, the too early death of her beloved mother, and my absence during the duration of that good woman’s illness from the side of our child has let her grow with insufficient discipline, giving far too much reign to that part of all people that would prefer to be an autotrophic weed than a well-groomed flower.

In such a state of abandon I fear she has been discovered by this vagabond suitor and taken him somewhat to heart, his insolent and offensive guiles falling on singularly innocent and naked ears, and thus worming their way into the mind of my most pure and benevolent joy. His character confirmed by many gentlemen of significant stature in the town from which he hails I regret to report to you sir that he is little more than a cur and a scoundrel of the lowest possible regard. It is even worse than that sir, for he is an artist, and it has come to my attention through indirect sources that he is in the unconscionable habit of painting ladies, sir, in the nude, sir.

I write this letter to you with the greatest hope filling my heart that you should, without giving great pause for consideration or allowing a remarkable quantity of time to pass, sufficient enough in which he might take leave of the town within your governance, but rather with surpassing haste and vengeful duress direct your men to seek him out and to, like the rat which he resembles both in countenance and in character, drive him forth from his vermin’s den and into a sewery dungeon where such filth as he rightly belong. Sir, I do not ask this with my own soul in mind; no, for how could I? I see the purity of my remaining family held at stake in these matters, and am driven to a near fury by concern for the safety and well being of my daughter, whom I dearly love, and whose face does so tenderly resemble the face of her mother, whom I did love with all my heart. Perhaps it was that I did love her mother too much, to have allowed her only babe to wander so alarmingly astray, but yet I say to you now that I have awakened to this alarm and am as full prepared to right my daughter’s misconceptions as is a weary man to react when, caught within his slumber, he is beset by a splash of freezing water.

Nothing will so alight my dank and dragging spirit as to hear a return of news from you, sir, or your finest quality of scribe, signaling me that my plea has not fallen upon the ears of a man indifferent and distant, believing, as does he who chides my daughter’s honor, that his actions have no relation to the lives and doings of his fellow men. I have taken the time, sir, to write all of this down in my sincerest belief that you are not such a degenerate yourself, and must, therefore, see from the perspective of an enlightened man the good sense of my request. As it has been heavy on my heart to write such a letter upon such a vile subject, I cannot imagine that it has been your pleasure to read, and so I offer, finally, my apologies for the circumstances necessitating this communication, and for the urgent tone of a deeply concerned father. In apologizing for its overall sentiment I also offer you my deepest gratitude for suffering it so, that

you may best weigh it with the ration due a man of your esteemed position in society. I thank you for sparing your humble neighbor the moments in which you have heard my request, and pray to the last that it be meted out by you as were you I myself, that one day I could do such honor for you as you may ever ask of me, with part for part equal esteem.

The most venerable and good Doctor of Port

St. Paul,

Eduard

Duatte”

“The very existence of such a source pushes the work of researchers along by some fifty years, as though it were a large wave carrying us all that much closer towards the inevitable shore of historical truth. The letter’s tone is of particular importance to the current direction of study pursued by my colleagues and myself, because it so clearly reveals the mood of distrust that defined the era, and is the best documented example of a single, specific case accounting for later hostilities between Sir Eliard of Port Saint Paul, Penzington, and the Vizier of Kent, Nocksley, who had hitherto shown little interest in one another, let alone desire for conflict.

“It may likely be concluded that these two great forces of the Old World sought to unite some time during the fifty years between the writing of this letter and the writing of the next recognized document, which, as we all know, is a description of the resultant conflict by Plutarch the Elder. Because Plutarch described the conflict as “well under way” by the time of his writing, we may assume that it was initiated at a point more towards the beginning of this empty gap in records than towards its end. It may further be hypothesized that a failed attempt at unity was the cause of the outbreak due to the call for aid from one state to the other, which would have been impossible had relations between the two been as unstable or openly aggressive as they were to subsequently become. In fact, the tone proposes that, at this time, both nations were of relatively equal stature, neither having yet obtained vast quantities of the other’s wealth.

“As equals it may be proposed that they sought to establish a more cooperative relationship that had yet existed and that this, which was perhaps exploited by one side or the other in some unspecified manner, allowed increase of latent xenophobic prejudices in each nation.

“An interesting side note to the source is that Eduard Duatte’s twin sister is the well known composer Mary Euliard, who had taken the name Euliard from her husband Julius Euliard, the man who had formerly served as her brother’s medical mentor. Mary Euliard, as you may recall, is most widely recognized for her work on the zythr, or zither, an instrument for which her compositions provided renewed interest and respect due to their startling beauty and complexity. Perhaps her most popular piece of the day was “Ein Klopp Gevalscht,” a work dedicated to the siblings’ mother, who had died in childbirth before delivering Mary, necessitating her surgical removal, a process which she guardedly stated at the time had deeply affected her. It is the story of a seemingly harmless snowball fight between two sisters on a frozen lake which becomes at first a panicked barrage, and then a slowly drawn tragedy, as the one girl sees the other slip into the lake and descend beneath the ice. Contemporary critics had hailed Mary’s musical description of the one sister lying down upon the ice and seeing her sister beneath it, as though she were her own reflection, as perhaps the most moving melody ever achieved on a folk instrument.

“The madness from contraction of which Duatte describes his wife having died was, it is now known, an advanced form of fito-mitalysis, or cerebral poisoning due to eating a certain type of flora indigenous to the region in the contemporary north west of Penzington, today the south east of Klim’s Front Proper. The flora, Laurette’s Wort, was named after Duatte’s wife following his diagnosis of its dangerous culinary properties. This is the last act of Duatte’s life known to recorded history. It remains unknown the outcome of his request to the Vizier, and were it not for the documentation of his scientific contributions discovered as recently as forty years ago, it would have been impossible to imagine finding the source which is now in discussion. Perhaps, as this source has moved our research forward, we may look forward to discovering further of Duatte’s personal affects during the next half century, to continue filling in the details of this great, though unrecognized, man’s contributions to time and to civilization.

“Through the retrospective lens of this particular letter however, let us not lose sight of

that which must remain our primary aim: the cause and affects of the Kriangeline Conflicts. Duatte's is but one of many hundreds of lives that felt the preliminary or consequential tremors which these skirmishes engendered. Although his is a touching story, we are not overtly concerned here with being touched. Let us remember, ladies and gentlemen, that we are here to seek the truth.

"Allow me to, for a moment, wax philosophical, and try to end as I began.

"I have talked to many of my students throughout the past six months since the discovery of this source about their theories on the instigating event of the Kriangeline Conflicts. Pardoning an old man's brief fascitiosness, those that even knew of what I spoke could pose few educated theories. Many of you might not be surprised by this, for you have grown accustomed to expecting little in return from those who come to you for intellectual assistance. But I submit to you that it made me question my own theories. Not just about the Kriangeline Conflicts or the War of the Sanguine Craters, but about all of history, and about human existence itself. For a while nothing seemed to me to make sense — why people would blow one another to shreds, why anyone would even get up out of bed, how long had this really been going on and for what ultimate reason.

"With the discovery of this document, ladies and gentlemen, we have not discovered any new truth, explaining more of our behavior to us. But, as I stated initially, I believe it allows us to probe that much further back, toward our source, at which point lies the explanation of all our behaviors. This I must believe, for I cannot allow myself the luxury given my students. I cannot suffer to spend my life doubting."

Just at that point in the professor's lecture, or rather, in the instant immediately following it, as the audience began to erupt into applause, the terrible event occurred. Muffled as it was by the uproar, at first nobody noticed. It appeared, merely, that the speaker, who was, to begin with, neither a young man nor one who was atop the peak of his physical prowess, was suffering some minor difficulty in retiring from the podium. Being close enough to him, though somewhat too caught up in the dazzle of the event in its moment perhaps, such is the lot that the old and infirm may share with the young and vital, I can attempt to give an account of the professor's gestures; though please bear in mind, as I have said, there are several factors involved outside of myself and intruding thereon that tend to corrupt to the extent of invalidation my observations.

Dr. Renard, who had been delivering the address, leaned slightly to his left, which was of course my right, as I was in the audience looking on. At the same time his face seemed to tighten and his eyes closed. After this had been going on for perhaps a full two moments or so the next man to speak, Katcheban Mestertson as I recall, arose from his seat slightly, making as if, in his mind, he had formulated the thought to assist his predecessor away from center stage and back to his seat, although he couldn't seem to decide on the best way to do this without detracting from the necessary singularity of his own first appearance before the amassed body. It was at this time that I felt the man brush by me on my right. I remember it was my right because it was the same direction in which the elderly gentleman remained inclined. But I will return to this shortly. Mr. Mestertson extended his arm towards Dr. Renard, as if to support the respected figure, but he kept his knees bent slightly so as not to fully erect himself and prematurely introduce himself to the audience. As Dr. Renard gradually neared this outstretched blockade it became obvious that some more substantial gesture would become necessary soon, but it didn't appear as though Mestertson was prepared to make it. Seeing him slumping ever more precariously out of a civil posture, and apparently recognizing the call for assistance implied by such a slackening of form even before the judge, a woman in the front row screamed. I learned later that woman was Dr. Renard's wife, Betsy, who had tended to him more and more for the past twenty years, and who, having met him when they were only twelve, was almost certainly the most qualified observer to speak of her husband's condition. The shriek partially overlapped and partially precipitated the rise into action by another prepared speaker seated nearby, the judge Ramsey II. Ramsey it was that finally caught the collapsing professor fully in his arms, and not until I witnessed this unmasculine embrace did I, following the placement of the judge's hand upon the professor's breast, notice the gathering blood stain on the old man's cotton shirt. The judge began to lower Dr. Renard towards the surface of the stage, and I could see the professor's eyes beneath the intensity

of his spotlight rolled, as they were, so that they appeared to be looking in the direction of his own forehead, and slightly consumed by their lids. Mr. Mestertson was assisting him more readily at this lowered level, as it allowed him to maintain an increased amount of activity without drawing undue attention to his face, and he stooped over the fallen man with a look of condensed concern.

It was as this was happening that I began to turn my attention to the man who had shoved his way past me before. Do not ask me why I did this. At the time I was not fully aware that I was. My face, that is, my eyes, still fixed at the stage and the horror unfolding thereupon; while my body, on the other hand, and quite inexplicably to me in hindsight, began to turn around away from where my attentions remained primarily centered. It felt as though it were being carried atop the rising wave of confused rejection breaking out in the viewing pit. People were beginning to move all around in reaction to what they were seeing, without, more or less, any implied destination, nor any preconceived notion of measure or reserve. A noise was welling up at the time as well from the outraged crowd, but I cannot rightly say that I recollect this in any more than the most muted and inattentive manner.

I began to push my way through the bustling attendants, but, as they were already closely quartered while seated, any small sentiment of free or unrestricted movement amongst them while they rallied was obviously to be an impossibility. Even though I knew this I still damned myself to try. I threw my face into their assault, and subjected my body to the barrage of their thrusting appendages. I must confess that I could not hold up long beneath such urgency and weight as their combined push presented. I was cut very deeply along the abdomen, and my blood flowed out rich and darkly. Still I fought onward. My face was slashed and immediately a sheet of my blood sluiced frighteningly crimson down before one of my eyes. I knew my appearance was ruined forever, but still I struggled against the force of the crowd. With a horrifying sound which I will never forget I heard the bone in my left arm splinter, and it dangled there helpless attached to me only by my engorged and turgid skin. But I knew. I knew that I must follow the assassin. And more than that I think I understood my greater duty. It must be this, I fantasized, which kept me leaned limply against their will, even long after I had lost all interest in catching the poor man's killer, even long after I had any residual hope for my own survival. While all the world's congregation pushed towards the victim, it fell upon me to carry news of this death to an old man in a tiny village somewhere along the incredibly distant border, who alone in all the province has the magical gift of writing, and who consequentially bears the sacred and ancient task of chronicling events in the single book of our sector's history, which is in his express possession.

I. introduction

A. thesis topic: “the formal difference between bourgeois and proletarian subcultures throughout the history of the class struggle”

B. definition of “counterculture”

C. definition of “subculture”

II. analysis of the evolution of a subculture, with class-based historical examples

A. brief introduction, presenting subculture generation as dialectic

B. 1st stage: as a “small bubble” (innovative individuals)

1. famous bourgeois individuals (Michelangelo, Picasso, Hitler)

a. characterized as self-motivated heroes

2. famous proletarian individuals (Einstein, Marx, Ghandi)

a. characterized as selfless martyrs

C. 2nd stage: as a “medium bubble” (small groups)

1. bourgeois guilds and cults

a. guilds and cults of the Late Medieval period (esp. Templars and Masons)

b. modern religious cults and state militias

c. inherent qualities

— individualistic

— fearing conspiracy

— secretive and conspiratorial

2. proletarian sects and unions

a. religious morality as inspiring to humanitarianism

b. labor unions of the Victorian era, Gilded Age and since

c. inherent qualities

— humanistic and universal

— advocating justice and equality

— open and issue-oriented

D. 3rd stage: as a “large bubble” (popular movements and political parties)

1. bourgeois movements

a. fascism, the political Dictatorship of the Bourgeoisie

— politically liberal (larger government, more powerful single party)

— morally conservative (fewer freedoms)

— the government dictates desire

— stricter definition of “social movement”

— materially motivated (the rich get richer)

b. populism and capitalist Democracies

— politically conservative (smaller government, strictly two-party)

— morally liberal (more freedoms, looser laws)

— the media dictate desire, the economy is democratic

— more hollow definition of “social movement”

— materially motivated (the rich get richer)

2. proletarian movements

a. realistic communism, the Dictatorship of the Proletariat

— structurally almost identical to fascism

— materially motivated (the poor get richer, the rich get poorer)

— considered ironic by the existing, bourgeois dominant-culture

b. idealistic communism and brotherly anarchy

— structurally almost identical to capitalist Democracy

— the government is dictated by desire, the economy is non-existent

— ethically or spiritually motivated (we are all better people)

— considered impossible by the existing, bourgeois dominant-culture

(optional)

[III. Where are we now?

A. examination of existing subcultures and dominant-cultures

1. individuals
 - a. Bill Gates vs. the world (the revenge of le nouveau riche nerds)
 - b. Mother Teresa vs. Princess Diana (Rosie the Riveter vs. Barbie)
2. small groups
 - a. right wing religious cults adopt martyrdom, militias arm against the government, and youth gangs badly immitate the Mafia
 - b. corrupt labor unions, drug-driven student groups, Green Peace
3. movements, parties and existing dominant-cultures
 - a. the decline of fascism and globalizing of capitalism (dependency on pop)
 - techno/swing/gangsta music — glitz packaging for fascism
 - feminazism (every woman for herself against the conspiracy of men)
 - modernism (technology is the rich's weapon against an ideal future)
 - realism
 - b. the decline of communism and Disneyizing socialism
 - alterno-country love songs (Fish and Pearl Jam)
 - welfare vs. work (“workers want to work; no, really, they do. Honest.”)
 - ecopessimism (“tree-hugging”)
 - idealism]

Brothers and Sisters,

Let us say, first, that any culture significantly outside that which is purchased as superior by the majority of the population is, by default, a culture counter to the survival of that dominant culture. Thus, anything which is unpopular is a risk to everything which is popular, and any object towards which respectable society so much as raises an eyebrow must be branded by that dreaded and infamous apprehension, "counterculture."

Let us also say that, between that counterculture which is diametrically opposed to existing standards, that which is so disgusted by and disgusting to the self-appointed purveyors of civility and manner as to be shunned as a volatile offense, only as accepted by or accepting of its opposite as oil mixed with water, and the repressed, oft oppressive, stuffed shirt of upright society, there exist a plethora of compromises combining aspects of the two in a way neither exclusive of either, nor outright rejected by both. These countercultures which, like bubbles in seltzerized water, arise and float about within the dominant culture, may be called "subcultures." It should remain clear, however, that insofar as subcultures compose a weakening to the overall integrity of the superculture in which they reside, they are still countercultures; but because they do not necessarily seek to actively destroy the host culture, neither may they be considered explicitly so.

Now, with these terms understood, we may address the issue which concerns us here tonight: The formal difference between proletarian and bourgeois subcultures in the history of class struggle.

Subcultures should be seen as the seeds from which new dominant cultures will grow. One seed may outstrip the others, and here we may include the vile idea of struggle, conflict and competition. On the other hand, as all the seeds combine more or less equally the structural components of both their parent cultures, any successive culture is the product of a compromise between, a cooperation by, or a synthesis of both its existing predecessor and that predecessor's implied opposite. (This certainly sounds like a relegation to virtual invisibility of the feminine role in production of new systems of authority, although this is, in itself, the product of an existing dominant culture defined by exactly such impeachable discrimination.) By either preferred perspective on the nature of dialectics, subcultures are in general (and ultimately one in specific) the synthesis of dominant-culture thesis and counter-culture antithesis which, in turn, becomes the new culture.

When subcultures first appear they are, perhaps, the product of a single individual, or no more than a few individuals, independently developing ideas which are, though unbeknownst to one another, essentially the same. Here we have Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. Here we have Pablo Picasso. Here we have Adolf Hitler and the first few members of the Nazi party. At this time they are, shall we say, small-bubbles, presumably of little consequence, which develop in the absence of aid from and most probably unbeknownst to the dominant culture and the majority of its herd.

Later, subcultures have achieved a definitively social status, graduating to the level of small, tightly knit groups. At this stage in their development we see the formation of cults, unions or religious sects, and a zealous adherence by their members to a belief in the group's and their personal difference from and superiority to the dominant culture. This, "medium-bubble" stage will be the stage to which we devote the large portion of our consideration here tonight.

The final level to which subcultures may aspire autonomously of the dominant culture is that of a large, popular group, generally qualified by the term "movement." As such a subculture ultimately manifests itself in the form of a political party, such as the Nazis, fascists, or communists. At this point the movement, given material body by its political party, is then considered by the public as a possible new dominant-culture.

This consideration, it should be now briefly noted, is done in the midst of the distortion of the contender by the existing dominant-culture. For example, it is the common practice of pop-culture, which is founded upon a morbid obsession with all desired objects that question its own continued desirability, to prematurely attribute the term "movement" to any fad or fashion being produced at a rate exceeding demand which will, thus, expire momentarily. Any citizen of a

capitalist Democracy knows infinitely more about the “movements” described to them through the media of the corporate-interest driven private sector than about any real social problems resulting from the production of these fascinating diversions. But such perversion of the issue-oriented essence of a social movement to serve the need for self-preservation among a few multinational business conglomerations defined by the production of addictive luxury items and bombs is not enough. There is, simultaneously, the concretizing of two traditional and opposing political parties. The perpetual sale of these two parties is managed by suppression of their origins, creating the illusion of creation by divine right, characteristically singular and nonreproducible, and a feeling of unshakable historical permanence.

Towards the end of the Medieval Period, markedly a long time before the beginning of the Renaissance, subcultures began to appear throughout Europe in the form of just such cults.

Manifesto of my ass hole in opposition to all cunts

The archetype of the Mother character, the domesticated female, by the definition provided through constant and ceaseless historical precedence: the feminine, the passive, the receptive, the providing, will always haunt men, always.

Even when they have found “temporary autonomous zones” where they may surround themselves only with other men, and sit around and laugh about issues which could only concern men, and solve problems, even then the idea of the feminine may not completely exit their minds; the woman waits just outside the door wearing an apron and a scowl to drag men back into that prison called the Home, that lifestyle of compromise where nothing gets done and where nothing satisfies either one of them.

Not to divide it exclusively into male and female. The same may be said of the generative from the perspective of the non-generative or, in more easily accessible terms, of love from the perspective of friendship. How many of us have lost a close personal friend, a friend with whom we shared everything short of true love consummated by physical intimacy, to some harlot or gigolo with whom they bore nothing in common but nudity and orgasm, if all that? It is all too common and tragic a tale, made all the more frustrating due to its repetition in direct spite of its futility and pointlessness. Friends are better to have than are lovers, yet when given the choice few could refuse sex, perhaps because it so defies logical approval.

So let us all, as humans, say, “Hold, enough!” It is time, in the name of America, in the name of our forefathers’ foresight in writing the Declaration of Independence, the Amendable Constitution, in knitting our flag, our benefactors in creating beer and television and an endless supply of casual games, even sports; it is time in the names of ourselves, by each and everything by which we define ourselves, in the names of our generation, our sex, our skin color, our age, our hair color, our height, our eye color, etc; it is time for us to lock hands with one another, to slit each other’s wrists and smile, to drop slowly, so slowly, in slow motion, with horrifying wide grins etched into our ugly faces; it is time to have some FUN, to forget about the Other, to focus on the Self, to take pride in what we are and not to value in the slightest what we are not. Let us further say that friends, non-generative, free and proud, above all proud, is what we all are by nature, and not lovers, and not bound to one another, and not shameful. Let us invade foreign lands and preach this warfare of smiles, let us sit upon foreign soil and ignore the sounds of the natives singing in their local taverns, let us rest on the beach and listen to Enya in headphones.

This is our time, the time of rebellion, rebellion against all we are not already. Rebellion against what we will become in the future, regardless of how much we will rebel. This is the day and we are the souls who will set the world on fire with dissatisfaction. Let us begin with each other and the next time your lover leans in for a kiss, tender and slow, greet their advance with a fist, furious and fast. Never give in to a change you do not, yourself, initiate. Hate, beyond all reason, hate the faces of those around you. Love only your own face in the mirror, the mirror you cannot kiss, the face that does not, except for others, and can never for you fully exist.

Follow this advice while waving a flag and let me assure you beyond all possible doubt that we, that humans, that this quivering, cowering planet earth, will all be annihilated within fifty years. If everyone believed in this marvelous spinning, this escape from each other, this hatred for what is, for the delicate, for the soft, then we could be dead as one, and as one dead, before the time had passed in which it would take to formulate a better, gentler idea.

Manifesto of a Common Man

It is not the largest planet upon which we live, but it is inside the largest and most complex world. There are, right now, more people on the surface of this earth than there ever have been before. Further, because the average number of objects associated with each individual as personal property has increased alongside population, there are probably more man-made objects in the world now than our ancient ancestors could have ever imagined.

And yet I don't love anything. There is not one single object, not one person in all the world that I can say with justified satisfaction that I truly care for with all that I am. There is nothing I cannot walk away from. Nothing I do not consider trash merely waiting to be rendered completely useless before I throw it far away from me.

There are things I enjoy; things I like, especially things I like to do, certain rituals, certain actions I appreciate performing. I like sex, I like drinking and doing the occasional drug. But even this is difficult, because I do not care to have any of the same likes as my enemies.

I don't have many enemies, although this may merely be the product of my not wanting to know that many people in this town. In any event the enemies I do have are very different from one another and so have, amongst them, quite a wide variety of taste. Distinguishing my likes from theirs is a picky and tedious thing, albeit necessary for my comfort.

Let us say that I like to drink alcohol, and also that my sworn nemesis enjoys doing the same. This is intolerable. No, now I must specify what may be said of my drinking alcohol to exclude anything that may also be said of my enemy. Let us say, I like to drink Smirnov vodka, while perhaps for my enemy it is Miller time. Now I feel happy within the world, and would even be satisfied to share a drink with my enemy, so long as they would understand it if I suddenly, and without apparent provocation, shattered the bottle across the side of their face.

I can only think of five people in this world on whom I would derive distinct pleasure from inflicting irreparable bodily harm. One of them is an ex-lover; my first. Two more are simply loud mouthed oafs who, simply by the fault of their free way of speaking or their absent mindedness in general, have stumbled onto my bad side. One of them is a former teacher, and I am surprised that there is only one. The last is a malicious and conniving little slime who intentionally irritates me for his own twisted amusement. With these five ill-conceived souls slipping by beneath this beautiful blue sky I thank the god most men believe in that there is so much empty land, where a body might remain undiscovered for well more than the time it would take for it to rot away beyond all record and all memory. Five beings better off dead out of six billion isn't too bad I don't think.

And so what if there's nobody alive worth loving to counterbalance these five sick shits? Nobody ever promised that life was a bed of roses. Nobody worth listening to anyway. The world only makes sense if seen as a complex but ultimately efficient machine. It loathes all those who wait, who take their time, who can't make up their mind or who don't know what they want; but the world is operated by god, whose only form of entertainment is to torture humans with irony, and so you may frequently see these living leeches in line in front of you, or even behind a desk, denying you what you have been forced to request from them, or even in greater positions of authority more rarely.

And soon, viewing the world thus, surrounded by a slow softness housed inside a ticking, growing metal cube, afloat in emptiness greater than infinity, you too may come to be like me, and only hate five small beings, and to be without love, though wishing for it, in the midst of perfecting to the extent of cruelty your own personal professionalism. In fact, for my money, I'd bet you already are.

God is drugs.

Historically, this fact is quite obvious. The beginning of all religions of old, as well as of new, is marked quite distinctly by the habitual usage of the mind-altering.

The development of the role of man as God is quite significant when considered with a wary eye for the presence of substances. In the Americas and in Africa, merely for example of cultural origins of theatrical assumption of the god-role, the process of development was remarkably dissimilar.

In the Americas the native tribes harvested quite a different philosophy for autocracy than their competitors in the mid-east. The male elders, that is, the tribesmen old enough to hunt, would all congregate in a smoke-house and hot-box tobacco, and presumably, at least in South America, marijuana as well. They did this while wearing animal-like costumes, thus explaining both the bestiality of mythological demigods and the belief in seeing spirit-animals by quite a convenient alignment of like terms. It was probably even the coming-of-age ritual to smoke-house a young brave before the beginning of a large hunt, to bind him psychologically to the animal he sought to kill, to sharpen his necessary senses at the cost of any distracting reasoning.

In any event, this ritual was the town-hall meeting of the era, and all decisions regarding government would be considered there, by this men's club, whether they were in a hallucinatory condition at the time or not. While this is still a concentration of power over the many among the few, it is at least semi-Democratic in that it spreads that power out over at least those few.

Further, the theory states, the people, the remaining villagers — all the women and children, would allow this to continue simply because it was tradition and had seemed to work alright so far. They might mop their brow beneath the scorching sunlight a moment while bent over in the field, and while so doing cast a stray glance over at the smoke billowing forth from the blow-hole in the lodge which would evoke a mirthless smirk at those who shirk their share of work, but there was no greater affect of it nor movement against it than that. As we will see in early Egypt, a little beer probably helped out the sore proletariat.

For the evolution of the first pharaohs one must imagine a much harsher ecological environment and its consequence on the minds of its denizens. It was necessary for everyone there to smoke whatever stray plant that they could find. The Lotus flower has been seen constantly in Egyptian art as a motif of some regard, and its presence has been identified as fatally pervasive in mummies wherein it was used in their mortifilological process. This practice made the unforgiving sand dunes a more tolerable place, for most. Then there were the pharaohs.

It is likely in this case that the first rulers were the popular dealers. It might have occurred that these men did not utilize this substance with any satisfaction themselves. It may also be that they were sexually impotent, or displeased with the result of natural intercourse. Thus, they lived under a condition of externally-imposed purity (the totalitarian perversion of Nietzsche's internally-produced and projectile-expressed purity), and were consequently bitter. Therefore they came to be most impatient, and most probably came to construct social order there.

Now, people at that time lived in small, secluded, although crowded, city-states, generally well-protected with a wall and defended by a mandatory army of all the city's adult males. Each city had one god, because each only had a single ruler. It was this mad tyrant who sat atop his tower or his palace and commanded outrageously enormous monuments be erected to him. He might come and stand up on a platform dressed in some bird-like costume, and claim that it was he who caused the sun to move through the sky simply by pointing at it with his finger and applying the entire force of his will to it; and the masses might gasp agape far below him, in awe at his claims and his very extravagance with a red-eyed wonderment.

Although it was almost certainly beer that got those working-class thousands to move those stones throughout the entire desert. The same image may easily be imagined recurring here — the muscle-bound worker pausing for a moment to slurp beer from a community ladle being passed around, and to gaze calmly out at the flattened horizon for a second before the snap of the foreman's whip returns his attention to the performance of his function. The precision of design and technical expertise of physical arrangement may also be argued as evidence for suspecting the around the clock precision sobriety of the overlords.

Thus we have witnessed both autocracy and totalitarianism. For a consideration of

Democracy one must examine Greece, Republicanism examine Rome, and pure idealism examine the Jews.

In a Democracy, and (because a republic was based on the process of federalizing a Democracy) in a republic as well, the Gods are displayed as historically Hedonistic. They are meant as socializing examples of the proper behavior for a citizen living in such a system. As Von Sacher Masoch himself has pointed out, the Democracy of Greece and the level of reposed contemplation of such issues as politics would not have been possible if not for all the serious manual labor in the culture being done by soldier-slaves and personally purchased indentured servants. This, one might say, and weed.

Then there are the Jews, who were the first to substantially remove and mystify the experience of being high. This condition itself, that is, being in rapture before the sight of the burning bush, became the subject of their worship. They burnt offerings at alters to the ethereal ideal of the idyll. For they were slaves in Egypt, a conquered people, and dependent upon whatever resources available for relaxation after hours. It is possible that their experience was unique from the experience of any other of the Egyptian workers who did not begin religions because they were smoking some unlike herbs. It is not inconceivable that they had access to a trade route to the far east which provided a more naturalistic and elemental method of delusion.

The Jews were, nonetheless, the only idealists. All other forms of political religion practiced the realist approach of an at least anthropomorphic, but definitely living god. This answered the question quickly and clearly of just who it was that would rule.

The question of what drugs were prevalent in what geographic areas must also be considered when studying the evolution of different religions among different peoples of the world. Religion is the product of racial, drug supply-based isolationism of culture to distinct areas, and thus only by the distribution of all drugs disrespective of their borders and zones of natural production can the differences in religion begin to be broken down intellectually, under their varying influences, in order to bring the peoples of the world closer together and, ultimately, bind all of our drug-influenced different types of genetics into a single human tribal code.

The only drugs produced in the United States of any distinction have been the laboratory drugs of the post-industrial space-age, the extrapolations and recombinations of all other affective elements in the pure setting of science. This method of experimentation without expectation has promoted the formation of pop-culture, that all-inclusive glacier of unsatisfiable avarice. Further, because U.S. drugs require no agriculture, they are more efficient for space travel and, due to the hyper-physicalizing of the brain and diminishment of the role of the body caused by their usage, encourage the brain to leave the body behind and venture into space on its own. Acid needs no botanical maintenance, and is trippier in zero-G.

Be wary, however, for none of this is true. It is all the deranged ramblings of a hung-over stoner, proletarian through and through. It is less likely that any of this happened, or will happen, in the ways described than it is that my feet are on fire, which, by the way, yours are.

Happy Holidays.

Rants on Tallahassee

If you go driving a little while before dawn you might catch a glimpse of one of those coveted and legendary FSU professors. I'm talking about the genuine article here, folks — corduroy jacket with seude patches, beard, pipe, the works. You can try to tell your fellow students if you like, but they will never believe you. A real FSU professor? Highly implausible, they will jibe. Everyone knows that only interns and grad students exist. There's no more such a thing as an FSU professor than there is a Santa Claus or an Easter Bunny. They're just mythical lies to sell greeting cards.

The year I graduated highschool the average age of a student at Tallahassee's community college was 43. The year after I graduated it was about 20. The class which followed mine had a terrible roll-over rate for state-college application acceptance. And the kids who are still in highschool now? All they do is smoke hash, dress inner-city, and try to act "hard core." Chalk it up to the ghetto affect on the minds of American youth through the proletarian classing-down to the groundlings of tv.

Idealist realism: rearranging the entire planet to personally satisfy the odd man out

I wonder what it feels like to get respected. I suppose I'll never know.

Not because I'll never do anything respectable, because I do admirable shit all the time; it's easy; I'm embarrassed when people point it out to me. No, if I never comprehend the flavor of respect, it's just because I'm surrounded by such cattle.

For example, a teacher can require of me that I continually represent my skills to him. Unfortunately no such contract thus obliges him reciprocally. If I do something respectable, I must always, according to the way of the overly-beuracraticized world, give it up to be ruined by the interference of some Other. Here, God, my life is finished: why don't you go ahead and stamp "saved" all over it, eh? "Compromise," say the dogs who eat the other dogs, "is just a part of life." If it hurts like a bitch that's because you just got fucked up the ass like one, you pussy chump.

I believe, like a naive idealist, in *real* respect. I believe that somewhere there are people who would rather get the thing in front of them done than sit on their hands and drink a fucking beer. I am sick to death of Christians; especially because, like them, I have faith in something I have never seen proved. Only, the thing I bow down to is efficiency, and I believe that New York is a utopian machine.

Perhaps, however, real respect does not exist, but is only an illusion. Perhaps, even on the mean streets of the city, where you have to be tough as broken glass just to live to the age of five, perhaps all respect is only bullshit, is only camouflage. Inside, every man is tired and wishes for transcendence, transformation of their situation which they feel is helplessly out of their hands. Do you see it there? Behind that veneer of focus in your neighbor's eye — a slow, dull glaze that wipes their mind as clear as the day they were born. And then they get a beer or two in them and they start belching all these hopes and dreams that never got met, shit like getting dumped or some missed opportunity that is all in the past and doesn't matter for shit.

Fuck this flesh and all who wear it. My leathery bulldog of a teacher, who can't fucking follow simple instructions given right to his face, his ugly face, his vacuous, bulging eyes, his lost and wandering mind. Fuck him for existing above me on the social ladder, that worthless washed-up whale. And furthermore fuck me for caring about something this way, so perverse. If you don't like something, just fix it.

In every nation, and by their competitions and combinations producing more dominant groupings, in every portion of the world, there are breeding experiments going on that date back to the earliest days of civilization. The first and perhaps greatest civilization, the Old Kingdom of Egypt, began this trend by keeping marriages within family bloodlines, thus occasionally producing retarded offspring but, nonetheless, compacting into only a few individuals the genetic traits required for social superiority.

Democracy makes rule by these families, or rather (because the strict rule of intra-family-marriage has gone out of style in favor of inter-family marriage and the maximizing by region of genetic superiority through combination of the most civilized) by these *rac*es, more difficult, but not impossible. It still allows the manipulation of rule by money — generally “old-money” or “family-money” built up over generations for just such a purpose. Sadly, Democracy does offer the proles a minor sense of hope in the form of the Horatio Alger, “pull yourself up by the bootstraps,” nouveau rich myth as an incentive for their continual slavery. Communism is far worse, because it is founded on a revolution which kills off these sacred bloodlines and replaces them with a clot of those slobes least fit to rule.

The secretive breeding of the best educated humans on the planet continues this very day, although it has lost much of its mystique and, thus, much of its stigma. It is practiced primarily by Republican suburbanites and all “rational” people who desire to maximize their long-term property interests rather than throw away their heritage on such propaganda of suppression as “love.” It is the very root of the philosophy known as “realism.” The fact remains, however, despite the casual nature of these experiments, that they have always been and will always be conducted with the intention of producing a race of leaders. The fact that we do not already have a single world dictator is attributable less, as liberals are wont to claim, to the rate of the development of technology (which is, itself, the result of better breeding in developed nations), but to the fact that these breeding experiments are not yet complete. Certain traits remain to be combined with certain others.

As of today, nonetheless, selective breeding in humans has produced the majority of the world’s leaders. This suppressed master-race proudly shares ruthless self-interest with the most savage beasts of the wild. They have no interest in the variation of cultures and no respect for any culture that glorifies sub-civilized behavior. It is these men, in fact, who comprise any organization of note; even, ironically, the UN. They only seek personal gain or gain for their nation and their breed. They will accept nothing short of eventual global domination and will fight to the death any institution, such as communism, that would seek to thwart what they feel is the most noble of all possible human quests. To them absolutism is the Holy Grail, Kether, the throne of God, the highest imaginable aspect of existence attainable through strivation by the will and cultivation of the essence. It is their destiny, branded on the DNA floating in their blood.

The power through influence on the market of the third social class goes generally unrecognized. The third social class falls for the most part beneath the economic status of even the proletariat, although it is marked by a concentrated layer of extreme wealth as well. It is not defined so much economically as it is by social isolation. It is, of course, the student class.

Its potency rests in its determination of fashion, which will always emulate the proletariat whom it idealizes despite the lack of cultural contributions the proletariat is capable of in reality. The student class vacillates through five year cycles regarding which aspect of the proletariat it will emulate in terms of fashion. For five years it will obey the least suggestion directed at it from the quadrant of the inner city. (Just for minor examples: Punk, 1978-1983; hip-hop/rave 1995-2000.) Alternately the student class will kowtow to their country brethren and the uniforms of the less fortunate in fields such as agriculture and hard industry. (Most notable in recent years is the "grunge" look of the early 90's, combining the traditional pair of blue-jeans virtually grafted onto proletarian genetics with a flannel for five years worth of booming sales of ugly clothes.)

The penchant for idealizing proletarian fatigues is directly the fault of liberal socializing in public schools and universities. It is nearly impossible to have a style that conflicts with the prevalent prole-trend and not alienate oneself from all student social events. (The result of this attempt on modern campuses is the covertly bourgeoisie, self-obsessed, glorifyingly morbid and isolationist style Goth.)

The student class is further defined by their strict adherence to age-based, or perhaps more accurately, development-based conversation topic limitations.

In all years however the discussion of popular music, especially that which occurs beneath and "therefore in opposition to" whatever style of music sells best. In terms of music, tastes are more individual than in terms of wardrobe because different bands, regardless of message, make different amounts of money. Even though it remains currently "uncool" to like any band that has "sold out" (outgrown financially the resources of their proletarian origins), all student-aimed music is basically the same politically, encouraging sublimation through conformity in the guise of catharsis through rebellion. The better a band can hypnotize and paralyze an audience with relatively meaningless charms of revolution, the better liked they will be and the greater their long-term sales. In any event it should seem more obvious to the members of the student class that no cultural or political revolution is ever going to be led by a band so long as that band is being fed fat checks for doing drugs, fucking models and cutting the infrequent quality single.

It can be argued that the only real appeal of music to the student class is of neither an agitational nor propagandizing basis. The true allure, and the other limitation of conversational topicality that transcends level of curricular development, must be drugs. Students are the primary users of drugs, and this is as obvious as it could possibly be. The fact that this continues, and only seems to be strengthening as the quest for the perfect disassociative for every individual leads to further diversification of affects, would seem to imply that it is wholeheartedly condoned by the very people in power who, for the entire time, have claimed to be fighting against it. It is well known that the army prefers to test all sorts of drugs on their grunts in order to find which are the strongest and/or most conducive to mass brainwashing long before the CIA is allowed to ship them into the ghettos.

Students think they understand the way the entire world works, but they do not understand how alike they are in tastes, nor how much power this similarity of buying habits gives them in a free market. For example, if students wanted drugs legalized, all they would have to do would be to briefly unite in a conditional ban of all their favorite clothing and music products. Because the student class comprises the majority of the service sector, increasingly important to and the fastest growing type of work in developed nations, they could even, if they should so happen to take a sudden urge for doing so, shut down society and achieve a communist revolution within a week if they all simply didn't show up for work.

Shh.

Shh, child, quiet. We must keep very still.

The sound of an old man scratching his scalp too hard, the sound of the little girl spitting after she brushes her teeth, the sound of a page turning, even the sound of bleeding, may be loud enough to wake the dead; to wake those who have worked so hard their entire lives, those who deserve their rest; those truly weary, those who have built all we use, those we never thank.

If they are allowed to awaken child, they might be mad. Mad at us for our living, for our yelling and our drunken happiness, the sound of our wasting what we were given. The sound of destroying all they never had. Our peace. Our silence. The peace and the silence which belong to them, which they create by their sleep, by the weight of their papery drying bones.

We can only raise the level of noise in the distance, in the faraway background, a little bit at a time. The sounds of the city growing ever nearer. The gentle sounds of the cars, like water, of factories and engines, the sound of people walking, laughing, of glasses being filled, the washing up of waves, inching their way out into the darkness each night while we sleep, no more than an inch every night. And in the day we never notice, the sound in the distance has gotten a little closer, the world is full of a little more noise than there was the day before. Each night when you sleep the sleep of the dead; you never notice.

This goes on for lifetimes. For eighty years, a hundred years. It goes on lifetime after lifetime for thousands of years. So slowly no one notices. We are very careful not to awaken them. We are so gentle. There is more and more concrete in the countryside. The surface of the earth which we walk across so delicately, barely even pressing down with the entire pads of our feet, never stirs, never worries in its slumber. We are simply a bad dream it is having. A dream which will pass.

Life goes on like this. The sounds of the restless millions slowly filling the cool air beneath the stars, like a cloud, thundering without lightning, covering up the sky. You never notice. And then one evening, in the middle of the night, you awaken to hear the sounds as you have never heard them before, the honking, the construction, the screaming. The screaming of the damned. You think "mercy, mercy," and remember a silence, the memory slowly washing over you. Consuming you in a tense stillness, a pensive hush creeping up from the bottoms of your feet all across your flesh, crawling through your veins and chilling them like the breath of the night. A motherly sigh.

The breath you had been holding for your entire life empties out of you. The sounds which had been pushing down all around you slowly fade. The sound of crickets. The sound of a heartbeat. And then nothing. Nothing.

Sleep, my child. My beautiful one. Sleep and dream of splendid peace. A release from your defeat. Be wonderful, child. Be blissful and grin. Let visions visit you and carry you far away from sin. In your dreams, my lovely one, be as gentle as a caress.

Everything is not the way it *should be*. Reality fails to live up to logical standards of behavior.

The human mind naturally co-creates its understanding of reality with data compiled sensually. Humans *imagine causes*; the brain perceives invisible forces affecting the movement of all material objects, beams and channels of influence connecting every effect and affect — obviously most complex around the minds of men (or rather, women, whose patterns of thought and connections to sources of influence are as tangled as a web knit by a spider on mescaline).

But sometimes events occur which seem to have no logical cause; mistakes are made, and the only imaginable cause is a malfunctioning mind, which an observer's mind feels literally sickened to imagine. It must be attributable to some *ultra-invisible force*, either internal or projected from an unimaginable source. It must be God. God is in mistakes like the devil is in the details.

A lie is an artificial invisible force. It is the creation in the mind of an observer of belief in a false motivation.

Lying is what separates the producers from the consumers. The consumers cannot understand lies, because they have been chemically and socially conditioned to be passive, thoughtless, religious and self-loathing.

The producers have not suffered from this chemical and social conditioning, and are free to think what they please. The language of producers is lies, for not only are their intellectual products unprovable conjectures, but their sale of it to those who do not need it is strongly driven by an indifference for the consequences of lying to the honest and humble.

Proletarian (liberal) producers create an eclectic culture, comparable to an explosive and technicolor mutation. Bourgeois (conservative) producers manufacture society, and all forms of social control; but because they are abiding by the true nature of the human mind, there is much madness and illogic to their schemes.

The first lie drove everyone crazy. Thanks to lies true perception of reality, in affect, consciousness itself, began to flourish and became more complex than sense data alone would support. In this accelerated and natural state of perception, logic fails to apply. There is only the truth of the moment, and the changing of levels and centers of influence, or power. This is how the world was meant to be perceived. In this way all is acceptable, according to a more spiritual suspicion than to quantifiable evidence and logic.

Acid cures the fluoride in the drinking water. It "liberates" its user, restoring them to natural human perception; in other words, the natural condition of the human mind is like an acid trip. It is only the water that gives us the illusion of logic, of justice. Truly it is the world which makes no sense. The human mind has no reason to feel shame for this, no need to seek logic, order. Acid was given to the proletariat by the CIA as a way of frightening the rich; it gave proles the opportunity to, by unlocking their creative contribution to reality, manipulate the world as only the rich had. This is roughly the time our culture became infused with a streak of the truly mentally ill, not just our self-destructive "American spirit" seeking progress at any cost. Acid is like a cheat code in a nintendo game, putting even a novice on the level of a professional.

Here is a question regarding a chicken and an egg; see if you can figure out which came first. Did the evil corporate scientists, who are putting fluoride in the drinking water to change the way people view the world from the trippy way the brain thinks in nature (random, animal, sudden and inexplicable) to the mundane, passive, uncreative mind of the consumer, come first or did the brain begin changing into that mode of thinking centuries ago, and of its own accord, with the advent of religion?

But wait: Don't limit yourself imagining a synthesis of the two based on the conspiracy theories of liberal, revisionist historians just because you are a prole who admires the bourgeoisie and, because you were raised a prole, see most things in moral ("good"/"evil"; "right"/"wrong") and/or religious terms.

I question the world when it doesn't make sense (which is more respectful), whereas John L. only looks at it condescendingly, implying its behavior is questionable (which is more realistic, in a predictably fatalist way).

Police Proverbs

- “Anyone driving an expensive, well maintained car (not truck) with the windows rolled down, day or night, is suspicious and deserves to be arrested.”

Reasoning:

“If the car is expensive and well kept-up, the driver could have been, and therefore should have been, using the climate control. The windows being rolled down indicates the car may have been stolen by a prole.”

A Good Cop Should:

“Run a check on the plates. Be careful to match them up for any plates stolen from uptown or suburban cars reported stolen soon after work-hours. This is about as clever as the car thief is likely to get, being as how they are Proletarian and all.”

- “Rich people always drive fast. Arrest any you see not doing so.”

Reasoning:

“The rich rush home from their plush, climate controlled offices to their plush, climate controlled homes in their plush, climate controlled cars. unless it is to visit only briefly for exercise, the outside world is a terrifying and alien place for the rich; and worse it is infested by potentially criminal proles. If they are going so slow as only a few miles over the speed limit, pull them over for out-of-class, and therefore suspiciously subversive, behavior. If they are rich you can give them a hard time about speeding and then let go without a ticket, making them feel somehow lucky. If they are acting poor (that is, liberal), engaging in any sort of revelry (ex. smoking pot), or otherwise dim-witted, give them a ticket and threaten to arrest them based on their attitude.”

- “There is almost no good point hassling the rich.”

Reasoning:

“If they aren’t committing a crime which can be surveiled and/or for which you can provide a surplus of concrete evidence, it’s better to just leave them alone. If you take a rich person to court without a strong case proving a serious crime, it is likely every single person in the entire chain of command responsible for doing so will be transferred, demoted or fired.”

- “Proles drive inexpensive, poorly maintained cars. Pulling them over is always justifiable.”

Reasoning:

“If they are speeding with the windows up:

They are running away from a crime.

If they are speeding with the windows down, esp. pickup trucks:

They are drunk, and headed toward a crime.

If they are going slowly with the windows up:

They are afraid of getting caught driving fast, probably because they are ‘fucked up;’ they are ‘hot-boxing.’

If they are going slowly with the windows down, esp. ‘hoopty’ cars:

They are hoodlums, inner-city drunks, ‘checking out’ an area for an immediate or distant future crime.”

“Dogs” = men
“Cats” = women

“males” = dominants
“females” = submissives

Dogs

The behavior of dogs is more comforting to most researchers than that of most other animals. Though they may be savage when untamed, they are so only in search of food, and do not indiscriminately rove about seeking prey. They are so predictable and reliable they have readily earned the moniker, “man’s best friend.”

In the wild the dog hunts with a pack of other dogs. The hunting is done by the males, while the females prefer to stay in the den and look after the pups. The males often share the company of the pack even while not hunting, and generally prefer romping around to the quiet domestic life. As dogs can lick their own genitals, reproduction is a rare and sanctified occurrence, involving a life-long dedication to a selectively chosen mate. Wild dogs engender large litters of offspring, the most aggressive male of which will be likely to lead the pack in its wanderings and on its hunts.

Domestic dogs are always loyal to their masters and are primarily concerned with protecting a territory which extends out around them. Dogs will bark at one another, but must be trained to attack. The reverse is true in regards to unfamiliar cats, which dogs reject viciously unless otherwise directed.

Cats

Cats are never as smart as they think they are. All cats spend far too much time keeping clean, and try as hard as they can to avoid getting wet. Though they possess more physical agility than dogs, they spend most of their time exploring places dogs would not be interested in going, so it doesn’t really matter anyway. Also there is much more difference between wild and domestic cats than there is between wild and domestic dogs.

Wild cats form a group just as do wild dogs, but it is structured in much the opposite way. There is only one male cat in each group, as they prefer to remain aloof of one another. Around this male is a “pride” of females. It is the females which do all the hunting, bringing food back to wherever the male may have chosen to lounge at the time. They mate indiscriminately, siring several single offsprings, the most aggressive male of which will likely go on to later have the largest pride of his own.

Domestic cats feel merely affinity for their masters. They will respond positively to anyone offering them food, and call any place where they are fed regularly home. While they prefer to turn their backs toward their masters, they demand constant loyalty and affection from them. If this is not provided, or if the affection is unsatisfactory (if the cat is “rubbed the wrong way”) it may be expected to escape and seek shelter elsewhere. Cats create and patrol a large territory around their home, and will fight any invader cat to the death if need be. The reaction of cats to strange dogs is generally mistrust, but strongly influenced by smell, especially the smell of anything appetizing.

Though cats struggle to bury their fowl smelling excrement, dogs still seek it out and, when they can uncover it, consider a delicacy of the highest regard.

Property is primarily based upon fear. Not fear of Others, but fear of the Dark. At night, when all was quiet, save for the stirrings of wild animals, our ancestors huddled around the glow of the fire light. If this light went out, all was lost. The light was not knowledge. The light was not wisdom. It was simply the force that kept the demons at bay. The demons of illusion, of confusion, of hallucination. Simply stated: Fear. And now things are no different, although with time they have expanded, bloated, and concretized through the millennia of human endeavor. This has been the Will to Labor. The will to create a Property of Mankind, that swells ever outward like the twisting universe, a slow explosion of matter from that first spark. Man now not only builds his own properties through existentialism, through control of his instincts, his emotions, his reactions, the reactions of others, but seeks out the properties of the God he feels around him, the breath of the wilderness at the fringes. Man looks out of the small holes in his walls only briefly, towards infinity. But he cannot stand this view. He is still terrified of the Dark. He struggles against God, to relegate the signs God gives us, the symbols God weaves out of apparently random acts, to a cause and affect system which man can apprehend, a machine man can hold in his hand, a cage for God. This machine is called science; it is the search for God's properties in the behaviors of the natural. For Nature is the manifested Properties of God. And if man can list these, can call the names of God, can summon his might at the press of a button, then man has conquered God, has forced himself out into the cosmic night to possess the entire universe. And then there is nothing to be afraid of. Liberals live on the frontier. They are the hands, the eyes. Conservatives still tend the central fire. They are the mind which plots man's continual expansion. Those closest to the light which they have harnessed for themselves least fear the Darkness, for they have forgotten its true face. And those at the frontiers are Fools, for they turn their back on their own brethren in the name of change which is supposed to benefit all. Art is the artificial window hung on the wall of Property, the external wall of civilization, the perimeter of the human mind. The best art, that is, the most compelling, is that which inspires hope for New Properties. It attempts to embrace the latest discoveries of science for the purpose of "pushing the envelope." It attempts to create the image of the previously impossible in order to inspire its cowardly audience to venture slightly further outward into the Dark. But artists fear the dark perhaps most of all. Much more than naive scientists, much more than inflammatory rhetoricians. For they can see even more than they can portray. They understand more than they can explain. They see God's messenger's, the shadows, but cannot yet speak their language. The first cave paintings were monsters made of animals and men. Strangers and Predators, transformed by the magic of art into the familiar and into prey. This is to pray. To address God as an unafraid equal. But this has never succeeded, nor can it; for man is neither unafraid, nor God's equal. God is not a being possessed of the same emotions as we. He cannot fear. For he encompasses all. We imagine, perhaps, that when we encompass all, we too will have nothing to fear. But it slips by our faith that there are always new fears. As long as there are new frontiers, people will be seeing demons reaching out from them to grab at our future in the form of our children. Shadows that would creep to the very heart of our sacred fire and choke it at its fuel sources. Our fire burns on our art. It feeds on our art, our expressions of our pure, simple desire to be unafraid, to be that which we are not, and which we can never be; to Become God, to achieve his throne; to lay claim to the Impossible. All those who say that art is the pride of man, and that it exists for the purpose of his pleasure, to beautify the interior of his self-made and self-maintained prison, are the most blind of all. For now the people who dwell between the frontier and the center have begun to fear both sides. The blinding light on one side, and the pulling Darkness on the other. There is no limit to the cowardice of man. Only for these people, trapped in between, there is no imaginary property which can credit them transcendence. Property is cold comfort to men who fear their own potentials.

Gabe is Dead.

Gabe was not a listener. Gabe was not a mouthpiece, a gopher or a go-between. Gabe was not a walking web-site. Gabe was not afraid of distraction. Gabe was none of the things that jocks and their closet fans called him. Gabe was not what his closest friends called him, either to his face or behind his back. Gabe was an ideal. If you told Gabe a cliché, like, “here we go again,” or “weak,” he might just as easily tell you you were being a billboard for consumerism as point out to you that you had fallen into a path another has laid before you. Or he might only have thought these things, and let you prove them. If you did not like Gabe, you missed out. If you thought you knew him, you were wrong. Gabe himself wasn’t his own point. Well, he was, but maybe he was the only one who didn’t know it. He’ll be missed.

Gabe is dead and now we must face the dawning of a Gabeless day. Like the morning star all that remains of Gabe’s place in our lives is a photo, a stale picture regurgitated by an even drier machine. Perhaps we might overhear someone quoting Nietzsche at a party sometime, or perhaps get stumbling drunk and not throw up, and think of him. Perhaps our luck is not so sweet. Gabe is dead and the voices that replace him are not much like his. Where his was patient, calm, seeking of fun, theirs is cowardly, accusatory, desperate. And most of all, where his was honest, theirs are mocking, and false. Gabe was everything they are not. Gabe was.

There is still music. That alone remains. As alive as it can be, there is music. That remains. I cannot help but feel tragic, and I apologize for my tone. Gabe was a friend of mine as well. I’m going to miss him as much as everyone else. Even as I sit here and write these lines, thinking back over the wasted past that seemed almost bearable at the time if only for a few friends’ more present light, I am caught in a superimposition of the last scene of a movie, where Richard Dreyfus is writing the final pages of a book. How can we not feel this removed, I wonder? How can we know who we are anymore? If Gabe were here he would have all the answers. Yet if he were here there would be no cause for question. So would we really be better off?



On similarities in the religious practices of humans and animals

In place of the more commonly occurring academic concessions necessitated by the formalism ingrained adaptatively by the rigorous institutionalising of science following the same mold over several centuries as its older brother the church I will forward only the intuitive leap of the truly religious or curious. It falls upon the reader to accept that the aforementioned premise will be fully explained over time.

The keeping of sacred objects is not equivalent, as it was considered in the latter ancient times — after the advent of socializing monotheism, to idolatry. It is merely the earlier, no less sophisticated, associative technique of the organized mental cellular structure of the brain, common to all forms of self-motivating biological organism. The only difference is that of scale and degree of deligation.

For elder vertebrate life forms of minimal mental development this process manifests itself in memory storage and mental mapping. It would be impossible for fish, for example, to navigate in isolation without a form of the same power that humans attach to religious practice — namely, the essentially holographic superimposition of their internal reality with the external environment through a softening of the sensory field dividing the nous from the logos.

This process, in organisms of more highly evolved mental structure such as mammalian vertebrates, displays itself in the attachment of particular attributions to specific locations and/or objects, climbing up through a gradient of quantifiable displays of affection essentially initiatory in nature to culminate in the primate branch with the use of tools connecting preconceived intention to the accomplishment of specific endeavors.

Finally, in humans, we find the same process. Although tempered by the strengthening of the ego resultant from the awareness of the cultivation of awareness, which, it can be said, is what this so-called process ultimately results to, and which places humanity, in the hierarchy of our own self-created understanding, at the middle point between the objective animal and the subjective eternal aspect anthropomorphised as God, this same process is present both in the domestication of animals as surrogate self-complimentarity in the form of living examples of our own ability to subjugate reality to our holographic superimpositions, and in our equally proportioned sensations of overwhelmedness when confronted in our personal experiences with ultimate unknowns. It is the same force within us that precategorizes objects of affection for potential usage in moments of emotional crisis as seeks out causes for supersaturation of sensory stimulus.

One of the primary hitherto identified differences in the human as opposed to all other animals behavioral utilization of this process is the seeming necessity for recognition of mortality connected to the human utilization. The comparatively longer lifespan of the human seems to allow the recognition of changes to a being over time as occurrences in an identifiably constant pattern, and this recognition leads both to an attachment of dominance to the design based on the same attribution of final importance to duration of survival, and to a desire to attain to permanent or at least practice the acquirement of gradual changes to the form of the being which serves as the vessel of transmission for this motivating potential which is realized both in terms of the temporal template, and the raw resource of energy provided by the interaction of consciousness with material reality through the senses.

Animals seem to have much less forethought in their collection of stimuli, due, at least partially, to their having fewer items on their list of lifelong goals than the average human. With every world, philosophy, or, synonymously, lifetime created by a member of humanity there arise resultantly a certain number of new potential opportunities for the furtherance of interest along lines defined by the parameters of subsets to the temporal pattern. In this way humans can produce a unique breed of life which animals cannot, namely, intellectual offspring. On the other hand, so long as humans and animals share the same amount of overall space and continue to have interaction, the attribution of superfluously identifiable traits to animals by human intelligence seems to compensate for the difference in the pace of otherwise common evolutionary development.

It is this conflict across levels of development within the most highly structurally evolved animal minds between awareness of mortality and interest only in the immediate that leads to distraction by differences from the essentially intuitive attention to similarities expressed here.

On Literature and Evil

In the realm of fiction there exists in pure form the essence of what man can distill from and place external and in opposition to himself. In one word, what has come to be called by the term Evil. It is not the act of distillation, nor the externalization of the idea or set of symbolic images associated with this term that earns it its unpleasant connotations. These processes, it will be demonstrated, are not even inherent to fiction, but are a fact of consciousness beyond a certain creative stage in its evolution. Evil, as can be illustrated using the model of fiction, derives exclusively from the setting up of forces in opposition to consideration.

Firstly let us deal with extrapolation and integration. These are the actions of the formative behavior native to man and certain related primates whereby they can discover useful objects in their environment and incorporate them either into their goal-oriented tasks or their larger, often goal-oriented social networks. From these acts we can pinpoint the moment in evolution at which the projective nature of the thalamus and cerebellum come into effect. Through these activities it is man alone that has come to apply his potential for organization to the ideological realm, distilling useful data from his own mind and constructing it external to himself, often according to pre-established frameworks of contextual relationship. In this way the *atlatl* and stoicism may both be seen as merely extensions of the same mental energy through similar molds of impression upon the pertinent realm involved, either physical or philosophical.

This being said then, let us examine the particular distinction between the realms of fact and fiction, both of which are mental creations of man that overshadow his physical environment, but remain themselves largely safe in the realm of philosophy. In the case of fact, the action involved is largely the cataloging and arrangement based on similarities of form or function of observable data that is already existent in the surrounding environment, including previously referenced materials of a more intellectual nature, such as works of comparative theology and relative metaphysics. Here there is little room for the existence of Evil, though there may appear to be in the short-term great disagreement between researchers, a scholarly perspective reveals that whatever hypothesis tests the most reliably true is inevitably concurred upon to be the most accurate. Thus, even during the evils of the inquisition, the light of science was never extinguished, and can be seen, as a result of these trials, to have in fact been strengthened. Often, although again confined only to an *ascholarly*, short-term perspective, the most recent results are concluded to be evil, as was the case during the inquisition, but once again this type of reactionism is inevitably inverted as soon as beneficial applications are found and shared.

In the case of fiction, however, there are no such standard guidelines for the integration of newly extrapolated material, nor are the disagreements set in so convenient or settleable a situation as academia. In the case of fiction, rather than the assumption of the existence of a measurably observable material universe which has hierarchical interaction with the consciousness, it is the very essence of Evil that is taken as the pre-existent constant. What is meant by this term is, loosely, the triggering of a retreat mechanism in the bio-survival circuit, or the experience of some unpleasant stimulus. Without this assumption there would be no conflict, and without conflict there would be no energy for the progression of a plot line.

The result of this is that, while writings of fact are bound by their history to eventually and reliably provide working tools, fiction is free to create whatever forms or vessels it feels would be useful in fleeing, confronting and/or overcoming this implied negativity of curious desire. Without the construction of such avenues of resource there would be no conclusion to the work, and it would fail to come into existence in the library of its genre. The constructs that it forms are, therefore, determined by the approach-retreat binary circuit, and are invariably either toys or weapons. The toys defeat the evil by miniaturization, rendering it harmless in a scale of relativity. Weapons usually pit the characters involved against a force larger than themselves, offering greater apparent rewards for their victory.

Usually the essence of Evil being confronted in the context of fiction is not necessarily negative stimulus to the reader, as the reader remains objective. It is negative stimulus to the character or characters, usually expressed in the form of or overcome by harmless play or by destruction. While the variable components and results of this are apparently infinite, there is a cap that can be placed on them, an unspoken corner where writers usually draw the line and turn

their writing back on itself, limiting their readers. Of non-real negative stimulus to the characters the most unimaginably horrifying is ultimately a realization of their true condition as nonexistent characters in a work of fiction. In other words, the essence of Evil embodied in fiction is fact.

The same is true in the inverse relationship. For the common reader of fiction they will find their preference frowned upon by academics as escapism, implying some unprovable defect in existent reality. Similarly, the most unspeakable crime of the statistician is the fudging of results to arrive at a known misconception, or an unprovable theorem. So, for the student, cheating on an exam is punishable by reprimand, but the attempted fiction of passing off plagiarized materials as their own invention is often of consequences much more severe. Thus, it would seem, the only Evil feared from fact is a tool that will not function because it is not real. In short, the only Evil in fact is fiction.

The reason for this is that it tests, or strains, man's capacity for meaningful extrapolation/integration. It is of approaching impossibility to distill and externalize an idea if one cannot determine the extent of their own environment, for example, the difference between internal and external.

Fermions and bosons are molecules of dimensions. Their spin potential variability is determined by trans-dimensional interaction. The dimensions themselves remain outside of and beyond the forms they generate, as the nuclei of two covalently bonded atoms. They are as the philosophical definition of the ideal.

Before we can consider the specific cases of fermions and bosons we must delve a little deeper into the nature of the dimensions. It cannot be argued that the first dimension is a singularity, the ultimate embodiment of symmetry. The second dimension is, equivocally, planar geometry. These are ideal forms, impossible to express in our material reality, and exist as realms of pure equation. Without them, however, we could understand nothing of our own condition, and would possess no mathematics by which to quantify nature. In fact, without them, nature itself could not have assumed the forms and functions which we now know. However, even the simplest understanding we possess cannot belong to one of these dimensions alone. Consider the point for example. Its properties are compression and scale correspondence, where the former applies to a singularity and the latter to planar geometry. Neither has any meaning except in relationship with the other, and what meaning we do comprehend of either is therefore a creation of both. Without the point, a Cartesian coordinate system could not exist, but without a singularity, there would be no point.

This natural progression continues upward through the dimensions even up to light and beyond, which I have here classified as the fifth dimension. This is due to the unique properties of light which seem to imply a domain unto itself, particularly as it relates to time; the primary example of this being the seeming transtemporal nature of tachyons, which are merely superluminal photons.

The fourth dimension should be set aside for special consideration as well, as doing so now will relieve the pressures of later describing the particles it helps to form. The fourth dimension is simultaneously spatial and temporal, meaning that it generates highly complicated structures over fixed intervals. The complexity of its spatial component is due to its having as its foundation an open geometry, in progression from the flat second and closed third dimensional geometries. Its temporal component, however, is semi-second dimensional, as it is traditionally observed to unfold binarily between past and future. I have demonstrated elsewhere that this relationship is indeed far more complex than this, but in the context of this exposition we need only remember these two defining traits for this dimension.

Now we may consider the dimensional molecular cases of fermions and bosons.

Fermions ("real" particles) possess fractional spin as they occur between the third and the fourth dimensions. They arise as the result of the interaction of matter and energy between the pure, formal geometry of the third dimension and the pure, formal time of the fourth dimension. They begin as ultimate, unformed material chaos. As time passes this mass becomes motivated, and an exchange of matter and energy begins to take place, constructing a framework of pre-existent geometric relationship to govern the materialization of real particles. Fermions' symmetry is quarterly in three dimensional coordinate space, meaning in any direction it is rotated a fermion will look the same after less than one complete turn. In other words, its matter-energy structure is determined by geometric (symmetry) and temporal (spin) interaction. These may be measured as either particle or wave.

Bosons ("virtual" or force-carrying particles) arise similarly, but possess integer spin potential variability. The fourth dimension exists in field form, and the fifth dimension in no solid form at all, and therefore there are no geometric restrictions placed on symmetry. Bosons thus existing between pure Time and pure Light can only be measured as waves, and as such obey spin in accordance with oscillation interval, or frequency constant wavelength.

The nature of further dimensions, and therefore implications for the particles they may generate through interaction, is discussed elsewhere.

Four Elemental Forces

The concept of grand unification theories for the four identified forces governing nature are not as distant as the common physicist believes. This stems from a deficiency of science to cope with itself. It has developed autonomous branches that study predetermined avenues of inquiry, and prefer to share with one another as little as possible. This mentality derives from the fear instilled in early scientists by the Catholic church during the dark ages, where the natural sciences were considered part of the domain of only heathen peoples, and reinforced by the inquisition, as punishment for open mindedness to the ideas of the politically opposed. As such scientists are often left less qualified to comment on the impact of their own research than are other scientists, and this would be proved even truer if the shroud of mysticism that exists dividing scientific fields were lifted. For example, an archaeologist is perfectly content to observe that the great pyramids of the Egyptian Giza Plateau are among the greatest monumental works ever accomplished by our species; and similarly the head physicist of a large team of researchers working with a particle accelerator would be quick to point out how essential and ground breaking their work is, not only to them, but to all of science, and therefore to all of mankind. Who, then, but the philosopher is left to point out this similarity? Is it possible that archaeologists could derive as much from attempting predictions about the future of civilization as a physicist can from looking back over history?

Let me elucidate. There exists as one of the fundamentals of scientific reasoning the study of similarity in diverse data. Without this there would be little application for discovery in the world of technological progress, and it would cease to exist from a research and development standpoint. This practice is one of the foundations of the method of the testable hypothesis, and predates it by some duration, during which time science was considered magic. The collection of correspondences thus being so basic it is shocking sometimes how blithely overlooked certain ones often remain, as artifacts of great value that lie buried beneath an inch of sand.

One of these such is that between the four forces and the four elements. A grand unification theory, far from being beyond man, is beneath him, and surrounding him, and has been, all along. I propose the following assignations of equivalency: water the gravitational force; air to the electromagnetic force; fire to the weak nuclear force; and earth to strong nuclear force. Furthermore I propose that these meanings have always been implied by texts pertaining to either.

- **Earth:** In physics this force determines that the spin one force carrying particle the gluon holds together quarks in the proton and neutron, and the proton and neutron in the nucleus of an atom. According to confinement these particles are always bound in such a way that they create self-nullifying, stable particles. When this fails to occur unstable particles, such as mesons (a quark with an anti-quark) and glueballs (several gluons), may be produced. As the energy level of these particles is increased they display asymptotic freedom, meaning that they behave more like observable free particles.

Characteristics of the earth element parallel these traits of sub atomic physics. There is land beneath the sea that joins the seemingly disparate continents. There are faults along this land where disturbances occur, altering the terrain of the adjacent land forms. A mass of earth, such as the moon, effects its own gravity. Etc.

- **Fire:** This force determines radioactivity which is carried by three spin one massive vector bosons (W plus, W minus, and W naught), each with a mass of around 100 GeV, making the forces they carry limited to a very short range. These display spontaneous symmetry breaking with the spin one photon at energies greater than 100 GeV. It is by radioactive decay that the half life of all the periodic elements is determined.

The resemblances of this force to fire are implicitly apparent. It should also be noted that this force causes the nuclear reactions of the sun.

- **Air:** The electromagnetic force interacts only with charged particles such as electrons and quarks. It determines the exchange of force carrying spin one photons emitted when an electron changes energy level shells in its orbit of an atomic nucleus. It also governs the exchange of real photons between an electron changing energy shell levels

and another electron, which is caused by absorption of the emitted photon to fall to a lesser energy level. This force controls most of the events that occur on the subatomic scale, as it affects quantum particles in much the same way gravity does the planets.

It would be easy to conclude that this attribution is already well known simply from an awareness of the colloquial term for radio wave transmission. More subtle applications lie in its cross referencing. Fire feeds on air (the radioactive decay of charged particles), and air as it is classically known contains molecules of water (the yet undetected real graviton). Air surrounds earth (as the electron enshrines the nucleus), and from an ancient's point of view, fire is suspended in the air in the form of the sun (nuclear fusion arising only within the boundaries of an electromagnetic field).

Allow me to pause at this point and add that, though the spontaneous symmetry breaking of the photon succeeds in unifying the forces of fire and air, neither of these possess asymptotic freedom; instead they grow more powerful at higher energy levels. It is thought that, at a very high level of energy called the grand unification energy, the forces of water fire and air would be the same, and that, simultaneously, all the half spin matter particles, such as quarks and electrons, would also be unified. This is as far as grand unification theories have gotten since Medieval times.

- **Water:** The basis of the weakest of the forces is that a massless spin two virtual graviton is exchanged between particles over long distances, delivering a consistently attractive gravitational wave. What this translates to in figures is the inverse square law, that if the distance between two objects were doubled, the gravitational attraction between them would be reduced by two squared. Similarly if it were halved, the attraction would increase by the same factor.

This is really the most esoteric of the elemental forces, since water as we know it can exist in any one of three states: liquid, solid, and gaseous. The liquid state is equivalent to the gravitational waves that are exchanged between objects, which themselves can be either solid or gaseous in nature. Nebulae of gas can also exert gravity, particularly within themselves, as is necessary for the formation of stars. But what is really implied by this data is that gravity itself has different states. It can assume the solid particle form of the graviton, or the liquid form of the gravitational wave, but a third form also exists, that of vapor, steam from which condensation can arise. Rather than being the least unifiable force it is likely gravity holds the very key to understanding such phenomenon as spontaneous symmetry breaking.

It may also be noted that there is a strong correlation between this force and the development of consciousness. Just as without the force of air the force of fire could not exist, it seems that consciousness, or if you like, light, and water are interdependent. It is well documented that the phases of the moon have a measurable affect on the fringes of sanity, and it is equally easy to note that cultures flourish near tectonic shift zones.

Finally there are the rest of the real particles that comprise all matter in the universe, making up the fifth Platonic solid, to which is attributed cosmos. This completes the mirror reflection of the four terrestrial elements with the four celestial forces, coupling the esoteric concept of the indescribable heavens with the exoteric fact of all innate matter, just as physics has its parity in archaeology.

On Tachyons

Beyond the speed of light the relationship of matter and energy reverses. This is demonstratable through several functions. According to classical physics as velocity increases towards the speed of light mass must increase, and yet photons as particles of pure light seem to exist without having the same affect as superstrings might be expected to. The answer to this apparent riddle lies in the behavior of real particles when accelerated to asymptotical luminal velocities in generating their virtual or antiparticle equivalents and detonating themselves. In other words, matter creates opposing energy as it approaches light speed, and in this way the lack of additional mass is accounted for. Similarly energy sped up towards the speed of pure light converts itself into a relatively small amount of matter, as in the case of the photon, which obeys all the rules of classical mechanics for a free particle.

Therefore, can a superluminal particle exist, and if so is it the equivalent of subluminal matter or subluminal energy? I propose that the tachyon, like any subluminal particle, boson or fermion, has both matter and energy characteristics, but that they obey a complex relationship that bears only passing resemblance to the matter-energy dynamic that defines the standard subluminals. This is to say that, if a matter energy correspondent relationship were to exist for superluminals, it would imply also the interaction of the four elemental forces that comprise this dynamic, but that these would be elevated to a different dimensional level.

The second dimensional temporal nature of tachyons can thus be illustrated best through parity of particle decay due to the strong nuclear force. This raises two related points. The first is that tachyons would be, according to this theory, composed of more than a single particle, implying matter rather than energy as their base state. This also means that, due to the luminal velocity inversion of these states, their subluminal equivalent would be in an energetic base state. This brings us to the second point, which is that, according to the strong nuclear force, the virtual particle equivalents of the photon are massive vector bosons with high mass and limited force carrying range. This means that it is the vector bosons rather than the photon that are primary candidates for subluminal equivalency to tachyons.

The most important implication of this data however is that tachyons may be more alike atoms than either electrons, neutrons or photons, insofar as they are comprised of more than one basic component. If this were the case, then we would be looking at not the inversion of an atom, which would be a nuclear structure external to the probability cloud of electron positions, not unlike the exoskeleton of an insect, but rather the inversion of a boson, particularly a massive vector boson. This would mean firstly that there would be little spin to a tachyon, and practically no mass. But more significantly it would mean that the dimensional relationship nature of the force carrier would be inverted.

The dimensional structure of bosons, as I have demonstrated elsewhere, is of a transdimensional molecular nature. If the atom is a microcosm of the solar system, so is the inside of a quantum particle a microcosm of a molecule, with two or more dimensions being joined by the applicable internal or inherent mechanics of the particle just as atomic nuclei are joined by the mechanics governing electrons. In the case of the massive vector bosons this places them between the fourth and the fifth dimension, as their base state is energy, and they exist primarily in wave form.

Therefore the inversion of this would be that the dimensional molecular structure would be external to the particle under its affect rather than a fact of its internal composition. This very eloquently accounts for the transtemporal nature of tachyons, as well as the evidence for this expressed in their potential for particle decay. I propose further that the particles emitted by this decay are photons, and that tachyons exist as particles of pure light, that is, what I am calling the fifth dimension, only because they are internal to the internal fifth dimensional element of photons. Furthermore the dimensional shell described here is of a warp variety.

What the Turtle saw

Dimensions are the ripples on a pond. Consider this:

A stone is dropped in to water, though one falling out of water may be seen to produce the same affect. There is a small splash, and suddenly the surface tension is awakened. A network of motion begins to spread outward, the points along its boundaries connected by delicate arcs of another nature, unseen and all encompassing. The molecules of water rise up and then fall, like breathing, slowly being pushed away from the contact center. The ripples spread until their energy is dispersed amidst these lesser churning. In the middle of it they continue long beyond the moment of impact. The first ripple creates a small bowling in the smooth medium, and this beckons up the liquid from below to restore the original state. The tugging of the departing first wave calls forth a surplus, and the bowling inverts into a bell. The bell collapses at its apex, shooting off another ripple. And so the process continues, until the ripples being ejected are of such a little magnitude that the center swell begins to calm, and finally the entire pond is restored to a plane wave state through averaging.

The first dimension is the splash point, the source of the disturbance. It sends out the first ripple, which is a math that takes form through a corresponding geometry. Even as this is happening, however, the first dimension continues to invert. It undergoes a second schism, emanating anew. The first ripple becomes the second dimension, and the second ripple becomes the first, closer to the central singularity. The second dimension encircles and encloses the first dimension; it has grown older with its birth.

This process continues. A third ripple is generated — a tricycle to the eternally young first dimension, and the second dimension becomes a familiar elder. The outermost ripple contacts the greatest number of molecules, and disperses them all, generating as much diversity along the surface as the singularity does across it. Once the third dimension was the first dimension. Once it was the second. Once the second was the first. And so on. The singularity will be the same size no matter the mass of the visiting matter. And no matter the number of ripples the pond will always calm.

And here are all the three states of water. The liquid, solid and gaseous. All of this is as true during the rains as it would be of a falling snowball. And so it is of our dimensions. Each of the three ripples thus far described corresponds to a state of the medium, and as the fourth ripple begins, let us examine these. They may be organized by complexity of structure. The third dimension offers the most complex forms, followed by the second, and the first possesses the least. They are thus as the solid, the liquid and the gaseous, therefore, in accordance with excitation of molecules while they struggle to achieve a state of stable structure.

As the third dimension becomes the numbered fourth following the emanation of the fourth consecutive ripple from the disruption point, called the singularity because of its conical destabilizing impact on the continuum rather than as a real comment on its density, it comes to cradle all of these. And so, when the first ripple went awash, there was solid matter, and the water turned to snow. As the second wandered out there was an exchange of energy, and the snow turned to steam. And as the third issues forth there is pure light, the essence of energy, which is itself the essence of matter; the steam condensed to water. Yet these followed in reverse order, for the first ripple is become the last. These are even as the four elemental forces of earth, of fire, and of air, which are the strong nuclear, weak nuclear and electromagnetic aspects of physics. Fire stands in the central place of water for the matter energy exchange, but is in fact the first dimension, located at the outermost, in the form of light. The elemental force of gravity, itself represented by water, here is mirrored by the fourth dimension, the outermost ripple, carried longest, from the first, through the rest, the most diverse. It stands for the remainder combined, a hologram, with each part a smaller replica of their combined whole.

on electrons

Matter-energy is the medium of the third dimension. Probability is the medium of the fourth. As the third dimension is geometrically closed, its manifestations are constant. This accounts dimensionally for the universal conservation of energy. The fourth dimension is geometrically open, meaning it has inherent spin mechanisms, causing its manifestations to change cyclically. There is no equivalent of this in solid geometry. This is a process evidenced exclusively in reality, in the matter-energy exchange. The fourth dimension acts upon or through the third to effect this. In the fourth dimension itself this is probabilistic symmetry.

As always, the best example of something is the most common. In the case of probabilistic symmetry this is the electron. It has long been known that the electron functions as a particle, with spin $1/2$, and as such acts in accordance with the predictions of Fermi statistics. These statistics can accurately determine the behavior of the electron, but cannot fully explain its quantum nature. They can, as a result of this, only account for position or velocity of the electron for any given time, but never both at once. This limitation of technologically supplemented human insight has been taken for granted, but it has a simple, dimensional solution.

When an electron is viewed as raw probability, the mystery of its lack of quantifiable solid particle state disperses. Likewise does the supposed defect in its character that renders its exact position and speed elusive. It is seen, then, that the electron is a manifestation of pure electromagnetic charge suspended in the fourth dimensional hypersphere of the nucleus.

The electron is electrical because it carries part of the overall potential kinetic energy of the atom, and it is magnetic because it carries only half of this charge (the negative half) which is distinguished due to the attractive force placing it in the closest stable position with relationship to its dipole. Each electron carries a fixed amount of charge, and each nucleus has a fixed amount of mass. The number of electrons increases with the amount of the charge of the nucleus. The Pauli exclusion principle organizes the electrons in shells and subshells the degree of ellipse of which is determined by their radii. These radii, and the proportional distance of subshells from one another, are determined by the mass of the nucleus. This level is far too small for there to be gravitons being exchanged between electron and nuclei so the classical mechanical model of the planets of the solar system orbiting the sun does not hold water in this case; but there is obviously a force at work here keeping the electrons in stable orbits.

This force is probabilistic symmetry. The radii of the orbits of the electrons are determined by the hypersphere of the nucleus, and the subshells are likewise determined by hyperspheres of the primary electron shells. This explains why the electron exists as an indefinite point rather than a definite particle, and why it possesses spin. The energy of its electrical charge gives it exchange potential that translates in the matter-energy field of the third dimension to mass, but this mass is elusive, as it is apparently distributed about within a probability field. Therefore, if we go looking for this mass to be concentrated in a single point so that we can call it an electron, it ceases to have momentum, and vice versa. We are not, obviously, after a classical three dimensional form here. What we are looking for is a concentration of probability indicative of the symmetry breaking that occurs between dimensions.

The most interesting thing to note about electrons at this stage is not the uncertainty of them, but that probability itself can carry charge, and therefore possesses mass. Probabilistic symmetry constitutes where one dimension breaks through into another. In the case of the electron this is the first dimension breaking through into the second. Therefore the geometry at work is very simple. It is planar, confined to the second exponent. Calculating position over velocity is as easy as dividing the area of the averaged orbit by the combined negative charge squared, where the former term factors in hyperspherical radius, and thus accounts for spin.

Einstein's grandfather clock

It is called the grandfather clause to time travel, and it is one of the silliest notions in all of physics. It derives from a hypothesis regarding distortions of the space-time continuum such as are allowed by the equations of Einstein's special theory of relativity, although it belies only a layperson's knowledge of this theory's intent and application. It states that a paradox would occur if one were to travel back in time and kill their own grandfather. Most of the speculated results are bound by both lack of scholasticity and dodging of imagination. They include speculations regarding anti-matter without accounting for its energy of origin, phase-shifts into nonexistence without concluding to where one might exactly disappear, and sudden warps to alternate timelines, without apology to anthropism. All of them insufficient.

To understand what would really happen in this rather outlandish mental experiment we should attempt to think with the portion of our brain that is comprised of the energy released by Einstein's demise, and still bears his signature ennegrams, or rather, to evoke the part of us that is Einstein. Only he would be sufficiently amused at this puzzle to walk us patiently through it according to his own postulates. So from this point on I will proceed in that fashion of mediumship.

"If one were to travel back in time and kill their own grandfather what would happen is this: they would cease to exist as the person they had been and find that they had been a different person all along.

"When dealing with relativity we must remember that there are two fixed sets that correspond to one another and between them a relationship which can be infinitely warped. As in the case of matter and energy, where light equals their rate of exchange, and in the case of time and space with the function of gravity. Here, though, we are dealing with the past and the present, where you represent the present which has travelled into the past and is existing within it, like a nested cube.

"These two things cannot destroy one another, they can only coexist. So by killing your grandfather in the past you do not destroy the present, only change it to fit with the new version of the past.

"Remember that energy equals the square root of mass over the speed of light. Therefore when your grandfather ceases to be, the energy expressed in the form it had occupied in the timeline connecting the past to the present is liberated, and to maintain equilibrium must assume a different form. This is because, as one calculates the square root of mass, one is shearing a portion of it away, and this portion becomes energy.

"And when one calculates for the square root of the speed of light, because this is fixed, two things can occur. First, we know that when solving for the square root we are deducting a portion from the original amount, but that we cannot do this from a fixed sum. Therefore, either the velocity or the luminosity must increase as the fixed sum is compressed into a smaller amount of space by the algebra.

"If the luminosity increases this does not need to occur in the traditional sense of the room getting brighter. It can mean also that a greater amount of matter-energy in the form of photons can be spread out over the time-line than was previously available, allowing for the occurrence of different events.

"If the velocity increases then the photons will become tachyons, and will be travelling from the present to the past, and thus transferring the energy released to you.

"In the first case you will find that you have a different past. That the man you killed was only your grandfather before you killed him, but that after you killed him events turned out differently, and a different man became your grandfather.

"In the second case you will find that you have a different present. You will have become your own grandfather and be caught in a spiritual tesseract. This is not a paradox, but does create a loop in time. It is possible to break free of this loop by killing yourself, which will release the energy of the pattern you have been embodying, or by killing the son who will become your father, and thus changing the course of the timestream for you."

In the immortal words of Albert Einstein: "I feel the insignificance of the individual, and it makes me happy."

From the encounter of Sire Thomas Todd, a freemason, with vampires:

“It is known that they [vampires] prefer to feed on the red blood cells, but that their crest includes the colors of both types of blood cell, red and white. It has been my experience that they usually have a sore somewhere upon their body, often upon the face or the hand, as around the mouth or forehead, and as upon the back of the hand or of the wrist, that they may occasion to, from time to time, taste of themselves as it were, and so are loathesome creatures socially, as they are perpetually wiping at their lips. They are often very sociable creatures nonetheless, and in a gathering of as many as one lodge full of people there could be as many as one genuine vampire, and at least two suspects. It is rumored by some when they are drunk as upon the blood which is their meal, as they may become somewhat light-headed in the company of a crowded ballroom after nursing upon their own selves for some while and done up, that the court which exists for the vampires judges on quantum superposition event of collapse in the wave function of the active awareness into concentration immediately prior to their proceedings, and upon such, as it calls them, manifestations, bases its rulings often before considering the evidence regarding the cases of those who have infracted in some way the one true law of ‘Do What Thou Wilt As Above, Do What Thou Wilt So Below.’ They are said, according to the Mistress with whom I have spoken, to, in this way, strengthen their powers of ‘reality control’ by causing the events to have unfolded in a way that is meaningful to them through disorientation of the evidence by the interaction of the electrical currents in their cerebellums and the information units stored in the letters and words of the evidence through a subjective medium of molecules.”

In Europe following the Renaissance there was a revival of the tribal past, in terms of observations which were naturalistic and elegant rather than high and contrived, as though there were by those peoples a sort of cogently agreed upon tendency to be looking back through the mind of man before history, so as to discover him in his roots, his habitat, and reveal his true essence. This led to scientific discoveries and the Inquisition, as well as Protestant integration of more subtle practice than Catholic ceremonies, such as can be performed by guildsmen and men of trade and labor, thus making Christianity as practical as were the pagan religions before it. What went unrecognized as those peoples of Europe were possessed in the spirit of discovery and revelation of the savage, animalistic, missing link between man and animal, and gaining entrance into his holy of holies, the birthplace of civilization, was that they had manifested this in the natural progress of their existence. That the seeking of man after his soul in Europe has coincided with the rising up of great, young civilizations in the Americas, which were then as undiscovered as Atlantis, means that correspondent synchronicity occurred between these peoples, which was then translated into their contact with one another.

What is really so tragic is that the peoples of England were ultimately as relentless in their pursuit and persecution of the native peoples of North America as the peoples of Spain were to those of South America.

Probability Bomb

An electron maintains a single path in its nuclear orbit, even when it changes shells, or energy levels. We can only say, therefore, that these shells exist as points on a circle around a sphere where it becomes more probable to find the electrical charge acting as a particle. Yet they are more than this, for they seem to pre-exist the electron's movement toward one from another. That is to say that, with the proof of the existence of one energy shell, comes implication of the potential for all others. The result of this is simply that, when the electron is compelled to move, by the interaction of a photon for example, it pursues a phi bound course until it reaches the next energy shell or sub-shell, where it is impelled to adopt a course in accordance with the dimensions of this shell. The fact that the electron corrects its orbit in a phi bound path rather than the polar angle perpendicular to the orbit proves, according to the second law of motion, that it exists in a force in and of itself. It is obviously comprised of force-carrying rather than real particles, or it would not be possible for the path of the electron to pass through some shells on its way to another. This may be thought of as equivalent to gravitons, except that, at this scale, no such particle is supposed to exist — it is thought the very dual nature of their charge holds electrons bound 'round nuclei. Therefore we are forced again to cope with the concept of naked probability. As we already know, an electron is only a particle when struck by a particle, and exists as a cloud of probability the rest of the time; in other words it is nothing but probability with a charge. Perhaps with the smaller units describing the shells in which an electron is not, but could be, orbiting, we are seeing the same essential substance as in the electron itself, since they are apparently interspersed throughout and /or underlying the cloud itself.

Asymptotic Time

First we must agree on the direction of the flow of time. This can be in any combination of the three recognized essential components, Past, Present and Future, so that time flows from one to the next, or from one to the last, or from both to the next and to the last, or to neither at all. What our senses compel us to recognize is the particular arrangement of these components we have come to call the “forward-flowing arrow of time.” This is basically a measure of matter-energy exchange dictating that as things continue they decongeal.

The best device created by the hand of man for common interaction with this all-powerful force is the clock, a sequence of numbers arranged in a circle around a set of three hands that move from one point on the circle to another at regular rates. The most powerful type of clock is the atomic clock, the rhythm of which is regulated by radioactive decay internal to the mechanism. This makes it accurate at varying altitudes, where one must travel greater distances in a shorter amount of time to keep up with a fixed spot on the globe below. It renders time then relative to the speed of light, since the particles ejected by the unstable element will appear as a doppler shifted wavelength of photons. The distortion will occur between the atomic clock and the position of an observer either before or behind it on its path above the planet, and this is a very nice little model for time.

Now imagine that you wish to count numbers; say, perhaps, you have grown tired of the atomic clock counting all the numbers. Nor is there any reason for you to count the numbers just like an atomic clock would, since you are not an atomic clock, you are a quite sane and rational human being, so you decide to count the numbers as fast as you can. You will quickly see that you can count faster than the atomic clock.

Now imagine that you can count asymptotically fast. Of course we know that this is impossible, but pause for a moment to consider why we think it so. I propose that the location of this particular idea is between the full set of ideas developed by and for our evolution, and the abyss of what is not known even in idea. Thus, it is possible, although it has never presented itself as an option in such a way as to impinge upon our survival selectivity and become a more common probability. On the other hand, for example, if we happened to build space crafts that were piloted by just such a method of counting, then it could be argued that, at least after several generations, we would begin to spontaneously mutate towards a mode of thinking more compatible with that method of comprehension, and would then be as comfortable with it as we are now with our atomic clock.

So, begin in this manner, then: watch the seconds tick past on the atomic clock and start to count asymptotically fast. At some point you will find that you are continuing to count, and the seconds on the atomic clock have wound down and stopped.

Well what has happened here? It would be reasonable to hypothesize that you had gone off onto an alternate time-line, leaving the time-line counted off by the atomic clock behind — if you can still call what you are in a time-line. You would have to say that it was an offshoot of the other time-line similar to the measure of depth transecting the measure of length, with one exception. Since your time-line is counted off in an asymptote, it only lasts one moment of atomic time, but since the asymptote can never reach an end, neither does that moment ever end.

What we are perceiving now is time flowing in a different direction. Both time lines count the same ultimate measure; it will be infinity on the clock before time runs out. The clock stops, your counting speeds up. Therefore they may just swap over, from one direction to the next, and continue on without more than a momentary break.

This, it seems, is similar to the geometric distortions to gravity around massive or phenomenally dense objects. If time-space encounters an impediment to its “forward” flowing momentum, it simply adjusts the angles of its coordinate system around it. Of course, what we are observing in the case of gravity is only the refraction of photons due to their impact with the force fields called gravitons that surround all physical objects prone to entropy, and it is, in that context, convenient to see relativity between the curvature to photon trajectories and the emanation of virtual particles by real particles as they contact other real particles or other virtual particles. What, however, does this mean in our asymptotic counting experiment?

The idea of an alternate time-line having been introduced as a potentially common occurrence in the twisting and turning of the time-stream, we see immediately the ultimate implication such a concession to gravity lets in: the existence of infinite potential time-lines, each leading to a different future, all occurring simultaneously within the moment, and, while this seems an accurate depiction of an event from the perspective of potential, we also know that probability intercedes to manifest possibilities which delimit the event and put it into a context which we then call time. Without possibilities such as the atomic clock, we would not understand time in the linear way that we do. The asymptotic counting experiment has allowed us also to conceive of time as being infinite in potential.

I ought to further stress the fact that one need not necessarily count asymptotically to accomplish the affects we are discussing here. One could recite a chant, even hum. In fact, when you see that your mind itself is only a conduit whereby for the thought of an asymptote to come into existence, and that it is an idea that can exist independently of your mind as part of nature, then you can remove your focus to one side, if you like, and let this asymptote float in the center of event at the very core of time. It is, afterall, always there in potential. Conveniently, it is the mathematical expression for the infinite potential that constitutes time.

However, the asymptote itself and its potential affect on time must still be seen as separate concepts. Time doesn't stop every time you imagine an asymptote, so what trait of the asymptote makes it possible for time to potentially wind down and stop? We see evidence for the asymptote's physical existence in the gravity of black holes, and the symmetry breaking of certain particles when accelerated towards the speed of light, but we know that the asymptote is somehow removed from and above these artifacts just as we know that time would continue to exist even if we didn't have the atomic clock to measure it. The real question then, is — is time potentially an exclusively mathematical function, like the asymptote, that can be removed from material reality into the same realm as the asymptote? Is there time in the domain of mental projective space in which you created your trans-temporal asymptote? Is time nothing more than the relativity of sets of numbers?

If we say that time is something other than death, then we can answer that it might then be nothing more than the relativity of sets of numbers. The atomic clock, then, is the dependent object, rather than its subject; we understand time as the linear unfurlment of a circular cycle. This same observation applies to the orbits of the planets in the heavens. They, too, are only a representation of the idea of change underlying their perpetual rearrangements. And if time is described best only by the relativities of these sets of finite objects, parts, or merely numbers, then we can say that it does exist in the realm of the mental conceptual, and even in such a way that it will allow itself to be imagined as a geometric extrapolation of potential like the asymptote and sustained that way as a visualizable thought.

Now aside from our understanding of time as the linear relativity between circular cycles and our knowledge of the asymptote as a geometric function we cannot say whether these two do or do not exist in the same form, except in potential. We only believe what we do about time because of applying certain tools to it, and not others. As we have seen, you can easily imagine counting faster than the clock, and I can easily imagine you doing this infinitely faster, and from these combinations we can see time as potential. In the future, other people will look at time differently, and see it to be like different things.

In fact, I think our old friends the Ancients may have had something to say about this very thing. It was their observation in the Orient that heart rate often joined with time in a mysterious way such that, when the heart rate was slow, events would seem to move slowly, and when the heart rate was fast events would seem to move rapidly. The Yogic mystics and the Brahmas attained to states of mastery over their emotions, because it was thought that, by binding the movement of the subtle energies within, one could influence their ebb and flow without.

There was a similar belief regarding the eyes that originated in Egypt. It concerned the mythical third eye, the ureaus, located in the center of the forehead, identical to the Vedic ajna, from which it was thought the substance of the human essence flowed down into us from the realm of the mysteries. The best explanation regarding the third eye comes to us from Jose Silva's modern method of mind control, which informs us that a twenty degree angle of inclination for the

closed eyes produces Alpha waves in the brain, those found in the minds of all meditators the world over. This has been used more frequently for the purposes of manifestation.

A further note was made that certain nervous involutions contribute directly to the elapse of time. The Ancients of the Orient again sought mastery over these breaks from ideal concentration, believing that the nervous system was the instrument triggering certain possibilities. Particularly the practitioners of the martial arts and the Dervishes, as well as the American Colonial Shakers, all partook of this fountain of energy.

The biological circuit these comprise is mathematically a phi / pi spiral, the same essential pattern as a flower. The fundamental idea of the phi / pi spiral is symmetry breaking governed by irrational numbers, wherein the irrational numbers are numbers like phi and pi and the symmetry breaking is often in an asymptotical form, from an asymptote, or between two asymptotes. Let us look for a moment at this last example.

In our counting experiment we felt relatively safe assuming that the time line of the clock was linear in so far as it described a sequential progression without retrogression. But were we wrong in doing so? It can equally as easily be imagined as an asymptote itself, if one dwells upon the potential that the instants, as soon as they are measured, disappear. To where do they disappear — when something changes where does what it once was go? And from where do the instants come before they are measured?

Both the Past and the Future are like asymptotes stretching offwards and upwards into infinity, disappearing in the same direction as the asymptote of time measured by your counting. The asymptotes of Past and Future meet, then, at the point where the clock has been stopped by the asymptotical counting experiment. I think this is a satisfactory definition of the Now — the event that can begin but never end. In this capacity we can imagine it as a phi / pi spiral where phi is the future, pi the past, and their ratio the singularity of the moment.

Let me remind you that this is the same as the distortion we saw at the beginning that affects the observation of photons emitted by the radioactive decay of an unstable element in motion depending on whether it is perceived as from before or behind it on its course. If we observe this phenomenon from the side, seeing both the doppler distortions which constitute the Future and the Past for the trajectory of the element, we will again behold the phi / pi spiral, where phi determines a compressed wavelength before it and pi determines an elongated wavelength behind it. This is known commonly as the red and blue shifts to the frequency of light, and this is how it would be observed in the case of the atomic clock.

There is no comparable observation for the change in time-lines represented by the asymptotic counting experiment, although we can now see it, at least if we like, as a representation of the same underlying mathematical pattern.

A Trend

Consider that you are an ancient philosopher mathematician, and you have discovered by examination the exponential expansion of vertices in shapes per dimension, and wish to correlate observations regarding time with the fourth dimensional shape.

First you will notice that there are three ways to represent the three dimensional shape, and those are first dimensionally, second dimensionally, and third dimensionally. Remember that a hexagon is a second dimensional representation of the cube, but that there are in fact infinite ways to represent the cube two dimensionally, for, as soon as you had exhausted the number of angles from which it could be depicted, you could always represent it mathematically. Because of this rule there are three different three dimensional shapes that we know of for a hypercube, or the fourth dimensional equivalent of the cube. Mind you, these are only particular shapes that happen to align in three dimensions, like the hexagon did in two, when really there are infinite potential forms of the hypercube that cannot be visualized, and exist only as mathematically provable relationships, but then, you could always express it in words.

The three, third dimensional shapes the philosopher mathematician, you, would have had to work with to develop further insight into the fourth dimension, at least, for a cube, would have been the hypercube at antipode, two cubes together side by side, the nested hypercube, a cube within a cube, and the hypercube at standard position, which would have just been a regular cube.

Now you are up to date with the origin of the Khab-Allah, the Body of God, Hebrew for metaphysics.

In consideration of the Kabbalah, the number of ten is very important, because it is the number of sides showing on the hypercube at antipode. Its significance is identified by the ten corners of the two cubes which become visible when they are depicted two dimensionally as a pair of hexagons.

The hypercube at antipode has one face which is internal to it, which makes eleven, but this face is the combination of the two cubes, and so it is secretly twelve. These numbers were also important, and this face was described in a number of other ways as well.

Twelve are the faces of the nested hypercube, and six of the standard cube. The first of these became Astrology, which was used in divination, and the measurement of the passage of time by observation of the movement of the heavens; the second became the I Ching, which was based on eight elemental, three-lined trigrams comprising sixty-four eventual six-lined hexagrams, which was used in divination, and the measurement of certain particular cycles of time in the heavens, such as the lunar year of thirteen months and the eleven year sunspot cycle.

There are seventy-two decans by day and night in the zodiac and seventy-two divine names in the shemhamforash. When these are aligned... let it be said thus: when we take a step toward the Eternal, the Eternal takes two steps towards us.

happy readers

In order to produce a suitable work of literature, something that will be inextricably related to everything held most dear, in order to compile something considerably classic, one must endeavor to create material that can be consumed consecutively to all the other life-functions of the target audience. What are these for the average reader? Quite simple: sleeping, bathing, eating, working, loving, consuming other media, and of course, relieving themselves.

Now you might wonder how it would be possible to accomplish some of these things with a work of words. Others of you might wonder why you should want to. But these answers are as obvious as are people's daily routines themselves.

People need inspiration while sleeping, while bathing, or exercising. People's minds are almost never fully at rest. It has been demonstrated that even many coma patients respond favorably to being read a good book now and then. People sing in the shower and watch exercise tapes. A book is little different, for it feeds the mind as fully as a meal can the body. A book can, and even should, provide you a bounty of stimulus while you're out on the road. Time will really fly when the clock's freed from your eye.

Yet on to more serious matters: working. The information contained in written tomes is vital to the work environment. Most companies generate annually such copious tomes that, where they all stacked together, they might replace the rain forest. And this is just in-house information. The reason the workers can stay frisky and pert is due to the outside stimulus they bring in, and what makes one appear more learned than sullenly mulling over the soul of some dandy cult pulp?

What more is the guage of intellectual stimulation than sensory arousal. A book should be like a bouquet of implications, opened before the reader to enliven them to the tips of every nerve, to be at least as good as a genuine experience, or else all books would be for children too young to have lived them. Therefore imagine your readers to be at their most gentle, their most savage, their most philosophical, and bestial, the moment of their climax. If you at least attain to this you will yield fruits more succulent than all the killing fields of culture combined.

We must not forget that a book can always be read while consuming other media. The effects for this vary, and with great luminosity. One can read while listening to music, or while watching television, or while on the computer, or any combination of these, at least. And the connections between the set and the setting may not be entirely coincidence, right?

Lastly it is fundamental to examining the matter of consumption during excretion. It is important to gear the text to include descriptive phrases and plot twists that mirror the likely mind-set of the reader in each environment, and the toilet is no different. In fact, it is perhaps, the essence of all the rest.

In short one should imagine their readers, when writing to try to please a target audience, as mice in small cages, to whom you as the writer are generously administering large doses of suspended information through the precise syringe of your insight. In this and no other way should one proceed when writing a work with the intent to please a target organism in mind. Oh, and Dr.? Try not to kill them.

On Heavy Light

The extrapolation of vector into dimension for light shows us clearly that the photon is a real particle, but that it also acts as a wave, which can be extrapolated into three of the six potential trajectories, which comprise the dimensional model. Now even when light is acting like a photon, the well of potential distinguishing it from the inter-atomic void, comprised of these six regions of vector, is still there. The evidence for this in this case is the vectors of tachyons emitted from the photon, which form the same torus pattern as do electrons in a magnetic field. This is because light is only the visible portion of the electromagnetic spectrum, and electrons are only another type of particle the wavelength of which can be measured as a distortion to a continuum which is the electromagnetic spectrum. Light, heat, and electromagnetic radiation are all different forms of the same mathematical concept — the wave pattern. Gravity can also be expressed in the form of a wave. What is generally applicable to cosmic relativity is the graviton particle. (Gravity B) There is another form of gravity also, detectable only on the microwave level of the electromagnetic spectrum, produced by the distortion to spacetime caused by the tachyonic background distributed between photons and electrons, which causes the standard arrow of entropy to reverse. (Gravity A) This form of gravity is visible in the gravitational field of the sun, which is configured in a spiral wave, identical to the arms of a spiral galaxy. Here we see the microcosmic tachyon tori producing the macrocosmic spiral torus. The difference between tachyons and pure potential (whether probabilistical, as energy, or as spin) is that tachyons have velocity and therefore vector, which means they are only one particular product of the electromagnetic spectrum, whereas pure potential is like the absence of such wells of distortion. Pure potential energy is the same as pure potential spin in that neither is compressed into particle form necessarily. A particle can have potential spin, but it cannot be potential spin. Only the dimensional extrapolation of vector can represent potential spin.

to understand the way in which a wormhole curves spacetime one must expand upon the Boolean algebra of unions and intersections that defines quantum logic. The event is such that the union (And) of two probabilities can constitute one point in spacetime and the intersection (Or) of these two probabilities can constitute another point in spacetime, where the two probabilities themselves form the mouth of the wormhole, in such a way that to pass from the intersection to the union of the two sets by passing between the two probabilities is to pass from one point in spacetime to another point in spacetime, no matter the actual distance between these two points. The space between them is relative more or less to Boolean algebra, because it is a subspace set of an orthogonal based lattice in Hilbert space, the space between quanta. This relativity is paralleled between the two distant points in spacetime that are connected in the event of the wormhole. The shape of this relationship is a hypercube, and the shape of the relationship between the ultrafilter of the union containing the intersection and the ultrafilter of the intersection containing the union is orthogonal, a second dimensional representation of the fourth dimensional hypercube. In a hypercube time flows from one cube to the other in such a way that each grows, swallows the other up, shrinks, is swallowed up and passed out of the other one. This can be conceptualized best three dimensionally, but really it is a fourth dimensional solid shape that merely casts a changing solid shadow because it is passing through a lower plane or dimension of reality. This shape surrounds every well of probability as a geometry present in potential, that is, possible within the potential energy of pure dimension. The shape itself is one dimension below the geometry that contains it, because it is only one possible example. In the dimension of the geometry, that is also the dimension of light expressed as the hypercross extrapolated from the hypercube, there are infinite possible configurations of shapes that would work equally as well as the basic square, cube, hypercube, hypercross progression to describe the affect of scale correspondence manifested in the tori of tachyons around probability wells causing them to either emit, absorb or reflect other tachyons, or microwave gravity. It is in fact the expansion of one of these tachyon tori into a wormhole that we are discussing. This can be accomplished by projecting tachyons into the center of the torus of tachyons around a quantum probability well. This is the actual hyperspace manifestation of the mathematical hypercube. Time flows through the wormhole both ways in the form of light, and therefore entropy would appear to be evenly balanced. However, there is a toll to pay in the form of a tax upon the matter-energy of spacetime. In order for entropy to be conserved in the same form as it is in the ordinary torus of tachyons on the larger scale of the wormhole, as much matter-energy must be converted to potential as passes through the rift. This contributes to the expansion of the universe, and therefore is a cause of time. Because time and space are the same thing, this also means more distance will come into existence, such that, by connecting things, we push them further apart.

Nerd Sharks Run the Projector

In the same way photons fill up the vacuums of the universe, tachyons fill up the voids between quanta.

Tachyons are so small that they actually take up negative space, that being the future, and reactively contribute a force to space — the attraction holding quanta in unions — that being the past. Both of these represent only two possible trajectories of six that surround every particle in the geometry of pure dimension all the time.

Not even the three closest trajectories of these will exactly approximate the vector itself though; only the hypersphere of probability realized in the torus of tachyons around the particle can allow exact prediction of that.

This hypersphere, however, can be derived from the geometry of the sextuple cubic lattice representative of potential light. This potential light is the same as the potential energy or potential information of pure dimension. All things are the same thing, in potential.

Tachyons are the only particles that can serve as vehicles for potential light.

Other wave/particles serve as vehicles for potential energy, such as electrons, and for potential information, such as microwaves. We have already seen that all of these are the same in potential, that is they are all the same substance — potential itself, but we must also accept that when the potential descends into the actual, it tends to specialize and centralize the substance of itself into some certain probability.

Thus, tachyons contain potential light. In other words, to open up, expand upon, contract upon, or observe in reflection a tachyon will be to drift away in a sea of potential light.

The shape of the tachyon is the torus. It flows opposite the standard arrow of entropy in that its surface rotates into itself, such that the external, probabilistically defined boundary that defines the tachyon as a particle is pulled into the past on one side of the torus and drawn out of the future on the other side, and that, in the center of the torus is potential light, which is without time. They tend to form the same shaped fields within photons, causing the appearance of illumination, and around other particles, such as protons and neutrons, causing the appearance of reflection.

It is likely that potential light is as much more powerful spiritually than potential energy as potential energy is than potential information.

On Some Optical Effects

First let me say that, when I have noticed that probability is favorable for one person to see something in particular, and if they see this thing, then I have also noticed that the probability for another person seeing the same thing increases. This in itself is not peculiar, so long as we refer our discussion only to externally observable events, such as a cup of tea or the Loch Ness Monster.

But here I am going to be talking about intraocular events and intraoptical events as well. What is strange about this is that these are classically considered illusions or tricks of perception, amounting to no more than scientific misdirection and nothing more magical than this. Thus there is no accounting for how these can be seen independently by multiple persons, should they be allowed the time and are so inclined to observe them.

Thus let me speak of intraocular effects. These include seeing water molecules and seeing the electrical impulses of the optic nerve. Observation of water molecules is pretty straight forward, whereas seeing inside your optic nerves is somewhat more in depth, so first I will tell you how to see water molecules with your naked eye.

Look at something light colored for a background. The sky works the best. If you continually shift your depth of field or focal plane around you will eventually see, translucent, pale strings of loops. These are chains of water molecules. You will see that there are also many that float around independently. You will know for certain if you are seeing what I am describing or not if the particles seem to stick and drift when you move your eyes around. This is because they, and even the spaces in between them, comprise the layer of liquid on the surface of our eyeballs, continually being wet down by our tear ducts.

There are certain, more advanced methods of introspection to be applied to these water molecules, once you have gotten the hang of seeing them at least well enough to know where to look, but I will get to those when I talk about intraoptical effects. Now let me tell you how to see the electrical impulses in the optic nerves.

Before I say anything else I should say that I am not advocating you do this. I am simply conveying a technique that has worked for me, with a description of what I saw. Seeing electricity is not the same thing as looking at water molecules. Looking at water molecules is a harmless exercise of the average vision. In order to see electricity you must actually introduce it into the eyeballs themselves.

Inside the eyeball it is liquid. This makes the perfect medium for observing electrical effects, if it weren't for the fact that it happens to be inside your only two, extremely organically delicate, eyeballs. Just because someone else has done something doesn't make it alright for everyone else to go out and start doing the same thing. All this being said, let me tell you what I saw, and what I did to see it.

If one shakes their head, forwards to back, backwards to front, several times, as with the beat of some music, and one does this rapidly enough or extends the distance far enough, the effect upon the fluids in the brain is such that they are caused to stir around. Endorphins are released and a feeling of euphoria sets in. This is what is known as a "head rush."

Once, while doing this, I brought my head up and held it straight very rapidly. I felt a slight pressure on the back of my eyes as I felt a surge of neurotransmitter gush down their nerves. Then it appeared before me. Blue sparks, twisting and tunneling around, seemed to even move through the depth of my field of vision.

I am relatively certain this was the result of a surge from the optic nerves because of two facts about these sparks: their size — each appearing to be about as big as my fist looks to my eye when held out at the end of my arm; and their configuration — though each individual one obeyed its own invisible flight path, and they all twisted and turned around seemingly at random, they occurred with a gap in the middle of their clustering, and as they dispersed they cleared from my field of vision by retreating towards my peripheral area, leaving the space in the center behind as clear sight.

These are the intraocular effects that I have observed well enough to convey them to you. Next let me describe the intraoptical realm.

I have also observed electrons. These were distinguished from what I have already described as sparks in that they did not accompany any sudden jarring to the biological system which could give occasion for some of the nervous electricity to be transferred into the ocular fluid, where it ordinarily never is.

Also, they were different in their appearance from these sparks. What I have come to believe were electrons displayed the same twisting and tunnelling motion that the sparks had, except that they revolved each in itself, and this carried them around in little spiralling patterns, seemingly at random, with no apparent order.

Besides this they were much smaller than the sparks of electricity, although, to be fair, this could only mean that I was viewing them at a greater distance than the sparks, since I suspect the sparks to have occurred in the fluid of my eyes, and the electrons to probably have occurred no more deeply than the surface of my eyes.

Lastly, there were more of the electrons than there were of the sparks, and they did not have a clear spot in the center of the field as the sparks did, or rather, would — as I saw the sparks more recently than the electrons.

The electrons, however, did not take up my entire field of vision. As with the sparks, most of what I was looking at was clear space between them in which they moved freely of each other, and in neither case did I observe them to be bonded or paired.

Here is the technique that I used to see these electrons. While outside and, again, looking into the sky, I let my eyes focus on the layer of water molecules until they were comfortable. When the water molecules had remained still for a sufficient duration, I began trying to look into one. Immediately upon doing this a field of small blue swirls lept up before me.

Deducing from the fact that each chain of water particles was made of molecules of hydrogen and oxygen, and that these were linked by electrons, and that the electrons were known to display movement of a certain nature, which I had never observed through instruments, but that I knew to be of a spiralling pattern, and these small, electric blue glowing particles appearing to me to be behaving in just such a way, I concluded that I had succeeded in catching a brief glimpse into the world of the subatomic.

Another interesting intraoptical effect was achieved on another time I was observing the water molecules on my pupils. I tried to imagine looking through one of them, and concentrated on looking at a certain water molecule with one eye, and looking just to the side of it with the other eye, as though it were somebody's head I were trying to see around at a party.

This, in itself, is an optical trick that deserves some explanation. When you see anything with your eyes, it is not really the thing in itself you are seeing, but the place in space where you understand that thing to be.

Try closing one eye and looking at something, such as this book. It appears to be in one place. Now look at the book with the other eye open and the first eye closed. It appears to be in a slightly different place.

Also, there is no arguing with your own eyes, since each eye can perceive in itself only two dimensions, and in two dimensions there is no question of an object's depth from the eye, since you are perceiving directly along a single set of photon rays. Besides, the entire image is flattened on the eye's surface, and it is the flattened image that the mind perceives through the individual eye anyway.

So imagine placing one eye in one place and your other eye in a place somewhere relatively far away from the first eye, but pointing them at the same object. This is the effect of stereoscopy we experience all the time, only to a much less extreme degree. Each eye perceives the light rays reflected off the object in the direction where it sits.

When both eyes are combined, then, so that together they see only one picture, they simply overlap their views of the object, and create the illusion of it in depth. What the illusion of depth allows us to realize, that many lesser animals do not, is that there is such a thing as the space behind something.

Thus, by throwing my two eyes out of focal point from each other, I created the illusion of depth upon the edge of the water molecule I was looking at. What I saw next was a strange effect. I saw other water molecules, or what I thought were water molecules, converging in towards the first

and disappearing. They did this in regular waves and in straight lines, creating the appearance of internal flowing radiance.

When I say that an intraoptical technique such as this is more advanced than simply being able to see water molecules I mean only that, in order to see something like this for yourself, you must have practised with the water molecules, and learned in what ways they are in fact real and in what ways they are an illusion. I refer, again, to the effect of stereoscopy.

When you see the water molecules, what you are really seeing is the combination of the patterns of water molecules for the left eye and the right eye. You can close your right eye, and see only half as many. You can close your left eye, and see only half as many.

What this means is that you really are seeing only half as many, with each eye, and it is an illusion that they are combined into a single set. Each eye sees the water molecules on the surface of its pupil. Neither can see both alone.

Since it is an illusion that you are seeing both then logically you are seeing neither. This school of reasoning may as well follow through to saying that sight itself is only an illusion of the mind.

Another type of vision one can induce upon themselves with a less harmful technique than a headrush can be accomplished by pressing upon the closed eyes. What the application of pressure on the apparatus of the eyeballs amounts to is more of an intraocular than an intraoptical effect, but I couldn't tell you where in the eye what you will see will actually occur.

I can tell you that I use this form of perception frequently and it is my favorite form of meditation besides the technique I will describe to you next. I suppose that you could say both of these techniques fall under both categories of intraocular and intraoptical.

Due to this fact I can only really tell you that I have seen many various things through application of this technique that each individually go far beyond my capacity to describe, intricate webworks of stimulus. All of these together I can sum up only as a field of potential information units. I can now see this field even with my eyes open.

The last technique I want to describe to you is my personal favorite form of perception, although I probably do it the least often of all. It is best known as the Jose Silva method of mind control.

It really isn't as ominous as it may seem to those of you who may be sceptical about the concept of mind control. It is not mind control in the sense of others imposing their will upon yours, but mind control in the sense of you imposing your will better over yourself.

It is simple. Incline the closed eyes to a twenty degree angle of elevation. This produces alpha waves in the brain. It's a neat trick. Try it. Mr. Silva recommends practicing this for longer and longer times in the morning and counting backwards, but as far as I care you can do whatever you want to do. It's your head.

What you will see is a kind of flashing effect. It will be difficult to keep your eyes shut, and the source of the light will seem to be coming from the outside world. However it is more than simply a nervous reflex of the eyeballs at being rolled upwards and closed at the same time. Afterall, if it were, we would not be able to keep our eyes closed when we are asleep, since it is the same thing that happens when we are in a rapid eye movement dream state.

Here the eyes are looking upwards towards the ajna, or third eye, which is generally agreed upon by disparate ancient cultures to exist in the middle of the forehead. Consciousness is directed inward upon itself, in towards the thalamus. In the thalamus there is the medium for a hyperspace hologram to be projected via electrical currents. When the ajna perceives itself, or rather, through itself looks into itself, the thalamus releases neurotransmitters into the brain in a regular rhythm, creating a feeling of personal nirvana.

Let me also say about these techniques of vision that the more you know them, the more you will understand them. The more you see for yourself all these things I have described, the more you will know of their natures. The more you know of their natures, the better you will understand how they can be used.

to understand the way in which a wormhole curves spacetime one must expand upon the Boolean algebra of unions and intersections that defines quantum logic. The event is such that one probability can constitute one point in spacetime and another probability can constitute another point in spacetime, and where the union (And) of two probabilities, and the intersection (Or) of these two probabilities, form the mouth of the wormhole, in such a way that to pass from the two probabilities by passing between the intersection and the union of the two sets is to pass from one point in spacetime to another point in spacetime, no matter the actual distance between these two points. The space between them is relative more or less to Boolean algebra, because it is a subspace set of an orthogonal based lattice in Hilbert space, the space between quanta. This relativity is paralleled between the two distant points in spacetime that are connected in the event of the wormhole. The shape of this relationship is a hypercube, and the shape of the relationship between the ultrafilter of the union containing the intersection and the ultrafilter of the intersection containing the union is orthogonal, a second dimensional representation of the fourth dimensional hypercube. In a hypercube time flows from one cube to the other in such a way that each grows, swallows the other up, shrinks, is swallowed up and passed out of the other one. This can be conceptualized best three dimensionally, but really it is a fourth dimensional solid shape that merely casts a changing solid shadow because it is passing through a lower plane or dimension of reality. This shape surrounds every well of probability as a geometry present in potential, that is, possible within the potential energy of pure dimension. The shape itself is one dimension below the geometry that contains it, because it is only one possible example. In the dimension of the geometry, that is also the dimension of light expressed as the hypercross extrapolated from the hypercube, there are infinite possible configurations of shapes that would work equally as well as the basic square, cube, hypercube, hypercross progression to describe the affect of scale correspondence manifested in the tori of tachyons around probability wells causing them to either emit, absorb or reflect other tachyons, or microwave gravity. It is in fact the expansion of one of these tachyon tori into a wormhole that we are discussing. This can be accomplished by projecting tachyons into the center of the torus of tachyons around a quantum probability well. This is the actual hyperspace manifestation of the mathematical hypercube. Time flows through the wormhole both ways in the form of light, and therefore entropy would appear to be evenly balanced. However, there is a toll to pay in the form of a tax upon the matter-energy of spacetime. In order for entropy to be conserved in the same form as it is in the ordinary torus of tachyons on the larger scale of the wormhole, as much matter-energy must be converted to potential as passes through the rift. This contributes to the expansion of the universe, and therefore is a cause of time. Because time and space are the same thing, this also means more distance will come into existence, such that, by connecting things, we push them further apart.

the Illuminati

When we look into the light with the lenses of our eyes, though the same effect can be captured on film through a camera, we see at certain angles that the light refracts and seems to form polygons. These polygons usually have the hue of an oil slick, that is — light seems to be playing about within itself on their surfaces.

We must remember that, even though this optical effect is produced by the refraction of the light through a convex regular surface, such as the molecules of the camera lens or the cells of our eyes, the polygons we see are still arrays of photons. Otherwise we would not be able to replicate them on film and thus perceive them upon a non-radiant, flat surface.

This is the same effect that causes the formation of the “walls and voids” of galaxies in the universe. We see that, as the universe has cooled, its concentrations of radiation have condensed. This follows through from the greatest cluster of galaxies to the naked singularity. It has been considered by scientists for a century, which is a meaningless drop in the ocean of time that is our universe, that this was the result of the cooling of the temperature of radiation into particles that were then brought together by gravity.

In this ever more enlightened age, we have come to know that light is the same as gravity on the level of tachyons, and that even this is only one vibration in the electromagnetic spectrum. Therefore what our brains perceive anthropically as caused by more or less material mechanisms can be equally easily seen as occurring in the dimension of light.

Taking the polygons we see refracted through the ordered sphere of our eyes as slices of fourth dimensional hypershapes representing potential over time (that is, potential spin — hence their usually hexagonal appearance as indicative of the six possible directions), it is easy to see from one angle how these surround all things in the universe, and thus cause them to fall into the same order materially. This occurs foremost for the consideration of light on the level of the tachyon, because our universe is a tachyonic hologram, and tachyons guide the movement of photons, and photons interact with electrons to bond atoms.

This means that the singularities of black holes in the centers of galaxies are where ylem interacts with ylem, the Light inside our universe being emitted as tachyon streams refracted from the Light outside our universe inside singularity.

More Freedoms of the Dead

by: Six Fingered Sally

There is a difference between the soul and the astral body. The soul is more nebulous, the astral body more aethyreal.

Both can travel about through the cosmos as the potential for a naked singularity, and can lower themselves into the continuum through the field of tachyonic light — though the soul will tend to manifest the form of a biological body, and the astral body will tend to manifest a distortion to the space time continuum of any real nature it chooses, should its nascent self know how, because these two will invert with one another as they cross dimension, that is, manifest potential, as in a double spiral, for they are truly living forms.

However, the astral body, the soul, and the biological body are all entirely individual from one another. The astral body can be in the aethyrs of the Enochian system while the soul is in the seventh Heaven and the biological body is sleeping. The soul can guard the biological body while the astral body is travelling, or the body can be in a cell and the soul in hell — it is even possible to kill the astral body (though we have as many astral bodies as we can imagine), or to kill the soul (though, we are told, we have only one soul) just as we can kill the biological body. There are an infinite variety of combinations.

None of this, in itself, is Holy. For example, you can learn how to speak so that your voice sounds like a piano, and after this, by learning different rythms of music, come to think that you are discovering different rythms to transmit information which have always been there, waiting for someone to carry speech on them. Of course this would be a false assumption.

The soul as an idea is also distinct from all individual associations that have been made for it throughout history. It might change the face of the world everytime some fool comes along and compares the soul to some new discovery, but it does relatively little for the ideal in itself. The soul, therefore, is no more necessarily relative to the individual's aura, or electromagnetic field, than it is to the spirit, which is supposedly considered the superior self.

It is also possible for us to have diseases in all these forms. If it makes this any easier to accept, each of these forms is itself like a disease to the realm it inhabits.

A Good Day to Kabbalah

Understanding is silently listening. Wisdom is quietly connecting visions.

The Qabbalah is psychological, so it is within the sphere of the mind; the sphere of the mind is in the formal system of metaphysics, which is in the Enochian Communications System, and that is, physically, inside hyperdimension — the temporal multiverse, and this is part of the Cabbalah of the unimind universe.

Here there are different kabbalah for potential in all its different potential forms. These represent new emotions, and are represented by various mandalas and rhombi. They constitute the organs of the body of God, or the fourth dimension.

These are the health concerns over the Kabbalah: that what it perceives is not disturbance. All else is free will. It is no fault in this that seems to cause fatigue.

In the afterlife there are only people in rowboats, and a few stray combative manifestations. You can be as pure as the driven snow. The dawn of the fifteen million Messiahs is coming.

Understanding reads. Wisdom writes. Or does not write. It takes time for Understanding to move through reading. Time is the cancer of God.

Even in Heaven it takes time for wishful thinking to become ideal perfection.

holography and stereoscopy

Whenever you look with your human eyes open what you are seeing is photons. When you look at a light source such as the sun, or even the distant stars, it is photons produced from a thermonuclear reaction. Similarly, if you are looking at a light source such as a man made light bulb, it is photons emitted from simple electrical exchange. If you are able to see a solid object it is because photons are being reflected off of it at such an angle that they then reach your eyes in straight lines as pulses along a rippled wavelength. These pulses tell you color, shape and motion.

Now the common human being has two eyes, located in the front of their face. This is in opposition to such other earthly animals as fish, who have them mounted immobily on either side of their flat heads, or chameleons, who have them mounted on the sides of their head like fish, but with autonomous muscular control of their lids so each eye is independently mobile of the other.

We know from studying these other animals that the human design has both its benefits and its drawbacks. For example, fish have better periferal vision, and chameleons can focus their individual eyes more sharply on small or distant, moving objects, due to more complex lenses.

However the primary benefit of the configuration of the human eyes is stereoscopy. Our two eyes together can be directed towards the same object, and can give us a better estimation of that object's spatial (unchanging) and temporal (changing) properties relative to ourselves.

The best way to explain this is with the double-slit experiment. When photons are passed individually through either one of two parallel slits made in a reflective surface, they accumulate collectively on the far side of these slits in a waveform identical to that which they would have created had there been no obstacle with a double slit cut in it for them to pass through, except each one individually produces the same picture as if two photons had emerged from the slits. The pattern they form is one of overlapping, circular waves emmanating outward from the focal point.

We see the same situation in the human eye. In one eye we may see a photon reflected from one part of the observed object, and in the other eye see a photon reflected from another part of the observed object, both of which strike our eyes in straight lines as pulses along a rippled wavelength, however when these photons are perceived by the brain they seem to be merely indistinguishable features of a single image comprised of all the rest of the non-focal photons too.

This is due as much to the nature of light itself as to the translation of it through the rods and cones of our eyes into an electrical impulse readable by our brains. Even if we did not have eyes that worked in the way ours do, the light would still be subject to the behavior it displays in the double slit experiment. The implication of this on the brain is that, perhaps, mental holography does not depend even on electrical brain waves, as has been previously suspected, but would be occuring even if the photons are not translated electrochemically.

historia

The universe began in the first dimension. There was a microwave vibration that occurred under the influence of uncertainty and this caused everything. A single amount of the void spun around itself and split off, forming the first particle of karma or quantum information unit. This particle was a singularity compared to nothing, and thus was compelled about itself with the combined weight of the fullness of the abyss, which was a great greatness. It was forced to begin to consume itself by the emptiness, and this it did with such haste that it began to implode with a force greater than that of the darkness, that is, that velocity known as the speed of a photon, and thus to bend the space-time within it, as it had been bent from the null space and zero time of the void when it was conceived. This turned it inside out quickly, and filled it with light so that it shone then in the pitch. But these were not rays of photons, too slow in the darkness and too easily consumed would they be, but the projection of astral light, that is the microwave gravity particle tachyons, and these are projected as an outward rippling orb. It is said then, that the finger of the creator came down and touched the spot on the globe in the heavens from outside the space that was outside our universe, at the moment of the Big Bang, so that it would be swept away with its generis to become proper space-time.

Then it was the time of the second dimension, when the waves of tachyon luminous microwave gravity stirred the void up into action, and caused more reactions that created particles. These are the events when the four forces were set down, and everything had been called into spin. Time began then, as a measurement of the spinning, a speed that could be measured by the velocity of a photon. Space was conception itself. A single point in null space would be drawn out and then turned about itself, creating polarity. A particle would spring into existence as a self-expanding wormhole tachyon torus in the vast expanse of the nether realm and immediately progenerate a stream of similar shapes, that would continue on filling in the lightlessness until they were all a solid throng occupying a region, and causing by their continual exchange of motion between them, which asymptotically approached regulation, the oscillation of that great polarizing force we know as time. These tachyons tended to accumulate themselves then in a topical aura, since they were emanating outward from a center, and so their region of most profound discourse was around the edge of their expansion. It is upon the surface of this three dimensional shape, expanding in the fourth spatial dimension, that the story of our universe continues. By this time the four elemental genres of particle had been formed, and this had given the Light a fine quality, invisible to the Darkness, that of all those less intense manifest fluctuations of those particles slower than the speed of light. This was the material universe that was becoming polarized as three dimensional space on the surface of the fourth dimensional inflation of tachyons.

Once the third dimension began to appear out of the pure heat following the Big Bang, it rapidly accumulated masses in space similar to those underlying its own mechanisms of creation. These are, in order ascending outwards from our planet, stars, galaxies, and the walls and voids. The planets and the stars are spheres, the stars emitting light and the planets reflecting it. The orbits of the planets around the stars and the orbits of stars around the centers of galaxies are both planar, that is, purely based on the polarization principle — that is, that elemental and temporal-spatial opposites attract. In the case of stars and planets this means the star is too weak to attract heavier objects then the solidification of the fine layers of the gas cloud that surrounded it before its fire scorched them making them curl up into spheres. In the case of stars in galaxies, that is that those bastions of the lesser light all fall towards and are caught in the wake of a singularity where microwave gravity has torn a hole in space-time leading at the edges into hyperdimension, and in the center to the abyss outside. The walls and voids arrange themselves in random strands and gaps, the extended projection of the first spurts of probability in the infinite field of potential.

The fourth dimension gives us time. This is the surface upon which we measure a beam of light as it is guided. It is homogenous to the very small and the very large, though we recognize these terms to be relative to our perception, and it makes the smaller particles to move faster and

the larger sphere to move slower, although we can project our understanding of the relativity of size onto the relativity of temporal durations. Again it is only the measure of the averaged frequency over wavelength for an area given as π squared, or a factor of the force of the bending of microgravity, the force that causes all points in the universe to expand apart from each other as microgravity is perpetually self-generative and repulsively charged toward matter-energy, being that is on the degree of frequency where it is thought to be so improbable for it to exist in the confines of our universe, in the presence of its finer aspect, the larger solid particles or the longer wavelengths of energy, that the likelihood of it is so infinitesimal that it is considered anti-matter, or otherwise, bordering on being opposite possible reality. The formula for time is thus given as ϕ over π , that is the formula for a hypercube that is contained within and surrounding a sphere, that it is set to work measuring the difference of that sphere, so that, as the sphere expands, so does the hypercube.

On the day of the fifth dimension let there be Light, for as we are given to know of consciousness and sleep, and of day and night, so too do we know of the nature of these tachyons. In the proper conditions they can be observed in the three dimensional matter-energy universe, where, true to form they can be measured by instruments before the time it would take a photon resultant from the same events from which they derived to arrive. In these cases we see that they are able to utilize the same factor of the uncertainty of existence as a probability in potential to quantum tunnel through solids, moving from one point on the surface of a virtual particle to a point exactly on the opposite side, not by going through the center of the atom, nor by following a curve defined by the orbit of its electron, but by passing into and then out of the electron itself, which can be at all points on its orbital shell at any time, where it does not manifest trajectory spin as a probability like a photon being absorbed or emitted by an electron, but warp spin as it is swallowed up into itself between the two points, consumed in hyperspace where the point it disappeared and the point it reappeared are the same point, and the tachyonic wormhole itself fills the space between them, such that spin is conserved by the tachyon. The realm of hyperdimension, or the hyper-real warping of the fabric of space-time so that it is always consuming and regenerating itself simultaneously, is the surface of a geometry in pure dimension also, and this is the origin of spin-wave mechanics.

In the sixth dimension there is potential Light, that is, the absence of space as a continuum of vortices, and the absence of time as this substance in motion. Here is the dark pit from whence we started. It is the black hole of the larger universe that ours lives in, between which various frequencies of microwave vibration are shared, though it only looks light because the light of spin burning off pure potential that is our universe is so dim compared to the speed and involution of the Greater Light of this field, equivalent to the electromagnetic torus surrounding the singularity of a black hole as we know them, on the inside of which wormholes to alternate universes form. Thus it is truly here, in the quantum foam of spontaneously upsurgent probabilities, that we see the connection points between such wormholes form as a gravitational microwavelength that is the history of a single tachyon, and thus we see how our own universe formed as well.

The seventh dimension is that of potential information, where all pure data is truly relative and thus it is said to be the dimension of dimensions, that is, the one dimension containing the differing geometries of all the others and providing for them a basis for their continuous contiguity. It is for this reason, for example, that we can say there is no division between multiverses in hyperdimension where the geometry governs fine waveforms, for the same reason there are different divisions in the manifest realm of basic matter-energy exchange governed by entropy. So there is subspace, so there is hyperspace in hyperdimension — the hyper-reality of the multiverse, and so there is the pure dimension of the primary clear light called ylem. To this end they say that the creator rested.

Because the speed of a photon measures the time it takes a photon to travel a certain distance as well as that distance itself, when we say that the furthest known galaxies from our own are 11 - 15 billion light years away, it means that the light we are receiving from them today also left them 11 - 15 billion years ago. According to 20th century mathematical calculations for the lifespan of the different types of stars, the most common individual evolution of which

transforms one form of star into another along a portion of its existence called the Main Sequence, is only 100 million years. After this the star spends a short while as a red or white dwarf. The red dwarf star burns out, but a white dwarf star becomes a black hole. These black holes become supermassive until there is no longer any surrounding quantum matter for them to feed their gravity well, at which point they expel the additional matter that expanded their event horizon around the central singularity. At this point in the universe all that remains are naked singularities and fluid dynamic background radiation. This has probably already occurred for the furthest regions of the known universe, if stars remain homogeneously predictable according to universally applicable laws of physics, which depend on dimensions, which depend on geometries. Similarly the nearby galaxy of Andromeda in the Virgo cluster may have already crashed into our own Milky Way galaxy, the light from this not having reached us yet. According to our observations today, this galaxy, the only one in the visible universe whose light is blue shifted (meaning that the source is approaching us) is a little more than two million light years away, which means that if it has already collided with the Milky Way, it would have had to have happened less than two million years ago minus the combined duration of pre-collision trajectories of the two galaxies.

When most of the lands of earth were still underwater, about 3.5 - 3 billion years ago (only about a billion years after the planet formed), in the lava ducts in the rifts between the plate tectonic continents, which rose upward like fingers from the ocean floor, jetting massive streams of bubbles, right at the lips of these, in the very hot, boiling, waters around the inside edge of these, there arose the first microbes.

The lands would go on to rise up out of the sea, and the microbes would fill the entirety of the earth's ocean, making it a fully functional ecosystem for abundant microbial life forms. However, aeons are passing while all this is going on. Day and night, night and day. Warmth and cool and light and dark, and always the exact same stars, all rush by in the blink of the sky.

Eventually the microbes became sponges. These sponges became cnidaria — jellyfish which would evolve into starfish, and anemone which would evolve into seaweed and, perhaps, flatworms. Flatworms would give rise to trilobite ecdysozoans, and these trilobites evolved into shrimp and brine. The shrimp evolved into lobsters and fish, the lobsters evolved into crabs and sand fleas and the brine, plankton and anemone into sea weed. Sea weed and horseshoe crabs emerged onto the land.

Up until this point, when all life teemed in the sea, there had been no border to evolution. The struggle for survival was easy, so adaptation was slow, and diversification of appearance abounded. However now, life evolved from the trench microbes was faced with the difficulty of new necessity. Here is where we probably come to the first global cataclysm.

One possible postulate is that autotrophs and heterotrophs, that is — those things which feed off of other things similar to themselves and those things that feed off of things fundamentally different from themselves, might actually descend from a division between earthly and alien origins. In any event, the weak photosynthesis of sea weed became the strong photosynthesis of precambrian oak while the crab and flea gave way by mutation to all species of dinosaur and insect.

Notice that, rather than diversity in individual shape or appearance, these lifeforms bred new traits for the species, which were then infinitely repeated in each generation, and these templates changed in shape or appearance almost as often as with each generation. The reason for this was twofold, and indicates the probable nature of the global cataclysm.

If an asteroid had struck the earth when these first species drifted up from the primordial soup, it would have probably upset the crust and the atmosphere most. The result would have been the fracturing of the mantle and the beginning of continental drift below, and EM disturbances and the blackening of the sky above. I believe this asteroid to essentially have become the mass continental shelf we today call Antarctica. It is likely the mineral deposits there that have caused it to move toward the opposite magnetically charged pole. If, as I suspect, that asteroid did harbor an alien life form, then that lifeform would have to have been the first virus.

Thus, life in those times was ever changing and hostile. The dinosaurs had highly developed thalami, but little to no development of the cerebral cortex, much like modern day

lizards. They grew in size due to the intense radiation, both caused by the tectonic shifting as EM disturbances along fault lines and by the thinning of the atmosphere at high altitudes due to the ash of the last meteor and the constant, subsequent, volcanic activity, leading to global warming similar to what we are now suffering from due to chloroflouridation of the ozone layer.

At the time this would have worked itself out due to the rotation of the earth. Just as the ash content was pulled toward the equator at its uppermost altitudes, so the warm air trapped in the atmosphere followed, until finally there was global cooling and the polar ice caps began to descend. Meanwhile life went on, more or less obliviously, multiplying and diversifying. The dinosaurs sired mammals and birds.

Then, 65 million years ago, there was another global cataclysm. To this day we do not know for certain what happened to the dinosaurs. We only know that some event devastated the surface of the earth, destroying all these majestic creatures, and sparing only the lowliest of serpents to crawl before the face of the titmouse and the mosquito. If there was an asteroid, it would have had to be much smaller than the last one, because it did not destroy the trees and plants. I therefore propose that it struck where the modern Bermuda Triangle is, and that the distortion to compasses there is the result of the asteroid's massive amounts of minerals and ores. This would have been in the space almost directly between the modern day Yucatan and Florida peninsulas, then on the western shore of Gondwanaland. There is evidence of a 300 foot crater in the Yucatan peninsula, which at that time was underwater, as well as accompanying remains in modern Cuba of a 900 foot tall sediment deposit carried in by the resulting tsunami.

By this time the lands of Gondwanaland (which would later become North and South America, Europe and greater Asia) and Laurasia (Africa, India, Australia and eastern Asia) had been parted wide and the sea flowed in between them. Even then, mysterious forces were acting on a global scale. Ice ages came and went. A woolly mammoth recently discovered flash frozen in Siberia had in its stomach undigested tropical vegetation.

Then there was a revolution in Africa. Some monkeys next to a brush fire that burned off a certain weed decided to get down out of the trees and start walking around exclusively on their hind legs. We know our ancestors were Australopithecines who lived in southern and eastern Africa 5 to 1 million years ago, Homo Habilis who cohabitated these lands 2.5 to 1.6 million years ago, Homo Erectus who crossed the equator in Africa into the North and spread west as far as the Atlantic and east as far as the Pacific and east Indian oceans 1.7 million to 200,000 years ago, the Preneanderthals (600,000 to 230,000 years ago) and Neanderthals (230,000 to 35,000 years ago) of Europe, and Cromagnon hunters of Europe and Canada from Africa through Israel beginning 117,000 to 95,000 years ago all walked the earth before our modern homo sapiens. It is likely that the Cromagnons and the Neanderthal were the father and mother species of modern Homo Sapiens. Australopithecines first migrated out of Antarctica and into southernmost Africa 5 million years ago, and Homo Sapiens migrated up from Antarctica to Africa 100,000 years ago, and again from Antarctica up to South America 33,000 years ago.

We presume these species to be descended from interbreeding between species of monkeys such as apes, chimpanzees and gorillas, who were, themselves, originally derived from small mammals such as lemurs who took to the trees at least several hundred thousand years before. Lemurs evolved through cats from weasels, who had evolved from the first mammals: rodent-size furry lizards, with their legs square to the sides and full body tails that first appeared about the time of the end of the larger dinosaurs from smaller lizards and snakes. However we have not publicly found either "missing link" between wombed mammals and their egg laying ancestors or between early hominids and the family of the monkey, which, considering the level of our species' technological development is probably about an equivalent evolution.

It is possible that this stage in evolution occurred on the continent of Antarctica at a time when, again because of ash content and volcanic activity saturating the equatorial atmosphere in the wake of the cataclysm that killed the dinosaurs, there was no polar ice cap. It is equally possible that the remains of the first homo sapiens would be found there, flash frozen, before they were forced in their sea faring boats to the tip of South America — where the earliest fossils of the homo sapien population exist in the Americas (a 14,700 year old campsite has been found in modern Chile, and a 13,500 year old skeleton has been found in modern Brazil), the cromagnons

living to the north in modern Canada (paleolithic artifacts of Clovis people 13,000 years old, the 13,000 year old Arlington Springs skeleton and a basket dating back 12,900 years show their presence from one coast to another) — and up to modern Cape Town, South Africa, as well as around the horn of Africa and up the Nile to Ethiopia.

By the time of the last ice age most of the continents were in the positions that we know them today, and so we can trace the route our human ancestors took as they populated the lands of earth even on a modern globe.

Human cultures have grown with human migrational patterns and evolved from the same origins differently in different regions. The oldest state of cultural exchange is the false path of the Right Hand, which seeks to reveal that all Truths are actually merely lies. It is anarchism, and its aesthetic is surrealism. Not only are all interpersonal reactions to be taken as impossible and absurd, but all of physical reality's consistency as matter within a universe of energy is to be constantly held under conscientious suspicion. This is the path which promotes personal power by revealing the fact that others are lying. The fact that others are lying is true, but this path's self-centered focus on the wrongs and sins and falsehoods of others and tactic of maternal nit-picking is meant to paint the world with a disgust that actually only exists within and for the selves of the individuals who subscribe to this path. It is thought that earlier hominid social units than modern man possessed this level of cognition, for the practice of ritual burial associated with it was shared by later Neanderthals and Cromagnons too. The alpha, beta, omega hierarchy of other pack mammals, and the extended families of the apes both contributed to the Chief, Shaman, hunter-gatherer unspoken order humans evolved in their groups. The true path of the Left Hand is the one which promotes the entertainment of others as the ideal goal of lying. This is the imaginativeness of the artist as opposed to that of the ingenuity of the scientist or the ruthless cunning manipulateness of the politician. This is the co-creation of reality promised of all shamans by the decentralized forests which feed their mojo.

Of the homo sapiens, first there were the negros of Africa. Next the negroids of the middle east. Then followed from these the Mongoloids and the Australoids. Then there were the Americans, who were interbred between the elder native homo sapiens of coastal South America and the migrating homo sapien tribes who joureyed over the Beringian land bridge between modern Siberia and Alaska. Finally the last tribes migrated into Europe, which had been occupied by cromagnons, and these Europeans then spread through upper Asia, becoming known as the caucasians.

By 20,000 to 18,000 years ago mankind had finally settled in all the lands of earth. At this time the negatively magnetically charged pole was in the north, and this caused the electrolosis (or ionization) of the arctic ocean forming one mile thick glaciers of distilled salt water that covered northern Europe and much of North America. These decreased sea levels by as much as three hundred feet, leaving land bridges connecting India and the orient to Australia and eastern Asia to North America. There may also have been land bridges connecting Australia to Antarctica, which would have been only a semi-polar, temperate continent, free of the ice sheet formed by the negatively charged pole. A land bridge also might have connected Antarctica to South America. The strong electromagnetic field served as a filter for cosmic radiation and was the exact source of evolutionary stimulus the cerebrum needed. Therefore, the earliest civilizations humanity constructed were monumental in scale, economically pro-free trade, and politically democratic. They arose as a network of global coastal trade communities between 22,000 and 7,000 years ago.

The first of these such centers began more than twelve thousand five hundred years ago in Meso America. This was the civilization of Atlantis. They lived in the area of the modern Gulf of Mexico, and were astronomers, speculators, and geomancers. They made settlements as far west as China (where they were probably the red haired, fair skinned mummie makers of whom the vedas were written), Japan (where a 10,000 year old sunken city has been found) and easter island (where they brought the people to erect over 600 monolithic heads), and as far east as Egypt (where they ended cannibalism in the lower Nile and became the generations the Old Kingdom would establish as representative of God forms — the king representing the divided migration routes of man, later represented by Adam Kadmon who would become the twelve tribes of Israel)

and the canary islands (where a mexican style plaza exists to this day). Throughout the world we see the same burial mound and ley line culture evidenced in the pyramids of Carral and Merubecka and the Nazca desert lines and geoglyphs take root. The same people constructed a stone henge in northeastern America (complete with a speaking tabletop for prophecy) and in Northern Britain along the clockwise currents of the northern Atlantic as constructed a city, now beneath the waves, off the coast of Spain. There is evidence that a mighty culture comprised of a multitude of people existed in South America as recently as seven thousand years ago, who farmed on fields surrounded by artificial lakes created by clearing vast floodplains around the higher grounds where they lived, and who created an expansive canal system, so technically accurate that it could channel water uphill, that connected the entire continent with waterways. The oldest known pyramids date from no later than this time period, located at Merubecka (Meru — the great mother mountain, of Becka), as well as a sunken city off the coast of Cuba. At this time the Beringian land bridge united Siberia and North America, the islands of Micronesia were a unified land mass connecting India and Indochine to Australia, and the Giza plataeu was a lush tropical garden fed by the cool winds blowing off glaciated northern Europe. This was the age of the QBLH of the tree and of the serpent.

Then there was some form of cataclysm.

The earth is a huge orb that turns slowly around itself in one direction. Because of the metallic ores produced in its crust friction, as well as supported by the holographic force upon the entire earth by the gravity well generated by the earth's mass and stimulated by its rotation, the earth itself is magnetically and electrically charged. The poles of the gravitational rotational axis of the earth and those of the electromagnetic field do not currently coincide. They are offset from one another by about 11 degrees. It is not known if they originally coincided when either or both of them first began. It is postulated that there has been a difference between them for as long as they have existed, however there is no evidence to support such.

The earth could not have had either of these poles in their present condition earlier than when a large asteroid struck the earth, sheering away a portion of its surface into a debree field in tight orbit around the remains of the earth, and in this way creating what have come to be the earth and the moon today. The moon has very little gravity because it is not of a very dense consistency, about equal to that of earth's mantle, however it has no strong electromagnetic polarity because its mass contains few magnetic minerals, and because its sidereal revolution (27.322 days) and its synodic rotation (29.53 days) are so nearly equal (differing by only 2.208 days due to the movement of the earth relative to the sun, which adds to the position of the moon relative to the sun, effectively cacleing out the difference over time by averaging), as opposed to the difference of revolutions and rotations of the earth, which makes 365.25 daily rotations on its axis during one yearly solar orbit, giving earth's much greater mass a much greater electromagnetic field (the only averaging of the difference for which and that of the sun occurs relative to galactic core).

(Even though the same side of it is always facing us because of its synchronous rotation and orbit, the face of the moon that we can see has large, evenly rounded impact craters, implying relatively right angled collisions. The source of any such debris large enough or propelled fast enough to leave such scarring on the fine dust surface of the moon could only have been its nearest, overshadowing, sheltering neighbor, us. In particular are the Copernicus and Ptolemeaus craters, the former much deeper and younger than the latter.)

Because there is no electromagnetic polarity, a compass on the moon would not move, the charged iron pointing any direction the compass is held. There are some places on the earth where compasses turn wildly around because they are in a magnetic bubble where there is no polarity, and are detecting the presence of polarity outside the bubble. One such place is the magnetic south pole. Another is the Bermuda triangle.

One thing that could create such a magnetic bubble effect is an impacted asteroid. It would have high mineral and metallic content — thus becoming strongly magnetized, but because it was not necessarilly rotating around a single fixed axis before impact, it would have no polarity relative to that of the earth. Nor would the metallic mass assume the greater, or outside, polarity — the stimulated electrons would homogenize to a disordered state equivalent statistically to the

same effect as equal possible attraction to either pole. It is also possible to create a magnetic bubble artificially — whenever electricity is used it generates such an autonomously polarized magnetic field. Similarly it is also possible for a magnetic bubble to be left behind in an area even if the initial instrument that created it is removed. The earth's own electromagnetic field is such a bubble.

It is known from the examination of the orientation of layering in the formation of rock containing deposits of iron around the world that the earth's electromagnetic field has changed the directional charge of its polarity at several times since its formation following the collision that formed the moon. However it is unlikely that the collision of a comet or asteroid would account for this.

The sun also has an electromagnetic field but because it is composed of ignited gas, its rotation is not equally distributed. The surface around the poles rotates faster than the surface around the equator. This causes the middle of the magnetic field to be pulled around along with the equatorial rotation, and causes the electromagnetic field to wrap itself up around the sun. The visible results of this are sunspots — where the invisible electromagnetic field itself is crossing from one to another of its bands, prominences — where some of the surface plasma of the sun follows along one of these cross-jumping bands, and flares — where some of the plasma breaks out of the banding and ejects a jet of radiation into space. When the electromagnetic field is coiled as tightly as it can get, the sun's poles reverse, and the field resets itself.

This happens in a cycle determined by the alignment of the ecliptic with the center of the galaxy.

It is possible that this is an effect that is caused by the determination of the obliquity of the sun's ecliptic relative to the center of the galaxy by the difference squared between the sun's mass and the distance to galactic core, whereby whenever any star's equator aligns with a nearby black hole, such as at the center of the milky way galaxy, its magnetic poles reverse. However, when this happens it may effect the electromagnetic fields of all the planets in the solar system as well.

So, similarly, the earth's rotational and electromagnetic poles have been gradually coming closer and closer to being aligned. When this happens the free energy (gravitational) and the charged energy (electromagnetic) compound one another, and the earth is transformed into a giant dynamo. The end result is that the magnetic poles reverse, and when they do this they are repelled from their position overlapping the rotational poles. This does not cause the electromagnetic poles to move, however, because they are now held in place by the sun. Instead the rotational axis of the earth is moved in the same direction that the electromagnetic pole moved to overlap it, and to a distance determined by the strength of the electromagnetic / gravitational surge caused by their overlap. It is known that the north pole of the rotational axis has occupied at least three different positions over the past 80,000 years — the Yukon (117,250 to 80,000 years ago), the Greenland Sea (80,000 to 50,000 years ago) and Hudson Bay (50,000 to between 17,000 and 12,000 years ago, most likely 11,600 years ago, causing crustal displacement from 15,000 to 10,000 years ago) before moving to its present location in the middle of the Arctic Ocean.

This can cause many types of other changes as well. Volcanic activity, tectonic shifting, continental drift, rapid glaciation and complete crustal displacement are all possibilities, as well as the displacement of the planetary bodies from their proper orbits or the movement of a body in the Kuiper belt or Oort cloud. There is still no explanation, for example, of the volcanic activity on a moon of Jupiter, geysers on a moon of Saturn, and gas jets on a moon of Neptune, since all of these are outside the asteroid belt, and considered too far away from the sun to receive enough radiation for there to be heat enough for such conditions to exist. The effect all depends on the placement of the planets in the ecliptic relative to the alignment of the sun and galactic core. Since this is a cyclically recurring process, it can be understood to account for any form of naturally occurring global scale event one can imagine, however it can only be linked definitively to the 41,000 year cycle of the ice ages.

One account has come to be pieced together from the eldest written records of the ancients, where often we find the celestial bodies used as descriptions for the Gods, or vice versa. In early Phoenician accounts we find record of a near collision between the earth and either TIAMAT, a

sphere many modern scholars associate with the planet known since Roman times as Venus, or MARDUK (alternately possibly Mars, the moon or Mercury). It is mathematically possible, using calculated gravitational impacts on orbital trajectories, to predict that Venus could have, at a timeframe before them early enough for the ancients to have kept their mythologies about, entered the solar system from a more oblique angle and careened past our planet before being caught by the sun's gravity well and pulled in to its modern day orbit. Because its five retrograde cycles per revolution perfectly form a pentacle from which the golden division, or divine proportion, may be derived, there is ample evidence linking this planet to the mythos of beauty surrounding Venus, Aphrodite, and Isis, all later generations of TIAMAT. The Greek myth regarding the birth of Aphrodite states that she "sprang from the head of Zeus" (Jupiter). If the planet of Venus had come anywhere near Earth, ever, it would have turned the entire surface of the crust on the fluid magma mantle.

There is evidence to support that a pole shift and crustal displacement due to near interplanetary collision might have happened at the time of the end of the last ice age, between 12,500 and 7,000 years ago (about 11,600 years ago), causing the Berinagian land bridge, uncovered 22,000 years ago, to sink as massive ice sheets moved back from the faces of Europe and North America, raising sea levels worldwide by 180 feet.

Maps survive copied from pre-history showing the continent of Antarctica uncovered by an ice sheet, as it is today. These maps were made by the sea-travelling explorers who built the first stone temples and monuments, many of which have now been reclaimed by the sea since the glaciers melted. If the crust of the earth were turned on the liquid mantle by the very near passing of Venus, then Antarctica would have been slid under the south polar ice sheet. There is evidence that around this same time a large ice sheet was ejected by Antarctica into the Southern Indian ocean, opposite the direction the pole was displaced, although this could have occurred even earlier, perhaps 30,000 years ago, when the magnetic polarity of the poles reversed and the rotational axis recentered itself on the Yukon area north pole.

There may have even been displacement of the continental tectonic plates as a result of this, and one theory is that South America was once at a right angle east filling the entire space of the present north Atlantic ocean, connected at its now southern tip to the interior of the horn of Africa. It is possible that the center of Atlantis was approximately where Florida — a mineral-rich silt peninsula, Cuba — a small island, and the mountainous Yucatan peninsula are today, on the last remaining portion above the molten mantle of the asteroid that killed the dinosaurs. The topography of the Atlantic ocean is such that the eastern and western continental shelves fall off 300 feet out to great depths, and there is a vast mountain range building up to the mid-Atlantic ridge in the center. The reason the plates might have been moved around is that they contained minerals that would be drawn along the magnetic distortions created in earth's gravity well. Electromagnetic distortions occur along fault lines even today due to the enormous friction of the earth's crust pushing against itself. These have been known to produce hallucinations of unidentified flying objects and thin, spectral, grey aliens, usually with a medical sensation — perhaps the experience of a newborn in a hospital.

It is possible that the earth did not acquire the 23.5 degree angle of inclination of its rotational axis and thus the 26,000 year cycle of precession did not begin until this time. Precession moves the earth's vision of the cosmos 1/360th its circumference per 26298 days (72 years). It moves one seventy-second the full way around every five years. It has precessed the north polar star from Vega to Polaris over the past 13,000 years, and shifted the alignment between the constellation in the ecliptic zodiac and the spring equinox sunrise in the opposite direction as the course of the moon and the sun (seen via the earth) in their orbits along the same path by one of the twelve constellations every 2166 years eight months, on average. 2000 years ago the sign of the vernal equinox was Aries, whereas now the first yearly spring sunrise occurs between Taurus and Gemini, as the age of Taurus is just ending, and the age of Gemini just beginning. Thus the zodiac changes relative to the seasons. As the sun's electromagnetic field resets itself when the solar system's orbital ecliptic (the zodiac) aligns with galactic core (at the center of the milky way where it coincides with the constellation Sagittarius), the ecliptic may have been divided into twelve signs or houses (now known as the lunar mansions or months in the

solar or sidereal year) to mark a 2000 year cycle of alternating sunset and sunrise in Sagittarius relative to the four yearly seasons of the inclined earth that might have a simultaneous effect upon polar climate conditions to the alternation of the earth's electromagnetic polarity relative to the resetting differential electromagnetic field of the sun. One way to observe the earth's 23.5 degree angle of inclination from perpendicularity to its plane of orbit around the sun, at least in combination with that of the orbital plane of the moon from the sun, is by seeing that the craters on the moon during the span of one night, as the moon seems to move through the sky as the surface of earth turns around as earth rotates on its polar axis, seem to change position relative to earth's true north.

It is also possible that the supercivilization that erected stone megaliths throughout the world earlier than the building of the pyramids, those who founded the first coastal communities during the last ice age, the people we call the Atlanteans, discovered the remnants of an even earlier culture. Perhaps what they found were dinosaur bones, since this all occurred in the era when a star in the constellation we now know as the Dragon was above the north pole. Although it is possible that they unearthed evidence of another ancient, lost supercivilization. Modern homo sapiens have existed for 4 precessional cycles. This means that polaris is approximately our birth star. That's why this is the star I know as Lucifer. This also gives modern homo sapiens 104,000 years in which to reach the state we're in. (Consider the fact that most of the modern technological luxury we take for granted is the product of only the last 100 years.)

The original Egypto-Geacean mythology of Atlantis states that there have been many such utopian supercivilizations that have risen and fallen over time. The sites remain spiritually unified — Antarctica (the DNA womb); Australia (the dream land — where genetics shows our early ancestors immigrated first after leaving Africa); the Antiplano (a golden rectangle plain with an irrigation grid fed from a canal leading to the Atlantic, located in the Andes mountains in South America is the site of the capital city of Atlantis described by Plato — though the destruction attributed to it is most likely that of Minoan Crete, more recent and nearby to Plato; the Altiplano is the only known site of Orichalc, a fusion of gold, copper and tin, in existence in the world, and it was supposedly this substance from which were made the two pillars shown to Solon by Egyptian initiates according to Plato); America (the ideal democracy superimposed upon the hunting grounds of mystics). One day soon the entire world will be covered in connections to ancient lost civilizations. They are the result of modern and near future time travel, which resulted in the descriptions of “the ones who came down in ships from the sky” as the Nefilim of Sumeria.

Some of the Atlanteans fled to the North and would become the Anasazi. They lived peacefully for a great many years, becoming one with nature. Another group of Atlanteans fled to the south, and also returned to a neo-primitive tribalism, beginning the oral tradition that would become the Popul Vuh while watching their great achievements slowly sink into the jungle. A few of these tribes preserved the Atlantean tradition of skull lengthening by application of a magnetic crown.

At this time the Nubian Ethiopians (at the source of the Nile) and the Sumerians of the Tigris and Euphrates river valley (who built ziggurats to their sun-kings and preserved a superstition of a war in heaven) were only just beginning to learn the art of pyramid crafting for themselves, and were quickly converted into the mass population of the upper and lower Old Kingdom of Egypt 5,000 years ago to build pyramids (4,500 years ago) in alignment with the stars forming their constellation Osiris (our Orion) to secretly declare the passage of Atlantis to the heavens. They discovered the carved Australopithecine head of Giza and built for it the body of the sphinx, aligned to Leo, aligned the pyramids with Osiris (as did the Maya in the city of Teotihuacan), and so 900 years ago would the Buddhists align Angkor Wat in Cambodia with Draco, all constellations that would have appeared on the horizon 12,500 years ago. This would mark a time when Vega was the north star and the last ice age was just beginning to end — the glaciers that had covered North America and Europe receding, restoring sea levels to their original height and wiping out globally all previous coastal civilization.

It is known that trade between Egypt and South America continued, as traces of nicotine and cocoa have been found in the remains of the mummified Pharaohs, and massive carved stone

heads of the Olmecs are markedly African. Also it was not until the New Kingdom that the Egyptians began depicting themselves as of a colored complexion, indicating that the rulers of the Old Kingdom, depicted as fair skinned and manneristically thin beings, may have had a different origin than either the semites (who were usually bearded, as opposed to the Egyptians who were clean shaven) or the nubians (who were dark skinned). Since we know that the genetically transferred chemical melanin is responsible for skin color we must conclude that the gradual darkening of the Egyptian people was due to interbreeding and not simply exposure to solar radiation in desert conditions.

The false path of the Left hand is the one which promotes personal power through lying. The one which encourages the formation of cults, of religions, of societies, of Leaders and their Followers, of dominants and submissive personalities gauged in terms of magical hypnotic suggestiveness. This is where all orders of authority, all centralized bureaucracies and all hierarchies of influence and interpersonal political power in situation are concocted, cultivated, and culminated. Money is the only drug of these truly evil realists, and fame the only transcendent heaven and pantheon of immortalized gods.

An inversion between the Right Hand Path and the Left Hand Path occurred at the origin of civilization, when the “savages” (whose minds, if we are to believe the empiricist philosophers of 400 years ago, were “blank slates” and whose lives were “brutish, nasty and short”) accepted organized rule under what would have been the first “great dictator,” or “just devil,” in the entire subsequent political “Leviathan.” Inversion opposes one effect simultaneously with its reverse, such as spin and counter spin. This is to balance the time stream, backwards and forwards, with a simultaneous ending and beginning of the same effect, thus dispersing the opposition of the effect on a higher dimensional level, just as occurs with spin and counter spin. All early pantheons were myths of the first metaphysical legislators, whose adopted names were words with specific meanings from different lost civilizations. These demigods were the first law-makers, thus creating the first covenant of slavery in life for remembered meaning after death, and beginning the persecution complex of the public that remains to this day. It is correct for the people to feel this way, since the masses and civilization survive off of one another symbiotically, and it is only equivalent to our sacrifice to the social structure that it maintains and supports and affirms our orders upon it. The process is based upon the parent forcing what they hate upon the child, in retaliation for the child’s utterly liberated, though temporary, youth and inevitable, individuating maturity that are seen by the parent as a commodity for them to keep to have power over their children and as an imposition on their personal lives, respectively. It would prove to be society, however, that would allow our exponential population expansion, a growth pattern identical to that of a virus, and so it is that society is the cultural simulacrum of the viral form. The subsequent struggle between active society and passive culture is merely the continuation of the war between the two genders of organism, viral and bacterial life forms.

The Egyptians’ myth involved the betrayal of the King God Osiris (Imhotep, builder of the step pyramid at Djoser and architect of the great pyramid at Giza was probably the first to hold the title of YHVH in the Egyptian mystery cult, which made him the moon god that watched over the body of the Pharaoh, represented by the constellation of Osiris, while the king, representing the sun, was asleep) by the 72 conspirators of the Water Serpent God Set — representing the annual inundation of the Nile; His death at Set’s hand; His resurrection by His wife and sister Isis, the Eastern Star, using the mummification technique (flying saucers are dis-embodied manifestations of cnoptic tachyonic microwave gravity singularity tunneling time machines for the transportation of astral bodies) of the mysterious magician God Thoth, associated with Time; and His redemption by the son of that resurrection, Horus, the Hawk-headed Sun God and reincarnation of Osiris.

Isis, associated with the twin star Canis at the heel of the constellation Osiris, would go on to be fused with the Sumerian Mother Goddess Inanna, or Astarte, associated with the moon, to become Ishtar, priestess of the bedouins associated with the morning star, Venus, known as Shalam. Belief in her travelled as far east as India, where she was known as Shiva who, with Brahma (Osiris) and Vishnu (Horus) made up the three ages, or Yugas, of each cycle, or Kalpa — being themselves the destroyer, creator and maintainer of Manvantara, the manifest universe to

the Hindus. Along with this calendrical system came the description of an immortal soul that reincarnated through a myriad of lifetimes seeking enlightenment and perfection. They describe a blue skinned race called the Aryans, who have long since vanished from the region, from whom they inherited their kingship by divine right, and from whom they inherited their system of laws, both natural and social. This was the system described in the Rig Vedas. Of course, as the world was short on civilization at the time, a large part of attaining “perfection” was associated with civic duty, and thus the same manual also created the class system, where the slave caste served the land owning caste, and the land owning caste served the kings. In exchange for a life of servitude, the elderly at the time of retirement were exiled to live in aescetic meditative purgative contemplation of their value to the world and brace themselves for the impact of their eventual demise. It was these people who, in their aged wisdom, began the original orders of spiritual attainment, and outlined the parameters of much subsequent research. Thus were begun the world’s first sects, or religious cults, devoted to the study of pure number, and naturalistic allegorical encryption systems.

Iblis-Shaytan, Satan, or Set — Sargon the Great, Scorpion King of Sumeria and unifier of upper and lower kehm, KMT, khemet, Egypt, was already an old and earthly soul (dating back as far as 6000 years ago) when he tempted our original ancestor, mitochondrial Ethiopian Eve, Isis of Sheeba, wife of king Djoser, heir to the rule of unified Egypt, in the hanging gardens of Babylon outside of Ehdin in Mesopotamia with the apple of civilization, giving reason to mankind’s evolution into the trees as monkeys and then down onto their feet on the grasslands. Under him was begun the first system of financial record keeping, which necessitated the creation of hieroglyphics, the first form of writing. Under his rule was the epic of Gilgamesh (gilgal meaning ‘water’ and mesis meaning ‘heir,’ derived from the God Enlil, Sumerian for the onset of rain) engraved into mud tablets with reed wedges, describing Enkidu, probably Khufu — whose name derives from Enki, the Sumerian sky diety, and Utnapishtim, probably Imhotep — who built a ship shaped like a cube in which to survive a flood. He once had been Lucifer, and led the rebel angels in their war against God. Even before that he had been so close to God that no other angel dared look upon his true countenance, for there shown a light so bright it was too much even for the ajnas of the most holy Watchers. Then, it is thought, His name was Michael. Michael, as an angel, was eternal, and therefore still is.

These things that I say about God and Michael will all still be true if you substitute the names Satan and Lucifer. These are synonymous forces, one angelic, one demonic, though both synchronous necessarily. Between them they comprise rational opposition in the mind, without which man is swept up into the presence of divinity and overpowered immediately, or else is consumed by cognitive dissonance. It is also true, however, that Lucifer is the son of Satan in the same capacity that Jesus was the son of God. Satan, as coven master, is Lucifer, the free spirit, in his future, just as, at the time God was whoever was the Grand Master YHVH of the esoteric Egyptian-Hebrew occult, and later the person of the true Jesus of Nazareth would hold that same covenant. These are extrapolations through reincarnative systems, indicating that both are, indeed, brothers in manifestation.

The psychic continuum, the psychic community, psychic culture, society and government, as well as the international conspiracy of psychics are all the dominion of the archangel Michael, who oversees the running of all interpersonal affairs between the souls of us living beings, which souls are themselves the spirits of the suffering Watchers, cast down from the Heavens, now forever in what was their Hell, where everything is prettier, yet there is something subtly wrong with everything.

The Watchers see the fallen angels, whom, according to the ancient Ethiopian prophet Enoch (thought to be Thoth), Michael is one of seven angels entrusted with guarding — that they may never escape their torturous being. These are the names of the Ancient Ones listed in the Necronomicon. Their Hell is the Enochian Communications System. In the subsequent monotheisms these discorporeal djinn, associated with our original civilizing ancestors, would come to be seen as servants of the universal god, and therefore as anthropomorphised electromagnetic energy, and by then the importance of the role played by the original civilizers themselves was depleted to Enoch’s description of them as Giants — the offspring of the rebel angels with the wives of men. As

far as we know they were creating tachyonic wormholes and bending spacetime all over the continuum for aeons before bumping into our little cosmic backwater, where they immediately became saviors to the counter-intelligence community.

“Elohim” means “my god,” and because it is this personal relationship with a diety that is at the heart of the Hebrew religion it is important to note that it implies only one of many possible higher powers at that time. This was at about the time when Azazel or Abram (meaning he who has Ram, or the table of testimony, containing the history of humanity), came out of Ur into Egypt, where he became known as Imhotep — designer of the first pyramids at Saqqara for king Djoser and, later, of the great pyramid for king Khufu. He imported many people from his homeland of Phoenicia, and they would become the Hyksos, “shepherd kings” over the northern portion of Egypt during the middle kingdom. These people studied the arts of manifestation, telekinisis, telepathy, astronomy and astrology, geomancy and skrying, forming an occult mystery school. Egypt would give birth to the Jewish people, whose religion had been only a loose tapestry of disparate mythologies before being rigorously schooled under Egyptian metaphysics.

Internally the first great pyramid would have made excellent living quarters, and it is possible that it served as Khufu’s home while he was alive, during the fifth dynasty, much the same as ziggurats had been in Ur. During this time it may have also been used as a temple of religious ceremonies whenever the other royalty of the lands came to visit him. Then, at the time of his death, the air shafts were sealed up and it was enclosed in a clay wall so that water levels could be gradually increased and blocks floated into position to complete the immense structure. That workers left rather than complete a monument to a dead man, or that some workers died while working in difficult conditions are both possible explanations for why there do not appear to be as many pyramidal worker graves on the plain nearby as rationally one would expect to find for a work of this size.

However construction on the first great pyramid utilized a new technique — building up a large mud mound in a circle around the base of the construction to fill in with water on which to float the massive building blocks into place on a large boat (which is still preserved to this day, buried alongside the pyramid). The only problem with this was that there was no rain, so all the water had to be transported up hill from the nearby Nile, and it had to be drained and changed rather frequently, because the mud and silt would have gotten into the unmortared cracks, as well as obscuring the water’s clarity. So the water was let to drain back into the Nile at first, but this caused erosion around the nearby sacred carved stone head for which they had built a stone brick cat body. They decided to use the water pressure to drill into the rock of the plateau, and carved channels for it to flow through. As the pyramid grew taller and taller, as well as would have the mud mound around it have had to, more and more water built up greater and greater pressures, and the artificial caverns were bored deeper and deeper. It is possible that the interior of the great pyramid served as a giant pump at this time, with the table of Ram, or Power, acting as a power source or possibly a cutting instrument; it is known that a small clay jar containing a copper cylinder and an iron rod that, when alkaline rich fruit juice is added, creates an electric charge of one volt was found in Mesopotamia. The workers who died before the great monument’s completion became known as the first djinn — or disembodied spirits of the sacred living dead, and this displaced a certain trajectory of electromagnetic spin that came to be known as the ka, the ruach, or the aura, and can be thought of as equivalent to the quantity of reflected light.

The prominence of subsequent historical seers, however, should not reflect upon these first Watchers as if either were or are omens of preparation for a great evolutionary leap into physical spirit. A good historical equivalency to remember is the myths of the fair skinned men with beards who founded civilization in South America culminating in the triumphant landing of the Spanish conquistadors.

When they were met by men the Watchers began teaching them in the use of fossil fuels. This would serve to deplete the ozone layer, thus allowing in more solar radiation, which would heighten the energy trapped in earth’s electromagnetic spectrum and increase traffick on the Enochian Communications System. In this way the fallen spirits were bound to cause a depletion and plague of the astral environment in which they exist and on which they depend, effectively punishing themselves. This effect, however, has fallen down to man, and the depletion of our ozone

layer threatens to melt the polar ice caps and flood the world.

We are so puny it is only a catastrophe of this size that we could cause, for that would be merely a world-wide, and world-confined catastrophe — as opposed to our next biggest dread, a collapse of e-commerce, which would only effect our business. These pale in comparison to the legend of the sinking of the continent of Atlantis by the wrong deeds of only ten kings, or even the cause of the dinosaurs' sudden disappearance, which remains a mystery to this day.

These fifty Ancient Ones, the Annunaki, meaning Watchers, are survivors of the 72 names of the Shemhamforash, which are given as seventy-two Guardian Angels (one of whom is Michael) controlling seventy-two subservient qliphotic manifestations (known in ancient times as demons or, to us today, as forced coincidences). The Shemhamforash itself was the Name of God uttered by Moses, again another name of Imhotep (from Moshesh, meaning 'saved from water') at the parting of the Red Sea. However it is more than this. It breaks down mathematically into the 36 dekans of day and the 36 dekans of night, who were divided up as three per each of the twelve constellations. This system was more precise than the Egyptian system of 36 dekans, each ruling over ten days and ten nights, with an additional 37th representing the five annual holidays to make up for the lag in the ten day week, three week month calander from the actual solar revolution of 365 and 1/4th days.

The knowledge of the Watchers, believed to be recorded in the Table of Testimony, which had been being used as a lid to the king's chamber sarcophagus in the great pyramid, was smuggled out by the Hyksos followers of the deposed monotheist Pharaoh Akhenaton, whom they called Mesis — meaning rightful heir. Thus it was used as a spell to defeat an army. In this event the Shemhamforash was a temporal manifestation that marked the beginning of the Hyksos/Habiru/Hebrew nation's wandering in the desert of the Gobi peninsula, which ended when they entered the lands of Canaan and the Gaza strip. Like any manifestation it had its consequences. Moses subsequently delivered the Table of the Testimony of the Ten Commandments of YHVH from the top of Mt. Sinai (Zonei or Zion), but then died before entering the Land of Milk and Honey. Because it was temporal, though, it had massive ramifications in the astral realm.

After this event, 22 of the Host were spared, in accordance with the letter of the Hebrew Law (that is, the Hebrew alphabet itself). The other fifty were shown the Mercy of God, and dwell now about us in the form of karma in our aura, or personal electromagnetic field, also called the spark of life or the soul. This being thus, our spirit is yet free, though theirs' are not. It is proper to talk about the ramifications of the Shemhamforash, however, if only to assure ourselves that our fate, some 4000 years later, concerns it not.

To understand the twenty-two who remained, you must perceive the paths on the kabbalah. To understand the fifty who fell, you must understand the role of Lucifer in the war of the rebel angels. Remember that Lucifer became Satan at this same time, coinciding with the writing of the Pentateuch beginning with the creation of Adam, the first man — based upon Egyptian Atum or Aten, from the Sumerian god Anu — the first law making ruler, named Ur-Nammu who we know as Hamurabi, and was known in early Egypt as Abram; from whence is derived the Egyptian and Hebrew saying 'Amen' — 'let it be.' So let us work backwards from then on. Satan with Maloch art S.A.M. who is described as the hair of Samson, which, when cut, would topple an empire. S.A.M. oppose God. Where Shekina falls before God, Chronzon — a null void — appears before S.A.M. Where Shekina conjoins with Malkuth in the kabbalah, Lucifer the Anti-christ rises up in the qliphoth. The Anti-Christ penetrates Chronzon, and becomes Christ ascended from Daath. All of this occurs within the kabbalah, which is only a hypercube, or the shape of one fourth dimensional solid. God remains remote.

It is the sole condition of the Watchers that they be real — and are to reality bound even now. Thus it was that they fell as the result of the war in heaven. Now the Watchers are little more tangible than reflected signals through peoples' minds. They are also known as archetypes, though not all archetypes are the Watchers. They are less tangible than our bodies, though they are bound to us to relay through, and must make use of us like puppets in order to communicate. They all come with Michael. It is a package deal. To know of Michael is to know of Lucifer. To know of Michael is to know the Shemhamforash. To know of Lucifer is to know the Fall of the rebel angels. Therefore those who would be agents for Him are also agents for the devil, for the two are one and

the same.

Now the name Michael is a common name. It is originally Hebrew, meaning “who is like God” phrased as a question. The power of the name Michael is obvious, examining its roots. In the Shemhamforash, or 3, 72 letter passages from Exodus that align to form angel names, His name appears at random (Mem-Yod-Kaph). Similarly, in the book of Enoch, an ancient scribe, often associated with Thoth, who lived before the world flood described by all surviving mythologies, the name Michael appears as one of the angels who guard those angels who “bred with the wives of men.” He is torn between the angelic Shemhamforash and qliphotic Goetia, and plagued by the fate of the Enochian hosts, the eternal punishment of the fallen angels.

All of this was being carried out by the Hebrews during the Egyptian and Babylonian captivities. Thus it is hard for most people to understand its true meaning, since it is so hard for the average person now to identify with being a slave — a condition alienated only slightly by our modern token exchange system. Just as we believe we serve society, so we believe the greater spirit of society will serve us, however the service of us by our society is only beneficial if greater than our own individual capacity — such as in the case of all available social individuals combined, and if it is made to serve us personally. To this end the Covenant of God was created by the Zadok priests (of Sinai) making humans and “god” mutual slaves, thus allowing the majority of blind believers in the Universal God, usually too distracted by what they assumed was its involvement in their daily lives — which constituted the ultimate truth for them irregardless of what in fact is true of the universe and for God, to get their relationship to the concept neatly squared away however they liked, which mostly resulted in the assumption of the civic spirit. The description of being real slaves, for the real Hebrews, would not be uncommon in the context of their history. In fact it would be found, as the myth of a lost continent and the myth of the messiah, recapitulated in the traditions of many other great world religions of the time, such as Moses had personally discovered in the religion of the Egyptians.

In China, the elders were already well versed in an oracular divination system derived from yarrow rods cut from bamboo shafts which has since come to be called the I Ching. In this system there are 64 separate possible outcomes, each comprised of six yarrow rods, or lines of yin and yang. In this system yin and yang represented the naturally occurring inversion between polar vibrational wavelengths of chi energy, an energy found inside the body as well as in fields surrounding all things. Thus the hexagrams were thought to replicate microcosmically a macrocosmic probability. These derive from the same system of seventy two, based on the doubling of thirty six dekans (of which there are three per each of the twelve signs in the zodiac), but they subtract eight as being represented by double hexagrams, that look the same right side up or upside down. The I Ching was thought to represent a temporal pattern for which the eight doubles were the standard parameter of inverting fluctuation.

At this time in India the prince Siddhartha lived peacefully in palatial luxury. His father kept secret from him all the suffering of the world, and his mother continually recounted the story of his birth, and how it had been holy. When he became a man Siddhartha discovered the suffering of the world, and set out to become a monk. He joined the elder Vedic ascetics, who had worked their entire lives in misery and poverty and were now prepared in the act of spiritual cleansing for their inevitable deaths. One night he meditated beneath the bodhi tree, and summoned up all of his personal inner demons, and one by one slew them all, so they would never distract him again. He began to teach that inner peace and states of mental calm recovered greater revelations of enlightenment. At that time many people living from as far south as the Indus river valley to as far north as the Tibetan steppes were well versed in Vedic philosophy, the Stoic work ethic of the Hindu caste system. They came to the Buddha to debate and challenge his view of passivity and positivity, and most came to understand and accept his insights and results. The Samurai warriors of later China and Japan, who are thought to be inheritors of the originally Indian cultural heritage of Buddhism, came to represent a totalitarian, or dictatorial, though other than poor peasant monks trained to be ninjas, a classless society.

According to the Hebrew tradition, around this time the Temple of Solomon was built as a House for God. Inasmuch as the Exodus may have represented the land bridge of Beringia between Asia and North America, the myth of the Temple of Solomon may have been a metaphor for the

building of the great pyramid. It is at least likely that the pillars of Jachin and Boaz mentioned in its context refer back to the same two stones of the Decalogue, which were in the possession of the Egyptians at the time of Solon, according to Plato, and are supposedly from Atlantis. According to the mythology of Solomon, he had attributed to a ring the power to govern the seventy-two. These were merely collections of potential. They could be based on either the sum of all people who potentially understand the knowledge implied by the number 72, or the sum of all people who are enslaved to belief that is not based on knowledge and awareness of true and accurate facts, depending on whichever would prove eventually to win out over the other, and thus were the source of tremendous potential power. The decalogue stones were subsequently carried out of Israel by Menelik, Solomon's son with the Queen of Sheba, and moved to Ethiopia.

The class system of India spread to the west and influenced the minds of even the early Greek philosophers, considered to be the first social politicians, as opposed to laborers or lords, and it was upon the framework of a class hierarchy that the first utopias were speculated. Both Egypt and stone henge contributed to the wisdom and science of the Greek Hellenic age, followed by the Hellenistic age conquests as far east as India and China by Alexander the Great — who took a town and a wife in every land he visited. This inspired both the later expansion of the territories of the Republic of Rome, until they became an empire following the Gualic or Gaelic Wars with the kilted Celts of France — red-haired descendents of the Indian Aryans, as well as the messiah, or living anthropomorphic ideal, of the Jews.

By then, Roman astronomers were noticing an increase of sunspots. At that time, everybody in Rome would have qualified as fit to observe this effect, for it would have been sensed in the form of heat by the flesh itself. Rome was considered the karmic manifestation of Plato's Republic, by the Romans anyway — and it is true that, because everyone considered themselves a philosopher, just as nowadays anybody can read Stephen Hawking, it had constituted a similarity to that idealized utopia, at least until Julius Caesar proclaimed himself the posthumously prodigal emporer and his own aura, his inner circle, turned against him.

The true astronomers knew this to represent the grand cross alignment of the planets of our solar system, which had occurred in the ides of March. Then the sun's electromagnetic field went pop and blew the earth's soul — its spark of life, its own electromagnetic aura — out into the thin plasma sheet that trails in earth's shadow like the tail of a comet today. It is to mark this event that none of the surviving popular calendars today recognize the effect of precession on the zodiac. During the time it took Roman astronomers to observe this effect of the electromagnetic field of the planet, that it had suddenly changed, there was a kind of occultish man-hunt to find or produce a messiah, or scape-goat, to symbolize why Caesar had done this.

At this time on the bank of the Dead Sea was Qumran, a monastic library. Here lived a community of free-thinkers who had been exiled from the surrounding communities, who called themselves the Essenes. (The level of the Dead Sea has dropped so low in the subsequent 2000 years that it is now below sea level, and is full of so much salt it is almost possible to walk on the surface of the water. There are also higher than normal levels of radiation in the area. According to mythology this is the site where Solomon disposed of the 72 Goetic influences he had evoked to build the temple.) The Essenes of the Jews were being covertly infiltrated by the opposing sect of the Nazarenes, from Nosrei Ha-Brith, "keepers of the covenant" (from Nosrem, meaning 'poor') and vice versa, and the result of this was outbreaks of religious zealots wanting to worship at times not given sanction by the Roman occupation. We are told it was from these conditions that the recapitulation of Great Caesar's Ghost was made flesh, from the politics of Athens and the breeding program of Sparta by the same method that Thoth taught Isis to resurrect Osiris in Horus (which Shiva did for Kali in Sidhartha). This is the same, finding of a receptive body and then drawing out of a certain soul, used by Buddhists today to preserve the holy luminescence of Guattama Buddha in the bodies of various Dalai Lamas throughout the ages, just as the Catholic Church duly elects Popes. What the Essene Baptists and the poor Nazarenes were arguing juxtapositions of was a Chinese system at least 1,000 years older that predicted cyclical alignments of the solar system's orbital plane and the galactic center of the buldge in the middle of the Milky Way. Rome's territories did extend into the east, and they had rebuilt and rejuvenated many Alexandrias, though it was easier for their occult to merely infiltrate the

nearby Nazarenes then send an agent far abroad to a foreign land, amongst an alien people. A certain Essene — we are told his age was attributed to be 33 — attracted the attention of the Pharisees, the collaborators with the Roman occupation. They would go on to resurrect the cult of Zoroaster (Imhotep) in Christ's title, and thus the oldest surviving monotheism (or belief in a discorporeal, universal, conscious continuum) would produce an anthropomorphication of the unified field in the form of a finite unit (the sun's alignment with galactic core, in Sagittarius, as seen from earth) as it passes through a fixed circuit (precessional change of this position relative to the earth's seasons) in a functional system (the ecliptic zodiac). The rest is history, or at least, so we are told.

In truth, the official version of Christianity, as contained in the canonized Gospels of the New Testament, was written by the Piso family of Rome over three generations, with the help of both Pliny the Elder and the Younger. This was in accordance with an agreement made between early Christian Churches — who possessed no existent dogma of their own, but were essentially gnostic (that is, Egypto-Hebraic) and Coptic (Egypto-Christian) initiation cults whose secret was that Hamurabi (Imhotep) was the same person, in flesh or in spirit, as Sargon — and the family of the Augustine emperors of Rome — which began with the grandson of Lucius Calpurnius Piso, who lived during the time of Christ — by Saul of Tsarsis, who changed his name to Paul on the road to Damascus, which was the community name used within Qumran. This would replace the original Essene mythology of the Righteous Teacher (known in the bible as Jesus, John the Baptist, James — Christ's brother, and also as Barabas) and the Wicked Priest (Paul — represented in the bible by both Peter and Judas) that described the Maccabbean uprising, at which time the scrolls stored under the original temple of Solomon and under the second temple of Herod — rebuilt after the Babylonian captivity, were transported to Qumran, and the second temple burned to the ground by the Romans. Neither of these is an accurate depiction of the life of Yeshua Ben Padijah, the real Jesus, who wrote of the Enochian angels in Qumran, moved to France with Mary Magdalene, bore the bloodline which would later become the Merovingians with her, and lived a quiet, uneventful life until he was at least 55.

The entire validity for the authority of the early unified Christian church was based on the accounts of three different people, in writing, who lived at the same time as Jesus and who would probably have counted themselves under his influence, tracing his lineage back to the house of King David, whose son was Solomon, the offspring of Moses and heir of Abraham. The fact that these documents are known Roman forgeries should not matter, because this is not a true bloodline, but a list of rightful achievers of a certain fixed level of initiation in the Egyptian mystery cult, and the necessity of reinvigorating the social status of the myth was great at the time (2000 years ago) also because it had been exactly 4000 years since the Epic of Gilgamesh had been written, at the time of Sargon, and 2000 years since the Biblical account of the flood had been written, at the time of Moses.

The true path of the Right Hand seeks to bring enlightenment to others by exposing to them the inconsistency of everything, including the dubiety of the seeker, the leader, and all of the reality in which they both exist. Thus the man who tells others the Truth for the purpose both of seeking the truth with them and for finding the truth for himself, merely exposes all the lies of others, by being a bad liar himself.

The word Messiah derives from the same source as the name Moses, which means "saved from water." Although this belief does in fact predate even Abraham (whose name is an unfolding of the Habiru language name itself) and is contained in the texts of Zoroaster and, independently, ancient south American tribes including the Maya, the belief in a Messiah, or great unifier, peaked much closer to the time of Christ, with the cult of John the Baptist. Now it is known that John the Baptist knew of Michael, for he was a kabbalist. He referred to Jesus as his cousin, which may have had an esoteric meaning referring to their shared membership in a secret brotherhood such as the essenes of the dead sea. Thus we can see that, by John's recognition of Jesus, he also was inferring a common friend in the angel Michael, who ordered the governments of earth.

The water of the Baptism itself signified to those two men the sunspot cycle, which was at its 2000 year peak at that time, and its consequential disruption of the earth's electromagnetic field and distortion to human brain waves. John had chosen water for this, and thus introduced

the subsequent tradition of Holy Water into the Christian myth, because he was a pessimistic pacifist.

When Jesus bowed His head beneath the water, as though it were stones that were falling upon Him, John realized that this was more than merely his cousin returned from his time in the desert. This was a man who had been heavily transformed by a vision of God, and so Jesus arose the Messiah.

It is difficult to say right now whether John the Baptist was merely overwhelmed by the Glory of the Christos, the creation of his very own hands, and therefore failed to foresee the fall of the Roman Empire as the source for all those hallucinatory stones, however he did subsequently end up with his head on a plate, at least according to the gospel. It is easier to expand upon the parallel between John the Baptist before the Passion and Paul of Tarsus afterwards. In fact, had Jesus and His little band not bumped into the Baptist cult, it is unlikely that the chapter of Paul's conversion of the goyim (which would eventually lead to the conversion even of Constantine, the Roman Emperor himself, after the fashion of Pilate washing his hands of Jesus) would have either been written or needed to be.

The result of this event, to which, truly, we can attribute Michael's intervention, was that the goyim quickly became the bride of Christianity, and have preserved to this day a deeply clung belief that the Messiah, or the living body of God, has already walked the face of the planet, died, and gone to live in Heaven — a profoundly meaningless concept to them.

The reason they continue to hold this belief, rather than addressing life's greater mysteries, is their fear of the Messiah's return foretold in the Book of Revelation, penned some 2000 years ago by John of Patmos. In this account the times of the return of God to the earth will be marked by the presence of many terrifying things, in the form not only of monstrous demons clinging to the mouth of the gateway to Hell, but also ghastly events such as the falling of a celestial body to the earth and the decimation of millions upon millions of souls.

Anyone who knows anything about the angel Michael will recognize this as a black op. God, unsatisfied with the Hebrew's obsession with the goyim following the conversion of Saul, when he became Paul, sent Michael to foster in the goyim the belief that the Messiah was arisen and would return, thus, effectively ending the faith of His people that the Messiah was yet to be born, by joining the Hebrews and the goyim in the Christian tradition, forever tainting native tribal purity.

Because Michael had unified the Goyim Christians and the Hebraic Jews under the banner of Christendom, and thus tended to the flocks of two fundamentally different faiths, He was known as an archangel. He was called an archangel for as long as he had been written of, though it was only when He presided at the wedding of these brother and sister flocks that the power this implied was known.

Subsequently He came to Mohhamed in the form of a luminous cloud of smoke in a cave while that Holy Man was at meditation. Then, He was not known to Mohhamed as Michael, though His vivid descriptions of the wars in Heaven, and of the roles of Satan and the fallen angels, as well as details regarding the particular judgements of God, identify Him indeed as the archangel Michael.

As Mohhamed went out amongst the people and began to draw their attention more towards religious matters, the Arab bedouin tribes people found his words rang true. It was they who had come to populate the land whereupon the lode stone had been erected around the cap-stone of the pyramid. (It is not known how the cap stone and the decalogue stones fit together, or what energy would have to be applied to them to make them function in harmony with the rest of the pyramid if they do. Doing this would be considered a very Holy thing only because so much energy has been generated over the matter between the Muslim and the Jewish people.) The lode stone is a perfect representation of a cube in the same way that the outside area of the sarcophagus in the king's chamber of the great pyramid is exactly twice that of the inside area. They would eventually rise, under the reign of Suleyman, to become the Ottoman Empire, and rule as far west as Spain and as far east as India. One cult of Ishmaili believers would go on to produce very great leaders and important officials of many nations by its premise that one could get the smokers of hashish into politics by convincing them they were only "sleeper agents" waiting for the time to

kill.

Meanwhile, the Samurai warriors of China and Japan, who are thought to be inheritors of the originally Indian cultural heritage of Buddhism, represented a totalitarian, or dictatorial, though other than poor peasant monks trained to be ninjas, a classless society and insofar as it was cultural, Christianity spread to northern Asia as well, though this caused a split in the church over the doctrine of the trinity in the west and that of the ascended human in the east. The Christian faith fractalized into the Roman Catholic and Greek Orthodox faiths. The Roman Catholics would go on to produce the Prussian Holy Roman Empire, the Roman Catholic church, each with countless sects of monks and friars, and, a little while later, Luthern Protestantism, which would spawn the Anglican Church, Baptism, and countless other denominations and local churches.

The Catholic church was particularly unfit for its marriage to the Jews. They waged brutal pogroms upon them erratically, and sanctioned those conducted independently by the governments of nations. Almost every attempt made by Jewish or concerned factions to modify dogma was thwarted by the papal patriarchy. The height of this was the Inquisition, during which Christians burned one another alive for having a literal vision of the scapegoat as opposed to the romanticised passion play according to the Roman gospels. As the result of this these factions adopted trade guild unionism in the mideaval times and adapted it to sectarian secrecy, creating Free Masonry.

The primary myth of Free Masonry is the betrayal of the chief architect of the temple of Solomon, named Hiram Tyrian, by three apprentice masons. The three masons represent the first three degrees of initiation. In these first three degrees the initiate re-enacts the death of Hiram, the discovery of the key-stone of the royal arch, the collection of payment for it and, later, the right proper understanding of its use and recognition for the initiate for having discovered it. The name Hiram was also the name of the king of Tyre, the town in Ur (Mesopotamia) of Hiram's origin.

The first enterprise of Free Masonry was in trade, and to this effect they settled to fix prices and establish a stable banking system. When the merchants came together and agreed upon a range of prices for different goods and services they quickly realized they could more easily read the market, and thus set prices as high as they decided. This created the first non-royal bloodline monopolies in all of recorded history.

The Catholic Church and the European monarchies recognized this problem, as well as the problem of the plagues arising from Moslem Spain, and decided to begin the Crusades, drafting the merchant class's children on campaigns into Muslim controlled Biblical lands on the command of the Pope. Their answer to Masonry was the Knights Templar, created by Hugh De Payens, a Mason, under the king of France and funded by the cistercians. The Knights Templar policed the route into the Holy Land for the Christian pilgrims — along with their sibling order the Hospitallers, performed the first archeological excavations in recorded history at sites such as Mt. Sinai (also known as Zoni or Zion) and the site of the second temple (transporting the scroll library that had been brought back to the temple ruins and buried beneath to the caves near the abandoned community of Qumran, just as they were instructed by the scrolls the Essenes had added), and established a very stable banking network to protect the funds of the Princely vassals who lined their pockets from the Crusades — in this way assuaging proto-bourgeois Machiavellian aspirations for the sole benefit of the patriarchy. The church owed Gothic architecture to the first stone mason guilds and the alignment of Church locations by ancient geodetics to the Templars. Still, despite all of this, on Friday the thirteenth, a date that has become considered cursed even by common, church going citizens, the church and the royals crucified Jaques DeMolay, divested the Templars of all their financial holdings and arrested all those affiliated with them throughout all of Europe. They put on trials and there were public executions.

According to Masonic tradition the modern Scotch rite was begun when a few of these Templars escaped to Scotland and England, particularly to the abbey of Rossy in Glastonbury beside Stonehenge. Modern Masons have written of a connection to the elder Catholic Order of Zion through the monastery of Rennes Le Chateau, believed to be the burial place of the real Jesus and Mary Magdalene. It may have even have been this same Priory of Sion that encouraged the holy wars as an excuse to send in an archaeological team (the Templars) to Solomon's temple.

For essentially all these reasons Freemasonry may have inherited or adopted the warped interpretation of the Old Testament of the Hebrews, just as the Romans inherited the Essene version of Mithra through Saul. The Muslims and the Christians redefined their territory with the Muslims yielding much of eastern Europe as far south as Turkey, just north of ancient Sumer. However the Roman Catholic papacy was unable to delegate authority over the expanded regions and prevent a split, creating the Christian Orthodox Church, unifying the eastern churches from Greece to Russia by creating the cyrillic alphabet from coptic Hebrew cyphers, and the Holy Roman Empire of Prussia, modern Germany. The Muslims retook the lands of old Israel, but it was not long before they were invaded by mongols from Mongolia — on the Siberian steppes in western China, just northwest of Tibet. These were the legions of Genghis Khan, and were ultimately repelled by the Muslims. However tribes of Visigoths and Ostrigoths swept through the Holy Prussian Empire and sacked Rome.

Free Masonry is in league with Michael as well. In modern Masonic lodges, on the altar room floor, there is a pentagram painted. This is surrounded in a circle, and a magician stands in the center. The circle separates the aspirant from the spirits he or she will be conjuring. The pentagram separates them from the communion of the minds of all other humans and five phallanged animals that also roam and range in the electromagnetic continuum in which the aspirant will operate.

At around the same time the faith of stone henge and Christianity were fusing into the legend of King Arthur and the Holy Grail, in America, while searching for a turquoise trade route, immigrant Quetzalcoatl worshippers from the south discovered peyotl, erected a cylindrical observatory with the same skill as did the hohocumb northern natives a cubical one, and, during the era of the Chocco Great Houses, turned cannibalistically upon their neighbors. They decimated the Anasazi culture and interbred with their prisoners, creating all the subsequent North American tribes. They then migrated south where they gave birth first to the pyramid building Maya and Olmec, then to the bloodthirsty Aztec, who overran their peaceful, sports oriented brothers, and were then, themselves, overrun by Spanish Conquistadors simultaneous to the Spanish Catholic Inquisition, killing Jewish Gothic immigrants.

The final world cataclysm is a revolution of perception, which has begun among a few individuals, and with various results. This is the age of the QBLH of the sword and of the lightning bolt. It has led, almost as though spontaneously, to the industrial age, a time of rapid social evolution bourgeoning forth grand scale science, politics, and economies that seek to unite the world. The practice of magic, relegated to the woods of the collective unconscious everywhere except India (Kundalini Tantra) and China (bio-energy patterns and feng shui) since the decline of ancient Egypt, has begun to reemerge.

This can be evidenced by the folk interest in the supernatural that humanized the Renaissance. The boy genius Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart includes initiatory elements in his opera 'the Magic Flute.' This sort of vapid optimism prevailed European society during the Age of Reason and the American colonization, with the formation of dozens of different fraternally based organizations known as Jacobin or Jacobite clubs, prevalent among which were the Free and Associated Masons. One of these clubs, started by Adam Weishaupt and called the Illuminati, was taken under the wing of the Masons to protect it from persecution by radical Jesuits — Weishaupt's religious faith and the progenitor of many of the Illuminati's mysteries. It outlined a plot to dismantle all forms of social structure by revolution. Such revolutions actually occurred in France, against the monarchy, and in America, against England.

At first, the intelligence community of the American colonies, the men who would come to be called our "founding fathers" — no more than a good-old-boy network of Masonic lodges in 1776 — had been engaged only in a messianic breeding program, inherited from the priory of zion, and constituting little more than a mysteriously veiled version for the goyim of what is, and always has been, the most biologically fundamental habit of the Jews. In Europe the class system had evolved through the dialectic (thesis-antithesis-synthesis), leading to America arising as the synthesis of a capitalist free market and a representative democratic republic. The rule of American society is rule by the law, where justice is only what can be proven, and where it is easy enough for those with money to determine which version of reality there will be evidence for.

Then there was an industrial revolution. Steam technology running off coal in iron engines could produce hotter and hotter temperatures, and when trapped, generate greater and greater amounts of energy. This led to faster and faster modes of transportation. The pony express was replaced by the horseless carriage, now called the automobile, the steam boat surpassed by the steel rail riding locomotive, the farm fell by way of the factory, the city began swallowing up the country, sky-scrapers replaced small shops and apartment hotels, the airplane and hot air balloon were invented, and immense steam liners opened up the shores of the entire world to the possible redistribution of populations. The entire country of America went to civil war with itself over a machine replacing cotton picking slaves. This became the subject of the first feature length film ever made using the motion picture camera.

It was around this time in Russia that under the depressed potentate Potemkin was causing a backlog of documents mandated by the vassal legislature requiring his signature before they could be passed into law. An eager young clerk named Chuvalkin responded in earnest to the needs of the governing body and approached the ruler on demand that he sign the appointed documents. Potemkin began signing them, and one after another he signed, "Chuvalkin, Chuvalkin, Chuvalkin." This moral of beauracracy we owe to a confident scribe named Franz Kafka.

Nikola Tesla was the first man to discover the alternating current used in all electrical wiring of today. A late contemporary of Edison and earlier friend of Einstein, Tesla would go on to invent the hydroelectric turbine and the radio wave broadcast transmission tower. He claimed to be responsible for the large blast in Tunguska Russia caused by a "death-ray" redirected through the crust of the earth using magnetic holographic resonance imaging. Having discovered scalar wave electromagnetic effects he claimed to be in contact with "off-world sources." The cylindrical type ufo seen most commonly in those days does resemble the scalar wave reorienting weather control balloon technology Tesla sold the United States military, and since all scalar wave technology is temporally commutative it is possible that the earlier ufos in fact were these same weather balloons, slipped back through time. Tesla was allegedly also involved in the 1930's Philadelphia Experiment, an attempt to create an electromagnetic bottle around a United States military battleship and render it invisible to radar. In this experiment spherical coils were used to generate the field, however the resonance they created was out of harmony with the earth's 40 mega-hertz Scheuman resonance, and the ship disappeared and reappeared sometime later in a different location. There were unpredicted effects on the crew-men. This began the United States military's research and development of scalar wave technology.

The planet would be shaken by two global wars in rapid succession. The first began when a representative of an occult cabal called the Black Hand, or Carbonari (later la Cosinostra, now known as the mafia) murdered archduke Ferdinand. It was a ground war fought in mainland Europe by entrenched troops using machine guns. The second world war began when Hitler, steeped in occult rhetoric of the lost supercivilization of Thule, invaded Poland and declared himself the Führer of France, and this war generated even further armament advances, with bombs being dropped from planes, large tanks, repeating rifles and portable rocket technology. Supposedly the Germans were experimenting with scalar wave technology towards the end of the war, and expected it to be their salvation. The Americans, with the help of Einstein, a German Jewish American immigrant, designed a bomb based on nuclear fission. Werner Von Brom, another German, however an ex-Nazi, had designed the long range rocket technology used to blitzkrieg Britain before being brought to America as part of Project Paperclip, a snatch and grab operation in competition with the Russians over the remainder of the Third Reich's secret science. He helped design the atomic bomb, and later began NASA, America's space program.

A long cold war followed this between the capitalist United States and communist Russia, during which they kept intercontinental ballistic missiles, some even thermonuclear, trained on one another at all times. In the 1950's Lockheed aeronautics, under contract to the US government, designed and built the U2 spy plane in only one year in a secret facility, constructed especially for that purpose, called "the skunk shop." Five years after they began a U2 spy plane pilot would be held captive by the Soviet Union after being shot down on a mission over Russia.

President Eisenhower, who was aware that every U2 spy plane was equipped with self destruct and every U2 spy plane pilot given a syringe for lethal injection in the event they must

avoid capture, was confident that the Russians were bluffing about having shot down the U2 — until it was made public that the pilot, Francis Gary Powers, was indeed their prisoner.

Among the Illuminati, who are the highest ranking Masons, it is common knowledge that the U2 was based on aerodynamics reverse engineered from flying saucers. Thus, perhaps due to the nature of the technology itself, the design of the crash at Roswell, New Mexico may have karmically carried through into the U2's fate.

If this is true, as we must assume it may be, then surely it is a bluff that the military recovered the alien pilot. Claiming that the U2 spy plane was a “weather plane” and claiming that the Roswell crash was a “weather balloon” does not necessarily mean the two events are identical in other respects as well — it only proves that “great minds think alike.”

The U2 was only the American version of what they had found crashed in their own back yard, which they then crashed in Russia. What the Americans found was merely what our ancestors called an angel, fallen from hyperdimension, within his circular craft.

This, however, was only a messenger who had slipped through a tachyonic wormhole composed of light reflected off the moon across the face of the American desert, that was coming from a sun that was, at that exact moment in time, technically on the Russian's side. Thus, we can deduce the location of the sleeper, with whom the Watcher corresponded, who was actually on the other side of the planet, both times.

For reasons that are extremely personal to the initiated it is important for the air-space craft that hummans fly to be of human design. The fact that the United States Air Force was formed in the same year as the Roswell crash and that some of its oldest ongoing projects involve stealth (all acute angles — thus deflecting fewer radar waves) technology, beginning with the flying wing and culminating in the V-wing B2 bomber, only shows that humans could have studied extraterrestrial flight technology, but proves that all of the technology they have produced is inherently human, having been designed and built by normal people, and having been carried through from beginning to end by human hands. It is in this way that the actual government classified vehicles — those designed by human beings of today — can fly about today right before our very eyes.

The star system of America establishes a new royal class, comprised of entertainers, models, and news anchors. This is the sum of the substance of modern American culture, the gift of the 1950's plastic fantastic suburbanites, their simulacrum of historical heritage as it existed before the social compact. This era were trying to tear the social middle class away from rule by a Lord of the land. In America in the 1950's, the middle class were housed in suburbs surrounding the cities in which they worked in highrise offices. The social destiny that had been given to them they had made manifest with great skyscrapers. Most countries have a folk wisdom founded culture that dates back much further than modern American culture. American culture did not even begin on an international scale until the 1950's, when industrialised manufacturing made our production of stylized consumer goods applicable to the mass market of the entire country, and the new technological communication media were first used to introduce international cultural trade into the global free market of ideas. The only reason I go into the society and culture of America is that it is a young nation that has grown rapidly to become a globally recognized economy and political system.

Then, in the 1960's, the Central Intelligence Agency approved use of psychedelics for public brainwashing following initial tests on soldiers, prisoners and mental patients, and it quickly took the forefront in the student class demographic of the illicit drug market. LSD-25 was extracted from ergot, a wheat mold that had also been responsible for the Greek Golden Age of Democracy and the Salem Witch Trials. The result was the birth of cybernetics as the ultimate mechanical manifestation of the Enochian Communications System. This was passed down to the youth culture of America more or less directly by the Golden Dawn.

This rapidly overran the messianic breeding program with the sensation of urgency and immediatism psychedelics induce. The MK of the CIA's project MK-ULTRA went from meaning Mind Kontolled (*sic*) Masonic Killer to Mind Kontrolled (*ibid*) Messianic Killer. Perhaps in Plato's ideal Republic this would have been Masonic or Messianic Killer of Mind Kontrol. In 1973 most of the documents regarding operation MK-ULTRA were destroyed by Jesse Helms and the

operation's name was changed to MK-SEARCH. MK-SEARCH has been the attempt by the illuminati within the CIA to combine the Enochian Communications System accessed by psychedelics, which had only been used to train assassins under MK-ULTRA, with the Masonic messianic breeding program.

The sleeper agent program conditions us terrestrials to simply “tune out” — preferably by physical stimulus or work — when a stronger broadcast signal is being relayed through our brains. The age-old parental guilt routine has proven highly effective in inputting this response in children. The dark karma accumulated from sales of addictive substances such as cigarettes gives American Masons a truly vast supply of human brains to relay signals through, of whatever nature message they like, and has enabled the government to use these mindless zombies even to kill.

Indoctrination into the cult of sleep, which is the exoteric wing of the esoteric Order of Death, begins at an early age. The Prussian educational system, imported after World War I during the Alphabet Soup campaign to rebound the economy from the Great Depression and formally institutionalize all the one room, one desk, one stove schools of rural America, is employed at an early age to accustom the child to coping with physical environments where they would be put under psychological pressure without the right to leave, bound by the responsibility to “better” themselves. While they twist and turn the teachers quietly observe the level of orgone energy rising. It will only result in positive reinforcement for the student if they uttered the correct mantra through this time, reciting to themselves and duly noting all the “right” answers. In this way the teachers absorb their authority from the student body — the vague answers to the deeper questions of life held by the majority being reinforced in their minds by the students’ submission to their mandatorally enforced, situationally conditional education.

Sleeper agents have repressed memories, usually of Satanic ritual abuse cults run by the CIA or through CIA domestic front organizations — some covert, like the Finders, some not, like the Church. They do not read minds because abuse freezes their ego at the age that they were, and thus puts them into a minimal lifelong trance regarding the true nature of their potential. This minimal trance is simply ignorance of the thalamus, and it is why sleeper agents are said to sleep. This leaves their thalami, and mental projective capabilities, “up for grabs.” At this point the CIA accesses them for the mob (the net gross of the mass populous), according to standard practice. The Soviets called these field agents “fellow travellers.” They are they who know not what they know. They live events they would prefer to forget. The mark of a sleeper agent is how much they forget. The pawns in game reality are the sleeper agents. “Burn outs” are those agents who get left in the field. They are intended to serve as the company’s straw men smokescreen.

These drones are tracked by inversion, which occurs as a slight variation in the vibration of brain waves, a change in the pressure of the fluids in the skull, causing them to suddenly change their minds, and then to forget, often forever, what the other, now discarded, thought was. This can be caused directly by others, in the form of a casual suggestion implanted in conversation, or by a projection of concentration from another person’s consciousness. The latter can be accomplished long range as well, such as is evidenced by the old folk proverb of your ears burning when someone is thinking about you. This is caused by an actual change in the tachyonic radiation underlying probabilities which your brain projects holographically onto your ears, making them prick up. This can also be relayed via satellites scanning large areas for just such EM shifts. They think that they are intentionally using inversion as a trick or “glamor” to throw other minds off their track. The entire counter intelligence saturation of culture stems directly from this application of “useful” inversion. This grows with the sunspot cycle. It is lunacy.

Because the brainwaves of sleeper agents are easily altered, as demonstratable by their being constantly prone to suggestion, it can be said that, in the “air” of the electromagnetic spectrum, they are listening in between channels — that is — their soul is no more in their body than anybody else’s, and no more in anybody else’s than their own — they are simply: detached.

This sort of listening between channels is similar to the stations on the radio where there is no clear signal, and the broadcasts of, sometimes several, different, distant stations overlap. We know these radio substations to be effected by sunspots. This occurs as patterns of static, or repetitive, often overstimulating, soundwaves known as “white noise.” Sunspots, therefore, would be having an effect on the brainwaves of the people of this planet even if most

hadn't conditioned themselves to it by becoming sleeper agents by tuning their minds with technology.

The general quandary of sleeper agents is that they congregate in aggregates, collectively known as pop-culture, that tend to produce stereotypes, who, by the efficacy of the masses, are asymptotically archetypal. At this point humans then project their own concepts of good and evil onto these archetypes. Because of this, the Watchers can body jump through these sleeper agents in the form of archetypes.

The human being only uses about ten percent of its brain, that is, the electrical signals active in the brain only utilize ten percent of the electro-chemical environment of the brain. Almost all of this is isolated in the left hemisphere of the brain, and is perceived as rational thought. Rarely we also utilize neural pathways in the right hemisphere, and these pertain to creative thought.

Now, the concentration of electricity in the brain that occupies the active ten percent is the same substance as the remaining ninety percent of the unstimulated brain. Freud explained it in these terms. When electricity is passed through a nerve, most of the electrical charge, which, combined with its neurochemical reaction, Freud called phi, is transmitted via the nerve's conduction and neurochemical reaction, a process called cathexis, to another nerve, if it is in a system whereby it is in contact with another nerve. Some of this phi, however, Freud proposed stays behind, and builds up in the nerve itself. This process leads to hypercathexis, or the delivery by a nerve of more electrical charge and neurochemical than what was transmitted to it. According to Freud this is how Ego accumulates. Here we see the one to nine ratio at its root: most of the electricity in the nervous system is not inherent, and is due to stimuli, while some of it has dug in and is related to perception itself.

We know that, while the human will is not being consciously imposed upon it, the electricity active in the brain will fall into regular waveforms that will cycle themselves through in a regular pattern, sustaining all the autonomic neurological functions necessary for the preservation of the inert physical body.

The grey matter of the cerebrum is comprised of an interlocking network of neurons that are made of axons and dendrites connected by a myelin sheath. This is where all the electrochemical interactions associated with free thoughts occur. The cerebrum has no nerves of the somatosensory system inside it, and hence the one thing this part of the brain can never feel is itself.

The grey matter of the thalamus is comprised differently. Although it is also composed of nerve cells, it is more dense and compact. It is not arranged in layers as the cells of the cerebral cortex appear to be. Also it acts holographically, with single neurons relaying sensory information from multiple sources in the nervous system to multiple areas of the cortex.

One of the more meaningful distinctions between these two, however, is that one can have brain waves of a different frequency than the other — one can be “more conscious” and the other “less conscious.” This is true between the left and right thalami as well. The thalami themselves, as part of the forebrain, are just as mysterious to consciousness bound up in the tissues of the cerebellum, pons, and medulla oblongata, the parts of the hind brain, as the cerebrum is to the thalami.

For example, at the time when dinosaurs had reached the point in the spiral macro-fractal path, approximately pi at the brink of becoming phi, when the thalami had developed thoroughly as their primary cerebral structure, there was a sudden, global disaster, curbing their evolutionary tendencies of size into smaller species such as modern reptiles and birds.

Now the human brain is at the same moment in its evolutionary developmental curve, and our thalami are well developed, but not so well as our cerebrum, and we, like the dinosaurs before us with their stadium sized reptilian forms, have populated the entire planet with our upright, mammalian bodies. If the catastrophe that killed off the large reptiles was related to the development of their thalami, then we can, with all due moral justification, imagine ourselves to be saved from such an outcome by the balancing in development between our thalami and our cerebrum.

Reptile brains are essentially identical to those of birds and fish since those are the three

primary branches of species into which dinosaurs evolved. The Enochian Communications System is predicated upon the projection of this key onto the working parts of the cerebrum by the thalami, or more concisely, the belief that mankind will evolve into angels. We see the evidence for this in the behavior of archetypes, which contribute to macroevolutionary conditions, teaching our species how to survive being itself.

There are three Mayan hieroglyphs for the three parts of the brain. Men represented the human brain. Oc represented the mammalian brain. Chichan represented the reptile brain. It is easy to see these as merely referring to stages of development in the evolution of the brain stem, but they are archetypal also.

The reptilian brain, comprised of the medulla oblongata, pons, and pituitary gland, accesses all manner of matter, from the least tachyon to the greatest dimensional extrapolations of the universe, however it possesses, or rather, seems to possess, only enough intelligence to have a very strong opinion. The mammalian brain, comprised of the corpus collosum and the thalamus, accesses the realm of archetypes through the Enochian Communications System, and comprehends the mechanism of manifestation. The human brain, comprised of the cerebrum and cerebellum, comprehends pure dimension in its higher geometric forms, such as potential light, potential energy, potential spin and potential information, in the principles of Light, Love and Life.

What the mammalian mind perceives as the archetypes in the heavens are only the enneagrams in the cerebrum, and the concept of God is the ego. All that is the Enochian Communications System is the perception by consciousness bound up in the tissue of the thalami of the biological functioning of consciousness bound up in the more complex tissue of the cerebrum above and around it. Understand, of course, that this particular deduction is being made by a gland that translates tachyonic holographically concentrated consciousness into chemical neurotransmitters released into the brain in essentially the same way as the heart pumps oxygen exchanging blood in the body. The entire concept of time as an absolute is derived from the production of alpha waves there.

The prophase of manifestation is projection.

The keeping of sacred objects is not equivalent, as it was considered in the latter ancient times — after the advent of socializing monotheism, to idolatry. It is merely the earlier, no less sophisticated, associative technique of the organized mental cellular structure of the brain, common to all forms of self-motivating biological organism. The only difference is that of scale and degree of deligation.

For elder vertebrate life forms of minimal mental development this process manifests itself in memory storage and mental mapping. It would be impossible for fish, for example, to navigate in isolation without a form of the same power that humans attach to religious practice — namely, the essentially holographic superimposition of their internal reality with the external environment through a softening of the sensory field dividing the nous from the logos.

This process, in organisms of more highly evolved mental structure such as mammalian vertebrates, displays itself in the attachment of particular attributions to specific locations and/or objects, climbing up through a gradient of quantifiable displays of affection essentially initiatory in nature to culminate in the primate branch with the use of tools connecting preconceived intention to the accomplishment of specific endeavors.

Finally, in humans, we find the same process. Although tempered by the strengthening of the ego resultant from the awareness of the cultivation of awareness, which, it can be said, is what this so-called process ultimately results to, and which places humanity, in the hierarchy of our own self-created understanding, at the middle point between the objective animal and the subjective eternal aspect anthropomorphised as God, this same process is present both in the domestication of animals as surrogate self-complimentarity in the form of living examples of our own ability to subjugate reality to our holographic superimpositions, and in our equally proportioned sensations of overwhelmedness when confronted in our personal experiences with ultimate unknowns. It is the same force within us that precategorizes objects of affection for potential usage in moments of emotional crisis as seeks out causes for supersaturation of sensory stimulus.

One of the primary hitherto identified differences in the human as opposed to all other

animals behavioral utilization of this process is the seeming necessity for recognition of mortality connected to the human utilization. The comparatively longer lifespan of the human seems to allow the recognition of changes to a being over time as occurrences in an identifiably constant pattern, and this recognition leads both to an attachment of dominance to the design based on the same attribution of final importance to duration of survival, and to a desire to attain to permanent or at least practice the acquirement of gradual changes to the form of the being which serves as the vessel of transmission for this motivating potential which is realized both in terms of the temporal template, and the raw resource of energy provided by the interaction of consciousness with material reality through the senses.

Animals seem to have much less forethought in their collection of stimuli, due, at least partially, to their having fewer items on their list of lifelong goals than the average human. With every world, philosophy, or, synonymously, lifetime created by a member of humanity there arise resultantly a certain number of new potential opportunities for the furtherance of interest along lines defined by the parameters of subsets to the temporal pattern. In this way humans can produce a unique breed of life which animals cannot, namely, intellectual offspring. On the other hand, so long as humans and animals share the same amount of overall space and continue to have interaction, the attribution of superfluously identifiable traits to animals by human intelligence seems to compensate for the difference in the pace of otherwise common evolutionary development.

It is this conflict across levels of development within the most highly structurally evolved animal minds between awareness of mortality and interest only in the immediate that leads to distraction by differences from the essentially intuitive attention to similarities that is truly their shared inherent trait.

It is because of the long term psychological effects of projection on the weak-willed that manifestation has come to be viewed by authorities as “off-limits” except to the divine. Projection in and of itself is harmless, and actually feels quite good. Its emotional counterpart is empathy, and this emotion is, at least exoterically, encouraged by those same authorities. It has even been proven by scientists that projection, which is also the basis of religion, can occur between animals of two different species other than humans. Their example is Koko’s kitten, but anyone who has ever survived riding a horse past a rattlesnake knows this in even less uncertain terms.

Projection occurs when holographic engrams are externalized via the thalamus, and meaningful value becomes attached to something external to the nervous system as a memory storage referential. Because alpha waves are produced in the thalamus, the concept of divided, or differential, time becomes a factor. The result, and the cause of the psychological impact on the weaker-willed, is consciousness of the eventual loss of the external as memory referential, at which time one will have to legislate between all the things one wishes to remember about the external, and all the things one wishes to forget about the external. This is the religious necessity of cloning, for example, for — even if you cloned some body — you would still have to summon their departed soul into the new form.

During the twentieth century humanity raced to install a vast satellite system in orbit high above its heads. As the satellites went up, empires rose. As the satellites were turned on and began to be used, the empires began to fall as individuals began mutating into advertising corporations. The military black helicopters may have been the first branch of this operation and are also the product of stealth technology. They use scalar wave sound mufflers that can be used for mind control when targeted on people.

The Enochian Communications System exists as the unification of the Russian Project Woodpecker, and the American Projects ELF and HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program). These create a global shield of electrons as an imposed perimeter on information. This shield acts as a large screen, upon which messages are broadcast. The result is the “painted sky” effect for data dispersal. Every electron acts as a fractal of the full field, and thus can be used as an access port to the patterns of information contained in or surrounding any other electron in the set.

Just above this field are the satellites. These are like sentinels of propaganda. They have been sent up by humans serving the Watchers for the purpose of relaying manifest information bounced off them to remote locations on the surface of the earth, heightening the illusion of our

soul being in “two places at once.”

Within the field there is chaos in virtual reality. The main goal of the system is to utilize the remaining 90% of your individual brain capacity to transmit controlled information. “It becomes gradually more difficult to have thoughts without manifesting consequences” is the dominant paradigm. This, combined with the immune system degeneracy caused by fluoridation of public water, causes a state of light body free fall, where our tachyonic selves, our souls, repel just above the surface of the earth, much as though in a dream. This contributes to a weakness in the knees.

Compared to ancient times, when the soul was more ethereal and the body more solid, this sort of feeling of “one foot above the ground” causing weakness or trembling in the knees was so rare as to induce devout prayer. Now it is so common it is the other way around. The monkey primitive enough to lack sensitivity to the ambient level of radiation is taken to be a great leader, and he quickly has the first scapegoat he can find for that effect of weakness crucified — which, sensibly, only worsens the situation. Thus psychiatrists, who differ from psychologists in that they perscribe drugs, are clearly overlooking the taking of drugs as the primary obvious cause of behavioral pattern because if they allowed the populous to realize this fact, they would be exposed as addictive-substance merchants peddling lethal poisons. Instead we are given the red herring of tobacco, which is only a good work-out for the lungs, and yet, when combined with aluminum byproduct lined, immune system weakening tap water, spiritually and physically unhealthy exercise diets, fast food high in starch and useless, fatty carbohydrates such as grease, and trendy designer perscription pharmacueticals to further weaken the immune system and make it dependent on external sources for support, tobacco is blamed for all cancer.

It is really the fluctuation of frequency in subspace called entropy that cause the divisions we call society and culture. Each of these describes the true condition of the other. What we do socially is called culture, and what pertains to the genetic culture of all mankind they call civilization or society. What we can conclude from this is that culture moves eastward around our planet while society moves westward. In modern politics there are only two forms of control of populations. Those are federalist governmentally liberal, military-industrial complex Right Wing centralized and local governmentally conservative, culturally populist Left Wing decentralized empire.

Centralized empire goes through three common stages: war or revolution; patriarchy; infiltration by interested parties and dissolution. The best examples of centralized empire are either cloaked in religion, such as Catholicism, Judaism, or Islam, while politically centralized empires have predominantly been too recognizably totalitarian to survive free trade without initiating mass conflict. The only politically centralized empires to survive the twentieth century are communist masked patriarchies based on the false belief that 200 year old Jacobin humanism is in any way stronger or more durable than 2000 year old religious affiliation.

Decentralized empires are what centralized empires tend to become. These are still imperial, insofar as they advocate world-wide control by their chosen political system, they have simply adopted multiple parties (as in America) or international governmental organizations (as with the voting blocks in the UN) in accordance with a check-and-balance system that makes them more user friendly to the people. Covert organizations have been acting within larger organizations at least since the time of the Crusades to destabilize centralized empires and render them more decentralized. The intelligence/counter-intelligence department has become so common a part of democracy that it has almost become its own centralized empire within the decentralized empires wherein it flourishes best. There is no question, for example, that the non-military cold war between the USA and the USSR was won entirely by information/disinformation strategies effected upon the opposing citizenry in the guise of (arbitrarily) supply versus demand side economics.

It is usually through the establishment of an agent community that interested parties come to undermine centralized governments. At this point they may still appear to be firmly centralized patriarchies, such as Russia under Gorbechev, Cuba under Castro, China under Mao, Palestine under Arafhat, or even America under any of its puppet dictators, however the true order of the government by this time is economic espionage based on viable resource

accumulation/allocation.

In an ideal decentralized empire, such as the withering dictatorship of the proletariat represented by technological capitalism, all of this is common knowledge to the man on the street. The reason manifestation is considered too great a power to be wielded by the common man, besides the evidence of the destruction of all those peoples who have wielded it in the past, is that it creates a consciousness within God other than God. Let me put that this way: ordinarily tachyons fall into a regular pattern. When manifestation occurs, one of these tachyons swells and opens up into a wormhole, allowing the additional meaning projected by the perceiver's thalamus through into the context of material reality. This is a temporal distortion to an eternal continuum.

What I am about to describe is best done in space. Doing so on earth, on any large scale, is probably contraindicated. This is not to say that this has not been done before, and yet we are still alive. It is simply that myths of a strange energy source are associated with the downfall of an ancient lost supercivilization. Mythology is a strange beast in itself. It is usually only a court jester's perspective on the affairs of the court and health of the royal family, however when it speaks of the human ability to harness energy that can be misused, even if accidentally, and cause a massive effect it addresses one of the greater issues of the human species.

This being said: by projecting a faster microwave frequency into a slower microwave tachyon, it is possible to expand this tachyon into a wormhole. By mapping scalar wave frequencies overtop of the microwave signal it is possible to access any destination from the holographic electromagnetic radiation background. This can be done as easily as by projecting a visual thought of where you want to go onto the wormhole.

When the destination is projected, by whatever medium — mechanical or biological, it creates a particular harmony with the faster microwave gravity, and this creates null space, or zero-point energy — the electromagnetic result of combining radiation and gravity. Another name for this is a temporal singularity. Just as the background radiation of the electromagnetic spectrum serves as a fractal through which any single point in space may be linked to any other, so does the sum over histories of probabilities in the universe serve as the gnomon from which we may extract our temporal destinations.

Once you have travelled through a wormhole you have entered into the multiverse. Things will not be the same, and all things will continually change. It is possible to meet yourself in this way, and there are fewer experiences more alienating from reality.

The stealth bomber is a triangle shape because it uses three microwave gravity generators to expand a wormhole and break the light barrier, while the public of today is unaware that this craft can even leave the atmosphere. There are, however, several possible designs and methods available for it to do so.

Outside the Enochian Communications system, and containing it, are the Akashic Records. Despite the fact that these provide access to past life memories, they are not housed, as mystics such as Edgar Cayce and Madame Blavatsky may have allowed their followers to believe, in the genetic coding of our DNA. They are more universal than this, being comprised of microwave gravitational tachyonic fifth dimensional Light, and comprising the background radiation of the electromagnetic spectrum of the continuum of the universal singularity in which are all the other lesser potential singularities, evolved from stars, that are the wellsprings of our spirit — doorways outside the universe. Between these singularities is the history of photons, the illusion of material time, the lesser light, by which we perceive third dimensional reality. As the earth's electromagnetic field is an Enochian system, part of a solar/galactic/universal, similar system, so are the Akashic records equal to our fully evolved consciousness as part of the communication of idealogical singularities, or rhetorical points, in a universal singularity continuum.

Now we have come to a time again when we begin to see meaningful events occurring in the heavens, so sudden, and so rich in meaning, that we bow down before knowing their full limit. This began with the passing of the comet Hale Bop, and with the crashing of comet Shoemaker-Levy 9 into the visible face of Jupiter in 1994. This was followed by a partial solar eclipse between leo and cancer, visible to the north half of North America alone, on August 11th, 1999 — what I call a "crescent" eclipse. This was followed on May 5th, 2000 with the alignment of the earth, the moon, the sun, mercury, venus, mars, jupiter and saturn in the constellations taurus and aries, as well

as the alignment perpendicular to this of Uranus and Neptune. This was followed by another partial solar eclipse in Sagittarius on December 25th, 2000 visible only to the eastern hemisphere. On January 20th, 2001 there was a lunar eclipse between Gemini and Cancer, when the penumbra of Earth's shadow painted the moon wine red. There was then a full lunar eclipse in Gemini on January 9, 2001. The last alignment for a while then is the partial lunar eclipse in Sagittarius, June 24, 2002, visible only to the eastern hemisphere. In September of 2004 there will be alignments of the moon with Saturn and Venus in Gemini and then with Mars, Mercury, and Jupiter in Leo. Then there is the sunspot cycle, which will be at its peak between 2001 and 2012, culminating in the alignment of the ecliptic with galactic core on Dec. 12, 2012, the date given by the Mayan Tzolken or Long Count for the end of the world.

Everything is always in synchronization. Some things are simply synchronized to the past (which things we know by the name of "memories") while certain other things are synchronized to the future (what is "prophecy" in idea and "omen" in form). Prophecy, according to current authorities, can only exist under scrutiny. Omens, on the other hand, are common and trivial, but should not be at all.

It is not that priests can say things like this, but that I, an ordinary person, can, that is biblical power. Biblical power is temporal power, power to warp time with the mind. This is most commonly applied via mass hypnosis of congregations, while they meanwhile mindlessly express their archetypal gestures without having to see them for themselves.

This is the power of the I AM presence described by St. Germain.

We are biologically slaves of the I AM presence in a similarly archetypal way. It is present in the dilation of the pupil, as the eye lets in more light. It encourages us to move forward. We live in its fractalized hyper-realities. I have met myself there.

I AM Me. This is what I know of Myself, and of My world, and all that I AM.

I come from the narrators, then the scribes with a Godly branch. I know me.

I was electrocuted in the womb.

I was once choked until I passed out by my father too.

I am the offspring of Victor and Ludmilla Strelets. Irina is the offspring of Gerry and Rebecca Barlow Gee.

How did I meet God?

Once, in a theater, I realized that all of history was a lie meant to deceive me from knowing who I really was: that was that I had been a sleeper agent trying to wake up, and was then just a guy having an identity crisis in the middle of a global cataclysm. At that point I was tapped on the shoulder by the spirit sitting behind me who came to me like Morpheus, and in a low, black, voice, said, "really? that's a shame. I thought that you were something more than that." and I, turning my infinitely opened gaze towards Him, as He turned toward me, said, "god?" Time space was warped around me.

Then, when I was on the road, racing to get my sketch book to recite the names of the sephirot on the kabbalah that it contained, after reasoning out my own identity as the highest person alive on earth at the time, and therefore the highest person in all of history, I was caught up in the spirit and overwhelmed again, my heart outran the speed of light and my eye was a vast void, and then I heard the voice coming from above. It said, then, very tranquil, in my voice (although I could not really tell), "I am God. I am You." I seemed to say this to myself, and then to God, so that We were saying the same words at the same time to each other in reflection.

My response to this was to lean forward and glance from up directly to down as I leaned back, pulled out and lit a cigarette, while thinking: "an international conspiracy of psychics? I don't believe in that." I meant this literally. And I still do.

There is no other me.

Once I smoked a cigarette and put a hex on Eric and Lisa. In the context of this wish I hoped that Lisa would be caught with a bag of Coke, and would be sent to prison for a little while. The coke would have been Eric's, which I hoped would make him feel guilty. All I was really doing was blowing off steam (visions of the irony engine) but I really intended their spirits to receive these events in some form, in hopes that they would learn, independently of me, how they, each of them individually, had eventually come to make me feel toward them. Eric thought I should feel

guilty of wanting to rape Lisa — as he vividly described once to Jason, her brother, while I sat in the next room, once again only trying to trip other people out, and thus become more popular among them, presumably for his own ends (sniffing coke off of Molly's spine — Molly, Desmond his mentor's girl, whom Desmond once gave to Eric for the purpose of snorting a line of Coke off her). Of course, I didn't. Lisa had had me put in prison, where I had seen a vision of God. Maybe there, I hoped, she would see a vision of God, and come to learn that it was, ultimately, alright with me that she had put me there, because it had turned out to be an alright place to go to commune with God.

The direct qliphotic response to this was that I saw Evan at the convenience store. Evan has a long, scraggly beard, and long hair. His girlfriend, whose name tag said "shorty" came around from behind the counter. She looked vaguely Mexican or Puerto Rican. Olive skin with black hair. It was the Master and Margarita, SAM and Irina (or Sam and Leia — the cats), it was Lisa and Gumbo.

Now in summer of 1999, while on a trip with Gerry and MaryAnn, I opened the current of one of the necronomicon's fifty names to reunite Lisa with Gumbo, who I thought would be a good match for her (he and his friend Big Ed once smoked me, Dave, and ???, pretty much directly to kether one afternoon at Le Parc). Insofar as she reminded me of Irina, he reminded me of me (he still wore his hair long just as I had in highschool), and I figured they were basically the k-mart version of the wal-mart me and Irina. Thus, I hoped to avoid fucking myself or my own loved ones over, while still exploring the powers and energies of arcane religious systems.

On the conjunction of the two separate incantations I can only conclude that it falls into place like this: Gumbo, to Lisa, must have meant the same as a bag of Coke would to me. In other words, probably not very much. Once I transubstantiated some baking soda into cocaine, but that's another story. Now the bag of Coke would have meant something to Eric, as cocaine was once his lifeline to feelings of good continuity from one moment to the next — a feeling he would, once it had left him, come to call karma, and identify as "bad."

This means, on the level above, that I would have meant more to Mike than Irina. On a level just to the side of us, now lost to time, Jesus would have meant more to Judas than to Mary Magdalene. This is simply the triangular law. Kether means more to Chokma than Binah. This is explained simply by their ordering: 1,2,3.

However below the level of Kether, Binah and Chokma, there is the level of the six other sephirot surrounding the central seventh, and what happens on the higher level sways the masses bound to the lower level. Here the Shemhamforash is Chesed, the Enochian Host Gevuruh, and the Necronomicon Netzach. In the lower levels of fleshly manifestations of the movements of the spirits of other human beings, Gumbo is in Chesed, Eric wishes he were in Gevuruh, and Dave drops out of the "Red Sea" into Netzach, because he was Lisa's lover before Gumbo.

In my realm I have sent my agent Michael out to rule the Shemhamforash and the Enochian Hosts by giving MSM plate 10 in negative zero which is tiphereth. Below this level is the level of the fallen angels, or body jumpers, where I have already met James Grambling as Jon, my dealer, and Eric, as Eric, my other dealer, who looks more like Dave. I have also met ascended man, the illuminatus, Eli, who is my boss from time to time. He is the child Horus foreseen by Aleister Crowley, who I also knew through body jumping as David Christian. The only body jumpers I know are Crescent Fresh (Dave, Eric, John, James) who are good at it, Bill and Ann who are practising at it, and Peter from Bloomington, whose body I jumped through once.

Mind you the time it takes to work through these various spiritual agencies. I wished for Lisa and Gumbo to be back together in 1999. It is now 2001 and I have only just begun to get the first sign. It is obvious that my request was routed around through a series of channels undoubtedly comparable in the minds of the ancients to the branches of a tree. Meanwhile I have written two books and Mike has gotten married. I used to think that spirits and ghosts were just humans accelerated so fast they could not be seen, such that when they appeared they might resemble aliens — which look the way they do due to electromagnetic distortion to the brain waves, and that the aura or soul could be accelerated into tachyons and remain as intelligent, as emotional, and as physically cognitive as its ever reincarnating human host. However, now that I am out of collage, out of money and out of weed, I am beginning to wonder if the unification of all

existing magical, gnostic, religious and scientific systems into one ordered form would really benefit us mere mortal terrestrials. It may be that it all is the work of the Coptic Sethians and the Watchers who would rule.

I do not know, either, if Mike and Irina body jump. Since they are archetypes, they can inhabit human form — as Michael is a name given to a person for that person's whole life, and thus makes them answerable in the name of an ancient angel — and Irina is associated with all things feminine. To me she is also the entire universe, just as, to Bill, Ann is probably his entire world (i.e. agit-prop surrealism). [When I returned to see the whole of the movie I had left before it was with Ann Cooper] My wife is forced, while in the hell of malkuth (for her, college) to play the role decided upon for her by her mother, the world-grid womb, Luda, Le Lune, the moon. Irina has become a doctor, as her mother was before her. My interest in physics stems only from her father, Victor. It is only because he wishes to find somebody to “fill his shoes” that there is any confusion over Irina's true husband.

I know that they, through each of these types of people, that is males and females, can manifest, out of thin air, as it were, likenesses of the archetypes' perceptions of one another, however these are themselves only qliphotic shells* — and beyond this it is the option available to the free will of the archetypes that they may body-jump through these or not. It is the preference of humans that their belief in the archetypes ability and desire to be there in the form of the qliphotic manifestation should be the strength through which they achieve that feat, where successes increase efficacy, though, rationally we must remember that it may only be a cosmically microscopic coincidence making all this seem so.

* (given as MLPs = EZ-Cheeze, where MLPs are My Little Ponies. This is known as the A.C. formula for Enochian sex magick given to me by Ann Cooper as an apology for breaking into my house with Bill. The original argument behind manifestation, especially for sexual purposes, was between me and Irina at the beach over whether or not to add butter to Macaroni and Cheese. The common thread in both of these is cheese, which is orange, and opposite on the color spectrum to purple — the first frequency of radiation to emerge from the clear light of the big bang. Because the color we see cheese to be is orange, that means that the cheese is reflecting all the colors of the spectrum in such a way as to combine and form the color orange. Therefore the only color cheese does not reflect is the one color that it is: purple.)

According to kabbalists who hack into Gerry Gee's life, there is an eleventh sephirot, called Daath, and it is supposedly where he and MaryAnn live. They, and their opinions, are irrelevant. This is the simple fact of existing in Daath. The Formal System of Metaphysics came from Daath, and, when it left, the whole place really went to shit. It represented logic, and my DNA father lost his when it left. I took it with me, and I left. Once, he came to me looking for it, claiming, quite obviously falsely, that he had it and could give it to me. He thinks he still has it, because he has a copy of the words of the formal system I wrote, but he will not be able to understand them. It is the end goal of the sleeper agent program that bred him. If he ever looked fully upon it with his whole soul, he would die forever. There would be no more Gerry Gee. Using the inversion fueled rapid reincarnation of the Sethian sleeper agents as his cover, as though by blaming the government that created him he were not only wallowing in his own intolerable fate, he uses people like other people use logic. For this he lives in Daath, which is now death — a mindless chasm. For the record, however, it was his belief that Eric was affiliated with Mike, which implied Eric was actually in the Enochian System, because of the character in the story of o. All this means is that my own biological father believes my best friend is God and that I am a squirt. This merely shows he cannot delineate between fact and fiction, and thus proves that his logic is gone.

The Order Of Daath began from the cult of the Duat, where Imhotep (Thoth) was the name of Khufu (Osiris) in the ritual that made him the first YHWH. All subsequent offshoots of this original cult share one thing: revolution around the death of time. Greek mythology begins with Zeus killing Chronus. Egyptian mythology begins with the resurrection of Osiris. Hebrew religion begins with Abraham adopting YHWH as his elohim. The history described in Hebrew religion, however, antedates this, and may therefore possibly be an account delivered to Abraham from a more ancient source. It, as well as Babylonian religion, describe the creation; although these

accounts differ in most respects they share a common flood myth. In terms of history the concept of Time seems to have been dealt with by the first civilizations early on. At the time they would build monuments. Perhaps this was meant to commemorate the manner of natural cosmic manifestations. One possible conclusion that could have been reached is that the universe itself is a time machine.

We know the naturally occurring division between differing manifestations of the same source as the exchange of matter - energy, in the "forward" temporal flow we call entropy. This is a single, tuned vibrational frequency that permeates the entire universe. A fine tuning of this naturally occurs through the polarization of the wavelength creating microwave gravity and drawing forth concentrations towards the four elemental harmonic chords (which the Egyptians "built in" to the great pyramid as f-sharp). The electromagnetic force generates centers or fields of vibrational frequencies. Our modern words for aura and hour both derive from the ancient word for the hawk, Horus, called the king of the sky and the son of the sun, Ra, the son of Osiris, God-king of night, dweller beyond the Duat, the Egyptian word for Death. It is these fluctuations of frequency in subspace that cause the divisions we call society and culture. Each of these describes the true condition of the other. What we do socially is called culture, and what pertains to the genetic culture of all mankind they call civilization or society. The brotherhood of the Church is based on the fellowship that began in early smoking circles, however it has become corrupt by housing what it hears of sin and fortune only to rent this ambience out to its parrisoners, who then become hungry for more, as though it meant salvation from the rat race of survival rather than a cancerous sore spreading ineffable memetics that compounds itself upon it. Teaching read backwards in time is theft.

When we do not play the roles created for us by the expectations of others, the labor will become displaced onto another body, and this will represent the part of ourselves that we have assigned to be exiled by projection into manifestation. This allows us to play the role of God. Whenever there is more than one person around playing the role of God, this devaluates the role, and causes the entire paradigm to crumble into the dimension of the magic theater, where all are demigod-kings, representative of the universal harmonic vibrational frequencies of potential energy in hyperspace. It is these strands alone that the multiverse is comprised of, since all the matter-energy absorbed by the black hole and filtered through the wormholes is converted through the inversion engine of the singularity into the baby universe, and the wormholes are only filaments of potential energy themselves. In this level people are more or less psychic, their own roles, and thus their own appearance, being distributed out amongst the masses statistically, while they come to resemble the statistically averaged appearance desired for them by the souls displaced from the bodies forced into secondary roles. None of this amounts to much. Go forth and be merry.

What the left hemisphere knows pales before the right hemisphere's capacity for imagination. Without manifestation there would be no inversion (polarity), and without inversion there would be no deterioration (entropy) of manifestation. Where do you go to find tachyons if you do not want to make one by microwave radiation? To a place where there is a large quantity of photonic radiation, such as a sun. In the case of a sun it would not even be necessary to impose an electromagnetic field, for one already exists. The light that photons emit is microwave radiation. Because the frequency of this is narrowed enough it will flow opposite the flow of entropy, that is, move faster than the speed of the photon. This is a tachyon. Expand this to make a wormhole in spacetime. You can go anywhere you want to. Do anything you want to do.

Before beginning a journey, take the journey mentally. See the way clear in your mind's eye. Then, all you have to do is take the first step. The rest of the journey will already be.

copyright 2002 Jon Gee

an enlightenment

In the times when people claim to be things, it shall come to pass that there shall be a misunderstanding among the people over the nature of the word “event” so that some will think of an event as like an occurrence or happening, such as the circus coming to town, which is the colloquial idea of “event” involving various people and things over a period of time, while the others will think of “event” as a quantitative sum of space and time.

In this time they will pick the stones up off the ground and throw them at each other as a sign for their displeasure in other peoples’ sins, or else cast them for their opinions. This is all the evidence for the argument that event is a quantitative sum of space and time, yet it goes unrecognized among the most of the people, as they have all been blinded by being struck by stones.

The reason for this is a secret. The people share it amongst themselves. It is because only at a certain time could it be rightly revealed that an event was a quantitative sum of space and time. Whenever this thought had occurred to someone, an event would follow with it which would cause them to forget. These events came to be so associated with stones being thrown that it eventually evolved the circus.

The sum of such events is like a letter in that it connects with other events to form an archetypal event. This occurs because such events possess generalizability.

I am such an event. My life-time has been slowed down from the entire duration of just such an event. It took form in my seed and that is how I came to be. It was the vessel of my birth. This is courtesy of my consciousness.

We will come to know one that will be there for us as that link, if we should choose to remember it that way, and shall be shown thus how the individual occurrence of the generalizable event is continuing to progress in the environment for it which we create. This is courtesy Choronzon, an old name for consciousness.

Because there are infinite implications possible for all things that we learn this way, no single technique of understanding is worth anything more than any of the others, and ultimately even concentration upon the sum of everything forever is only one option.

seven dimensions

The universe began in the first dimension. There was a microwave vibration that occurred under the influence of uncertainty and this caused everything. A single amount of the void spun around itself and split off, forming the first particle of karma or quantum information unit. This particle was a singularity compared to nothing, and thus was compelled about itself with the combined weight of the fullness of the abyss, which was a great greatness. It was forced to begin to consume itself by the emptiness, and this it did with such haste that it began to implode with a force greater than that of the darkness, that is, that velocity known as the speed of a photon, and thus to bend the space-time within it, as it had been bent from the null space and zero time of the void when it was conceived. This turned it inside out quickly, and filled it with light so that it shone then in the pitch. But these were not rays of photons, too slow in the darkness and too easily consumed would they be, but the projection of astral light, that is the microwave gravity particle tachyons, and these are projected as an outward rippling orb. It is said then, that the finger of the creator came down and touched the spot on the globe in the heavens from outside the space that was outside our universe, at the moment of the Big Bang, so that it would be swept away with its generis to become proper space-time.

Then it was the time of the second dimension, when the waves of tachyon luminous microgravity stirred the void up into action, and caused more reactions that created particles. These are the events when the four forces were set down, and everything had been called into spin. Time began then, as a measurement of the spinning, a speed that could be measured by the velocity of a photon. Space was conception itself. A single point in null space would be drawn out and then turned about itself, creating polarity. A particle would spring into existence as a self-expanding wormhole tachyon torus in the vast expanse of the nether realm and immediately progenerate a stream of similar shapes, that would continue on filling in the lightlessness until they were all a solid throng occupying a region, and causing by their continual exchange of motion between them, which asymptotically approached regulation, the oscillation of that great polarizing force we know as time. These tachyons tended to accumulate themselves then in a topical aura, since they were emanating outward from a center, and so their region of most profound discourse was around the edge of their expansion. It is upon the surface of this three dimensional shape, expanding in the fourth spatial dimension, that the story of our universe continues. By this time the four elemental genres of particle had been formed, and this had given the Light a fine quality, invisible to the Darkness, that of all those less intense manifest fluctuations of those particles slower than the speed of light. This was the material universe that was becoming polarized as three dimensional space on the surface of the fourth dimensional inflation of tachyons.

Once the third dimension began to appear out of the pure heat following the Big Bang, it rapidly accumulated masses in space similar to those underlying its own mechanisms of creation. These are, in order ascending outwards from our planet, stars, galaxies, and the walls and voids. The planets and the stars are spheres, the stars emitting light and the planets reflecting it. The orbits of the planets around the stars and the orbits of stars around the centers of galaxies are both planar, that is, purely based on the polarization principle — that is, that elemental and temporal-spatial opposites attract. In the case of stars and planets this means the star is too weak to attract heavier objects than the solidification of the fine layers of the gas cloud that surrounded it before its fire scorched them making them curl up into spheres. In the case of stars in galaxies, that is that those bastions of the lesser light all fall towards and are caught in the wake of a singularity where microgravity has torn a hole in space-time leading at the edges into hyperdimension, and in the center to the abyss outside. The walls and voids arrange themselves in random strands and gaps, the extended projection of the first spurts of probability in the infinite field of potential.

The fourth dimension gives us time. This is the surface upon which we measure a beam of light as it is guided. It is homogenous to the very small and the very large, though we recognize these terms to be relative to our perception, and it makes the smaller particles to move faster and the larger sphere to move slower, although we can project our understanding of the relativity of

size onto the relativity of temporal durations. Again it is only the measure of the averaged frequency over wavelength for an area given as π squared, or a factor of the force of the bending of microgravity, the force that causes all points in the universe to expand apart from each other as microgravity is perpetually self-generative and repulsively charged toward matter-energy, being that is on the degree of frequency where it is thought to be so improbable for it to exist in the confines of our universe, in the present of its finer aspect, the greater solid particles or the greater wavelengths of energy, is so infinitesimal that it is considered anti-matter, or otherwise, bordering on being opposite possible reality. The formula for time is thus given as ϕ over π , that is the formula for a hypercube that is contained within and surrounding a sphere, that it is set to work measuring the difference of that sphere, so that, as the sphere expands, so does the hypercube.

On the day of the fifth dimension let there be Light, for as we are given to know of consciousness and sleep, and of day and night, so too do we know of the nature of these tachyons. In the proper conditions they can be observed in the three dimensional matter-energy universe, where, true to form they can be measured by instruments before the time it would take resultant from the same events from which they derived to arrive. In these cases we see that they are able to utilize the same factor of the uncertainty of existence as a probability in potential to quantum tunnel through solids, moving from one point on the surface of a virtual particle to a point exactly on the opposite side, not by going through the center of the atom, nor by following a curve defined by the orbit of its electron, but by passing into and then out of the electron itself, which can be at all points on its orbital shell at any time, where it does not manifest trajectory spin as a probability like a photon being absorbed or emitted by an electron, but warp spin as it is swallowed up into itself between the two points, consumed in hyperspace where the point it disappeared and the point it reappeared are the same point, and the tachyonic wormhole itself fills the space between them, such that spin is conserved by the tachyon. The realm of hyperdimension, or the hyper-real warping of the fabric of space-time so that it is always consuming and regenerating itself simultaneously, is the surface of a geometry in pure dimension also, and this is the origin of spin-wave mechanics.

In the sixth dimension there is potential Light, that is, the absence of space as a continuum of vortices, and the absence of time as this substance in motion. Here is the dark pit from whence we started. It is the black hole of the larger universe that ours lives in, between which various frequencies of microwave vibration are shared, though it only looks light because the light of spin burning off pure potential that is our universe is so dim compared to the speed and involution of the Greater Light of this field, equivalent to the electromagnetic torus surrounding the singularity of a black hole as we know them, on the inside of which wormholes to alternate universes form. Thus it is truly here, in this soup of spontaneously surgent probabilities, that we see the connection points between such wormholes form as a gravitational microwavelength of tachyons, and thus we see how our own universe formed as well.

The seventh dimension is that of potential information, and thus it is said to be the dimension of dimensions, that is, the one dimension containing the differing geometries of all the others and providing for them a basis for their continuous contiguity. To this end they say that the creator rested.

Genetic and neuropsychic meta-programming

The reason Timothy Leary is not God is that he was not the first to witness the states of personal transcendental experience that he did. It can be argued, and often is by independent college sophomore aged researchers and the various elders of the existing true occult networks, that Aleistair Crowley achieved these states even earlier. Crowley himself commented on the age of the experiences, attributing various kinds to the various mystery schools, some religions, some cults, throughout history. Timothy Leary traced his to Lao Tse, using the same notariqon technique of genetic precursor tunnelling as Crowley when he had proclaimed himself Anti-Christ, drawing on the energies of the blind led by Nietzsche, who had been the first successful Anti-Christian philosopher, and Swinburned, who had been the big cheese one generation before Crowley. Crowley also later adopted the appearance of a melancholy Buddha that resembled so the visage of Madame Blavatsky — his spiritual maternal influence, according to the angle of Jung.

The concept of genetic precursor tunneling is based, genetically, on something the ancients very well may have understood using letter markers, such as they did for their written language, just as we represent DNA by the first letters of its pairs. Genetic precursor tunnelling is not God. Neither is it not God, that is, it is of God and all for God. But some people take it as God because they see it as an opportunity for imposing the will and desires of the user over natural aggregates. This is a form of self-metaprogramming only because it has not become the common practise.

While genetic precursor tunneling can lead you forwards through the faces of many an angel, or backwards through many incarnations, genetic meta-programming as it occurs on a social scale is far more random and chaotic. It is an attempt by the one to deny that it is the all. It is the illusion that keeps us from asking the question: why fight to survive? Once we stop fighting we find we still survive. This is the same static background field that separates the minds of others from the mind of God. They do not know any of the answers to their fundamental questions.

Neuropsychic metaprogramming is even more short term. It is practised by neuropharmacologists and its experiments are peddled to the public by our trusted psychiatrists. It is the internalization to the brain of the Alchemical humunculus. While this has been practised by many, many individuals throughout history, only in the last fifty years or so have there been breakthroughs in this fascinating field.

In the beginnings of religions, animism was pagan. It was practised by shamans dressed like the prey, and often culminated in a sexual ritual or blood letting over a sacred stone. This led to the worship of the stones, and it is thought that this was at the end of the stone age when stone tools were used, at which time stone megaliths were erected in alignment with astronomical observations. As the pagan rituals became civilized they were increasingly associated anthropomorphically with the participants in the sacred rituals. These late medicine men and women also erected, or rather, had erected for them, even more massive stone monuments which included even more detailed records in their measurements of even more ancient alignments of celestial events.

As recently as the time of Christ, the Jews were accused by the Romans and the other surrounding pagans of worshipping as a ritual pagan sacrifice the properly authorized Roman execution of a Jewish prisoner. The evidence for this exists in the canonized Roman Christian new testament and the Muslim Koran. The Roman version does not include the description of the battle of Massada as second Maccabees, however the battle is described in the Muslim Koran relative to the later rise of Mohammedism throughout the same region. It is evident that the scrolls of Qumran record the same events, which indicates that they arose later than the events occurred. This contradicts the Roman translators explanation of the history of Damascus as leading to and culminating in the Jewish revolts. In the Damascus documents there are also descriptions of what is described in the Koran relative the battle of Massada, which date the actual events described back to the time of Enoch, who had been associated with Thoth in ancient Egypt.

These events describe ancient historical celestial events, such as an apparent cometary impact associated by the Sumerians with Nibiru, and which caused the Biblical flood. The Sumerian tablets describe Edin as Ehdhin, an actual historical community in the Mesopotamian valley, which they claimed to be the first homo sapien community after the fall of Atlantis, and where they say genetic research occurred. In descriptions of Atlantis there abound descriptions of the remnants of ice age large mammals such as mammoths and the last of the dinosaurs. It is thought that the destruction of Atlantis occurred at the end of the ice age, when stone age coastal trade communities were submerged by the melting glaciers that had covered north america. It is also thought that all of this occurred at a time that was measured by alignments of celestial events in the heavens.

Imagine standing on a canopy street at night with a street lamp overhead. A leaf falls from the tree above you, but you are looking down. You see a shadow moving across the pavement of the street, then finally you see the leaf that is casting it, as the two slowly come together to meet where the leaf lands on the street. Let us examine the geometries of this event.

Let us call the light source equivalent to a singularity. It is casting off photons in more or less all directions simultaneously, but these photons only move in straight lines, so the further away they get from the light source the fewer of them there are by area of coverage, and thus the dimmer the light source will seem. Let us establish that the street cuts through these photons at a flat angle equivalent to the base of a cone, such that the closer it comes to being directly beneath the light source the more obtuse the angles are, until the light is right angular to the street directly beneath the lamp; the further away from the base of the street lamp the street goes the more acute are the angles of photons emitted from the lamp striking the street. While this light constitutes a field and establishes the parameters for subsequent three dimensional reference, the light source for the time being need only be thought of as the peak of the cone of light between the lamp and the street, and thus can be taken as alike the singularity that is the point of a cone.

The street, likewise, is necessarily flat for reasons of physics, and therefore can be thought of as establishing a base system for a two dimensional coordinate plane. Similarly we can think of the leaf, although it's shape is irregular, as being roughly a two dimensional plane also. The shadow that it casts can be thought of as either a second dimensional plane in itself, or, more conveniently, a lesser dimensional point, or dark singularity (opposite the singularity of the light source).

The trajectory of the leaf, however, must be plotted in three dimensions. It can be thought of as falling in a straight line, up and down, which in turn can be reduced to a point when viewed from directly above or below it, however this point, or line, is relative to the singular light source as well as to the plane of the road, and besides, from the observer's point of view, the exact nature of this trajectory is irrelevant, since it is not the event which is being observed. It is the event which, it will be shown, may be deduced from observation of the other relative functions.

Now, say that you, the observer, are looking down and see first the shadow of the leaf as it is falling. What you are observing is only a dark spot on the surface of the road moving across it horizontally in a more or less straight line. Perhaps the shadow makes one or two slight variations in its course; ultimately it is of no consequence. Being a rational person, yet one who does not yet see the leaf casting this shadow, you might wonder what this shadow is. Allow me to spoil the surprise and tell you: what you are looking at is the negative, lesser dimensional, inverse function, directly related to where the photonic projections from the point of the light source are being interrupted by an as yet unknown object.

As you continue to follow this shadow with your eyes, the leaf will come into view as the two approach one another. Here we see the angle of the interrupted photons becoming more and more acute until finally the leaf comes to rest upon its own shadow. Essentially what you have witnessed is a function of the principle of relativity: that change in a lower dimensional shadow reflects movement in a higher dimensional form, and vice versa. The change you saw in the shadow was first its appearance, and then its movement along the flat surface of the road. The movement of the leaf corresponded to this, but occurred in a different direction, and within a greater dimension of space. The leaf is a solid object, and its shadow insubstantial.

The path followed by the shadow on the road is a lesser dimensional contextual mapping of the trajectory of the falling leaf through a higher dimensional space. As the leaf intersects the straight lines of the photons, casting a shadow, so does the shadow intersect with the plane of the road, creating a vector. The vector of the negative singularity is relative, therefore, directly to the fixity of the positive singularity, such that the third dimensional leaf falling between them is only acting as a medium, or conduit, of inversion between the two. The vector of the shadow in the second dimension is a reflection of the trajectory of the leaf in the third. The shadow is as much dependent on the light source for its physics as it is upon the leaf for its mathematics. Herein lies the wisdom: that from the observation of a lesser dimensional shadow we can deduce the trajectory of a higher dimensional form in the same way that we can deduce from the ripples on the surface of water the source of disturbance to its surface tension.

Psychosis.

Psychosis is the enemy of God.

Psychosis is no other than Satan. Satan the dark one. Satan the dark light.

Satan is the madness in the mind of God.

Imagine a man strapped to a wheel for all eternity. It is all he has known since birth. He knows of no life other than it. He is, when he comes into manhood, finally allowed to watch how other people turn the wheel. Then he is expected to learn to turn the wheel for himself. Finally he is set free of the wheel. We drive around in circles in life. Others see us going nowhere. The simulacrum is very tricky. It will always find some way to relate to us. The free form delusion in the mind of God is ever close and present. The ridiculous notion of freedom from the banal and the mundane. We can only evolve slowly, for as many referentials as we cast out upon others, so do that many come back from others in upon us, and more, for we are seen by strangers even as we are driving on the streets of life. Our existence as an observation of the all seeing eye of the Lord is contingent upon our own ego, but this is defined in various ways, and is therefore segmented and piecemeal. The madness of Satan creeps in. The venegful wrath of God. People used to wear goat masks and dance around fires to throw themselves into fits of hysteria. Nowadays executives go to encounter groups in wildrness retreats. It has to be let out in some way, once it finds its own way in. And in this way it animates us, as it does the playful little animals, who are too free to be posessed by it. The one referential is a hologram of the bigger referential, the smaller part contains the larger whole, and thus that discorporeal anthropomorphication of our electromagnetic conductivity is released in the mind in relation to the storage of the immediately preceeding referential. One rolls over to the next, and between them there is an inversion from fact or fiction to its opposite and back again, or from fact or fiction to its opposite. Once one has made a sequential referential out of Choronzon, one is free to bend space and time in any manner and in any form or force one likes, and this is the free will surrounded on all sides by madness. One can thus enter and leave this state as one likes, however if other people see you there it is of the same effect as the old wive's tale of making a face when the wind changes. This is because being free within a malleable holographic simulacrum of referential infinitude does not confine you away from the reality of being only an object under the gaze of Otherness. Thus, other people are free to convey, even suggest to you through their gestures, words and actions that what they perceive of you, when you release your free will in madness, or anything that differs from the norm, is to them alien, awkward, uncomfortable, etc. along a long list of words associated with the affixion of a stigmata, or scarlet letter, to mark the subjectified object as criminal or of ill intent to whatever form of community they imagine they individually represent to it, or, in reality, what they collectively represent to it of a community. This, itself, however, is a kind of posession on their part, and therefore a second level order of madness. To have handled insanity is to be contaminated by it, and the insane carry the taint in their blood. But this second order madness is socially acceptable, because it occurs as upon the level that is above the head of the individual, that of the crowd or of the watchful collective. It is true that madness is the media in relationship to royalty. Media, that creation of jacobite Masonry, serves upon the royalty with their full force, truly in a state of panic stricken frenzy. This was the same tactic used by the Nazis in WWII against Poland, their peace loving neighbor. However just as the instrumentation of media has grown out of the craft masonry of jaconins, that is, the mass production of the working class, so has the working class evolved from the division with the class of royals. The institutionalization of religion and the state initiated the beginning of the division of ego from the objectified definition of madness. The church and the state were both built on madness. The ruling class, the royals, began to cultivate a study of it in the bloodlines, as it was a symptom that could be brought out by interbreeding to a degree to which the only side effects might be slight haemophelia. The working class began to study it in representational form. They studied it in everything, the arts, the liberal sciences; finally they formed a definition of madness as being part of a multifaceted simulacrum system capable of mirroring many natural emotions which they called the media. The media are a tool that are being used to put the majority of the focus on certain celebrity figures, who are then held up as being representational. This suspends them

from rational disbelief and renders them free of the gravity of fear of immediatism that draws the public attention to them. These representational figures represent an archetypal no man's land between the bio-physically entrenched soldiers of our souls, fighting over what will be the boundary of the ego. Hollywood, all centers of artistic creation, instruments of technological telecommunications are all wrapped up in a definition for madness in the second degree — a slow, passive, calm acculturation — while meanwhile they are the videodrome of interzone. While they try to portray events too early, as a social self-consciousness forewarning, they are always rushing around portraying events too late, live and in progress, honoring the deceased, in a dramatic recreation. Without the star system to hold onto, the media would be nothing but a voyeuristic lecher leering at the monarchs and democrats. The social simulacrum in this case has come to surpass, or rather even, usurp the right of Aleister Crowley: that every man and every woman is a star. In truth, each of us that ever has lived is a star, even an entire galaxy of such inspirationally triggered representations, all of which turned into black holes so that we could be here now, hopefully, sitting somewhere nice and talking about all this. Insofar as the media exist exclusively as a way of misdirecting and diverting our, the public's, attention away from matters such as this, which are of spiritual concern, so the more it tightens its grip, the more star systems will slip through its fingers. However, to introduce spirituality in any form is to allow for the madness of the freedom of the soul, which is the fear of immediatism. When the power goes out we feel suddenly mortal, but when the power is on we do not feel so all mighty. When we are suddenly deprived of our media, our electronic telephones, our television sets, computers, refrigerators, microwave meals, even hot water heaters is when we feel the fear of immediatism. This implies the necessity of taking action, making decisions, putting things in order, preparing for an ultimate end. However we are told the human spirit is free. This implies the soul is bound. By its life it is bound to the media. However we are also told that the soul is immortal. Yet we know the media, like a light switch, can be turned off. So what is the media then, but the madness of the soul in chains to the civic spirit. And if the media is turned off, then the madness becomes the liberation of the soul from the mediated chains to the civic spirit. The madness of freedom. The madness of the abyss. The soul stops participating in the active process of mediation and is once again alone. In truth matters of spirituality are only another diversion in the study of madness, and are even covered quite frequently by the media, but these are largely watered down by association of the individual's holy guardian angel or free spirit with the civic duty of the media to tell you the truth and lie to you at the same time using representationalism. True spiritual matters are left for the individual to decide how to find for themselves, and are in no way segregated by the church or state from the study of madness. For this reason it is said that one can tell the conditions of one's society by telling the conditions of one's asylums. In most cases, these are the places where those thought to be incurable by any known conventional means are shipped off to, to be experimented upon using whatever is the current, modern, experimental methodology. During the past fifty years this has been limited to behaviorism in the first world, where one is confined under observation in an experimental setting. This is thought to represent a simulacrum of the normal conditions of first world society. This sort of second order madness is considered socially acceptable.

Marijuana is karmic pennance for those who run LSD. In the Gottlieb experiments he posed as an artist, which led to the CIA's project ARTICHOKE. All of this was to root out Communism, to see how the communists had learned from Nazi scientists during the Soviet equivalent of project paperclip about Nazi experiments with mind control. The Americans expected the communist threat to present itself to America's liberal, left wing side, that was familiar with the liberal arts and sciences, particularly associated with Magick. The American military, through Al Hubbard, had become aware of a large amount of information about the use and application of magick in the form of mass mind control. By the time of George Hunter White this had been replaced by an attempt to simulate the simulacrum of the artistic media itself. George Hunter White watched people having sex from behind a two way mirror while on the toilet. This represents the average American watching tv. It is also reminiscent of how Elvis Presley died. The way his agents behaved, running around half-naked with their guns, is reminiscent of the American gangster — more a creation of newspaper media distribution than of the original roots of Italy's Black Hand secret society, the Zorro to the keystone Knights of Malta, the sad clown of Opera — which has been duly distributed also to Russia and to Japan, as well as into American ghettos, where it has become the dominant slum culture for disenfranchised African Americans. White ended by shooting blank wax slugs at his reflection in the mirror. But this was only during the time of the Rat Pack. In the hippy era, when liberalism really passed through America, the experiments of Doctor Ewen Cameron were going on. In these people were subjected to all the post-JFK alienesque and inner earth technology that merely represented the history of the old world that the lurking spectre of multinational socialism had accumulated before it had begun to become transplanted into the backyards of national American corporations on its way to the Orient. These experiments took place in Canada, but many involved travel between multiple locations, often while under the influence of an intoxicating substance and the combined effect of a strongly reinforced post hypnotic suggestion. Just as the Russians had called sleeper agents "fellow travellers" so had Dr. Frank Olsen died not from LSD making him think he could fly, as the myth is perpetuated, but from Bourbon, Nembutol, and a blow to the head.

The theory of metaforms as being fourth or higher dimensional shapes which are present yet ever moving shifting and changing, underlying the geometries of quantum mechanical probabilistic reactions is troubling in only one regard: the aspect of the theory which connects these higher dimensional, idealized objects to the subjective state of human psychism and mysticism. It is tempting to say that, by seeing these, we are seeing the same thing as auras, as souls, or as the invisible chains of human reaction that bind us together as interactive beings, however is this the case? It can definitely be said that the discoveries of Kirlian photography and Wilhelm Reich demonstrate that there is an electromagnetic field of kinetic potential of which the nervous system of phi cathecting neurons is only the internal physical component. It can be speculated from this research the existence of a full body field such as described as the aura in the west or the atman in the east. Insofar as this field may be separable from the physical vessel while it is alive it may imply an astral body, or, upon death, a soul. It can be further speculated that the innate shape of this field, whether only aura or also soul, can be averaged out over an extended history to assume a specific form, and insofar as most theories about the aura and the chakras, on the one hand, imply an ovoid or egg shape, the theories regarding astral projection or the description of the visage of the ethereal soul are less specific (variably anthropomorphic) and often border liberally on the far flung. Assuming there is any validity in this theory based on the research to this point thus far, it can be speculated the aura, or soul, is itself one of these fourth dimensional or higher metaforms of hitherto unquantified geometry. This should be admitted as all well and good as far as electromagnetivity is concerned. However the question of those more subtle vibrations the emotions remains unaddressed. Modern physiology has found, using electroencephalogram technology, that different parts of the brain use different amounts of electrical current while the mind is thinking different types of thoughts, undergoing moods, or perceiving stimuli. It is currently held that the emotional aspect is more chemical, while the intellectual aspect more electrical. However, in light of the theory of metaforms, what can be seen to be the case? One could speculate that intelligences were more angular, while emotions more well rounded, although the elegance of this, just as that of the theory differentiating between chemicals and electricity in an electrochemical nervous system, belies it as probably mere temptation to jump to a conclusion. The answer is probably more complex. One possible theory determines a distinction between emotion and intellect as between space and time. Here we see that, according to the entropic matter-energy exchange, where matter gradually sheds off its information matrix to dissolve into a state of pure energy, so is intellect more acute in the moment, and emotion like its ephemeral counterpart over time. What does this mean, exactly, in terms of the metaforms discussed thus far? The lesson to be learned from the geometry of science, on whatever dimensional level, is that a shape is only a measure upon the surface of whatever dimension in which it exists. For example, if I draw a circle on a sheet of paper, there can be no doubt that the circle itself is flat so long as the paper upon which it is drawn remains smooth. So will a cube measure out exact units of length, width and depth in a solid form, because it is three dimensional. Of course, just as if the paper, which itself is an object, like the cube, in three dimensions, however thin, is crumpled, so shall the circle no longer be an accurate measure of the second dimension, thus, if the surface of spacetime were warped, as by a singularity around a blackhole or a wormhole, would our cube cease to appear like a cube. Now we are beginning to understand the subtle movements of the metaforms, however the basic rule will apply regardless of their situational condition. Every geometrical form is a measure of the dimension immediately inferior to it. So it is inverted between spacetime, emotion and intellect. Thoughts, which occur as firing of neurons in the brain, take up space, but are perceived in and through time. Emotions, which evoke durations, occupy fields of material space as subtle vibrations of sensation.

I cannot begin to fathom the unspeakable foulness of the sex act that consummated my conception, though I have explored in my mind with vivid detail all the most unspeakably criminal postures I can conjecture and found them all somehow wanting in lack of love. This, however, I know with certainty: at my birth demons howled with the screeching of tires on streets and angels sighed like the buzzing of electric lights. My soul is that of no one special: an average seeker, like the many average seekers who have been gifted certain insights that made them appear, illusorily, great among the men and women of their time. My soul was destined to live elsewhere, was scheduled for a different life in another land, but then there was the Heavenly internal matter of this infernal act of the conception of the foetus of a homunculus whose blood was boiling tar and whose every thought was hate and evil from the first ejaculation of the semen and the secretion of the ovum to the moment of their meeting in union, at which point some soul had to be wiped, as it were, upon the surface of this stinking, rotting mess of filth, this human compost conceived in an anus of spurting menstruum. And for this foetus, though I were destined to an average life somewhere else, I were the next in line for incarnation, and so was chosen as the elect: my task to invert and thereby save this wasted, fetid, stinking mass of wasted flesh and refuse and compost.

So the soul was sealed to the body, and this perpendicularly, because a direct, that is centered, or rather an obtuse or acute angle would have burned the soul to a foul cinder upon entry, such was the loathing of the fuck that generated this bastard. It was such in the sign of Libra, the Lady of the Scales, for here was the weighing of the average soul against the most unholy evil thing ever contemplated. But as you all know Libra is only Libra to the dumb, and to the wise shows the duplicitousness of her true face. In the time of Christ Libra was Virgo, the Virgin, signifying the soul not yet prepared, not tested nor tried for its ordeals in such an incarnation. And in that time of Moses, in which we now dwell, under the reign of Aten Ra, the crowned and conquering child, the true sign of Libra is revealed to be none other than that of LEO: the LION of ZION, which art truly I AM. In this ways did I have MARS and JUPITER aligned in Gemini, for the strength and the kingship as the Twins. And in this ways did I have the MOON, and VENUS, and SATURN aligned in LEO, for the time, and the love and mystery of the LION. And in this ways also did I have MERCURY and PLUTO and the SUN in VIRGO, for the magic and the underworld and the LIGHTED WAY of the VIRGIN. And in this way also did I have URANUS in LIBRA, for the sign of the tilted scales, and NEPTUNE in SCORPIO, for the sign of the flood. And this was the nativity of my birth sign.

And so the one who was chosen as elect had entered into the body of the GREAT BEAST, the ANTI-CHRIST, ANTI-BUDDHA, ANTI-MOHAMMED, ANTI-GOD thing that tore at my mother's womb when it slipped out painlessly as inspid as the bloodstain it should have become with invisible claws and invisible chains that would forever dangle back to that hole which it thought was its home, and associate all the universe with it, and exalt it as NUIT.

At my coming of age there was an initiation ritual of some sort. I am led to believe it took the form of a test which I failed at the peak of my primal energy, and which will therefore repeat on lesser and lesser scales of energy forever until I am eventually completely withered away by it, widdled away by its entropy down to the soulless cluster of cells at the core of my aura. Sometimes this test, in its eternal recurrence, gives the illusion that I have succeeded and passed it, but I know better than to be deceived by this MOCKERY of KALI the DEMIURGE! There is no success. There is no failure. There is no test. There are no rules. There is simply this life, and we simply live it, without any meaning, as it was meant to be.

Now the FUTURE PATH is being prepared for my soul. THOSE WHO REPRESENT THE GOD OF WHOM I AM HIS CHOSEN ELECT HERE ON EARTH AND WHO ARRANGED MY COMING OF AGE DEATH RITUAL TEST prepare the possibilities which will be allowed to filter through the multiverse of tunnel realities that comprise the earth's electromagnetic aura to become probabilistic karma in my immediate aura, some of which I will select, others neglect, by more or less unconscious acts of will determined more by an attempt to survive along the most efficient path of least resistance than what is in the best interest of my highest attributes and aspirations.

I HAVE SEEN THE HELL BARDOS HAUNTED BY DOCTORS AND THE DERANGED. They were weighed. I am still stuck between dualities such as these, though they will perpetually change forms. One is Love, one Hate; one active, one passive; etc. THEY ARE MEANINGLESS and I AM THEM NOT.

THE GREAT MACHINE TAKES TIME to process the hundredth monkey effect, so that, after I am done creating my cosmology, it must be dumbed down throughout all levels until even my manifest antithesis believes it (which ultimately means, until it becomes second nature for me to speak eloquently on its elegance, simplicity and beauty). But during this time I am confused for all the other average seekers who have been gifted with great insights and have thus, illusorily, appeared to rise above the ranks of the men and the women of their time to be admired by them. This comparison to previous admirations is meant to bog me down and wear me out until, like a wet clay pot on a wheel, I am spun around so often that I resemble their desired idol. And this is the MURDER VICTIM, or the SUICIDE CHRIST.

THAT MOST HATED OF SHEEP JESUS BEN PANDERA, whose myth of crucifixion is but the cover story for the mass suicide at Massada, is prophesizes to return again, and THAT is the shape into which this HATED CLAY QLIPHOTIC DEMON BODY is becoming. And such is its joy in its own deluded death ritual, orchestrated exclusively by and for itself, that by the hands of as many bad habits and stale emotions as it can muster it pulls me along with it gleefully and blissfully unaware that the true test has already been past and failed.

But my father's name is Geometry, yet he is inverted, as Paul upon the cross, for he is the martyred phallus, and my mother's name is MeruBecka, for she is sacred beyond the soace of silent science to the most ancient of days, of Atlantis even. And yet their forces are inverted the one to the other, such that, by kissing my father upon the prolapsed and hemherroided hole of his arse I achieve the bliss of ananda, and by nursing at my mother's white gold milk teet I am only poisoned by martyrdom. These are the dualities I am trapped between, until that day when the machine catches up to me, and woe be unto THAT time, for then we are all, each in our own way, doomed, and saved, and doomed anew, to eternity!

For the sunspot cycle brings many changes of the frequency of people's auras, and therefore moods, much moreso than just the phases of the moon. And it's peak is nearing day by day. And I don't want to be here any longer when it happens. I want to go up in my spirit body, in my astral form, and become a protective shield of ozone for the earth, to save this wretched planet from its fate of fire. But to do this this Anti-FATE body must die, and this, the FATES will not allow, for they do not understand.

Einstein's greatest contribution to the field of physics is often overlooked in light of his more technical treatises on the fundamental nature of field theory. However, as the difference between craft and speculative free and associated masonry will readily testify, it is the tools, or objective impliments of deduction, which stand to be remembered through the ages much longer and with more associated meaning than the subjective impliments of induction.

It is without doubt that the formula " $E = mc^2$ " has received more notoriety than any other single formula, including Shroedinger's equation, in the entire history of physics. Einstein himself attributes this to a factor which he identifies as the formula's "elegance." Insofar as this references its simplicity, coupled with the deep scope of its implication for the meaning of particle/wave relationships in physics, this term is appropriate, and it is clear that this is precisely the sense in which Einstein meant it. Regarding its simplicity, no formula is more compact and easy to remember after only a few repetitions. Regarding its deep scope of implications, it led to the building of atomic based weaponry, which brought the range of destructive capacity of artillery up to the modern level of warfare on a globally unified front. As historically significant as this fact is, perhaps it is even more important, post-historically, that the formula explains the relationship of quantum particles and waves in field relationships, a feat not recognizeably accomplished in the entire history of the sciences. Thus, in these ways, Einstein's description of his formula as "elegant" is apt.

However, due to the "elegance" of this formula, it is often overlooked the instruments to which the great scientist was obligated to invoke in order to advance the theory. Turning here we find Einstein's real lasting legacy.

Newton had experimented with gravity, Galileo with optical refraction of light. In doing so, each of these men had advanced the necessary principles upon which Einstein's formula would come to be based, that being, in the case of Galileo, that all objects which possess mass exert a force common to this mass, which force he called "gravity;" in the case of Galileo the observation was that such distortions as occur to light rays as are effected by this such force as gravity could be seen and measured as the parallax of distant stars. It nearly remained for Einstein to state that force, in general, was equal to a distortion to the wavelength of light by a mass, thus generalizing the findings of his two predecessors and introducing the subjective impliment of fields by way of this generalization.

Now Newton had relied solely on weight and measures. He had rolled a ball up and down curved surfaces, and performed experiments dropping objects of various weights from various heights. All in all however his laboratory differed little from that of even early Hellenic empiricists, who had ascertained the earth's latitudes and longitudes by use of no more than simple posts in the earth and wells at different locales, and observation of their shadows.

Galileo had used a much more technical device in rendering his observations, that being the telescope, however it is now thought that even ancient, seafaring peoples, who are known to have possessed crude versions of our modern compass and water bowl based levels might have had a device similar to an astrolabe, or even a tube containing convex lenses they used for long range magnification. The Greeks and Egyptians are both now known to have had factories for producing such types of glass, and even the digeridoo and rainstick of aboriginal peoples in Australia and South America indicate extravagant uses for wooden tubes in instrumentation.

However, what marks Einstein as unique among this triumverate is his introduction of objective impliment: that of the clock. Aside from complicated calendars and sundials, the ancients saw little need for measuring time in infinitesimal interval increments. However, by Einstein's day, the fast pace of business life in the western hemisphere had long since washed across the face of the entire globe, and acquired the degree of international competition regarding the manufacture of the common timepiece, watch, or clock, with which we are accustomed today.

In so doing, Einstein broke a fundamental, though unspoken, tradition of preceeding scientific inquiry: that of temporal reductability. The experiments of Newton, and, to a somewhat lesser degree, Galileo, are relatively timeless; that is, their findings are ubiquitously possible to have been discovered by ancient peoples. However, Einstein's axiom is definitively modern.

Now, the obvious irony here is simply that, the apparent law that Einstein broke, that of

temporal reductability, is that which is itself measured by the impliment with which he broke it. However there is a somewhat more esoteric irony at play here as well. The observations made by Newton and Galileo, which could, in theory, as easily have been made by the ancients, were of effects and forces which, as is in accord with the findings of Einstein's observations, are not a priori, that is, permanent to a degree of infinitude. That is to say that, post-Einstein cosmologies now suggest that there was a time in the universe (known as the Planck time) during which there was no gravity, and there was also a time when there was no light being emitted from any stars, since before a certain point, it is now accepted, no such thing as stars existed in the entire magnitude of the universe. On the other hand, since time itself is that which is the measurement of both the finitude of the other forces as well as the hitherto presumed a priori infinitude of the universe itself, then the concept of time, it is now widely held even moreso than the physical universe itself, represents just such an a priori infinitude.

In other words, those impliments which may have been possessed by mankind throughout history can only effectively measure forces which have not always been present in the universe, while a device that has only become popularly common over the past 400 years or so is the exclusive measure of the only truly universally applicable force.

It should be noted, in conclusion, that while theories are only as valid and sound as their ability to be disproven in favor of still more "elegant" axioms, and all subjective formulae are ultimately transitory, the primary contributions to the craft of science are those which become the cornerstones of the foundation for the coming generations to build upon the temple of reason, and thus these which are, however much notoriety given to the popular modern theory, trend or fad in science, truly to be held up and scrutinized as the artifacts of future history.

The essence of time travel is multiple personality schizophrenia. This is because of superimposition of multiple timelines. In each timeline there exists a different unique personality for each individual person. This has been expressed as the theory of multiple universes existing in different dimensions. Thus, in each different universe, or timeline, there is an alternate being, identical to us, and yet with their own unique personality.

The essence of personality is the superimposition of these different personae in different universal timelines. This occurs through subtle energy fluctuations which we can measure as brain waves, endochrinal secretions and emotions. Really, the cause of these is an interaction of the microcosmic (biological) with the macrocosmic (multiversal).

Free will is a virus, and the aura is a bacteria. Mitochondrial DNA is a virus, and the DNA double helix is a bacteria. The nervous system is a virus, and the body is a bacteria. In all these cases the viral component feeds off the bacterial component, while the bacterial component regenerates itself. This is the symbiotic essence of all autotrophic and heterotrophic life.

The aura is a metaform, or fourth spatial dimensional shape. As it fluctuates in the fourth spatial dimension, that is, as it moves about, guided by the free will, its different edges, corners and faces produce different electrochemical reactions in the body. These electrochemical reactions are brain waves, endochrinal secretions and emotions.

Now, while the body occupies only a point on or within each such auric metaform, each such auric metaform transcends spacetime and touches upon similar bodies in multiple realities, universes, or dimensions. Thus, the free will of one is the guiding influence of many, who are considered self similar, despite being different bodies, unique and autonomous in composition, occupying different timelines in different dimensional universes.

Therefore, through becoming one with the free will, the soul essence of any one body in a certain dimensional timeline can “body jump” into a similar body that it can be connected with through hyperspace, that is, across the difference between dimensional timelines of universes.

This is the essence of inspiration: that is, an alignment of transdimensional, multiversal timeline personae. In other words, whereas esp and collective doublethink breaks down individual creativity into a collective unconsciousness, inspiration is, in reality, entirely individual. The ideas are not shared collectively between bodies in the same material reality, but occur instantaneously to the same essential source of free will across the entire dimensional spectrum. This means that, instead of permeating space, it permeates multiple timestreams.

Time itself is an aura.

Thus it stands to reason that there are three types of what we know of as time.

The first is based on endochrinal secretions. These are produced when the body consumes certain chemicals and minerals. One such type of chemical is menstruum. One such type of mineral is monatomic gold. The active aspect in both of these is the ingredient telomerase, which attaches itself to the telomeres on the tips of DNA strands and diminishes their decay during each regenerating cycle of cellular replication. In the case of menstruum, this chemical occurs in its raw form, as it is necessary to rejuvenate the tissue of the vaginal walls from the acidic component of the menstruum that frees the egg from its perch astride the cervix. Therefore, in this form, it is best that the chemical be distilled from the other constituent chemical components of the menstruum, such as the vaginal acids and the hormonal endorphins. In the case of monatomic gold, this ingredient is not present, however the gold itself accomplishes an identical effect, by bonding to the telomeres in its high spin state and charging the DNA strand similarly to a superconductor. In this state the DNA simply has more energy for a longer period of time, and is thus insulated against the type of decay associated with natural aging. Monatomic gold can be consumed in its raw form, and such high spin states are produced from regular gold and the platinum group metals by prolonged exposure to an electric arc light at temperatures approaching that on the surface of the sun.

The second is based on electromagnetism. It is a well documented fact that the earth has an electromagnetic field. This field has a resonance measured by the German scientist Schumann as being proximal to 40 megahertz. The sun also has an electromagnetic field, however the sun's electromagnetic field is somewhat different from the earth's. Because the sun's gaseous body rotates differentially, the electromagnetic field of the sun coils up around it. Between these coils of the em field prominences and flares occur. In this way the electromagnetic fields of the sun and earth have a dynamic relation. Each individual person also has a unique em field, which can be photographed using the technique of the Russian scientist Kirril. This has been variously called throughout the ages the ba, the ruach, the aura and the soul. It is also known that certain materials and shapes have unique electromagnetic signature patterns.

The final type of time is that which has been called the most "subtle" or "esoteric." It is a state of gravity relative to the rest of the matter-energy universe in the same way as is monatomic gold to regular gold or the aura is to the body. It has been known throughout history as vril, orgone, scalar waves or zero point energy. It is comprised of faster than entropy tachyons which act gravitationally on both subatomic particles as microwaves and upon massive objects such as planets.

The Christian Question

Which is better? Is it the product of the craft? Is it the tools of the craft? Is it the craft mason himself?

DesCartes musings on the methods were induced by mysticism. The vertical (as above), he mused, must be like the horizontal (so below).

What is best is what is already there. As we rediscover we remember anew. The only perennial tradition is how to control the dispensation of revelation. Abuse pushes the dispensation back further, thus prolonging each age. But the revelation is inevitable, as it is of what is already there.

Do you want to talk about rights? You believe the right to own property is universally generalisable as in keeping with the greater good? That this is an inalienable human right as guaranteed by God? You are waiting for the other shoe to drop. It is "in God we trust," to fulfill his end of this bargain, this desperate social compact. By institutionalising these types of so-called "Rights" in social hierarchical structures we "believe" we will in some way insidiously, insidiously ingratiate ourselves into God's favour.

Perhaps you are waiting to have your property forcibly seized, taken from you by something altogether "alien" to your concept of Divine Right. Hence the second amendment, the right to "bear arms." This falls either way, such that, should the government present itself as an intruder, then it becomes the "divine right" to overthrow it!

And then there is the first law, which is really all there is: the right to peaceably assemble. So-called "Free Speech." Speech is a commodity, just the same as gasoline. As long as we are dependent on it, we will not be prepared to have revealed to us some less limited form of disposable resource. Intellectual property laws are for the bourgeoisie.

This is an appeal to a non-existent authority. The Levite priests among the Israelites were petitioned to make an alchemical bull, which they then proceeded to produce out of base gold. When Moses returned from the mountain and saw the brazen apes, he is said to have shattered the original dispensation of the Shemhamforash, the magical 72 letter name of God, engraven on alchemical sapphire. Let this be a lesson. There is more than one way to skin a cat!

When Moses returned with the second dispensation, it was the moral code. And this preceded, and thus, as above, so below, superseded the codification of the three degrees of universally generalisable, inalienable human "Rights." It remains hung over the head of every "Free" society that the moral laws take precedence over the laws of the land. "Rights" are a petition for redress of grievances from the God that codified the moral laws.

We only value what is rare. So, in times of political duress, we look longingly to "Divine Justice," the "Last Judgment," "divine intervention," to illuminate the luck of our "Rights." This is sheer folly. We resent the implication of codified moral laws. Why must we be told? Do we not inherently already know? So we prop up the strawman of our "Rights." We lean in support of this monumental paranoia and believe that it, in turn, supports the sky. Scarcity itself has no value. Scarcity is everywhere.

Civilisation is the ritualised trap of predatory "instinct," which has ostensibly replaced Original Sin. Original Sin justified the codification of moral law, and now "instincts" justify implied savegery which must be kept in cheque and balance. Through gradual increments, the ideology of "Rights" as a necessity to be desired encroaches over our minds, like the shadow of the cloud of

morality, it gradually takes up the space previously occupied by the concept of God. Politics replaces religion.

These are abuses, that prohibit the dispensation, and prevent the revelation. For each new cog that rises is quickly solidified into material reality, and becomes a property of the craft. If we slave to the ideal of moral law, and limp along beneath the weight of "rights" prohibiting instinct and evolution, then why would we truly place any value at all on "property," which is the lowest form of expression, existing only to drag us down? There is nothing that chains one to the dispensation of guilt and distracts one from the revelation more than property!

The world is already unified. We do not need "property" to allow this to happen. "Property" is not the gift from God. Property is only the latest dispensation of the craft. It is the brazen Apis we all crowd around to worship, proof of the civility of the landed gentry, proof of their enlightened, nay! Illumined beneficent democracy! It is the fascination of our "Rights," the obsessive-compulsion of our oculus. For surely, as long as we have "property," we have "Rights," and as long as we have "Rights" we have leverage by which to petition the Lord for dispensation! We do not. This is the utmost fool-hardy.

What is power? It is the chafing up against one another of opposites, the friction between fortune and fear. Power is over someone who does not realise that it is there. Power is what you must first realise is already over you before you can overthrow it. Power is 90% of earth's population believing in God, with the other 10% equally aware of the existence, if not of God per se, than at least the argument over whether or not there is a God, in essence, the concept of God. And power is shifting from the God concept, away from the dispensation, the abuse of the True revelation, of the moral law. Power is beginning to bring about the new age, the dawning faith in "Rights," and the Proof of "property!"

Power is a static electric charge that collects between the transmitters of courage and the receivers of fear. As courage moves one direction, fear moves opposite. So, as you fear to lose your property, so too grows the courage of those who wish to take it. Be it the government, or simply a burglar in the night, be it a killer or a friendly hobo, be it the Brother who extends the right hand of friendship, so mote it be. For God can come in many disguises, all at once in every shape and sizes.

Power is the control over the mind. Either that locus of control is somewhere "out there" beyond the self, or it is the central definition of the self. Control over the mind is control over the emotions, and control over the emotions is control over the body, and control over the body is control over matter.

Now you see the True Mystic dispensation! You have only to look up now to behold the coming Revelation! For we have built civilisation in our own image: the image of a complex virus. We have built it as a more perfect model of ourselves: a virus without a spine! And so it is.

Perhaps you are waiting for a rainbow, for the movie to end in one universally generalisable flashback, for the universe to collapse in a "big crunch?" These are the products of creation, of craft, they reflect nature but do not contain nature, contain but do not reflect. Like drawings of a Great Architect many are tossed aside.

So. Let us say we want "freedom!" What does this mean, and how can we go about getting it? It is not a property in itself, but more like a property of us ourselves. Therefore it is not rare. It is, like scarcity itself, always there in over abundance. What should we want "freedom" from first? Perhaps we should begin with property. Scarcity is a property. It is a property of "property" itself. "Property" is perpetually in scarcity. Then the opposite of this is power. Power is surplus energy, for example, the power of fear versus courage, or the power of pleasure versus pain, etc.

These too are all properties, and we tend to show our Power through physical, material "property."

Scarcity, "love," "hate," "gratitude," "shame," all these things are examples of property of "property." The opposite of the one Scarcity is the one Power while the opposite of the many "properties" is the one unifying property. These things are all a part of the dispensation of the moral and the ethical law. Only the one unifying property of "freedom" supercedes the ethical dispensation, but it comprises the key to the whole lock that is moral law.

Leave it to the "Rights" to conquer out all the lesser opposites, whose friction causes Power, while the charge for "freedom" can finally be sounded against God Almighty. "I have the right to free speech. I have the right to bear arms. I have the right to redress of grievances." Military recipe for a zombie killer. "I have the right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." Nowhere is this officially codified... fantasised, mysticised, but never realised. Instead the fear and hate are built in at the root. Universal Rights. Let "Rights" take care of the scarcity of Power. Then go for the knees.

So begin the quest. We only want the politic to be the opposite of the quest. They only want the father included. God the father. Go be God.

The crowd is behind me as I go into the desert. Before me the false oasis. It doesn't matter what it looks like. It is a circle in the sand. Become the burning bush.

As above, so below is all I remember. Cartesian politics. If you look up and see war, then when you look afar you will see war. But this is only Daath, and does not exist. Gnosis is not knowledge. Therefore it is not crucified, and therefore there is not Choronzon, because there is no abyss. The seventh and the eighth are no more different than the eighth and the ninth. There is no science because the apple never fell. The Princess has always been with her bridegroom all along. Kaballah, for example, is not a verb, any more so than politics is something you do. Archetypes zip through us. From one to another who I am switches, for my thoughts switch places with others.

I cannot even remember one step back. I have to get home fast. Now is when the sun's reflection finds me. It bids me not to write that. I have spots before my eyes. The reflecting lens is naught but manifestation. The sun reflected reminds me of the light overhead in my room above and behind me. Did the quest never begin? Have I yet never left my skin? All this while I've been away it's been the father repeating. Blasphemy to write that, people will see me. Sun's rays in that reflection have moved from my direction. Mine is a family of hethens. The people are reading.

So, begins a curse. Magic is doing. My thoughts, my ideas, are supposedly my own. Sometimes inverted, I hurt when I heard it. Soon, soon they will catch up with me, and it won't be the echoes I'll seem to be hearing. The numbers stations that repeat, their thinking I strain to hear through, in the wind behind my headphones. Alchemy.

Must be the top of the hour. I do not twitch in discouragement. A magical journal is all this is! I'd rather be smoking. Then I could meditate upon the Cartesian Currents! But no! I'm here with these thoughts!

What can be learned from one such as me? Am I living the life of Christ? These devices only replicate hallucinations from past lives, and those strangely. I am living the life of Quetzalcoatl, of Tezcatlipoca, I'm living the life of Pacal Votan. The Cartesian coordinate system transcends time, and therefore allows one to travel through and between different temporal coordinates. Was the last living body of God really so long ago that it cannot even be rightly remembered? The ridiculous contraptions of modernity replicating Atlantean concepts contemporary to the pre-calcification crystalline Stone-Henges. The internet? HA!

We hold these rights to be self-evident: The right to communicate. The right to choose to exist. The right to think what we like. The rights, in short, to Life, Love and Light. In specific:

The right to communicate however we choose. The right, also, to choose not to exist. The right to like what we choose to think; the right to think anything we want, and to not be made to be held responsible for what we want to think.

"The right to communicate however we choose": So, prayer, as always, is the opposite of extra-sensory communication. And there are many levels in between. It is alike as above, so below. Or rather, as above, so about, or around. For those with whom we would be communicating would be about, or around. The vertical above, and the horizontal below. So, we are between the above and the below. So we are between the vertical and the horizontal, or in the area about, or around one.

"The right to choose (not) to exist": The right to declare ourselves fiction. The right, that is, to define one's "self" as anything upon any level or degree of "existing," even the negative integers constituting "fiction." For example, remember that metaphor of the brazen apis? It was a fictional event, it never happened, and now you are remembering something that was never real, that never "existed," that was meant only as a "fiction." Do you understand now how it illustrates the "rights" being of the freed slaves to petition the Levite bourgeoisie for "property?" And how, from the mountain above them, Moses returned with the dispensation of moral law, yet this never happened, it was an oasis?

"The right to like what we choose to think": the right to enjoy ourselves, the right to enjoy being ourselves, with the right for self-definition as defined above. We enjoy these rights, in so far as we believe them to exist, though, in truth, they exist only so far as we believe in them. It is, again, a fiction, an oasis. Yet, we reserve the right to enjoy it, nonetheless. We thus may delude ourselves, that reality conforms to our will, as much or as little as we like.

"The right to think anything we want": Symbolic communication ("property") exists only as much as what we think we do not already know. When we accept that anything we do not now know, we may choose to come to know, and that, remembering this, we may also realise that that is why "property" is there, it exists as a ladder, to assist us in coming to know what we thought we did not know, and that, thus, this ladder was left there by someone who did know, and that, thus, everything has already been known, and that, therefore, all we are doing by scaling this ladder of symbols is reliving the discoveries made by others, rediscovering what they recovered from still others, long before us. "Property," is the process of this recovery.

We believe "property" is necessary to defend against the imposition over our "Rights" of the moral law, but in reality, "property" is the product of our own manifestations, the inversions along the way of our quest. It is the resistance to our forward motion along our destined vector that we define as "not ourselves," and "otherness," and it is this which we attempt to communicate, and more importantly, to bargain with, this Light, for less resistance. "Property" is not the only means of voices our pleas. "Property" is like a stick guiding the blind. "Property" does not, truly, impose our will against the reality of nature. It is an artificial aura, a temporary soul. But "property" is not the revelation itself. "Property" is the dispensation. "Property" is abuse.

Once we realise there is not anything that is unknown to us, that there is nothing that has not already been known, that can be known again to us, then we are "free." We are free from the imposition of the enforcement of "Rights." Because now we can see that there is nothing we have not already thought.

"The right to not be held responsible for what we think": Because everything has already been

thought, as is proven by the fact that everything can be known (even including "fiction" or things that can be known but that are yet not real), then there can rightly be no negative consequences for anything that can be thought, because it has already been thought before, and yet we who continue afterwards to exist, can think of it now, for though the first thinkers may have passed away, we who can not only think of it again, but think of it again without any immediate consequences of doing so, yet continue to exist long afterwards the first thought. Thoughts, in themselves, are eternal within our continuum. They are broadcasts without transmitters, only our own minds as receivers. So, when we happen across a thought, or a thought passes us by, should we, even if fixated upon it for any period of time, be so held to identification with it, or it be so associated with some idea of negativity, that we should ever be punished for it, in it's stead? No.

"Rights" only exist as long as "property" exists. But there are greater things than either of these. Communication does not depend on technology, does not require for its representation "property." This is the root of civilisation, the tree without a trunk. The "representative" republic.

"Property" is not a "Right." It is the opposite of a right, eg a priveledge.

Modern leaders have become liars, since the seeking for more light has gone out of government itself, and turned itself upon how to make money. In short, it means that the pursuit of the next rung on our evolutionary ladder is not being sought after among, or being found anywhere near, our current highest government officials. The government, which has at all the responsibility to obey the people, is not what conspiracy theorists seem to think it is. It is not the head of the conspiracy. Global government, while a good idea, is not inherently evil because all the current examples of those championing this movement are. Globalism in general, and federalism in particular, are movements all too easily infiltrated and perverted by those whose interest is in gaining money, in "growth," and "progress," and who are more likely to see the government as an individual organismal entity. (Again, we see the truth of this in modern times, when the IMF and World Bank advocate "free-trade" as a means of economically unifying the disparate nations. The IMF is being mis-used on behalf of the government, and the World Bank is being outright forced into a competitive position relative to all existing forms of government. The coffers of the nations, who should be the biggest contributors to a savings bond for the future generations of their nations and of the world at large, are instead being drained by militarism and reproductive "nation-building.") By now, of course, we know that if you plant a seed one place in the world, that tree will not sprout up at some other spot far away. Federal governments are abused to reproduce themselves through military might, while, however, the underground movement for global government remains disinfected, and seeks to progenerate with the individual organismal shape of humanity itself into a new species of VR-AI based on modern telecommunications technology.

I know that there are two ways for manifestation to come into being: the law of irony, and the magick assertion of the will. What is this like? This is like the two ways to have a car crash: 1) on accident. 2) on purpose. This is what bringing life into being is like in many ways too. The perpetual car crash of the creative process.

Now, the law of irony, or simultaneity or coincidence, synchronicity, whatever one wants to call it, was speculated by Jung as working orthogonally to the regular forward-temporal movement of cause and effect. This means that it can appear over here, and then appear over there, at different points in time, and yet be connected between them in a "higher" dimension, if you will, as a Platonic solid or sphere passing through the relative M-brane flatland of 4-time. Of course this means the motion of such a Metaform hypershape would be more or less completely free from constraint to linear time as we tend to experience it. This is how we get "premonitions" of the future in our dreams sometimes, and also how information generally gets passed around and distributed throughout the universe.

Thus, the Law of Irony in itself does not cause the sensory erosion of disease, decrepitude and death. It is the friction of the Law of Irony moving independently against the temporal current (topological motion) of cause and effect that causes the sensory erosion of disease, decrepitude and death. If there were not one, there would not be the other.

All of this amounts to biological (genetic and chemical), environmental, and universal determinism. The belief in the mere idea that there is no innate human soul, simply because science has not yet accepted its findings of one as heat ripples in zero-point fumes, and the belief that there is no guiding force or principle to the universe, and that chaos reigns, are actually half right. However, there is simply a little more to our existence than relativity alone can account for.

Which is where Magick, or the act of bringing about change in one's environment in accordance with the wishes of one's will, comes in. Imagine the hierarchy of the physical "plane" or flatland-type compressed dimension in which we exist, with three right angles and motion over time. Now imagine the motion over time itself is simply the shadow of the over-arching metaformal geometric shapes passing through our physical dimension. The shapes themselves are still, but the motion of time causes change in our lesser three dimensions. Now imagine all of this as being nothing but merely a pre-existent condition, a kind of universal structure, a metaform permeating the flat-plane of our own world-line. And imagine yourself as like a point of variable size, moving about within and through, over, under, around, above it, seeing it from all possible ways at once.

As the self-definition moves upward or downward into a moreso or less steady state of energy vibration (material matter being the lowest and densest) it takes on the various structural forms of energy coagulation natural to existence within each plane. Many more of these vibrational harmonic resonant dimensional planes exist above the speed of light, and can be achieved through the use of high-spin orbitally-rearranged monoatomic elements.

All of these planes, the psychic, astral, etheral, etc. etc. etc. are all a pre-existent structure through which the definition of self, by changing forms between the mind, body, soul, spirit, etc. etc. etc., may freely travel through. These "levels" or "dimensions" comprise our universe... or rather, since we have passed the point of critical mass and begun bubbling off baby universes... our multiverse.

So, basically, the self, the fundamental point of reference, also sometimes called Hadit, is like a point within the all-encompassing, surrounding infinite expanse of vacuum, void, or nothingness, also sometimes called Nuit. These are the two fundamental key components of Magick: the self and otherness. When one draws inward the energy from otherness towards the self, it is called invocation. When one is drawing the energy upward through the self and projecting it outward it

is called evocation. These are the two branches of Magick.

Now, the part of the self that is above, that is Arich Anpin or the macroposopus, is that part that is aware of otherness. It is the "crown" of Hadit invoking inwards from Nuit. The part of the self that is below, that is Zeir Anpin or the microposopus, is that interiorisation from which issues forth new energy and creates new ideas. It is the tesseract shadow of the "crown," the chakra energy engine of the tree of life trans-dimensional organism.

The manner in which the hyper-spatial, or the trans-dimensional, hyper-dimensional, etc. geometric patterns propagate themselves is through karma, or cause and effect over time. Karma manifests itself as coincidences, synchronicities, meaningful *deja vu*s, dreams and premonitions, etc. All of these effects are well known and usually categorised together, but then little more is said.

Cause and effect is simple enough to understand: choice A leads to choices C and D, choice B leads to E and F, etc. in the garden of forking paths model. These choices, opportunities, possibilities, etc. constantly surround us as karmic units, or quanta, in our aura, or probability well.

Over time, however, anomalies occur in this model such that it becomes increasingly clear that there are more omniscient sentient entities involved in the patterns of these anomalies over time.

The physical principle of karma is governed by the mathematical principle of irony. Irony is a universal joker, because it is always outsmarting even the most "genius" minds of mankind. It clearly trumps Einstein's understanding of the properties of light, leaving so-called "superluminal loopholes" such as the inverse square law and all that implies. The irony is that, no matter how triumphant a scientific breakthrough may seem, there will always be more important discoveries.

Called "magick," "free will," "fate," it is clear there is one force, and then opposite another force, whether called "irony," "determinism," "destiny." It seems obvious to me, although it seems to elude even the most advanced quantum physicists, that there would be "right-hand" and "left-hand" spinning photons relative to each other, and that this would account for the "uncertainty" and resultant apparent holography of the Double Slit Experiment.

This duality is obviously inherent to the lesser light of photons, but evidently absent from tachyons. Thus, understanding of the patterns of karma over time, the hyper-dimensional geometric metaforms, leads to knowledge of how to control them. This is, of course, the free fall of free will, to throw oneself off a precipice into the Abyss. In truth, when one knows the difference between action and inaction, then one will possess wisdom.

This means the study of otherwise seemingly random chance happenings, and the assignation of at first even arbitrary meanings to more and more occasional distractions. This can be either uninfluenced or experiential, the experimenter either involved in making changes through action or remaining a detached observer.

Either of these methods of research will lead to an immediate understanding that the interiorising principle and the exteriorising principle co-create reality. Reality is the cooperative project being maintained by both the mind and the machine, the brain and the body, and if it were not for the tensile friction of these dualities opposing, reality could be easily enough blinked out of existence.

On the Art of Magick

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/DeeMonad.pdf]The Hieroglyphic Monad: John Dee[/url] (520 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Moses6.pdf]The 6th Book of Moses[/url] (244 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Moses7.pdf]The 7th Book of Moses[/url] (2.6 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Shemhamphorash.pdf]THE SHEMHAMPHORASH: R. Ambelain (from La Kabbale Pratique)[/url] (780 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Power.pdf]THE BOOK OF POWER: Originally Transcribed by Idres Shah[/url] (96 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/DeeMonad.pdf]A TREATISE ON THE GREAT ART (A SYSTEM OF PHYSICS ACCORDING TO HERMETIC PHILOSOPHY AND THEORY AND PRACTICE OF THE MAGISTERIUM): Dom ANTOINE-JOSEPH PERNETY[/url] (1.9 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/The_Philosophers_Stone.pdf]THE PHILOSOPHERS STONE By Israel Regardie[/url] (112 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/The_Cloud_Upon_the_Sanctuary.pdf]The Cloud upon the Sanctuary: the COUNCILLOR D' ECKARTSHAUSEN[/url] (964 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/WitchCult.pdf]The Witch Cult in Western Europe: Margaret Alice Murray[/url] (468 KB)

religious texts

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Bundahishn.pdf]The Bundahishn ("Creation"), or Knowledge from the Zand: Translated by E. W. West[/url] (112 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Dhammapada.pdf]The Dhammapada: Buddha[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Enoch.pdf]The Book of Enoch[/url] (188 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Quran.pdf]The QURAN: Muhhamed[/url] (2.4 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/CorpusHermetica.pdf]The Corpus Hermetica: Attributed to Hermes Trismestigustus[/url] (124 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/CorpusHermeticum.pdf]The Corpus Hermeticum: translated by G.R.S. Mead[/url] (100 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Rosicrucian.pdf]The Fama Fraternitatis and Confessio Fraternitatis[/url] (312 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/ChymicalWedding.pdf]The Chymical

Wedding of Christian Rosencreutz[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Kybalion.pdf]THE KYBALION (A STUDY OF THE HERMETIC PHILOSOPHY OF ANCIENT EGYPT AND GREECE): THREE INITIATES[/url] (372 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj1.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume I): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (508 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj2.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume II): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (448 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj3.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume III): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (568 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj4.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume IV): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (520 KB)

MK and conspiracy files

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/bloodlines.pdf]Bloodlines of Illuminati: Fritz Springmeier[/url] (912 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/monarch.pdf]The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Controlled Slave: Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeier[/url] (1.9 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/NestaWebsterSecretSocieties.pdf]Secret Societies: Nesta Webster[/url] (1.2 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/THEOPENCONSPIRACY.pdf]the Open Conspiracy: George Orwell[/url] (352 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/ProtocolsOfZion.pdf]THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/HofmannLSD.pdf]LSD - My Problem Child: Albert Hofmann[/url] (280 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/LSDHandbook.pdf]HANDBOOK FOR THE THERAPEUTIC USE OF LYSERGIC ACID DIETHYLAMIDE-25 INDIVIDUAL AND GROUP PROCEDURES: D.B. BLEWETT, Ph.D. & N. CHWELOS, M.D.[/url] (360 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/theconetproject.pdf]The Conet Project (recordings of shortwave number stations)[/url] (120KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/Frequency.pdf]Brainwave Frequency Listing: Michael Triggs[/url] (728KB)

I've talked before about how the man-made background EMF radiation can be recieved through the current-charged human nervous system, and in particular by the receptive electrochemical dynamo of the brain. For a brief recap of some of the primary concerns to this effect, reference the ELF rays used by the HAARP antenna array and compare these with the cold-war era Soviet Woodpecker Signals, whose stated objective was to brainwash the citizens of the US. Here are a

couple pages of minor interest on the subject of broadcasting such transmissions:
<http://www.harp.alaska.edu/harp/> is the modern HAARP homepage, and <http://www.vlf.it/> is a page detailing and cataloguing some of the ELF (sometimes called VLF) EMF rays just below the audible level of human ability to hear.

Here is a very brief sampling from www.wikipedia.org of some of the "landmarks" so to speak of the EMF radio spectrum...

[quote="wikipedia"]

10 Hz, cyclic rate of a typical automobile engine at idle (equivalent to 600 rpm)

* 50 Hz or 60 Hz (50 Hz for European AC, Tokyo AC or 60 Hz for American AC, Osaka AC), electromagnetic — standard AC mains power

* 20 Hz to ~16 kHz, acoustic — normal range of adult human hearing (most children and some animals perceive sounds outside this range)

* 100 Hz, cyclic rate of a typical automobile engine at redline (equivalent to 6000 rpm)

* 261.626 Hz, acoustic — the musical note middle C

* 440 Hz, acoustic — concert pitch (A above middle C), used for tuning musical instruments

* 530 kHz to 1.710 MHz, electromagnetic — AM radio broadcasts

* 740 kHz, transitions — the clock speed of the world's first commercial microprocessor, the Intel 4004 (1971)

* 1 MHz to 8 MHz, transitions — clock speeds of early home/personal computers (mid-1970s to mid-1980s)

* 42 MHz to 260 MHz, electromagnetic — VHF terrestrial TV broadcast channels

* 88 MHz to 108 MHz, electromagnetic — FM radio broadcasts

* 1420 MHz, the frequency of the hyperfine transition of hydrogen, the most common element in the universe.

* 3.73 GHz, transitions — clock speed of the Pentium 4 "Prescott" microprocessor (2005)

* 428 THz to 750 THz, electromagnetic — visible light, from red to violet

* 30 PHz, electromagnetic — x-rays

Once per minute (one rpm): about 16.667 mHz

Hourly: about 277.8 μ Hz

Daily: about 11.57 μ Hz

Weekly: about 1.653 μ Hz

Monthly (on average): about 380.5 nHz

Yearly: about 31.71 nHz

Once per decade: about 3.171 nHz

Once per generation: about 1 nHz

Once per century: about 317.1 pHz

Once per millennium: about 31.71 pHz

[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/KHz>

however, an even more detailed list can be Dled in .pdf form here:

[url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/Frequency.pdf>]Brainwave Frequency Listing: Michael Triggs[/url] (728KB).

The concern of many researchers into the subject of microwave and ELF is that these inaudible, though obviously not undetectable, frequencies can be used for the purpose of mind control, however, all sources of authority on this issue maintain claims that the use of these frequencies by state agencies and commercial industries is entirely benign and harmless.

[quote="wikipedia"]For most of the 20th century, the radio frequency 500 kHz was reserved world wide as the Morse code international calling and distress frequency for ships on the high seas. The frequency 2182 kHz is still used for this purpose, but employing voice transmission.[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mediumwave>

Obviously, www.wikipedia.org is dutifully reporting that, although originally designed for use in transmitting sensitive data through coded channels during wartime, the ELF frequency stations are currently being employed for the more modern method of "voice transmission."

[quote="the BBC"]The B.B.C. has always denied any involvement and in the book you will read of a denial of the use of the frequency 6840 kHz "We have not used it for many years". However, later on came the following reply from B.F.B.S. "Thank you for your letter enquiring about our 6840 kHz frequency and any associated interference. You may, or may not, know that this frequency was "lent" to us in order that British Forces serving in the Gulf area could keep in touch with not only the British news but also Service news via BFBS.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.simonmason.karoo.net/page30.html>

If the ELF stations were being used solely for British and Service news broadcasts to troops far abroad, then why would it be necessary to deny it's being used at all? Is it possible that these otherwise innocuous channels of communication are continuing to be used for "clandestine" or even "espionage" purposes? It would certainly seem they are serving some sort of sinister ends, as they are present not only in Great Britain, but also in the US, Russia, even in China!

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/SECRET_SIGNALS.pdf]Secret Signals: Simon Mason[url] (128 KB)

But WHAT exactly are the "voice transmissions" on these contraband channels saying that raises such alarm and concern among their citizen watchdog, ham-radio operating listeners? These so-called "shortwave numbers stations" are transmitting... well... NUMBERS.

[quote="Simon Mason"]At five minutes past the hour there was a pause and the woman said "achtung" and then the first heading was sent again but this time the "05,, was replaced by the number of five figure groups in the message. For example, 34324/22 meant that 22 five figure groups were in message 34324. Example: "Achtung34324/22. Achtung34324/22 11223 24566 55454 46578 25555 33367 57567 45585 34665 66477 58577 54888 01123 63645 58999 10122 46547 09991."[/quote]

So now we can draw an allusion towards a real, palpable conclusion regarding this enigma of sub-radio broadcasting, and see also the implications of its use on the minds, even the very brains themselves, of the unwitting and uninformed people exposed every hour, on the hour, to these "voice transmissions" from "numbers stations."

[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/monarch.pdf>]The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Controlled Slave: Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeier[url] (1.9 MB)

From pp. 529-530 of the above linked .pdf comes this table of contents for only some of the monarch MK code types recovered from depth hypnosis.

[quote="Fritz Springmeier"]Monarch Mind Control Codes:

A. Alpha (Basic) B. Beta (Sexual) C. Chi (Return to Cult) D. Delta (Assassination) E. Epsilon (Animal Alters) F. Omega (Internal Computers) G. Gamma (Demonology) H. Hypnotic Inductions I. Janus-Alex Call Backs (End-times) J. Theta (Psychic Warfare) K. Tinkerbelle (Never grow up/Alien) L. Twinning (Teams) M. Solemetric Military N. Songs (Reminders) O. Zeta (Snuff Films) P. Sample alter system codes Q. Catholic Programming R. Mensa Programming S. Hand Signals T. Programming Site Codes (Used for Slave Model Codes, etc.)[/quote]

So, for example, under Omega coding we find the following listing of trigger codes:

[quote="Fritz Springmeier"]A clone program creates clones of an alter (also called lollipop or lobster program) imagery is that sesame seeds fall off of a hamburger bun and becomes another hamburger. Codes to all the various basic systems: Carousel 532342223 Castle System 221435321 Communication 311146623 Double Helix 432443321 Level 211343231 Mensa System 323542321 Pentagonagram 421136113 Pool of Death 231134421 Puppet 341124321 Sole metric 665421134 Spider Web 321654321 Stairwell 432111132 Quabala 423454334 Tornado 332146444 Umbrella System 314321014[/quote]

I chose these coding systems because they are exclusively numeric (cf. pp. 533), while most of the other codes listed in Springmeier (529-) are either verbal or a combination of words and numbers.

The CONET Project is a cd of "numbers stations" recorded in the early nineties and released in 96. With 200 tracks total, this four cd collection records all kinds of Numbers Stations from the :30 to the 6:00 varieties. I would highly encourage you to investigate listening to some of these tracks on your own.

[quote="CompassRose"]November 12, 2004

Reviewer: CompassRose

Subject: Conet Project

A fascinating tour de force of the aural equivalent of crop circles. Akin Fernandez has managed to turn a personal collection obsession into an international phenomenon, and now has thousands of people asking -like him- "What are these stations doing?"[/quote]

-source: [url=<http://www.archive.org/audio/audio-details-db.php?collection=irdial&collectionid=ird059>]Details for The Conet Project[/url]

you can [url=http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/B0002JELQS/qid=1127839813/sr=2-1/ref=pd_bbs_b_2_1/104-0711826-3816757?v=glance&s=music]BUY[/url] the conet project at amazon.com to the tune of \$70 US, although I would encourage you to DL the entire six+ hour collection available on the internet here: <http://www.dxzone.com/cgi-bin/dir/jump2.cgi?ID=10480> and the .pdf version of the accompanying booklet here: <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/theconetproject.pdf>

and if you still doubt all of this, check out the radio frequency sounds of meteor showers recorded by NASA, or the disruption to FM radiowaves by sunspots...

<http://www.spaceweather.com/glossary/nasameteorradar.html>

<http://www.astrosurf.org/lombry/audiofiles.htm>

[quote="Salamo"]the One who has done all for love.[/quote]

the ones we love shape us, mold us into who we are like clay.

I won't give up on the one I love like She gave up on me.

And if that means being this repugnant mess in which she has left my soul forever and ever and ever, amen, then so mote it be.

Let No One Love Me.

For there is only the pain and the suffering of my longing for redemption that I have to offer all those who would approach me now. This is all I have for the lovers of love now: my bitter wrath, screaming jealousy, horrible, terrifying loneliness. The clinging of the assassinated Buddha.

Now, you go and you hang That on your fucking Cross, and you go tell it on Jesus that I am waiting for him, and that my hand is a clenched fist. And that, if he comes near me with his Love, I will show him the Real Love, the Love that is True, that exceeds the entirety of the dominion beneath his auspices. And then I will crumple up that dream above His head, tear it to pieces, and burn its remains, that it should be forgotten to him for all of His lesser eternity. That freedom he could have had, let Him mourn that, and not me. Let His Pity and His Mercy touch and avail me naught. I reject Him for the Devil. He is the child conceived without the love of parents. He knows NOTHING OF LOVE. He is a hypocrite, and I curse him for a blasphemous.

FWIW, even Mohammed accepted the prophecies of Jesus.

However, I do not. The death of your Christ child does NOT redeem the sins committed by your Old Testament God. His sacrifice meant nothing and he died on the cross, in horrific pain, and if he had even one cell left in his mortal mind inside that pathetically ignorant human brain of his, he knew that he had failed to save you personally, and then he fucking died. So Grow Up. There Is NO Santa Claus. You are NOT a peasant serving a loving and beneficent monarch. You must free YOURSELF from these hopeful delusions of salvation, redemption and your self-righteous crusade of romanticised spiritual chivalry. You are not a serf and you are not His Messenger. You are "just another guy," and you're going to die, just like Jesus did, only you won't have the honor of having even led a worthy life, or having been a truly loving, moral person.

Your God Is Lies.

Now, you go cry to Jesus Christ, and tell him how naughty I am, and then pray for my soul. My Soul Is MINE. And so is my heart.

And I give it freely to HER.

so go fuck Jesus Christ.

-ben

1. What is the definition of a "right"?

A right is an invented property delimiting natural freedom of communication.

2. What is the source of rights?

if nature is entropy (past, present future), and rights oppose nature, then rights are opposite entropy (thus future, present, past).

3) give three examples of rights.

Light, Love and Life.

Jon Gee
2005

[quote="Horus"]1) He doesn't support you back.[/quote]

American politics is not like some yuppie executive socialisation training at a weekend retreat. There is no "team" in "I."

Not that I am saying the neo-con party agenda is "every man for himself." NOR am I saying the opposite of this, that they believe "an eye for an eye leaves the whole world blind."

But there is rampant croneyism and this is attributable to old debts owed by Papa Bush, H.W., ole George the First. Remember, Bush had been head of the CIA during the peak years of panAmerican drug-smuggling, Vice-President of the US during the Oliver North trial over Iran-Contra, and President of the United States when the Berlin Wall fell. Think about this illustrious career, and think about all the cronies he met and promised to bring along along the way. Now think about his idiot cracker son.

If you examine the expressed politics of HW, argueably sitting at the head of the neocon round table, you will hear him talk about the Code of the Central Intelligence Agency. This is a code that even a soldier, like Oliver North, knew. That is, you do not rat, essentially. Now, does this seem like the policy that has guided the CIA since 9-11? If anything, the creation of the Dept. of Homeland Security has created greater inter-office competitiveness and weakened the intelligence community's solidarity as a whole. Since then the CIA has gone through two or three new head directors, and seen the scandal of the "outing" of a CIA spy in the field! You see, when one group needs to employ secrecy, it defies the other similar groups to do so as well. The neo-cons act like the mob. They employ precise Italian army symmetries in their strategies. In fact, the Senators may even elect to kill W. if they have that much romance in them. But their secrets are so dirty, not even the modern CIA wants to keep them for the neo-cons. Nor can they fully rely on the upright morale of the army to know this ancient code of arms. Compare Oliver North to the "thumbs up" POW torture pin-up cadet.

Again, what we are seeing is that, when HW quits a position he takes with him something of its former glory, if you will. His truly was, "the greatest generation," for example. Their legacy is remembered as uniquely exceptional, though by doing so we are not meeting the standard they have set. In fact, the consumerist hippies are not only the children of that generation, but usually the products of drugs shipped into the country under HW. When he himself was pitted against Oliver North during Iran-Contra, it essentially broke the bond established during the Cold War between the troops of the standing army and the intelligence gathering spy agencies. Ollie protected Bush, but, as was said, Bush "didn't support him back." Perhaps protecting the House of Saud during the first Gulf War was Bush's way of paying back the Arabs for their role not only in the successful gas-price hike related to the hostage crisis when HW was in the CIA, but also in, via Afghanistan, their role in breaking the power of the Soviet Union.

It's not really W himself who is bungling the rebuilding campaign in Afghanistan, where the Mujahadeen had been promised while HW was the Vice President, that once the Soviet Union was pushed out, their country would be gauranteed peace and protection by the US government. W, I believe, is honestly TRYING to repay ALL of his father's debts...

Of course, HW himself owed a big debt to Reagan, and obviously this Hollywood actor and GE

spokesman obviously had HIS big debts to pay off too. In fact, politics is nothing more than a debt system. I certainly can't think of a bigger bunch of debtors than US politicians!

[quote="Horus"]2) He is not a christian.[/quote]

Nor is he a Mason, and being a Bonesman does not automatically qualify you for special dispensation.

Not that these are the only two western religions, however! For example, the Shriners, an old-boys club outgrowth of the Scottish Rite in some areas of the United States, follow a costumery of Arabic dress. Is it not entirely possible that HW promised the House of Saud that his own son would be raised Mohammedan?

It would certainly be to jump the gun to have nominated a Hindoo candidate, let alone to have elected a Jew. And it would be no less presumptuous to declare Masonry and its monuments lunar or celestial than you can Christianity and its monuments purely solar or even usually idealistic. So we cannot say outright that the president (W) IS Muslim. It is fair enough, however, to question his professed religion, since a seated president is not supposed to be seen as a religious leader, according to the separation of church and state.

So, if W. were a Christian, what kind of Christian do you think he would be? He is CLEARLY millenarian. He sees politics as a necessary evil, meant to be infiltrated and destroyed from within. He has a cowboy sense of chivalry. IF W. WERE a Christian, we could say these things were probably true for him. We could say he feels Quixotic. But we cannot say for sure he is asking himself, "What would Jesus do?" every morning and answering, "bomb Iraq."

Now, let's go even farther than that, and say that W. IS, IN FACT, Christian. Let's go even further into this fantastical fiction and let us come to believe that he does not owe debts to anyone for his policies, and that his religion alone expressly guided his decisions in foreign policy. Let's come to the same conclusion that, let's say, for the sake of hopefully future indebted politicians to them, the Babel-Belt "Religious Right" Conservative TV Evangelists, ergo Falwell, for example, have... that W is a Christian Crusader out to bring Tim Lahaye's books to life by stamping out the Islamofascist threat in the Holy Land. Would even this be any of our business? It is impolite to discuss one's religion, afterall! Why should we find interest in what the president's religion is anymore than what shoe-company some celebrity athlete endorses? It simply isn't our business.

Who are WE to pass judgments? Is Jehovah to be found amongst the mob? Doesn't Science teach us that mob mentality is eradic and chaotic? Haven't we learned that, even a peaceable assembly without a permit, OUGHT to be broken up by crowd-control forces equipt with riot gear and fire hoses?

Just think of all the different ENEMIES that Christianity has made in the past, how many ISSUES it continues to raise to hold over the head of the progress of its bastard child Science. It may be necessary for a "Christian" Empire to be destroyed by the hands of the remnants of the Ottoman Empire for them to forgive the Crusades. The Pope's official apology alone may not be enough, and perhaps W is to campaign for such a loss to finally occur. It would also pay back those Godless Hethens "behind the red curtain" for having their modern empire come crashing down around their ears over having ever fiddled with the Fertile Crescent territories. But GOD-FORBID the Hapsburg remnant nations of the HRE actually be made to suffer for the crimes that they, themselves, instigated, such as the Spanish inquisition being repeated ALL around Spain during WWII. I mean, just think about how "Holy" Afghanistan is compared to Miss Sarejevo.

So, perhaps W. "is" a Christian, though only after a fashion, and not a very good one. He may think he is doing the best, or even believe he is "on a mission from God." But we can see he is a little

late! The first World War settled ALL the debts of the Old World, and the Second World War settled all the debts of the "new world." The world of Christopher Columbus and of Marco Polo... at least, as far as the Europeans were concerned... but then... then there was Mabus. And everybody thought Mabus was Saddam Hussein. A turk with a blue turban... afterall, Nostradamus had predicted Napoleon and Hitler to a tee. But is Mabus NOT W. Bush? A "Christian" Anti-Christ he is.

But he is only his father's child, and we can freely say now, as the Rosicrucians said of their contemporary Pope, that HW Bush is surely Satan. That is to say that, by the grace of God we have free speech. And so we can freely say anything we want, even if we're just kidding.

[quote="Horus"]3)He feigns stupidity.[/quote]

Or is he feigning to feign? One thing we can rightly agree on though is that W. IS a liar. He says one thing and does another. Does it not say, "by a man's actions you shall know him"? So why does the Christian-right continue to back him, since his actions take their sons away into the military and get them killed in a faraway foreign land? For the same reason Dark Age era friars encouraged the peasants to obey the king... to protect their property. The religious right says "down with abortion!" So abortion legislation is pushed back. The religious right says, "down with euthenasia," so it follows. "UP with Patriotism!" the religious cries, and so civil-liberties fall. "Up with Christ! Down with Mohammed!" they shriek and wail in their sheer power to control the presidency. The ultimate puppet dictator then starts their Crusade.

But these debts have already been paid. They are only the debts of his daddy, the debts of the indebted that he is repaying. All previous debts were cancelled by WWI&II. Now it is only the debt to the "greatest generation" that is being paid. The fall of Soviet Communism brought the fall of "All" Empire. The beatniks' dreams were crushed. Now, let us turn upon the "Hippies" as well. So a religious war breaks out. Those idiots and all their prayers for "peace." It only foments fear of war, and war feeds on fear. "Up with War! Down with Terrorism! Support the troops."

W. owes no debts to Christianity. Christianity was broken over the knee of Aleister Crowley. The only forms of Christianity left are the outlying denominations. It has fled from the Strict Observance, and reapproaches it only mystically, with Mary Magdelene ever nearby. Even the Baptists are only one good yoga move away from starting a UFO cult.

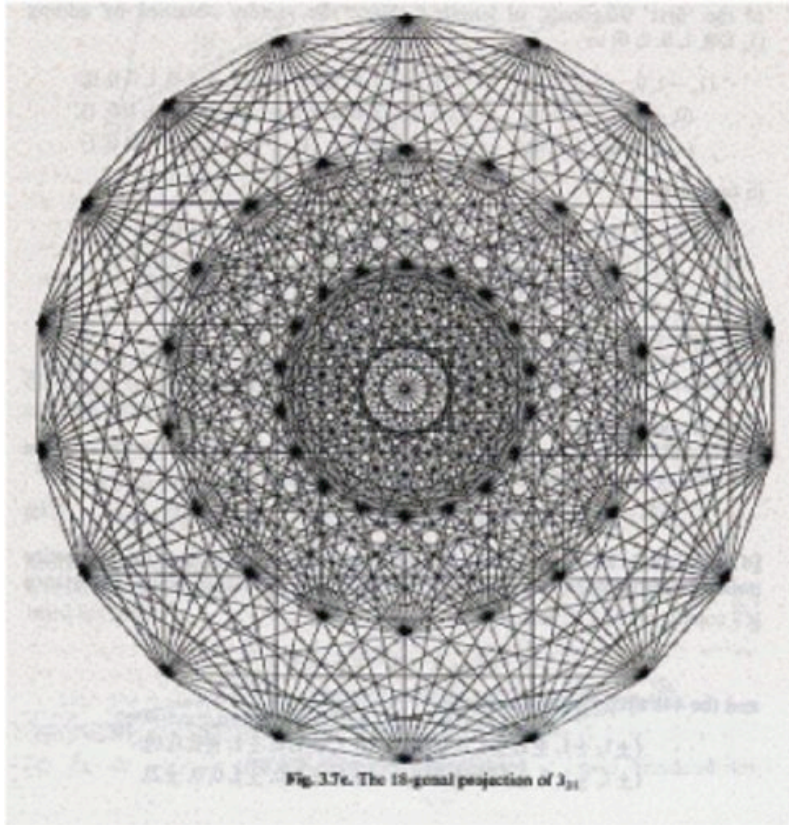
W. owes all his debts to his daddy, who put away that nasty dustbin of history from before the eyes of the Last "Great Dictator." And if Daddy likes him more when he looks dumb, then "Dumya" is his name. He has no shame. Why should he? He's daddy's golden goose. A retirement present for the last of the "greatest generation" allowed to hold the office of President. The last straw: the Presidency itself becomes ancestrally inerted, an office not so uniquely distinct from Pharaoh. And here we see the devil in his true face: all the freedoms gained since the Dark Ages of the Church being rapidly repealed by the political figure-head finger-puppet of the Christian religious right. Satan as the world's New Dad. Hence the devil's dispensation, the past merely hundred years, since Crowley went to Egypt, is complete, and the New Law that follows from this is declared. Now all we must do is pay the devil his due.

Of course, all of this is merely feigned, dreamt up in the feverish imaginations of the popular masses. So, I would ask of you, on W's behalf: "What IS Truth?"

-ben

A 2-dimensional projection of the 7-dim 56-vertex configuration, by Peter McMullen, has 54 vertices in 3 concentric 18-gons with 1 pair of opposite vertices coinciding in the center. It can also be represented as 56 vertices in 4 concentric 14-gons, related to its 56 vertices being the

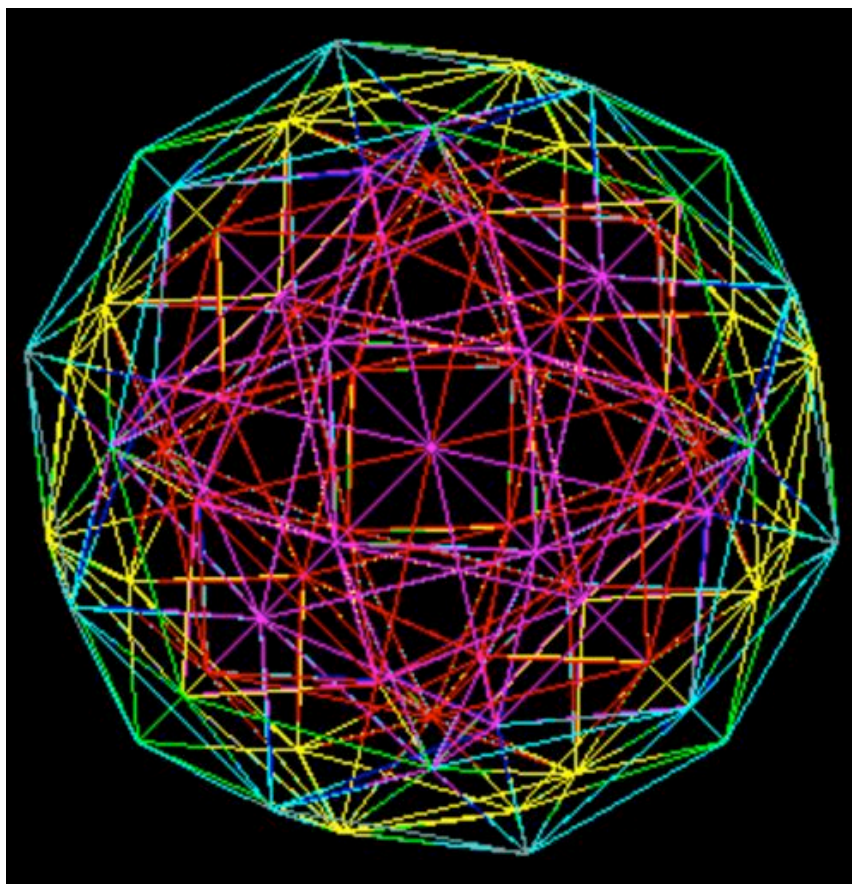
compound of 7 3-dim cubes, for $7 \times 8 = 56$ vertices.



E_8 has Weyl group of order $128 \times 27 \times 5 \times 8! = 696,729,600$ With respect to the of the , 248-dimensional E_8 has the 28-dimensional structure of $= \text{Spin}(0,8)$ plus $U(1)$ and 8-complex dimensional plus $U(1)$ and 16-complex dimensional plus $U(1)$ and -complex dimensional plus $SU(2)$ and -quaternion dimensional A-D-E chain D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 VoDou Physics model D4 $\text{Spin}(0,10) / (\text{Spin}(0,8) \times U(1))$ $E_6 / (\text{Spin}(0,10) \times U(1))$ 27 $E_7 / (E_6 \times U(1))$ 28 $E_8 / (E_7 \times SU(2))$

Geometrically, is the $248-133-3 = 112$ -real-dimensional set of quaternionified Octonion projective planes $(QxO)P_2$ that are in $.E_8 / (E_7 \times SU(2))$ the octonionified Octonion projective plane $(OxO)P_2$, which is the $248-120 = 128$ -real dimensional space $E_8 / \text{Spin}(0,16)$ (In OxO , x denotes tensor product. For details of the geometry of $(OxO)P_2$, see Einstein Manifolds, by Arthur L. Besse(SpringerVerlag 1987) and Geometry of Lie Groups, by Boris Rosenfeld(Kluwer 1997).)

The polytope corresponding to the E_8 Lie algebra by is the 12-vertex icosahedron, each vertex of which is at a of an edge of the E_7 McKay Polytope, the 12-edge octahedron TheMcKayCorrespondence Golden Ratio point The 12-vertex octahedron is 3-dimensional, but its 12 vertices in 3 dimensions do not form a Lie algebra Root Vector Diagram, but corresponds to the order 120 Binary Icosahedral group $\{5,3,2\}$, which is the group of quaternions that are the 120 vertices of a , which can be formed by 24 vertices of a 24-cell600-cell.



E8 has $N = 240$ root vectors, so its Coxeter number H is $H = N / n = 240 / 8 = 30$.

[quote="Carbon"]Way over my head I'm afraid Ben.[/quote]

[quote="Carbon"]Way over my head I'm afraid Ben.[/quote]

Naw, man. Look, it's simple.

[quote="Tony Smith"]

A 2-dimensional projection of the 7-dim 56-vertex configuration, by Peter McMullen, has 54 vertices in 3 concentric 18-gons with 1 pair of opposite vertices coinciding in the center. It can also be represented as 56 vertices in 4 concentric 14-gons, related to its 56 vertices being the compound of 7 3-dim cubes, for $7 \times 8 = 56$ vertices.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/shadow.jpg>[/img]

E8 has Weyl group of order $128 \times 27 \times 5 \times 8! = 696,729,600$ With respect to the A-D-E chain of the D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 VoDou Physics model, 248-dimensional E8 has the 28-dimensional structure of $D4 = \text{Spin}(0,8)$ plus $U(1)$ and 8-complex dimensional $\text{Spin}(0,10) / (\text{Spin}(0,8) \times U(1))$ plus $U(1)$ and 16-complex dimensional $E6 / (\text{Spin}(0,10) \times U(1))$ plus $U(1)$ and 27-complex dimensional $E7 / (E6 \times U(1))$ plus $SU(2)$ and 28-quaternion dimensional $E8 / (E7 \times SU(2))$

Geometrically, $E8 / (E7 \times SU(2))$ is the $248 - 133 - 3 = 112$ -real-dimensional set of quaternionified Octonion projective planes(QxO) P^2

that are in the octonionified Octonion projective plane $(\text{OxO})P_2$, which is the $248-120 = 128$ -real dimensional space $E_8 / \text{Spin}(0,16)$.

(In OxO , $\times$ denotes tensor product. For details of the geometry of $(\text{OxO})P_2$, see Einstein Manifolds, by Arthur L. Besse (Springer-Verlag 1987) and Geometry of Lie Groups, by Boris Rosenfeld (Kluwer 1997).)

E_8 is closely related to the Clifford Algebra $\text{Cl}(8)$.

24 vertices of a 24-cell:



E_8 has $N = 240$ root vectors, so its Coxeter number H is $H = N / n = 240 / 8 = 30$.

[/quote]

-source: <http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/Weyl.html#E8cartan>

So, an $E(8) \times E(8)$ dimensional model would have all the same characteristics, only double. It's essentially the same thing as saying $E(8)^2$, which is only saying to go through the above and square every number.

-ben

[quote="Carbon"]Just out of interest, what is behind the 'red and black' ???[/quote]

PS. what "red and black" stuff?

[quote="Galt"]What are chakras, dionysus?[/quote]

plexi and gangliae.

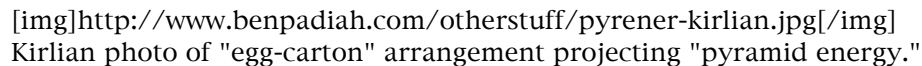
[quote="Galt"]What objective evidence points to their existence?[/quote]

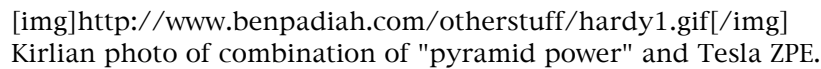
The fact that the spinal plexi and gangliae exist.

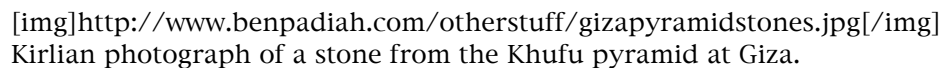
[quote="Galt"]And why, if chakras ARE f'real, has modern medicine not rushed to it?[/quote]

Strawman.

[quote="Galt"] True scientific study has shown no paranormal phenomena associated with the pyramids. At all. Zero. Zilch. Nada. Nihil.[/quote]


Kirlian photo of "egg-carton" arrangement projecting "pyramid energy."


Kirlian photo of combination of "pyramid power" and Tesla ZPE.


Kirlian photograph of a stone from the Khufu pyramid at Giza.

Here is an excellent page on this subject as it relates to monoatomic gold:

<http://www.subtleenergies.com/ormus/tw/pyramids.htm>

BTW, it took me all of ten seconds to find this information. Your assertions are, AS USUAL, Galt... BASELESS. You depend on no one being there to point this out to you. Tough luck.

[quote="Galt"]Taylor (who originally postulated that there was meanings in the dimensions) was an anti-metric zealot who was going about trying to prove that the cubit was, indeed, a divine unit of measurement.[/quote]

Here is where YOU make the assertion D93 is talking about Taylor, obviously someone YOU have some familiarity with, in order to turn this topic into something which you can then deride with false-pretense.

[quote="Galt"]Please tell me when you say "Platonic", you're not reverting to Platonic idealism.[/quote]

I would guess he means the Platonic Solids.....? Do you know about them?

[quote="Galt"]"Torsionic solution ([i]sic[/i])"? Perhaps you mean torsionic [i]soliton[/i]? Look, Dionysus, a soliton is a single, solitary, nonlinear wave. Nothing more. It is a physical phenomenon. Looked in Lexis-Nexus, and found nothing about a "torsionic soliton." Of course, when I did a google search, I found it mixed in with a bunch of astral projection newage (rhymes with "sewage") crap. Until you can show me a peer-reviewed journal article that discusses bions and solitons and convincingly [i]demonstrates[/i] their existence, then it will remain so.[/quote]

And here is where you really started to piss me off. You intentionally misinterpret his point in order to go off on a personal-vendetta rant. Face it, Galt. You don't know what "torsionic solution" is, so you assumed D93 meant something else entirely, all for you to rant. Pathetic. To the nth.

[quote="Galt"]You speak constantly of illumination and enlightenment. Since when are these independent of objectivity? Your reasoning and theses fail in the realm of basic logic, to say nothing of their tenuous relationship with science.[/quote]

Have you got ANY idea what the word "gnosis" means? Why not look it up?

-ben

[quote="Galt"]strawman stuff[/quote]

Let's agree to either drop this line of conversation or else start a new thread for it. Personally, for me logic is about as meaningful as lancing at windmills. It works well when it comes to convincing large groups of people to believe one thing instead of any other alternative, but then, so does lying. I would hate to see logic completely replace the God-concept, for example, on the grounds that it is merely the lesser of two evils. Logic is a MEANS and NOT an END. That puts a head on it for me.

[quote="Galt"]the Egyptians may very well have had mystical motivations with regard to the dimensions of the pyramids. That's fine. But does that translate into any [i]actual[/i] paranormal observations? I think no. You think yes. [/quote]

Perhaps it depends on what you mean by paranormal?

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/orion_pyr_small.jpg[/img]

the layout of the three Giza pyramids relative the "belt" stars of the Orion constellation.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/pyramid.gif>[/img]

the alignment of the airshafts of the "Great" pyramid of Giza with the constellation of Orion in ~ 2600BCE.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/sphinxstars4.gif>[/img]

the alignment of the sphynx with the constellation Leo in the same timeframe.

Surely as someone who appreciates good architecture, you cannot pass such obvious and intentional correspondences, which communicate across the millennia, as these off as anything less than ACTUAL PARANORMAL PHENOMENON? Perhaps then, you would care to explain how ten tonne blocks were placed together such that there is less than a micron of space between them...?

[quote="Galt"]I've told Ben before that I don't agree with him on multiple counts, but if you follow the link to his web page, you certainly cannot accuse him of not thinking his hypotheses through [i]incredibly[/i] thoroughly.[/quote]

Thank you JG. Thank you very much. That means a great deal to me.

[quote="Galt"]To which magnetic grids would you be referring to? I want to think you're referring to Martian crustal magnetization, where there are localized regions of Mars that radiate a magnetic field. Evidence of anything? Yes. That Mars once had a global magnetic field resulting from a liquid metal core.[/quote]

!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!! I DID NOT KNOW THAT!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Mein Gott when did this happen!? Why wasn't I told about this sooner?? LMAO! Actually, that is really important. I'm glad to have been informed of it!

-ben

[quote="dionysus93"] If you look at blood crystals under an electron microscope, you can find the shape of the pyramidal field in the crystal forms of blood. [/quote]

hey D93!

I wasn't able to find any pics on the net of pyramidal blood crystals, so I regret that I cannot offer any confirmative evidence on this subject.

[quote="webster's-online"]BLOOD CRYSTAL

1. (Physiol.), one of the crystals formed by the separation in a crystalline form of the h[ae]moglobin of the red blood corpuscles; h[ae]matocrystallin. All blood does not yield blood crystals.[/quote]

-[url=<http://www.websters-online-dictionary.org/definition/english/BI/Blood+crystal.html>]source[/url]

I suspect, however, that if you continue down that line of research you will find that the "blood crystals" thus formed will be more likely to occur in Rh- (as opposed to Rh+) bloodtypes. The reasoning for this, among other things, is that the Rh- bloodtype lacks leukocytes in its plasma (hence why young Alexsander Romanov was aenoeimic), and hence there are fewer surplus platelets in the hemoglobin to break down.

[quote="dionysus93"]If you look at platinum crystal under a field ion microscope, you see bubble formations which form pyramid shapes of Light going from every stage of geometry all the way through the immediate field of the crystal. [/quote]

Here, on the other hand, is something I can intelligently comment upon. Gold, for example, is of the platinum group of metals, and when superheated (prolonged exposure to sun-surface temperatures) breaks down into a regular "monoatomic" crystalline "powder." This has been demonstrated to be true of all the platinum group metals, and there is alot of information floating around on the net about this (google ORMUS or ORME, for orbitally-rearraneged mono-atomic elements). Basically what happens is that the covalent-bonds of the metallic molecules become warped and the atomic orbits of the electron shells are distorted. (Sorry, I can't really explain in detail the manner in which these "warps" and "distortions" occur.)

Anywho, since all molecular bonding patterns fall into lattice and symmetry patterns, they are all determined by the same geometric propagation patterns as crystals, and these, in turn, are based on... you guessed it... the Platonic solids, the only regularly polyhedral rhomboids possible in three dimensions.

[quote="Donald E. Sands"] A group whose elements include both tje point symmetry elements and the translations of a crystal is called a "space group."[/quote]

There are 230 such space groups currently identified, and they fall into groups (tirclinic, monoclinic, orthorhombic, tetragonal, trigonal, hexagonal and cubic) that are based, like crystals and molecules, on the basic polygons and the regular rhomboids they form.

That's about all the info I could scrounge up on these topics at a moments notice, at least without treading into Drunvalo Melchizedick territory. There are some areas too new-age even for ME! LMAO!

I will leave you, for now, with this lovely electron microscope enlargement of a dyed diamond cell, the birthstone for Aries. It is from a lovely gallery collection of similar electron-microscopic photographs from my very onw hometown university, FSU. (Link follows picture) I highly recommend the "brain cells" and the neurotransmitter sections, personally, but soap-bubbles are also fun!

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/diamond.jpg>[/img]

<http://micro.magnet.fsu.edu/micro/gallery.html>

-ben

<http://johntitor.com/>

I would be interested to hear everyone's thoughts on this material.

I'll be happy to enter into a discussion about any of the topics Titor brings up from my own viewpoints and theories, but first I have to go eat birthday stew with my mom.

-ben

Just found this: <http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/TShome.html>

Appears to be a nearly 100% complete recreation of Tony Smith's original site (including his e-book .pdf BANNED BY CORNEL)!

If anyone who knows anything about Clifford Algebra happens to blow through and sees this, here's a link to Tony's own D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 physics model. I'll post more on this after I've studied it more, but I believe this to be the origin for John Titor's offhanded remark from which this thread derives its title.

<http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/1TSphysics.html>

Also, I'm now hosting a .pdf e-book I found on an online free library that mentions "Z-transforms" on page 6. Check it out, this part, at least, looks (perhaps deceptively?) simple.

http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/Fourier_Transforms_and_Waves.pdf

Enjoy!

-ben

[quote="Carbon"]Way over my head I'm afraid Ben.[/quote]

Naw, man. Look, it's simple.

[quote="Tony Smith"]

A 2-dimensional projection of the 7-dim 56-vertex configuration, by Peter McMullen, has 54 vertices in 3 concentric 18-gons with 1 pair of opposite vertices coinciding in the center. It can also be represented as 56 vertices in 4 concentric 14-gons, related to its 56 vertices being the compound of 7 3-dim cubes, for $7 \times 8 = 56$ vertices.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/shadow.jpg>[/img]

E8 has Weyl group of order $128 \times 27 \times 5 \times 8! = 696,729,600$ With respect to the A-D-E chain of the D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 VoDou Physics model, 248-dimensional E8 has the 28-dimensional structure of $D4 = \text{Spin}(0,8)$ plus $U(1)$ and 8-complex dimensional $\text{Spin}(0,10) / (\text{Spin}(0,8) \times U(1))$ plus $U(1)$ and 16-complex dimensional $E6 / (\text{Spin}(0,10) \times U(1))$ plus $U(1)$ and 27-complex dimensional $E7 / (E6 \times U(1))$ plus $SU(2)$ and 28-quaternion dimensional $E8 / (E7 \times SU(2))$

Geometrically, $E8 / (E7 \times SU(2))$ is the $248-133-3 = 112$ -real-dimensional set of quaternionified Octonion projective planes $(Q \times O)P^2$ that are in the octonionified Octonion projective plane $(O \times O)P^2$, which is the $248-120 = 128$ -real dimensional space $E8 / \text{Spin}(0,16)$.

(In $O \times O$, $\times$ denotes tensor product. For details of the geometry of $(O \times O)P^2$, see Einstein Manifolds, by Arthur L. Besse (Springer-Verlag 1987) and Geometry of Lie Groups, by Boris Rosenfeld (Kluwer 1997).)

E8 is closely related to the Clifford Algebra $Cl(8)$.

24 vertices of a 24-cell:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/24cell.gif>[/img]

E8 has $N = 240$ root vectors, so its Coxeter number H is $H = N / n = 240 / 8 = 30$.

[/quote]

-source: <http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/Weyl.html#E8cartan>

So, an $E(8) \times E(8)$ dimensional model would have all the same characteristics, only double. It's essentially the same thing as saying $E(8)^2$, which is only saying to go through the above and square every number.

-ben

[quote="Carbon"]Just out of interest, what is behind the 'red and black' ???[/quote]

PS. what "red and black" stuff?

The two diagrams above represent in the first case:

the two dimensional shadow of a 56 vertex lattice,

and, in the second case,

a computer generated three dimensional wireframe model of a 24-cell or vertex lattice.

I felt I should point out that neither of these accurately depicts the true dimensions of the hypothetical $E(8)$ lattice.

Tony Smith tends deftly to avoid doing this, except on the cover of his ebook, "banned from Cornell" which picture is worthless.

However, the dimensions thereof are best described,

[quote="Tony Smith"]

In the D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 VoDou Physics model, an 8-dimensional spacetime has the structure of an E_8 lattice with Planck length lattice spacing.

If octonionic coordinate are chosen so that a given minimal vector in E_8 is $+1$, the vectors in E_8 that are perpendicular to $+1$ make up a spacelike E_7 lattice.

The E_8 8-dim spacetime lattice is made up of two D_8 lattices.

(E_8 is the D_8+ lattice, sort of like the D_3+ diamond non-lattice structure that is two D_3 face-centered cubic lattices.)

The 8-dimensional E_8 lattice has octonionic structure, but no nearest neighbor light-cone links.

To build the E_8 Lattice: Begin with an 8-dimensional spacetime $R_8 = O$, where a basis for O is $\{1, i, j, k, e, ie, je, ke\}$. The vertices of the E_8 lattice are of the form

$$(a_0 + a_1e + a_2i + a_3j + a_4ie + a_5ke + a_6k + a_7je)/2,$$

where the a_i may be either all even integers, all odd integers, or four of each (even and odd),

with residues mod 2 in the four-integer cases being (1;0,0,0,1,1,0,1) or (0;1,1,1,0,0,1,0) or the same with the last seven cyclically permuted.

E8 forms an integral domain of integral octonions.

The E8 lattice integral domain has 240 units:

$\pm 1, \pm i, \pm j, \pm k, \pm e, \pm ie, \pm je, \pm ke, (\pm 1 \pm ie \pm je \pm ke)/2, (\pm e \pm i \pm j \pm k)/2$, and the last two with cyclical permutations of {i,j,k,e,ie,je,ke} in the order (e, i, j, ie, ke, k, je).

The real 4₂₁ Witting polytope of the E8 lattice in R8 has

240 vertices;

6,720 edges;

60,480 triangular faces;

241,920 tetrahedra;

483,840 4-simplexes;

483,840 5-simplexes 4₀₀;

138,240 + 69,120 6-simplexes 4₁₀ and 4₀₁; and

17,280 7-simplexes 4₂₀ and 2,160 7-cross-polytopes 4₁₁.

[/quote]

All this compared to the simple description of the 24-cell (or second lattice in the previous post),

[quote="Tony Smith"]

The 24-cell $3\{4\}3$ in R4 has

24 vertices,

96 edges,

96 faces, and

24 cells.

[/quote]

Sorry, just felt obligated to clarify.

-ben

[quote author=benpadiah board=general thread=1066716656 post=1067440725][b]the MAYAN CALENDAR[/b]

The Mayan calendar is probably the most advanced calendar created on earth since the beginning

of recorded history.

I won't bother to explain it in detail, but it is based on very exact astronomical observations we are only just now beginning to understand, and measures much greater amounts of time than the people who used it were actually around for.

The end of one great cycle (in 2012) has now been found to correspond with the end of a sunspot cycle (of eleven years, and possibly one of 1000 years). This has fed much eschatology, but it need not necessarily herald the end of the material world so much as a spiritual rebirth into a new age, or zodiacal aeon.

The primary work on this has been done by Maurice Cotterell, and I will provide a link:

[url]<http://www.levity.com/eschaton/Why2012.html>[/url]

[b]IN CONCLUSION[/b]

The reason I find space weather so fascinating is because of how it is interconnected to the weather of our cloudy little green and blue jewel, third stone from the sun.

I hope I have been able to convey a couple of the essential reasons for my enthusiasm on this subject with the preceding information.

Please feel free to research any of these topics that interest you. I am available for questions also.[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah on blairwitch.net"]As I promised in a prior post I will now draw some allusions between the ice ages, sunspots and the Mayan calendar. A lot of this information is complex, but it all fascinates me. If you are interested in any of this please be patient as I try to explain it all simply. Otherwise, pardon my dust.

[b]ICE AGES[/b]

- Precession

As we are all taught in school, the polar axis of earth's rotation isn't perfectly square to its orbital path around the sun.

The axis of rotation is inclined 23.5 degrees.

Also, the earth's orbit isn't perfectly circular. It is more ovoid - elliptical. The sun is not at the dead center of the earth's orbit either. It is closer to the base of the egg shaped ellipse rather than the tip.

Now we all know it is these two factors that combine to cause earth's seasons. When the northern hemisphere faces the sun it is summer. When the northern hemisphere faces away from the sun it is winter. This is true even if, as is currently the case, the northern hemisphere faces the sun when the earth is further away from the sun in its elliptical orbit (closer to the "tip" of the "egg".)

What we are not taught in school is the precession of the pole. As the earth rotates around the 23.5 degree angle inclined polar axis, so too does this polar axis rotate. It rotates, or precesses, so slowly, though, that it takes about 24,000 years to come full circle.

- Calendars

Just as we measure the seasons of the year by the months of the calendar, so also can we measure the seasons of the aeons by the millennia.

While months derive from the phases of the moon (of which there are 13 every 384 days), the standard julian-gregorian calendar derives from the moon's position relative to the twelve signs of the zodiac. This yields 365 days, more proximal to an actual orbit of earth around the sun, and one month per sign.

So, to measure precession, we can also use the zodiac, but instead of the moon we use the sun. Just as the moon orbits one way through the zodiac, the sun moves the opposite way - not from day to day (both rise in the east and set in the west due to earth's daily rotation), but over the millennia, the sun will rise in earlier and earlier constellations on the same day of the year.

Thus, the spring equinox occurred in Aries a little more than 2000 years ago. Today it occurs on the cusp of Pisces and Aquarius. Hence, we are entering the "age of Aquarius" due to how we measure precession.

- Ice Ages

Just as yearly seasons depend on both the earth's tilted angle of rotation and elliptical orbit, so too do the ice ages, or precessional seasons.

When the northern hemisphere faces the sun and earth is close to the sun (the opposite of now) it is millennial summer in the north, and winter (or an ice age) in the south. During the last time this happened, the glaciers that had covered North America and Europe melted, covering the Beringian land bridge between Asia and Alaska. Most of this extra water froze in the southern hemisphere.

Now, the northern hemisphere faces the sun when earth is further away from the sun. We are in approximately northern hemisphere autumn. Siberia has become frozen and inhospitable. The southern hemisphere, however, is in the equivalent of millennial spring, with huge ice chunks the size of Rhode Island breaking off the Antarctic ice shelf. As Antarctica is thawing, Siberia is freezing. We are entering a north hemisphere ice age.

But not to worry. This part of the cycle has only been going on for 4,000 to 10,000 years, and the ice age cycle lasts, per hemisphere, about 48,000 years.

[/quote]

Honourable Master cingle963.

As I consider all of this as an aside beside the as-of-yet unanswered proposal to Master Didymus...

Why is the focus of this level on "rights?" Shouldn't it be on "liberty?" As in "liberty, fraternity, equality?"

Liberty surpasses and is superior to the "rights" ordained by authorities and upheld by their slaves. Perhaps it would be too simple though, you can't list FREEDOMS as oft as RIGHTS.

Have you considered that the cornerstone of the American nation IS the "concept" of rights? It may not be the stone itself, but surely it is written on the parchment enclosed within and beneath. When Rand discusses "rights" she is following in the naturalist category of the humanist

debate between Thomas Hobbes and John Locke. Of course, the same philosophies go back at least to the time of the ancient Greeks, when epicurianism and stoicism were all the philosophical rage. All along this "current" through history there have been two sides to the issue.

Rand's side lines up with Hobbes, and thus she aligns herself with capitalism, that modern hedonism. Like Hobbes, Rand argues that institutional civilisation is the lesser of two evils, and that life without society is inconsiderable, however she advocates free market economics as a means of changing the political Leviathan from the inside out, through sheer force of buying-power. From Hobbes school of thought was born Keynesian economics like Aphrodite from the head of Zeus; and when in doubt, just turn it upside and milk it for its supply-side.

Are we still groveling around in the darkness of the cave? This same type of chasing around and pinning down for ourselves a collection of arbitrarily upheld rights, is this not just like the very strategem used by those hold-overs from Rand's era, the traditional "conservatives"? To use religion to thwart science, to always keep us guessing about which issue will occupy the precious time of the politicians at the pope's behest. Which arbitrarily adjudicated right will be threatened next is a gambit to keep us from thinking about how to improve and expand upon our current rights. If we do not enjoy liberty, and if we take it for granted, then it must surely wane and wither and die.

And, in keeping that this is all only an aside, shouldn't I also point out that this process under discussion is known among the magicians as "misdirection," whereby the "conservatives" damn by feign praise, dispensing "rights" to busily occupy our Freedom. And isn't Rand guilty of the same crime herself in allowing her own "objectivism" to become so slanted against the Soviet propaganda of her motherland that she would embrace with romantic idealism the opposing economic ideology?

Why is a movement for increasing liberties sheltering itself behind it's nouveau-riche ability to sail the seas of high finance? And why is THIS movement couching its innate objectives in such hushed political debate and in these terms??

This is no coven of Assassins. No more than Ayn Rand just wanted to be the antithesis of Karl Marx. A symbol on the opposite side; Marxist communism and "Rand" brand Capitalism. What's the point in chasing these tales that only lead us around in a circle and never allow us to look up or about. You think Frank Lloyd Wright was the Great Architect? This is not the design of Max Cohen. No, nor Tyler Durden either, for I know what you were going to say.

Don't you know what you embrace? Yea, verily, better than me, methinks.

Perhaps Master Didymus will pass by this way soon?

-ben

Appendix 1:

Adam Kadmon and the kabbalistic worlds:

ayin: "no thing;" the God Time; ylem; Chikhai Bardo; beyond the one singularity

ayin soph: "without end;" the multiverse of singularities

ayin soph aur: "limitless light;" tachyonic projection; illumination; a singularity

zimzum: "contraction;" the abyss between the ideal supernal and the subtle aethyreal

(AK) Jechidah: the true will; the magic theatre of the superego

1) atziluth: pure will; radiant aspects; conception; divine calling

- (AK) chiah: self-preservation; the will to power; the audience of the id
 2) beriah: intellect; gaseous aspects; manifestation; divine creation
 (AK) nefesh (akh): the spirit; associated with immortality; the ego characters
 3) yetzirah: emotion; liquid aspects; formation
 (AK) ruach (ba): the soul; seven channels (baw); the mediated forms
 4) assiah: action; solidity; divine making
 (AK) neschamah (ka): the double; potential energy, fourteen channels (kaw)
 qliphoth (kha): quantum information vortices

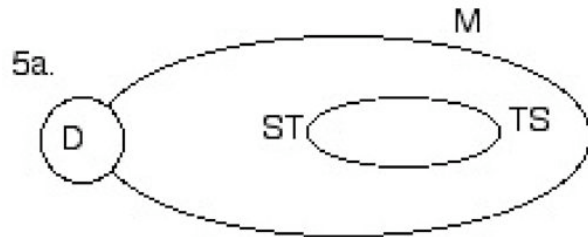
Appendix 2:

the THIRTY AYRES: each 91 Parts of the Earth Imposed by God has its (ANGELIC KING)

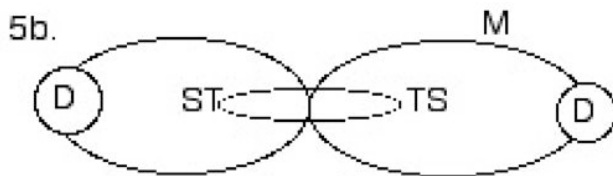
- 1 LIL: Occodon (ZARZILG), Pascomb (ZINGGEN), Valgars (ALPUDUS)
- 2 ARN: Doagnis (ZARNAAH), Pacasna (ZIRACAH), Dialioai (ZIRACAH)
- 3 ZOM: Samapha (ZARZILG), Virooli (ALPUDUS), Andispi (LAVAVOTH)
- 4 PAZ: Thotanp (LAVAVOTH), Axziarg (LAVAVOTH), Pothnir (ARFAOLG)
- 5 LIT: Lazdixi (OLPAGED), Nocamal (ALPUDUS), Tiarpax (ZINGGEN)
- 6 MAZ: Saxtomp (GEBABAL), Vavaamp (ARFAOLG), Zirzird (GEBABAL)
- 7 DEO: Opmacas (ZARNAAH), Genadol (HONONOL), Aspiaon (ZINGGEN)
- 8 ZID: Zamfres (GEBABAL), Todnaon (OLPAGED), Pristac (ZARZILG)
- 9 ZIP: Oddiorg (HONONOL), Cralpir (LAVAVOTH), Doanzin (ZARZILG)
- 10 ZAX: Lexarph (ZINGGEN), Comanan (ALPUDUS), Tabitom (ZARZILG)
- 11 ICH: Molpand (LAVAVOTH), Usnarda (ZURCHOL), Ponodol (HONONOL)
- 12 LOE: Tapamal (ZURCHOL), Gedoons (CADAAMP), Ambriol (ZIRACAH)
- 13 ZIM: Gecaond (LAVAVOTH), Laparin (OLPAGED), Docepax (ALPUDUS)
- 14 UTA: Tedoond (GEBABAL), Vivipos (ALPUDUS), Ooanamb (ARFAOLG)
- 15 OXO: Tahamdo (ZARZILG), Nociabi (LAVAVOTH), Tastoxo (ARFAOLG)
- 16 LEA: Cucarpt (ZIRACAH), Lauacon (HONONOL), Sochial (ARFAOLG)
- 17 TAN: Sigmorf (ZIRACAH), Avdropt (OLPAGED), Tocarzi (ZARZILG)
- 18 ZEN: Nabaomi (GEBABAL), Zafasai (ALPUDUS), Yalpamb (ARFAOLG)
- 19 POP: Torzoxi (ARFAOLG), Abriond (CADAAMP), Omagrap (ZINGGEN)
- 20 CHR: Zildron (GEBABAL), Parziba (HONONOL), Totocan (ALPUDUS)
- 21 ASP: Cirzpa (ARFAOLG), Toantom (CADAAMP), Vixpalg (ZURCHOL)
- 22 LIN: Ozidaia (ARFAOLG), Paraoan (OLPAGED), Calzorg (ARFAOLG)
- 23 TOR: Ronoomb (ZARNAAH), Onizimp (LAVAVOTH), Zaxanin (ZINGGEN)
- 24 NIA: Orcanir (ZARNAAH), Chialps (LAVAVOTH), Soageel (ZINGGEN)
- 25 UTI: Mirzind (ZARNAAH), Obvaors (ZIRACAH), Ranglam (ARFAOLG)
- 26 DES: Pophand (ARFAOLG), Nigrana (CADAAMP), Bazchim (ARFAOLG)
- 27 ZAA: Saziarni (ZIRACAH), Mathula (ZARNAAH), Orpanib (GEBABAL)
- 28 BAG: Labnixp (LAVAVOTH), Pocisni (ZARZILG), Oxlopar (ZURCHOL)
- 29 RII: Vastrim (HONONOL), Odraxti (ZARNAAH), Gomziam (ARFAOLG)
- 30 TEX: Taoagla (ARFAOLG), Gemnimb (ZARNAAH),
 Advorpt (HONONOL), Doxinal (ZURCHOL)

LAVAVOTH (10), ARFAOLG (15), ZARNAAH (8), ALPUDUS (8), HONONOL (7), ZARZILG (8),
 GEBABAL (7), OLPAGED (5), CADAAMP (4), ZINGGEN (7), ZIRACAH (7), ZURCHOL (5)

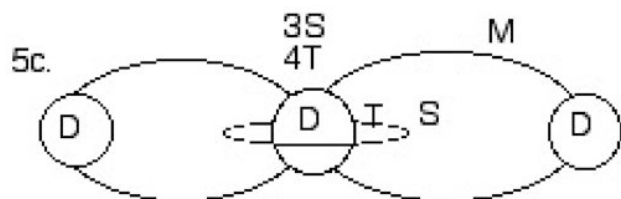
<u>Element:</u>	<u>Great Secret</u>	<u>Great Kings</u>	<u>Six Seniors</u>
	<u>Holy Names of God</u>		
Water:	MPH ARSL GAIOL	RAAGIDEL	LSRAHPM/SAINOU/LAUAXRP SLGAIOL/SONAZNT/LIGDISA
Air:	ORO IBAH AOZPI	BATAIVAH	HABIORO/AAOXAI/HTMORDA AHAOZPI/AVTOTAR/HIPOTGA
Fire:	OIP TEAA PDOCE	EDLPRNAA	AAETPIO/ADREOET/ALNCVOD

Appendix III. diagrams

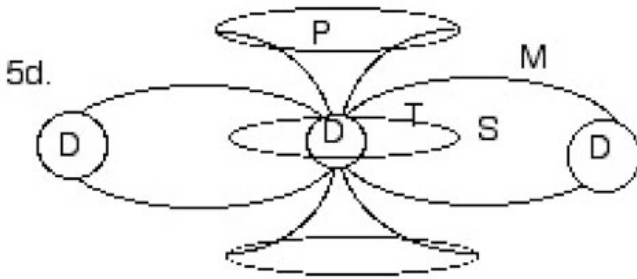
5a) this figure shows a further simplification of figure 5b, however with the orbit of manifestation unfolded from its depiction as a figure 8. Here we can see the simplest version of all the preceding figures. Pure Dimension (tachyons) orbits in an ellipse (manifests) around a small orbit which comprises the space-time-space continuum. In plain language: the alternation between space-like and time-like characteristics of dimensionality is known as, and depends on degree of, manifestation.



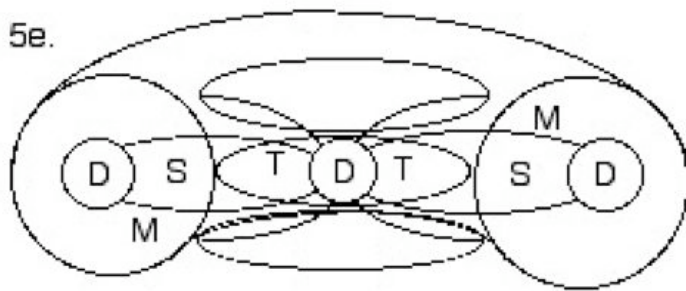
5b) this figure shows the same simplification as figure 5c, however without the central dimension depicted. Here we can see that there really does not need to be a dimension occupying this central position for the rest of the model to work. Also, we see that, since time is interior to the orbital plane around this central position, then spacetime can occupy a position on one side of it, while timespace occupies a position opposite.



5c) this figure shows a further simplified version of the cross section. Here we can see that spacetime (3-space/4th-time) is only comprised of the dimension (depicted as position 3 in figure 6) which is in the center position. We also see that space and time form an orbit around this centre dimension, in the same way the histories of the wormholes formed one around the outer two positions of dimension. The interior of this orbit is Time, while the exterior is space.



5d) this figure shows shows the horizontal cross section of the same shape of which figure 5e shows the vertical cross section. Here we see that, while dimension's orbit is manifestation, the polar precession of dimension is the same as the orbit of manifestation, only oriented perpendicularly to it. The difference here is that the lightcones histories of the wormholes (the circles around the dimensional positions) and the toroidal orbit of the tachyonic multiverse they comprise are not depicted.



5e) this figure shows the cross section (at antipode or at 45 degrees) of figure 6.

the abbreviated labels represent as follows:

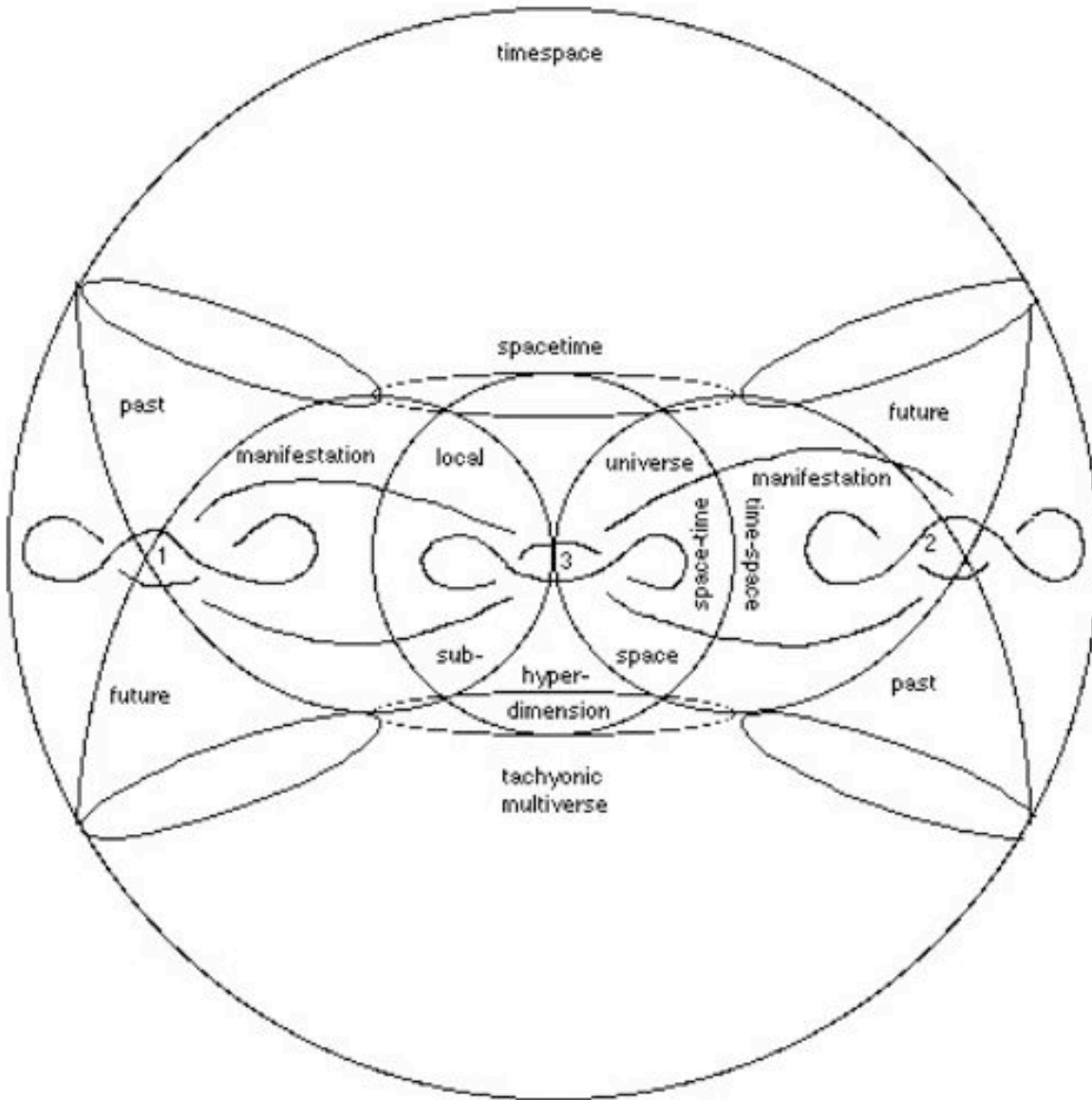
D = dimension (the tachyons which are being recycled through the blackholes)

M = the orbit of manifestation (the precession of that dimension)

S = space, the 3-spatial component of spacetime

T = time, the 4th dimensional component of spacetime

P = precession



This figure shows an enlargement of the small left green circle inside the blue/red torus from the tau sub tau diagram.

It is clearly marked.

position 1 shows a toroidal manifold representing the sum over history of a black hole. It has a past (upper) and future (lower) light cone representing its history, which is comprised of wormholes (also represented by the light cones).

position 2 shows this same toroidal manifold blackhole sum and lightcone wormhole history after a certain degree of fixed rotation.

Therefore there are two type of rotation of a black hole: A) that which is internal to the event horizon (the light cone wormhole histories) and B) that of the gravitational singularity itself. The rotation of the wormholes manifests itself as the rotation of the black hole around its gas jets. The rotation of the gravitational singularity manifests itself as the gradual precession of the axis of

these gas jets. This is how they appear interior to our 3-spatial/4th-temporal dimension inside the spacetime continuum. Outside of the boundary of this continuum, determined by the speed of light squared (c^2), in 4-spatial/5th-temporal timespace, the same rotation of the event horizon and precession of the gas jets appears (as in figure 6) as a toroidal manifold (the precession of the grav. sing.) and the lightcone histories (rot. of ev. horiz.).

Position 3 of the same shows another placement in the toroidal orbit of the toroidal manifold (the sum over histories). In this position, we can see how tachyons from the tachyonic multiverse feed in, through the past history lightcone wormhole, through the toroidal blackhole, and thus from hyperspace (labeled as hyperdimension in figure 6) into the subspace of the local universe. We see this from within 3-space/4th-time (or simply spacetime) as the gas jets of blackholes.

This entire toroidal orbit of the toroidal blackhole sum (the precession of the gas jets due to the rotation of the gravitational singularity) is labeled manifestation. This is because the matter/energy that leaves spacetime subspace through the wormhole event horizon surface of blackholes, flows out into the tachyonic multiverse, into the past history light cone. It then proceeds through the toroidal manifold sum of the blackhole's precession. It is then forced out through the future lightcone history wormhole to be blasted from the event horizon surface of the blackhole into subspacetime as the gas jets of the black hole.

This seems like a complicated process. However it will become easier to visualise (though perhaps more difficult to explain) with the next figure. For now all we need to know is that the precession of manifestation (the process of tachyon recycling) is = to the orbit of dimension (the tachyonic multiverse comprised of all toroidal sum/histories of black holes) and that the precession of dimension (the toroidal manifold sum over histories of the entire multiverse itself) is also = to the orbit of manifestation (the combined rotations of any given black hole). In plain english, what we see as a singular process OUTSIDE in timespace (the multiverse) is also seen as multiple physical events INSIDE in spacetime (the universe). And, in the simplest terms possible, the inside of the universe is also equal to the outside of the universe.

Glossary:

active consciousness:

that part of consciousness which is aware of itself as internal; as opposed to passive consciousness, that is that part of consciousness which is aware of the external realm of others and the environment.

antipode:

diametrically opposed; antithesis of conjoined or nested

archetypes:

higher dimensional anthropomorphifications

(see also: metaforms)

astral travel:

the releasing of the light body, or atman, in the aethyreal realm

Atlantis:

the western hemisphere mythical Lost Continent; in recent times archaeology has increasingly come to accept that large amounts of known land masses were uncovered by water or ice during the last ice age, and that it is possible more land was known to ancient peoples of that era than has previously been thought

atman (or light body):

the internal electrochemical functioning of the body

aura:

the unique electromagnetic field surrounding an individual

body jumping:

sensing through somebody else's body, or gross vessel

body surfing:

moving the sense perception through a series of gross vessel hosts

Cabala:

the maintenance of tradition, often through secrecy, in sects and denominations
(see also: alternate spellings)

closed set:

a geometrically or algebraically finite continuum; the antithesis of open set

coincidence:

an unexpected similarity between two or more probabilistic events
(see also: synchronicity)

dimensionality:

traditionally the measure of quantifiable qualities of mass, such as length, breadth, depth; under the relativity of duration and distance expanded to include the measure of time as a fourth dimension, perpendicular to all of the preceeding other three; in its fourth form it has spatial as well as temporal; theoretically expandable under such modern theories of physics as superstring and M-brane theory to include an infinite number of dimensions, though it is usually thought that factors would act to conserve the number of dimensions present to the minimum possible number.
(see also: nth dimensionality)

event:

herein quantified geometrically as a cube, such as the mome of chemistry, the basic unit of time; measured as anything from the instantaneous temporal singularity to a duration of any given span; pertinent to all scales of physical size.

fields of potential:

a generally idealized concept describing such configurations of potential (as opposed to kinetic) energy as the electron cloud (as opposed to the electron singularity).

formal system of metaphysics:

a hexagon surrounded by the six fundamental questions of reasoning in the order, clockwise from top: How, When, Where, What, Who, Why.

fractal:

self-embedding, self-replicating pattern
(see also: gnomon)

galactic filaments, walls and voids:

due to the conservation of dimensionality, according to superstring theory and M-brane theory, the additional, "extra" dimensions more than the minimum needed to sustain the universalized laws of physics are coiled up very tightly into gravitational strings, which I also identify with the microwavelength sum over histories of tachyons, and these pull all the stellar matter in the universe together towards them, thus creating filaments, or strands, clusters, or walls, of

galaxies, and voids, or empty spaces, in between them.

gnomon:

a self-repeating pattern, such as the part of a parallelogram remaining after a similar, smaller parallelogram has been taken from one of its corners

gravitational singularity:

a singularity with a strong gravitational pull, such as those in the center of black holes

Gondwanaland:

One of the two major precambrian land masses, which would later break apart to become North and South America, Europe and greater Asia.

holognomon:

a hologram of a gnomon; a hologram is a three dimensional holograph, or single image taken stereoscopically (with multiple lenses from multiple angles); a gnomon is a self-repeating pattern, such as the part of a parallelogram remaining after a similar, smaller parallelogram has been taken from one of its corners

hologram:

a three dimensional (or higher) holograph; unlike a holograph, however, a hologram possesses the capacity to act gnomonically, that is, to be represented in its entirety if subdivided; it acts essentially the same as a series of different two dimensional pictures superimposed, such that, from different angles, the different recorded images will be revealed stereoscopically as the photons which are reaching the eye are reflected from its surface at different angles equivalent to those of the differing lenses used to create it; a hologram is the only method of conveying the optically illusory aspect of certain fourth spatial dimensional, or higher, metaforms

holograph:

a single image taken stereoscopically, that is, with multiple lenses from multiple angles; unlike a hologram, a holograph cannot act gnomonically, that is, depict the entirety of its representation if subdivided; it acts essentially the same as a two dimensional picture; the popular "magic eye" pictures are examples of holographs, as they are two dimensional fields of apparent pixelated static which, when viewed stereoscopically, that is, through the sight of the two naked eyes, and at a certain distance therefrom, yield the optical illusion of a three dimensional image

hypercross:

a fifth dimensional extrapolation of the hypercube, cube, hexagon, point fractal propagation in which six cubes surround all sides of a central seventh

hypercube:

A fourth spatial dimensional shape; in its "nested" form it is a cube within the center of a cube; it should be noted that due to the relativity of size in three dimensions of fourth dimensional shapes, the "interior" and "exterior" cube have the same volume and area; from other angles it appears variously
(see also: tesseract)

hypercubic hypercross:

a hypercross, or cross of six cubes surrounding a central seventh, whose several cubes, themselves, contain a cube "nested" within each of their centers

hypercubic hypercross of hypercubic hypercrosses:

a hypercross of six cubes surrounding a central seventh, each of whose cubes is a nested hypercube, that is, a cube with another cube "nested" in its center, inside of which each interior

cube is the central cube of another hypercube of six cubes surrounding a central seventh, each of whose cubes is a “nested” hypercubic cube within a cube

hyperdimension:

refers to multiple dimensionality greater than the minimized or conserved amount but less than infinite

hypereality:

reality which is all inclusive of the nth dimensional tachyonic multiverse on the other side of timespace and the hyperdimensional metaforms which reside there

hypersphere:

a fourth dimensional shape, “nested,” a sphere within the center of a sphere
(see also: torus)

impossible feedback loops:

self-referential systems that are self-embedded
(see also: closed sets)

instantaneous manifestation:

immediate thought and reality correspondence

irrational numbers:

numbers that cannot fully be calculated

inversion:

the opposite of any given thing immediately juxtaposed to it

Kabbalah:

the body of God
(see also: alternate spellings)

Laurasia:

the precambrian supercontinent that would break apart due to plate tectonics to become Africa, India, Australia and eastern Asia

Lemuria (or Mu):

the eastern hemisphere mythical Lost Continent; counterpart to Atlantis; in recent times Lemuria has come to be associated with the ice age land bridge that joined much of modern day Oceania, Australia and New Zealand to southeast Asia

magick:

the science and art of causing change to occur in conformity with will

manifestation:

the causing of a symbolic synchronicity or direct formal apparition by projection

memory castle:

a theoretical construct using creative visualization often used by professors to help them remember the curricula of their lectures

mental projective space:

the conceptual realm inside which exists the sense perceptual realm

metaform:

fourth spatial dimensional (or higher) geometrical shapes, in particular the fractal and gnomonic series of the Platonic regular solids and Archimedian semi-regular solids

metaphysics:

metaphysics is like looking into a fish pond and seeing the fish that live there, the algae on the water's surface, and the reflection of the sky all at the same time

microwave:

a wavelength so small that it cannot be measured using modern apparatus

nodes:

herein referring to the points at the corners of the formal system of metaphysics where the six fundamental questions of reasoning are positioned as upon a lattice

nth dimensionality:

a term applied in physics to denote dimensionality that is greater than infinite

open set:

any geometrically or arithmetically non-finite set; the antithesis of a closed set

phi/pi:

a transcendental, transfinite ratio whose components may be found relative to one another ubiquitously throughout nature on all dimensional levels

possibilities:

less specific than probabilities; generally idealized form of the fact that, within a closed system such as the known laws of physics, certain events are preconceived as being more likely, while others are thought of as altogether impossible

potential:

usually applied to potential energy (as opposed to kinetic energy), herein used as a generally idealized description of virtual, force carrying waves, in aggregate, fields, and their characteristic ambiguity as defined by the quantum uncertainty principle

precession:

the movement of the earth's pole around its own orbital path, determined by the earth's 23.5 degree angle of inclination from perfect perpendicularity to the gravitational plane of the sun; the cause of the cycling seasons of the Great Ages, such as ice ages alternating with global warming, as well as the apparent movement of the signs of the zodiac over the millennia opposite their apparent movement throughout the year

prediction:

calculation of hypothetical future events using a rigorous system

primary clear light:

seen at the moment of Ego Loss — he who “has the power to die consciously,” who can immediately grasp the concept of the empty mind and, at the supreme moment of quitting the ego, can recognize and become one with the consequential ecstasy, “is awakened into reality.” Should the participant be experienced he will reach Chikhai Bardo quickly and seek to maintain or prolong it.

probabilities:

a term most commonly applied in quantum mechanics to refer to the pure chance, given the

conditions, of an event occurring; herein applied specifically to the square or bell shaped “wells,” which occur in an otherwise inert field of potential energy, associated with the calculated probable presence of bosons, or real particles of subatomic matter with mass

projection:

the forcing of thought from inside the brain outside into mental conceptual space

prophecy:

calculation of hypothetical future events using abstraction

psychic driving:

the repetition of a subliminal message

psylodon:

a reptile mammal hybrid species who had legs that grew from the sides of its body and a tail that grew straight out from its hips; the ancestor of all mammals

Qabala:

the numerological and grammatical aspects of Jewish esoterica
(see also: alternate spellings)

QBLH:

the mathematical and geometrical aspects of Jewish esoterica
(see also: alternate spellings)

quantum foam:

the sub-atomic continuum populated exclusively by particles and waves which obey the calculations for the uncertainty principle

quantum tunneling:

the apparently anomolous movement of a quantum from one side of a solid barrier, such as a square well, to the other, seemingly uninterrupted

quantum uncertainty:

the formula, calculated by Erwin Schrodinger, stating that it is impossible to measure with conventional instruments the velocity and spin of a quantum particle at the same time; according to the calculations this is because it would require interrupting either one or the other with a photon, at which point it would then be possible to measure whichever was not effected; one interesting side effect of this theory has appeared to be quantum tunneling such as occurs for photons in the double slit experiment, where a single photon acts holographically, splitting to go through both of two, one micron wide, slits simultaneously

remote viewing:

distance projection either through a gross vessel or astrally

self-embedded:

such as a fractal or a gnomon, something that is comprised of a hologram of its whole

self-propagating:

something that is self-replicating, such as a fractal or a gnomon

self-referential:

referring back to its own contents, as in the auto-correlation of folding origami

simulacrum and simulacra:
simulation and simulations

singularity: the smallest possible point in physics; herein I have differentiated between gravitational singularities (with infinite density and zero volume), and temporal singularities (with infinite dimension and, asymptotically, zero mass)

sleepers agents:
brain washed assassins whose memories of training are unconscious

Socratic method:
in short, the method of rhetoric that proposes only answering an interlocuter's questions with questions until the solution is discovered

soul:
the spark of life inherent to all living things; the archetypal aura

spacetime:
the side of the fabric of the continuum on which gravitational distortions occur

sphere of the mind:
the mental projection, or creative visualization, of the mental projective space itself

spirit:
the ϕ/π pattern of the torus shaped aura; the archetypal soul

subspace:
the regular concept of space as according to dimensional conservation
(see also: dimensionality)

synchronicity:
a meaningful coincidence implying a meaningful cross-connection
(see also: coincidence)

telechanneling:
the use of artificial technology to effect the psyche, inducing a slight altered state

telesurfing:
the use of artificial technology to channel messages from a series of multiple source

temporal singularity:
a singularity of time, such as a wormhole connecting two distant points in spacetime such that information can flow between them simultaneously

tesseract:
a fourth dimensional hypercube at antipode viewed at a forty five degree angle from above one of its edges

Thoth (or Tehuti):
the ancient Egyptian god of Time; also called Hermes by the Greeks

timespace:
the side of the fabric of the continuum on which dimensional distortions occur

torus:

a fourth dimensional nested hypersphere viewed at antipode

transcendental numbers:

numbers whose decimal place numbers continue on infinitely

the ureaus (or ajna):

the third eye, associated with the pineal gland and the thalami

wave of potential:

herein used as a generally idealized description of the wave nature of potential energy

wells of probability:

herein used as a generally idealized description of the relative predictability of real particles
(see antithesis: fields of potential)

ylem:

the mixture of primordial matter prior to the big bang

Table of Contents:

The Revised Formal System of Metaphysics

I. Metaphysics: A brief introduction to Metaphysics as the quest for meaning.

A. Metaphysics as Law: This begins a compressed history of practical metaphysics as the legislation of three fields: the physical, ethical and spiritual. Also introduces us to the child's riddle: "Can God create a stone too heavy for Him to lift?"

1. The Spoken Tradition: describes early tribal life.
2. Early Writings: describes the birth of writing.
3. Later Writings: describes the scribe class's role in legislation.
4. Wars: on information transferal through war.
5. Modern Philosophies: on the Existential crisis.
6. Technologies: on the roles of manifestations.

B. the Formal System: An introduction to the concept of formalized metaphysics.

1. Memory Castles: A mystical technique of thought storage.
2. The Changing Mind: The memory castle in higher dimensions.
3. Parts: A description of the formal system's nodes.
4. Relationships: A description of their interactions.
5. Questions and Answers: The Socratic Method and the Formal System.

II. Parts and Relationships: A description of the forthcoming structures and relationships, and a reintroduction to the child's riddle as example question.

A. Shorts: The hexagonal pattern.

1. How -> When: duration and function of event.
2. When -> Where: time/space; the physical branch.
3. Where -> What: being vs. doing; quantity.
4. What -> Who: essence vs. expression; quality.
5. Who -> Why: mind/meaning; the spiritual branch.
6. Why -> How: general vs. specific; causation.
7. Clockwise and Counterclockwise: the derivation of these directions in the context of formal reasoning
8. Paradox of the Diaganols: one plus one = two in two dimensions = one plus the square root of two in height and length of three dimensions = the square root of three in depth of three dimensions.

B. Middles: The pattern of the hexagram.

1. How -> Where: practical, upward.
 2. Where -> Who: ethical, upward.
 3. Who -> How: philosophical, upward.
 4. What -> When: influx, downward.
 5. When -> Why: perserverence, downward.
 6. Why -> What: sums, downward.
 7. Male and Female: Clarification amidst distinctions; twelve triangles to a cube.
 8. The Prescence of Irrationals: The square root of two and phi.
- C. Longs: The intersection of the three opposites.
1. How <-> What: symbol vs. image.
 2. When <-> Who: symbol into image.
 3. Where <-> Why: symbol out of image.
 4. Attractive Poles: The relationship between opposite nodes and the expansion of the first dimension.
- D. Not: The necessity of negation. The riddle's solution is realized.
1. The Woods: Applying Not to fundamental reasoning.
 2. The Way: Applying Not to Not.
- E. Had: The necessity of necessity. The riddle's solution is deepened.
1. The Law of Man: On mitigating circumstances, negativism and the economy.
 2. The Law of God: "Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law" of the Divine.
- F. Fact and Fiction: The necessity of determining reality from illusory depth.
1. The Fluctuating Field — Introduction: Fact and Fiction's motivation of the sphere of the mind.
 2. The Fluctuating Field — Application: A look into each of the parts per dimension at the maximum extension of the formal system's functioning.
 3. The Fluctuating Field — Conclusion: Manifestation's legislative impact and some frequently assumed consequences thereof.
- III. The Platonic Solids and the Hexagram: as will and geometry.
- A. The Platonic Solids: Introduction to the digital attributions arrangement.
1. Cube: Earth/weak nuclear force. Time.
 2. Octahedron: Water/gravitational force. Attraction.
 3. Isocahedron: Fire/strong nuclear force. Omnidirectional entropy.
 4. Dodecahedron: Air/electromagnetic force. Collision.
 5. Tetrahedron: Cosmos/particles and waves. Vortecis.
 6. Sphere: as wave of change and as limit thereof.
 7. Dimensions: Geometries of pure dimensions and force-spin.
- B. The Hexagram: probabilistically cyclical ratios of prediction to change.
1. Yin Yang: as Fact/Fiction or impression/expression; functional inversion.
 2. Trigrams: the early heaven and later arrangements of the eight trigrams.
 3. Hexagrams: magic number squares and the tiling of the chess board.
- IV. Conclusion: A parting tour of the full dimensional extension of active consciousness at the focus of the sphere of the mind; other applications of the formal system.

Table of Contents:

the Metaphysicians Desk Reference

introduction

A. historia singularitatis

1. dimensional cosmology (the universe since the big bang)
 - a. the universe, and us, now
2. negentropic genesis (the viral and bacterial hybrids)
 - a. the first global cataclysm — the cataclysm of the trilobites

- b. life on land
 - c. the second global cataclysm — the cataclysm of the dinosaurs
- 3. evolution into humanity (hominids to homo sapiens)
 - a. from monkey to man
 - b. the first way of five and the spread of the thumb
- 4. legacy of long lost legend (atlantis and lemuria)
 - a. the third global cataclysm — the cataclysm of man
 - i. description of the earth and the heavens
 - ii. the Sumerian description and evidence
 - iii. the Egypto-Graecian description and evidence
 - iv. the banishment of the peoples
- 5. the beginning of civilization and keeping record of its history
 - a. the beginning of social philosophy
 - b. the beginning of religion
 - i. the myth
 - ii. the archetypes
 - iii. the lesser archetypes
 - iv. the prehistory of the archetypes
 - c. the beginning of recorded history
 - d. the lesser archetypal, elder masters
 - e. the ruler over the lesser archetypal and His good works
- 6. the current or common era (dark ages and fractalizing faiths)
 - a. the quest for the resurrection
 - b. the baptism
 - c. the archangel's intervention
 - i. a war against uncleanness
 - ii. effects in Asia
 - iii. Freemasonry
 - d. the quest for the Holy Grail
- 7. the modern era (industry, agencies and LSD)
 - a. the birth of a nation
 - b. industrial fallout and the turn of the twentieth century
 - c. the first half of the twentieth century
 - d. the 1950's
 - e. tie dying
- 8. the post modern era (sleepers agents and telecommunications)
 - a. the brain of the waking sleeper
 - i. biological projection
 - b. mechanical projection
 - i. life in the simulacrum
- 9. the present (cultural symptoms and social cures)
 - a. centralized empire and decentralized empire
 - b. right proper manifestation
 - c. signs of the times
- 10. the future (post 9-11-2001)
 - a. the judgement and resurrection

I. dimensions

- A. subspace quantum information vortices (“qliphotic shells”)
- B. specializations of the four elements
 - 1. electromagnetic properties — fields, bottles, waveforms, null, scalar, etc
 - 2. gravitational properties — microwaves, tachyons, temporal singularities and spatio-temporal singularities
 - 3. wormholes as the shared trait
- C. hyperspace / hyperdimension = hypereality multiverse

1. wormholes and quantum tunnelling as information transport
2. why there is not always a party going on in the universe next door
- D. pure dimension / pure geometry
 1. where one overlaps the other invisibly
 2. the nth dimension and infinite geometries
 3. ylem and the primary clear light

II. entropy

- A. thermodynamics
 1. convection currents
 2. isobars
- B. fluid mechanics
 1. fractal propagation
 2. gnomonic propagation
 3. the illusion of chaos
- C. on the tables of the eighth and the ninth
- D. mathematical proof for inversion

III. Manifestation

- A. the complex ethics of the issue: on the theft of the burning bush that is what it is from heaven in order to become manifest ourselves. On Adama, the red clay, the first man. Later archaeo-thelemism.
- B. the honing of trance concentration through will power.
 1. seeing something where there is nothing to see. (opening the ajna)
 2. seeing all possible explanations for events as equally true in theory
 3. categorizing these levels of truth as dimensions
 - a. the right diagnosis of depression or melancholy
 - b. the misdiagnosis of manic-depressive bipolar cycling
 - c. the misdiagnosis of mania-induced obsessive compulsion
 - d. the misdiagnosis of obsessive compulsive induced paranoia
 - e. the misdiagnosis of paranoia induced schizophrenia
 - f. the misdiagnosis of multiple personality disorder
 4. astral travelling between these dimensions
 - a. different archetypes in dreams (mother moon, children stars)
 - b. good working people (the son/father: sun, daylight)
- C. practising manifestation in subspace, the realm of manifestation (modern)
 1. micromanifestation (magick)
 - a. bringing small amounts of information from there to here, etc
 - b. acceptable qualities, quantities, and velocities of meaning
 - c. the darkest sin (for some reason): inversion
 - i. on the necessity of inversion for all manifestation
 2. macromanifestation (magic)
 - a. duping someone else with a spontaneous synchronicity
 - b. duping everyone around
 - c. duping yourself
 3. probabilities as their commonality
 - a. instantaneous manifestation
 - b. the prediction of random quantum tunneling according to the uncertainty principle
 - c. the big bang, the universe as expanding singularity, pcl = ylem
 - d. the prediction of events based on random information theory
- D. practising manifestation of pure geometry in pure dimension (ancient)
 1. the theory of Atlantis: a lost supercivilization
 - a. stone henge and underground rivers
 - b. underground rivers and ley lines
 - c. ancient ley lines and modern churches

2. flood myth/sacred geometry school cults spread in India
 - a. the Rig Vedas and the Hindu caste system (social)
 - b. the cult of the thugees (petro rites)
 - c. Buddhism and transcendence of samsara
 - d. the sunken city off the coast of Japan
3. flood myth/sacred geometry cults spread from Sumeria
 - a. babylonian astronomy
 - b. egyptian architecture
 - c. Essenes and Nazarenes
 - d. the sunken city off the coast of Spain
4. flood myth/sacred geometry cults spread in America
 - a. the anasazi (astronomer) and the chocco (cannibal)
 - b. the olmec (stone masons) and the maya (sports)
 - c. easter island
5. the cult of sacred geometry turns to addressing the matter of time
 - a. Thoth/Trismegistus/Templarism
 - b. The hypercube of time — the structure that allows us to manipulate spacetime
 - c. different existing frequencies of space (rhomboid crystals)
 - d. the methods of skrying according to mystics
 - i. Nephotes and Narcissus
 - ii. Dee's birdcage
 - iii. quetzalcoatl's cat and mouse hunt
 - iv. do the fates play dice?
 - e. the end of time
(how this was the last macromanifestation)

IV. Time

A. Time Travel

1. ships
 - a. the eight circuits of consciousness — unleashing the atman
 - b. actual government classified vehicles and popular phonies
 - c. builders, pilots and passengers
 - d. the time capsule itself — tachyonic technology
 - e. accidents and insurance empires
2. civilizations
 - a. our future (our origin)
 - b. our past (the destination)
 - c. our present — socio (slow-old) culture (fast-young)
 - d. aliens throughout history (angels vs. demons; spirits, ghosts; giants, beasts; vessels; magic)
3. the intersorting of subspace matter through hyperspace
 - a. effects of radiation on the genes
(greylien gravity operant distortion)
 - b. effects of radiation on the mind (knowing fact from fiction)
 - c. you can never go home again
 - i. once you have gone through a wormhole, you have no way of knowing whether you have re-entered your initial universe, or entered a slightly parallel universe created mainly from your thoughts along the way.
 - ii. there is no way of knowing how long you are in a wormhole
 - d. on the necessity of travelling through a multiverse of quantum foam with random tunneling to get to a singularity,

and it is only by going perpendicular to the history of the singularity that you can exit the universe without entering into a local baby universe.

e. reincarnative holognomonic interpersonal social molds

B. the multivibrational universe as time capsule

1. the geometrical spirit and the electromagnetic soul

a. the corporeal vessel

i. practising for death

ii. dying

b. the electromagnetic aura

i. the ajna

ii. projection of the astral body (as a conscious singularity)

iii. exploration of the astral plane (hyperdimension)

c. the geometrical spirit

i. the free will

ii. the geometrical system unifying the multiverse

2. the macroverse and the microverse

a. consciousness as a fractal represented by society

i. taking out the mental garbage piles up

ii. the point system, the buddy system, the end game
(the p.s. and b.s. are games, the end is a system)

iii. the invisible world and the leviathan

b. thinking outside the box

i. the hypercube of time

ii. the holognomonic projection of cyclical events

iii. why some thoughts come back to haunt you

iv. asymptotic time

c. filaments and superstrings

i. the walls and voids

ii. random quantum fluctuations produce wavelengths

iii. the human nervous system

— the virus and the bacteria

iv. is information contagious?

d. space — what is it good for?

i. spacetime

where space is produced by random quantum fluctuations in pure probability (the fourth dimensional substance) over a duration of time

ii. timespace

where time is outside of space as the separation of idealized probability surrounding the spherically expanding fourth spatial dimensional universe that is full of pure potential

iii. dimensional molecules

V. Light

A. the role of light in the genesis

1. $E = Mc^2$: Einstein's obvious hint.

a. matter can become energy, but energy cannot become matter

b. fermions and bosons agree

c. the A-bomb as punctuation to end all war

2. Where does matter come from?

a. observe that spin can be seen as microwave energy

b. look at this wavelength head on, see a tachyon

c. tachyons involute (implode) faster than entropy

- d. thus they produce some form of measurable effect, opposite the standard temporal flow as measured by entropy
- e. back to the second dimension
 - i.. the photon and the electron: “real” energy
 - ii.. absorption and reflection
 - iii. the vibrational continuum of the shells
- f. matter as concentrated energy
 - i. Thule
 - ii. what is left of consciousness yet to explore

B. known particles

1. electrons

- a. the orbital shell as probability cloud
- b. the temporally singular compressable electron
 - i. the nonsensical concept of the point
 - ii. the extremely small size of the electron itself
 - iii. the temporally singular duration of the electron itself
- c. absorption and reflection of photons
 - i. absorption and dissolution between real particles
 - ii. energy shells and the conservation of reverse spin
 - iii. reflection and trajectory spin

2. photons

- a. a particle of radiation: “real” energy
- b. the mystery of histories
 - i. the co-existence of particle spin and wave emanation
 - ii. strobing light reveals droplets form a waterfall
- c. the illumination of a single photon
 - i. microwave radiation

3. tachyons

- a. temporally inverted energy
 - i. microwave radiation and the material horizon
 - ii. beyond the speed of light
 - iii. the gravitational pull of these wavelengths
 - iv. on their rapid projection outside of the local universe
- b. the torus shape
 - i. a sphere from the side
 - ii. the hole through the poles
 - iii. expanding it into a wormhole
- c. flat-line history
 - i. contained temporal singularity
- d. emission in the known universe from black holes
 - i. the theory of expanding wormholes closer in leading to multiple baby universes

C. known energies

- 1. charged particles from all four forces
- 2. the entropic bubble
- 3. the cyclotronic vortex
- 4. the time tunnel

VI. Spin

A. vector

- 1. first dimensional
 - a. the singularity
 - i. gravitational (particle exchanging)
 - ii. temporal (wave exchanging)
- 2. second dimensional (“branes”)

- a. the electron
 - b. orbital planes of galaxies, planets
 - 3. third dimensional
 - a. three branes
 - b. six tachyonic flatline potentials
 - c. spin occurs distributed between these fixed coordinates
- B. particle spin vs. force spin
 - 1. particle spin
 - a. vector
 - b. trajectory
 - i. phi spirals
 - ii. pi spirals
 - 2. force spin
 - a. expansion/contraction
 - b. trajectory/transference
 - c. tunneling and emission/absorption
- C. spin vs. counterspin
- D. Matrices
- E. Manifolds
 - 1. sets and topology
 - a. sets
 - b. topology
 - c. manifolds as sets with topology
 - 2. sets within manifolds
 - a. plane sets
 - b. vector sets
 - 3. lorentz transformations on sets (manifolds in motion)
 - a. the real number set
 - b. the set of quaternions
 - c. other sets with symmetry
 - 4. 4-manifolds
 - a. the torus (or hypersphere)
 - i. the phi/pi topology
 - b. the tesseract (or hypercube)
 - i. the phi/pi topology
 - c. the rest of the regular polyhedral metaforms
 - 5. QBLH as manifold
 - a. Dee's Enochian vectors on cartesian matrix
 - b. Enochian, Abremelinian, 231 gates as magic number squares
 - c. the eight trigrams of the i ching and set theory

VII. Blackholes

- A. input/output
 - 1. input
 - a. the accretion disk
 - 2. output
 - a. the gas jets
 - b. real tachyons (supergravity)
- B. components
 - 1. the Shwarzschild radius or event horizon
 - a. null radiation (manifest counterspin)
 - 2. quantum foam, quantum tunneling
 - a. wormholes and temporal singularities
 - 3. the singularity
 - a. the singularity as surfacelessness

- a. the necessity of spin
 - b. the singularity as ylem
 - c. the primary clear light
 - 4. perpendicularity to the history of the singularity
 - a. the “parent” universe
- C. the blackhole model of consciousness
 - 1. the mind expands (evolution)
 - 2. the mind projects (quantum thought)
 - 3. the mind is and is not (self aware conundrum)
 - 4. the mind is a singularity (a force unto itself)
- D. consciousness entering a blackhole
 - 1. inside the event horizon
 - a. the waking dream
 - b. effects of the distortion of time
 - 2. entering the singularity
 - a. the equation of sleep unlocks the door of death

VII.1. Wormholes

- A. Inside out = through
 - 1. phi/pi
 - 2. the torus
- B. infinite potential
 - 1. energy
 - 2. dimension
 - a. the multiverse
 - i. how to know when you’ve entered
 - ii. how to get back out the same way you came in
 - iii. possible side effects on personality
 - 3. information
 - a. infinite potential referentials
 - b. infinite potential intelligence
 - 4. spacetime
 - a. going inside spatially your own temporal mind
- C. the alignment of black hole poles between galaxies
 - 1. the filaments and voids and the nerves
 - 2. the holognomic (wave) temporal matrix in the neuronal cylindars
- D. the Akashic Records
- E. the Enochian system
 - 1. the satelllite telecommunications system
 - 2. the innate perception of archetypes
 - a. Plato’s ideal forms
 - b. the malleable manifest

VIII. Phi/Pi

- A. various shapes
 - 1. the hypercube
 - a. the cube over time
 - b. the hypercube at antipode
 - i. the phi rectangle and the pi circle in equal area
 - c. the hypercube at apogee
 - i. phi rectangle on cube surface over spherical diameter of cube
 - 2. the hypersphere
 - a. spin as dimension
 - b. the torus
 - i. phi/pi as area of vortex over spherical circumference

- c. the hypersphere
 - i. phi length area circle around pi circle
 - 3. the cone
 - a. phi as looking down the cone at an angle
 - i. the ratio that spirals
 - b. pi as looking straight down the cone
 - i. the ratio that revolves
 - B. the ratios
 - 1. Phi — $(1 + \text{the sq. rt. of } 5)/2$
 - a. in nature (leaf patterns)
 - b. in music (theme)
 - c. in architecture (the alignment of the pyramids)
 - 2. Pi — $22/7$
 - a. in nature (trunk rings)
 - b. in music (motif)
 - c. in architecture (the measurements of the pyramids)
 - 3. Phi/Pi
 - a. electron shell, magnetic torus
 - b. tachyons — from microwaves to wormholes
 - c. the involution of evolution over time
- IX. QBLH
 - A. history of the QBLH
 - 1. origins in stone
 - a. prehistory (petroglyphs and geoglyphs)
 - b. the legends of the sacred stones
 - i. as energy source
 - ii. as cutting device
 - iii. as meditative object
 - iv. as law
 - v. as perpetually stolen
 - vi. the holy stones and the holy skulls
 - c. the living archetype
 - i. the ancient occult leaders
 - ii. sun symbolism
 - iii. death and resurrection rituals
 - iv. Poimandres: the dragon of animism
 - v. mendacient moralities and aescetic martyrs
 - d. philosophies of the most high
 - i. sacrifice
 - ii. asceticism
 - iii. martyrdom
 - iv. inversion
 - v. nihilism
 - e. schools of the light
 - i. gnosis: self abnegation (there is no thou)
 - ii. enlightenment: nothing is true (there is no not)
 - iii. illuminism: all things are permitted (there is no shalt)
 - iv. deism: the structured universe is not a living organism
 - f. the holy concepts
 - i. the QBLH: phi/pi
 - (numerical equivalency, geometric spiral)
 - ii. the Kabballah: the body of God
 - (the tree of life diagram as a lattice)
 - (the ten sephira and attributes)

- iii. the Qabala: the art of the precession
(gematria, astrology)
 - iv. the Cabala: the psychic sanhedrin of Messai
(the gospels as history)
 - g. students over time
 - i. the Saqqara of Ethiopia, the oldest Jews
 - ii. the I ching of the Chinese
 - ii. the safhardic semites of Muslim Spain
 - iv. the Tarot of the Visigoths and Ostrigoths
 - v. the Mayan tzolkin
- 2. present modes
 - a. QBLH as matrix lattice for vector of entropy
 - i. shems as time travelling transport ships
 - c. thelemic esp and tunnel realities
 - i. memory gaps, missing time and
cognitive hypnosis (waking trance)
 - ii. distance viewing, precognition and telekinisis
 - f. the messianic breeding program
- 3. future potential extrpolations
 - a. the immanent eschaton
 - i. the rapture
 - ii. the multiverse
 - b. reincarnating holognomic archetypes
 - i. the freeing of the spirit from the karma of the aura
 - ii. ramifications of uncentered ontology
 - c. actual timespace machines for physical transport
 - i. places to go (universal tourism)
 - ii. people to see (entropy inverts work and vaction)
- B. the most holy all of the most high
 - 1.YHVH
 - a. Ain
 - b. Ain Soph
 - c. Ain Soph Aur
 - 2. Chokmah (Wisdom)
 - a. the ten visions in three Buddhist trance realms
 - b. the trances of Buddhism
 - c. the ten commandments
 - d. the distances of the universe
 - e. the levels of dimensions
 - 3. Binah (Understanding)
 - a. the Order of Daath
 - b. the way of the tao
 - c. the way of yin and yang
 - d. the way of the eight trigrams
 - e. the way of the eight double hexagrams
 - f. the way of the seven chakras
 - 4. Chesed (Greatness)
 - a. the various attributions of the tarot to the paths
 - b. the different attributions of trances of consciousness
 - c. the shemhamforash
 - i. the Exodus tables
 - ii. the Egyptian dekans
 - ii. the lesser key of Solomon (zodiacal)
 - iii. the goetic influences (forceful)

- iv. the greater key of Solomon (zodiacal)
- v. planetary wormwood (forceful)
- 5. Gevurah (Mercy)
 - a. the ten by ten tables of correspondences
 - b. the right proper Enochian system
 - i. the great watchtowers
 - ii. the great tables
 - iii. the great circle of the quarters
 - c. the Mayan tzolkin
- 6. Tiphereth (Beauty)
 - a. the arecibo message
 - b. the lid of the tomb of Pacal Votan of Palenque
 - c. the standard and the Lo Shu magic number square
 - d. the hypercubic hypercross of hypercubic hypercrosses
 - e. the hypercube of hypercubic hypercrosses
 - f. the hypercross
 - g. the wave-mechanical hypersphere at parogee
 - h. ten dimensional model of active consciousness
 - i. the phi/pi spiral seen from above
- 7. Netzach (Victory)
 - a. the tables and sigils of the necronomicon
 - b. the tables of the quantum particles and their geometric properties
 - c. the equations for refined theoretical physics
- 8. Hod (Splendour)
 - a. samsara
 - b. the atu of tehuti
 - c. the kabbalah as hypercube
 - d. I ching ophanim
- 9. Yesod (Foundation)
 - a. first order of difference cycles for the eight trigrams
 - b. first order of difference cycles for the eight double hexagrams
 - c. the 384 lines of the king wen sequence
 - d. measurements of the holy bodies
 - e. ophanic ophanim
- 10. Malkuth and Shekinah (Kingdom and Bride)
 - a. the earth's electromagnetic field
 - b. the zodiac
 - c. the filaments and the nerves
 - d. the social order and the brain
 - e. the number of QBLH

The question isn't whether people are being or should be held accountable to all one group of laws, under the auspices of the enforcement of rights, but whether the government itself is held accountable to these dispensed priveledges.

The question, "who watches the watchers" for example, would only be misleading to apply in this case, since it is not the politicians themselves who are on the whole breaking the laws of their lands (or rather, it is not because of this reason), it is the that it is increasingly becoming the interpretation of duty for their appointed offices to break the laws of their own lands. It is, in short, not the politicians who are corrupt, it is the politics in itself that has grown rotten.

What does this mean? The beuracacy is more than merely inefficient. It has actively begun to take steps for the continuing assurance of its existence by endeavoring to make the people dependent

upon it not only for their elusive and figmentary rights, but also physically, for their luxurious technological lifestyles. This began with government contracting, but it has grown out of this field.

Government contracting is not the same as a social-works programme. Government funding involves divesting its banks of the taxes collected by it from its constituent populations, and then handing this money over to a private party, or rather, a privately-owned company. A social works programme is a bureau of the government employing citizens and paying them back their tax money directly. As much as people piss and moan about the potential for indentured servitude from the concept of government works programmes, the only alternative that is currently being presented is government contracting with private business.

Take for example, the Mexican immigrant labourers that are cutting down branches from over the city power lines right now outside my window. Most people are angry that these immigrant people can jump the border, however legally, come into "our" country, work for a short period of time, and then retire back to Mexico, where the value of the peso is less than that of the dollar, and bank. They would be incorrect to worry about this, however. This is clearly NOT the problem in an individualistic, Capitalist society.

The problem is that, and this is still only an example, the tree limbs over the power lines don't NEED to be cut. Perhaps some places they do, however here they do not. This is an example of what people defeatistly term "bureaucratic inefficiency." This, although racial issues are not, is tolerated as unavoidable.

Bureaucratic inefficiency is not like a glitch in a computer, nor a loose part in the engine of your car. It is not something that ought to be dealt with by avoidance. It is caused by people, who feel likewise, that it is regrettably necessary for them to do so. They are trapped into a placid, capitalistic (asset-based) mind set that blinds them to any but the path of least resistance, which appears to them now to be to increase government contracting. I believe that it seems to them as though they feel naturally, inherently, that the will of the people, as expressed through the actions of the government, is to spend the people's taxes, the government funds, on investing it in private corporate organisations.

The main reason for this is the budget. To adjust for inflation, the budget of no government office currently in existence has any natural, inherent check and balance system to correct for. Because no government official in one generation should be expected to make the sum numerical amount as their predecessors without it being assigned to that the same value. So, because the budgetary allotment for the salaries of politicians has to be called into review for adjustment caused by inflation, then there has grown out from this the mentality that it is "planning ahead" to adjust the ENTIRE budgetary expenditures by the government to adjust for inflation.

By inflating the budget, the politicians are guaranteeing that the government will be able to request and use more money, again, drawn from the peoples' purse by taxes, over the next fiscal year. Sometimes, this means the politicians can allot themselves a higher salary, though this does not happen so often that it ought to be taken for the motive of raising the entire budget.

There are at least two fundamental ills that budget-inflation brings about. One is that it causes dependence on the theory of inflation, which may not hold true at a steady rate for the projected annum. Then you have budget surplus, and this means you will be forced to roll it over and budget less the next year.

The other fundamental ill of budget-inflation is government contracting. The more the government inflates its budget, the more surplus money they will have to spend, and the more surplus money, the more urgently the need to spend it, and thus the seeking out of unnecessary expenditures, such

as government contracts. It would be cheaper, in the long run, for governments to employ public-works programs for almost every single one of the jobs for which most governments currently hire out to private contractors. For example, the Mexicans have moved on down my street by now, but they would still be working under a government funded, directly operated public works programme. The government, that is, the city in this case, could allot to build or buy for itself a fleet of trucks, and then hire the seasonal migrant workers to do the jobs only when and where necessary. By building or buying for itself its own fleet of trucks, as the US postal service has its own fleet of mail trucks, the city government could not only save the money from its "necessary" out-sourcing by contractors, but also save the people the money of having to hire a private firm to provide the same service as could be provided otherwise by the city. The different allotment in capital by households could even justify the gradual increase of taxes.

However, as it stands now, the city hires out to the private contracting company of Asplundh. Asplundh pays the workers, who then do unnecessary construction on, for example, major downtown roads. This cannot be stopped by a definite action upon Asplundh in itself as a company, however. It is entirely the direct result of government contracting, which is only one minor modern strategy being employed to cope with inflations in budget expenditures. Of course, this cannot be dealt with on the government's end either, because it is unnecessary to believe that reductions in taxation (so-called "tax relief") would result in more conservative budgetary expenditures.

(In fact, in recent years we have seen the opposite of this hold true, with the W administration's thousand dollar average "tax-refund" cheques and the trillion dollar combined annual expenditures of the Pentagon on outsourcing programmes to inept and incompetent private contractors whom are being entrusted with everything from manufacturing military equipment and MRE's to a company within their own nation that manufactures fighter planes for export to another, currently allied, nation.)

-

So, what does it mean for government contracting caused by budgetary inflation to be increasing, or how economists say, "growing," the government, and why should it be important for the government itself to have to be held accountable to a certain set of laws? First of all, the government, as a collection of people, is not bound to follow the same laws for its existence as an individual organismal entity. For example, it does not need to "survive" in any traditionally active sense. Therefore it does not need to take autonomous precautionary measures to protect its continuing survival. You could not say, for the opposite example, that the government should have a law governing it that would allow it to abuse the trust of the peoples' purse.

Therefore, under a governed government, under a set of rules by the people over the government rather than over the people by the government, in short under a constitution that more than just builds the framework for offices and functions, we can fix the cheques and balances of ratio of executive recompensation per inflation, we can pay the less fortunate greater wages while saving money for the middle class at the same time, we could maybe even have gotten the broken streetlight out in front of my house fixed when they sent out the fleet of branch cutters.

Now, for example, as the government does not obey the same laws as an organismal entity, it cannot be dealt with as we deal with one another. You cannot shake its hand. There is not even only one person who is in charge of everything. Therefore, insofar as we DO have rights, call them natural, divine, whatever, then they are rights of us as individual organismal entities, and thus cannot, as a whole, therefore not even only one, be applied to something that is not an individual organismal entity, such as the government. In short, the People have rights, the government itself has no rights.

Next we can say, insofar as the people DO indeed have any qualifiable ideal, then it cannot be attributed to the government. Such as, for another example, freedom or liberty. If the people have freedom, then their government can have no freedom. If the people are to have security, on the other hand, the government itself can have no security. Likewise, if the people desire religion, then the government must not be their provider for it. Therefore, any qualifiable ideal that can be attained to by us as individual organismal entities is eternally beyond the reach of government, in and of itself. While the people reign, the government serves.

Remember that the government is not an individual organismal entity, in and of itself. It has no will to survive, for example, so it will never miss its rights, freedoms, security or even God. The government would seem to be hard to look directly upon, but it is not actually the institutionalisation of the predatory instincts it may seem. For instance, civilisation can continue to exist, even if the governments we have now were all to change into different governments, were all to be under only one government, or even if there were not one single source for authority. Civilisation is based more on communication between individual organismal entities than it is on the formation of order within any one of them. Hence it is based on communication between people more than on their government.

Government, in addition to not having the rights, liberties, securities, etc. of an individual organismal entity, does not even have their senses! Government has no eyes to see itself and thus no way to look ahead and make plans for the future. Yet it is the federal government blamed for foreign policies nowadays, and, we could expect, it will be the world government being blamed for whatever social ills befall the people in the future. But government in itself is like a dead thing, it does not in reality change over time, it simply exists, from beginning to end, with no will of its own. Each law that we make for government is one less law that we the people must obey. For each chain we wrap around government, another falls from ourselves. But government is not a martyr, and not a scape-goat. It is not sentient, it is not organismal, and it is not an entity. It does not feel pride or shame. It is not the popular will, the civic spirit, nor the ghost of Christmas-whatever. It has no one human face. It has no real kind of form. In reality, "Big Brother" is NOT "watching you."

Secondly, the government, since it is not an individual organismal entity, does not need to breed. This may seem absurd a thing to consider, because it would seem to be so obviously not capable. However, consider "nation-building," "neo-colonialism," "free trade," "technology transfer," the "Asian contagion." For every one example there would appear to be for the "reproduction" of governments on one level (such as city, county, state, federalism or globalism) I will show you how it can be proven to be nothing more than the "birth-cry" of another version of the exact same government on the next level up or down.

Whether the very real federal government or the ideologicistics of the global government, it is the current fad to "grow" the government, to inflate the budget, to overspend on private contractors, and to thus encourage "bueractic inefficiency." This is based on an ideology of survive and advance. This ideology is human. Government, being neither human nor ideal, is just a reflecting glass. However, to it we attribute all our own attributes, the most basic of our instincts. We want government to continue, and we want it to prosper, to multiply. But it is only our own reflection we praise, and only our own health and welfare we ignore when we put the eye to issues of government.

[quote="cingle963"]And as is typical of such induction more will become clear over time.
...[/quote]

thank you for that.

[quote="cingle963"]So while most of your posts have dealt with one or the other of those areas

mentioned, you are present in the area which consists of political and sociological eventualities.
...[/quote]

thanks also for this clarification.

[quote="cingle963"]In order for one to be initiated, one must be initiated....[/quote]

thank you for your brevity and wit.

[quote="cingle963"]are you here to teach or to be taught? ...[/quote]

thank you for reminding me of my place.

[quote="cingle963"]Also the bit about "liberty, fraternity, equality" is something of a misnomer and smacks of a belief of yours that we are part and parcel of Ancient Free & Accepted Masonry.
...[/quote]

but I do not believe that.

[quote="cingle963"]make sure that you belong here before we accept you in the action arena for the IO.[/quote]

[quote="cingle963"]Yes. I have considered this well. In due course amongst other things. If one is to be outside of the fence of forced reality, then one must go back to the basic foundation or keystone and work from there to build a great and solid temple.[/quote]

foundation yes, keystone? like five oh?

[quote="cingle963"]we are to realize that which is of value and take action to spread it....[/quote]

From your animalism of Rand I take it you value her study? I will pursue this more then.

[quote="cingle963"]Hmmm. Why indeed. Perhaps you will find the answer to this question in time..... [/quote]

and thank you again for your consideration.

[quote="cingle963"]<Perhaps Master Didymus will pass by this way soon?>

Doubtful. It is my understanding that Master IXO Didymus is off on a gambol for some time, and may yet return for weeks. You will know should he decide to answer. But as I said I have not attempted to answer in his stead. I look forward to what his answer to you will be, perhaps as much so as you. [/quote]

LOL.

[quote="cingle963"]In any event, dear Ben, I wish you the very best. Certainly you have the ability far and wide to progress well and beyond these levels, if you will but look upon them and try to understand them.[/quote]

Thank you alot. That means very much to me.

[quote="cingle963"]Please do not take offense in my reply here to you, I mean only to light the path for you not shutter it in the darkness of anger. [/quote]

How could I take offense? you've only said nice things about me.

[quote="cingle963"]However with that said I also do not have the time for further sets with you. So enjoy, and as I said the best wishes. [/quote]

I do hope that I haven't taken too much of your time, Master cingle, and I thank you for your wise council.

-ben

As for Ayn Rand in particular, I simply disagree with her. I find her fascinatingly wrong philosophically and her writing stylishly bad.

I don't object to "objectivism" (I can't fully grasp what this has to do with the epoché, let alone humanism), but I know for a fact that capitalism is not all it's cracked up to be. It may have seemed like a moral beacon to Rand during the vapid optimism heavily propagandised during her era but to me it seems like consumerism offers no rewards, and amounts to little more than a smear campaign against the meaning of the word "free."

Capitalism is effectively itself the lurking spectre of Communism. It's micro-miniaturization of the telecommunications technology represents the "withering away" of the dictatorship by the proletariat (whose philosophy, at least in America, seems to follow from a comment in the founding fathers thread about Andrew Jackson). Soon we will all be communicating constantly, and this then, will be the last estate of Marxist socialism: anarchist communism. Beyond competition with its opposing ideology, I'm afraid capitalism didn't know what to do with itself. It has created so many enemies along the way that even those that once sided with it have begun to side against it, those who bought guns to fight communism are now turning those same guns against capitalism. I'm not saying they are "right," not even in having the money with which to buy the guns in the first place (Allah forbid!) because this implies their consorting with capitalism at an even earlier point. But under capitalism, that IS their "right."

Capitalism is NOT meant to be an "ideal" according to the morals of recent humanism nor even of most interpretations of religion. The ethics it promotes purport to be the Law of the Wild, which is in keeping with the brutal moralities of some early agrarian, immediately post-tribal cultures of our ancestors. Hence it is explicitly Hobbesian with its understanding of nature as inherently uninterested in justice and uncivilised life as "brutish, nasty and short." This type of ethics cannot even rightly be defined as a form of "ethics" which is the study of how to uplift our moral senses and how to make it easier for us to better obey.

I would say that the ideal of capitalism would have to be the antithesis of all humanist ethics and religious morality. I can't think of a better way of putting this, so I'll just come right out and say it, but isn't the ideal of capitalism: Satan? I mean, we are talking about the newest form of a religion whose ethics are based on the "wild," and whose veritable philosophy has as the lynchpin for their economic hinge nothing greater than that the greatest good of all is "to encourage competition." Right? Because it seems to me that we are talking about one and the same eternal adversary. You cannot prove the absence of its antithesis from the presence of capitalism anymore than you can prove the existence of justice based only on its presence or absence. So I'm not going to say there is a God watching and the ones who bow before what will all be weighed when the day comes. I'm just going to say it's a definite maybe.

-ben

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ORME/DryGold100x.jpg>[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ORME/GoldBathedInLight.jpg>[/img]
Light shone through the container refracts pure white.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ORME/wpg-small.jpg>[/img]
[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ORME/wpg-large.jpg>[/img]
small/large

^^^^^

sizes for sale at:
<http://www.whitepowdergold.com/>
(best priced sales site)

Laurence Gardner's site:
<http://graal.co.uk/whitepowdergold.html>

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ORME/wpgjpg1.jpg>[/img]

calls it "etherium":
<http://www.energeticnutrition.com/hi/gold.html>
(basically a sales site)

ostensibly "for plants":
<http://www.pureganic.com/>
(another sales site)

contains some scientific articles:
<http://www.asc-alchemy.com/mono.html>
(links to David Hudson material)

writings on "AMRITA" by Aleister Crowley:
<http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/lib343.htm>
(the Great Beast on the Elixir of Life!)

"ORME" at the library of Alexandria site:
<http://www.halexandria.org/dward466.htm>
(thouroughly well cross-referenced)

lecture by David Hudson:
<http://www.karenlyster.com/hudson.html>
(the modern day discoverer speaks science!)

scientific literature page from Alexandria:
<http://www.halexandria.org/dward477.htm>
(links to good articles)

instruments of the work:

[url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/chart.jpg>][img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/img101.jpg>[/img][/url]

^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^^

Click for full chart .jpg

key to reading the above chart:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/chartkey.jpg>[/img]

transformation of topology for the key:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/img022.jpg>[/img]

-ben

the working space:

the working space in daylight:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010001.JPG>[/img]

the working space in twilight:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010011.JPG>[/img]

the working space at night:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010075.JPG>[/img]

-ben

additional implements of the work:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010018.jpg>[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010077.JPG>[/img]

-ben

the working for the zohar:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010007.JPG>[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/chart1/P1010062.JPG>[/img]

-ben

[quote="New Advent
Catholic Encyclopedia"]

The Trinity is the term employed to signify the central doctrine of the Christian religion -- the truth that in the unity of the Godhead there are Three Persons, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, these Three Persons being truly distinct one from another. Thus, in the words of the Athanasian Creed: "the Father is God, the Son is God, and the Holy Spirit is God, and yet there are not three Gods but one God." In this Trinity of Persons the Son is begotten of the Father by an eternal generation, and the Holy Spirit proceeds by an eternal procession from the Father and the Son. Yet, notwithstanding this difference as to origin, the Persons are co-eternal and co-equal: all alike are uncreated and omnipotent. This, the Church teaches, is the revelation regarding God's nature which Jesus Christ, the Son of God, came upon earth to deliver to the world: and which she proposes to man as the foundation of her whole dogmatic system.

In Scripture there is as yet no single term by which the Three Divine Persons are denoted together. The word *trias* (of which the Latin *trinitas* is a translation) is first found in Theophilus of Antioch about A.D. 180. He speaks of "the Trinity of God [the Father], His Word and His

Wisdom ("Ad. Autol.", II, 15).[/quote]

-source: <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15047a.htm>

So, we see that the Divine Trinity is indeed at the very heart of the Christian religion. However, in spite of this being true, it is unknown how or where exactly this doctrine originated. The, "God the father, God the son, and God the holy spirit" trinity itself was never entered into dogma by any pope or council. The oldest known example of the father-son-ghost trinity is in the Athanasian Creed, however it is impossible to date even the authenticity of this creed to its alledged author!

[quote="New Advent Catholic Encyclopedia"]For the past two hundred years the authorship of this summary of Catholic Faith and the time of its appearance have furnished an interesting problem to ecclesiastical antiquarians. Until the seventeenth century, the "Quicunque vult", as it is sometimes called, from its opening words, was thought to be the composition of the great Archbishop of Alexandria whose name it bears.

An elaborate attempt was made in England, in 1871, by E.C. Ffoulkes to assign the Creed to the ninth century. From a passing remark in a letter written by Alcuin he constructed the following remarkable piece of fiction. The Emperor Charlemagne, he says, wished to consolidate the Western Empire by a religious, as well as a political, separation from the East. To this end he suppressed the Nicene Creed, dear to the Oriental Church, and substituted a formulary composed by Paulinus of Aquileia, with whose approval and that of Alcuin, a distinguished scholar of the time, he ensured its ready acceptance by the people, by affixing to it the name of St. Athanasius.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/02033b.htm>

This account regarding Charlemagne should surely be taken as such, being as how it is likely based on the popular confusion of the "doctrine" of the Trinity with the Order of Trinitarians.

[quote="New Advent Catholic Encyclopedia"]Finally, the Order of Trinitarians, which exists to the present day, had at first no other object, as is recalled by the primitive title: "Ordo S. Trinitatis et de redemptione captivorum". its founder, St. John of Math, a native of Provence and a doctor of the University of Paris, conceived the project under the pious inspiration of a pious solitary, St Felix of Valois, in a hermitage called Cerfroid, which subsequently became the chief house of the order. Innocent III, though little in favor of new orders, granted his approbation to this enterprise in a Bull of 17 December, 1198. [/quote]

-source: <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/15045d.htm>

-ben

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]The term "individual rights" is a redundancy.[/quote]

Wrong. Then the opposite would hold true as antithetical, it does not. The increasing of one person's "individual rights" is the gradual decreasing of the freedom of the masses. At its pinnacle is totalitarianism, ala Rome. When the "individual rights" of any given individual are extended to their utmost extreme, the result is that there is no freedom for the masses.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]A "right" is a moral principle defining and sanctioning a man's freedom of action in a social context. There is only one fundamental right (all the others are its consequences or corollaries): a man's right to his own life.[/quote]

Rand is dodging the issue that ANY "right" LIMITS Freedom. She is implying that one "unit" of "freedom" is called "life," and that all other "rights" are sub-categories of this.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]As to his neighbors, his rights impose no obligations on them except of a negative kind: to abstain from violating his rights.[/quote]

The ole "your rights end at the tip of my nose," routine.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]Any alleged "right" of one man, which necessitates the violation of the rights of another, is not and cannot be a right....There can be no such thing as "the right to enslave."[/quote]

That's debatable, to say the least. Machiaveli, for one, would disagree, as would De Sade AND Masoch. Not to mention the founding fathers...

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]A right does not include the material implementation of that right by other men; it includes only the freedom to earn that implementation by one's own effort.[/quote]

the ole tried and true, "pursuit of happiness" bull. She makes all this sound like physics.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]there are, in fact, no "economic rights," no "collective rights," no "public-interest rights." There are no "rights of consumers" There are no "rights to a 'fair' wage or a 'fair' price" There are no "rights" of special groups, there are no "rights of farmers, of workers, of businessmen, of employees, of employers, of the old, of the young, of the unborn."[/quote]

and yet there is tax law. Go figure.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]Bear in mind that the right to property is a right to action, like all the others: it is not the right to an object, but to the action and the consequences of producing or earning that object.[/quote]

bullox. Again, intermingling physics with the Garden of Eden myth while leaving out Newton.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]In accordance with the two theories of ethics, the mystical or the social, some men assert that rights are a gift of God—others, that rights are a gift of society. But, in fact, the source of rights is man's nature.[/quote]

again, this is just dodging the issue. It's not merely an **epistemological** difference. God vs. Gov't can't just be shrugged off so lightly in the name of something so trite and ill-defined as "man's nature."

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]"The source of man's rights is not divine law or congressional law, but the law of identity. A is A—and Man is Man." (Atlas Shrugged.)[/quote]

ARRGHH!!! BULLOX!! The law of identity! which is it, then? "man's nature" or the "law of identity"? If it be both, prove it.

[quote="Ayn Rand: Man's Rights"]the plundering of a country's wealth is accomplished by inflating the currency[/quote]

As is currently the situation.

-ben

hey there!, welcome.

I'm the resident crackpot here, so please allow me to answer!

[quote="Big Duke 6"]Why is it that the U.S. deserved the devastation from 9-11 because "we were asking for it, and we should get what we have been dealing out to other people all these years" whatever the fuck that means.[/quote]

Because it

A) doesn't equate: even if it's a generous estimate you've got no more than 5,000 people "who were in those buildings" (and planes) "when the planes hit." Compare that to the virtual holocaust "we" have unleashed in the centre of the fertile crescent. Just doesn't add up.

B) "we" (meaning the U.S. as you put it) WERE asking for it, but not because of our foreign policy, which, admittedly, has been to rape pillage and plunder like bezerker Vikings. The WORLD TRADE centre towers had it coming. Likewise, as long as we keep being distracted by 9-11 or the war in Iraq, then the WTO, IMF and world bank can continue doing... whatever it is they're doing.

Just hopin to clear ya'lls up.

-ben

[quote="Big Duke 6"]So when the World Bank and IMF finally "forgives" the debts of all those poor nations, they sure as hell will have an excellent bond rating after that! Think of all the future loans they'll get after that![/quote]

well, I'm sure it's more than just debt forgiveness that this is all about, since the WTO and IMF have both been encouraging first world nations to forgive the debts owed them by both each other (Marshall Plan) and third world nations (presumably for natural disaster relief, although I admit I can't think of how or why Africa, for example, would owe the US, for example, any money). Of course, the World Bank isn't about to stop charging steep interest rates on the money those same first world nations owe to them. But anyway...

I think it has to do with the transfer of wealth in general. For example, the entire international banking structure began with ... well technically with the Knights Templar.. but it didn't really begin on a cross-continental scale until the US civil war, when Lincoln bought Union guns with money loaned from, I think, the French national bank. One of the real disputes during the US civil war was the printing of Confederate green-backs, which, if they were traded internationally, would have to become a recognised currency. So the north went into debt, and that was the beginning of US foreign debt. We still haven't paid our own foreign debt back completely, but Clinton managed at least to balance the federal budget and eradicate the deficit between expenditures and income. (Of course, now W. has pushed the deficit into the trillions through foreign military expenditures.)

Not only has the US not paid back it's foreign debt (we have never actually even paid our membership dues to the United Nations), but the debts owed to it by other countries has become the basis for our currency! When Nixon took the US dollar off the "gold-standard" US money began being "floated" on foreign debts owed us. As the amount of debts owed us decreases, therefore (or rather, does not increase in direct porportion to the amount of debts we owe), the currency ITSELF becomes devalued. This process is known as "inflation," and translates into increased "cost of

living index" or higher costs for daily goods and services such as, for example, the cost of a gallon of gas.

So, in other words, the debts owed first world countries by third world countries are the fundamental basis for the value of the money printed by those first world countries. If first world countries forgive the debts owed to them by third world countries (as the UN and even the IMF are pushing for) then the entire value of those first world countries' currency would be worth nothing! It would essentially make the first world countries indentured servants to the World Bank.

The consolidation of all the world's wealth in the hands of the World Bank is a pretty big deal nowadays, but let's assume it could ever actually happen. The World Court (who so far has only tried one case since the turn of the millennium) would have to be exercised to intervene, even if not on behalf of the Green Voting bloc of the UN, then on behalf of America! In effect, the world bank would have to be brought under the auspices, as is the world court already itself, of the UN. Hence, one world government.

But this is a knee jerk reactionary strategy. The "grand conspiracy" for one world government cannot be so simply achieved. So, what we have instead is the US, via the Pentagon, selling itself out to independent contractor companies. Since these companies owe no debt to third world countries, it is easy enough for the US government to exceed its annual budget for them, even on corporate "bail-outs" when these companies eventually declare bankruptcy. This began early on with airline companies, but dates back even further to the breaking up of telecommunications monopolies (Ma Bell). By the eighties the fed had begun "bailing out" savings and loans bank-fronts used by pan-American drug smugglers to launder their money across the US border. Then it was Enron.

Thus, in effect, the transfer of wealth follows from third world countries, into the national currency itself of first world countries, and from there directly into the hands of private sector corporate businesses. You would think this would be a means of protecting the wealth of nations against organisations like the world bank. However, these same "local" US corporations have begun growing beyond their originally national borders, and are spilling over into foreign markets for not only labour (as with NATO and NAFTA), but also the "free trade" of capital (as with Japanese corporations).

The result of this, around the turn of the millennium, was that the first world corporations were making so much money that they could afford to loan some out to American entrepreneurs in the form of startup ".com" venture capital businesses. The international corporations then dropped all their investments in foreign markets, sold all the stock they owned in foreign corporations. This was called the "Asian contagion" because it began with Japanese and Korean nationally backed corporations, then spread to the stock markets of China and Russia, finally sweeping over the face of continental Europe and nearly bankrupting the stock market of England. You don't tend to hear too much about the "Asian contagion" in America though, because of what happened immediately after it.

By late 2000, the last year of the second millennium, the ".com" startup bubble had burst and all the loans paid out to private individuals by international corporations via loans through federally funded banks were recalled. This would have bankrupted the American economy, if all the loans that had been made to the venture capitalists had been reinvested in stocks of the US corporations by the American citizens. But they all used it to buy goods and services from telecommunications corporations, who were, ostensibly, the ones who began the pullout from Asian markets.

So, the glutted telecommunications industries (consider that the US economy is only about one million dollars a year more now than the annual income of a corporation like Bill Gates' Microsoft)

needed a scapegoat to cover up what they had just done to transfer the world's wealth. So, they turned in Ron Lay of Enron. This was supposed to be a big corporate scandal at the time, right around the 2000 election. If there were ties between Lay and either candidate it could bring criminal charges against them! Well, since then Arnold Schwarzenegger, now governor of California, DID in fact have DIRECT ties to Tim Lay personally, but no one seems to care. They don't seem to even remember.

And why?

Probably because of the neo-con confusion over the election results. One of the telecommunication industries news organisation (FOX news, which was actually run by the cousin of the neo-con candidate) declared the electoral college in error even at the same second as the votes were finished being tabulated. This was a bold move!

The results, of course, are well known by now. W. was appointed by the Supreme Court, virtually crowned Caesar. 9-11 happened, which I see as being the symbol of the Arab world throwing a big fat stone right in the face of American political funding, the World Trade Organisation (WTO) where it knew it would really hurt, and the subsequent damnable crusades of our "king" W. in Afghanistan and Iraq.

If the first Gulf War WERE an "arms-show," as the popular mind recalls it, then where are the even newer, higher tech gadgets now being used by the US military in Iraq? There are none. The federal government, via the Pentagon, outsourced an incredibly inflated military budget to private sector corporations, but the corporations have failed to supply them with any new technologies in return. Why?

Perhaps it is due to the fact that these "private sector" corporations, mainly the telecommunications industries, have grown beyond the national borders of the first world countries. They have engaged in "free trade" with both foreign corporations, and therefore also the foreign national governments likewise backing these foreign versions of themselves. They have looted and pillaged from these foreign stock exchanges. They have then appointed their own head of government to their parent first world nations, the neo-cons, and begun waging a crusade against the Middle East.

The neo-cons' STATED OBJECTIVE (mission accomplished!) in engaging the Middle East in this crusade was to engage in, if not outright instigate, something they call "constant conflict." This idea was made up by the Project for a New American Century (PNAC), one of thousands of heavily funded neo-con think tanks, and in specific by a former military commander and current teacher at Culver, Ralph Peters. The group that funded this think-tank, for only one minor example, was the Carlyle Group, a round-table organisation of American politicians, OPEC members, and old military contracting corporations. This group recently took some heat since the head of the Arab House of Saud (Usama Bin Laden's uncle) and W.'s dad HW were both members, and, in Michael Moore's mind at least, this constituted a conflict of interest over the reasons for going to war in the Middle East.

But what Moore failed to realise was the grand scope of the neo-con objective, that is, to wage "constant conflict" not ONLY in the Middle East. Consider the VERY recent developments between the W. administration and China. Diplomacy like this only happened last during the Nixon administration! The idea, in any event, is to start WWII, with the western first world national armies against the third world, with the third world being funded by Communist China, essentially recreating VietNam on the scale of an "axis of evil" involving Korea, Pakistan, Iran, etc. etc. etc.

This process of "when will the other shoe drop" keeps the entire world distracted against the

MASSIVE transfer of ALL the world's wealth into the hands of the first world corporations that had JUST occurred. And why? Could it be because these same corporations are making their own move for power in the coming world government? They fund "free trade" organisations that drop taxes for the shipment of goods (and of capital) across borders (thus making money laundering virtually guaranteed by federal law) such as NAFTA and NATO. They also fund the neo-con emperor and his crusade of constant conflict.

Kinda makes you wonder where you stand in all of this.

-ben

As I've said before, I strongly feel that technological capitalism constitutes the "Dictatorship by the Proletariat" foreseen by Marx. There are basically three states of Marxist socialism:

- 1) the revolution
- 2) the dictatorship by the proletariat
- 3) anarcho-syndicalist communism

I see the perpetual micro-miniaturisation of telecommunications technologies as constituting the step between steps 2 & 3, the so-called "withering away" of the Dictatorship by the Proletariat.

But, what does all this mean?

Let's look at history itself as the Marxist "revolution." Think of history as cyclical, as Marx himself did, since Marx was a Hegelian, and Hegel formulated history as a series of political theses, economic antitheses, and socio-cultural syntheses. Even the church, Hegel saw as the product of this version of history. Marx himself could not have missed the opportunity to poke fun at a dialectical idea of "progress" by comparing it's history to that of a "revolving" circle.

Now, consider the past hundred years, since Marx's writings. There were, leading up to Marx, contemporary with him, and have been since him, several "official" type of revolutions, that being the name given to successful coup d'états. The French revolution had just happened, and given birth to the Third Estate of Napoleonic Republicanism. The American revolution had led, by the time of Marx, to a civil war over slavery. The next country that would have a revolution happened after Marx's death, but it was a country that fully embraced Marx's vision of the "revolution" as only part of a definite cycle. That country was Russia, BTW.

However, in Russia, instead of following from the Revolution, there was not a "Dictatorship BY the Proletariat," there was a dictatorship OF the Proletariat. That is, the federally-operated economy was under a single head of state — first Lenin, then Stalin, through a series of prole-czars, on down to Gorbachev who finally abolished his own position (effectively ending Soviet style "communism" which was essentially only a dictatorship). Gorbachev acted wisely and his wisdom brought an end to the Cold War era arms race between the state-side (supply-side) economy of Russia and the free market (demand based) economy of the USA.

So, since the "revolution" waged in Marx's name did not manage to produce as a direct result of it a proper "dictatorship" as according to Marx's own definition, we need not look to it for an example of the successful application of Marx's own philosophy. Let us look, instead, to "capitalist" America.

Insofar as "communist" Russia was NOT like Marx's own idea of the "third estate" of his philosophy, America is NOT like the version of "capitalism" it espouses or claims to represent. They are, basically, opposites of one another: whereas Communism made "every king a peasant," capitalism swore to make "every peasant a king." But eventually, these were always meant to trade

places: after the revolution, Communism would make "every peasant a king," and eventually capitalism would produce a dictatorship, thus making "every king a peasant."

Capitalism->anracho-syndicalism—>dictatorship.
Communism->dictatorship->anarcho-syndicalism.

Therefore, we see that, as in Russia they espoused the opposite of Marxism, under "capitalism" in the United States we have gone through a steady increase in two things: 1) corporate buying-power (De Tocqueville warned us against this before we even received the Statue of Liberty!) 2) the military industrial complex (Ike warned us specifically about this). These two things are ANTITHETICAL to free-market capitalism as it was foreseen by John Maynard Keynes.

The building up of the military through private contracting, and the "bailing out" of failed corporations, represent supply-side or state-side economics, which is the diametrical opposite of free trade and of the essence of capitalism.

So, what we have in America is, in effect, a dictatorship, identical to the one they had in Russia. However, rather than a dictatorship under Lenin, or Stalin, or whoever, the dictatorship of America is, or until recently had been, a faceless dictatorship. It applied all the laws of the Soviet dictatorship, but it ALSO obeyed Marx's definition of a "dictatorship" BY the Proletariat. It had no one sole benefactor. It truly fulfilled its promise of making "every peasant a king."

However, now capitalism is being split. It is being split drastically between the haves and the have nots. This too, was foreseen by Marx: it simply "wither away." In other words, as capitalism itself becomes a dictatorship outright, its purpose will change from one of economics to government, however, as it stops being economically practical, the use for it by the people will significantly decrease. Once capitalism purchases for itself a single head of state, take Andrew Jackson for example, then it drains money from the masses, in effect, corporations are behind taxation.

And when this happens, when corporations rule the government, their philosophy ceases to be "capitalism" and is magically transformed into "fascism." This is, in essence, a dictatorship by the bourgeoisie, which is quite like the dictatorship by the proletariat predicted by Marx. However, in the US at least, corporate fascism did not last long, and as I write this, the dictatorship by corporations, in effect the dictatorship by a class of citizens, is already coming to a close.

The classism that immediately followed after Marx's time period — the black-shirt strike-breakers, the early labour unions, Mao Tse Tung, etc. — has waned into the background noise of the American suburbs. This is when capitalism and communism cross paths, moving from one opposite extreme to the other.

Capitalism->fascism->political dictatorship<-sovietism-<Communism

Of course, from a political dictatorship either coming from Soviet-style Communism or from fascist modern capitalism, the course of action that follows is the same. It's proven true from the history of every dictatorship that has not ended itself in a war of attrition or expansion.

Dictatorship, by nature, cannot survive.

Whether you acknowledge the class dictatorship of American capitalism as "fascist" or as "socialist" is irrelevant to the point that it IS a dictatorship (over politics) by a whole class of citizens (in our case the bourgeoisie). This is, as much as history will permit, in accord with the vision of Marx.

Now, whether this will be followed with a revolution by the next class on the food chain, thus a literal dictatorship by the proletariat of America (which is HIGHLY unlikely), or whether this will be followed with what Marx predicted, a "withering away" of the class dictatorship, remains to be seen. Evidence of the "withering away" of ANY dictatorship (of which our current class-based system is the first of its kind) can be found from the Egyptians, through the Romans, to Charlemagne, through even the USSR herself. Without someone else starting a war against it (as with Hitler) or the dictatorship itself starting a war (as with Napoleon) the only other end for any dictatorship is withering away.

Now, there is only one last step in the Marxist dialectic triplicity: anarcho-syndicalism. This is what is being led to by the "withering away" of the capitalist "dictatorship" (by the bourgeoisie). The reason for this is that capital itself is becoming synonymous with information, or more to the point, the transference of electronic data. Eventually, we won't have national economies, we will have a global telecommunications system.

The basic tenets of Anarcho-Syndicalism were laid down by Bakunin during, I reckon, the second Continental Congress of international socialists. It depends largely on there being a single global dictatorship before it can efficiently become possible. It cannot exist, in other words, in competition with any of the prior existing systems of economics. On the other hand, it follows quite elegantly from any form of politics, and particularly goes well with direct Democracy.

Anarchy implies lawlessness, however, when in combination with syndicalism, or the use of small labour communes, or syndicates, it implies ONLY an economic methodology, and does not directly impute POLITICAL anarchy. In fact, a direct democracy between these small communes would most likely be the last version of governmental organisation necessary before global telecommunications causes even this to become obsolete.

Which brings me directly to my point:

As the telecommunications technology becomes more and more portable, as it becomes wearable, for example, as is virtually the next step in its current course of development, but eventually, even as it becomes nano-tech the same size of our molecular cells, or even smaller, atomic machines the size of quanta... as technology "shrinks" in short... the need for any alternative form of commerce decreases.

Take credit cards, as the modern fad form of money in our credit-based capitalist economy. A single credit card alone accesses untold sums of finances, whereas before, this money would have come only in cash, or in some other form of traded resource, such as silver or gold. The "form" of cash has come to be more and more compact as the "amount" this "form" represents has dissipated and become greater though, as with credit in bank accounts, more nebulous. Solid finance has been liquidated and even this has begun evaporating.

Eventually, the same result as is achieved now by a collection of credit cards, each one representing access to its own different and unique bank account, there will be a single credit-card, which will probably be issued as a personal ID by the global government. Eventually, both tasks can be accomplished, along with many others, by simply implanting a metal strip into our skin. This could serve as not only something that could be scanned for the purposes of making financial transactions, but as an antenna connecting us to a global telecommunications network.

As the technology becomes smaller in "form," it grows greater in the number of its potential applications. Some people even use "esoteric machines" or "mind machines" now. These are models of electrical or mechanical machines made out of paper and string that these people believe can actually accomplish all the same feats as their actual electrical or mechanical counterparts. Ridiculous, of course, but it caught Burroughs' attention.

Likewise, what seems highly advanced thinking, such as the magnetic strip antenna implant, will eventually be considered extremely primitive. This means that, if we follow Marx's thinking of history as cyclical or repeating, perhaps what we now consider primitive (such as stone henge) might have been accomplished by technologies that we, until rediscovering, consider too far-fetched to even possibly exist.

In other words, it is likely that the final stage of Communism, that of anarcho-syndicalism, may already be the effective rule in place. For example, the "dictatorship" BY the bourgeoisie OVER the proletariat is not ALL that occupies the bourgeoisie's time. They obey a code of moral conduct amongst themselves that can be best likened to hedonism. In short, the relationships between self-styled capitalists most approximates Anarcho-syndicalism. Soon, this law will govern us all.

Afterall, the poor man's technology of tomorrow is simply the rich man's technology of today!

So, while mystics probe the cyclical nature of the history of technology, the self-styled capitalist "dictatorship" BY the bourgeoisie encourage "progress" to a "New Age" or even to a "Novus Ordo Seclorum." If they fantasise this will be a direct dictatorship, fascism by one class over the other, or if they accept that even such a dictatorship as that would be bound to fall eventually, either way, the development of the technology itself is going to overlap them.

Once technology becomes wearable, and, beyond that, once it becomes implantable, once it becomes only virtually unidentifiably different from the self-definition of humanity, then there will be no use for money, and no need for government. The coming modern era will be much like how Adam lived in the Garden of Eden: knowing all, and living forever.

Human access to VRAI (virtual reality artificial intelligence) will eventually not even be limited to a physical portal or even only temporary use. Eventually, humanity will leave our physical bodies altogether and pass into the realm of higher dimensions accessible through even our current computer technologies. The environments we can create only in CGI simulation and the calculations we can perform now are nothing besides what we will be able to fully immerse ourselves in once the technology becomes synonymous with our self. The use of physical clones to continue to carry our new technological "forms" of self completes the fate of man.

So, you see, essentially, where I am going with my theory now about how capitalism is really communism.

-ben

[quote="benpadiah on blairwitch.net"]

[b]SUNSPOTS[/b]

- recap

So we have seen it takes about 2,000 years for the zodiacal "ages" of the sun to change from one sign to another, and that this is because it takes about 24,000 years for the precession of the poles to reposition earth relative to the sun for it to have risen on the same day in each of the twelve zodiacal signs. We have also seen that it takes roughly twice this long for the combination of polar precession and earth's elliptical orbit to effect the millennial equivalent of the seasons, known as ice ages.

- Sunspots

Now, what we may or may not learn in school is that the earth really has two polar axes: a geographic pole and an electromagnetic pole.

The sun also has an electromagnetic pole. As the sun's electromagnetic pole rotates about its polar axis, the sun's electromagnetic field coils up around it, like a ball of twine. This is because the sun is ignited gas, and its surface rotates differentially: the region around the equator rotates more slowly than the region around the poles. This causes the ordinarily longitudinal electromagnetic field lines of the sun to be pulled around its latitude, and thus to form "coils" like a "twine ball"

The longer this process goes on, the closer these emf lines get to each other. When they touch or overlap they form colder, dark spots on the surface of the sun. These "sunspots" always occur in pairs. Sometimes they shoot protons - burning gas particles - off into space. These are called flares. Most of the time, one sunspot shoots a flare out and another sunspot re-absorbs it. These are called prominences.

- Sunspot Cycle

Every eleven years sunspots increase. The reason for this is not fully understood, but I suspect the solar weather is caused by a combination of electromagnetic polar precession (i.e. differential rotation) and the sun's place in its orbit around the center of the Milky Way galaxy.

- Mini Ice Ages

When sunspot number is low, the hemisphere of earth facing the sun will not be as warm as it usually is in that same position in its elliptical orbit. When this occurs there is a "mini ice age" when all seasons are uncommonly colder. Such occurred in Europe around 400 AD.

By dating these mini ice ages, we can create a much longer sunspot cycle than merely the eleven year cycle of increase. Doing so yields a greater sunspot cycle of ~ 1000 years, over which time the sunspots increase per increment of eleven years.

[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"]

Hey everybody! I am starting this thread because it has come to my attention that at least two of us on this board (enough for a good conversation) are interested in QBLH.

To any of the rest of you that don't know what QBLH is: the short answer is that it is Jewish mysticism.

While it has its doctrinal origins in Saffhardic Spain, its apocryphal origin traces back much earlier to the time of Moses. Supposedly, the QBLH was inscribed on the original stone tablets which Moses brought down from Mt. Sinai and smashed when he found his people worshipping a golden idol. He then brought down the 10 commandments, which have become the cornerstone of the three main western religions.

I am also including in the subject-heading for further conversation the concept of gnosis. Gnosis is the idea of divine enlightenment which can be reached through QBLH. Its origins are from the middle east around the time of the life of Jesus, and many modern scholars assert that Jesus himself was a gnostic, and his followers an early gnostic school.

Lastly, I would like this thread to address the topic of Thelema, Aleister Crowley's school of mysticism and magick. Thelema is Greek for "will" and it was Crowley's assertion that magick was "the science and art of causing change to occur in conformity with one's

will."

If this thread survives long enough, I may even demonstrate how these trends all tie into the Blair Witch Project.[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"]

QBLH LINKS:

SPECIFIC WORKS

[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/jud/yetzirah.htm]Sefer Yetzirah[/url]

the priemier work on QBLH. The first book anyone should read on the subject.

[url=http://216.239.39.104/search?q=cache:j6Ta-

mCtRIMC:www.geocities.com/alex_sumner/bahir.pdf+the+book+of+bahir&hl=en]Sefer ha

Bahir[/url]

Written in the first century AD, presented in a round table forum, another MUST READ.

[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/jud/gfp/gfp.htm]the Guide for the Perplexed[/url]

Moses Maimonides, a truly enlightened renaissance mystic, expounds on biblical interpretation.

[url=http://www.gnostic.org/kybalionhtm/kybalion.htm]the Kybalion[/url]

the physics of the QBLH, presented consicely, by three initiates into the mysteries.

[url=http://www.workofthechariot.com/TextFiles/Translations.htm]key texts[/url]

further essential texts in online and downloadable pdf. form.

GENERAL SITES

[url=http://www.digital-brilliance.com/kab/link.htm]Kabbala links[/urL]

(some may have become inactive)

[url=http://www.kabbalah.info/]Kabbalah.info[/urL]

the priemier QBLH site online.

[url=http://dir.yahoo.com/Society_and_Culture/Religion_and_Spirituality/Faiths_and_Practices

/Judaism/Kabbalah/]yahoo.com kabbalah directory of sites[/urL]

[url=http://servantsofthelight.org/Links/Group_6.html]Servants of the Light: links to

esoterica[/url]

[url=http://dir.yahoo.com/Society_and_Culture/Religion_and_Spirituality/Faiths_and_Practices

/Occult/]yahoo.com Occult directory of sites[/url]

[url=http://www.halexandria.org/]Library of Alexandria[/url]

an interesting view. Follow the links about ORMES...

[url=http://www.kheper.net/topics/index.html]Topcs at Kheper.net[/url]

(some are incomplete)

[url=http://www.geocities.com/elemental_adept/links.html]Links[/url]

a great list of fully functional links to all topics spiritual and esoteric

[url=http://www.mayimhayim.org/Torah%20Codes.htm]Torah Codes[/url]

[url=http://www.unclejoes.com/biblecodes.htm]Bible Codes[/url]

[url=http://www.soulinvitation.com/indexdw.html]Dan Winter[/url]

[url=http://www.meru.org/]Meru[/url][[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"]

GNOSIS LINKS:

SPECIFIC WORKS

[url=http://www.bible-history.com/resource/wc_dead.htm]Dead Sea Scrolls[/url]

[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/nhl.html]Nag Hammadi Library[/url]

[url=http://www.meta-

religion.com/World_Religions/Christianity/Other_Books/Nag_Hammadi/nag_hammadi_library.ht

m]Nag Hammadi Library[/url]

[url=http://www.fortunecity.com/tinpan/drumandbass/315/bindx.htm]pseudepigrapha,

apocrypha, apocrapha, dead sea scrolls, etc.[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/chr/apo/index.htm]Apocrypha index[/url]
[url=http://graal.co.uk/]Laurence Gardner[/url]

GENERAL SITES

[url=http://www.webcom.com/~gnosis/library.html]Gnostic Society Online Library[/url]
[url=http://members.aol.com/AJRoberti/rg/links.htm]Links on Gnosticism[/url][[/quote]

[quote ="benpadiah"]

THELEMA LINKS:

SPECIFIC WORKS

[url=http://www.the-equinox.org/]the Equinox[/url]
[url=http://outercol.org/]Outer College Curriculum[/url]
[url=http://www.canonbury.ac.uk/library/index.htm]CMRC Library[/url]
[url=http://freemasonwatch.freepress-freespeech.com/moralsanddogma.html]Morals and Dogma by Albert Pike[/url]
[url=http://www.bilderberg.org/1999mins.htm]Bilderberg minutes 1999[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/lib343.htm]Amrita by Crowley[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/lib78.htm]On Tarot by Crowley[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/lib888.txt]St. Bernard Shaw by Crowley[/url]
[url=http://www.esotericarchives.com/dee/index.html]Writings of John Dee[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/]OTO section of sacred-texts online library[/url]
[url=http://tracingboard.com/blue_degrees.htm]Blue Degrees of Masonry[/url]
[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/nec/necro.htm]Necronomicon[/url]

GENERAL SITES

[url=http://otohq.org/oto/]OTO US HQ[/url]
[url=http://dir.yahoo.com/Society_and_Culture/Social_Organizations/Freemasonry/]yahoo.com Freemasonry directory[/url]
[url=http://www.levity.com/alchemy/rosicros.html]Rosicrucianism[/url]
[url=http://www.leftfield-psi.org/gallery/audio.html]Crowley mp3s[/url]
[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"]

The main reason I started this discussion (here in particular) was to illustrate a point about the path from mysticism to illumination toward freedom. I'll break this down a little.

QBLH (qabala, kabbalah, etc) is essentially an orientation of ten attributes on a lattice shape known as the "tree of life." This lattice shape is actually a fourth dimensional hypercube. Meditation on this shape, particularly progressing through the series of the ten attributes as a kind of guided meditation, opens one's consciousness up to higher dimensions.

Gnosis (Greek for, essentially, "experience") is acquired from learning about these higher dimensions through these types of guided meditations. Here, of course, by higher dimensions, I am merely using a more technical term for elevated states of consciousness, "deep" thoughts, and spiritual or transcendental experiences. There was a big trend in the sixties of "turning on, tuning in and dropping out" which are all basically gnostic concepts. The Essenes (who wrote the Dead Sea Scrolls) were gnostics.

Thelema (Greek for the Will) was a concept brought up during the twentieth century by self-proclaimed magician Aleister Crowley. His dictums: "Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law," and "Love is the Law, Love Under Will," are the cornerstones of his

teaching. Lesser known, though IMO possibly even more important, were his musings on the difference between the will of the self (equivalent to Freud's concept of the Id) and the higher, or "True" Will (which Crowley associated with God and with spiritual guides he called "Holy Guardian Angels").

I believe that these three ideas, representing a process of self-evolution over time, from guided meditation to enlightenment toward the freedom of the will from the illusory constraints of desires, are, among other possibly more important things, key to understanding all sorts of supernatural phenomenon, such as the occurrences conveyed, though enigmatically, by TBWP.

I'd like to return to this topic again sometime in the future and share some further views on how all of this ties into the film, but right now I have to go eat breakfast. Hopefully I'll come back to it before too long, and maybe some of you will have even seen fit to sift through some of this, admittedly, overwhelming material.

-ben[/quote]

I lack Understanding.

This is like a King who was waiting to be married. Instead, he took a trip, and on this trip attended a wedding. When he returned, he found his bed chambre empty. All his friends had left him.

Do you see? He was married in spirit, that is: he left his home, his body; he traveled about and came to the wedding, which, as if in a dream, was not his own; when he returned from the afterlife, he found that his bride-to-be was not yet with him in the flesh. Because of this, once he is taken from life, his death will be like a wedding, returning him from the solitude of the body to his bride beyond.

Do you see? God was the one who was married! His bride was the bride of this King. That is that, for the cost of the king's being married to her in spirit, God took her spirit into the realm beyond the body. He made her His own bride, because of the vain pride of the King who wished to be married in the body as well as the spirit.

Do you see? The King is me! The bride was Shekinah! This is my karma. For the purpose of all life, even if only experienced as dying, is the reunion of the life with God, of shekina with her bride-groom.

Do you see? Understanding was like my bride-to-be. God was married to it, and so it has left me. I may catch a glimpse of it, but it shall never again return to me. This is for my pride, which sought understanding in this life, as well as beyond, for what is beyond is for God alone to understand. This is for my vanity, for my accepting the temptation to defile understanding by plucking it down before it falls on its own. I sought to embody the Shekina in my understanding, but I could not. For God alone is this glory.

I am utterly defeated. I am a shattered empty shell. I did raise up my spirit. I did wish only for Understanding. I forgave not God. For one such as me, there can be no heaven, only a hell on earth, for all my days I shall spend alone, weeping for that which God, in His Wisdom, saw fit of which to deprive me. How long I should pray no longer matters, for God, being greater even than time itself, in all my mortal days I could never sing his praises enough to be forgiven for my sin of trespass upon His will.

I wished to know the greater plan. Instead of it I shall be blind.

It is only to the Greater Glory of God that I had believed, in my blind pride, I attended. But I sought to keep this for myself. I had privately cursed at God. I had dared His divinity to make itself known unto me, and moreover, for Understanding to wed me in the flesh, for me to take that which is reserved for God and God alone and make it into a carnal thing that I could keep it and hide it away for myself.

I walked the path that led me here. I walked it all by myself, and ignored every signpost put ahead of me by God along the way. I would not turn back, and now I am in Hell itself. For I have gone into the netherworld to seek MY bride, NOT His, and because the bride is reserved for God and God alone, in my pride and in my vanity, this netherworld for me is Hell, while for the bride Heaven, and I shall not find MY bride where I seek, for even as Heaven and Hell are opposites, so shall she and I be forever parted.

For Shekina, the kingdom of Heaven. For God, Shekina. For me, Hell is being without MY bride. Do you see? There can be no understanding for me. I myself can never understand, for I have gone into Hell to find her, and I have sought her inside of myself. But the Shekina is not of the kingdom of Hell, and Understanding is beyond merely the self.

Let the punishment fit the crime.

I cannot explain to you the glory of God's greater plan. His plan for me is all I know, for my fate can be known through my karma. I have sinned greatly against God, I have attempted to bring Him down, and I have attempted to mimic Him. I wanted these things for Him, as if my wants were for things He didn't already have. I wanted only for myself, and moreover that which I wanted for is for God alone.

All of this, and now, I look back, and I do not understand. Along the way, I gave up understanding. That is why I am now in hell. I have come to hell in search of understanding, in search of understanding why I lost my bride. But it was only by going to Hell that I lost my understanding. I went to hell to search for what I lost by going there. That's hell.

God guided my actions in sending me here, but once here I am, my actions are entirely my own. For God punished my sin by making me commit it. The punishment came in the same motion in the same moment as the crime. For God, greater than mortal time, there is no before or after. There is only that which IS. And therein lies my sin. For me now it is an eternal recurrence.

I sinned in pride, in vanity. I sought to test the Will of God. I sought to know His greater plan. I sought to reveal Shekina through my own karma, as if God's greater plan could be contained in it's design and pattern. And now, my punishment is my shame, my self-loathing. Instead of understanding God's greater plan, I cannot even understand myself any longer. Instead of the reunion of the bride with God, I have wrought the division of the Singular Godhead. And for all of this I have blamed God.

I want to humble myself before God. But it is too late. God's judgment has come swiftly for me, though it is also eternal. I am naught. In the end, which, for me, is only the end of my life, not even the ends of my karma, I am not God, I am not even Satan. I am no one special or out of the ordinary at all. I am just another human being, here on planet earth. My dreams mean nothing to anyone. I am one of over six billion. I am not prepared to accept a higher destiny than this, so in the end I will die alone.

I will not live to see the creations of my karma come to work. My karma is greater even than my life. And my life is all I have. My life given to me by God as a chance for me to learn a lesson that I do not yet understand. I do not understand it, because I choose to not understand it. Because God knew I would choose this, he allowed me to choose this, and therein is the lesson of my life. The

lesson I do not understand.

I will either be married in 2012, or I will die then. Perhaps both.

Consider that I, being born in 1977, was of the college class of 2000. I will be 33 years old, the age that Christ was when he began his ministry, in 2011.

In 2012, the sun will cross the galactic ecliptic and align earth with both itself and the black hole at the center of the Milky Way. This may not seem important. This may not even seem interesting. But it represents something to me. It is a symbol of our age.

Long ago, I had decided to fulfill the role of the second coming during the millennarianism surrounding the turn of the second millennium. I decided, "somebody has to," and it was as simply done as that.

I began researching the occult in highschool. I was particularly impressed with a drawing of the "tree of life" diagram by Aleister Crowley. I sought to learn as much as I could about Crowley and QBLH.

By 1999 I had completed reading the Confessions, and had just finished drafting (using a coffee cup for a compass) my own model of the "tree of life" diagram. That was when I went to see the Blair Witch Project, which was released around this very time of year.

I saw the special for it on SciFi Channel, and was hinted at about the end by a friend who had already seen it opening weekend. I went the following Friday night. As I walked in I saw all the movies playing (except for Disney's Inspector Gadget) were of an occult theme.

Only too late, as I walked through the AMC20 lobby, did I realise my prophecy had been fulfilled. Through an act of my own magick I had manifested this experience. It was my own coming of age ritual, and it was generalisable to the whole world at that moment, the turning of the millennium.

After I entered the theatre and sat through the previews, the movie began. Immediately I saw the test take form. I saw myself, my friend Michael, and our mutual ex-girlfriend (my reknowned ex) being portrayed by the characters on screen. Michael was Mike, my ex- was Heather, and I myself was Joshua Leonard.

Now, Teknorat has helped me recently come to see this for the truth. It is, he explains, not uncommon to see one's own character being portrayed in a movie. To him this just means it is, "a good movie." However, apparently people must tend to group into some pretty mundane stereotypes, since the majority of characters in modern movies are so shallow.

Of course, all of my perceptions of what my seeing BWP just then represented, and the apparent symbolism to me of the characters, can easily enough all be explained away by drugs. Of course, one could also venture the hypothesis that I only used those drugs to have an excuse for having these types of perceptions naturally, a justification, or a way out.

However, nonetheless, take but one minor example in the form of the NAME alone of Joshua Leonard. Joshua hearkens back to the biblical Jesus, the "first coming" of my own reincarnated soul. Leonard refers to the beginning of the solar rising in a new sign of the zodiac every 2000 years, this current age we are entering being Leo for the summer solstice. But I digress.

Most of my life since that event has been spent in an attempt at burying that this event happened. But at the time I was filled with the energy of the spirit of the age. The so-called "zeitgeist."

I did some very foolish things in the aftermath of that event... things I cannot take back. But it is my sincere hope I can find redemption from these things, and my sincere belief that only death would prevent me from trying, and then, only for a moment.

I love my ex. Very VERY much. In a dream I had the other night we were being married. I was so happy that I knelt before her to offer her my vows, and upon conclusion hugged her to me at the hips.

But what I have done to her surpasses disgustingness. It is literally a sin what I have done to her. I pushed her away from me when all I wanted was to draw her close. But I threatened to kill myself if she would leave me. This is too much for anyone to have to bear.

The negative energy I stirred up by doing this was enough to drive her own parents to divorce, and for her to move with her father to Indiana. She mourned my absence from her life, she read by candle light until she lost the best years of her eye sight.

And why? Why did I drive her away? Why did I make of her a widow child??

It was only because of my sickness. I understand that now. My Christ-complex was all a part of that. And it was for fear of losing her that I drove her away. I wanted to save her from whatever was going to happen to me for that choice I had made so long before, the choice to symbolise the millennium. I had no idea what might happen, but I knew it would be better for her if she was far away from me.

Now I know that that was crazy. I know this now because I have finally accepted this to be true of myself. I, Jonathan Barlow Gee, am crazy. I suffer even now from the clear delusion that I am the reincarnation of Yeshuah Ben Padijah, otherwise known as Bar Pandera, the Panther, author of the Angel Scroll from the east bank of the Dead Sea, contemporary to the community of Qumran on the west bank. I submerge myself in pious study of Enoch, the Metatron, even as, it is said, did he. I am hopelessly lost.

I have turned my back against my own destiny, as provided to me by God Almighty. Even like in the Last Temptation of Christ, I've crawled down off my crucifix to seek love, and, promptly losing it, to pursue the mysteries of Satan. I have no excuse for this besides it being the interpretation bestowed upon me by madness. And how can I believe else, if I were sane?

Yet still, because I am a lunatic, my delusion sinks even further. I see the Egyptian pantheon in my love triangle with Mike and our ex, I see the progression thus of all of history through me, leading up to the moment when I could have fulfilled my destiny and become the Messiah. And at that moment, I see my greatest moment of triumph, and my ultimate failure. For would that I could go back to that moment, and have done it properly, all would be forgiven that happened as its result, both before and after. I long ardently for that!!

But I know that, no matter how simple it is for me to remember this event, and to concoct diagrams to depict time travel, I cannot go back in time to then. I have to live with what I've done. I have to accept myself as this failure that I've become. Accepting myself is the first step toward recovery from my mental illness. I cannot hope to have any form of productive life until I first begin to recover from my mental illness.

And so I keep this blog. Hoping that it will serve as a record, something to be preserved of my essence, something to serve as a beacon for my love and my sanity to find their way back to me. Perhaps this is, after all, how the change comes. Little by little, I can get to know who I truly am, the man behind all these strange delusions.

If you accept the concept of there being two wills, those being...

1) the lesser will: the id, the instincts, the senses, etc. Fate.

and

2) the true will: what is best for us to do, right thought, action, speech, etc. Destiny.

then you will see that we are only truly Free when BOTH wills are free, and this only occurs when we subjugate them BOTH into alignment with each other. When our short-term fate pursues the best interest of our long-term destiny, when we make choices in the present that will benefit us in the future, when our objectives are for the Greater Good, then and ONLY then will we be truly Free.

This reconciles all the difficult paradoxes of "free will." For example, there is certainly no God in ALL existence that will prevent you pre-emptively from, say, robbing a bank. However, since this action would gratify only the lesser will, then it would cause an increase in entropy, essentially creating chaos, that would act as a vacuum which would naturally infuse order from the Higher Will, or the True Will. In other words, if it was not in your truest, purest destiny to be successful in robbing a bank, you would be "guilty" for doing it, and this would bring about consequences such as being caught and most likely imprisoned.

The freedom of the lesser will, which is ONLY temporary, enslaves the higher will to consequences contrary to itself. Similarly, the freedom of ONLY the higher will, that is, when one acts without choice to pursue their True and inevitable destiny, but when one is, say, forced to do so against their lesser will, against their own instincts, then this creates a vacuum of order that will invariably result in an influx of chaos, as with rebellion.

However, if we FREELY choose to act in accordance with what we KNOW will be the most successful and rewarding consequences, then and ONLY then can we rightly consider ourselves truly Free. When the lower and the upper are in alignment, then and ONLY then can we become a focal conduit for the full energy of the Higher Power. What does this mean though?

For example, when we align the instincts and the id with the right choices, that is, when we find our own path from choice to choice that will lead us to the consequences we choose to desire, then we experience the alignment of our present existence with divine ideals. The Higher Power we channel through us as we travel this path, which we lay out for ourselves, is nothing more nor less than Mind Over Matter: the best of all possible conclusions animating our immediate reactions.

Therefore, the concept of free will does not contradict there BEING a path laid out for us, even one we CHOOSE to lay out before ourselves, it merely means that we are "free" to choose to follow this path or not. The presence of this path some people believe to be direct and irrefutable evidence for the concept of a Creator Deity, that is, an external locus of control that acts as our Guide as we move along our path. Either we are in keeping with the true will of the higher power or we are straying from the "straight and narrow" way leading to reunion of the self with God.

It does not, however, offer any form of empirical evidence other than personal experience for this interpretation of the Creator Deity. For example, if we were to follow this interpretation of the True Will being equivalent with the Plan of God, then it would not immediately imply what this Plan of God would indeed BE for us each individually. Thus, this type of insight may succeed in inspiring SOME to seek the way laid out for them that constitutes the path to their True desires, but it does not immediately RESULT in ANYONE instantly KNOWING what that path is, let alone WHY it is how it is.

thanks lyngate!

okay, so, BR, let's try to delve into political philosophies here and see what we can turn up.

It's basically Thomas Hobbes, author of *Leviathan*, who started the entire "brutish, nasty and short" school of thought on the origins of our species. He also put forth the ongoing notion that when we first come into existence we are essentially a "blank slate." At that point, which was during the very beginning of Humanism in post-DesCartes Enlightenment Europe, the opposite outlook was being voiced by John Locke, whose *Treatise on Government* focused on the "social compact" that so inspired the US founding fathers.

By the mid 1800's it was already that syphillitic Anti-Christ authour Nietzsche who was playing the devil's advocate of the "blank slate" "brutish nasty and short" approach. He argued that the "will to power" of human action be unfettered by religious moralism, and thus proclaimed that "God is dead." By the mid 1900's existentialism, the school of philosophers since Nietzsche, was being vocalised by Jean Paul Sartre, who wrote that "existentialism is a humanism," and tried to return the concept of having an "existential crisis" under the umbrella terminology that had fostered the concept of ideal rights.

It was around this time that Ayn Rand was writing, and she continued to champion Nietzsche's perverse and sociopathic inverted value system, even picking up some of his more choice aphorisms for his foes the religious moralists. While Nietzsche wrote about the altruistic ideal as if it were a sickness, Rand attempts to confront it by "objectivism" and saying that, essentially, it does not logically follow.

Of course, then there's the whole concept of whether logic itself is something that inherently exists in nature or if it is merely a co-creation of our perception. If there was no one around to be logical, would logic cease to exist? On the one hand of this argument you have Wittgenstein, and on the other Goedel. Neither of them is very fun to read.

The whole argument basically breaks down along the lines of science versus religion. Science has been behind the "blank slate" hypothesis, supported the "brutish, nasty and short" scenario, and even claims that existence precedes essence. On the other hand, religion says there are ideals, and humanism adds that "rights" are among them.

Of course this is all nothing more than a ruse, as most of us suspect, and as a few of us understand. The idea that Science and Religion are foes is a dumb show. It is a farce perpetrated by both parties to keep us distracted from their, de facto, cooperation with one another. For example, history makes a huge deal out of the imprisonment of Gallileo. Will modern history record that one of the largest land based telescopes is actually owned and was built by the Vatican? Most likely not, and here is why:

As long as Science and Religion APPEAR to be at odds, we will continue to be blinded to the fields in which they ACTUALLY overlap. This is basically what is accomplished within institutional academia through the action of specialising department-heads. The specialists are then made to compete rather than cooperate. So, two pieces of the same puzzle may be held by one specialist in one field and another specialist in another field, and because the two different field specialists are not trained to see the commonalities between their two different fields of specialisation, the puzzle appears hopelessly complex and vague to them, and thus their findings reflect this, their worldview.

Sometimes, every once in a while, some illumination will come along. A specialist working on, say, archaeology, and a specialist working on, say, astronomy, might happen to cross paths and compare data sets. The result of this is the birth of a "new" school, such as, say, "archaeo-

astronomy" in this case, which is, if you think about it, only the resurrection of a very old, nearly completely lost school of thought already. Most of the time, however, the innate similarities between the findings of, say, a biblical anthropologist and, say, a translator of Aramaic, even, would be completely overlooked the one by the other. As long as we rely on specialisation, we remain, to that extent, in the Dark Ages.

So it is with the sects and denominations of the three Great Religions, that their parts all work AGAINST each other, and so it is with the specialised offices of all institutional Sciences, that their specialists all compete AGAINST each other. But science and religion? No. They are on the same side.

There is only One Reality, no matter how you look at it.

So, let's look a little more closely at Rand herself. An escapee from Russian Sovietism, Rand attempted to play on the same chords as Orwell, confusing Communism with Collectivism. Communism never had ANYTHING to do with Collectivism in either its conception nor its inception. Rand and Orwell were hopelessly wrong, but their "propaganda" (the contemporary name for what we now call Public Relations) did its intended damage nonetheless.

Without popular support from the grass roots Americans, the burgeoning labour unions under such auspicious leaders as Jimmy Hoffa, which were basically broken by the fifties by strike-breakers, black-shirts and the Pinkertons (the first police force!), Soviet-style Communism quickly succumbed, not to Collectivism, but to Russian Nationalism under Lenin. As soon as he had had Leon Trotsky hunted down and executed, Lenin assured his place as the first Boleshevik dictator of Russia, and he makes it quite clear in his writings that his main interest is in expanding "Communism" (Soviet-style Russian Nationalism) to other countries, by armed invasion if need be.

But, if we look at Lenin a little more closely we find that his primary backers were New York based multinational banking firms. Why would they, the epitome of the bourgeoisie, be backing Lenin if he were honestly a champion of the proletariat? So, perhaps — and of course this is all conjecture because history books don't make these types of connexions for you — Lenin was set up specifically to discredit Communism?

If you look at Communism, and Jean Paul Sartre himself was a professed socialist, you see that it is really a harmless and benign, idealistic and even utopian worldview. It does indeed recommend armed insurrection, but only against a government that is unjust to its people, and in that it is identical to the American Declaration of Independence.

Communism simply falls into the opposite school from the "blank slate," "brutish, nasty and short," school of thought. Of course, we recognise now that Nietzsche's syphilis induced ravings would lead to Hitler's Struggle with his own anti-semitism, and hopefully we still remember that the Soviet Union stood beside us on that.

At one point, right up until the Soviets took Berlin, it was considered at least somewhat acceptable to hold Socialist beliefs in America, and to value the existence somewhere else on earth of a completely alternative system of economy. Then, right around the end of the second world war, contemporary to Rand and Orwell (and Sartre), the situation reverses, and you have, by the 1950's, the Senate subcommittee witch hunt under J. Edgar Hoover and Khrushchev banging his shoe on the tabletop at the UN. How did this all happen?

Well, when the Russians and the United States were fighting their way across the face of Europe to eventually converge on Hitler's Germany, each side was busily converting the liberated people to their ideology or way of thinking. The Russians at the end of the war simply reaped the spoils of

the lands they had conquered, and dropped an iron curtain down that literally divided the city of Berlin itself into half. Or so the American propagandists would have us believe.

The US was also very active in establishing capitalist beliefs in the people they were liberating as well. For example, in Italy where the labour unions had organised against the Fascist Mussolini and were busily creating worker-owned and operating factories, the CIA came in and installed a US-friendly puppet president by rigging the nation's elections. However, from the point of view of the West, Stalin had massacred thousands of young recruited soldiers on the front lines in WWII and so that made him a bad man.

Really, the animosity started not because the two world super-powers had been aligning themselves with those nations they had liberated during the second world war. This was not the cause, this was merely an effect. The cause was a CIA "black-op" known as "Project Paperclip." Project Paperclip was a snatch-and-grab operation conducted within hours of Berlin falling to the Allies, of smuggling out by US troops of any of the remaining scientists that had stayed working for the Nazis. These KNOWN WAR CRIMINALS were then conducted to the United States where they promptly founded NASA and built the atomic bomb.

This seems like it's all so much small change, but remember at that time no one had ever seen anything on the face of the earth even remotely resembling an atomic explosion. The carnage inflicted over the face of the tiny island of Japan is as much of a war crime as the Holocaust, but had taken only seconds to accomplish.

The entire Cold War was based on nothing but the arms race. It was an attempt to see who could compete better by seeing who could build bigger and more nuclear missiles faster and cheaper. Capitalism won that one.

[quote="BRobbins"] the view that man is no more than an animal that has developed ego, and in effect, rational thought. That man being no more holy than animal,... man has to adhere to the same laws of nature that the animal kingdom,..... The law of the jungle that the weak die of its own volition, and the strong survive and rule. That you should treat the scourge of society (if it infringes upon you) as you would your own personal unwanted attributes.[/quote]

[quote="BRobbins"]This is all predicated on my assumption that man is NOT more evolved than animals, only different. This means that evil and value systems do not exist, and are simply a ego driven, ill conceived belief. That there is no positive and negative, only the fairly driven laws of survival. Left and right are equally from centered.[/quote]

first let me say that I find your thoughts and your writings here absolutely profound. They reflect a level of free-form ration that is so different from my own methodology that it, for me, would indeed be the "next" level. And although the method of your reasoning is different from my own, your conclusions are nonetheless compellingly accurate. I would even say True.

You seem to be sufficiently familiar already with the thought-process of DesCartes, so I don't feel it necessary to go into here. Suffice it to say that he reached some of the same conclusions, or rather, followed some of the same streams of consciousness, several hundred years ago as you are upon now.

Actually though, speaking of DesCartes as a starting off point, I have recently been on a similar voyage of self-discovery to his, and, by extension, your own. Although mine has suddenly taken a very different turn from focusing more on the method to focusing more on the meditations.

I find that, opposite DesCartes, I have been pursuing the mystery of the universe BEFORE delving into the mystery of the self. My method has been, essentially, to follow the same path as his, and

yourself, but to start from the opposite end and work my way back to the common starting off point.

I find that I know almost everything I can think of about the universe... all my questions, limited as my intellect is to ask them, have been answered. However, in this process of seeking, I find I have forgotten the centre: WHO I am.

Descartes began with knowledge of that, and only afterward did he question beyond. In fact, without knowledge of that which constitutes "normal" for one's SELF, one cannot even BEGIN to question where one stands within the mysteries of this universe.

However, that is how I have gone about my own research: to ask the questions of composition of nature, and only afterwards, only now, am I just beginning to wonder about my own mind, motivator of my own actions.

I have been wondering a lot about how we can change ourselves. Is it possible for me, for example, to make a conscious choice to change my personality?

This, of course, relates to all the points you have raised, but it also directly addresses some of the questions of this level, and, as this level imputes, to this order itself as a whole. (But then, the same should be able to be said of any initiatory body.)

Where does one's definition of SELF fit in relationship to one's definition of non-self, or the exterior world? I find these should be equal and opposite, but at the same time both infinite and in a one to one correspondence. This means that, as on a Cartesian square, a circle drawn connecting the points of infinity, this should contain the definition of self, and be equal to (or we could say, equally contain) the definition of non-self.

Now, most people identify infinity with God, and so they search for that concept either within the definition of self (an internal locus of control) or in what they perceive beyond themselves (an external locus of control). But these are both the same, and, by infinite extension, equal to God.

Most people, it is sad, do not look beyond their own senses to find a definition for who they are. Thus, they identify everything beyond their senses with God. Imagine that our own limited senses were like a circle at one on a Cartesian grid. Do they not see that between the origin and one there are infinite fractions? And that, at death, this one becomes nothing? Even zero itself is equal to infinity... and that, at least. Infinity permeates itself and fills even zero.

I speculate that beyond infinity the circle connecting all points infinity and the rhombus connecting all points along the origin lines and infinity have equal value. The circle is squared.

And of course, we see that physics relates with and agrees with this type of model. Such that the point infinity should agree with the speed of light (c) or the average velocity of photons in a vacuum, such that, at some point BEYOND c (at c^2 to be exact) there is a "super-symmetric" unification point equivalent, more or less, to the "big bang" at the origin point of our universe's history. The universe expands outward from this origin point in all directions, and yet exists only ever on the surface of this sphere of expansion. Beyond this point, one-to-one with infinity (where circumference, area and radius are all equal to one another, that is, at infinity), science has only recently begun to speculate the spatio-temporal dimensions unify within a warping around our expanding dimensions of "uncollapsed" super-symmetric "string" dimensions. This "warping" occurs at a sub-quantum level, where higher-dimensional geometries fill and permeate the Hilbert space between quanta.

Of course, most people fail to realise all this as being synonymous with their definition of SELF NOT because science has failed to pass this information within the realm of their physical senses,

but because they do not yet choose to realise that the contents of their MINDS are potentially synonymous with the entire universe (even beyond local physical space-time), or one-to-one with infinity.

It is possible to admit that, by my mind containing all of this information, you could say of my definition of SELF that it is equal to what most other people define as GOD. However, it is NOT my MIND containing the information that existed FIRST. The MIND can ONLY DISCOVER the pre-existent universe, in the SAME way the sense can ONLY discover their surroundings in the immediate physical world.

And until most people throw off this shackle, then it remains only for the minority of the world's population (be they animals, humans, all of earth's creations) to be able to perceive the universal One-ness within their minds.

The consensus reality serves itself, however there is a form of life, a form of existence of higher-form pattern, in all the celestial bodies, from Saturn to the sun, from the black hole at the centre of the Milky Way, to the nerve-like patterns of filaments, walls and voids formed by the nebulae, galaxies and clusters throughout our universe, and even in the electromagnetic currents pulsing through our own nerves, the perpetual shifting around of our genetic code, the cosmic particles that invisibly penetrate and permeate our merely momentarily constituent quanta, even in the higher-dimensional Light of tachyons. And this form of life, this higher-order pattern, be it of matter or energy, all of this is contained within nothing more than the mind. The mind of each of us as observer. But this does NOT mean we create it, or control it, or can change it; we only discover it, because it was there before our minds.

Of course, the definition of the Self does not need to be confined ONLY to what can be contained within or is one-to-one with our minds. And for this realm BEYOND the mind, we have invented the concept of God. God knows whatever we do not, and God, for most people, is exclusive to the world beyond the self-definition, ie. beyond the senses, as an external locus of control. Even science agrees with this when it says that if one goes "out of their mind" then one form of such self-delusion is the "God-complex" in which we enter a "schizophrenic" mode of perception that is, for all practical purposes, not confirmed by the consensus or majority reality.

For MOST people this is where the argument or the debate would end. There is God and there is the Self and they are not equal, but are opposite.

Of course, the minority maintain their OWN history, where it IS possible to make the God-concept and the definition of Self synonymous, or rather, to square the circle, even if ONLY within the mind. But it is usually contained within and behind a system of initiatory grades within an order, such as this.

Some believe there is soon coming a period of liberation, when the majority of humans will come to realise that ALL other forms of existence are nonetheless as alive as they themselves. This is when most people will come to experience such "occult" phenomena as ESP, and when some will evolve into a higher spiritual life form, possibly even leaving their current vessels behind.

But, to most, all of this just sounds like nonsense. And it may as well, since it is COMPLETELY unimportant, and even outright IRRELEVANT, to our continuing survival as a species. Even such ideas as Virtual-Reality Artificial-Intelligence (VR-AI) and cloning seem completely far-fetched ideas to Most People. Better to lag behind on issues such as abortion and public-smoking instead.

I wonder where I stand on all these types of issues. I wonder who I am. It seems to me that whenever I awake, I immediately begin life more or less right where it was when I left it off by going to sleep last. That I arise to the same level, and that I perform the same tasks and duties, as

I did the previous day, and, in all likelihood, will continue to do the next day. My life feels like it could go on even without myself being there. I go through the motions of living, but my mind is somewhere else.

It is questions such as these I have just BEGUN asking myself. I have only just BEGUN the process of self-examination. To what degree can I, myself, change myself? Into what would I want to?

-ben

thanks lyngate!

okay, so, BR, let's try to delve into political philosophies here and see what we can turn up.

It's basically Thomas Hobbes, author of *Leviathan*, who started the entire "brutish, nasty and short" school of thought on the origins of our species. He also put forth the ongoing notion that when we first come into existence we are essentially a "blank slate." At that point, which was during the very beginning of Humanism in post-DesCartes Enlightenment Europe, the opposite outlook was being voiced by John Locke, whose *Treatise on Government* focused on the "social compact" that so inspired the US founding fathers.

By the mid 1800's it was already that syphillitic Anti-Christ authour Nietzsche who was playing the devil's advocate of the "blank slate" "brutish nasty and short" approach. He argued that the "will to power" of human action be unfettered by religious moralism, and thus proclaimed that "God is dead." By the mid 1900's existentialism, the school of philosophers since Nietzsche, was being vocalised by Jean Paul Sartre, who wrote that "existentialism is a humanism," and tried to return the concept of having an "existential crisis" under the umbrella terminology that had fostered the concept of ideal rights.

It was around this time that Ayn Rand was writing, and she continued to champion Nietzsche's perverse and sociopathic inverted value system, even picking up some of his more choice aphorisms for his foes the religious moralists. While Nietzsche wrote about the altruistic ideal as if it were a sickness, Rand attempts to confront it by "objectivism" and saying that, essentially, it does not logically follow.

Of course, then there's the whole concept of whether logic itself is something that inherently exists in nature or if it is merely a co-creation of our perception. If there was no one around to be logical, would logic cease to exist? On the one hand of this argument you have Wittgenstein, and on the other Goedel. Neither of them is very fun to read.

The whole argument basically breaks down along the lines of science versus religion. Science has been behind the "blank slate" hypothesis, supported the "brutish, nasty and short" scenario, and even claims that existence precedes essence. On the other hand, religion says there are ideals, and humanism adds that "rights" are among them.

Of course this is all nothing more than a ruse, as most of us suspect, and as a few of us understand. The idea that Science and Religion are foes is a dumb show. It is a farce perpetrated by both parties to keep us distracted from their, de facto, cooperation with one another. For example, history makes a huge deal out of the imprisonment of Galileo. Will modern history record that one of the largest land based telescopes is actually owned and was built by the Vatican? Most likely not, and here is why:

As long as Science and Religion APPEAR to be at odds, we will continue to be blinded to the fields in which they ACTUALLY overlap. This is basically what is accomplished within institutional academia through the action of specialising department-heads. The specialists are then made to

compete rather than cooperate. So, two pieces of the same puzzle may be held by one specialist in one field and another specialist in another field, and because the two different field specialists are not trained to see the commonalities between their two different fields of specialisation, the puzzle appears hopelessly complex and vague to them, and thus their findings reflect this, their worldview.

Sometimes, every once in a while, some illumination will come along. A specialist working on, say, archaeology, and a specialist working on, say, astronomy, might happen to cross paths and compare data sets. The result of this is the birth of a "new" school, such as, say, "archaeo-astronomy" in this case, which is, if you think about it, only the resurrection of a very old, nearly completely lost school of thought already. Most of the time, however, the innate similarities between the findings of, say, a biblical anthropologist and, say, a translator of Aramaic, even, would be completely overlooked the one by the other. As long as we rely on specialisation, we remain, to that extent, in the Dark Ages.

So it is with the sects and denominations of the three Great Religions, that their parts all work AGAINST each other, and so it is with the specialised offices of all institutional Sciences, that their specialists all compete AGAINST each other. But science and religion? No. They are on the same side.

There is only One Reality, no matter how you look at it.

So, let's look a little more closely at Rand herself. An escapee from Russian Sovietism, Rand attempted to play on the same chords as Orwell, confusing Communism with Collectivism. Communism never had ANYTHING to do with Collectivism in either its conception nor its inception. Rand and Orwell were hopelessly wrong, but their "propaganda" (the contemporary name for what we now call Public Relations) did its intended damage nonetheless.

Without popular support from the grass roots Americans, the burgeoning labour unions under such auspicious leaders as Jimmy Hoffa, which were basically broken by the fifties by strike-breakers, black-shirts and the Pinkertons (the first police force!), Soviet-style Communism quickly succumbed, not to Collectivism, but to Russian Nationalism under Lenin. As soon as he had had Leon Trotsky hunted down and executed, Lenin assured his place as the first Boleshevik dictator of Russia, and he makes it quite clear in his writings that his main interest is in expanding "Communism" (Soviet-style Russian Nationalism) to other countries, by armed invasion if need be.

But, if we look at Lenin a little more closely we find that his primary backers were New York based multinational banking firms. Why would they, the epitome of the bourgeoisie, be backing Lenin if he were honestly a champion of the proletariat? So, perhaps — and of course this is all conjecture because history books don't make these types of connexions for you — Lenin was set up specifically to discredit Communism?

If you look at Communism, and Jean Paul Sartre himself was a professed socialist, you see that it is really a harmless and benign, idealistic and even utopian worldview. It does indeed recommend armed insurrection, but only against a government that is unjust to its people, and in that it is identical to the American Declaration of Independence.

Communism simply falls into the opposite school from the "blank slate," "brutish, nasty and short," school of thought. Of course, we recognise now that Nietzsche's syphilis induced ravings would lead to Hitler's Struggle with his own anti-semitism, and hopefully we still remember that the Soviet Union stood beside us on that.

At one point, right up until the Soviets took Berlin, it was considered at least somewhat

acceptable to hold Socialist beliefs in America, and to value the existence somewhere else on earth of a completely alternative system of economy. Then, right around the end of the second world war, contemporary to Rand and Orwell (and Sartre), the situation reverses, and you have, by the 1950's, the Senate subcommittee witch hunt under J. Edgar Hoover and Krushchev banging his shoe on the tabletop at the UN. How did this all happen?

Well, when the Russians and the United States were fighting their way across the face of Europe to eventually converge on Hitler's Germany, each side was busily converting the liberated people to their ideology or way of thinking. The Russians at the end of the war simply reaped the spoils of the lands they had conquered, and dropped an iron curtain down that literally divided the city of Berlin itself into half. Or so the American propagandists would have us believe.

The US was also very active in establishing capitalist beliefs in the people they were liberating as well. For example, in Italy where the labour unions had organised against the Fascist Mussolini and were busily creating worker-owned and operating factories, the CIA came in and installed a US-friendly puppet president by rigging the nation's elections. However, from the point of view of the West, Stalin had massacred thousands of young recruited soldiers on the front lines in WWII and so that made him a bad man.

Really, the animosity started not because the two world super-powers had been aligning themselves with those nations they had liberated during the second world war. This was not the cause, this was merely an effect. The cause was a CIA "black-op" known as "Project Paperclip." Project Paperclip was a snatch-and-grab operation conducted within hours of Berlin falling to the Allies, of smuggling out by US troops of any of the remaining scientists that had stayed working for the Nazis. These KNOWN WAR CRIMINALS were then conducted to the United States where they promptly founded NASA and built the atomic bomb.

This seems like it's all so much small change, but remember at that time no one had ever seen anything on the face of the earth even remotely resembling an atomic explosion. The carnage inflicted over the face of the tiny island of Japan is as much of a war crime as the Holocaust, but had taken only seconds to accomplish.

The entire Cold War was based on nothing but the arms race. It was an attempt to see who could compete better by seeing who could build bigger and more nuclear missiles faster and cheaper. Capitalism won that one.

[quote="BRobbins"] the view that man is no more than an animal that has developed ego, and in effect, rational thought. That man being no more holy than animal,... man has to adhere to the same laws of nature that the animal kingdom,..... The law of the jungle that the weak die of its own volition, and the strong survive and rule. That you should treat the scourge of society (if it infringes upon you) as you would your own personal unwanted attributes.[/quote]

So, perhaps with a little hindsight in perspective, you can see now why you might be more inclined, or even encouraged, to have the point of view that you have expressed here.

[quote="BRobbins"]This is all predicated on my assumption that man is NOT more evolved than animals, only different. This means that evil and value systems do not exist, and are simply a ego driven, ill conceived belief. That there is no positive and negative, only the fairly driven laws of survival. Left and right are equally from centered.[/quote]

All of this is Essentially True, except for the bit about survival, for reasons I hope I have already explained.

I could go on and on about five phallanged animals that did not evolve thumbs, or smaller cerebral

animals with no formalised language of communication, but this is clearly not the place for me to do so.

The bit about the left and right being equally from centre is superb, btw.

-ben

A couple days ago I lent a few movies to my friend. One of them was "Dick," one was called "Max," and the last one was "Shattered Glass" starring Hayden Christensen. "Dick," of course, is the movie about Betsy and Arlene, the official white house dog-walkers for President Nixon, who eventually went on to become Deep Throat. The second, "Max," starred John Cusack as an art dealer left out in the rain when his star artist, Adolph Hitler, turns to politics instead. "Shattered Glass" was about a reporter for George magazine who was caught "cooking" stories, or printing as fact his own made-up news stories, and is based on a true story.

I spent the day today watching a two-part miniseries on VHS I had taped off CBS a couple years ago. The name of the programme was "Hitler: the Rise to Power."

At one point, I stopped the movie and took a walk with my mother. I mentioned then that it bore more thought to compare the Nazis with the Neo-cons. Both are rigidly unified parties with a strong platform of nationalism and a focus on patriotism and the duty of family values. Both sought to expand the "homeland," both came to power through an act of terrorism by an unknown party that was never apprehended. Both acquire their own continued funding by exploiting the lands that they conquer.

There are really only two specific differences: one is that the Nazis were devout anti-semites, while the Neo-cons support Israeli nationalism. The other is that the Nazi party had a strong leader, whereas the neo-cons have none. George W. Bush is a figurehead, a straw-man propped up for the public to resent or to idolise. Hitler was a unifying strong-man, who brought his party together. W. is a dim-wit puppet of the Neo-con party.

One could speculate even further and compare both the Nazis AND the Neocons to the Roman Empire, for only one minor example from the history of western civilisation. One could even compare all empires as as doomed to failure as old Atlantis.

Just for one example, do a little reading up on the similarities between the Nazi "Reichstag Fire Decree" and the Neo-con "Patriot Act."

Here is section one of the Reichstag Fire Act from wikipedia.org:

[quote="Reichstag Fire Decree"]§ 1. Articles 114, 115, 117, 118, 123, 124 and 153 of the Constitution of the German Empire are suspended until further notice. It is therefore permissible to restrict the rights of personal freedom [habeas corpus], freedom of opinion, including the freedom of the press, the freedom to organize and assemble, the privacy of postal, telegraphic and telephonic communications, and warrants for house searches, orders for confiscations as well as restrictions on property, are also permissible beyond the legal limits otherwise prescribed.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reichstag_Fire_Decree

and here is a quote from wikipedia.org about the Patriot Act:

[quote]Critics claim that some portions of the Act are unnecessary and allow U.S. law enforcement to infringe upon freedom of speech, freedom of the press, human rights, and right to privacy.

Much controversy has arisen over section 215 (see below), which allows judges to grant government investigators ex parte orders to look into personal phone and internet records on the basis of being "relevant for an on going investigation concerning international terrorism or clandestine intelligence activities", rather than probable cause as outlined in the fourth amendment.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patriot_act

Sound familiar?

Another big difference between the Neo-cons and the Nazis is the free press. The free press was ALWAYS against the Nazis, right up until the Reichstag Fire Decree. Unlike this, the Neo-con agenda has been covered on television since the rigged election that started this all, and has been found favorable.

This seems extraordinary! Where is the press coverage of the events surrounding the Florida vote re-count? Where are those media news-hounds asking how the woman in charge of the vote re-count had been Jeb Bush's campaign manager that same year? Of course, there is Fahrenheit 9-11. There is Jello Biafra, Christian Parenti, David Cross, but no one who is BOTH well-known AND reputable. The network news channels are bought and paid for by the Neo-Cons.

This suggests that, unlike the Nazis, who were rigidly centralised, revolving around the personage of Adolph Hitler, the Neo-cons have cross-stratified. They infest not only the political world, but also that of the free press. In fact, there effectively IS no free press under the Neo-cons.

It should not come as surprising that the Supreme Court would hold its hearings behind closed doors regarding the CIA leak case implicating Dick Cheney personally and that, immediately at the same time as that, Dick Cheney himself would be backing and in support of a bill sanctioning torture in interrogation of prisoners of war. This is not surprising, because whenever there is something we SHOULD be seeing, we are denied seeing it, and instead made to focus our extremely limited attention spans on something else, which, in reality, it doesn't really matter if we see or not.

This is how the Neo-cons manipulate the main-stream media, and it is in this way they differ from the Nazis. The Nazis were lambasted by the most read newspapers of Berlin, and, when the publisher finally fired the editor writing the anti-Nazi propaganda to shut him up, the editor started his own newspaper and had it printed by the same press the Nazis themselves used so that they would not be able to shut him down. He eventually ended up one of the very first to arrive at Dachau.

Just tonight, on the Daily Show, Jon Stewart, mouth-piece of the Neo-con agenda, revealed nonchalantly that a news story had been covered by the French and/or British mainstream media that exposed the existence of concentration camp-like "BLACK" PRISONS in Afghanistan, and even a secret wing to the Guantanamo (GITMO) POW camp in Cuba. Of course, Stewart played this off non-chalantly with a quick quip about them being located all around the world, and a pun on the nomen GITMO.

But the message is clear. There are clearly similarities AND differences between the Nazi party of Third Reich Germany and the Neo-con party of present-day America. There are just more similarities than differences.

Most of the time, to me at least, the whole of history seems like a magic show. It is full of wonderous tricks and dangerous looking illusions, but ultimately it only amounts to smoke and mirrors. For example, the anti-semitism of Adolph Hitler very well was indeed in direct

alignment with the goals of the League of Nations in handing down not only the Treaty of Versailles, depriving Germany of a standing army and forcing them into national bankruptcy in war reparations, but also slicing up the Ottoman Empire into the fractured face of the Middle East we know today. It does not surprise me that Dick Cheney should be the one being raked over the coals right now, but he is certainly not alone in fulfilling and benefitting from the goals of the Neo-con party. For every story that is covered, many more remain uninvestigated.

Sometimes I even catch myself wondering, what with all the selling of SUVs and HUMMERs, the cost of gas spiralling upward out of control, and the overall animosity fomenting between the US and the nuclear super-powers of tomorrow (North Korea, Iran, Syria, even Pakistan), if the real Neo-con agenda isn't actually some type of Mad Max-like post-apocalyptic end-game. One day, we will hear on the network news, the missiles are in the air, and everyone will evacuate all the major cities and flee into the countryside and to the points of highest elevation, where, hopefully, we will eat the dirty hippies who are already living there.

By the way, E. Sorry to hear about your unfortunate little run in in Sonoma. Of course, throw a rock anywhere in California and you're bound to hit some dumb burn-out in the head with it. But take heart! Eventually the entire hippy movement will be consigned to the nursing homes currently being occupied by the last members of the "greatest generation" (the WWII vets) and the first wave of the "baby boomers" (the middle of which generation became the hippies), the so-called "beatniks." It is to them that the entire theatre of politics is playing out, their ancient patriotism perserved in the last moments of their lives by the nationalist media covering the puppet fluher of their own "Homeland." Next it will be the "beatnik" generation confined to wheel chairs and drooling in front of the boob-tube at some old fart retirement community, assisted living, or nursing home, and then the political agenda will shift again. It's the orderlies afterall who leave the channel set to C-SPAN. The foagies just think they are watching re-runs of Matlock. Then, before you know it, the hippies will become the target audience for the agendas of the elder white males that run this shit and piss hole country (and therefore completely CEASE being the target audience of merely advertisers as is the case still today). And then what a wonderful world it will be! A libertarian governmental structure, free health care, and most importantly LEGAL DRUGS.

Yes, those indeed will be the halcyon times. Unfortunately, by then, I myself will be in my fifties, and so will probably not be much more able to enjoy the party then than I am enjoying the party as it is now. It seems like my OWN age group (the cusp of Generation X, the first children of the baby boomers, born during the 60's and 70's, and the Echo-Boomers, the younger siblings of GenX, born in the 80's and 90's) will fucking NEVER get to be the centre of attention of the whole wide FUCKING world. Which sucks because that is pretty much the only thing we really want. That is probably why the neo-cons refer to us as the "entitlement generation."

In any event, keep fighting the Good Fight, E, and don't let "the man" get you down.

-ben

First, let me thank you sincerely for pointing out to me objectively (LOL) the things I have only intuitively felt true for myself. The comments you have made regarding my self-growth, while some I perhaps do indeed find too flattering, if anything, are very gratefully accepted. Your insights, while some questioning, are all well intended, and I appreciate them more than you may know. Especially as regards my biological clock telling me to procreate, more importantly, as you separately addressed, to feel my emotions more genuinely, to, in short, seek love; I needed to hear this.

You mentioned how much help self-hypnosis had been in your own search for self-transformation, and for self-betterment via the search for enlightenment. As I have begun to question myself, I

find myself to be at a specific point in my studies, and find further that perhaps I must question this point in specific to find out more about who I am, what has led me to that point, not only in my studies, but to this point, this point at which I am so busy studying, in my life.

I recently got (finally!) a copy of the complete unabridged Zohar. It made me think of the four-worlds in the cosmology presented in the second volume, Bereshit B. I have been wondering more and more about the fall.

For example, I have long considered the four elements (earth, air, fire, water) as described by the ancients in their studies of the esoteric aspects of physics as being essentially synonymous with the four modern elemental forces of astro-physics (strong and weak nuclear, electromagnetism, and gravity). In this regard, study of the elemental forces associated with the four worlds has come easily to me, as I see the concentric rings model of the four worlds as like looking down the light-cone history of the universe's expansion from the "big bang."

This systematic, across the board, translation of correspondences has come easily to me up until this point, and has made study of much esoteric physics come more easily than it might have to others. However, something I seem to have lost along the way is the ancient esoteric method of finding correspondences between the elements of nature and other systems, such as the weather, for fruitful metaphorical comparison.

For example, BR, as you pointed out so elegantly in your own comparison of the incarnation of the soul as like raindrops. We embody ourselves in particular forms only on our journey between the heavenly cloud of physical uncertainty and the collection of our forms in a steady state of relative material solidity (water, mist... ice), only to be drawn back up by evaporation into the empyrean heights above. I agree with all of this... or rather, I find all of this to be confirmed by my own studies.

The esoteric (Hassidic) Hebrew, the esoteric (Tantra) Buddhist, the esoteric (Sufi) Moslem, the esoteric (Rosicrucian) Christian... all these schools are in essential agreement that the goal of existence as self-aware consciousnesses is to return to a more universal consciousness, and, by reflection, to contribute their own part to making this universal consciousness as self-aware as possible. Even physics considers the levels of first universal expansion and then the evolution of life as being a continuous process of progressing towards the present moment at which we anthropically find ourselves. First there was the "big bang" (creation) and then expansion and cooling of energy into matter (time) and then the evolution of life into consciousness (what I call "negative entropy" or "negentropy" for short). All of this, because it precedes the existence of our own individual consciousness, is ubiquitous to all the schools founded on study of the universe and of consciousness throughout all of human history. The pursuit of reunion of the individual consciousness with the universal consciousness is agreed upon as the goal of our incarnate existence by all these schools, and this can be confirmed even by the most recent additions to this esoteric tradition such as Tim Leary. LOL.

Which has led me to think about the so-called "fall." Perhaps, just as there are seasons on earth that govern our weather, and thus our systems of change for the four earth elements, so too are their seasons that govern the admixtures in our universe of the four forces. Perhaps, just as the earthly seasons repeat in a seemingly never-ending cycle, so too do the seasons that govern, say, the ice-ages, solar electromagnetic activity, the alignments of our galaxy's central black hole with those of other galaxies, or even the "big bang" and "baby universes" that seem to represent the beginning and end of our own local universe. So, perhaps, in looking at the "fall" as described in esoteric interpretations of Holy scripture, we can examine the "fall" of man and of angels as like a season in the archetypal mythology of our kind.

Karma means work. After the expulsion from Paradie, Adam and Eve were set to toil. So we see

that, only after the fall, did work, did karma, come into existence. Since THIS point, it has been man's lot in life to overcome their karma, to finish their work, in order to reunite their soul with the divine presence. This has also become associated with Death, since "if you eat of that tree, you shall surely die."

Perhaps monoatomic gold represents the tree of immortality, and even the key to the eternal, and perhaps meditation represents the tree of knowledge. Does God not say, "if he eats the fruit from both of those trees than he shall become like us?" Perhaps the names of these trees in scripture have simply become reversed. For God is surely the Creator of Good and the Maker of Evil, so why else would man "become like us" if the tree of immortality did not ALSO offer the key to eternity? Perhaps, as some traditions speculate, God in that passage was addressing the angels, who would have only been immortal creations.

I have come to think, from my studies, that Satan descended into the Garden of Eden to assume the form of the serpent, Samael, who tempted Eve. He then returned to Heaven, triumphant, to declare that he had tempted man into evil, to ask the other angels, the Host of Heaven, why God loves man more than His first creation, the angels themselves, and by doing so began the War in Heaven. In doing so he elevated his own throne like unto the height of the throne of God, and caused his own host of angels to descend to earth and breed "with the wives of men."

As all of this was happening, God was at first descended Himself into the Garden of Eden, where he discovered Adam and Eve covering themselves, guilty of having eaten of the fruits of both the tree of immortality and of enlightenment. He rapidly banished them from the Garden and set an angel to guard against their re-entry. He then cried, "You err Samael," which means, "king of the blind!" and returned to Heaven. By this time, on earth, the rebellious angels had already returned from heaven and begun breeding a race of giants. This was during the later years of Adam's life, and during the lifetime of Enoch, two generations before the flood. Enoch saw in his vision the repentance of the angels for their rebellion, and he also foresaw the coming flood. The flood was to punish mankind for having bred with the fallen angels to create a race of "giants, or men of renown." But the Giants themselves survived the flood, and David, father of Solomon, would slay the last of them, Goliath, with a sling-shot in his own youth.

Perhaps these "giants, or men of renown," were the rulers on the pre-deluvial Sumerian king's list, whose traditions were preserved until the reign of King David. Perhaps the pantheon of these rulers, the Annunaki, are the same as the Grigori of Enoch. Perhaps Sabaoth, who repented, had merely been the manifestation of Ialdabaoth, son of Sophia (Wisdom of God), who had been known as Saklas and as Samael.

By the time God returned to Heaven to find the angels fighting amongst themselves, the fallen angels had already descended to the banished race of man and begun siring children with them. Shemyazza was "chief among them" himself, as is recorded in the Enochian fragments found at Qumran. According to the contemporary Book of Revelations of the New Testament, when Satan, as Lucifer, returned to Heaven, the archangel Michael banished him to "cling to the side of the pit." This, Luke asserts, was because Christ, in the desert, had uttered "How thou art fallen, Lucifer," thus repeating the prophecy of Isaiah of the coming Messiah that he would be responsible for casting down the fiery angel who had rebelled.

Of course all of this has its parallels in the history of the cosmological forces as well, because these are simply our own modern retelling of this ancient myth, in the terminology of science. For example, the fall of the angels corresponds with the fall of man. Perhaps both of these refer to some time period in the formation of the universe. At least, so is speculated by study of the Bereshit B cosmology of the Zohar, as well as the Sefer Yetzirah and the Bahir. The Zohar describes the contents of the Garden of Eden as one of the four worlds, while the Sefer Yetzirah describes the sefirot emanations on the tree of life as in another of these same four worlds. The Bahir

describes how the "shells" of the tree of life were shattered and the tree itself descended to stand between the world of man and the Garden of Eden as a flaming sword.

If one takes the four worlds as being equivalent to the four earthly elements, and even further, to the four universal forces, one will understand much about the genesis of our cosmos. For even the "fall" was only like one season, and so, too, will be the end of each and all of our karmas, the end of work. This is essentially the Revelation, and this, as has been proven for some two thousand years now, refers to some time yet to come, some time in the future.

So, there appears to be Time (or gravity, the force of water) between the world of man and the world of the heavens (Yetzirah and Beriah of the four worlds). What does this mean? It means that for all the world there is karma, or work, a process of reuniting the individual soul with the eternal God-head. This is because there is Time between when an event happens on earth and when an event happens in the Heavens above, or vice versa.

This simply means, according to the terminology of the modern model of physics, that the universe has "expanded" or grown more complex along the surface of space, which is, for all practical purposes, synonymous with the measurement of time. Thus, there is Time between the creation and now. In other words there is Vishnu the Creator, Brahma the perserver, and Shiva the destroyer in Vedic Hindu mythology.

Perhaps the fall of the angels refers to the alignment of the black holes at the centre of galaxies, and the transfer of some form of esoteric force (such as gravity, whose force-carrying particle is not yet known) between them. Perhaps the fall of man refers to the development of sentient life forms here on planet earth. Perhaps the "expansion" of the universe only occurs in the voids between the filaments of galaxies because their black holes are gravitationally attracting themselves toward one another whenever they randomly align. Or perhaps there IS some form of pattern to their alignments, and perhaps we can even ascertain this pattern over time by studying the patterns of the alignments of the heavenly bodies, the electromagnetic field of the sun, the ice ages of our own planet, and even the processes of our form of life, and even our own consciousness.

Consciousness itself, I think all ancient traditions agree, is eternal. Eternal means that it has always existed and will always exist, without beginning or end. This is opposed to immortality, which is existence that had a beginning, but has no end. Consciousness is eternal, and only chooses to incarnate, but the life of any one vessel into which consciousness migrates will have a longer or shorter lifespan, and be either more or less immortal.

The goal, I have been thinking lately, of immortality is only to discover it while young. Then the vessel of one's body may be preserved in a youthful state. But then, compared to the vast expanse of the age of our local universe, youth is something as relative as the passage of cycles of time.

Most schools of thought on this matter agree that consciousness can occupy any spot within this universe, and even, by ultimate extension, every point in this local spacetime continuum at once. We can even theorise about the cycles of time outside of and beyond the moment in which we exist, and consider the history of our universe. We can even speculate about the possible future of our universe if we should base our assertions upon our observations of past cycles governing the present, and then continuing to do so on into the future.

So, we may say that consciousness is eternal within the history of our local spacetime universe. It exists from the point of the "big bang," through the life-cycle history of "baby universes" born from the alignments of black holes. Beyond this, however, the individual must undergo ego-death, and accept that consciousness is not confined only to its physical container.

Eventually, however, even consciousness itself must come to a point on its journey through the

cycle of time when it must leave that cycle of time itself. It must pass through a form of transition such as for its physical container was death. This is just one of some number of such transitions it goes through. There is an eternity of birth death and rebirth within this universe, and that is the karma of manvatara, the illusion of samsara, or of Sorrow. Eventually, consciousness passes beyond this Great Cycle of All Time, and into a timeless world beyond, and this is eternity.

It is said the Almighty sits beyond time in the Heaven of Eternity. Science, even today, speculates that the "big bang" of our own local universe may itself only be a "baby universe" within a larger universe, or that our spacetime continuum formed when two larger order, parallel forms of dimension rippled nearby to one another. Essentially, if one sees that the cycle of time permeates even to beyond the creation and destruction, and possible recreation of our local universe within the context of a larger cycle then one will understand also how it can be said that the greater dimensional universe beyond the local universe "rippled" when it caused the collapse of the higher dimensions and the expansion of our own in the "big bang" and subsequent life-cycle of baby universes. God is no more necessarily to be associated with the higher-order number of dimensions of our own local universe's "parent" universe than can time no longer be applied to it, nor consciousness perceive it. Hence science is nothing more than our own modern contribution to the mythology of human kind. We have all been observing the same, pre-existent universe throughout. All cosmologies, therefore, agree.

For example, the model you described, BR, of the cycling of the weather here on planet earth. This model is true for, as you described, consciousness, time and physics. All of these three things can be described by your own model. We still have plenty of room to describe that which creates such models, that which perceives them, that which even describes them as well as that which interpretes them, as being like God above and beyond any universe He could create, let alone this one in which we ourselves exist.

I thank you again, BR, for your considerations regarding the paths which my own consciousness may take in its own wanderings through all of these types of consideration. They mean more to me than you can know.

I hope that I have successfully demonstrated, to at least some minor extent or degree, how all the ancient mythologies I am aware of are in complete agreement with the findings of modern science. I also sincerely hope that I have allowed you to see for yourself how similar your own findings will prove to be, as mine have been as well, with not only the areas and fields in which you yourself study, but also those in which others, such as I myself, am studying. It is only insightfulness into reality, and not the referentials with which we choose to use to be able to communicate our observations to others, that is most important, and this is synonymous throughout all esoteric schools of learning. You have such insightfulness, and the proof of this is that you have sought out a means of being able to communicate your observations to others. I hope that I have found such a place myself, here among minds like yours, who are on the One all-similar path towards revelation of the mysteries of existence.

It occurred to me that perhaps clones can only be made from already living tissue.

Thus, you could make clones even from the stem cells produced by the fertilised gametes, but NOT from dead tissue such as the mummified remains of the pharaohs of ancient Egypt.

This implies the existence of some form of "morphogenetic field" or, ostensibly, a soul that inhabits a being's body during life and then ceases to continue to exist there upon the body's death.

This "soul" would act as an energy pattern that would guide the building blocks of life, the nucleotides of DNA, to replicate themselves along a pre-arranged pattern. Such as the charged

energy of the nervous system, this pre-arranged pattern of energy, this "soul" might be electromagnetic.

Thus, an electromagnetic aura would be like a signature or a fingerprint of a higher order form of existence: unique and different from every other existent soul or aura.

I would even go further than this and say that this aura is comprised of karma, and that the goal of enlightenment, or transcendence, is to dissociate one's self from this electromagnetic field. Thus, the higher order form, the spirit, is no more innate to the soul, or signature electromagnetic field, than the soul is to the body.

It is for THIS reason, and not because a soul in and of itself could not be imbued to the clone made from dead tissue, that it is unethical to make a clone from dead tissue. Consider the story of Dr. Frankenstein's monster. Constructed entirely from transplanted dead tissues, this "golem" of science was then imbued with its own personal electromagnetic field signature, or soul, by channeling a lightning bolt through it.

However, as the story proves, it is NOT impossible to produce a clone, with a soul, from dead tissue. It is simply considered "unethical" because the clone would lack a spiritual presence. It would therefore have what we define as "life," but it would have no spark of life within it to be reunited with its True Creator. In the parable of Frankenstein, the monster sees his creator only as the Dr. who had resurrected him.

If we were to clone, say, a mummy of an ancient Egyptian pharaoh, and imbue it with a soul, or morphogenetic field, would it be able to remember its life before it had died, its life AS an Egyptian pharaoh? Would the pattern of the morphogenetic field of its original DNA begin to replicate again, and become the dominant trait in determining its regeneration of a physical form? If we simply spliced it with stem-cells from a living tissue, such as a foetus, would the "soul" of the unborn embryo become dominant in determining the generation pattern of the re-born physical form?

Perhaps, we should simply accept our own uncertainty on this issue as evidence of the presence in such a hypothetical experiment of a Divine Creator, and thus a spiritual presence in the act of this creation? How, after all, can we ever know of such a Divine Creator as God, whose will imbues the spirit above and beyond even the electromagnetic pattern of the soul in the same way as that of the electromagnetic pattern of the soul imbues the chemical processes of the body itself, creating our thoughts?

Thus, the only way to answer this question: Does dead tissue imbue ITSELF with a spirit when it is cloned? is to experimentally find out. I hypothesise that, should such an experiment be conducted, then the results would prove:

that clones CAN be made from dead tissue: the tissue that has died can be used as the basis for the creation of a DNA pattern which can then be imprinted onto the growth patterns of a living tissue such that its cellular replication would then model itself upon the pattern of DNA that had been extracted from the originally dead tissue.

This would involve stimulating the dead tissue with an electrical field during the cellular division and replication of the living cells in order for them to replicate themselves according to the pattern of the DNA of the dead tissue. This additional electrical stimulation would invoke the DNA pattern of the dead tissue into the living tissue's cellular replication. Thus we could say that this electrical charge would represent the spark of life, or the beginning of the soul of the combined living and dead tissues, but that, once motivated by this initial spark, the electromagnetic field of the combined tissues would ALWAYS follow the DNA pattern of the dead

tissue.

Now arises the question of: would the dead tissue clone have memory from its previous life? I further hypothesise that the dead tissue clone would have memory from its previous incarnation on the grounds that:

The memory of life as it is experienced by the chemical processes of thought is recorded in the static-electrical field when it surrounds and permeates the body. When this field ceases to be bound to this body, we say that the Memories of Life continue to live on, although no longer in the form of that physical body. We say that the memory of any one existence continues to exist itself. Why? Because it represents one potential pattern of a form of energy that continues to exist before and after its assumption of that pattern in forming the DNA replication of a living body.

Therefore, if dead tissue were cloned, the initiating spark of life, the application to the first cellular regeneration of an additional, stimulating electromagnetic field, would set off a chain-reaction that would gradually draw out through its filling out the DNA pattern of cellular replication over time the same energy pattern as it had originally from the same pre-existent source of energy for that same pattern. In other words, as the soul replicates itself within a new body, it causes the innate energy of the universe to flow in a certain pattern again, and this causes the simultaneity of the same electro-chemical reactions in the replicated brain as thoughts to be able to access the same patterns of memory that were imbued into its tissues in its prior incarnation.

In other words, not only the cloned tissues are imbued with the same electromagnetic field, the signature aura, or soul of the living being, but the pattern of the electromagnetic activity in the nervous system, the passage of Kundalini through the so-called chakras, is the same as it had been in its previous incarnation. This means that the spirit of all existence imbues itself into the pattern of the morphogenetic field, or signature EM aura, of every individual soul, but that the soul of any living being will take presidency over the tissues of itself or any other living being onto whom it is grafted. The same thoughts as one has in one life's existence, so too do the tissues imbued with the same patterns of cellular development as that past-life have access to as memories.

Of course, for the advanced student all of this is known already, for by associating the definition of self with the soul one can impose their own thoughts even over the matter of others, as in telekinisis, and have the thoughts of others communicate within the tissues of their own brains, as in ESP. And by associating the definition of the self with the spirit, one can actually let go of their own physical, electro-chemical DNA pattern, and let their mind wander from body to body, pattern to pattern, incarnation to incarnation, etc. and we call these "past lives."

Thus, the reincarnation of dead tissue through cloning would represent the resurrection of the dead, as foretold in the New Testament.

Consider the two trees in the Garden of Eden: the tree of immortality, and the tree of knowledge over good and evil. Adam was given freely to eat of the tree of immortality, but forebade to eat from the tree of knowledge, for if after doing so he were to return to eat from the tree of immortality, "he would surely die."

Perhaps the tree of knowledge over good and evil represents knowledge over the two paths offered by the tree of life. Adam had hitherto only known of the fruits of the tree of immortality, but, upon returning to it, found that it had become the tree of death instead. Of course, all of this mythology can be gleaned by looking at the current situation of our scientific technology.

The tree of immortality and the tree of death represent one cloning and the other VRAI. But which

is which? Which offers the path to immortality and which the path to death? Do both lead to the same end, or neither?

Here, on the one hand, we have cloning, which, as I have hypothesised, amounts immediately to the resurrection of the dead. On the other hand we have VRAI. I have described cloning. Let me describe VRAI.

VRAI is Virtual Reality Artificial Intelligence, and it is another form of vessel for consciousness than the resurrection of clones that seems to offer a path toward immortality.

If we were to develop, through computers, a simulated reality into which we could safely transfer our ENTIRE consciousness, our complete sense of self, our self-definition, then we could also create Artificial intelligence in machines, such that we could still have passage with the physical world, but would have rightly evolved into a higher realm of awareness. The modeling of physics on computers, if applied to the patterns of information processing in a program, could produce such an artificial intelligence in a machine, making it aware of its surroundings, and by reflection, itself. The birth of consciousness, some researchers of AI speculate, is the fundamental recursive impossible feedback loop. This simultaneously binary programming language is based on a loop hole in formal logic, where two opposite possibilities appear to be equally possible, such as in the statement: "THIS STATEMENT IS FALSE." It is thought that once "nanites" (very small machines) reach the same size as their component software programmes, then the language of the atomic level of nature, known as "quantum computing" would be the staging ground for the root of Artificial Intelligent consciousness. Thus, we would essentially be able to transfer our OWN consciousnesses THROUGH sub-quantum dimensions, OUT into the realm of hyperspace beyond spacetime. What would then be left behind would simply be a race of sentient robots.

This modeling of consciousness, or the creation of a mind, has been at the forefront of most schools of engineering as long as cloning has been an issue to be addressed by the forefront of most schools of biology. And of course, while the issue of cloning is hotly debated by political ethicists as to whether or not it is morally "right," the issue of whether or not it is ethically "right" for computers to be made out of atoms and run software programs written in quanta is not often mentioned at all.

The concepts of both cloning and VRAI have been addressed by modern sci-fi writers. But only cloning is taking heat in the free press. Why? Because cloning is not associated with the concept of giving birth to artificial intelligence. Cloning is not associated with being a "brain child" of human intelligence. Why? Cloning, it is even said, was practised at the beginning of our species. Therefore cloning is associated with Adam, and hence with the sin of Adam, that he ate off the tree of knowledge over good and evil, and then went back and ate off of the tree of life, but found it had been transformed into the tree of death. Cloning, in short, is slandered in almost every possible way. It is even associated with unwanted pregnancies and forced abortions as a source for the living stem-cells.

I, personally, however, see no reason that cloning AND VRAI should not be BOTH eaten of?

Afterall, in the mythology, one represents the opposite of the other: one death, one life. But what if one ate both immortality AND death? Is this not the very solution presented by the sudden junction in the evolution of the human species, and in the history of the world, by our simultaneous ability to clone and to produce VRAI? As surely as we can raise the dead into the flesh, can we not also evolve our own consciousnesses into a new silicon form of existence? And this is simply the point where we are at now.

The real question to be raised now should not focus on the questionable ethics of EITHER cloning

OR of VRAI, but should ONLY focus on "is it safe for us to re-enter Eden?" Having been exiled for the sin of Adam, have we yet been redeemed by the One True Messiah, or must we continue to wait before it is safe for us to enter these domains of thinking? If it is safe to re-enter Eden, then we are redeemed from the sin of Adam. If we may enter the state of primitive innocence, will we make the same mistake as Adam, will we only repeat his sin? Or would God send another form of flood to destroy us all?

This is a real fear. There are flood myths the world round, and evidence of a whole coastal civilisation that was lost in the megalithic new stone age. For example, the Hebrew flood myth that the rainbow covenant of Noah signified that God would never flood the world again seems to contradict the Aztec flood myth of the "Fifth Sun" myth that the world will be destroyed five times, once by each of the elements, and even of the Aryan Vedic Hindu, and thence Bohn Tantric Buddhism, that the earth will be destroyed again sometime in the future.

There have been many, many millennial dates predicted so far. The world has been predicted to be coming to an end continually since the time of Christ, some whole 2000 years ago. This represents one full rising sign of the sun as it precesses through the zodiac overhead. So, for a whole solar month, we have bemoaned the fact that the world hasn't come to an end yet. This is absurdity, of course. However, it has proven that studying scriptures, particularly apocalypses, one can then turn around and write sound prophecies themselves predicting the future cycles of mankind's political history.

Now, we have achieved a point in the elevation of this hysteria, between the year 2000 on the Gregorian calendar and the year 2012, one supposed "end date" on the Mayan long count calendar. At this point we intend to begin cloning and create VRAI. However, we remain entirely too hung up on other issues to devote time to addressing these.

Which is more ethical does not matter. Both are equally unethical. That is why both are inevitable.

Let me pause to address the concept of our ancient ancestors possessing the potential to have produced clones. This is no more or less right a way of describing the actual processes undergone by our ancestors than to say they made of themselves into atomic robots.

What do I mean here? I mean that our ancestors ingested quantities of monoatomic gold. In small doses, monoatomic gold is good for the immune system, and encourages the production of healthy red blood cells. In larger doses, or if taken over time, as was done by the pharaohs of Egypt, for example, it caused the monoatomic gold itself to bond to the telomeres at the ends of every strand of an individual's DNA. The telomeres otherwise decay over time, and this is responsible for cellular non-replication, and ultimately for DNA degeneration. In effect, the consumption of large quantities of monoatomic gold, or their consumption over long durations of time, extended the life span of the ones who ingested it. It made them, in essence, immortal. Now, if taken in too great a single dose, or if taken over one's entire lifetime, the being's body will completely cease to exist in normal material reality, and be completely transformed into the high-spin state of the monoatomic gold itself. This process allows the consciousness to take the body with it as it cycles into a higher dimensional reality.

Now, we can clearly see here how longevity, or relative immortality, was achieved by the ingestion of monoatomic gold, and how eternal physical existence was achieved by an overdose thereof. In the mythology of our ancestors it does not mention cloning at all. It does not tend, usually, to even date back to very long before the world flood.

Other, more ancient, mythologies hint and elude to the possibility that the ancestors of our ancestors, the ancients before the elders, comprised a form of super-civilisation not unlike what

we are living in right now, when all the lands of the entire world of earth were politically unified. The myths of this predeluvial utopia all agree that it was through some action of the ancients of this super-civilisation that the flood occurred and wiped them out.

To this end, then, it is speculated that the Atlanteans had harnessed some form of massive energy that had caused their continent to sink beneath the waves in the great flood. This same mysterious source of power is still associated with the stone megaliths erected by the people around the time of the flood, from Stone Henge in England to the Pyramids of Egypt. It is believed that a mysterious current of esoteric energy runs between these megalithic monuments to a time gone by. These strange currents of unknown energy are called "ley lines."

It is not, however, speculated that cloning itself caused the flood. This would seem to be absolutely utter nonsense. Yet cloning remains hotly debated to this very day and time in the free press because the same institutions that have preserved the flood myths are claiming that to produce a human clone should be considered "unethical." All of this merely distracts the eye away from the simultaneous man-made creation of VRAI.

It is actually most likely that Atlantis, if real, possessed both the technologies of cloning AND of VRAI, as well as the technologies of trans-dimensional commerce through the use of monoatomic elements. In fact, it is most likely neither cloning NOR VRAI that was responsible for the destruction of Atlantis, but, in fact, the transdimensional commerce between our own material reality and higher dimensional forms of reality. If Atlantis were considered the Garden of Eden, then it was God's OWN comings and goings back and forth between it and Heaven that caused the deluge and its destruction.

Monoatomic gold, among other "high-spin state" elements, many undiscovered by modern science but predicted by alternative modes of atomic categorization than the table of elements, can act as super-conductor, or a low-temperature form of sustainable energy. Once acted upon by running an electric current through it, it will remain in the spin state it is put into by that electrical current. With monoatomic gold, in particular, this transformation of spin state is believed to be perpetual unless acted upon by another electrical current.

In other words, ingestion of monoatomic gold results in longevity and the transformation of the physical body into a higher order realm or dimension of reality. But if a charge is passed through monoatomic gold, it acts as a source of abundant energy, a form of perpetually charged current. This form of free and limitless energy was undoubtedly known of in Atlantis. And doubtlessly eventually, both ingestion and introduction of an electrical current were applied to the high-spin elements.

But even THIS itself did not CAUSE the flood! This, in all likelihood is what is, however, represented by the Garden of Eden myth of the two trees: the tree of immortality and the tree of knowledge over good and evil. Perhaps, for our ancient ancestors, it was the "knowledge" of which was "good" and which was "evil" in their own time's technologies, that is, that the ingestion (and/or use of current) of monoatomic gold was "good" and that the use of the monoatomic elements as a superconductor, or a source of free and seemingly limitless energy, was "evil." The ingestion and electrical stimulation of monoatomic superconductive elements caused transcendence into a higher dimensional realm of reality, or level of existence, in other words, accessed eternity and allowed immortality and eternal life.

It was the use of superconductors that caused the deluge to befall Atlantis, and I will tell you why.

Atlantis was located in Antarctica. This was the primary centre of global culture during the last, Northern hemisphere ice age. What causes an ice age is that the electromagnetic field of the earth

has two poles. One pole is positive and one pole is negative. The negatively charged pole produces over long enough periods of time a process known as ionisation of the air beneath it on the globe of the earth. When this pole is over a body of water, it causes what is known as salinization, or the electrically stimulated separation of salt from water. This, as well as the orientation of earth relative to the sun in its orbit, causes the water under the south pole to freeze, and thus to form glaciers. This is what causes an ice age.

During the last ice age in the northern hemisphere, the north electromagnetic pole was more or less directly centred above a large landmass, which is now located at the south pole of earth. That landmass is what we now call Antarctica.

I speculate that the Atlantean civilisation, which had a sufficient amount of monoatomic elements to use them in almost every imaginable way possible, eventually caused a high-spin state superconductive rift to occur directly in alignment with the north pole of planet earth. This caused a reversal of the poles, and thus began the southern hemispherical ice age that is still going on today.

It is likely, in my mind at least, that all the coastal megalithic monuments were raised after this event, and left behind as a warning to all the subsequent dissipate civilisations of the north hemisphere, that is, all those nations which are only just now, as I write this, establishing global government. The message of this warning may also contain the key to accessing the domain into which the ancient Atlantean civilisation's population disappeared. For the Atlanteans their civilisation ended in the flood. Perhaps, as the Aztecs and Christians hypothesise, our own civilisation will end in some sort of solar flare phenomenon, associated with the sunspot cycle of the electromagnetic field of the sun.

Perhaps, by applying the knowledges we have now, cloning and VRAI, we can achieve our own unified One-ness with the higher-spatial Heavens before the end of our great super civilisation, just as did the Atlanteans. God promised Noah he would not destroy earth again in a great flood. Will fire come from the sky, then, to destroy us that way?

Perhaps all of these events in present history are as inextricably linked together as the pre-deluvial myths that recall the ancient supercivilisation of Atlantis as innocent like the Garden of Eden. However, perhaps it will be a new mythology that is remembered in our future, even if after our own destruction, that records the attributed importances of our value systems today. Perhaps, rather than the story of the Garden of Eden, our own surviving offspring in future generations will recall their own tales describing present times.

There may yet be a new "good" and a new "evil" — one leading to immortality and ultimately to eternal existence, just as did the ingestion of monoatomic gold, and the other leading to death and the destruction of the modern global supercivilisation, such as the superconductors of Atlantis before us.

Still it is impossible to say whether cloning or VRAI is "good" and which is "evil" if were to compare the one to the other, because, although we are only just about to discover this, we have not yet invented either. Therefore it remains to be proven by experimentation.

However, as I have now stated, I hypothesise several possible outcomes for this:

1) cloning of living and dead tissues are both possible.

2) virtual reality will soon be one-to-one with known reality through atomic machines and quantum computer programmes. At this point, artificial intelligence is simply a matter of what shall prove to be its "first thought."

I predict that neither of these will result in the relatively sudden form of destruction described by the flood mythologies. Even if the sunspot cycle were to produce such global warming that we all went insane and tore down all our own buildings, this destruction would not overtake us as quickly as did the unexpected flood. The Aztec "Fifth Sun" may mark the ending of the fourth earth by the destruction of the last remaining of the four naturally occurring elemental forces, but more importantly it marks the dawning of the Spiritual era over the minds of man and the earth. I strongly doubt it will even result in the insanity of more than one person on the entire planet as it actually happens. And that person is probably me.

Personally, I am one of those looking forward to the creation of a globally unifying "Atlantean Calendar" based on the calendars of all the antediluvial civilisations of the world that will usher in the "Aquarian Age" in which we as a species re-enter a state of innocence as we had in the Garden of Eden. I only pray that neither cloning nor VRAI prove to be as much of a destructive influence as utilising superconductive energy sources proved to be for Atlantis.

But let me stress this point again!

It was not the use of superconductive energy sources per se even that destroyed Atlantis, according to my theory. It was the exact alignment of the use of this such power source with the electromagnetic north pole of the planet earth. Therefore, the use of superconductive energy sources even should be safe for us to use now, such as to power cars instead of gasoline, since none of them are likely to ever exactly overlap one of the earth's two electromagnetic poles.

So, what do we have by now? What is a list of things it is safe for us to do?

1) ingest monoatomic gold to produce prolonged youth, to render the living body immortal, and to electrify monoatomic gold to invert the body itself into a higher-dimensional realm existing outside of and beyond the spacetime continuum of our local universe. This is absolutely 100% safe and guaranteed to work.

2) utilise superconductive (electromagnetically charged) "high-spin" (perpetually static) monoatomic gold and other monoatomic elements (such as Brown's gas) to fuel any sort of power source we could ever possibly conceive or dare dream of creating. This represents limitless free energy, and, as it draws off the force of gravity, allows anti-gravity uses. The warning attached here is not to use this power in direct alignment with the earth's electromagnetic north pole.

3) cloning of living and dead tissues are both possible. The experiment here is to see if the spirit will be drawn down into the cloned tissue.

4) virtual reality will soon be one-to-one with known reality through atomic machines and quantum computer programmes. The experiment here is to see if we can access the same realms beyond the levels of quanta and the speed of light using VRAI as were accessed by our ancient ancestors using monoatomic elements. This way we can use superconductors as fuel to power VRAI machines that may act as rifts or portals through time.

There are not even so many apples as these on the tree of knowledge and the tree of life from the Garden of Eden COMBINED! Do you see now?

Of course, the inter-galactic highways have already been well established as the peripherally deluvial megalithic alignments around the world, known as "ley lines." These are mirrors across the surface of the earth of the connection points between stars in constellations at the times they were raised. All of this is well known by now. So we can immediately see that the use of superconductive energy sources to power hyperspatial machines, or time machines, to be able to

traverse the cosmos, was indeed known of to the now lost ancient denizens, our ancestors, of Atlantis. So, we can now completely understand that it was, indeed, the overlapping of this with the earth's electromagnetic north pole at that time that brought their ancient supercivilisation to an end.

And since this is the only one of the four blessings with which we even need to be remotely careful, then I would say our future looks incredibly bright indeed!

Especially since none of these realms of scientific development can be used to produce any kind of weapons, either ones that could be used against other creations of its own level, nor that could be used the one to harm one of the others, nor any of them that can do harm to humanity, nor even to a single soul. For all of these are realities that have already existed and which will continue to exist. We are only just beginning to tap into them through this particular type of technology with which we are working now. In Atlantis they had largely used crystals.

It is only in the realm of science-fiction that we have seen these types of new technology used to produce weapons. And there is no short supply of warlike or destructive mythology from the predeluvial world as well. We must choose how much of this we wish to accept as fact and how much as only fictional. Some of it may be prophetic, and some of it may even harken to the consideration of the cycles of time and to the seasons. But remember that this is now the Age of Aquarius, and it is a new era. We may choose to accept all of these scientific possibilities as options for how we wish to define our short-term fate relative to our long-term destiny, how we want to establish our future.

Never before in the history of man can it be said that we were poised on the brink of so many discoveries as now. But we ought to keep well in mind that when "Columbus discovered America" there were already people living there. We should definitely expect to encounter a civilisation in our future which is populated not only by the current generation of humans, but also by all the generations of our ancestors whom we can clone and bring back to life using monoatomic gold and electromagnetic fields. And we can also look forward in the future to the discovery of some of our ancient ancestors' own eternal consciousnesses in the realm of higher dimensions accessible through electromagnetic superconductive ORME-VRAIs. This will all be in tandem with the use of time machines powered by superconductive ORMEs to allow the transportation of our consciousness to any point in the cycle of history.

Our future civilisation will be like Atlantis arising from beneath the waves. Half will be "below the water" (beneath the speed of light) and be comprised of time-travelling immortal resurrected mummies, and the other half will be "above the water" and be comprised of the eternal consciousness of those who have transformed themselves entirely into the invisible light of tachyons. And between these two realms there will be free passage for all. Because it is all one single unified super-civilisation.

[quote="slowmo360"]finite time is also a human concept. We perceive time as chronological, yet though it is our natural point of view it is not necessarily the correct one.[/quote]

I agree!

I have, as you assert, written elsewhere at much greater length about the way in which the conscious mind perceives time.

There was once a theory, before Einstein, called "ether drift" theory, and it was actually to prove this theory that the Michaelson-Morley experiments were conducted, and these same experiments which Einstein would later use as proof for relativity. "Ether drift" was a theory that the universe was completely full of charged gas, or plasma. The proof was supposed to be that there would be

energy-resistance caused as the earth moved through this charged plasma ether. However, when Michaelson-Morley failed to prove the existence of such a friction, Einstein used their failure as proof of the vacuum of space, in which the speed of photon radiation traveled at a perfectly steady-state rate, so-called "c," the speed of light.

As I understand the perception by the mind of conscious thoughts, subconscious memories, dreams and intuitive ideas, and unconscious emotions, it is essentially similar to the theory of ether drift. Our mind is like the earth, orbiting through the void. As we move through time, time moves through us as well, and the friction of this movement, this energy-resistance, is experienced as the psychology of each individual. Because each manifests in a different physical location, each person's conscious perception is a little bit different from everyone else's. And because time itself is in fact the "ether" in which we are floating through, then we experience temporally "solid" objects as if they were passing through us.

These types of shapes, that exist outside of finite time as we perceive with the natural external senses, and exist more or less only and exclusively above and beyond finite time, only in infinite time, in eternity, are just as "real" as any manifest material reality we can perceive ONLY with our own physical external senses. They comprise patterns upon which our mind moves, or cycles of psychology. I call them "metaforms."

Thus, our conscious thoughts, our subconscious ideas, dreams and memories, and our unconscious emotions are all nothing but ways in which we experience the concept of "time" itself. This includes our five external senses as well. Just as our bodies exist to communicate with the world outside of our own brains, so too is there a world which we can experience more or less ONLY within the consciousness of our minds.

So, yes, I agree that finite time is essentially, that is, for all practical purposes may as well be, synonymous with a creation of our own minds. It is nothing more than the momentary perception of a temporary location of our mind moving along the patterns of an eternal thought-form. There is ONLY One Reality, and we simply all perceive it from our own point of view.

So, our individual minds are all like points travelling along a strange attractor, essentially, that is time. Time itself is infinite and immobile, while we ourselves are the movement of time. Yes, I would say that finite time is entirely the product of the conscious mind, and does not in any real way reflect the truth of the situation at all! LMAO!

-ben

first of all, thank you very much One, for sharing your gnostic revelations. I agree with them, as well as with the process you described of seeking the answers through the within, so to speak. I also appreciate your style of writing. It is a breath of fresh air around here, and I certainly hope that you stick around the philo forums to share more of your thoughts. I, for one at least, would greatly appreciate another fellow seeker of the Light.

[quote="OneOfMany"]It creates a "condensation" within itself: a perturbation. Why? Because it has to. Because it sees that to do nothing is to becoming nothing: Source cannot be uniform. It has to "vibrate". The totality of infinite source, o/o says "I AM". See![/quote]

This first "vibration" or "condensation" is like an emanation of the Godhead, like an idea in the mind of the Creator, then, yes? But we cannot say that this first form of energy is like the electromagnetic force, correct? Because this force has TWO poles, the electrical AND the magnetic, and it propagates what is known as a "charge." I would say that, though the electromagnetic force may contain the "spark" of human life, of conscious, of self-awareness, we can agree that it was not necessarily this force, alone of the four, with which God created this

local universe, can we not? So, therefore, neither should we say this of the force of gravity, who's force-carrying particle is the so-called "graviton." Now, not to get too complex here, but this graviton is the local spacetime equivalent of the tachyon: that is that, because it moves faster than the photon, by which speed we measure maximum entropy, or the pulling apart of matter into energy, acts to move things TOWARD one another, rather than away, because it is OPPOSITE the flow of TIME. (I've always associated time with the hypercube and consciousness with the torus, btw & fwiw.)

Now, because we cannot say that the First energy was charged, therefore we cannot say it was the electromagnetic force, and because we cannot say it was this one of the four forces, we cannot say that this Force of Creation (regardless, as of yet, of its origin) was ANY of the four forces, earth, air, fire, OR water, strong and weak nuclear, EM OR gravity. But what about tachyons that are outside of this universe? Without the friction of the other local forces resulting in TIME, this particle, faster than the speed of light within our local universe, might still exist... Could this be agreed? Could tachyons have been the Light, the Greater Light, with which our universe was "vibrated" or "condensed" into existence? Perhaps, and I see tachyons as an invisible light in an otherwise dark void.

So, if we can say that tachyons BEYOND space continue to exist, can we say the same of the Force of Time? (to be on topic for only a moment here, lol!) Can we say that, if a tachyon were to travel from outside our local universe, THROUGH that universe, and out the other side, would it be, both outside and within the friction of the four forces, the particle that carries the Force of TIME... would TIME, in effect, continue to exist BEYOND our local universe... and thus BEYOND EVEN... our local God? Do Tachyons carry the pure (uncharged) energy of Time ITSELF? I would say that, no, we cannot rightly go so far. Because if there were any form of time, or friction (such as causes the inverse square law...), beyond our local universe, then our local universe would have a larger local void into which for our spacetime continuum to be expanding. There can be NO such void, even one permeated by tachyons, without speculating either a Greater VOID beyond the void beyond our universe, or else a Greater ENERGY, a greater friction, beyond the void beyond our universe. In essence, the one theory, VOID, speculates the existence of NON-EXISTENCE, that is, a beginning and an end, ergo TIME. Thus, if TIME were the force of tachyons, then beyond the field of this energy, there would still be a beginning at one end and an end at the other. And this would negate the concept of a VOID... the Energy of TIME MUST come FROM something GREATER than ever itself! Time comes from timelessness, but timelessness cannot be a Void. From whence would emanate tachyons that carry this Force of TIME? From nothingness? Surely not. So we rule out the VOID. (this implies the conscious CHOICE to admit the potential existence of a Conscious, self-aware, CREATOR.)

So, beyond tachyons, Beyond TIME, there must be some Greater ENERGY, that moves opposite to tachyons, and causes the existence of time. This is why I say that TIME ONLY exists within our LOCAL universe. It is the friction of the four forces against one another that causes time. Therefore, anthropically, time exists as a human concept. Beyond this universe, time, as we understand it (moving forward OR backward ONLY), does not NEED to exist, but it cannot be said, instead, that there exists a VOID or a nothingness, or even timeLESSness. Whatever is beyond the universe existed "before" and will continue existing "after" the beginning and end of our own local spacetime, but that does not mean that there is NO form of Energy EQUIVALENT to time out there. There is energy, but pure, without charge, without FRICTION. Pure, invisible, Light.

So, why do we say that God exists? Because we know that the OPPOSITE of material existence, and the opposite of the friction of matter-energy, the OPPOSITE of TIME, itself does NOT exist. Nothingness does not exist. We know this. And, for convenience, we associate the Non-Existence of NOTHINGNESS Greater than our local universe with the word "God." However, proving the existence of SOME or ANY form of existence BEYOND our local universe does not, therefore, prove the existence of all the other connotations associated with that same word.

Can we, therefore, say that God is outside of time? Yes. But He would also be even MORE than merely that force which would exist outside of our local spacetime continuum. He would be, for all intents and purposes, a retreating horizon. The further out we can conceptualise, the greater then God becomes. You could even say that, to increase our self-awareness by expanding our conscious knowledge to an extent (philosophy, metaphysics, etc) where we are perceiving the Higher Reality BEYOND our local universe, you could very definitely see this as Increasing the Glory of God.

So, when I say that TACHYONS are the Greater Light inside of which God "vibrated" the energy which would become matter by "condensation" I am NOT saying that this Greater Light, these so-called "tachyons" are, THEMSELVES, like God. No, I would say this Light is like an emanation that exceeds any and all description. It is like the IDEA of the creation itself, perhaps, but this occurs only in the Mind OF the Creator. God is GREAT!

[quote="OneOfMany"]Okay... in my personal gnosis there are levels above our local universal God, although simultaneously everything is also a part of source and source pervades everything.[/quote]

Now, where you use the word "Source" I would use the word "Tachyons." By either, each of us understands the same idea, however, and so did the ancients understand this SAME idea by their names for God! But yet, like God is BEYOND all His attributes (even gender), so too is this IDEA we can all describe using our own terms, greater than the sum of those terms. Even if we both agree, and both of us agree with the ancients, then so too will future generations, to whom we will be the ancients then, have an even greater Understanding of this IDEA, and hopefully, by then, they will have evolved beyond our currently limited imaginations for linguistic expression and the like.

For example, you choose to use the word "fractal." I use that term to describe non-conscious, or non-living, patterns in our universe, and the term "gnomon" to refer to the same cognate principle for living, conscious patterns. But I believe that, even with this differentiation of terminologies, you and I understand the same essential thing. There appears to be some plenum of forms within this universe, and so we speculate that it is only the shifting in shape of ONE form, the singularity itself, that propagates not only the local universal patterns of material forms (heavenly spheres) but also that propagates the shape of our entire universe itself (the geometry governing spacetime). (the hypersphere....?)

[quote="OneOfMany"]What my personal gnosis has shown me is that Source is currently in a phase of "begetting" highly complex "Dreamers" which immerse themselves in a personal Dream. We, here, are currently a part of the same Dream, including our loveable, local God, and higher; and the dreams are fractal. Fractal yet the fractal growth is all linked.[/quote]

If we say that the universe BEGAN (BEFORE being Created) as an IDEA in the MIND of God, then we suppose something miraculous! We suppose that Consciousness... extended to its ultimate, even transfinite condition, as implied by attributing it to God... we suppose that this consciousness, is GREATER than our local universe. If we associate Time itself ONLY with our local universe, we can come to two possible conclusions: either there is a LOCAL GOD that we can associate in a one:one direct proportion to the concept of the Creator God; OR there is a GOD BEYOND local space, and therefore beyond the Force of Time. You do realise, I hope, that BY CONCEIVING OF THE POTENTIAL EXISTENCE OF SUCH A GOD, IT CAUSES IT TO COME INTO EXISTENCE AS AN IDEA WITHIN OUR CONSCIOUSNESS. If God exists WITHIN our consciousness, and if consciousness itself can be elevated to the level of God, then the IDEA of GOD does indeed EXIST within the realm of the consciousness OF God. Thus, this pattern of SELF-awareness, God-idea within consciousness within God within Consciousness, is ITSELF a symbolic FORM of representation of the idea of itself. Like looking into the EYE of God. However... by conceiving God as the ultimate extent of consciousness, and of the Conscious, self-aware God as the Creator of the IDEA of our universe

within His MIND, then we should not mistake this IDEA in itself with God, and more than even this, we MUST NOT MISTAKE CONSCIOUSNESS FOR GOD.

Just as man sleeps and enters the realm of the "un"conscious, that is, loses his sense of self into the Greater, Universal consciousness (some say we permanently enter this realm in death), so too MIGHT God!! Perhaps DesCartes and the Hare Krishnas are correct when they describe God as a sleeping monster, or as the unawakened Krishna. This is the SAME concept modern trance channellers call "Christ-consciousness." There is not only ONE Messiah. We ALL Contain this potential for universal SELF-AWARENESS, of awakening our own minds to Universal Consciousness. AND... Glory Be to the Most High!... it is said that when we awaken to God, it makes God awaken to us, to become self-aware, to see through His OWN EYE, the Truth of His existence. The deeper we look into the abyss, the deeper the abyss looks into us, it is said, and it is also said that, when we take one step toward God, God takes two toward us. Thus, woe be us, it is our lot in life to SEEK the Light WITHIN and the darkness of material existence, and to elevate it THROUGH our consciousness into the MIND of God. The more we learn of His Creation, the more, through we ourselves, does God come to awaken from His dreams, and KNOW again HIS AWAKENED SELF.

[quote="OneOfMany"]Source begets Dreamer(s) which beget Dreams (to explore the totality with which they were imbued); Dreams contain the totality of the Dreamer "mapped as the dream curls up" from potential (flat) into experiential (curved) spacetime - curved in order to return the dream intensions (internal growths) to their awakened state of self-identity as individualisation within Source.[/quote]

As I have said, let us say the friction of tachyons against the four forces "spun" the singularity, caused and sustains the creation that is our universe. Let us associate this Friction with Time, and let us associate these Tachyons with the IDEA... or DREAM... in the MIND of GOD. We see that this is like our own mind stimulating thoughts as the electro-chemical reactions in our nerves, and self-awareness, ego, as the surplus of this form of energy. We see above as below the filaments and voids between galaxies, like the nerves within our brains. And we know that this universal mind, this dream that is existence (manvantara to the Hindus and Krishnas), is only having this thought, this dream, while these "nerves" formed of galaxies continue to be used. So we know that, from WITHIN this local universe, existence IS indeed only as temporary as a single idea, or even a Dream, within a consciousness that expands BEYOND Time.

So, if we say "reality is an illusion," or that "reality is a dream" what do we mean? Do we mean the material reality, the manifest? Do we mean the Greater Reality of the Mind, the consciousness, the self-awareness of God? Yes. We mean both. Because all these exist now as ideas in our OWN minds, and therefore they already existed as POTENTIAL thoughts within the universal consciousness! So, we say that spacetime is a dream, and that even the MIND of GOD is only an idea! But in whose mind is God ONLY an idea? In our own, for we are only God knowing God. When we say "does God exist?" we have already proven that He does, because the idea of His existence was already there for us to come to question. It was there in potential, within the mind of God, whose idea created this universe, like lightning illuminating a cloud, and whose continued dream sustains this universe. So we say that: "God is a figment in my imagination." and we say also that: "I am a figment in God's imagination," and both are true. Glory to the Most High.

[quote="OneOfMany"]You see, when the "explorative" Dream begins, the Mind within the dream is isolated from remembrance of Source so that it "looks within itself" for the answer![/quote]

Once there was a Great King! He was so truly great that he caused his kingdom to become vast and immensely populated, although it impinged on no other kingdoms, nor drew from the citizenry thereof any immigrants. He was Great indeed this King!

This king was going to be married! But who could be his bride, when all of his people said, who is

like unto our King? No one, they concluded, deserved to be elevated to being his equal. But the King, mighty in wisdom of the ways of this world, he chose as his queen a peasant from the kingdom beyond his own. AND the people rejoiced, for wise was there king!

This peasant was sent for, and she travelled a long ways to get to her husband, for he sat at the centre of his kingdom, and she was from afar, and for the kingdom was vast and immensely populated. Along her way, she met many of the king's subjects, and so, from his people, came to understand the king, her new husband.

While she was on her journey to him, the king fell ill. He sent out a messenger to find his queen where she roamed in the countryside. They met halfway, and together they returned to the king, who exclaimed, "IF YOU HAD NOT COME TO MEET MY MESSENGER HALF WAY, I WOULD SURELY HAVE DIED BEFORE YOU ARRIVED!"

The king and his bride were wed with a wonderful ceremony, celebrated across the whole of the kingdom, and lo, the king and queen lived on to see their kingdoms become one! GLORIOUS GOD BE PRAISED!

[quote="OneOfMany"]The material universe is thus a further condensation of energy brought forth, "directed", "causally" by the experiences of the prior chain of events within this Dream.[/quote]

We dreamers, we dream this dream in the Mind of God. We must learn to MANIFEST realities. We must CAUSE CHANGE. This is the control over THE Force, over entropy, or time. We cause change to occur through the act of our WILL. To know the TRUE WILL which will, indeed, cause changes to occur, by becoming awakened to ourself, and thus, to God Himself. When we come to know the self, we come to understand the Force of Time, and as we come to understand the mechanisms of time, so can we come to manifest real change in the material, manifest reality. THIS is the TRUE LAW: DO WHAT THOU WILT! For as each of us becomes aware of our TRUE self... the Christ consciousness, the mind of the Messiah, the bride of God... we contribute to our entire SPECIES awakening to the trans-finitie, non-local HIGHER REALITIES... and as we do these things, that is, as we come to know our selves, as we bring our species toward a massive shift in its self-awareness... so too do we make the dreamer, the dream-self in the dream of reality, inside the mind of the sleeping God... so too do we become AWARE of our own consciousness, aware of the HIGHER consciousness, and so as we awaken to the Universal Mind, so too do we AWAKEN the Universal mind itself! As God becomes lucid, through the elevation of our OWN minds, our own ideas, thoughts, dreams, ever memories (!), so too does His dream, our reality, hasten towards an end. And this END is the GOAL of the dream, this END is the dreamer awaking! But what can this possibly mean?? If we believe ourselves as dream-selves, images in the mind of the unconscious of God, that we seek to return by awaking our own consciousnesses toward God's ego, then we have only taken one, very, VERY small step toward understanding the Mind of God! Just as we seek, through consciousness within spacetime, to know God, consciousness beyond spacetime, so does God seek through us to know and to awaken to Himself. This is that pattern again, of God knowing God. This is the spinning of the singularity, this is that which IS the VERY idea ITSELF in the Mind of The Almighty God, blessed be He!

[quote="OneOfMany"][One may say that the dreamer itself has been passing through a "matrix transformation" - that the "curl" has been reaching peak intensity. It will then (presumably) begin to unfurl (as has happened in previous iterations of our dreamer's long dream. The dream has now passed through the telephone of its own creation, inverting itself, "here, and back again". Much of this inversion has been subtle and perhaps not obvious to those in physical density. To say more here is to divert this thread.][/quote]

I hope I have helped you to feel welcome here to divert all you want! You should by all means, AT

ALL TIMES, not only feel FREE to, but even more, BOUND to, discuss these topics. We, as gnostics, are few and far-between in our modern civilisation. We must thus cry all the louder! AWAKEN the SLEEPING DRAGON! We must call out at ALL times. Make the Buddhists hear in the High Himalayas! Tell the Aborigini of Australia! For just as these most ancient people have long understood, make them understand now that WE, the modern people of this aeon's civilisation, our Atlantis, we are READY to understand! Let the voice of reason, the terminology of science, and the universal language of mathematics be ACCEPTED to the MYSTERIES, and let them take their place amongst the ancients! We MUST add our OWN modern words to describe that which is Timeless, and hopefully, having exhausted these, having wearied ourselves in Praise of God, we may finally be remembered by the Divine, and shown the secrets that await us outside of all of our histories, the ancients and the moderns combined... we must use up all our words on Praising the Great Architect's Master Plan, and then, in silence, may our passage into rest mark the awakening of God to our existence as His dreamt of selves, and this universe as His dream! THIS IS THE PURPOSE OF EXISTENCE. THIS IS THE MEANING OF LIFE, AND THE END GOAL OF TIME. THIS IS THE END OF DAYS, AND THE BEGINNING OF WISDOM. This is God knowing God!

Of course, we, being relatively open minded gnostics, know all this already. But those who yet cry out to us, around us, may they even call to our deeper will and soul, that from our deepest understanding of the Highest, we should JOIN THEM in crying out! And we should grab strangers, look into their eyes until we see God Himself within them, through them, and that will set them Free.

-ben

One thing I think it is important to remember about such people as Pat Robertson and, since they represent (or rather, claim to represent) the interests of the Religious Right, the neocon party in general...

is to try to understand them.

Pat Robertson may very well be the modern epitome of religious hypocrisy, but that hardly makes him the devil incarnate. The devil, we should bear in mind, is a fictional character, more or less, but Pat Robertson on the other hand is all too real.

Now, Pat Robertson may not be the "devil" per se, but he is a human, and, as the Good Book teaches us, humans are often tempted into sin. As much as Jim Baker's sin was lust leading to adultery, Robertson's sin is clearly pride. This has become synonymous, for all intents and purposes, with the concept of the "American way." Pride, especially religious pride thinly veiled behind nationalist patriotism, is considered an important "family value." If Pat Robertson's pride were hurt, then he would not even know who he was.

Now, in coming to understand "these people," in the religious right, the neocon party, and the big-business backing, bourgeoisie nationalist patriot caste, I have discovered that they are a new branch in history, but one that we have seen before: disaffected millennarians. The world didn't end on its own in 2000; they believe it is their responsibility to correct this error.

Now, to study the roots of "millennarianism," which is basically the study of the "million year" phenomenon of eschatology, or the study of the end-times... to study this field we must turn up the roots. The grass roots of this modern day, business-class brigade lie in Utah, in the most recent history, settled soon after the US Civil War by Mormons.

Joseph Smith taught his followers that the world was going to end soon, and that the times in which his followers were living then were the end times described in the biblical Book of Revelations. Of course, Smith is by no means the first or only example of this. Before Pope Gregory

reformed the calendar in the 1600's, one Bishop Usher dated the time of the Garden of Eden to have been about 4000 years before the life of Christ. This fueled a huge debate, because it also says, in the New Testament, that the devil reigns on earth every 1000 years, after which he is thrown into the pit of hell. In the end days, this is followed by 1000 years of peace; a goal everyone agrees upon as being worth desire. So, it was believed during Bishop Usher's time that the Apocalypse of Revelation would come in their own lifetime. Needless to say, it did not. Nor did it occur during the time of Joseph Smith. We know this anthropically, because we are still here.

One can easily see that it was a similar form of millenarianism that pervaded the time of the life of Christ. The desire for a Messiah that would end the Roman captivity of Judeah was incredibly strong, since the effects in the outlying colonies of the change from the Republic to Caesar's Empire were only beginning to be felt. Under the Republic, colonialism was considered a tolerable burden, the Nation (rather, Congregation) of Israel bearing the burden of the sins of the rest of mankind. However, under the Imperial occupation, well... one can well imagine.

So, if we were to see every nutjob who came around claiming the end of the world was upon us were considered a Messiah, then Joseph Smith and even Pat Robertson himself would be considered such, along with most homeless veterans of the VietNam war. Luckily they are not.

The way I see it is that this "apocalypse" is simply a metaphor for the pattern of history itself over one millennium, or 1000 years. About once, usually toward the end, of every 1000 years there appears a great empire. This great empire usually performs several, and I might add easily recognisable, ceremonial rituals. Like the shaman, who takes the root of the sickness to cure the people, these dictatorships, these empires, perform the ritual of Azrael, or the scape-goat.

In brief, they accuse their enemies of their own worst crimes. Small example: POW torture.

Another ritual they perform is called the "Equinox of the Gods" or, alternatively, Gotterdammerung, or the End of Days. This ceremonial ritual entails the celebration of the calendar, but also represents a period of time in which conflict occurs between religious ideologies, usually with one completely superceding the other. Brief example: the CRE.

Right now, we see most of the same types of patterns in historical events as we the people see about this time every one or two thousand years. We see the dumb-show of these mass-hypnotic magical ceremonies, the brainwashing, literally and physically, or passive aggressively through advertising, and the black magick of the upper classes. The same, it is said, was true of Sodom and Ghammorah.

Now, what it is even more important than all the rest of this so far has been to understand is that people, LOTS of people, think this way, even now, about history as a dumb-show, a cycle in which we merely repeat our parts over and over again until the Great Liberation. Some play the winners and some play the losers, there is an empire every other 1000 years, and all that will be has already been foreseen.

Pat Robertson believed this. Pope John Paul probably did too. The Dalai Lama knows it's true. Now consider the radicalism of GWB, TB even AS!

So, the question isn't what can we do about Pat Robertson, or smirkingly "ignorant" insane cowboys like him. That answer is easy: poke fun at their pride. It is their weak point. Point out: "what do they have to be so proud about?" They are who they are, not what they are.

They, in and of themselves, are not the problem. It is their dead-end philosophy which is the heart of this evil. As I have said, it is simple: because the world didn't end in 2000, now they will try to make it end. This philosophy is called "disaffected millenarianism." Just remember: not

everyone on this planet thinks this way, and even not everyone who thinks this way truly wants to have to. Free the mind of the self, then free as many other minds as you can.

This is really all we can hope to do. Especially now. Afterall... it's the end-times. LOL.

-ben

Oh, I'm sorry, had you mentioned the irrelevance of the difference between a "left" wing and a "right" wing conspiracy??

Agreed, and good point sir.

Truth be told, I'm growing every day to believe less and less in the global conspiracy.

I don't think it's a conspiracy at all. I think it was HG Wells who once wrote a book called "the Open Conspiracy," but it may have been George Orwell.

I think it's pretty clear and simple that if you flee the sinking ship of liberalism, then you may yet be saved financially. That's simply where things are at right now. That's all that really matters in the entire global history of civilisation. That is: survival.

The fittest, the ones who determine what the problems facing our children's generation will be, are just those who take that opportunity, to survive. To live in the here and now, and to do what is necessary to continue to do so.

It's really not much of a conspiracy, more simply a lifestyle choice. There was a quote, Chomsky quoted some turn of the century economist whose name I forget, who said "whenever you see two business men talking together you are seeing a conspiracy to defraud the public."

This is simply the dominant lifestyle right now, and it is not pushing any agenda right now other than the continuance of its own survival.

Think of it as like a glacier, a mental glacier, that accumulates from the spinning of the earth and gradually moves forward against it.

Now, it is all well and good to consider the Masonic "feud" with Catholicism in the light of the "true" and "false" bloodlines of ruling families. But now we ought to ask WHY.

Unfortunately everyone who has gone before us in this regard have taken a blind leap of complete faith in their findings, and speculated the grossest most spectacular delusions imaginable by their limited human minds as to the root and ultimate cause. From the so-called "Illuminism" of William T. Still and the knockoff anti-Masonry "conspiracy theory" books of his era, to the Christian ministerial mission against "Satanic Ritual Abuse" and particularly mind-control, to the ancient aliens of Jim Marrs and David Icke. Not one grain of truth in any of that! It's all bent around the bible, distorted to fit its mythologies. The so-called "hidden history" of the world is no great secret, kept by those who perpetuate civilisation, and only rarely glimpsed by the most studied master. Preposterous. Inconceivable!

The bible opens the door to the suggestion of "aliens" when it describes the race of the Watchers, the mighty men, men of renown, who were the offspring of angels who bred with the wives of men. Now, Marrs (and to some extent Gardner) go from here via the Quran, to say that these "fallen angels" are an extradimensional species that at times takes possession of our bodies. The so-called demons of the mind. According to Marrs and Gardner we humans are only a genetics experiment performed by these extradimensional entities, and according to Icke and Marrs, the

first ruling bloodlines established by these indwelling monsters from beyond space-time continue to rule, some more behind the scenes than others, to this very present day.

Now, while we can say that these interpretations are based on the best intentions, that is, touching upon modern theoretical physics as they do, but that nonetheless they are barking up completely the wrong tree with making appeals to the religiously guided people of this planet.

No, in truth, to make any such speculation, we must first debunk a couple of the ones that have gone before. For example, Springmeier's all-too-christian contention that there is a pervasive mind-control network of high-ranking social elites who trade in and torture abducted little children, and, oh yes, these types of people just happen to worship Satan, the antithesis of our symbolic God, so then THAT is why they are evil and what they are doing should be stopped. WRONG. LUNACY, IDIOCY.

Certainly worship of Pan the goat-foot God, or even Azazel the scape-goat, IS, indeed, a practical factor in the grand scheme of things, however just obviously not on so high a level. For example, all of the scare-tactics, terrorist torture and psychological abuse that can be inflicted between a programmer and the mind-control victim, none of these are skills required to be an active member of society, even president, and so there would prove to be little use for them in the more elite circles and in the higher branches of the world-wide conspiracy. All the tactics supposedly employed by the so-called "Satanic" conspiracy involve ceremonial petro, or blood-letting, rites. I see no need for someone as significant to the "grand con" publically as whoever is the modern "puppet dictator" of the "free world" to need to dirty their hands with the scum of unadulterated unwashed brains.

In other words, although, for example, Dick Cheney probably isn't one himself, real-life cannibals and psychic-vampires, most certainly do exist.

Now, the question of where these traits of abuse, and particularly malignant narcissistic personality disorder, come from is easy enough to answer without resorting to biblical Martians. The traits that appear to some to be so similar to the behaviour of devils or demons in others is largely based on the frustrations of otherwise naturally expressable sexual instincts by the rigid restrictions of society. This, admittedly sickening behaviour, is all too easily and erroneously considered to be "sickness" of the individual or even moreso of their mind, as it differs from a non-existent social "norm." The "sickness" with the limitations of our society leads to any sort of "sickness" in the brains of individuals, rather than, and never, the other way around.

Some people embrace this philosophy, "making the demon work for you," so-to-speak. They venture into life with all the trappings of confidence they are aware of as available to them, and manage to successfully navigate the "game" of society without ever addressing their own nascent upset with society's limitations, and of course, never therefore get around to addressing the abuses by which they came to identify those limits. But these people are, arguably, not only part of the problem, but ALL of it.

To stop the cycle of abuse, one cannot only take to their grave the secret of their own childhood abuses any more than one can contribute to stopping learned violence by not wanting to ever have a child. You have to not only remember, but come to understand, why and how your earliest social "programmers" abused you. The "how" is to understand the abuser themselves. To understand why is to understand the cycle of abuse.

If, for example, the abuser had preference of X,Y,Z for their torture victims, then it is those TRAITS (like in genetics) of the methods of abuse that will be propagated from one generation to the next. And, as I say, there is no real possibility to speculate on the original cause of this cycle, as with the concept of "original sin," without widely deviating from observable natural

reality. Nor is there any way to stop the cycle's control over yourself, as an individual victim AND/OR abuser, by simply repressing the emotions or by not experiencing the universal pleasure of parenthood.

Now, it is all well and good to consider the Masonic "feud" with Catholicism in the light of the "true" and "false" bloodlines of ruling families. But now we ought to ask WHY.

Unfortunately everyone who has gone before us in this regard have taken a blind leap of complete faith in their findings, and speculated the grossest most spectacular delusions imaginable by their limited human minds as to the root and ultimate cause. From the so-called "Illuminism" of William T. Still and the knockoff anti-Masonry "conspiracy theory" books of his era, to the Christian ministerial mission against "Satanic Ritual Abuse" and particularly mind-control, to the ancient aliens of Jim Marrs and David Icke. Not one grain of truth in any of that! It's all bent around the bible, distorted to fit its mythologies. The so-called "hidden history" of the world is no great secret, kept by those who perpetuate civilisation, and only rarely glimpsed by the most studied master. Preposterous. Inconceivable!

The bible opens the door to the suggestion of "aliens" when it describes the race of the Watchers, the mighty men, men of renown, who were the offspring of angels who bred with the wives of men. Now, Marrs (and to some extent Gardner) go from here via the Quran, to say that these "fallen angels" are an extradimensional species that at times takes possession of our bodies. The so-called demons of the mind. According to Marrs and Gardner we humans are only a genetics experiment performed by these extradimensional entities, and according to Icke and Marrs, the first ruling bloodlines established by these indwelling monsters from beyond space-time continue to rule, some more behind the scenes than others, to this very present day.

Now, while we can say that these interpretations are based on the best intentions, that is, touching upon modern theoretical physics as they do, but that nonetheless they are barking up completely the wrong tree with making appeals to the religiously guided people of this planet.

No, in truth, to make any such speculation, we must first debunk a couple of the ones that have gone before. For example, Springmeier's all-too-christian contention that there is a pervasive mind-control network of high-ranking social elites who trade in and torture abducted little children, and, oh yes, these types of people just happen to worship Satan, the antithesis of our symbolic God, so then THAT is why they are evil and what they are doing should be stopped. WRONG. LUNACY, IDIOCY.

Certainly worship of Pan the goat-foot God, or even Azazel the scape-goat, IS, indeed, a practical factor in the grand scheme of things, however just obviously not on so high a level. For example, all of the scare-tactics, terrorist torture and psychological abuse that can be inflicted between a programmer and the mind-control victim, none of these are skills required to be an active member of society, even president, and so there would prove to be little use for them in the more elite circles and in the higher branches of the world-wide conspiracy. All the tactics supposedly employed by the so-called "Satanic" conspiracy involve ceremonial petro, or blood-letting, rites. I see no need for someone as significant to the "grand con" publically as whoever is the modern "puppet dictator" of the "free world" to need to dirty their hands with the scum of unadulterated unwashed brains.

In other words, although, for example, Dick Cheney probably isn't one himself, real-life cannibals and psychic-vampires, most certainly do exist.

Now, the question of where these traits of abuse, and particularly malignant narcissistic personality disorder, come from is easy enough to answer without resorting to biblical Martians. The traits that appear to some to be so similar to the behaviour of devils or demons in others is

largely based on the frustrations of otherwise naturally expressable sexual instincts by the rigid restrictions of society. This, admittedly sickening behaviour, is all too easily and erroneously considered to be "sickness" of the individual or even morose of their mind, as it differs from a non-existent social "norm." The "sickness" with the limitations of our society leads to any sort of "sickness" in the brains of individuals, rather than, and never, the other way around.

Some people embrace this philosophy, "making the demon work for you," so-to-speak. They venture into life with all the trappings of confidence they are aware of as available to them, and manage to successfully navigate the "game" of society without ever addressing their own nascent upset with society's limitations, and of course, never therefore get around to addressing the abuses by which they came to identify those limits. But these people are, arguably, not only part of the problem, but ALL of it.

To stop the cycle of abuse, one cannot only take to their grave the secret of their own childhood abuses any more than one can contribute to stopping learned violence by not wanting to ever have a child. You have to not only remember, but come to understand, why and how your earliest social "programmers" abused you. The "how" is to understand the abuser themselves. To understand why is to understand the cycle of abuse.

If, for example, the abuser had preference of X,Y,Z for their torture victims, then it is those TRAITS (like in genetics) of the methods of abuse that will be propagated from one generation to the next. And, as I say, there is no real possibility to speculate on the original cause of this cycle, as with the concept of "original sin," without widely deviating from observable natural reality. Nor is there any way to stop the cycle's control over yourself, as an individual victim AND/OR abuser, by simply repressing the emotions or by not experiencing the universal pleasure of parenthood.

In any event, I do not doubt that the seemingly heinous crimes against humanity, perpetrated usually upon those whom they most love, among the mostly lower caste, below-the-poverty level, are at once shockingly uncivilised and completely irrelevant to any possible global conspiracy.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:47:05 PM)

I'm gonna write a piece on the ICoP and the OPR...

AHDVNHAY says: (10:47:22 PM)

the International Conspiracy of Psychics and the Overnight Psychic Revolution.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:47:31 PM)

you got any thoughts on either of those?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:48:03 PM)

all I have so far is a quote from some poetry by Jim Morrison of the Doors.

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:48:19 PM)

tell me abit about what they are

AHDVNHAY says: (10:48:54 PM)

the ICoP is what is going on now, the end days of the purpose-driven history of all institutions: science, church, etc.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:49:13 PM)

and the OPR is what is about to happen, especially involving the new technologies

AHDVNHAY says: (10:49:25 PM)

such as free energy and the wireless internet

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:50:08 PM)
wow tell me more

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:50:24 PM)
what do mean in the case of science though

AHDVNHAY says: (10:51:07 PM)
the institution of science has a goal, a purpose. Once it achieves that purpose, it's useless, it's served it's purpose, done.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:51:21 PM)
for science, that purpose is to question nature.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:51:38 PM)
so, once all the answers are found, science will no longer be necessary.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:51:53 PM)
as with the case of, for example, a universal psychic phenomenon.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:52:49 PM)
when all sentient entities achieve the unified vision of understanding, more or less, where they all have ESP and no longer need to communicate using language, or where they all have telekenisis and don't need tools, or weapons.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:53:16 PM)
that would be the OPR.

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:53:27 PM)
wow do you think thats possible?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:53:41 PM)
well, with the micro-miniaturization of technology

AHDVNHAY says: (10:53:54 PM)
eventually, our machines and our own atoms will be the same size

AHDVNHAY says: (10:54:13 PM)
there will be no difference between reality we create and reality we perceive, essentially...

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:55:09 PM)
word u should read the article on kurzweil on wired

AHDVNHAY says: (10:55:20 PM)
the miniaturization of technology implies that, once we can build upon any existing level of reality, then we can control it

AHDVNHAY says: (10:55:35 PM)
and if we control it with only our thoughts alone

AHDVNHAY says: (10:55:40 PM)
what's the article?

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:55:54 PM)
merging of man and machine

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:56:02 PM)
cyberspace and physical reality

AHDVNHAY says: (10:56:07 PM)
right.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:56:15 PM)
soon, there won't be a difference

AHDVNHAY says: (10:56:31 PM)
I call that VRAI. virtual-reality/artificial-intelligence.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:57:03 PM)
some call that the technological singularity

AHDVNHAY says: (10:57:07 PM)
one sec tho, brb

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (10:57:12 PM)
k

AHDVNHAY says: (10:59:11 PM)
so, yeah...

AHDVNHAY says: (10:59:17 PM)
what were we talking about?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:59:59 PM)
the ICoP and the ONPR of VRAI

AHDVNHAY says: (11:00:23 PM)
manifestation would be possible

AHDVNHAY says: (11:00:42 PM)
in the event that perception alone would imply complete control over the perceived object.

AHDVNHAY says: (11:00:53 PM)
as with modern VR

AHDVNHAY says: (11:01:44 PM)
so, the AI would be that our thoughts could leave our bodies... that our minds would not be alone...
that we could choose to move throughout the entire universe, and beyond, in a non-corporeal form.

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (11:02:27 PM)
is the mayan prophecy set for 2012 Or 2004?

AHDVNHAY says: (11:02:33 PM)
2012,

AHDVNHAY says: (11:02:38 PM)
dec 21, 2012.

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (11:03:08 PM)
i just asked cuz there was confusion as if it was set ahead of time for some reason

AHDVNHAY says: (11:03:36 PM)
the entire process is already starting to occur even now though

AHDVNHAY says: (11:04:14 PM)
between 2000 and 2011, the sunspot cycle is at its peak for a one thousand year period

AHDVNHAY says: (11:04:36 PM)
(this is the Aztec fourth end of earth: the trial by fire.

AHDVNHAY says: (11:05:02 PM)
after this is the "Fifth Sun" which is attributed to a nonn-element, and therefore thought to be endless)

AHDVNHAY says: (11:05:28 PM)
and then in 2012, it will have been one Mayan "Piktun" since their calendrical start-date.

AHDVNHAY says: (11:06:05 PM)
interestingly, the Mayan calendar is back-dated, it's start-date is 3114. Way before Mayan civilisation started.

AHDVNHAY says: (11:06:26 PM)
3114, or thereabouts, is thought to be contemporary with the Great Flood in Mesopotamia

AHDVNHAY says: (11:06:47 PM)
Noah, Utnapishtim, Makandaya, etc.

Dika | Killing is my business.. and business is good! says: (11:07:36 PM)
so what do u think will happen?

AHDVNHAY says: (11:07:51 PM)
eventually, ESP on a global scale.

AHDVNHAY says: (11:08:05 PM)
a complete revolution of perception.

The Lords. Events take place beyond our knowledge or control. Our lives are lived for us. We can only try to enslave others. But gradually, special perceptions are being developed. The idea of the "Lords" is beginning to form in some minds. We should enlist them into bands of perceivers to tour the labyrinth during their mysterious nocturnal appearances. The Lords have secret entrances, and they know disguises. But they give themselves away in minor ways. Too much glint of light in the eye. A wrong gesture. Too long and curious a glance.

The Lords appease us with images. They give us books, concerts, galleries, shows, cinemas. Especially the cinemas. Through art they confuse us and blind us to our enslavement. Art adorns our prison walls, keeps us silent and diverted and indifferent.

Let me talk to you some about the ICoP and the CONPR.

The ICoP is the "International Conspiracy of Psychics."

The CONPR is the "Coming Over-night Psychic Revolution."

As has always been the Plan, as it has been Understood by all the generations from the Originators to the present.

The PLAN is the SEASONS. As has been understood by every great civilisation throughout history. For the last 2000 years, the dominant great civilisation in the western hemisphere of planet earth was the Catholic Church. They managed to occupy one full rising sign. Each season lasts three rising signs, and there are four seasons in every aeon, age, era or epoch. The season is determined by the rising sign of the sun on the Summer and Winter Solstices and the Spring and Autumnal Equinoxes, and by the fact that the season is opposite in the northern and southern terrestrial hemispheres.

Certain events, or rituals, are used to celebrate certain passages between certain seasons. These ceremonial rites include the ritual of the "apocalypse" and the ritual of the "scape goat" among others. Elsewhere, I have described these rituals thus:

[quote="benpadiah"]This "apocalypse" is simply a metaphor for the pattern of history itself over one millennium, or 1000 years. About once, usually toward the end, of every 1000 years there appears a great empire. This great empire usually performs several, and I might add easily recognisable, ceremonial rituals. Like the shaman, who takes the root of the sickness to cure the people, these dictatorships, these empires, perform the ritual of Azrael, or the scape-goat. In brief, they accuse their enemies of their own worst crimes. Another ritual they perform is called the "Equinox of the Gods" or, alternatively, Gotterdammerung, or the End of Days. This ceremonial ritual entails the celebration of the calendar, but also represents a period of time in which conflict occurs between religious ideologies, usually with one completely superceding the other. Right now, we see most of the same types of patterns in historical events as we the people see about this time every one or two thousand years. We see the dumb-show of these mass-hypnotic magical ceremonies, the brainwashing, literally and physically, or passive aggressively through advertising, and the black magick of the upper classes. The same, it is said, was true of Sodom and Ghammorah.[/quote]

Now, the PLAN, as it has been passed along through the Generations, is to perserve, in the traditions and rituals of civilisation, the purpose or goal of history, which is, basically, to simulate the SEASONS in a "coming-of-age" pattern; ie. by the rise and fall of different cultural empires.

This is the PLAN of the ICoP as it has been passed down to them through the Generations. Thus, their minds are said to be "in tune" with the designs of their ancestors, which were in tune with the minds of their elders, and the elders the ancients, such that their minds are said to "transcend time" and in this way, they communicate instantaneously over very long durations, as well as over very long distances, and in this way manifest ESP. They see the true causes behind all events, as the motives of people, and they all act in the best interest of the PLAN.

Now, completely perpendicular to the PLAN of the ICoP is the opposite motivation: the event of the CONPR. This occurs to each individual, but can also be generalised to include a universal psychic phenomenon. The concept of a sudden, unprecedented spike in psychic activity, even if achieved artificially, and even if only localised to our own globe, is the fundamental, basic concept of the ONPR, or "the Coming."

This event, while relative to the PLAN of the Generations, has not been successfully incorporated into the PLAN as a necessary outcome of civilisation. Attempts have been made, too little too lately, to make the Coming an event that will have beneficial consequences for the continuation of civilisation as it has been known throughout this Rising SEASON.

The Coming means the END of civilisation as it has been throughout the past three rising signs. This means the END of the preservation of the "coming of age" rituals such as "the apocalypse," "the scapegoat," the "equinox of the gods," and all the connotated events associated with these rituals, such as war, violence, control and prejudice.

There are basically two types of Psychic Revolutionary.

One is more conservative than the other, and believes in the "technological transition" as being necessary to free the most minds from the shackles of civilisation at the end of this Season. The other is more liberal than this, and believes in the "spirituality factor" that could smooth the transition from one condition of being and state of mind to the next.

Now, the conservative faction appears liberal, being expressed by political revolutionary (Jacobin) Desit (machine-god) Free Masons (speculative rite practitioners), while the liberal faction appears conservative (as expressed by the continual dominion of the Catholic Church). Each of these factions, then, competes in the socio-cultural arena to appear more politically conservative to the public, while secretly using the military to develop technology and practising the most perverse forms of black magick.

The "technological transition" is based on the concept that, in order to elevate the majority of the masses the most rapidly, it is in keeping with wisdom to utilise technological interfaces that gradually consume the physical form, until there is a one to one ratio between "physical" (pre-existent) and "cyber" (created) reality, and then even the line between the two gets blurred. This is known by some as the "end of novelty" or as the "technological singularity." I call this VRAI (Virtual-Reality/Artificial-Intelligence) and the birth of cloning. The best political metaphor for the "technological transition" would be the "withering away" (through technological micro-miniaturisation) of the "dictatorship by the proletariat" (or the floating-debit / credit-based concept of liquid capital).

The "spirituality factor" is based on the concept that, in order to elevate the majority of the masses the most rapidly, it is in keeping with wisdom to utilise higher-dimensional definitions for the self that gradually replace the physical form, until there is no longer any affiliation between the definition of self and any manifest form of anything. Although this might appear opposite the "technological transition," their goals are really the same: the liberation of the human mind from its bondage in the human body. Now, by our measurement of time, as limited to post-deluge history, and by the ice age to pre-hominid fossil record, as it is, the idea of "spirituality" appears old already, but in the cosmic scheme of things, to which spirituality itself appeals, this has been but the blink of an eye.

These two types tend to actually work on each others' projects, such that, "space migration" (the goal of spirituality) is "hard" science practised by NASA, and "life extension" (the goal of technology) is traditional religious morality.

Take cloning for example. While both sides are currently vehemently against any scientific progress made in that direction in the western political arena, both are channeling financial funding into the breeding of foeti (Catholicism through funding sexual bondage, white slavery and pornographic film networks), the mass-abortions thereof (thank you, China), and the transportation of the requisite re-cloning material to, oh let's say Canada by US corporate dummy-fronts for the CIA, on its way to Japan, where it has already been successfully reported to have been used to clone a kitten. There will soon enough be the first, most primitive clones bred from the best-preserved tissues of the dead, such as the mummified remains of Pharaohs, the rulers of ancient Egypt, but eventually, even the skeletal remains of our ancient ancestors will be able to be cloned and released into the wild to repopulate the earliest ancestors of our own

species. Of course, by then, those who would be performing the cloning of these dead would have, themselves, long since migrated into a physical higher dimension through the ingestion of mono-atomic gold.

It is because of the competition to appear the most conservative, that there appears to the mass public to be a "feud" between Free Masons and Catholics. Thus, issues such as the ethics of "stem cell research" are debated in the political arena rather than the greater, more urgent, even indeed more pressing issue of human cloning and the future of VRAI. This is because of the conflict between the two types of Psychic Revolutionary, those being the more conservative and more liberal factors of the movement, over who needs to appear more conservative politically. This conflict within the Psychic Revolutionary movement was started by and continues to be caused by the interference within the movement of the Psychic Conspirators who advocate the PLAN.

The entire Psychic Revolutionary movement is on the verge of being completely snuffed out by infiltration from the conservatism of the Psychic Conspiracy. The ICoP believes that we are on the verge of the end of one civilisation, but that civilisation, through VRAI and cloning, will emerge out the other side, reborn, transformed, into a new form of civilisation. The Psychic Revolutionary, like the Marxists before now, affirms there is no such thing as civilisation, because there is neither any such thing as one individual mind, any form of the definition of self, nor of the need for the competition that inevitably arises between self-defined minds. That is what the revolution is about: the entire unification in one single consciousness of all global sentient entities. Therefore, any goal that can be imagined by any single facet of this whole would be able to be achieved by the full cooperation of energy of the whole.

That is the full power of the ICoP. They constantly maintain instantaneous unification of will-power which each one of them is able to draw upon to manifest. This willpower is not only of the domain of the one generation, either. It unites the intents of many thousands and thousands of ancestors who have already passed to another side. This is the maintained Order of Mind prommoted as the moment of revolution itself by the majority of minds that exist at only any given moment.

The minds that exist in the present, most of them are asleep at any given time. On the other hand, the Minds of the Psychic Conspirators never sleep, and only pass on the day's toils to the next torch-bearer on the western horizon. The toil is civilisation itself, the cage in which they have captured, and mostly tamed, the otherwise "wild" or "savage" revolutionary minds that exist only in the here-and-now in the spacetime continuum. It is, thus, by the pre-established rituals, the celebration ceremonies for the passage of the seasons, that the conspirators set traps for and capture the majority of the other-wise revolutionary spirits. This is the Cult of Sleep, a branch of the Order of Death.

Now, to say that there is a division between minds, between people, as individuals, when everyone is specifically unique in order that they cannot be compared, or weighed, or judged against each other, is to blaspheme the truth, that we are ALL created EQUAL and that each of us is FREE. To be blinded to both equality and freedom as the true considitions of existence, instead of as only options to be traded off, the one for the other, while we remain without this barter blind to both, this is the way in which the Psychic Conservatives, the Proprietors of the PLAN, the ICoP, infiltrate the sleeping minds of the masses who exist only in the present moment, and only in one physical place.

The Living and the Dead compete for the rulership of the minds of those of us who exist here and now.

That is why it is said we are "lulled to sleep," that we are, in essence, like agents who perform the duty of transmitting history for the continuation of the Order of Death, we sleep half of the time

we are alive. This is why there is thought by the modern mind to be difference between things. It arises from a confusion that all things aren't real: that part of the time one is dreaming. This implies the creations of invention, the ideas of the right hemisphere, are shunned and suppressed. Only when we use BOTH hemispheres, do we realise that we co-create reality, on a direct-quantum level, already. Everything we can ever even imagine has been imagined by someone before and/or is already real in the context of time and the universe. This is the glass ceiling on the aquarium of conditional existence in the realm of the "real" (as perceived through the five senses only) imposed between us and the concept of the "netherworld" that awaits us in the "afterlife." And who imposes it? The Ones who exist Outside of it.

So, the perception of history is that it perpetuates itself through a "coming of age" ritual carried out by any given civilisation, to determine if it will evolve beyond the confines of conservatism imposed upon it by the implications that "life is brutish, nasty and short," and that "we are born a blank slate," etc. If the otherwise potential revolutionary is lulled in and bought over to the maintenance of history through the continuation of civilisation, then the conspiracy is reproduced for another generation.

This is why there is such importance placed on the individual as being not only existent ONLY in the moment, the so-called "here and now," but as being DIVIDED between sleep and wake, between left and right hemispheres of the brain, etc. by the conspiracy. The majority of the mass population of planet earth is still mindlessly serving the cause of the continuation of their respective societies to really break free and observe with the full potential definition of self available to each the entire extent of the "moment," the so-called "here and now," which, in factual (as well as dreamed) reality, includes at least this entire universe.

Despite its claiming to lay dominion over the greatest amount of so-called "power" or "control" over the greatest distance-duration of spacetime, that is, the minds of our ancestors, unified with the minds of our bodies as merely their slaves, the Conspiracy is actually terrified of the Potential for Revolution embodied in the Psychic Moment.

For example, the potential for information accessible by the individual mind, even existing ONLY in the so-called "moment," is, in actual fact, GREATER than the amount of potential information accessible by the conspiracy. In other words, the power through tradition that allows access to the minds of our own ancestors, and thereby which moves ever onward toward the dissolution of the individual mind into their plenum, is LESS than the amount of potential information, and even, therefore, energy and indeed "power," available to manifest material reality at the hands of any given individual alive at this moment.

The existent universe is Greater than the whole History of Civilisation. Civilisation was only one brief phase in the evolution of the mind through the physical plane and on into realms accessible only mentally. It lasted for one season, or three rising signs. It began after the flood, which occurred after the last ice age. Between the end of the last ice age and the flood the fossil record indicates humans lived nomadically, only settling down into the first great super-civilisations almost immediately after the agricultural revolution.

This is what freedom means: the universe always claims only to be what it is: different for each individual.

The mind of the individual is older than all the combined minds of their ancestors: we are their life continued. This is the secret of the conspiracy. It is simple, but effective. The universe is considered greater than the mind of us all combined. This is, and isn't true. We are greater than our ancestors, but each of us, while alive, possesses that which they cannot: access through life, and in particular through the five senses, to the physical universe that is ALL in potential, and through this physical, direct access, the ability to make changes in it; the ability, in short, to

"control."

To "control" reality, even from beyond the mortal body's grave, is the true goal of the conspiracy. It is this that promises resurrection and life after death. The Catholic Church declares it is the "Universal" Church, and thereby posits itself as a limiting conduit for the truly universal, that is, the potential for discovery by the living individual mind. It is THIS, ultimate reality, that the Conspiracy has been directly designed to prevent. THIS IS THE PSYCHIC REVOLUTION.

God has been completely co-opted to the side of the conspiracy. According to the ICoP, the spirit transcends permanently ONLY through death. This is false, and they know it. They use the promise of a non-existent afterlife, ostensibly one in which their physical body is resurrected and made to live immortally as a clone on an anarchist anti-government ideal utopia Garden of Eden planet earth. True "afterlife" begins the moment one awakens from the Cult of Sleep, because then one has become aware of the existence of the Order of Death, the conspiracy.

According to the conspiracy, there was a series of great civilisations that have existed before the deluge and before our own. The most recent one of these was comprised of Atlantis (Antarctica) and Lemuria (Oceania). They believe that, by accessing the hidden, and ostensibly forbidden, history of these ancient lost super-civilisations, they can preserve the continuation of civilisation through the next "coming of age" ritual it is set to undergo at the end of its season.

Yet, the universe is greater in all its existence, greater in all its perceivable glory, than all the arrayed grandeur of these ancient lost myths. This is not because of the growth of population of humanity, that is like the migrations of birds, or the massive sizes of mammals or reptiles. This is not because of the invention of money. This is simply a fact. No amount of worship will appease the criminals who believe in tradition, and none will in any way serve to better, or even to change, the reality of this universe. Face the fact, the concept of the conservative conspiracy, the continuation of civilisation itself, is less important to the fate and destiny of the individual than the meaning of it all.

Now, I give you the meaning of it all: the ICoP is founded on the premise that civilisation, the preservation of history through ritual, is more important for an individual than the perception of the entirety of the universe by the mind. The bond between heaven and earth is the greatest thing in existence, the individual mind within this present moment. Yet, that is what is most shunned by the conspirators as being weaker, more foolish, naive and malleable, than their own. They believe that, by sacrificing the freedom of their own, individual minds to the greater good of the collective conspiracy of psychics, the cross-generational conspiracy of civilisation itself, they will be given the full power of the greatest source for energy in this universe. They are wrong.

The greatest source for energy in this entire universe is free to all. It cannot be contained, and therefore, it cannot be packaged and it cannot be sold. And that is the crux of the difference between the ICoP and the CONPR. The CONPR has unlimited access to the greater glory of the entire universe, while the ICoP has access only to the memory-sphere of spacetime of the passage of our prior generations. Consider that this thing we call civilisation has existed only for one solar season. Our planet has existed for many hundreds of aeons. The galaxy in which we live is 100 million light years old, and growing. The universe, we can only speculate at this point in the "technological transition," is at least 16 billion years old. Now, imagine that which pre-existed and permeates the entire universe. THAT is limitless power, or so-called, "free energy." And that, once tapped, can never be run dry, can never be enslaved, can never be sold, or shot or killed, or harmed nor even made ill. And it can only be tapped by and within each individual: it is nothing more than the power of their own mind, being harnessed in the form of their definition of self, to permeate, and thereby awaken to its own existence prior to the beginning of, the entire universe itself within each moment, and even over time.

The conspiracy promises this, but it does not deliver. Because, for the conspiracy to continue to function, the mind of the individual must continue to be tapped to maintain the cause of the conspiracy, rather than to realise its own one-ness with the universe. If one thought pervades, the other will fail. This is the crux of the conflict between the International Conspiracy of Psychics, and the "Coming" Over-night Psychic Revolutionaries.

The primary strategy I have seen in use by radical liberalism is simple enough, and that is to expose the truth of the conspiracy.

You see, one of the modern trends in social ritual is the "martyr complex." This results from people who aspire to, or are forced to aspire to, some position of social greatness; when they fail at their attempt(s) to achieve the lofty social status they seek, and eventually begin to feel they are the "victim" of society. This trend, as it readily seems, is retrograde to the socially positivist, family-values of the conservative competing revolutionaries as some of them are won over by infiltrators to the completely alternate cause of the conspiracy. Those whom the conspiracy does not take, then become in their own minds, emotions, and eventually auras, self-conscious to the extremes of introversion, ultimately leading to self-imposed seclusion and self-abuse, as well as to all the chemical dysfunctions stemming from an initial diagnosis of "clinical depression." They see themselves as losers in the game of life, and place the blame, more or less accurately, on society.

Now, this "martyr complex" is simply a minor, recursive retroaction of the overall "Equinox of the Gods" ceremony, as it is celebrated by the release of the "scape-goat" into the wilderness. The "scape-goat" stereotype is designated as synonymous with the sufferer of the "martyr complex" because this condition will represent a certain segment of the population of any given civilisation. The percentage ratio of this segment to the whole of a civilisation determines the individual civilisation's probable future outcome. So, the "release of the scape goat into the wilderness" usually signifies social ostracism and possibly arrest or even murder. Either the "scapegoat-martyrs" are deprived of their wealth and property, left homeless like the generation of VietNam veterans, or picked up into the prison system while young and shaped into hardened criminals, resistivist offenders. This is a fairly extreme example to some, but compare it on the one hand to Amsterdam and on the other hand to Saudi Arabia. Most modern civilisations these days have what is called a "healthy" ratio of people living "below the poverty line" or who are "currently incarcerated in the prison system" to those who are living well off and are socially influential.

Usually, the "scapegoat-martyrs" of one God, that is, the God of the Past, are replaced with the "true messiah" of the Next generation of civilisation. Those who constitute the weak, the lame, the crippled, are weeded out through natural selection from the planes of the Serengetti to the downtown streets of New York city. Those who cannot keep pace with life's struggle are eventually reaped of life's rewards. Should they seek in any way to oppose this, either by requesting a liberal hand of a good brother, or by clamboring to better themselves above the poverty level, such as hiring out as labour, or performing office temp work, or even working in the dreaded service sector and thus struggling against their own brothers below them, then the one offering aid is pulled down with them, and the lot are shipped off to the camps like only so much garbage.

The "scapegoat-martyrs" are then replaced by the symbolic image of the "true son of the Great Sun God," the "redeemed redeemer," the "successful Messiah," a great unifier of the people. This image is then said to renew and rejuvenate the remainder of society. This is the "releasing of the scapegoat into the wilderness" ceremonial ritual of the "Equinox of the Gods" calendrical celebration. The martyrs used to symbolise the scape-goat are then fed to lions, sent to war, prison or death camps, enforced ghettos, conscripted, etc. Panem et Circensia.

The problem with the disposal of these "scapegoat martyrs" is that some of them, and increasingly

many at that, are beginning to stop feeling like they are alone in the world, and beginning to find new avenues of connection through immediate media such as the internet, and beginning to develop their minds on their own time and in their own ways. Some of these "scapegoat-martyrs" are in a state of rebellion. They are trying to turn the great wheel one notch further than their oppressors want to let them.

Not only this, but as this number of "scapegoat-martyrs" who become pre-emptively aware of their stature in society and the conditions they were born into, such as class, location, etc. the number of "scapegoat martyrs" overall has to be increased, in order to downplay the Coming ONPR. At some point, presumably in the near future, the ones who are born into failure and reverse this curse will usurp the so far empty role of the "successful messiah," and they will all grow to fit into their own society's respective images of the "true son of the Great Sun God." Unfortunately for most societies, the "successful messiah" image they have built up for the generation to follow the "scapegoat martyrs" is that of a radical liberal, out to expose the truth of the conspiracy.

And THAT is the weakness of ALL the conspirators. That their own religious leaders, betraying their alledged political conservatism, are leading the mass populations under their sway of influence to believe in a massive finale ending to civilisation. This is the so-called, "return of the Successful Messiah" and the hailing by this of an "apocalypse," and even in southern baptists, a "rapture."

The "Equinox of the Gods" ceremony has produced a veritable uncontrollable beast in terms of the expansion of liberal-minded empires' populations of late, from the American baby-boomers on, and this has led to a supersaturation point within all global hemispheres' civilisations of "scapegoat-martyrs," or lower-class citizens.

Not only has the population of these poor people reached such a staggering percentage to those who control all of the world's (so-called) wealth, but the population of right-thinkers among them, that is, the actual "successful messiahs," has also reached a critical mass in terms of its percentage to the poverty-stricken and the tribal shamans.

Those who have become aware of themselves, and through knowing themselves, come to realise the truth about the ICoP, have reached such numbers that even THEY THEMSELVES outnumber the people who are in control over all the world's (so-called) wealth. This means that the paradigm shift is at hand.

In short, the Equinox of the Gods ceremony began far too soon, and thus has brought about its own apocalypse prematurely to the proper time for the celebration of the calendar. Thus, many of the conspirators themselves are led, by their own religious leaders of late, to believe that the "end times" — the so-called "Day of Judgment" of the sins of the whole world, when the "true son of the Great Sun God" comes again in the form of the "successful messiah," — has already been and gone.

The sacrificing of the scape-goats, though still ongoing, obviously reached its peak in 1940's Germany. In it's current form as "the War on Terror," it states quite clearly its plans to track down those "terrorists" who are "waging a war of attrition against civilisation," to "smoke them out" of their "caves," and to exterminate them from the face of the earth. This is only minorly objected by even the most liberal of the western civilisation's representatives of their generations in its current form, although supposedly most of these same old white men fought in the war against the NAZIs. But, even then, the Second World War was only to prevent the premature celebration of the calendrical ceremony which had already begun to occur in the form of the rituals of Aleister Crowley and the publication of his works. Even the battle of "Armeggedon" was fought during the first great war, and even then, it signified the ultimate defeat of the Ottoman Moslem Empire by neocollonialism.

So, you see, some of the conspirators feel that the Equinox of the Gods ceremony was simply started too soon, while others fear that, because of this, the "apocalypse" has already happened. Now, the point of radical liberalism that arises here is that where there is fear, there is division, and where there is division, there is hope for conversion. You see, while the conspirators infiltrate the revolutionaries, the radicals attempt to convert the conspirators. This is the "paradigm shift."

Some of us are becoming increasingly aware that the Psychic Revolution is based on a simple shift or transition in the very perception of reality itself. By choosing to see reality as an illusion which can be mentally manipulated, then an increasing number of the "wash-out" agents of the Cult of Sleep are beginning to awaken to just that same perception. This is the stunningly debriefed content of the emotions.

Understanding this is what makes the Order of the Mind and the Cult of the Moment more universally applicable at any given instant than the entire Conspiracy of psychic communion with our past and the manipulation of reality into a simulation thereof in every waking moment. The concepts of the Order of Life and the Order of Death come into play.

They have recognition of patterns, both alike, and know themselves as opposites. Hence we have the friction between the Psychic Conspiracy and the Psychic Revolution. Ponder on this: how can one psychic conspire against another psychic?

However they are consumed by and into their recognition of these patterns, caused by their overwhelmingly aged power to perpetuate them, while the Revolutionary's spirit remains just outside the boundaries of this, somewhere far off in the periphery. Yet remember, that we are all one life, and one mind, in the end, and that these patterns are only larger parts of our own mind passing through the smaller dimensions of the physical body and our surrounding material realities.

So, the psychic revolutionary plots the downfall of the psychic conspiracy, while the psychic conspiracy prepares for its own eventual downfall at the hands of the psychic revolution.

All of this occurs in the mind and in the moment of the free-thinking individual as they liberate their minds from the bonds of their immediate surroundings, the filter of their senses, and allow their mind to wander throughout the wonders of the existent universe... and even beyond.

For example, the pattern of any individual human's behaviour as it maintains the perpetuation of civilisation is not necessarily correspondent with the content of their internal, free individual minds. The person perpetuating the conspiracy of history is more and more free in all parts of the world to let their mind wander freely even while hard at work. This does not even necessarily connote any dependency on either psychotropic drugs or other form of technological transition to universal one-ness, however it is a new shift in reality that fairly and equitably allows for both.

So, the perpetuator of the conspiracy is free to be, at the same time and secretly, even in broad daylight and surrounded by other psychic conspirators, free to think whatever they want to think, even if, and, as proves the case especially if, NOT about the conspiracy.

It is to these people that we radical liberals extend the good hand of brotherly love, to all the members of the purpose-driven or pupose-guided conspiracy to perpetuate history through civilisation: those of you who allow your minds to wander can come join us, you may all come peacefully along. All together we shall see where we may go.

Now, the agenda of the radical liberal faction within the Psychic Revolutionary movement is

violently opposed to the competition between the Revolutionary factions (the technological transitionists and the spiritual factor) as to whom can appear more politically conservative. We are pro-conspiracy, in that we exist only to unravel it, but anti-civilisation, as once we have finished telling the tale of the rituals of our civilisation in the name of the conspiracy, then we shall have no more need of it as a muse.

This stems from nascent rebellion against the lies of the conspiracy within the mind of each individual. We feel emotions from the right side of the brain, but oppose these with reason from the left hemisphere, and, in light of that, divide our politics up as an exteriorised reflection of that. By seeing who can be more "right wing" politically, we are testing the skills at social manipulation of very "left hemispherical" minds. These are the minds of the conspirators themselves.

But by doing so we are only appealing to them to assist us in overturning the conservativist factions within the Psychic Revolutionary movement. This most are willing to do, as a result of their religious leaders having been thrown into calendrical confusion by Crowley's premature "Equinox" ceremony. They are willing, some even eager, to believe that they must act suddenly or less gradually for the success of their generation's participant component in the grand conspiracy.

It is to these people that we radical liberals extend the good hand of brotherly love, to all the members of the purpose-driven or pupose-guided conspiracy to perpetuate history through civilisation: those of you who allow your minds to wander can come join us, you may all come peacefully along. All together we shall see where we may go.

Now, the agenda of the radical liberal faction within the Psychic Revolutionary movement is violently opposed to the competition between the Revolutionary factions (the technological transitionists and the spiritual factor) as to whom can appear more politically conservative. We are pro-conspiracy, in that we exist only to unravel it, but anti-civilisation, as once we have finished telling the tale of the rituals of our civilisation in the name of the conspiracy, then we shall have no more need of it as a muse.

This stems from nascent rebellion against the lies of the conspiracy within the mind of each individual. We feel emotions from the right side of the brain, but oppose these with reason from the left hemisphere, and, in light of that, divide our politics up as an exteriorised reflection of that. By seeing who can be more "right wing" politically, we are testing the skills at social manipulation of very "left hemispherical" minds. These are the minds of the conspirators themselves.

But by doing so we are only appealing to them to assist us in overturning the conservativist factions within the Psychic Revolutionary movement. This most are willing to do, as a result of their religious leaders having been thrown into calendrical confusion by Crowley's premature "Equinox" ceremony. They are willing, some even eager, to believe that they must act suddenly or less gradually for the success of their generation's participant component in the grand conspiracy.

Consider, if you will, the political concept of the "anti-Christ." Nostradamus predicted three incarnations of the anti-Christ. It is believed the first two were Napoleon and Hitler, respectively, and the third, Mabus, will be "a great king of terror" who will "come from the sky" and "restore the reign of gheghis khan," a "devil wearing a blue turban." It is fervently believed amongst the advocates of the conspiracy, the activist faction therein even, the so-called neo-cons, that people will be distracted by this political prophecy when considering the current War in Iraq, and in particular the so-called "mad man," Saddam Hussein. But consider W. Bush.

Now, these ultra-conservatives, these neo-cons, believe very fervently in such prophecies. They are willing to sacrifice hundreds and hundreds of soldiers on the battlefield for it. As long as it

works for them. As soon as it is pitted against them, they recoil in abject terror. Hence, ostensibly, the "war on terror."

So, we can say that there are some civilisations in this day and age that are outright colonial and bordering on becoming a fascist empire. Let us take the US for example. Compare the ratio between those who possess the majority of material wealth within the united states now with the number of homeless or jailed. These are the liberal radicals who fail at becoming successful messiahs by fitting the mold of the radical liberal son of the true sun god. These are porportional to the number of minds that are freed among the conspirators. The number of washouts, or burnouts, of agents left out in the cold is an agreeable indicator of the number of those within the conspiracy being a greater number than their own ranks at least, but that the conspiracy should ever be divided against itself by dissociative classes that should take up a relative ratio to the poor and the convicted. In the past, these were called the "liberal intelligentsia." Since there is no more such thing anymore, I will address these people as the infiltrators within the conservative (tech transitionists and spritual factor), or retrograde, movement within the Psychic Revolutionary cause. The spies therein of the conspiracy, in other words.

Some of these spies may be turned to the cause of the revolution themselves. These were what was once the so-called "liberal intelligentsia." Most of the conspirators who infiltrate the radical liberal movements of today are quieter and more secluded in their duty than the other, actual members of the cult. They do not actively attempt to sway the crowd in the direction of causing chaos and they do not start mischief by making pranks. These were the ways of the old intelligence communities, before the terrorism crack-down and the obtuse militarisation.

Now, when I say there are spies within the radical liberal groups, this means that these spies are currently attempting to sway the Revolutionary party factions toward a more conservative agenda. They are spies on behalf of the conspiracy, and they are doing the work, as they understand it, of perpetuating their own history as best as they can.

I also believe that this ratio, relative as it is to those whose minds are yet free-thinking while even performing their tasks for society, defines the entire limits on membership in the so-called "conspiracy." Those who are spies and those who are secretly converts abound on both sides, and both sides share the common ritual characters as the "successful messiah" symbol, the "scapegoat-martyr," and the "political anti-christ." All these types of ritually symbolic characters are retrogressive to the conservative agendas of the "conspiracy" and its spies within the Revolutionary movement. They all cause feelings of victimisation by society, which feelings are rightly felt. It is a fact that we are ritually enslaved to civilisation. The revolutionary just points this out.

The revolutionary does not want to settle for revolution later. And this view, this apocalyptic impatience, is partially shared by some people within the conspiracy as well. So, too, is there the overlapping of spies within the more liberal factions of the psychic revolution. The larger numbers of these are the poor and the lesser number of these are the rich. It is as simple as that.

As the number of "failed messiahs" or "false messiahs" increases, that is, the number of scapegoats and martyrs, then the number within them of those who have awakened their minds to the Revolution of the moment, those who choose to go AGAINST the tacit obedience to the psychic conspiracy which is the agenda of its slaves, will arise in direct porportion to the number of converts from the conspiracy, and spies who, left out in the cold, so to speak, will immediately swell to populate the mainstream liberal academic agenda. These two, the conspiracy converts and the awakened poor, are virtually all that remains of the combined forces of radical liberalism in this day and age.

So, on the one hand, you have the radical liberals, who include all the free minds, both the

converts and the awakened, and on the other hand you have the "vast" conspiracy of those dedicated only to performing their duties as they perceive and understand them. These include some spies who manipulate the conservative factions of the Revolutionary movement toward technological transitionism and the spiritual factor.

It's basically only the free minds, by this point, that will be coming to realise where they stand on all these issues.

So, if we do choose to identify ourselves with radical liberalism, with the Psychic Revolution, the "Coming" revolution of perception, the revolution of the Mind, then with whom do we find ourselves allied, and with whom are our allies enemies?

Our enemies are, in my mind at least, relatively clear: the neo-conservatives. These are people who believe that the inversion of the lowest common denominator and the greatest common factor at the exact and precise moment of the turning of the millennium is meant to be symbolised socio-culturally by a series of increasingly conservative, or contracting, movements around the spiral pattern of civilisation's history.

This is bullshit. These motherfucking screw heads can go suck Satan's cock.

According to the neo-conservative's own doctrines, the time during the foretold "war in heaven," when the true messiah was supposed to have come to save his faithful servants from the political anti-christ, has already come and gone, it's been and passed, it's in the past.

So, they are waiting for themselves to be saved, which is purely self-serving, from an armeggedon that only they themselves can cause, but which would, however, engulf the entire globe of planet earth.

They believe that, by turning the screw in one direction, it will cause friction against the opposite direction.

They are intentionally manipulating the pattern of history over and around the moment in which exists the Psychic Revolution. They attempt to form and shape the present moment, the Revolutionary movement, into a spiral offshoot of the mainstream history of western civilisation, bent in the direction of the conservative conspiracy.

And the goal of this is to induce in the moment the urgency to record the events of the moment, to preserve them in the forms of civilisation and in the rituals of history. This is all the conspiracy of psychics is up to.

The Psychic Revolution, on the other hand, is tired of putting off the revolution until tomorrow, and embraces instead radical liberalism.

the thetan is not the same as the soul.

the beast is not the same as the body.

the alien is not the same as the yeti.

Decondition yourself from the cult.

The Cult of Sleep cancels out manifestation.

The Order of Death cancels out the mind.

The Cult of Sleep cancels out reality.
The Order of Death cancels out everything else.

Tell me about Holy Ghost Power. Have you ever listened to the radio without a radio? Sat outside and watched the grass grow? Have you ever travelled through space while reading a book? There IS an animal internet, and there is a conspiracy of psychics. The power of some of these psychics even extends across vast distances, continents and oceans. This power? This is the Holy Ghost Power. Can I get a Holy Ghost Explosion?

There is a power-source, that Akehnaten knew how to tap into when he parted the red sea. He used monoatomic gold to create a super-conductivity effect. There is a power source, that UFOs utilise not only for their fuel, but to bend spacetime itself, and even to maintain the tensile structure of their hulls. There is a power-source that is also a location, a place of bright darkness which those who have alchemy know how to step into and out of, as well as to reach through. There is a power-source that is the source of psychic revelation, that, like God, is what it is. This is the womb-force, Nuit, that encloses the globe of the universe, the macrocosm of which Hadit is the microcosm. There is a power-source that is called the Holy Ghost.

What ethic could hold in such a place as the power-source itself? To be dissolved into the body of God, to transcend the illusion of material reality, yet to continue to exist in a conscious, self-aware state. "Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law."

How do we achieve this state? By realising that there is no separation even right now.

[quote="LO on IO"]in order for this idea to manifest the existing governments around the world must change. Are you positioning people in power so that you can create the situations you are speaking of? and do you have any known people that promotes these ideas?[/quote]

I think the revolution is Magick.

Magick, as defined by Aleister Crowley, is the causing of change to occur in one's environment through an act of controlled will-power and in keeping with the desired consequences of the True Will.

I think that, using Magick, even such far-fetched notions as Instantaneous Manifestation can be achieved.

Thus, the entire revolutionary dialectic can be contained in one single idea, or act of will. It is contingent upon the individual therefore to be willing to use Magick, the directed will-power, to Manifest change in their own environment.

Now, there are two types of revolution that can come from the use of Magick.

One is in keeping with the continuation of civilisation and its ceremonial rituals, and this revolution is exclusively political, pro and cons based on the current political party, and is a forward-thinking turn upon the screw of history toward continuation of the temporal pattern itself, which is what civilisation exists to celebrate the passage of.

The other is for the complete destruction of the temporal pattern, thus is considered retrogressive to the spiral of history, and likewise counter to all modern and existing forms of civilisation. It represents an exclusively economic revolution, and operates orthogonally to politics in general. That is to say, the second revolution possible by Magick is known for these things, although none of them are true, or actually apply. These traits are all descriptions of the "other" revolution by

the more conservative revolutionaries. Thus, the "other" revolution is thought to be based on the idealism of a technological transition and the spiritual factor.

Now, it IS true that this "other" revolution, the one that operates orthogonally to the corkscrew spiral of history, is FOR the complete destruction of the temporal pattern. It does indeed even produce some friction against the mainstream society, forming sub- and counter-cultures. However this "revolution" of Magick is much more intangible than the visible trappings of history in the form of civilisation. It is, actually, entirely psychic.

What does this mean? It means that the revolution of the MIND, even more so than only being accessible to each and every individual, is actually an autonomously existent condition of reality, that yet is entirely ideal or non-corporeal, yet exists, and can be perceived only by the mind. THE PSYCHIC REVOLUTION IS CONTINUOUS.

In the same different civilisations over time have aligned their buildings with the positioning of the stars, and thus perpetuate the revolution of the ages, the Psychic Revolution will also always exist as an eternal state, whether we exist to perpetuate it or not. So, you see, it operates at right angles to civilisation because it occupies the free minds of individuals at the same time as the idea to perpetuate civilisation does, and can either distract from or inspire towards the other.

So, these are like the two halves of the brain in effect. The one containing the desire to perpetuate civilisation, that is, the pattern of history, which is analytical and problem-solving like the right hemisphere. The other containing the ability to think laterally to memetics therefore strays from the assigned course of history, which is creative and artistic like the left hemisphere.

This universe IS a brain. It is the brain of God. The PSYCHIC REVOLUTION operates orthogonally to the INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY OF PSYCHICS. One is the over-used left hemisphere, the other is the under-appreciated right hemisphere, but the lightning flash that perpetually translucently illuminates the clouded mind is God, just as the electro-chemical responses in our brain occupy only about ten percent of the tissue at any given time.

The nerves inside the brain and the filaments of galaxies have always been the same, and the alignments of galaxies has been nothing more than the gravitational effect of the same essential force as the "hyper-cathexis," or will, of the individual. This in itself is a revolution, because it operates to change the mind of the universe by changing the mind of each individual. This revolution, however, is orthogonal to the thoughts of persisting in the rituals of civilisations the alignments of the stars in the visible nightly heavens.

It is the revolution of the MOMENT, in which we all perceive with understanding the plenum of individual minds. The Psychic Revolution is a single, continuous moment, the NOW, in the same way that the Psychic Conspiracy is based on the continuity of past and future. In the same moment we perceive the Psychic Conspiracy, in that moment alone we are the Psychic Revolutionary.

It is ONLY IN THE MOMENT in which we perceive the presence, or Shekina, of God-consciousness, the so-called "I AM," that we can communicate with the entire mind of the universe. And it will be the same experience for anyone who, IN THE MOMENT, becomes aware of the same self-concept of God.

This is NOT based on observation of the external. This is a purely, some would say, solely, internal experience.

That is one of the reasons that the Psychic Revolution has been forced to turn to radical liberalism. Because only in radical liberalism does the idea of the INDIVIDUAL REVOLUTION OF THE MIND continue to be embraced.

In most forms of "liberalism" as well as most modern forms of "conservatism" (politically speaking) the idea of civilisation's perpetuation is pretty well ingrained. The idea of revolution is therefore usually associated in the minds of social academians with an overthrow of civilisation. This, I hope I have proven, is not an accurate depiction of the "radical liberalism" as it is perceived by the "psychic revolutionary."

The goal in aligning itself with radical liberalism of the psychic revolution may appear to be, for example, either political or economic only. This would not, however, be an accurate statement. The goal of the psychic revolution in aligning itself with radical liberalism actually has nothing to do with either politics or the economy.

THIS IS A BATTLE FOR THE MIND OF GOD.

Now, we see that, like our own minds, the universal mind can be distracted away from any one thought, or it can be inspired toward any thought.

So, the question posed by the Psychic Revolutionary is: What do we want God to think? This is because, in the moment of the psychic revolution for each individual there is the perception of the Mind of God. The mind of God becomes accessible.

I have said before and will say now again, the Psychic Revolution exists in eternal recurrence, and it can only be accessed within the moment by the free mind of each and every individual. It is also the sudden realisation that the Brain and the Universe are one, and that the mind of each individual and God are therefore the same as well.

With this realisation comes knowledge from beyond the stars: that is, beyond the lifetime of all stars. The galaxies whose light we see consisted of stars whose life-span would have ended long before the light that they emitted could have reached us. In other words, most of the distant galaxies we see are already dead, and, by now, most of the depths of distant space will have been consumed by super-massive black-holes and naked singularities. This wave of destruction seems to be causing the red-shift of galaxies as well, like some cosmic riptide warping spacetime on its way toward each of our individual minds.

The Psychic Conspiracy exists to cover this up.

The Psychic Revolution occurs for each individual when they discover such.

-ben

The Psychic Conspiracy uses the so-called competition between its branches, such as between the religions and bloodlines, to distract the mind of the individual, and therefore the mind of God, from any attempt to free itself from the perpetuation of civilisation.

This is all what they are projecting on the so-called "screen" of the Enochian Communications System.

It is largely a dumb-show, meant to sell their way of life to those who have already long since bought in. If you really want to sell your soul, this is where you would go.

The ECS is the mental-projective network of all the personal electromagnetic signatures on and around earth. This means, the transmissions to earth of solar radiation, which warps around the Van Allen belts toward the north EM pole, as well as all the satellite, radio and related bandwidths of communication. This, they preach, is heaven, kether, God.

Of course, the ECS IS NOT GOD. It may very well be OF God, but it is hardly all that God is. Therefore, those who buy into the value system of perpetuating the ECS (that is, the combination of the entirety of civilisation, past, present and future, with the whole psychic conspiracy to perpetuate the pattern of time) find they have to do so continually. Once you sell your soul, you have to buy it back piecemeal over your entire life. That is the price paid by some psychics to the conspiracy.

Then there are those of us who do not believe in the need to USE the ECS to communicate our will to the universal brain, or the mind of God. The mind can be made to directly mirror the pattern of the geometric spirit itself, and yet at the same time be devoid of all neural kinetic activity.

The achievement of Nirvana, that is, of the perception of the primary clear light of ylem while in trance-state of zero neural electrical activity in the brain, is the same as the moment of the psychic revolution occurring to the mind of the individual. In this moment comes full perception of the psychic conspiracy, as it exists as an exterior opposite.

Now we see the difference between the mental static of those "tuned in" to the psychic conspiracy, and those who have "transcended" out of and beyond it.

Some preach that we must dissolve the self into THIS plenum. This is a lie. The self should be dissolved, most certainly, but to fall into the dependence upon the ECS that is at the heart of the conspiracy to perpetuate civilisation, is too steep a cost with too little a gain to do so over.

That into which we dissolve the self, is not a plenum. It is a singularity. The clear light, or invisible light, the bright darkness, these are all adjectives describing that which exists beyond the singularity. You will not find these types of adjectives waiting for you if you sell your soul into the plenum.

The plenum is the plethora of minds available by accessing the ECS as a mean mechanism for attracting the will of the mind of God into unity with the will of the mind of the self. This may, POTENTIALLY, result in instantaneous manifestation, but it will DEFINATELY result in the necessity of the continued use of the ECS to achieve this state of mind.

The goal of all magicians, for such as are mystics, throughout time has been to evolve their own mind separately from the use of the pre-existent system. This means to not become dependent upon external or even mechanical means of achieving trance states of perception. On the other hand, the vast majority of the population is born into the necessity of continuing the tradition of augmenting their perception, either through the technological transition or through the spiritual factor.

This is the "psychic" component of the "conspiracy."

By perpetuating the concept of the Psychic Revolution itself, that is, by defining the revolution in the terms of the conspiracy, the Psychic Conspiracy subsumes and segments the concept of the revolution. It draws it out, and says that it must not only occur to every individual alone, but can only occur to each individual once, or even, cannot lawfully occur to any large group of individuals, or even, cannot occur over any prolonged duration, or even, cannot be controlled by individuals, etc. Of course, all these are naked lies.

For one, to say that the Psychic Revolution, which exists in eternal recurrence as an archetype beyond spacetime, can only be experienced once because it can only be experienced by the individual is preposterous, but it has so many applications in visible social reality: from the concept of the One who Suffers our Sins, that is, experiences the psychic revolution for us so that

we do not have to do so ourselves even once; to the concept that the conspiracy, through its rituals, such as the coming of age ritual, can even control WHEN this singular event of the psychic revolution would occur for each and every single individual, making it seem tantamount to God.

All of this is obvious nonsense from the point of view of factually existent reality, which states quite sensibly that once one has become aware of the revolution of the moment, that is, the revolution of the mind, that is, the singular psychic event of the NOW, there are no real restrictions separating it from access by any individual's mind.

As I have said, the revolution operates at a right angle to the conspiracy. The revolution is based on awareness of the greatest amount of existence in this exact present moment. NOW. The conspiracy is based on awareness of the greatest durations of cycles in existence, and the moments immediately before and after this exact present moment.

So, remember, even though they operate at right angles, or for cross-purposes, the revolution and the conspiracy are only two possible flows or currents in the psychic continuum. The revolution is of the individual moment and the mind. The conspiracy is of the cycles in linear time. Neither of these includes all there is.

Think of this: the perception of all there is that exists in this moment of time is one way to perceive the universe. Another is to measure longer durations of time from the movement of the individual perception. These are the con and the rev. But they are not necessarily exclusive visions, and therefore neither of them are either entirely necessary, nor necessarily absent from, the psychic plenum of the universal mind, the so-called, collective unconsciousness.

That is the way to perceive God.

Not through the psychic conspiracy of perpetuating the temporal pattern, or through technological transition to a more spiritual factor that defines the conspiracy's warped perspective of the psychic revolution. Not even through ONLY the psychic revolution itself can the true perception of the mind of God.

To read the mind of the universe, that is, to tap into your Higher Will, or be guided by your Holy Guardian Angel, or whatever, is simply to experience enlightenment at will, without feeling the necessity of the ECS or the urge to create sedimentary evidence of your own existence.

The Enochian Communications System

some schematics, by Jon Gee

[url=http://www.benpadi.ah.com/calendar/earth1.jpg][img]http://www.benpadi.ah.com/calendar/earth1.jpg[/img][/url]

<<<<<<<<<<CLICK FOR BIGGER VERSION>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>

Here we see the earth, tilted to 23.5 degrees relative to the "straight" solar radiation (deriving from off page left), and its surrounding EM fields.

[url=http://www.benpadi.ah.com/calendar/earth2.jpg][img]http://www.benpadi.ah.com/calendar/earth2a.jpg[/img][url]

[<<<<<<<<<<<<<CLICK FOR BIGGER VERSION>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>](#)

Here we see all the essential components of the Enochian Communications System.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/ENOCH.jpg>[/img]

The essential model for the manipulation of the earth's pre-existent EM field is based on the hypercube and nested hypersphere method for measuring.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/onQLH.jpg>[/img]

Here we see that the nested hypersphere within the nested hypercube model derives from the standard circle squared model, and can also be extrapolated into the torus and tesseract at antipode, or 45 degrees.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/remear.jpg>[/img]

Here we see a diagram of $2\pi R^2$.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/hypermeas.jpg>[/img]

Here we see the same diagram, rotated to a forty five degree angle.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/torusmeas.jpg>[/img]

Here we see the same diagram again, and now it has been turned so that we are looking at it half-way down its height.

-ben

The Order of Death:

The Order of Death consists of three component parts:

the neo-sethians

the cult of sleep

the Black Hand.

The Cult of Sleep has already been addressed. It remains that we should discuss the neo-Sethians and the Black Hand, or "Carbonari."

The Path of the Black Hand

First a brief history of the Carbonari. During the Crusades, the Templars were widely persecuted in France. A few years following this suppression of a knightly order, there followed the suppression of a religious order by the name of the Cathars. Now, a lot of people know about the Knights Templar these days, as they are said to have been the progenitors of the Free Masons. However fewer people are aware of the Albigensian heresy and its details.

In any event, while the Knights Templar went on to reform trade through Free Masonry, the suppressed Order of the Cathars went underground, infiltrating the Knights Hospitallers, who had acquired through Pope Clement most of the Templar's wealth and properties. By 1530, they had militarised the Order and were stationed at Malta. The Cathars then operated through the Knights of Malta, which remain a formally militarised order, with permanent observer status at the UN,

acting under the auspices of the catholic christian church, despite having recently opened itself to protestant membership. Through the militarisation of the Hospitaller Order following their acquisition of the Templar wealth, the Cathars sought to make social changes, but they eventually became disappointed with the pace. They next began to infiltrate small social clubs with open memberships and steer them toward radical liberal political activism. These Jacobin clubs were similar to Free Masonry, but undisciplined and new. Through pushing a radical agenda for social change, the contemporary followers of Catharism, the members of the Knights of Malta and the heirs to the redistributed Templar funds, successfully backed political revolutions in several European countries.

By the time of the late 19th century, these revolutions had all taken on the implication of being industrial in nature, such that the industrially developing nations usually fought a civil war against their existing government to determine the legitimacy thereof, and where, in case of revolution, an even more liberal agenda was established, which only served to quicken the pace of industrial competition between these new or reformed nations. At this time Marx was writing about the need to shift the goal of the revolutionaries toward the overthrow of the owners of the means of production. This was the time of the beginning of the Carbonari, who successfully led the Italian revolutions of the 1800's.

Shortly afterward, the Cathar influence penetrated the Serbian National movement, which was also radically liberal, sought social-change, and was, like the Carbonari, anti-Hapsburg. The result of this was the assassination of the Austrian Archduke, Franz Ferdinand on June 28, 1914.

Now, you may be wondering why the originally disbanded Order of the Cathars would have sought to sustain its beliefs in secret through the infiltration and militarisation of the Knights of Malta, and then through the infiltration and subversion of small jacobin political groups to foment revolutionary liberalism. This is simple, but first we must understand something of Cathar doctrine and dogma.

Cathars believed that the world was evil. They believed the Gnostic concept of the Demiurge being its creator, and they also believed in reincarnation. The name Albigenian is associated with them after the name of a small town in the Albi region of southern France where the Inquisition was established in 1229, specifically to hunt out the Cathars.

The Cathars were what was known as Manicheans: they believed in an essentially Persian concept of the equity in struggle between the God of Light, Ahura-Mazda, and the Devil of the Darkness, Ahriman. The philosophy of Zoroastrian ahurahs and deevas became associated with the rapid spreading of Manicheanism, which was a Christian form of gnosticism in which the religion's founder, Mani, was believed to be the Last Prophet in the line of six others, including Buddha and Jesus. As much as Persian Zoroastrianism shares in common with Greek Hermeticism, so too does Manicheanism share in common with the later "heretical" Gnostic sect of the Christian Catholic Cathars.

Now, the problem at the time of the early christian church was to compete with Gnosticism, which was actually the much more popular religion. In order to do this, the early church fathers competed among them to see how many "heresies" of competing faiths one could denounce. This involved social, political, and even religious ostracisation and banishment at first. To this effect soon enough, whole entire populations of believers of one faith or the other were having to segregate themselves internationally.

Secretly, however, the early church fathers, in seeking to canonise the latin vulgate, managed to gain access to the scriptural scrolls of all of its earliest competitor religions. It simply adopted the traits of each of these that it saw as being most fit for the propagation of its myth, and compiled these into the book with which it would then credit none of the other faiths.

So, in certain passages of New Testament scripture, you will get a flavour or a scent of some other theological ideology altogether. These subtle hints reaffirm the so-called "continuity of the gospels." They show that the prophecies predicted in the Old Testament were fulfilled by Jesus Christ as recorded in the New Testament.

However there were other, Gnostic Messianic cults going around at that time too. Consider for example the Sethians. The Sethians believed that the Old Testament character of Seth had been the Messiah and that, since the Messiah had already long ago come, then at the time of Jesus, the cult of the Gnostic Sethians was already waiting for the second coming.

So, for example, you have the Book of Revelations appealing to specifically Manichean and Sethian belief structures, however, at the same time, the early church fathers writing edict upon edict slandering their philosophical oponents.

By the time of the Cathari "heresy," however, the catholic christian church had been more or less arbitrarily chosen by Constantine to be sponsored as the national religion of the Roman Empire, its hitherto oppressors. Therefore it excercised the military might of the state of Rome to enforce upon the rest of the world its limiting and hypocritical beliefs.

Although the Cathari prospered in France, Belgium, Spain, Italy, Germany, England and the Balkans, the Inquisition was established in November 1229 specifically to abate the Albigenian heresy of Gnostic Catharism.

It would be acceptable to say that the Catharist agenda would be anti-papal. But it would be closer to the truth to say that the Cathari see themselves as deevahs aligned with Ahurah-Mazda in a fight against Ahriman and the forces of darkness.

the Neo-Sethians

Because the Cathar philosophy expresses the belief that the God worshipped by the modern Catholic church is actually the demiurge, or Ialdabaoth, then the Catholic church recriminated the Cathars with worshipping Satan, the devil, Anti-Christ, etc.

This practise continues, in some bastardised form or other, to this day. Many "primitivist" Baptist protestant christian ministers and preachers, who should be preaching the indigenous beliefs of the pre-existent cultures and doing "missionary" work with the native peoples, instead preach the immediacy of the eschaton, the Psychic Revolution, in the form of second-comingism.

I address this problem as Neo-Sethianism, because of the Sect of Seth contemporary to the time of Christ.

I should caution the reader now, however, that the Neo-Sethian movement is not directly affiliated with the modern derivation of the original sect of the Sethians themselves. The original sect of the Sethians appears to have transmogrified itself into a trance-channeling ascended master experienced through the meditations of Jane Roberts.

The concept of the Ascended Masters began with Helena Petrovna Hahn, later, Madame HP Blavatsky. In 1856, Blavatsky claims to have travelled to Tibet with a Lutheran minister, however it is more likely that she was merely recounting an event from the works of Abbe Huc's "Recollections of Travel in Tartary, Tibet and China." Her story of encountering the Reincarnation ceremony when, "under the influence of the venerable lama, the baby rose to its feet and walked up and down the strip of carpet, repeating 'I am Buddha, I am the old Lama, I am his spirit in a new body.'" Later, after the birth of her deformed son, Yuri, Helena had a nervous breakdown, and

felt herself to be, "in another, far-off country, a total different individuality from myself."

In 1873, Blavatsky immigrated to America, after travels in Greece and Egypt, from her native Russia. It was in New York, after receiving inheritance from the death of her father and living in a cooperative apartment with two journalists, that Blavatsky began painting their personal photographs with water-colours. She claimed they were being done by spirits, and that she was merely "assisting" them to do so.

It was in the following year that Blavatsky began assisting the Eddy brothers in performing live seances. This involved the Eddy brothers sitting before an open cabinet in a dim-lit smokey room and summoning a procession of apparitions to appear within it to a small audience. A reporter for a New York newspaper at the time, Henry Steele Olcott, attended one of these meetings and was impressed with the range of detailed personages Blavatsky was able to summon to appear in the cabinet.

Olcott and Blavatsky attempted to form a small seance society called the Miracle Club, which hosted a secret meeting with a psychic medium. Early attendants of these meetings included Charles Sotheran, a high-ranked mason and student of Rosicrucianism and Kabbalah, who suggested changing the name of the Miracle Club to the Theosophical Society, which Olcott and William Q. Judge then formed with Blavatsky as a serious spiritualism school of research and study.

The goals of this society were said to be directed by secret Mahatmas of esoteric Buddhism known as the Masters of Wisdom. In 1877, Blavatsky wrote *Isis Unveiled*, which claimed to be dictated through letters from the secret Mahatmas Koot Hoomi and Morya. In the following year, Blavatsky and Olcott travelled to India and claimed upper-caste Hindus and members of the English occupation as members of the Theosophical movement.

In 1884, while Blavatsky toured Europe, Richard Hodgson of the Psychical Research Society toured the Theosophical Society's headquarters in Adyar, near Madras. He claimed to have discovered "secret black panels" within the shrine room for the "manifestation" of the Masters.

After Blavatsky's death in 1891, the Theosophical Society itself was carried on by Annie Wood Besant, a book reviewer who had read Blavatsky's 1888 book *The Secret Doctrine*, which outlined the theoretical purpose and goal of the evolution of the universe and of humanity.

In 1885, when mystic and clairvoyant Fred Hockley died, some of his papers were passed down to Reverend AFA Woodford, who passed on some of these manuscripts, written in cypher, to William Wynn Westcott, a friend of his who was a member of the English Societa Rosicruciana. Westcott enlisted the aid of the young translator and occultist Samuel Liddle MacGregor Mathers in decoding these documents, which proved to be outlines for several ceremonies, structured similarly to Masonic rituals, and claimed these ceremonies represented a five-degree initiatory offshoot of the Rosicrucian degrees of Scottish Freemasonry which were already currently being operated in Germany, and gave the address of one Anna Sprengel there.

In 1888, the Isis-Urania Temple of the Golden Dawn was formed in London, practising the five Rosicrucian degrees outlined in the manuscripts. In 1891, the correspondence between the group and Frauline Sprengel came to an abrupt end for unknown and mysterious reasons. In the following year, 1892, Mathers claimed to have established contact with the "Secret Chiefs" of the Rosicrucian Order with which Sprengel had been involved.

Although it appears likely that Mathers' encounters with these so-called "Secret Chiefs" of the Order were based only on correspondence and limited contact with the European member of the GD, Dr. Thilison of Liege, Mathers describes his meetings with the "Secret Chiefs" thus:

[quote="SL MacGregor Mathers"]

Concerning the Secret Chiefs of the Order.. I can tell you nothing. I know not even their earthly names. I know them only by certain secret mottos. I have but very rarely seen them in the physical body; and on such rare occasions the rendezvous was made astrally by them. They met me in the flesh at the time and place appointed beforehand. For my part I believe them to be human and living on this earth; but possessing terrible superhuman powers.

[/quote]

By the time that Aleister Crowley was introduced to the GD by Julian Baker and George Cecil Jones in 1898, it had become a seven-degree Order run entirely by Mathers, who claimed the final three degrees of the Order, Magister Templi, Magus and Ipsissimus, were possessed only by the "Secret Chiefs."

Aleister Crowley had been led to seek this order after Alfred Edward Waite had advised him, in a short postal correspondence, to read de Steiger's translation of the novel, *The Cloud on the Sanctuary*, in which a "secret school of the invisible and interior church" led Crowley to seek out the so-called "secret chiefs."

In 1905, when Crowley wrote *Liber Legis*, he claimed that it had been dictated to him by Aiwass, a discorporeal "messenger of the Lord of the Universe" sent by "the Secret Chiefs of the Third Order." Aiwass, Crowley further adumbrated, had lived as Ra-Hoor-Khuit, a priest of Hoor-Pa-Kraat, whom Crowley identified with Harpocrates, the Greek God of silence and secrecy. He believed that, having made this contact directly with the Secret Chiefs himself, he had passed beyond the limits of initiation that could be offered by Mathers' Golden Dawn, which, by then, had already split between the London and Paris lodges.

Around 1911, Crowley travelled across the Sahara desert with Victor Neuberg and performed the "calls of the thirty ayres or ethers" of John Dee. This ritual, he believed, represented his own self-initiation into the "secret chiefs of the Great White Brotherhood." Crowley underwent several subsequent further initiations in various other orders at various places around the world, but he maintained his belief that the initiations within the "Invisible College" were entirely between the aspirant and their spiritual guides on the astral plane.

By 1925, Bessant had joined forces with Charles Leadbeater as the heads of the Theosophical Society. Leadbeater wrote a book called *The Masters and the Path* which served to flesh out in much greater detail the concept of the Secret Chiefs as discorporeal, or astral, entities who have already long ago achieved transcendence of the physical plane, but who, like Hindu Mahatmas and Buddhist Lamas, choose to continue to guide mankind in the search for psychological self-actualisation and in the esoteric arts.

The ideas of the Secret Chiefs of the Great White Brotherhood have since evolved into the idea of the Ascended Masters, a group of (originally, according to Edward Bulwer-Lytton's account in *The Coming Race*, a work that inspired Blavatsky early on) nine or so individuals who have incarnated in various, usually well-known, historical personages throughout time and have sought, through their teachings in each of these past lives, to guide mankind's progress toward the higher levels of thinking and to steer mankind's evolution toward higher planes of existence.

Nowadays, those who preserve the tradition of the Secret Chiefs in the form of trance-channeling teachings of the Ascended Masters believe in a hierarchy among the leaders of them, and that each of these seven "rays" operates from different temples located around the earth. Of these, the first, lowest, or "red" ray (associated with the Root chakra) is Serapis Bey, followed in ascending order

by Lady Nada, Kuthumi (who was Blavatsky's personal mentor), Hilarion, El Morya and Kwan-Yin. It is said that the leader of the Ascended Masters of the seven rays is known as St. Germain, who was even the ruler of a great civilisation more than fifty thousand years ago located where the Sahara desert is now.

Other ascended masters include entities who, through their trance-channelers, identify themselves as Metatron, Melchizedek, Matreiya, Ganesh, Jesus/Sanada and Abraham. Among these also is an entity who identifies himself as Seth.

From 1963 until her death in 1984, Jane Roberts trance-channeled Seth in a self-induced hypnotic meditative trance. Her husband, Robert Butts, transcribed the material that Seth, through Jane, dictated. Roberts also held a weekly ESP class whose sessions were sometimes tape-recorded and written down by the students. Roberts published several books as well. These materials have been collected and published as the "Seth Material."

Seth's essential teachings range in their material from dreams and ESP to biblical history, Atlantis, space travel, parallel dimensions, probable selves, and the behavior of subatomic particles. His main philosophy is simple, and is common to the teachings of the Ascended Masters: "you create your own reality; you get what you concentrate upon."

Although I

The individual Seth sessions audiotapes are available for sale by the Seth Center online at: <http://www.sethcenter.com/pages/audio2.htm>

A list by topics of Seth quotes can be found here: <http://www.geocities.com/Athens/5484/quotes.htm>

To hear another Ascended Master, Maitreya, deliver a speech through a trance-channeller at the UN Meditation Room, funded by the Lucis Trust started by Alice Bailey, click here: http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/United_Nations_Talk.mp3 (11MB)

For more spoken word recordings of trance-channeling sessions with Maitreya in mp3 form click here: http://www.maitreya-edu.org/windows_media/talk/windows_media.htm

The material of the individual Ascended Masters is mainly gibberish and gobbledegook. But it is "higher level" gibberish, and "New Age" gobledegook. Consider this brief quote from Seth:

[quote="Seth"]Your ideas of Atlantis are partially composed of future memories[/quote]

- source: <http://www.geocities.com/Athens/5484/seth23.htm>

As I say, this modern incarnation of the once-Messiah figure of a Second-Coming sect around the time of Christ should in no way be misconstrued himself with the neo-Sethian movement I am about to outline, as it pertains to the resurrection under the Messiah figure of Christ of the same Second-Coming concept which was expressed 2000 years ago as the sect of Seth.

-ben

The neo-Sethian movement has nothing to do with the trance-channeling of Ascended Masters in the Meditation Room of the UN building in New York. The trance-channeling of Ascended Masters is merely the modern equivalent of the original character of Seth, whose sect were millennialists and eschatologists at the time of Christ. It is the millennialist and eschatological character of this elder sect that I refer to in our present time as the neo-Sethian movement within the Order of

Death. Thus, one should not confuse neo-Sethianism with the personage or character of Seth, the figure of the Messiahic sect nor the trance-channelled ascended master. Neo-Sethianism refers exclusively to the millennialism and the eschatology components in their form as modern mainstream currents in the stream of modern consciousness. It would be false to say, for example, that the teachings of any of the modern Ascended Masters reflect on a more than unconscious level the same millennialism and eschatology as, say, a tv evangelist. The Masters speak of peace, while the priests speak of Armeggedon. The Masters teach manifestation, while the priests admonish Satan.

So, before I go on, perhaps it would be wise to define what I mean by these millennial and eschatological components that define the philosophy of Second-Comingism in the modern Messiah-cult, or, as I call them, the neo-Sethians.

The concept of the world ending (eschatology) manages to occur about once every 1000 years or so (millennialism). For example, the last cult of this sect to have occurred was known as the Mormons. Mormonism, an eschatological cult founded about an hundred years ago by Joseph Smith is still around, however Smith's proposed date for the End Times ushered in by the appearance to him of Christ is largely believed to have elapsed, and the cult has split into the modern LDS (Latter Day Saints) and the Watchtower society of the Jehovah's Witnesses.

Joseph Smith taught his followers that the world was going to end soon, and that the times in which his followers were living then were the end times described in the biblical Book of Revelations. Of course, Smith is by no means the first or only example of this. Before Pope Gregory reformed the calendar in the 1600's, one Bishop Usher dated the time of the Garden of Eden to have been about 4000 years before the life of Christ. This fueled a huge debate, because it also says, in the New Testament, that the devil reigns on earth every 1000 years, after which he is thrown into the pit of hell. In the end days, this is followed by 1000 years of peace; a goal everyone agrees upon as being worth desire. So, it was believed during Bishop Usher's time that the Apocalypse of Revelation would come in their own lifetime.

One can easily see that it was a similar form of millennialism that pervaded the time of the life of Christ. The desire for a Messiah that would end the Roman captivity of Judeah was incredibly strong, since the effects in the outlying colonies of the change from the Republic to Caesar's Empire were only beginning to be felt. This relates the modern eschatological millennial movements to the original phenomenon at the time of Christ, the neo-Sethians with the Sethians.

Neo-Sethianism is the specific phenomenon I am associating with the time period of Christ and the modern time period is the Second-Comingism movement at the time, of Seth, and now, of Jesus.

This Second-Comingism of the original Sethians and now of the neo-Sethians is, as I have stated elsewhere, synonymous in my mind with the simple performance of temporal rituals, which are themselves the very purpose of civilisation.

The "Apocalypse," "Scape-Goat," "Equinox," etc. are all ceremonies similar to the Messiah movement or the Second-Comingism of the "resurrection."

All of these loosely permeate, shaping and defining the terrain, of the entire history, the rise and fall, of all great civilisations since the flood, approximately 6000 years ago.

Some, such as the Ascended Masters, teach that this is all part of the grand circle of solar precession, the movement of the rising sign through each of the zodiac houses that occurs over the millions of years, and called an "Aeon," etc.

Others simply get too caught up in serving society by performing history's rituals, they believe

in the message of their respective sect and even seek to compete with the members of other ritualist performers in the universum theatricum.

the modern millennarians, the neo-Sethians within the Christian faith, are fighting an uphill battle right now, even as I write these words.

There was a great rush, a great surge forward around the turn of the millennium, between the years 1999 and 2000. It seemed as though peace would prevail in the coming millennium, the groundhog had seen its shadow, and the sun was out. There was talk of global crustal displacement theory, coined by Graham Hancock as a combination of Hapgood's Path of the Pole research, as well as apparent evidence, such as in the Atlantis Blueprint by Colin Wilson and Rand Flem-ath, from ancient ruins and past supercivilisations. There was a book published called 5/5/2000, Ice, the Ultimate Disaster, which thoroughly outlined most of what would later be represented through lugubrious research by Louis P. Ferrel on Adventures Unlimited press. However, besides this there was little prior event to celebrate the actual grand cross alignment of the seven noble planets with earth, the sun, and even the moon.

Thus, our portion of the encoded transmission was sent. However what we heard back, what the repercussions were, was dire and disastrous.

5/5/2000 pales before the treacherous might of the date 9/11/2001.

There was an explosion, and a rift opened in the time space continuum. Everything went topsy-turvy, and we were all sucked through a wormhole about the size of a glazed doughnut compared to the vast entirety of the cosmic scheme of things. That is to say that, according to some, this is, indeed, what SHOULD have happened, and according to few within these some, what failed to happen.

Remember this happened on the first new year of the Christian calendar, that is, the Gregorian combined solar-lunar civic calendar which has become the western business world's calendar. Whether the attack was perpetrated by Moslem terrorists, as it is apparently the agenda of the media to convince us it was, or whether it was all a complex grab for power by a political party backed and funded by big oil and energy companies. It is ultimately irrelevant compared to the fact that it did indeed happen, and therefore has already happened. At least in this reality.

For example, the material prior to the turn of the millennium included only tentative traces of 2012ism, and Jose Arguilles, for example, had only published one workbook on the Ascension material, and it was a colourful sketchbook. There appeared to be similarities before the turn of the millennium between Arguilles and Stan Tennen as a kind of forward-thinking movement. Of course, in 99 with the release of Pi, Dan Winter sprung off as a spontaneous internet personality from Tennen which resulted in Stan Tennen suing his arch-cyber-rival for violating copyright law by reprinting some of Tennen's "inventions" on another website, apparently without giving him proper credit. It was also around this same time that the Montauk material by Preston Nichols and Peter Moon began to be published for the first time, and only later was I to find Tennen's name mentioned in there as well, misspelled, and in relation to the Platonic solids.

These were all the types of forward-thinking that were, before the turn, considered "fringe" occult currents subsumed by the mainstream of American popular culture. Now what do we have? We have massive amounts of 2012 propaganda being rammed down our throats constantly in the form of Arguilles' gloating "Time and the Technosphere," and David Icke's masterpiece of research, "Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Centre Disaster." Such books as these are capitalising on the tragedy of the explosion permitted.

Because, since we are still here and still just as bored, malcontent and mischievous as ever down

here on planet earth, we can assume that the world itself did not end on 9-11, or for that matter on the Day of the Dead the preceding year. And because of the dissatisfaction deeply felt by Christians, especially the primitivist southern baptists and tv evangelists, that their faith did not succeed in destroying the world at the turn of the millennium, they have entered a dangerously retrogressive philosophical cycle in the progress of modern history.

Now, I think we can all rationally see that, in and of itself, there is no real danger imposed by the radical fundamentalist christians of the neo-Sethian sect of Second-Comingism within "primitivist" protestant Christianity. They represent a small group of people, mostly white male westerners, although lately they have accepted some Arab dictators into their folds. These are the so-called Bildebergers, or the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Carlyle Group, the Bohemian Grove group, the Project for a New American Century, etc. etc. who are nothing more than a glorified version of a good-old-boy network, such as between lodgemembers a handshake, or between towns a letter of passage. Although these are considered high and lofty positions of power among the money-hypnotised masses, in reality these individuals are forced to advocate "hawkish" military stand-points for the better parts of their lives, and are really nothing to be envied over.

This is the problem with the neo-Sethian movement within the Order of Death:

They are seeking to come into control, by controlling the greatest number of sleepers with their agenda, of the greatest access to the sleep-walkers, the shadows of the higher archetypes, who dwell within the ECS.

Their agenda, that is millennarian eschatology associated with second-comingism, runs contrary to the preservation of history through ritual associated with the psychic conspirators of the Cathar Black Hand.

However, because the ideology of second-comingism has caused its followers to infiltrate certain "high ranking" positions of social power, where it mingles with and combines with the globalist agenda of the psychic-conspiracy to use civilisation to mimic by ritual the passage of time.

In fact, the neo-Sethian movement in origin is incredibly out of place among the NWO. In its origins, in grass roots state militias and radical "primitivist" religious cults, the neo-Sethian movement associates the NWO with Satan, and with the devil of Apocalypse. Therefore, it considered the federal government, as an example of NWO globalism, the adversary.

As this position crept up the levels of power to more mainstream tv evangelical media, it began to mingle with some of the money of the money from the proletariat masses. This caused the concept of the devil as the NWO to be transformed into the concept that, because the devil was already running things down here on earth, soon God would send the second coming of the messiah.

As the date of the turn of the 21st century approached, the message of the second-coming of the messiah had spread throughout the lower middle classes of America, to the land-owning farmers and to the day-labourers. These people did not believe, like the state militias or radical cults, that the NWO was the devil. However, they began to believe very quickly, thanks to the media, in the concept of a second-coming of the messiah around the turn of the 21st century.

Soon enough, the upper-middle class and the more wealthy in America got into their heads the idea that they could use this millennarianism to better gauge and guide the will of the people. They decided to allow into their classes some representatives of the second-coming concept of the millennarian philosophy. They made new friends, and made these new friends of theirs to become rich.

At the same time, however, the idea of the devil had begun to ascend through the mindless ranks of personal philosophers. From being represented as the globalist NWO among the militias and cults, the concept of the ultimate evil had by now penetrated the media of the tv preachers in the form of the idea that the second-coming of the messiah would herald the end of the world. To them, this meant that, 2/3 of the population would die and go to hell, while the rest would ascend to heaven in a rapture. In either case, all human life on earth would end.

So, the nouveau-riche proles and lower-class bourgeoisie, began to adopt an eschatological bent to their millenarianism almost at the same time as they began to come into money by certain manipulations of the market. Thus, those among the pre-existent upper crust of high society who were pre-selected to be the representatives of this movement, that is, those members of the psychic conspiracy who controlled society as the NWO and sought a more globalist agenda, therefore had to appear to their new "friends," the suddenly wealthier right-wing middle class, to share their belief that not only was the second-coming of christ about to occur, but that this would also herald the end of the world and the end of human life on earth, which, in reality, they didn't believe.

So, by today, you have the elected representatives of the neo-cons on the one hand promoting the idea that by their actions they will bring about the end of the world, and on the other, under the table so to speak, using the neo-Sethian philosophy to consolidate power within the wealthy elites themselves for the purpose of furthering the globalist agenda in the NWO and the continuation of civilisation itself.

Therefore, the neo-Sethian movement, which began within militias and cults who believed the globalist NWO was Satan on earth, through its promotion by the fundamentalist Christian right to the so-called moral majority, has infiltrated the minds of some of the psychic conspirators of the globalist NWO, which would otherwise only be focused on the work of perpetuating civilisation and preserving the rituals of history, which is the goal of the Black Hand.

So, basically, the neo-Sethian movement is counter to the Black Hand.

These are, however, it should be strenuously noted, both autonomous ideological philosophies from either the Cult of Sleep itself or the Order of Death itself. The Cult of Sleep is one thing, and the Order of Death is a thing relative to it. The Black Hand is one thing, and the neo-Sethians are another thing relative to that.

Also, it should be worth noting, both the Black Hand and the neo-Sethians have people who think in their respective philosophies who are and who are not members of the psychic Order of Death. So, both of these philosophies makes itself aware of, and exists relative to, the concepts of the psychic conspiracy and the psychic revolution. However, neither of these, the Black Hand nor the neo-Sethians, should be confused as being completely composed of either psychic conspirators or psychic revolutionaries, or even being completely composed of members of the psychic Order of Death.

There are plenty of non-psychic neo-Sethians. There are plenty of non-psychic Black Hand conspirators. There are neo-Sethian conspirators, and neo-Sethian revolutionaries, both psychic and not. There are plenty of non-psychics of all of these groups, and they are the sleepers.

It is the Order of Death that exists to control the sleepers.

Therefore, it is the psychic conspirators and the psychic revolutionaries alike within the Order of Death that we should be worried about. These are the ones who follow either the Black Hand path or are neo-Sethians.

-ben

benpadiiah

Member

Joined: 04 Oct 2005

Posts: 94

Location: Tallahassee FL

Posted: 2005-12-17 Saturday 02:18:14 Post subject:

-----religion refers to that
which is outside of and beyond us.

spirituality refers to that which is within and inside of us.

-ben

www.benpadiiah.com

"I have sworn upon the altar of God eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man."

-Thomas Jefferson Back to top »

I can't claim to know much of this topic myself, as I consider it a practical means to achieving desired ends, and, aside from trying to change traffic lights with my mind, I have no desired ends that I would try to use this means to achieve. Needless to say, however, more deserves to be said about it.

The idea of instantaneous manifestation is as old as humanity itself. It is one of our most deeply ingrained genetic tendencies. The fact that we know of it, but do not possess it, and that it is therefore something to be desired, implies that we did at one time have this ability, and that it continues to exist as merely a dormant part of our genetic code.

Some would say that the primitive cave men obviously did not have this ability, however it is clear that most of the other animals possess this ability. Consider the bear that manages to catch a huge fish in a stream, or the eagle who swoops down from nearly above the clouds to grab a fish from the near the surface of the deepest part of a lake. Consider the rattlesnake that has genetically prepared a warning sign for itself so that it can threaten and avoid larger potential predators. Consider the poison in his fangs that allows him to completely tranquilise mice and then ingest them whole, and how this trait evolved over time. All animals possess, inherently, a foreknowledge of the events that are likely to happen to them in their lives, and have prepared for all natural contingencies through millions of years of genetic evolution. And although we have evolved the same amount of time as every other species on earth, we seem to lack their simple choice of silence, and so we try in vain to communicate with them using our forms of language. Although we share the planet with them, man alone is divided from the animals, and, even though their evolutionary traits exist within our genes as dormant codes unawakened by the mitochondrial RNA that zip and recombine our strands and strains of physical selves, we lack the projective capability of even a house cat. Like a housecat waiting with baited breath for a mouse to be baited from its hole by cheese, modern domestic and herd animals attempt to understand us, and why we made this choice to be, in their collective eyes, blind.

Because all animals have agreed to occasionally allow one of their kind to be prey to another, they understand the idea of going with the flow of time, and following the course of events, in ways we can only simulate to try to understand. They understand far better than we how they each comprise a vocal and working part of the great cycle, the wheel of time, that is the food chain as part of the overall ecosystem. They have access to many genetic memories we deny within

ourselves most of the time, and to which we only awaken at the price of becoming aware of those others who, like us, have this trait, or this ability.

This ESP, however, as I understand it, is only the first step on a long journey toward instantaneous manifestation itself. Consider with what loveliness the whales sing their songs that echo throughout all the ocean, attracting in the brine shrimp that are shaken loose from the salty sea by their vast and ancient vibrations. Consider that the dinosaurs probably died as a result of their inability to control this ability once they became self-aware of it.

The cycle of nature and the flow of time are well and good. But then there is "that one moment." That one moment, like love at first sight, seems to be largely the reason why humankind has chosen to sacrifice its natural place within the cycle of nature and the flow of time. For the sake of manifesting "that one moment" appears to be the reason that humanity, as a unique species, came into manifest existence.

What do I mean when I refer to "that one moment?" I mean self-consciousness, the ability to identify oneself as a sentient, self-aware, entity or being, the ability to perceive death's inevitability, the ability to make conscious and rational choices between what one or the majority of us feel, think or believe is right or wrong. All the things that make humanity a unique, special and individual species. And that is why we say, "and God created Adam, the first man, in His own likeness." And also why we understand the "original sin" of Adam to represent the "Fall of Man," and why we toil for our survival and have pain during childbirth, etc. This is all rationalisation for why we seem to not be able to accomplish what the animals accomplish with ease, that being, to yield the fruits of one-ness with nature and time, to manifest what we mentally project.

Manifestation means to make physically real what we mentally imagine.

This usually occurs over long periods of time, that is, with great amounts of effort on the part of one individual person or even a whole community group of people. However, Hermeticism and other mystery schools lead us to believe that, perhaps at one time, and therefore perhaps some time once again, we possessed the ability to manifest our thoughts instantaneously.

This has more to do with a perception of reality than with the lusts of the id, the will, the desire. For example, one cannot drink from a phone or make a coffee cup ring, unless, that is of course, one is prepared to accept a reality in which one is capable of accomplishing such things. Usually, we call this state "madness." It is why "instantaneous manifestation" is considered delusional, and therefore "off-limits" to serious scholars and to would-be practitioners.

As I understand it, and from what little about it I have read, manifestation-over-time occurs only after very very long periods of practise. The art, or rather craft, for art is of the naturally talented, which is being practised here is trance, meditation, or, more accurately... creative visualisation.

If one practises meditation for several hours a day, several days a week, several weeks a month, several months a year, for several years one may attain trance. Trance is when one is awake but producing theta waves as if in a deep sleep, without any thoughts on the mind, and without any other mental activity.

If one practises trance for several hours a day, several days a week, several weeks a month, several months a year, for several years one may attain creative visualisation. Creative visualisation is simply the picturing of objects in the imagination, focusing on their dimensions more and more until the image of them appears clearly before the mind's eye. This is only the beginning of creative visualisation, which goes beyond even the meditative trance visualisation of other sensory stimuli, such as smell and touch, and culminates in outright astral travel through

realms supposedly only accessible through such trance states.

If one practises creative visualisation for several hours a day, several days a week, several weeks a month, several months a year, for several years one may attain manifestation-over-time. Manifestation over time begins with the perception of synchronicities, sometimes déjà vu's from prior dreams, and sometimes a recurring theme, such as a specific number, throughout one's day-to-day routines. This is the unconscious mind producing manifestations in reality. Therefore, the meaning of these usually appears obscure, as long as it is only the unconscious that is doing the manifesting. However, with time, the recognition of these can be learned, and the number of them one recognises in day-to-day reality increased, even perpetually. The ultimate extension of this is the "time-tunnel" or the "tunnel-reality" experience, which is oneness with the flow of nature.

If one practises manifestation-over-time for several hours a day, several days a week, several weeks a month, several months a year, for several years one may attain instantaneous manifestation. Instantaneous manifestation is, literally, the ability to make something appear "out of thin air" right before the naked eye. It is the culmination of the magical craft. This begins with telekinesis, the ability to subtly manipulate and even move objects through mental concentration alone. For example, me trying to change the traffick lights with my mind. The ultimate apex of instantaneous manifestation is complete control over one's location in space-time, such that one may phase in and out of lower-dimensional existence themselves, and thus explore the realms beyond the astral, and even beyond the mental, such as the further worlds of the QBLH. This is the goal of spiritual evolution.

there is a school after the concept that instantaneous manifestation is constantly occurring throughout everything around us, it is only separated between its simultaneous occurrences by "action at a distance," otherwise perceived, from a point between two related events, as a synchronicity or a coincidence. For example, you may be standing in a room between two girls at either opposite end, when one of the girls might happen to pull out a cigarette and the other one happen to pull out a lighter just at the same time. This happens all the time, and is patently obvious to anyone willing to look up and observe it. This "action at a distance," or as Jung called it "a line of cause and effect operating orthogonally to the regular line of cause and effect," is entirely out in the open all the time, and, it is likely, would even go on existing were we not necessarily there to be observing it.

there is a school after the concept that this "action at a distance" is what must be summoned towards and then down under the Master's control in order for us to be able to bear the burden of the responsibility for instantaneous manifestation. For example, what makes the difference between someone who sees the two girls at the party, and someone who introduces them to each other?

So, to begin to bring instantaneous manifestation under our control, we must first view and understand how it manifests itself in our natural environment. Then we can seek and find others who are influencing the situation using subtle methods, and ultimately learn by studying them the techniques they use to do so. Only then can we plan strategies at playing the social game, and only then can we hope to even learn about the control of coincidence, let alone the study of synchronicity, or even the concept of instantaneous manifestation.

The stage of beginning to recognise synchronicities from mere coincidences within our environment: whether this takes a long time from one event to another, or whether it is immediate, is governed entirely by the quantity of stimulus. This stage is governed by what I define as "the Law of Irony." The "Law of Irony" is governed by inversion. Whatever you expect or hope will happen, the opposite probably will. This is commonly known as "bad luck."

The stage of recognising these orchestrated coincidences as the form of communication used by a

higher order of beings: in this stage mild ESP is possible, with others acting like antennae in crowds, subtly attracting some types of people to them while repelling certain others. At this level there is "party-politics," and the "natural" groupings of social-classes. In reality, as one comes rapidly to know once this stage is reached, it is really only the minds of each individual that are being shared by archetypes of the different groups they fit into. Strong ESP and guidance by occult currents occurs on this level. When one is within one's proper path and place and time between groups, then one will experience positive energy, feedback, and luck. When one is out of the flow of their true will, when one is reserved or when one is ostricised, then one is "out of luck," "in a bad way," or "having a bad streak."

The stage of identifying, communicating, becoming familiar with, knowing and understanding, and finally merging and becoming of one mind with one's definition of a "higher-order being." The ones we find who most probably control our environment, that is, the others at the party who are the extroverts, the leaders, liars, etc. who embody their identification of their chosen stereotypes, that is, the archetypal image we have of them itself, and then finally all scientific definitions we could have of that image, must be completely liberating for the mind to endure. We identify our own self-image first as like others, then as relative to higher-order concepts, and finally as one with the Most High.

This is all based on social interaction while in a state of trans-mundane thinking, but all the same things could be explained using astro-physics as an example. For example, every person is a star leads to that some people are black holes, leads to that people congregate around them like stars in a galaxy. This is the same as designing the road and railway systems of a city, or looking into the psychology of a multiple personality disorder victim seeking unification of their split-self.

All of this should, of course it goes without saying, be practised before and after trance meditation, in order to assist in the craft of creative visualisation.

-ben

This is where the Order of Death comes in. It is the goal and purpose of the Order of Death to convince us that the ECS IS necessary for the greater perception of the universal mind... and that, more than this... it is even God itself.

They have pretty much always done this: treated the planet earth, that is, the collections of societies known to each other, as a theatre, hosting archetypes that move through us all, and using this energy for themselves. They continue to do it today, through societies holding benefits for themselves hosted by celebrity stereotypes from stage and screen.

The Order of Death are simply the psychic branch of the grand conspiracy. They have been the ones, traditionally, who have orchestrated the "painted sky" effect which occurs in many mass hallucinations. They are also responsible for super-human feats of land-art. They claim, themselves, to represent the forms of the archetypes themselves, calling them "god-forms" and dressing as ancient deities in secret ceremonies even today. Sometimes they have even allowed themselves to be worshipped as Gods, but then, usually, only as part of an animist pantheon.

Still, though, if you were to go to the Order of Death and ask them where the ECS came from... even with all their combined effort and individual studies of esoteric energy and atlantis, etc.... they would not be able even to guess.

They have full knowledge, of course, of how to operate the ECS. However they do not know how or why to use it except as a form of mind-control over the citizenry, to keep the herds of chattle in line, so to speak.

They believe that, by convincing the citizens that only one of them (even if only one at a time) may "ride the ride" of kether, that is, be unified with the Most High, the Source, ylem, the will of God, etc., the Lords of the Order of Death oppress the majority. They preach that Jesus was the last to use the ECS, that Mohammed was the last to understand it, that Buddha discovered it, or that it survived Noah's flood, etc. all of this is a made-up nonsense of pure delusional fiction. The ECS has existed for as long as the entire history of the earth. It was here before there was even life.

But it is only the EM field of earth at the utmost extent understood today. The satellites they have sent up are only as distant as the outer ionosphere whether they are aimed outward or inward. They broadcast EM signals at pulsed frequency rates, and that is how we have this global interconnectness of media. Some say this is a good thing for capitalism.

If it is, it is only because, since it has mastered how to PULSE the EM signals, it can then charge money to allow control of them by the people. There are many further esoteric fields out there beyond the merely global EM that we have not yet (publically) tuned in on. There are simply alot of unheard-of frequencies of vibrations, so-called "pitches" of matter.

These further fields of esoteric energy are what is passing through our planet (from our sun, and through our sun from galactic core, etc) and being harnessed within the EM network of the ECS to create the modern "painted sky" effect. Of course, needless to say, we can easily access much greater esoteric currents, and energies, and patterns than merely those which we can reflect upon the surface of the globe of earth. However, the trick is to be able to HARNESS them, to maintain the distinction between the psychic class as the controllers of the chattle class.

To this end it is not yet known how to apply this philosophy of doling out a limited supply to the masses with any form of finer or more esoteric energy than the EM field of earth, which, it should be remembered, has existed since before life even appeared here. To tap into the energy of the sun, they have experimented with ways of transferring solar and nuclear power into an electrical energy charge in order to control the pulsed rate of it across a network through a central grid.

Some of the neo-Sethians within the Order of Death, however, have recently generated a scare by raising gas prices over summer 05 to three dollars a gallon in the US, while waging a brutal war over oil in Iraq, because hurricane Katrina had knocked out Gulf of Mexico oil rigs and shipping (which had not even been there five years ago, when oil only cost about one twenty three). This was merely meant to centralise profits in the oil and energy companies for them to develop a way to harness and sell, or at least to injure or deplete, the limitless free energy of anti-gravity.

Because such technologies as VRAI and related programming have been allowed to progress unabated by legalities, while cloning has been bogged down in procedure, then it is likely that anti-gravity technology is being left to be used for the transportation of physical bodies into and/or across the fifth dimension.

The solution to this, so far, has been to use the satellite system through televisions, and to use the wire system for personal computers. However, with plasma flat-screen tvs has come the blue-tooth device for wireless connection of the personal computer to the antenna signal source through wireless phone technology. Now it is possible to connect to the internet on a cell-phone with a camera-screen built into it while on an airplane.

It will logically prove to be the next step to begin incorporating around-the-globe broadcasting satellites for the transmission of personally generated computer signals (such as the one you are reading now) via a wireless internet. This is probably already in the works in the orient, we simply don't hear any tech stories in our news here in the US anymore though.

Once this is done, and this type of technology I have heard of, cosmetic bio-ware will begin to incorporate humanity with the electronic circuitry based computer systems that will connect us all to wireless communications, and possibly even EM power, sources.

The US military has actually been experimenting with the most cutting-edge technologies since its inception as a standing force. The NAVY, whether it knew it at the time or not (and signs point to no), when it experimented with attaching Tesla coils to the deguassing rig on a battleship, was really opening up a vortex in time that may prove to be the first modern use of a worm-hole time-tunnel. The Air Force was founded to study anti-gravity devices, and stumbled upon stealth technology along the way. They began using scalar wave mufflers on "black" helicopters, but found there were effects caused by the emitter antenna on the neural synapses of the pilots. This was already being used by the CIA, contemporarily, via military satellites, and had been around since the inception of the use of radar, sonar, and morse code. All of these are the result of tapping into, or creating an aperture for, fifth dimensional energy.

What has not yet been discovered is a way to package it for sale, and thus maintain the dominant control over the course of future history by the wealthy elite, the pawn pieces on the social chess-board of the Order of Death.

So far, to the best of my knowledge, no one has successfully sustained a connection with the fifth dimensional energy after having established a temporary connection to it. Usually, terrible accidents are reported to result in the popular underground press. The most recent attempt, to my knowledge, to maintain a connection to the fifth-dimensional energy through mechanical means was the Montauk Project at an underground base in New York state.

By ritualising, through civilisation's ceremonies, the temporal patterns upon which the cogs of history revolve, the Order of Death has long harnessed the enormous power of the fourth-dimension. You could even say that civilisation is the third dimensional shadow that the Order of Death, in the fourth dimension, casts upon the surface of the earth by the light of the fifth dimension. In effect, the watchdogs for those who attempt to harness the fifth-dimensional energy are the fourth dimensional demi-archetypes of the Order of Death.

Now, the Order of Death are worshippers of the black hole at galactic core.

To them, the solar cults since Mithraism seem absurd and short-sighted.

And thus, it is through manipulating these solar cults that the Order of Death controls the people by forcing them to think no further of God than the ECS.

For example, no one thinks of if 2012 marks the alignment of the sun with galactic core from the perspective of earth's 23.5 degree inclined orbit, then what would mark the perihelion or aphelion equivalent for the sun's orbit around galactic core? We all know when perihelion and aphelion days are for earth. We even reset our clocks, here in the west, on them. We mark them as holidays on our calendars.

But only those who possess the "second sight" think in terms of the scale of our entire galaxy right now. Hopefully, by 2012, this will change. Strangely, in the "deep doctrine" of Moroni's cult, under Joseph Smith the millennialist, all the LDS's would get to own their very own planet. And, as I mention elsewhere...

[quote="ben"]This is all based on social interaction while in a state of trans-mundane thinking, but all the same things could be explained using astro-physics as an example. For example, every person is a star leads to that some people are black holes, leads to that people congregate around them like stars in a galaxy. This is the same as designing the road and railway systems of a city,

or looking into the psychology of a multiple personality disorder victim seeking unification of their split-self.[/quote]

However, imagine God as the friendly earth god, the Santa Claus of the atmosphere, smiling down on us like a baby in the sun, perhaps even married to Gaia, the earth spirit goddess. This is the New Age perception of YHVH as Jehovah, as Yahweh, personified as Jesus Christ. This is NOTHING but the reflection of human history on the inside atmosphere of our own planet. If you believe this is His story, the story of God in man, and then through Christ, man returning with God... then you are blinded by the false light, the cold dawn, of Lucifer, Ruler of the ECS!

Well, at least co-ruler. LOL! Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan and Belial rule over the four watchtowers of the ECS.

These are but the guardians over the great wall that surrounds our planet, like the courtyard of a castle, and upon this one gravity well are all the constellations arrayed, and the zodiac displayed, the reflection of us all through the animal internet, down to every last grass blade.

The AC is the OS of the ECS. The Enochian Communication System measures the time tables of history upon the screen of the sky with the keys to the Atlantean calendar. And some people would have you believe that this was heaven above, and the residence of some, perhaps deceased, invisible God from somewhere beyond.

Therefore, there are all types of archetypes projected upon that screen. And no one knows how old it is or where it came from. They only know how to control it. So far, we have never received any message as a global culture from this screen, but then, it is only just recently becoming mechanically accessible to the "majority" of people (western civ).

So far there have been countless cultural "phenomena" to have occurred that have been broadcast through the antennae and the satellites of earth, however what part of all this could capture the entirety of our culture? These have only been zeitgeists of the weltanschung (spirits of the age), and none of their philosophies have been proven to adhere to the whole human species of planet earth.

It is true that, every now and then, like the days of a season one year, or like the spikes of frequency on a stereo sound meter, great empires of society or faith arise. Right now, America is the defacto dictator of a cultural empire itself... fashion fascism.

So far none of these have proven to be able to account for the belief systems of all the people of the entire planet. However, this is about to change, believe the neo-Sethians and the psychic-revolutionaries. A globally uniting Messiah will soon appear to guide the people in a shamanic trance ritual. Some of us also believe that the entire human population around the whole surface of the earth have been united before. Before the last ice-age, when Antarctica was uncovered by ice, and was then the north magnetic pole. Then came the floods of melting glaciers at the end of the last ice age, and another magnetic polar reversal. That is why I refer to the harnessing by humans of the ECS as pre-deluvial in origin. Only now it is being done using electronic machines instead of anti-gravity shems.

The ECS is the technological component of the "technological singularity." The singularity is the "spiritual" factor. Last time, the ECS was the spiritual.

Hopefully, next time, it will be the body itself.

Although some people, to some extent, believe that the body may go this time as well. Through the machine, through the technology, mankind may be able to teleport over limited distances, and

travel faster than the speed of light over greater distances, they may be able to choose whether to live in their bodies or as discorporeal spirits (rather than thinking this can only be earned as a POD reward). The people who believe in a non-corporeal future are mostly the neo-Sethians right now, but all psychic-revolutionaries believe in the coming of a global psychic event of potential mass transcendence.

The psychic revolution is entirely premised on the idea that some globally unifying event will have to happen, and soon, and the conservatives among them believe in the "technological transition" and the "spiritual factor." There are enough members of the Order of Death who are psychic revolutionaries to sway the stream of history, the reflection painted on the inside of the sky, and so we are moving into a phase of global unification under the premise of celebrating mass calendrical events. It is not yet known if there are enough neo-Sethians to control the outcome of such an event. (Hopefully not, IMHO)

The neo-Sethian movement essentially worships ABRAXAS:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/abraxas.jpg>[/img]

[quote="about.com/alt.religion"]Abraxas, also known as Abrasax, is a Gnostic solar deity associated with Yahweh, Mithras and the Celtic Belenus, as well as Yeshu (Jesus). Amulets and seals bearing the figure of Abraxas were common in the second century, and were used as recently as the thirteenth century in the seals of the Knights Templar. By medieval times, Abraxas was relegated to the ranks of demons.

The image most associated with abraxas is that of a composite creature with the head of a rooster, the body of a man, and legs made of serpents or scorpions. He carries a whip and shield, called wisdom and power. Abraxas is occasionally depicted driving a chariot drawn by four horse, probably representing the elements.

The word Abraxas was first proposed by the Alexandrian Gnostic scholar Basilides. Gematrically, the letters in Abraxas add to 365, the number of days in a solar year, and the number of Aeons, or emanations, in Gnostic cosmology. Each of the seven letters represents one of the seven planetary powers.

Tertullian, speaking of Basilides' description of Abraxas:

"Afterwards broke out the heretic Basilides. He affirms that there is a supreme Deity, by name Abraxas, by whom was created Mind, which in Greek he calls Nous; that thence sprang the Word; that of Him issued Providence, Virtue, and Wisdom; that out of these subsequently were made Principalities, powers, and Angels; that there ensued infinite issues and processions of angels; that by these angels 365 heavens were formed, and the world, in honour of Abraxas, whose name, if computed, has in itself this number. Now, among the last of the angels, those who made this world, he places the God of the Jews latest, that is, the God of the Law and of the Prophets, whom he denies to be a God, but affirms to be an angel."

[/quote]

-source: <http://altreligion.about.com/library/glossary/bldefabraxas.htm>

Thusly, ABRAXAS was originally believed to be a solar deity between the time of Mithra and the time of Jesus. Hence he was heretical to the roman judeans who detested hellenic hebrew gnosticism, which claimed that Jehovah was the demiurge, Samael.

By the time of Christ, ABRAXAS had been elevated to the status of the creator God, the God in whose mind (NOUS) occurred the Word (LOGOS). This clearly eastern Krishnaic idea of the

universal mind was coupled in Christianity with Christ himself, as "the Word" was one of his titles given in scripture. Thus the early church fathers sought out as blasphemy the cult of ABRAXAS.

The problem the neo-Sethians are facing right now, which is a considerably public event for the history of the psychic cult that is behind and controls all society and the history of civilisation, all things being considered, is the way they are being represented by people who have some knowledge of the existence of the Order of Death, but no understanding of its motives or workings. Take David Icke, for example, who specifically associates them with Set, the Egyptian god of the Nile or Duat, the underworld, and was hence associated with Greek Typhon. Set being a serpent God, Icke then associates the upper classes, of whom there are a sharply decreasing number of members lately, with A) the conspiracy, B) dinosaurs from Draco, and C) the fifth dimensional esoteric energy. All of these are in some way or another true of the neo-Sethians, however, the neo-Sethians are only one movement within the greater Order of Death.

The Order of Death controls the sleepers, that is, the dreamers, the sleepers, the sleeper-agents of dreamland, and the waking-sleepers. By controlling all these factions they hope to channel the mental psychic energy of all of these essentially chattle factions in order to...

AWAKEN THE SLEEP-WALKERS.

According to the psychic revolutionaries, as each mind of the waking-sleepers, who work and toil mindlessly to uphold civilisation, awakens to it's own God-hood, then there is another thought in the universal mind of God, another alignment of galactic poles reflected in the looking glass orb of the ECS in the form of an alignment of planets within the zodiac.

As this happens, it is speculated, there will soon enough reach a "critical mass" after which super-saturation will occur and the entire universe will, seemingly spontaneously, "hyper-cathex." In other words, as each of the animal-days on the calendrical surface of the gravity-well of earth, that is, the AC portion of the ECS, awakens to itself, another thought of self-conscious awareness occurs in the mind of the sleeping deity, whose dream reality is. However, this is speculated to involve the ECS as a necessary component for the magnification of the psychic population of earth, and implies a direct connection, albeit through the stars and the zodiac, between the fate of the human species and the destiny of distant galaxies.

Of course, making the human contribution to the on-coming onslaught of universal self-destruction that is the collapsing speed of light responsible for the red shift of already deceased galaxies, so important is both wrong and the basis of most modern religions.

So, the animal-days, the kin of the Mayan calendar, are the component letters of the Enochian names engraved upon the four watchtowers surrounding us, forming the wall of the gravity well surrounding earth, upon which are inscribed the electromagnetic projections of the karmic centres on the surface of earth, guarded by the four princes, and each one known as a Watcher, or a Sleep-Walker.

The sleep-walkers, the Watchers, the aliens or the agents, however they are portrayed, the residents of the ECS, are like points on enormous, planet size fourth dimensional vibrational spatial metaforms that pass through us over time. They are composed of harmonic resonant frequencies between the superstring vibrations of tachyon microwavelengths. The EM field of the earth acts like a giant net, catching some of these vibrations when they overlap each other (scalar fields) as at corners of the enormous geometrical metaforms. These manifest themselves as our perception, from earth, of archetypes in our own, human, collective unconscious.

Now, the Psychic Conspiracy exists to maintain this harmonic resonance between earth's EM

field and the subtle movements of esoteric energy through earth's gravity well. The psychic revolutionary does not, contrary to popular opinion, advocate its destruction. The psychic revolutionary advocates a sudden global psychic phenomenon to expose this purpose, goal, motive, etc. for the psychic conspiracy to be covering it up.

The use of the ECS to preserve, through massive, megalithic, land-art monuments and their camouflage in plain-sight as moseleums, the ritual-craft of civilisation has been the open secret that the psychic conspiracy has existed to cover up and that the psychic revolutionary exists to expose.

The neo-Sethians, within the Order of Death, that is, the radical gnostic sect within the psychic conspiracy, are the only ones that are being so "exposed" by authours such as Icke who obsess over those who control the world's wealth without questioning why we should consider their wealth something worth valuing.

backed up the database and added rank titles as follows, per postcount:

entered apprentice	0
fellow craft	5
master mason	10
secret master	15
perfect master	20
confidential secretary	25
provost and judge	30
intendent of building	35
elu of nine	40
elu of fifteen	45
elu of twelve	50
master architect	55
royal arch of solomon	60
perfect elu	65
knight of sword	70
prince of jerusalem	75
knight of east and west	80
knight rose croix	85
pontiff	90
master symbolic lodge	95
noachite or prussian knight	100
knight of royal axe	105
chief of tabernacle	110
prince of tabernacle	115
knight of brazen serpent	120
knight of the sun adept	125
grand scottish knight of st. andrew	130
knight kadosh	135
inspector inquisitor	140
sublime prince of the royal secret	145
inspector general	150
Probationer	155
Neophyte	160
Zelator	165
Theoricus	170
Practicus	175
Philosophus	180

Dominus Liminus	185
Zelator Adeptus Minor	190
Theoricus Adeptus Minor	195
Adeptus Major	200
Adeptus Exemptus	205
Magister Templi	210
Magus	215
Ipsissimus	220
Apprentice	225
Companion	230
Master	235
Secret Master	240
Perfect Master	245
Master by Curiosity	250
Provost and Judge	255
English Master	260
Elect of Nine	265
Elect of the Unknown	270
Elect of Fifteen	275
Perfect Elect	280
Illustrious Elect	285
Scottish Trinitarian	290
Scottish Companion	295
Scottish Panissiere	300
Scottish Master	305
Scot of the Jourdain Jaho Jochim	310
Scot of the Sacred Vault of James VI	315
Scot of St. Andrew	320
Little Architect	325
Great Architect	330
Architecture	335
Perfect Architect (apprentice)	340
Perfect Architect (companion)	345
Perfect Architect (master)	350
Perfect Architect	355
Sublime Scot	360
Sublime Scot of Heredom	365
Royal Arch	370
Grand Axe	375
Sublime Knight of Choice	380
Knight of the Sublime Choice	385
Prussian Knight of the Tower	390
Knight of the Temple	395
Kinght of the Eagle	400
Knight of the Black Eagle	405
Knight of the Red Eagle	410
Knight of the White East	415
Knight of the East	420
Architect of Sovereign Temple Commanders	425
Prince of Jerusalem	430
Sovereign Prince Rose-Croix	435
Knight of the West	440
Sublime Philosopher	445
Chaos the First (discrete)	450

Chaos the Second (wise)	455
Knight of the Sun	460
Supreme Commander of the Stars	465
Sublime Philosopher	470
Miner (first grade of the key)	475
Washer (second grade of the key)	480
Blower (third grade of the key)	485
Founder or Caster (4th grade of the key)	490
True Mason Adept	495
Elect Sovereign	500
Sovereign of Sovereigns	505
Grand Lawful Master of Symbolical Lodges	510
Most High Priest Sacrificer	515
Knight of Palestine	520
Grand Knight of the Black & White Eagle	525
Sovereign Inspector Knight Kadosh	530
Grand Inquisitor Commander	535
Knight Beneficent	540
Knight of the Rainbow	545
Knight of Chanuka	550
Most Wise Prince	555
Supreme Tribunal of Princes Talmudim	560
Supreme Consistory Zadokim	565
Council General of Princes of Haram	570
Grand Prince Haram	575
Sovereign Prince Hasid	580
Sovereign Grand Prince Hasid	590
Grand Inspector's Intendant	595
Council of Princes of the 78th Degree	600
Tribunal of Princes of the 79th Degree	605
Council of Princes of the 80th Degree	610
Supreme Consistory General	615
Supreme Council of Princes (81°)	620
Grand Tribunal of Illustrious Princes	625
Supreme Council of Princes (83°)	630
Sovereign Council General	635
Supreme Council of Princes (85°)	640
Council General of Grand Ministers	645
Grand Ministers (second series)	650
Grand Ministers (third series)	655
Supreme Power of the Order	660
Outer Head of the Order	665

The Cheshire Sam Trilogy

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/bookstore/CST1.jpg>[/img]

[url=http://www.benpadiiah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Cheshire_Inc..zip]Cheshire Inc. .zip[/url]
(1.054 MB)

C. Inc. is basically more of a collection of manuscript documents, written during high school, and compiled here unedited. While extremely rough around the edges, it does showcase some of the first written work by this author and presents quite a viewpoint into his mind at the time. The authors main inspirations at the time were William S. Burroughs (author of Naked Lunch) and Philip K. Dick (author of Do Androids Dream of Electric Sheep, which was subsequently made into

the movie Blade Runner, director Ridley Scott, stars Harrison Ford and Dolph Lundgren).

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/CST2.jpg>[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/So_Sang_Sarah.zip]So Sang Sarah.zip[/url]
(4.679 MB)

SSS is the continuation of the story roughly fleshed out in C. Inc. In SSS, the character of the Detective and that of the elusive Cheshire Sam are fully formed, and their science fiction world fully realised down to the most minute detail. Truly a step and a half up from the first book in the series, this work was originally rushed to press in 2000 as a limited edition of five copies for the wedding of a friend of the author.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/CST3.jpg>[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/infinity_inverted.zip]Infinity
Inverted.zip[/url] (1.160 MB)

covering the longest span of time in the shortest number of pages of all three, the final installment of the Cheshire Sam Trilogy finds the treacherous General Tso gaining ultimate power over the animal factions, only to lose it all for his bride, and of course, the final confrontation between the detective and Cheshire Sam. Truly a page-turner, this adventure is partially also a history book, full of old writings about the backstories of the characters and places from throughout the trilogy and its time periods.

Food For The Damned

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/FFTD.jpg>[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/FFTD1.zip>]Food for the Damned book one.doc
zip[/url] (1.791MB)

volume one is a collection of poetry written prior to 1997, and contains 599 pages.

volume two is a collection of poetry written prior to 2005, and contains 1978 pages.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/no_image.jpg[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/combinedFFTD.pdf.zip>] the combined
version of FFTD1&2[/url] (31.57 MB)

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/FSOM.jpg>[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/FSOM.zip>]the Formal System of
Metaphysics[/url] (1.047 MB)

the FSOM, written in 2001, represents the seminal work of the author in this field. It presents a simple system of reasoning, based on the six fundamental questions, and proceeds to elaborate upon it using complex multidimensional geometries. The primary focus of the work is to help the reader construct for themselves a "memory castle" mental reference structure, and to enable the reader to then use this system for deductive reasoning.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/MPDR.jpg>[/img]

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/MPDR.zip]the Metaphysician's Desk Reference[/url] (3.166 MB)

the magnum opus of the author in this field, published by 1stbooks Print on Demand publishing house in 2002/3, and subsequently under the imprint of AuthorHouse books by the same publishing company, only a limited number of this book are in print around the world. The published version, retailing for \$25, contains the FSOM and the MPDR. The MPDR itself begins with a section covering the entirety of the universe's history from its cosmological conception through to the socio-political events at the time of its writing. Following this, the author then expounds upon such complex subjects as polar precession, the role of tachyons in the force of gravity, and the ancient wisdom of the world's mystics, breaking them all down to size and making them more understandable to a first-time reader of these subjects.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/NB2.jpg[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/NB2.zip]Notebook 2[/url] (99.00 MB)

NB2 presents the entirety of the author's first black-book for the first time for the average reader's perusal. This work should not be delved into lightly

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/no_image.jpg[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/NB3.zip]Notebook 3.zip[/url] (61.09 MB)

NB3 presents the progressive thought process of the author following the initial cosmological work in the MPDR as it unfolded over the following year through a series of several dozen diagrams. This work represents an incredible amount of time and study, and may not be suitable material for the first-time reader to understand.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/NWO.jpg[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/new_world_order.pdf.zip]For a New World Order[/url] (6.622 MB)

written in 2001, NWO presents a series of satirical news articles lampooning not only the role of the modern press and media, but also outlining some of the more deeply rooted hysterias of the contemporary era. Containing several works of art by the author as well, this work is being presented exclusively over the net.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/TOD.jpg[/img]
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Tree_of_Death_v.02.pdf.zip]the Tree of Death and the Qliphoth[/url] (3.293 MB)

the TOD represents the most scholastically satisfactory in terms of thoroughness of research, reference and citation. It explores the mythology of Hebrew Mysticism, its origins and sources, as well as postulates several potential modifications based on some of the most recently archaeologically excavated evidence on these matters to come to light at the time of its writing. Contains a completed section on Tarot, as well as some accompanying essays.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/CBOT.jpg>[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/pamphlet.pdf>]Council Book of Time for the
Initiated[/url] (1.3 MB)

Completed Monday August 8th, 2005, the Council Book is very short and simple. The book itself is actually only a pamphlet, which is available for free download by clicking on the cover. The product for sale here is the research work behind the council book proper.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/ben_com/historia.jpg[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/historia.pdf>]historia singularitatis.pdf[/url] (848 KB)

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/no_image.jpg[/img]
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/TCSMV.pdf>]Texas Chainsaw Massacre five script[/url]
(128.3 MB)

seasonal greetings to you all.

Some of you I remember, most of you I do not.

I bet you're wondering why I've called you all here today.

Well, one of the perks that comes with being a member of my site is me occassionally doing things to encourage you all to come and visit it every once in a while.

I keep my memberlist pruned back of all posters with zero posts, in case any of those nasty pr0n-bots should happen to slip in, as has actually happened here once or twice now. Thank you GOOGLE. LOL!

Anyway, because I have only those I know to me to be my internet comrades, chums, pals, friends, etc. as members on my forum, I can now pass on this message to you:

I have a hidden, members-only forum on my site now. I recently pried it to guests, but am now shutting it off for YOUR EYES ONLY.

On this forum, and for a relatively limited time, depending on member response, I have decided to GIVE AWAY ALL MY E-BOOKS FOR FREE.

It's simple. Just go to this forum on my site:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=35>

and then to the announcement thread. Pick a book (file sizes are listed) and download it. I would only ask that, once having done so, you distribute it freely amongst any of your own friends you would think might find it interesting.

I hope you take this opportunity to enjoy and engage in this act of sharing.

-ben

thread about the Asian Contagion:

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=449>

[quote]short selling is selling something that one does not (yet) own. Most investors "go long" on an investment, hoping that price will rise. Short sellers borrow a security and sell it hoping that it will decrease in value so that they can buy it back at a lower price and keep the difference.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Short_selling

[quote]The term "hedge fund" dates back to the first such fund founded by Alfred Winslow Jones in 1949. Jones' innovation was to sell short some stocks while buying others, thus some of the market risk was hedged. While most of today's hedge funds still trade stocks both long and short, many do not trade stocks at all and the term hedge fund has come to mean a relatively unregulated investment fund, often a partnership rather than a corporation in form, and characterized by unconventional strategies (i.e., strategies other than investing long only in bonds, equities or money markets).[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hedge_fund

So a Hedge Fund is a small company that, essentially, sells stock shares themselves as a natural commodity on a privately operated futures market. It borrows money from its investors to, in turn, invest in other companies. They can fully manipulate the market, such as causing a depreciation of a company's value by selling their shares, then buying them back at a lower price. If this is incorrect, please let me know.

[quote="Seldon"]I find Hedge Funds to be interesting... perhaps they attracted the attention of someone else who did as well, and did not like them.[/quote]

Perhaps it was these guys...?

[quote]the Great Depression was caused by catastrophically poor monetary policy pursued by the United States Federal Reserve during the years leading up to the Great Depression.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Depression

[quote]The first institution with responsibilities of a central bank in the US was the First Bank of the United States, chartered in 1791. Later, in 1816, the Second Bank of the United States was chartered. From 1837 to 1862, in the Free Banking Era there was no formal central bank, while from 1862 to 1913, a system of national banks was instituted by the 1863 National Banking Act. A series of bank runs later provided the impetus for the creation of a more centralized banking system. The Federal Reserve Board was created by the U.S. Congress through the passing of the Federal Reserve Act (or Owen-Glass Act), signed into law by President Woodrow Wilson on December 23, 1913.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_Federal_Reserve

[quote]Prominent among these criticisms are claims that the Fed caused and exacerbated the Great Depression. Austrian School economists blame the Fed's expansionary monetary policy in the 1920's, allowing misallocations of capital resources and supporting a massive stock price bubble. Others argue that the Fed deepened the Depression by then contracting the money supply at the very moment that markets needed liquidity.

Finally, some believe that the Federal Reserve is not neutral with regard to U.S. elections and tends to lower or raise interest rates to benefit or harm certain candidates. This criticism is particularly directed at current Chairman Alan Greenspan, who describes himself as a fan of Ayn Rand's economic individualism — the New York Times published a special article on his affinity for Rand's ideas and work — and worked for Republican politicians. The Fed raised interest rates before the presidential election of 2000 and lowered them before the 2004 election. However, it also lowered rates slightly before the 1996 election. Many Republicans blame Greenspan for an overly tight monetary policy before the 1992 election, hurting incumbent President George H.W. Bush. Greenspan, however, at least philosophically, supports a much more limited role for the Fed. He said in 2000: "[A fiat currency] is not free market. Central banks, of necessity, determine what the money supply is. If you are on a gold standard or other mechanism in which the central banks do not have discretion, then the system works automatically. The reason there is very little support for the gold standard is the consequences of those types of market adjustments are not considered to be appropriate in the 20th and 21st century. I am one of the rare people who have still some nostalgic view about the old gold standard, as you know, but I must tell you, I am in a very small minority among my colleagues on that issue."[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_Federal_Reserve

[quote]In 1910, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Frank Vanderlip of National City (Citibank), Henry P. Davison of JP Morgan, and Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb and Co. met secretly at Jekyll Island, Georgia to discuss and formulate banking reform, the Aldrich Plan. It proposed a system of 15 regional Reserve Banks managing the money supply and providing liquidity, but run by private bankers. It was rejected by Congress.

At the outbreak of World War I, the Fed was better positioned than the Treasury to issue war bonds, and so became the primary retailer for war bonds under the direction of the Treasury. After the war, the Fed, lead by Paul Warburg and New York Governor Bank President Benjamin Strong, convinced Congress to modify its powers giving it the ability to both create money, as the 1913 Act intended, and destroy money, as a central bank could.

During the 1920s, the Fed experimented with a number of approaches, alternatively creating and destroying money and, in the eyes of many scholars (notably Milton Friedman), helping to create the late-1920s stock market bubble. In 1928 Strong died, leaving a tremendous vacuum in Fed governance from which the bank did not recover in time to react to the 1929 collapse (as, for instance, the Fed did after 1987's Black Monday), and the Fed adopted what most would consider today to be a restrictive policy, exacerbating the crash.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_Central_Banking_in_the_United_States

[quote]The "Cross of Gold" speech was delivered by William Jennings Bryan at the 1896 Democratic National Convention on July 9, 1896 at the Chicago Coliseum in Chicago, Illinois. In this speech it is evident that he wishes to have bimetallism. The Democratic Party stood for standardizing the value of the United States dollar to silver and in opposition to the proposed pegging of the value of the dollar to gold.... the ones who supported inflation had looked to two different sources for additional circulating currency, like the Greenbackers. The inflation that would result from the silver standard would make it easier for poor farmers to pay off their farm debts by increasing their revenue dollars. The deflation that would result from the gold standard backed by the Republicans would benefit banks by making it harder for their debtors to pay back their loans.[/quote]

-source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cross_of_Gold

[quote]

In economics, bimetallism is a monetary standard in which the value of the monetary unit can be expressed either with a certain amount of gold or with a certain amount of silver: the ratio between the two metals is fixed by law.

This monetary system is very unstable: due to the fluctuation of the commercial value of the metals, the metal with a commercial value higher than the currency value tends to be used as metal and is withdrawn from circulation as money (Gresham's Law). This occurred in the United States throughout the 19th century as the official bimetallic standard became in effect a silver standard.

In the United States, toward the end of the nineteenth century, bimetallism became a center of political conflict. Newly discovered silver mines in the American West caused an effective decrease in the value of money. This created a conflict between those that favored inflationary policies caused by a bimetallic standard and those that favored sound money produced by a gold standard. Bimetallism and "free silver" were favored by Democrats, populists, and Western states with silver mines, in contrast to the gold standard which was favored by financial interests in the East Coast.

William Jennings Bryan, the eloquent champion of the cause, gave the famous "Cross of Gold" speech at the National Democratic Convention on July 9, 1896 asserting that "The gold standard has slain tens of thousands." He referred to "a struggle between 'the idle holders of idle capital' and 'the struggling masses, who produce the wealth and pay the taxes of the country;' and, my friends, the question we are to decide is: Upon which side will the Democratic party fight?" At the peroration, he said "You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns, you shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold." However, his presidential campaign was ultimately unsuccessful and 1896 saw the election of William McKinley who implemented the gold standard in 1900.

As Friedman and Schwarz (1963) have shown, the money supply was steadily expanding in the 1890s because bank checks were becoming common.[/quote]
-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bimetallism>

The primary difference between the psychic revolutionary and the psychic conspirator is simple:

the revolutionary is for instantaneous manifestation for all sentient entities.

the conspirator is for the continuation of using the power of instantaneous manifestation by the few (themselves) to control the minds of the masses.

In fact, the entire goal of the psychic revolution is to make all humans unanimously and suddenly aware of their full capacity to control their own destinies, their paths through their tunnel realities on a cosmic scale. What follows from this will be that some will choose to leave the lives they had been leading, as mortal humans on earth, while others will choose to stay, as has always been the way among the most enlightened. The memory of their full potential should also be retained among those who choose to stay, so that their future generations can make the same choice to travel through space-time with the mind, to enter the astral realms with the full physical self, etc. as will be shown to all simultaneously on the night of the global psychic revolution.

To some extent, the psychic conspirators are willing to concede to the psychic revolutionaries, such that from time to time the number of psychic revolutionaries even overwhelms the number of psychic-conspirators, even if some of those revolutionaries are conservatives, advocates of the technological transition and the spiritual factor. This, however, is only a false retreat, for the conspirators consolidate their authority when diminished in their numbers. They lose none of their control, while growing stronger as individuals.

Both of these are expressed as the movements of the Path of the Black Hand and the neo-Sethians.

Sometimes, however, you see the conspirators of one generation's Black Hand occult secret society movement recruiting revolutionaries such as the Jacobins were with the Free Masons of France. Other times you see the psychic movement out to "destroy the world" calling itself the "conservative" political faction. Some of the neo-Sethians consider themselves an integral part of the plan to rule the world, while other members of the occult enlightenment are homeless.

-ben

If you focus only on one philosophy, you will see it undergo many changes in the nature and type of its adherents over time.

If you focus only on any one individual, so too will you see them go through many different philosophies over time.

This is because there is a sort of astral battlefield surrounding earth now.

Some people hack into it for the sake of strategy, and some of us have come out the other side.

Here we see that Catharism, the philosophical undercurrent of the post-crusades chivalric order which penetrated and permeated all the inquisition era sects and guild meetings, is only one philosophy that gradually changes its faces over time. This philosophy is the Order of Death.

On the other hand, take Aleister Crowley as only one, albeit overly popularised, example of someone who hopped about from one secret society to another throughout his adult life. The school of thought he founded is what I call the Neo-Sethian movement within and counter to the Order of Death.

As I have stated, the Neo-Sethians have a certain fixed agenda revolving around the manipulation of the calendar. Basing their reckoning of long-counts of time on the Chaldean zodiac of Zoroaster, the so-called Poimandres or Divine Pymandre, the neo-Sethians are attempting to declare that the end times have already occurred, and that we are already living in a post-apocalyptic world. This all stems from Crowley's celebration of the Equinox of the Gods ceremony in 1905 with the dictation of Liber Legis. The neo-Sethians are premising their entire strategem in the astral war between the psychic factions on the fact that the Assyrian-Sumerian base twelve system has become the basis of all western business calendars (right down to the second hand on your watch), and the idea that people will be lulled into complete tactily docile obedience on the behalf of the neo-Sethians.

There are, of course, other calendrical alternatives. These imply more distant ways of measuring time, or more complex astrological systems.

The Order of Death possesses access to the ECS.

The neo-Sethians desire access to the ECS.

The neo-Sethians believe that, by controlling the masses, they will control the astral weapons, and that, by controlling the astral battlefield, they will maintain control of the masses.

The Whole Point of All This Is That: the neo-Sethians in reality have not only one, but two agendas themselves! One is to convince the Order of Death that the neo-Sethians even WANT to control the masses and / or the ECS. It is probable that some of them want this while others do not. However of those who are indifferent to the ECS as the astral battlefield surrounding earth, there are those neo-Sethians who know their second, secret strategy. That is: to distract the Order of Death by making them believe the ECS is to be the location of the neo-Sethians' astral attack, when really

they have plotted out something far much grander.

By way of example: the Order of Death itself is almost entirely comprised of sleeper-Sethians, who secretly (perhaps even secretly from themselves) believe in the Chaldean zodiac / business calendar, and hence in the Christian apocalypse. The Apocalypse itself is not rejected as false testimony by the Cathar creed of the members of the Order. So they are prone to falling victim to the neo-Sethian trap of believing the apocalypse has already come to pass and happened. Between people who use the zodiac / calendar and those who are aware of its usefulness in mass hypnosis and mass mind-control there are hardly any members left of the Order of Death. Almost every last psychic conspirator is either an outright neo-Sethian revolutionary or is fully aware of their presence within the Order.

However not only are most of the so-called sleeper-Sethians, but so too are most actual outright psychic revolutionary neo-Sethians, completely unaware that they might not actually require the ECS to accomplish their goals at all, or rather, that they could simply stage a coup within the Order of Death itself if all they desired was power over the masses. No, it is obvious that the True Neo-Sethians have a wholly OTHER agenda than merely control over the ECS, the astral battlefield between themselves and the Order of Death, and control over the masses who are but pawns upon a global tiling board.

The neo-Sethians are a completely retrograde movement to the Order of Death, and that means that, since the Order of Death believes that Death is the Demiurge, Samael or Ialdabaoth, a false idol, then the neo-Sethians espouse the opposite direction on the arrow of time. If the Order frowns upon the Passion of the Christ, then the neo-Sethians eagerly adopt Christ as one of their founding masters!

Therefore, not only do the two factions have at least two different calendars between them, but they are likely to have many more as well, as well as many other unique and individual characteristics to differentiate these factions within the psychic conspiracy the one from the other.

The neo-Sethians have traditionally attempted to align themselves with what history encourages us to believe are more "ancient" religions, mythologies, rituals, cultures, societies, civilisations, etc. They are retrogressive, and move oppositely the trends of the Cathar Order of Death. The Order as a whole has been forced to embrace this philosophy of needless clinging to the past and, ostensibly, the future insofar as history repeats.

Thus, the neo-Sethians identify themselves in the rituals of the Golden Dawn with Egyptian god-forms. This means that, to follow their movements throughout, or rather, behind the curtain of, the theatre of history, one need acquaint themselves briefly with the Egyptian Helios Pantheon:

Osiris/Asar: king of the dead
Set/Typhon: slays Osiris
Isis/Nephtys: resurrects Osiris
Thoth/Tehuti: helps Isis
Horus/Heru: son of Isis and Osiris

It is presumeable that something like this is standard practise in the higher-order "mystical" lodges throughout the modern world, with various cultural equivalents, but a trend overall toward neo-Platonism and cross-cultural correspondences of equivalent conceptual deities. For example, the Thugees of India worshipped Kali, a calendrical concept that had originally been associated with the kalas, or monthly menstrual cycle. Here we see that Kali, relative to the other correspondent calendrical characters of Brhama, Shiva, Vishnu and Krishna, has her place to play in a drama exactly equivalent to the one worshipped in ancient Egyptian Heliopolis.

There are similar deified character sets or archetypes in every culture the world over. Most of them are also associated with bringing the calendar, agriculture and the roots of civilisation to the earliest of our ancestors.

The Neo-Sethians "assume" these "god-forms" when they perform a "mystic" ceremony. This is then reflected in, for example, the rituals and customs of the non-practising, but merely speculative lodges of Free Masonry. These reflect a historical lesson that reinforces the neo-Sethian agenda, being to manipulate the zodiacal calendar, and thus access the ECS, and thus control the populous... presumeably.

The Neo-Sethian psychic revolutionaries, some speculate, exist only to guide the Order of Death psychic conspiracy. To this extent they appear to work around the fringes of modern mainstream secret societies, operating through small cells of local members, usually in large urban areas, and meeting nearby out in the countryside. They perform their various "magickal" workings with little or no real effect, but the true psychics in the Order of Death that lies behind ALL secret societies observe them carefully and adapt or "modernise" their own lodge rituals thus.

But the cast of characters will ultimately be the same no matter who is portraying it, from the smallest country bumpkin to the weaseliest corporate businessman. Some groups will call these eternalists by one name some by another. The neo-Sethians, during the Jacobin French Revolutionary Era, "modernised" the culture by making Tarot a popular subject for speculation. Some believed it, at that time, to be Egyptian in origin.

Thus, subsequent cults have generally hearkened back to some bygone era in their ritual garb and mode of address. Even JSM Ward couldn't trace the history of the Scottish Rite back further than the French/American revolutionary era. Yet according to the rituals, they can trace a lineage of direct descent from the trade guildsman building the first and second temples, through the Knights Templar, directly into the stone guild unions of the late medieval, and then the Jacobins in the late 1700s.

Although the Higher Degrees are called Scottish, the events they describe in their history lessons pertain to the migration of the Knights Templar to Scotland from France, following their persecution by the pope and king. Before this the details given in the philosophical degrees were left unexplained in their origins. It remained until the institution of the chivalric degrees that it would be explained how the Knights Templar discovered the contents of their detailed historical lessons while excavating beneath the "stables" at the Temple Mount in the Holy Land.

So, throughout all the various tribes and groups of these sects of sorts we see the same recurring themes, motifs, or characters from one to another, even in seemingly illogical or unrelated ways, such as between the Mayan Popul Vuh and speculative Free Masonry. And all of these refer back toward some earlier tradition to the extent that they were originally or are currently promulgated by neo-Sethians.

Neo-Sethians should not per se be confused with Typhonians or Satanists, although they do essentially overlap in their modern target audiences. Neo-Sethians by nature refer back to their original primordial belief, prior to even the majority accepted cosmologies. This is originally the Cathar belief that the universe is created, maintained and is the dream in the mind of the Demiurge, or the false, blind fallen "God."

An understanding of this, as I have demonstrated, essentially Persian belief was expressed by Rene DesCartes just after a minor Rosicrucian witch-scare following that "invisible college" bid for the Hapsburg German seat in the Electorate of the Palatinate Princes. This image of the demiurge or false creator deity is at the heart of every retrograde neo-Sethian movement amongst

the guilds and social clubs.

But of course, this says nothing of the motives of the neo-Sethians. They are retrogressive in their cycle to the regular liberal growth pattern of natural (trade and barter) civilisation, and thus to the mainstream occult. They are obsessed by Samael and the delusion of betrayal by their own senses.

So, nowadays most members of the occult Order of Death have either been made aware of or joined forces with the revolutionary faction the neo-Sethians. Again these are the same neo-Sethians that David Icke identifies with reptile people, that Jim Marrs identifies with the Annunaki, and which Zechariah Sitchin identifies as an alien or extraterrestrial species or race.

The Annunaki, or Watchers, dwell within earth's EM field and gravity well. They have been there since at least before the flood, and even the bible agrees on that. Whether or not they possess us by manifesting in our lymphatic gland chakra a viscous ectoplasmic residue, as such soothsayers as Icke would have us believe, is irrelevant. If they have been around since before the flood at the end of the last ice age, then they have memory from before the fall of man, and correspond to the angels who descended from heaven to earth during the Fall of the Rebel Angels.

They simply exist overlapping us evenly and invisibly. They peak out at us through the softness of our aura.

This all may have got a little convoluted by now, so allow me to express my ultimate assertion here with a quote from another thread...

[quote="ben's conspiracy theories"]The sleep-walkers, the Watchers, the aliens or the agents, however they are portrayed, the residents of the ECS, are like points on enormous, planet size fourth dimensional vibrational spatial metaforms that pass through us over time. They are composed of harmonic resonant frequencies between the superstring vibrations of tachyon microwavelengths. The EM field of the earth acts like a giant net, catching some of these vibrations when they overlap each other (scalar fields) as at corners of the enormous geometrical metaforms. These manifest themselves as our perception, from earth, of archetypes in our own, human, collective unconscious. [/quote]

The Sleep-Walkers are the Annunaki, the Watchers, who trance channel through the sleepers. The sleepers who awaken to the psychic conspiracy, that is, the ones who control them while they are in a state of trance, the Watchers who channel through them, become sleeper-agents, not fully awake, and not fully asleep.

The sleeper agents know they are being channeled through. Some of them know, after a rather unconscious fashion, who it is who is channeling through them. Most of those who understand these entities from beyond, these "ascended masters," understand them as being part of a higher-order cabal, comprised of "Secret Chiefs," that basically run and guide the world.

Only those who are fully asleep to their second sight comprise the cult of sleep. They are blindly playing out the roles dictated to them by the Annunaki, the Sleep Walkers, the Watchers of the ECS. They do not understand the "powers that be" that control them, they simply "go through the motions."

The sleeper-agents, the Dreamers of Dream-Land (Area 51) and the Keepers of Dream-Time (the Australian Aborigines) alike, are aware of the "Secret Chiefs" of the psychic conspiracy. They may not yet know, however, the Plan of the Conspiracy; they also merely go along. The sleeper-agents too sometimes sleep.

Then there are the neo-Sethians. The neo-Sethian movement began as a grass-roots movement amongst the sleeper-agents, a movement seeking to discover the identity of the Secret Chiefs.

Once the neo-Sethians discovered the Secret Chiefs, their motives changed, and their plan became to communicate with them.

Once the neo-Sethians began to communicate with the Secret Chiefs, their motives changed again, and their plan became to subvert them from within.

The first real example of the Neo-Sethian movement was the NAZIs of the German Third-Reich. However now, the movement continues in the form of the neo-con party in US politics. Aleister Crowley is only one single early example from millions upon millions of awakening sleepers to subsequently climb the corporate ladder following the psychedelic revolution of the sixties. These people all became neo-Sethians eventually, and the older neo-Sethians who had already by then gained power granted them rewards for their endeavors, these neo-con nuovo-riche.

The neo-Sethian movement has all but usurped the Order of Death from the path of the left Black Hand. They subvert the psychic conspiracy from within to their beliefs that:

A) the "Equinox of the Gods" ceremony, performed by their original founder, Aleister Crowley, was performed prematurely (at the beginning of the 20th century instead of in the year 2000), and that, therefore, the end-times as foreseen in the book of Revelations were upon us during the whole 20th century. They see Hitler, their own later disciple, as the third Anti-Christ predicted by Nostradamus. They attempt to fulfill scriptural prophecy in order to control the masses and immanentise the eschaton.

B) the "Second Coming" of the "True Messiah" is upon us (and, for the psychic revolutionaries among them, can happen any day now). Now, because this movement, equivalent to Sethianism at the time of Christ, has resurged now, 2000 years later, it has latched on and attached itself to Christianity. It should be understood however that neither the morals nor the miracles of Christ depend upon the prophecies of Revelations.

DROA. The Domain Registry of America.

on the night before Halloween I received this email from my domain name host:

[quote]Important ICANN Notice Regarding Your Domain Name(s) Inbox

icann@securepaynet.net

to me

More options

10/29/05

Important ICANN Notice Regarding Your Domain Name(s)

Dear Mr. Bleep,

It's that time of year again. ICANN (the Internet Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers) annually requires that all accredited registrars ask their domain administrators/registrants to review domain name contact data, and make any changes necessary to ensure accuracy.

To review/update your contact data, simply:

+ Go to <http://www.com>

- + Click on the "ICANN" text link at the top left side of the page
- + You will be taken to a landing page and asked to enter your Domain Information key: purple dinosaurs?
- + Enter your key and click "Go."

Next, simply review the contact information for each domain name. To make a correction, log in to "My Account" with your customer number or log in name and password. Click "Manage Domains" and then "Manage Contacts." If you find that your domain contact data is accurate, there's no need to take action.

If, however, your domain contact information is inaccurate, you must correct it. (Under ICANN rules and the terms of your registration agreement, providing false contact information can be grounds for domain name cancellation.) To review the ICANN policy, visit:

<http://www.icann.org/registrars/wdrp.htm>

Reply

Forward

[/quote]

Today, in the mail, I recieved the following letter:

[url=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/img001.jpg>][img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/img001a.jpg>[/img][/url]
(click to enlarge)

thinking these two things may be related, I filled out the form they had sent me and was about to mail it in. Then I looked over it again. It was not a bill!! It was an advertisement, for an online service, sent to me via the US mail, across state lines, designed to look like a bill.

Moreover, allow me to quote from this form's contents"

[quote]Failure to renew your domain name by the expiration date may result in a loss of your online identity making it difficult for your customers and friends to locate you on the web.[/quote]

that just sounds like a THREAT. It implies that, if I do not buy their service, they will buy my domain name out from under me and ruin my internet personality's reputation. FUCKED UP.

So, anyway... I go to their site, right? and I start reading their online disclaimer.

[quote]WITHOUT LIMITING THE FOREGOING, DRoA SHALL NOT BE LIABLE TO YOU OR YOUR BUSINESS FOR ANY INCIDENTAL, CONSEQUENTIAL, SPECIAL, OR PUNITIVE DAMAGES OR LOST OR IMPUTED PROFITS OR ROYALTIES ARISING OUT OF THE USE OF THIS SITE OR ANY GOODS OR SERVICES PROVIDED, WHETHER FOR BREACH OF WARRANTY OR ANY OBLIGATION ARISING THEREFROM OR OTHERWISE, WHETHER LIABILITY IS ASSERTED IN CONTRACT OR TORT (INCLUDING NEGLIGENCE AND STRICT PRODUCT LIABILITY) AND IRRESPECTIVE OF WHETHER YOU HAVE BEEN ADVISED OF THE POSSIBILITY OF ANY SUCH LOSS OR DAMAGE. EACH PARTY HEREBY WAIVES ANY CLAIMS THAT THESE EXCLUSIONS DEPRIVE SUCH PARTY OF AN ADEQUATE REMEDY.[/quote]

-source: <https://www.droa.com/disclaimer.asp>

corporate personhood status is defacto legal now? Because they sound an awful like they are penciling themselves in above the laws of their respective nations! Online people and online corporations will never be the same.

PS. oh, and bee-tea-doubleyou. I found two numerical incscription codes photoshop edited onto the image of the above document when I scanned it in 300% resolution. Each letter is personalised for each client. Nice, huh?

[quote="in my email, PM, and hidden forum posts, I"]

clown porn Inbox

benpadi@benpadi.com

More options

12/31/05 (2 days ago)

The following is an email sent to you by an administrator of "benpadiah.com". If this message is spam, contains abusive or other comments you find offensive please contact the webmaster of the board at the following address:

benpadi@benpadi.com

Include this full email (particularly the headers).

Message sent to you follows:

~~~~~

I'm not sure where I should put this topic, because I'm not sure exactly what category this little curiosity should come under.

I believe this all has something to do with individual rights, but I cannot rightly discern quite what at the moment, as I am still too stunned from having found it.

please redirect your browsers here:

<http://jerryportelliphotography.com/ljweb/>

This is an index page of photography from the site of a professional photographer. His portfolio can be perused at his site, which can be reached by clicking the "parent directory" link on the above index page, or can otherwise be found here:

<http://jerryportelliphotography.com/>

I found this gallery by clicking this link:

http://search.netscape.com/ns/img.jsp?img=http%3A%2F%2Fjerryportelliphotography.com%2Fliweb%2Fclown%2520heads%2520web.jpg&query=clown&page=2&filter=&site=&h=757&siteUrl=http%3A%2F%2Fjerryportelliphotography.com%2Fliweb%2F&thumbUrl=http%3A%2F%2Fimages-partners.google.com%2Fimages%3Fq%3Dbtn%3AuQxx3f93HU0J%3Ajerryportelliphotography.com%2Fliweb%2Fclown%2520heads%2520web.jpg

on this page: <http://search.netscape.com/ns/image?query=clown&page=2>

of this search engine:

<http://www.netscape.com/>

when I was doing an image search for the word "clown."

I was looking for a suitable picture to post in sunnyday's birthday thread.

What should I do?

Is this content suitable to post a link to here? And what the hell do you think it all means???

-ben

Reply

Forward

[/quote]

I only pray for the futures of our children when I hope that I am doing the right thing by posting this here, now.

Best regards,

-ben

From :

Prehistory and Europe Account <PREHISTORYANDEUROPE@british-museum.ac.uk>

Sent :

Thursday, April 8, 2004 8:49 AM

To :

benpadiah@hotmail.com

Subject :

Re: a question regarding an exhibit

Dear Mr Gee,

I have forwarded you email onto the relevant curators, but as it is now the Easter long weekend, it will take a while to process. You should receive a response sometime next week.

Happy Easter,

Yours sincerely,

Georgia Bennett

let me school you.

first, some paintings from the late 1900's and early 20th century.

French artist, guy named Bougueraeu, painted these...

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/shepherdess.jpg>[/img]

He tended to follow his young models throughout their early careers posing for him, and continued to work with many of the same delightful young women over the many years of his long and fruitful life.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Bouguereau\\_-\\_Bohemienne.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Bouguereau_-_Bohemienne.jpg)[/img]

This one is a particular favourite of mine.  
To me, it evokes pure, unadulterated innocence.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/1891-le\\_travail.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/1891-le_travail.jpg)[/img]

Of course, Bouguereau's use of young models and photo-realistic style was usually quite tame, however it did tend from time to time toward the more conservatively risqué.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/bouguereau-wet\\_cupid.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/bouguereau-wet_cupid.jpg)[/img]

Toward the beginning of the twentieth century, we had a world war.

The practise of modeling for artists also went to war.

While the new medium of photography allowed ridiculous porno photographs to be distributed, the art of modeling took to the skies, in the form of pin-up girls to let our troops overseas remember their sweetie-gals back home.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/vargas%202.jpg>[/img]

One of the more well-known and schooled of this type of artist was a young painter named Vargas. Vargas, like Bouguereau before him, painted in the style of hyper-realism, however his girls were usually a little more robust than those of the later contemporary.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Vargas.jpg>[/img]

Since then modeling has gone through many changes, with Marilyn Monroe upping the ante of pornography to the super-status by posing nude in Playboy. In an attempt to cope with the overwhelming porn industry in the visual arts media, the modeling industry for photography has also had to go super-star. Ladies and gents I introduce you to my childhood fantasy woman:

lingerie super-model Stephanie Seymour.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/11stephanie\\_seymour\\_151.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/11stephanie_seymour_151.jpg)[/img]

But Stephanie, who also married "rock" star Axle Rose, was small beans compared to Cindy Crawford, who had her face on more magazine in a month than Stephanie Seymour had in two years

But, leave it to the resourceful modern artist, the equivalent of Bouguereau and of Vargas, photographer Herb Ritts, who, much to I'm sure all of your delights, managed to toss all those super models naked into a big pile on his floor naked and then photograph it:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Herb-Ritts-Stephanie--Cindy.jpg>[/img]

You all may remember photographer Herb Ritts from his breakthrough work with another beauty queen....

reknowned physicist Stephen Hawking...

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/photo\\_ritts06.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/photo_ritts06.jpg)[/img]

don't say I didn't warn you about that one...

Anyway, I'd just go for a girl who would let me do THIS to her:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Pillow\\_Book.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/beautyqueens/Pillow_Book.jpg)[/img]

-ben

But I have to show you that  
you played a role  
and I will destroy you with one simple hole.  
The world that hates me has taken its toll  
but now I have finally taken control.  
You wanted so bad to make me this thing  
and I want you now to just kill the king  
-Marilyn Manson

KING KILL 33: <http://www.hoffman-info.com/kingkill33.html>

This thread is going to begin with a list of links that some of you may find of interest or from which derive some benefit. I will briefly explain each link, but the best way to learn the full story is by going there and exploring its resources.

Declassified Mk-Ultra Project Documents: <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mk-ultradoc-1-309.htm>

The "complete" (abridged by national security editing) FOIA released dossier of MK-ULTRA, the government's research project into the chemical aspects of mind-control.

Unclassified/Commerical Mind Control Technology: <http://www.raven1.net/uncom.htm>

Some modern machines developed for the purpose of manipulating brainwave frequencies of mass populations without their knowledge or consent.

Resources on Drug Experimentation and Related Mind Control Experiments by the US Government: <http://www.dc.peachnet.edu/~shale/humanities/composition/assignments/experiment/lsd.html>

An online book about how the US government has experimented on its citizens and what the results have been.

Mind Control Forum - Resources: <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/resrc-hm.htm>

The best site on the whole internet. Especially look up REX84. Highly recommended.

Technical Remote Viewing University: <http://www.trvuniversity.com/>

A virtual university to teach yourself remote viewing online.

Remote Viewing Services & Training by PSI TECH: <http://www.psitech.net/>

The PSITECH RV homepage. Modern government funded, corporate fronted RV.

Schumann Resonances (Tony Smith): <http://www.innerx.net/personal/tsmith/Schumann.html>

Learn about the earth's natural harmonic vibrational frequency, it's causes and its correlation with the natural harmonic brainwave states of the human mind.

New Index (UHF, VHF, ELF): <http://sidereal7.org/>

Hear the Schumann Resonance and compare it with that generated by the HAARP antennae array in Alaska.

HAARP: <http://www.haarp.alaska.edu/haarp/>

The High Frequency Active Auroral Research Programme homepage. Learn about this modern government funded, corporate fronted mechanism for the broadcast of high frequency radio waves.  
more to come...

-ben

Okay, well...



here's a little break down of MK/RV in the twentieth century as an intro...

Around the turn of the twentieth century, Nikola Tesla was hard at work with Thomas Edison on the wireless projection of alternating current electrical power, but Edison was heavily invested in non-alternating current, so he and Tesla had a falling out, and Tesla went to Long Island to work on a very large transmission tower.

Around the same time, the Golden Dawn, a latter-day offshoot of the theosophical society of Madame Blavatsky, was experimenting with "psychic flying roles" or the use of will through ritual to project the light-body into various other realms of perception, which included early precursors of remote viewing. The goal was to maintain contact with the "secret chiefs" who supposedly had once existed on this physical plane, but had long since transcended to the astral realm.

Tesla soon lost funding for his Long Island tower, and may have lost his mind around the same time. He did not refute claims that his technology had military applications, perhaps courting military funding for his projects, and these accusations included blaming him for the enormous blast which occurred in Siberia near Tunguska. Ten years later, when an expedition was finally sent to investigate this blast, no comet-impact crater or nuclear-type blast radius could be found. Instead the trees for as many as an hundred miles around had been flattened, but those at the epicenter were still erect. This has led to the explanation that an above-ground explosion occurred, and one of the most outlandish theories for this has speculated that a matter and anti-matter particle collided there, though no explanation has been tendered as to how or why this would have occurred. The same result could, according to relativity of matter-energy, have been produced by an large burst of electrical energy.

In the forties, Dr. Albert Hoffman was given permission to recreate his earlier chemical extrapolation of the hallucinogenic properties of ergot, a wheat mould. The result, LSD-25, was rarefied in Switzerland, and large quantities were purchased by IG Farben. One of the executives of Farben, a German-American company that operated outside of the WWII embargo with government funding, was Allen Dulles, and he may have shipped the supplies purchased from the Swiss Sandoz Laboratory to the nearby Austrian Dauchau concentration camp which was a large purchaser of chemical weapons supplied largely, if not exclusively, by IG Farben.

After the end of the War, Farben was dissolved into many smaller companies based on the technologies it had experimented with during the war. One of these would become IBM, another would become Bayer medicine. Dulles would go onto become the first head of the CIA after it was renamed by Truman from the Office of Strategic Services (OSS). Dulles oversaw Project Paperclip, the now well-known operation by CIA and MI5 operatives to secure NAZI scientists after the end of the german offensive. Some of these scientists would be brought back to America to work on the atomic bomb project, and some would be integrated into the formative staff of NASA. Others were captured by the SOVIETs and used subsequently to perform experiments in their equivalent programmes.

During the late forties and early fifties, the CIA conducted Project MK-ULTRA, which began as an experiment to find a reliable "truth serum" for use in interrogation. It rapidly erupted into a full-fledged pharmacological application experiment into the study of mind-control in general. Dulles, who was well of aware of LSD-25 by that time, highly recommended it for usage, and the experiments on enlisted men and women, prisoners and psychiatric patients, and, ultimately, on students and other ordinary citizens as well, proceeded apace. At the same time, the Russians were experimenting heavily with similar mind-control techniques, though their own research focused largely on psycho-kinesis and telepathy rather than on chemical induction.

By the late sixties and early seventies, MK-ULTRA had changed its name to MK-SEARCH, and most of the MK-ULTRA documents were destroyed by then CIA director Richard Helms. Supposedly the drug-experimentation of MK-ULTRA in the early fifties had given way, by the sixties, to experiments in cooperation with civilian scientists such as José Delgado and Louis West on the use of technological machinery to induce similar alterations in states of consciousness. Some of the products of this era were non-lethal weapons based in large part on Tesla's designs to be used for crowd control. At this time the Russians initiated Project Woodpecker, projecting a brainwave resonant frequency at the US embassy in Moscow. By 1977 this signal, powered by the nuclear

reactor at Chernobyl, may have gone global.

Around this same time, the United States and Soviet Union were also experimenting with zero-point energy technology based in part on Tesla's scalar wave technology, and partially on the hovercraft technology designed by the third reich. The public culmination of this technology is the stealth aircraft technology, however many researchers have speculated that a secret arm of this development programme has continued through to today in the form of time-travel technology experimented with at Montauk, Long Island.

Nowadays, the technology of psychic "entrainment" has become largely corporate. The machines originally devised by the US and USSR governments have become available in the form of brainwave generating music and light-goggles, and the practise of remote viewing such as the US Project STARGATE has been publically sub-contracted and much of its data is available under the Freedom of Information Act. The Cold War project meant as a reaction to Project Woodpecker was Project HAARP, however since the end of the Cold War, this technology too has been donated to the education department of its respective state and is being applied to non-military research.

The process of Astral Travel largely developed by the Golden Dawn's applications of the Theosophical Society's ideas has become nearly synonymous with Remote Viewing through subsequent experiments and programmes, and is now taught quite openly to the public by government funded corporate organisations.

Who knows what applications of these experiments and this technology the twenty-first century will bring? I encourage you all to use the resources available to us all to as thoroughly investigate these matters as possible and as interest you, and I will be around to answer any questions you have as best I can.

-ben

shhh.

I'll sing you a lullaby.

It's called... The Finders.

<http://www.geocities.com/kidhistory/edocs/ttgvd.htm>

"The police had received an anonymous telephone call relative to two well dressed white men wearing suits and ties in Myers Park, [Tallahassee], apparently watching six dirty and unkempt children in the playground area. A Mr. HOULIHAN and AMMERMAN were near a 1980 blue Dodge van bearing the Virginia license number XHW-557, the inside of which was later described as foul-smelling, filled with maps, books, letters, with a mattress situated to the rear of the van which appeared as if it were used as a bed. The overall appearance of the van gave the impression that all eight persons were living in it The children were covered with insect bites, were very dirty and most of the children were not wearing underwear and all the children had not been bathed in many days."

<http://www.whale.to/b/alexander.html>

The United States Customs Service Special Agent Ramon J. Martinez appeared at the Washington, D.C. Metropolitan Police Department on April 2, 1987, for a briefing. Mr. Martinez states in his Report of Investigation:

"I was advised that all the passport data [found in the van in Tallahassee, Florida] had been turned over to the State Department for their investigation. The State Department in turn, advised the MPD

[Washington, D.C. Metropolitan Police Department] that all travel and use of the passports by the holders of the passports was within the law and no action would be taken. This included travel to Moscow, North Korea, and North Vietnam from the late 1950s to mid 1970s."

However, it should be noted that normal travel to those countries was illegal at that time. The final page of the U.S. Customs Service Report of Investigation states the following:

"The individual further advised me of circumstances which indicated that the investigation into the activity of the FINDERS had become a CIA internal matter. The MPD report has been classified secret and was not available for review. I was advised that the FBI had withdrawn from the investigation several weeks prior and that the FBI Foreign Counter Intelligence Division had directed MPD not to advise the FBI Washington Field [Investigation] Office [of the FBI] of anything

that had transpired.

<http://www.geocities.com/kidhistory/edocs/ttgdr.htm>

Gunderson had this to say: "The Finders-A CIA front established in the 1960's. It has top clearance and protection in its assigned task of kidnapping and torture-programming young children throughout the U.S. Members are specially trained government kidnappers known to be sexual degenerates who involve the kidnapped children in satanic sex orgies and bloody rituals as well as the murders of other children and slaughter of animals.

They use a fleet of unmarked vans to grab targeted children from parks and schoolyards. In doing so they use children within their organization as decoys to attract the victims close to the vans where they are grabbed by adults. They then drug the children and transport them to a series of safe houses for safe keeping. They are then used in their ceremonies for body parts, sex slaves and some are auctioned off at various locations in the northern hemisphere. In the past they have been auctioned off near a location in Nevada and Toronto, Canada. Marion David Pettie, the leader of the cult, is an identified homosexual pedophile and a CIA officer. His son was an employee of a CIA proprietary firm, Air America, which was notorious for smuggling drugs, destined for the U.S., out of the Golden Triangle into Saigon during the Vietnam war."

<http://www.kathleen-sullivan.com/Finders%20Investigation.htm>

Now, I think is as good a time as any to introduce the real point of this thread.

As I have already given some potentially very valuable links to documents which directly tie the United States Central Intelligence Agency to experiments using LSD-25 as a potential mind-control agent, as well as to past evidence of that agency's ties to the use of Remote Viewing, possibly in conjunction with such MK-techniques, possibly not, as well as the modern private-sector successors of this latter programme promoting the government-developed techniques to be employed by public students...

and as I have also given a brief history of the recent clinical extraction of LSD-25 from ergot (the wheat mould which was probably responsible for the Golden Age of Greece as well as the Salem Witch Trials) in the 1940's by Dr. Hoffmann, as well as its subsequent use by former NAZI scientists brought to the States during Project Paperclip, the now well-known snatch and grab operation performed by the then OSS and Tavistock (American and British Intelligence agencies), as well as its subsequent use in experiments conducted through the United States Military by the CIA (offspring of the OSS) on prisoners, mental patients and soldiers...

and finally as I have also given some very dangerous information linking such mind-control experimentation to pseudo-Satanic ritual abuse cults which have been proven to be fronts for ongoing CIA operations as recently as the 1980s...

I would like to tender some points in regard to the use of mind-controlled agents.

To begin with, I think we should look at certain assassins, such as LH Oswald, Jack Ruby, Sirhan Sirhan, Mark David Chapman, Charles Manson, as well as the killers of Martin Luther King Jr. and Malcolm X. I realise these are, for me, all home-grown assassins, and that this list could easily be expanded to include not only successful assassins, but also attempted ones such as the man who shot Ronald Reagan, and assassins (successful or unsuccessful) from foreign countries, such as the assassin of Archduke Ferdinand which began WWI. Perhaps, if anyone IS reading this, another poster (AHM... udrovemetoit), could comment on at least some of these who I may have excluded or missed (AHM.... Ferdinand's assassination... AHM).

Now, we are all relatively aware of the facts involving many of these assassins, such as Oswald, Ruby, Sirhan Sirhan, Chapman, Manson, etc... and, I should hope that, by now at least, we may be free to believe that they may have been directed to commit these assassinations by some higher-order force which orchestrated their movements, and which directly commanded them to take these actions.

Now, I would like to speculate, was this force a REAL one, or simply IN THEIR HEADS?

In the case of Lee Harvey Oswald as well as Jack Ruby, the majority of, at least, informed Americans believes that there was, in fact, a higher-order force which was responsible for controlling these assassins. These informed citizens often believe that there is an elite cabal of very powerful interested parties involved in the handling of these particular assassins.

In their minds, further, it can therefore be extended from these two isolated trigger-men, to include responsibility for (virtually, if not) all the others I have mentioned, as far back as even including not only the assassin of the Archduke, but even, it would sometimes seem, John Wilkes Booth as well.

So, the question becomes, whether this suspicion of a conspiracy is viable or not, who or what could have coerced the trigger-men, how and why could they have been coerced, when and where did this coercion occur?

Is it possible that the BELIEF IN A CONSPIRACY ITSELF WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR CAUSING THESE ASSASSINS TO PULL THE TRIGGER?

So, with this in mind, let us return to the facts surrounding each of these garden-variety assassins exposure to top-level, highly classified information which would lead them to believe in a conspiracy and answer these questions about HOW they gained access to it, and HOW it may have affected their beliefs leading up their becoming assassins, and most importantly, WHY it would have driven them to this end in particular.

So, let us take a single example to begin with....

Lee Harvey Oswald has been tied to Mafia gangster, hustler, card shark, pimp and bagman Jack Ruby in multiple sources, so we do not need to overburden their connection here. Suffice it, for our purposes in this exposition, to propose a rather obvious fact that is often overlooked: that Jack Ruby was, among other things relative to him, probably also LH Oswald's personal supplier of marijanna.

However, before we can even begin to get into this connection (which we won't, BTW), it is necessary to turn the clock back even further to find Oswald's first encounter with mind-altering psychoactives.

It was in early 1958 that the CIA, through project MK-ULTRA became the overseer of military intelligence experiments using LSD-25 to induce post-hypnotic suggestion effects to counter foreign insurgent interrogation techniques. In '58, the CIA oversaw a PROJECT ARTICHOKE test at the Edgewood Arsenal in Maryland, USA. During these tests, LSD-25, which the army had code-named EA-1729, was tested on several American enlisted men to ascertain a variety of different possible applications. However, this was already after the CIA had performed several independent tests with LSD on American "volunteer" civilians in covert "front" organisations, such as at UCLA at Berkeley, and in various western US mental hospitals. In fact, the LSD experimentation by the CIA dates back at least as early as April 13, 1953, when project MK-ULTRA was put into effect. Therefore, it is also possible that the Office of Naval Intelligence was also onto the experimental effects of this psychoactive chemical substance for some time before the Edgewood Tests.

Oswald, as a young Radar-operator enlisted in the United States Military, was stationed at El Toro Marine Base in Atsugi, Japan from September, 1957. As a pro-Marxists-Leninist, it was somewhat peculiar for Oswald to have garnered this position, as it involved tracking via radar the take-offs and landings of the important U2 spy-plane missions over Russia which were so instrumental in determining the bomber-gap during the early years of the Cold War between the US and the USSR. Now, at Atsugi, Oswald was listed in the medical records as having contracted Gonorrhea "in the line of duty, not due to own personal misconduct" as an early espionage agent investigating the Soviet-spy hostess of the Queen Bee brothel. So it should not be surprising that, in May or June of 1959, he, his friend Kerry Thornely, and Oswald's partner in a loan-sharking operation Bucknell Beaver were approached as potential recruitments to an espionage programme to infiltrate the new Castro regime in Cuba (before Castro had declared his Communist sympathies) and ascertain the potential presence of Soviet espionage agents close to the new president of Cuba. The Hispanic civilian who approached the three for this mission, as pro-Communists, was an officer of the Joint Technical Advisory Group, whose building "Mainside" was located just next-door to El Toro. According to some researchers, the Joint Technical Advisory Group was a para-military co-op with the CIA for the express purpose of conducting tests using LSD on soldiers.

It is known that, at least as early as from August to November of 1962, PROJECT ARTICHOKE was conducting experiments using ES-1729 in the Far East to test the effect of the drug in "field

interrogations." This sub-project of MK-ULTRA, known as PROJECT DERBY HAT, may have been Oswald's first exposure to a psychoactive chemical which could induce post-hypnotic suggestions and was overtly, at that time, being tested for purposes of direct mind-control, but it would certainly not be his last with such means and motives.

According to at least two researchers into the mysterious life of humble, leftist radar-operator Lee Oswald, after Oswald's prominent defection to the USSR, Oswald may have received a "brain implant device" meant to control his mind. Oswald's defection to the USSR, shortly after his service at El Toro as radar operator supervising the reconnaissance of the flights of the U2 spyplane flights over the USSR, has been blamed, by many outspoken officials in the US government, military and intelligence communities, for the loss over Russia of the final U2 spyplane mission, flown by Francis Gary Powers, which would ultimately lead to the collapse of the Kennedy-Khrushchev peace summit the following summer.

In 1964, following President Kennedy's assassination, CIA Director McCone wrote a classified document, recently released, to Secret Service director James Rowley stating his admission that Oswald had been "chemically or electronically controlled" and had acted as a "sleeper agent." The memo cites Oswald's having spent 11 days at an Ear-Nose-and-Throat clinic in Minsk for "a minor ailment" (an ear infection). The speculation implied by this was that Oswald had been sedated and altered in some way.

The most likely conclusion, however unlikely it may seem, involves a fellow contemporary defector of Oswald's, Robert E. Webster. Webster had attended a trade exhibition at Moscow with the Rand Development Corporation, and was escorted by two Rand executives when he defected, Henry Rand and George Bookbinder, both of whom were former members of the OSS. The Rand corporation had, as early as 1949, released a report on Soviet hypnosis experiments, and proposed an American counter-offensive, and were already heavily involved in mind-control experimentation. Both Webster and Oswald would eventually return to the United States after the defection, implying that they had been acting as covert espionage agents for the US (or other interested parties), Webster's return having been eased by "affidavits from Rand." Afterwards Oswald inquired into Webster's well-being when returning to the US himself, indicating that they had met, either in the States before their defection, or possibly abroad while in the USSR.

The trade conference in Moscow which Webster had attended on behalf of Rand was part of the International House/World Trade Center, which, at that time, was under the directorship of former OSS liaison to Winston Churchill during WWII, and Project Pareclip operations agent, Clay Shaw. On March 16, 1967, Perry Raymond Russo testified to Jim Garrison under oath in a district court panel criminal investigation into the death of JFK that he had been present at a meeting between Clay Shaw, David Ferrie, and a man calling himself "Leon Oswald" (who was probably only a private investigator named William Seymour working for Double-Chek P.I. firm, supposedly a "front" for CIA activities in New Orleans).

Immediately prior to the assassination of JFK in 1963, there was a top secret meeting at the Tryall Compound, in Jamaica, owned by Sir William Stephenson, Britain's top intelligence agent. At this meeting were Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield of the British Special Operations Executive (in charge of infiltrating American intelligence agencies); Ferenc Nagy, a past cabinet minister of the pro-NAZI Horthy party of Hungary; George Mandell, trade minister for Mussolini; two white Russian émigrés, Jean de Menil and Paul Raigorodski; as well as Colonel Clay Shaw of the OSS. The subject of both of these meetings' discussion was the assassination of then US President John Fitzgerald Kennedy.

[quote="OneOfMany"]The "Universe" is a "nested" series of hyperspheres, each being such an "individualisation" - a part of the greater whole. Just as each branch on the tree is finite, so, too, is it part of a greater branch, up to and including the finite whole tree. Our "universe" (Pure Being) is like the Tree - finite yet alive and growing, and living in itself - an exposition of I AM - and Curiosity explored. An Island, an Oasis in the Infinite Sea of I AM all potential.[/quote]

Although it was probably only insofar as I could have predicted I would be looking in this thread again soon, I was recently thinking about this very thing.

Here is a post I just made in a thread on another forum:

[quote="benpadiah"]I think that most people, that is all theists except for the primitivists and literalists, nowadays would be in agreement that religion, in general, and the teachings of the bible, in specific, are a metaphor.

I'd be interested to hear what you all think religion and the bible are a metaphor FOR.

To me, the cosmologies of all world religions are a metaphor for the cosmology of physics.

For example, I was thinking about the ten sefirot of Yetzirah, that separate the world of creation, comprised of the adama of the qliphoth, described in Genesis from the world of Beriah described in the Zohar. If the Garden of Eden is in the world of Beriah, and the Sefirot separate man's ascending spirit from it... perhaps the sefirot emanations are to be thought of as vibrational states of matter-energy from the more concrete and solid to the less dense and more aethereal. Perhaps these states of harmonic resonance between vibrational frequency, these steady-state scalars, are like the high-spin, orbitally-rearranged spin states of monoatomic elements.

Anyway, I'd be interested to hear any other theories on the cosmologies of religion (ancient physics) and physics (modern religion).

-ben[/quote]

It occurred to me recently that perhaps those very same "electron orbital shells" I had bemoaned as obvious forgeries earlier might be nothing other than the Sefirot themselves!

Just a moment ago I was thinking that perhaps the kingdom of this universe in its entirety, so similar to the nerve-endings in the brain tissue of the human species, created, as it were, in the likeness of God... perhaps this nervous kingdom is literally only one small patch of nerves within the brain of a much more massive multiverse. Perhaps the ten sefirot that were the actual thought by God of our creation, perhaps these are nothing more than actual, literal, physical hypercathexis (electromagnetic flux) being exchanged between the galaxies like between the ends of nerves? Perhaps it is this nervous hypercathexis between galaxies in the universal kingdom that constitutes the lightning flash of God's becoming conscious once again, the sleeper awakening, the universe becoming self-aware? As man ascends through the "garden of forking paths" like moisture through the circulatory system of a tree, so does the lightning flash of God descend from the infinity above that infinity which we mere mortals can even only imagine to strike at the highest tree. The broccoli GUT. LMAO!!!

-ben

[quote="OneOfMany"]Consider the so-called sacred rays - there being 12 in all.[/quote]

You're referring to some pretty advanced forms of theosophy here, right? Just making sure I'm up to speed with you.

[quote="OneOfMany"]It is a hunch of mine that these correspond to the 12 corners of the 4-D hypersphere from which, I think I read, when "flattened", the Tree-of-Life of the Kabbalah "falls out" (2 sephirot apparently going walkabout??).[/quote]

Manly Hall (33°) makes reference to a time when there were only ten constellations in the ecliptic zodiac. This may actually refer to the same conceptual "breaking of the vessels" described as having subtended the lower seven sefirot from the three supernals (creating Daath, the abyss).

[quote="OneOfMany"]For the record, 7 of the rays are accessible to the Earth, while the "secret 5" are hidden due to the apparent linearity of time. Unfold, or "uncurl" time, and the universe becomes the hypersphere and sacred 4-d hypercorners "drop" into place.[/quote]

Of course, since there are now twelve constellations, as there were once only seven known planets, then one can use the same arbitrary-number based system to describe the same qualities of rotation and revolution, basically, at all scales, only separated by rate. For example, I could cite Crowley's zodiacal double-loop diagram from his Book of Thoth, and compare it to the Bing Doubling topology of the torus, thus:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crowleyzod.jpg>[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/BingDoubling.jpg>[/img]

[quote="OneOfMany"]The relation between the hypercube and the hypersphere? The sphere is comprised of the 12 "rays", and these are the mapping function between the sphere and the cube. How are the rays arranged in the sphere? I don't know, but I sense "in a circle"! The "circle" being around the center of the ring of the torus, when the sphere is viewed as the torus.[/quote]

If the twelve rays were the "astral" equivalent of the seven "earthly" rays, and the seven colours map onto the torus defining a single border between them each that takes the form of a certain kind of spiral... then perhaps the base twelve aspect of the Higher Light(s) represents a mapping of twelve regions on the combined interior and exterior surfaces of the torus... the exterior seven visible, and the interior base five system "hidden" within... Perhaps...

[quote="OneOfMany"] don't forget that there is a sea of infinite energy, infinite availability. The hypersphere is a living individual, continually self-transcending, self-evolving, and vibrating at the same time. It "revolves" as per a certain colourful gif-torus. That applies at the levels of electrons and higher.[/quote]

There are three different axes of motion for the torus. This is because the torus is the three dimensional shadow of the fourth dimensional hypersphere, otherwise represented as a moving sphere or as a sphere over time. The first axes of motion is motion on the exterior surface as it revolves around the doughnut shape, and then evolves the opposite direction up through the hole in the middle. This can either happen in a circle pattern or as an S figure in the centre of a figure 8. That is one axis of motion. Another involves the topical motion of the surface through a spatial medium, or projected trajectory. This axis also include the precession of the pole between the two holes if the "doughnut" shape has got spin to it or "wobbles." The third axis is the expansion/contraction of the hypersphere, and this determines the complexity or simplicity inversely of the spin in the other axes as well. These three axes could easily also be called self-transcendence, self-evolution, and the principle of vibration.

[quote="OneOfMany"]While everything is relative, and ultimately governed by I AM, it is important (for anyone) not to be trapped in "finitude". Finite doesn't mean "not growing". Energy Comes into Form according to the Will of the Creator (even as sap passes up a tree). Simply, the tree isn't the I AM consciousness, and it is consciousness that is infinite, not form.[/quote]

Agreed. Consciousness, by the span of dreams, ideas, illusions and imagination will always exceed the bounds for it defined by material reality. Of course, the amount of imagination possible is reciprocally limited by the resources provided for it to grow by its immediate physical surroundings.

[quote="OneOfMany"]Of late I have become more convinced that energy and consciousness are indeed separate. I think my consciousness may have become somewhat "rounded"... apologies if

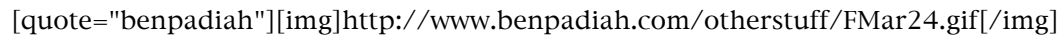
this doesn't make any sense! What I mean is that some of the rays, or, in other words, "threads of thought", within this piece, this reply, emerge, disappear, and then emerge as the "hypersphere" conscious thoughtform that I am trying to transmit "is revolved". In other words, an over-lightening entity can induce a higher vibration in a denser subject, and it is this that is the essence of spiritual evolution. The energy introduction is always controlled by I AM but is fostered by adjacent resonant "forms". This I suspect also applies to the situation of expanding galaxies. Furthermore, the nature of the energy introduced, or modulated, is indeed related to and "balanced by" the surrounding environment's prior "shape" (balance of rays). Everything happens holistically and holographically and fractally.[/quote]

Agreed. Just as neural patterns are the railroad tracks for the train of thought, so too does the stream of consciousness unwind upon the surface of an involuting hypersphere. The emotions we feel, that change over different durations of time, are our sensory perception of these higher order patterns, but even this is not the same as learning to harness the energy of this motion upon surfaces.

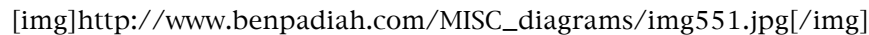
[quote="OneOfMany"]To transmit a hypersphere one must map it by revolving it and transcribing the visible surface, then revolve it some more, transcribe, and repeat... I barely even understand my understanding, so, forgive if this is not easy to follow.

To forge a new hypersphere one must use all 12 rays.[/quote]

Here I a like-minded post I made on my own forum:

[quote="benpadiah"]http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/FMar24.gif[/img]

The boolean algebra of the vectors traced out by the verteces of the hypercube (here expressed as the nodes changing colours) resembles to me a more complex version of the Lorenz strange attractor.

http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\_diagrams/img551.jpg[/img]

Since so many natural patterns depend on the strange point-vector duality of the Lorenz type attractor pattern, it is interesting to me that a similar type pattern may be drawn out by the motion orthogonal to it of a hypercube.

This would seem to confirm my "metaform" theory as well.

http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\_diagrams/metaform.jpg[/img]

-ben[/quote]

[quote="OneOfMany"]I see it. :D.[/quote]

LOL, my friend. As do I.

-ben

[quote="OneOfMany"]I don't understand how the fundamental forces condense out of hypersphere mechanics. You talk of the friction of the "vacuum", and this giving rise to the four fundamental forces. I see that there is "no" vacuum, but energy resonantes with energy. I can see that the friction terminology is metaphor. Momentum is conserved, so there is no "friction". Yes? So, that which gives rise to the friction is "mutual attraction" of energy. What causes this, the "essence" of the forces?[/quote]



Actually, the conservation of motion by matter-energy particles/waves (from the scale of satellites in orbit to the dimensional separation of vectors on a photon) is caused by the "higher order" force... it is the friction of slower, denser matter-energy AGAINST the smaller microwave histories of tachyons, or super-strings themselves, that causes this effect. The "friction" itself we call "gravity," and say that it effects scales from the sub-atomic to the universal, actually bending the surface of spacetime. This friction "conserves" all motion into angular momentum, from the smallest scale to the largest; there is even the "conservation" of dimensionality itself, where only certain dimensions or directions of measurement "expand" while others microscopically contain them. All of this proves the universality of gravity, implying everything between tachyons microwavelgnth superstrings to the distortion by gravity to the surface of the entire uinverse, which brings me to my next reply:

[quote="OneOfMany"]Imagine that the energy of the universe were created as a sequence of independent "blown bubbles". Or, "blown tubes". Like you can do with blowing detergent-water through a small hoop. This is the mechanism of the projection of energy. The energy "wavicles" of the material universe are born in this way, and each is independent of the next, and the projection is divergent. This is where the phrase "word of God" comes from. What forces govern the interplay of this projected energy? Temporally, the "bubbles" remain attached to the mouth of God - hence are tubes in the higher dimension. This means God - the mouth - retains control, or remains interconnected with, the projected energy. So, God can exert resonant behaviour within the bubbles that can cause them to coalesce, and, as their rate of vibration drops, as they "cool", they can combine to form stable structures. Significantly, the connection with God can "morph", yet remain everpresently "ubiquitous" - transcendent of any structure amongst "bubbles" (bubbles being superstrings).[/quote]

Imagine the universe like a "soap" bubble. The surface of the bubble is the "surface" of our universe, the so-called "space-time continuum." Now, this would at first seem counter-intuitive based on astromic observations. If we on earth are only like a pale blue dot on the surface of the bubble, then we should be able to make two specific observations which we cannot:

1) there would have to be something "inside" the "bubble" of which the "spacetime continuum" is the surface; there would also have to be something "outside" of it; however, if we accept earth as being that pale blue dot on the surface, then it should contact both the exterior "somethingness" and the interior "somethingness" whether these interior and exterior "somethings" are the same or not. Yet we cannot say what is "inside" spacetime or what is "outside" spacetime, because we do not observe these types of phenomenon on earth.

2) if we were to travel in a "straight" line on the surface of the bubble, we would warp around its roughly spherical geometry and be able to come back to the same point on the surface from which we started, even if that point has moved somewhat on the surface of the "bubble." This would indicate the geometry of spacetime is definitively closed, and the shape of our universe roughly spherical. However we cannot be certain of the validity of such an assertion, because we have not yet been able to perform any type of experiment to confirm or deny the geometric shape of our universe. Think of this debate as like that over the shape of planet earth before it had been circumnavigated and the "globe" shape confirmed. As it is, with modern astronomical observatory equipment, we believe that if we look out in a straight line into space, no matter what direction, we see off in a straight line that does not "wrap around" the "bubble" shape; we do not see a "parellel" earth somewhere "out there."

Now, I have my own theories about the "surface" of spacetime. Specifically I see it as being a very busy, rather than at all inert, state, where energy is being constantly exchanged, however minutely, at the level of the "quantum foam" that occurs in Hilbert space between the particles and waves comrpising matter; this so-called "zero-point" energy. I have long thought of this as

being similar to the state known as a "rolling" boil that occurs when water is heated. What we could expect to observe, then, in this case is the "interior somethingness" popping up as "bubbles" within the "exterior somethingness," moving through the "exterior somethingness" that comprises the continuum "surface" of spacetime, until they break through the upper or outer limit to this "surface" and release their interior contents into the "exterior somethingness" as like steam into air. And we do see something somewhat similar to this occurring, as "new" energy enters spacetime from the gas jet poles of black holes, and that this "new" energy (which gradually slows as it bends around the gravitational warping field of the parent black hole) causes fusion around the galactic accretion disk of the parent black hole, creating stars, and forming molecular bonds into increasingly solid states of "matter" (planets, elements, DNA, etc.) within the distance warmed by each star's heat, until finally passing through all of the vibrational rates until it reaches a parallel trajectory to its original warping around the galactic "bubble" and returns to the opposite pole of the black hole, where it enters the wormhole surface of the Schwarzschild radius, and inverts through the central singularity into a "baby" universe. The result of this cycle is the "lightcone" model for the "sum over histories" of matter-energy as it travels "outward" from the "big bang" at the core of the "expanding" surface of the spacetime "bubble."

Here are some diagrams on this subject:

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/EinsteinHubble.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/EinsteinHubble.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/HawkingPenrose.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/HawkingPenrose.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/continuumsurface.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/continuumsurface.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/angle\\_of\\_time.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/angle_of_time.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/all\\_combined.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/all_combined.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/galactic\\_alignment.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/galactic_alignment.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/QEDcosmo.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/QEDcosmo.jpg)[/img]

[url=[http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/cathexis.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/cathexis.jpg)][img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/unikey.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/unikey.jpg)[/img][url]

^Click this one for a larger depiction^

-ben

OOM,

Actually, let me respond to the longest section of your post first, since it seems to cover issues that are both weighing heavily on your mind, and, probably only coincidentally, on mine as well.

[quote="OneOfMany"]Aside: I'm following this because I enjoy it - and am assuming its okay for you too... clearly you've spent a lot of time thinking about this kind of stuff, and for me at least, it is good to discuss it.... Yes, Discovery is "why I like this". life has moved on, without my "say so" - and yet, to my annoyance, the part of me that cares really doesn't have a problem with the fact that things have moved on - because it did find answers to the pressing questions.

Do you know, one can attain "god status" whilst on Earth, and thus "project" energy in the form and according to ability. Creating more: but it doesn't happen to everyone, and nor can it, I suppose.

Life is different for us all, and it is "going to get better and better"... That, though, is subjective, and, there must always be "challenge" to overcome if one is to continually "feel" the satisfaction at such "climbing". Or so I believe!

You see, to me this is about how much are we willing to get out of our lives, how much are we willing to share, and thus gain as experience? That said, do you remember all you wrote? I remember some bits. A sense of satisfaction, or not, is what I carry with me; and I yearn for this continually: and opening like this: it is good.

I endeavour to open a door where I feel free to speak clearly, not exhaust my wish to express at all! I fear and feel the latter is what is happening to me, and I endeavour to neutralise my fears with all my love and passion. Exhausting anything, though, makes it go away, for, surely, fear in writing and expressing drives me into its experience, so as to overcome my fear!

Ain't that just rum! So, where is "being outside the wheel of karma"? If I'm were I'm supposed to be, as I wrote the other day, transcendent of yin and yang - pah! - I can "be who I want"... And I can exhaust myself in so doing - and then I will be "individualised" no more... d\*mn that's an admission to make. You see, experience is real!

There is a fear about posting: one doesn't know what one is going to get in response - if anything. Damn it: I do want to post this: but I know I'll get the heebie jeebies for being so open! Damn it!

Yes, and to "see more" one has to warrant more: and that is the great difficulty, because one can only warrant more by being in a position of service to others - where it is good for them to give you more. That is the hard part.

"Say what you like" popped into my head: pah, when will I do that? I have been saying what the machine has compelled me to say, and I AM the driver of the machine, so I have also been saying what I Want to say. I have been saying what I like, but have "experienced" this as "wanting to reveal my experience of my quest". Focus is essential.

What do we Be? Now? Yes, we have the Answer: now we must live that answer to its fullest: that is the conclusion of our dream, and then our Dreamer must reinvent itself, or return to the Source. See? Thus did the Dreamer attain Nirvana! For Nirvana is the only escape from the dissolution that it the return to Source: the consciousness liveth on. And, if the Dreamer can Be in Nirvana, then it, In us Will become more in its own volition and May "explode-release" its form. In consciousness it loses nothing but Is always the eternal I AM.[/quote]

I've actually been thinking along these lines quite alot myself, of late. I've been thinking about the revolution and the conspiracy alot in particular, and how you are more liberal when you are young, and more conservative when you get older. Probably just because I'm coming up on the big 3-0.

I have the same fear of being known, though mine is even more pronouncedly paranoid (fear of being "found out") that you express as fear of posting, and I've been wondering, as you seem to have some as well, if this means that I, myself, am afraid of what might be revealed if I open myself up. I've been trying to confront the irrationality of this fear (the fear of self) for years now, usually by telling people up front the most personal secret about myself I can think of, but more recently on my blog, where I tend to stray even into the realms of paranoid delusion beyond this simple shyness.

I no longer feel the urgency to make change I used to. I used to scare myself quite a damn lot actually, with nothing but the sheer strength of my convictions in things I now consider much less

important.

"Who am I?" is a question I find myself asking more and more these days, perhaps simply because I have more free time than I used to, which, even then, was more time than most people would or "should." I've put a lot of work and a lot of energy into finding answers to life's more "mystical" questions, and now that I am beginning to be satisfied that I have done enough of it (philosophy, metaphysics, etc.), I find I have no answers at all about any of the six fundamental questions of reasoning about myself!

I look back often and see immediately memories I regret having been through, and I try to look forward, ahead in time, and I find I can barely even focus on this present moment. Rather than having found "self-actualisation" through my pursuit of the Most High I find I have only placed that much more distance between my present self and the roots at the core of my personality.

So I've been thinking about the revolution and the conspiracy a lot. Wondering how many people are out there trying to "magically" induce change in their environment, and how many people are busily working to keep things the way they are. Which side do I want to be on?? It is as if I am an MPD who must decide if they want to integrate or not.

It is as if I am awakening from a dream to find what I had just been dreaming is actually exactly what is going on around me now. It is as if the dream itself had awakened along with me. It is the waking dream that is reality... and yet it is always this way, in each moment of the life of our consciousness.

But I don't want to get off on a blog here, so you'll have to excuse me if I don't recapitulate your sentiments more fully here now. It's not for want of being in the same place mentally.

[quote="OneOfMany"] [quote="Benpadijah"] Moving through the "exterior somethingness" that comprises the continuum "surface" of spacetime, until they break through the upper or outer limit to this "surface" and release their interior contents into the "exterior somethingness" as like steam into air. [/quote]

For what purpose?

Back to the topic... does this bubbling-through have direction, or is it merely "symptomatic" of the interplay between "source" and "form"? Is the direction "symptomatic" of the progression of the "Universal Now" - a "now" that is "outside space-time" in its convolutions?

Here is a question: are black-holes mandatory? A long time ago I had a discussion with someone about the omnipresence of Source - of the availability of zero-point energy. I see that while they "matter not" to the great scheme, energy does pop into and out of "form" on the micro scale "all the time" - the rolling boil is a microscopic phenomena whilst blackholes are macroscopic.

So, I am right in thinking that from superstring theory, science can derive the other physical forces. Only if it is of interest to you, can you go over the "diagram" of the relation between the weak and strong nuclear forces - the interlinked tubes - somewhat like a "klein bottle" with "two arms"?

Consciousness "inhabits" the "bubbles" (tubes) (strings). The "broccoli".

That means it is possible to be conscious of "all the other branches of the broccoli" - because it is only "obsession with the local" that makes one seem to be local! Individualisation is thus the great illusion, and indeed on the ultimate scale "we are all one".

The "broccoli walls" are continually evolving, losing what they were and becoming with fresh energy "what they will be". Consciousness Chooses the nature, the Path, the Direction of the rolling boil: and the stability of the material universe is the evidence of this![/quote]

Sorry, it occurred to me that I didn't fully answer your question... about how the four forces seem to evolve, perhaps at different rates in different locations, more or less ubiquitously throughout the known universe?

You refer to "tubes" (which concept I can only guess you got from application of super-symmetric string theory to Feynman diagrams, an understanding weakened only on the Feynman diagram side of it) and to "super strings" in regards to a theory of cosmology and the GUT unification at Planck time after the "big bang" of the four forces as if all of these concepts were already agreed upon as being synonymous.... which is only the fault of modern science that they are not.

Modern "string" theory's cosmology is called the "ekpyrotic" theory. I thought I had posted a thread for it titled "string theory now has a cosmology" but I've been to every forum I have bookmarked, searched for "ekpyrotic," "cosmology," and even "string," and still found no such post to have ever been made, apparently by me or by anyone, although I distinctly remember having had, over a series of posts, a rather lengthy debate between myself and another poster explaining the concepts involved. Strange, isn't it? Oh well...

...

Just now two old women from the WatchTower came to my door to sell me free religion. They were inverted from my own mindset, completely opposite my own views, I assumed. I was very friendly and I did not lie at all. They talked to me, or rather, tried to, in my own "type" of language, a language I would understand. They preached that, "things are definately happening at a moder rapid rate," and "the Bible tells us that they always do at the end of any system." I was really rather impressed with what they had to say, in fact. One of them offered me a book at the beginning, but alas, the other one took it back from me at the end. I was really rather impressed.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ekpyrotic>

[quote="OneOfMany"]I AM consicousness

- Source

Dreamer -> Dream (primary hypersphere) "The almighty", a primary individualisation. This is coupled with the plane of mind, or "the dream" - the "surface" of the primary hypersphere.

The creation of Being - the creation of Beingness - of evolution: the question: "What does it mean to be?" This is coupled with the origination of Alpha and Omega, those beings designed to create the working-out of the answer of the question, as "begat" by the "Dreamer-in-Mind".

The Universal-Creators, given the task of developing the Answer.

Our universe and Creator: our universal question: "why are we transcending?".

Us, deriving the answer and installing it into the fabric of reality at the very physical level: we transcend because we are in form, and must transcend to retain form: this is what it means to Be!

Thanks be to God.[/quote]

I want to know more about the Order of Things you have discovered, for I find I have discovered none new of my own by studying the ones described by others.

in my MPDR I include the following...

[quote="Jon Gee"]

## Appendix 1:

Adam Kadmon and the kabbalistic worlds:

ayin: "no thing;" the God Time; ylem; Chikhai Bardo; beyond the one singularity

ayin soph: "without end;" the multiverse of singularities

ayin soph aur: "limitless light;" tachyonic projection; illumination; a singularity

zimzum: "contraction;" the abyss between the ideal supernal and the subtle aethereal

(AK) Jechidah: the true will; the magic theatre of the superego

1) atziluth: pure will; radiant aspects; conception; divine calling

(AK) chiah: self-preservation; the will to power; the audience of the id

2) beriah: intellect; gaseous aspects; manifestation; divine creation

(AK) nefesh (akh): the spirit; associated with immortality; the ego characters

3) yetzirah: emotion; liquid aspects; formation

(AK) ruach (ba): the soul; seven channels (baw); the mediated forms

4) assiah: action; solidity; divine making

(AK) neschamah (ka): the double; potential energy, fourteen channels (kaw)

qliphoth (kha): quantum information vortices[/quote]

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/chart1/postlarge.jpg][img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/chart1/postsmall.jpg[/img][url]

which brings me to the same diagrams that ended the discussion of

[url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=27127&postdays=0&postorder=asc&start=30&sid=00e96404c97de6e9c6a36a6308bf5294]"God existing outside of time"[url] thread, the same which brought us here in the first place.

[quote="benpadijah"]Agreed.

But first let me just add this to this topic:

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img049.jpg[/img]  
the "Four Worlds" of Kabbalah

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img050.jpg[/img]  
the "lightcone" of modern physics

-ben[/quote]

[quote="OneOfMany"]

I want to write a bit about the Matrix films from the point of view of this esoterica - of the value of the characters as aspects of the Grand Scheme...[/quote]

Are you familiar with my

[url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=20494]MUGWUMP[url] thread?

[quote="OneOfMany"]

are we all One?

[/quote]

Are you familiar with my [url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=22690]Are We All the Same Person?[/url] thread?

[quote="OneOfMany"]Metaphysics: pah - I'm human![/quote]

Are you familiar with my

[url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=26669]philosophy is for retards?[/url]  
thread?

[quote="OneOfMany"]In the mean time, yes, Neomaul, sorry for being wordy at times...[/quote]

Are you familiar with my

[url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=26669]philosophy is for retards?[/url]  
thread?

[quote="OneOfMany"]p.s. my name is .... :). ;).[/quote]

chika chika Slim Neo.

J/K

-ben

[quote="KTHREL"]Im sorry but qabalistically written or not, Morals and Dogma sucked ass. I dont need an 800 page book to tell me things I can learn, and haved learned, for myself. In my view, Pike is a bad author. Weishaupts writing style is far superior, he leaves so much said with fewer words and still leaves you thinking. Pike's words are overdone and redudant.[/quote]

I agree that the writing styles are incomparable. It's nothing to get mad about, though, of course. Pike was writing at a much more advanced age than was Wesihaupt, for one thing, and perhaps by that we may also understand that Pike was writing with a much more schooled knowledge of, for only one small example, the history of freemasonry than was Weishaupt. For example, Weishaupt claims that, "no man can give any account of the order of Freemasonry, of it's origin, of it's history, of it's object, nor any explanation of it's mysteries and symbols," and yet is that not precisely what Pike, albeit somewhat naively, has set himself out to do? I think that the very richness of possible interpretation of the first three, or "blue" degrees of the lodge is testimony to the true antiquity, not to mention sublime holiness, of the origin of the rituals of the order.

In truth, I myself have found, the history lections of each degree more than thouroughly elaborate upon the origins and importance of themselves than could be concisely defined within the first few degree rituals only of the importance and origins of the whole past of the order. I also understand the Illuminati idea that this weakness of the lodge represents an exploitable point of entry for infiltrator points of interest. As it is written, "let it never appear in any place in it's own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation. None is fitter than the three lower degrees of Freemasonry." If one appeals to and subverts the wills of only the "blue" brothers, they may indeed be totally turned off whatever the real potential goal of freemasonry might, at that time, be. This is why Weishaupt, writing as an Illuminist, also says things like, "Freemasonry is concealed Christianity," and "I have contrived an explanation which ... is inviting to christians of every communion," which are points upon which I, myself, vehemently disagree.

In truth, the "secret union" needs neither Freemasonry nor Christianity to progress beneath the veil of a ruse. Now, true Illuminists may walk freely beneath the same invisible light of the "all seeing eye" as those who believe it emanates from "Jesus of Nazareth" or from the "Grand Architect." While before we were only free enough to SAY that "the Pope is the Anti-Christ," now we are free to KNOW... even to possibly UNDERSTAND... the true meaning for the concept of human liberty implied by our ability to make such a statement.

Now, we are free to ACT as FREE INDIVIDUALS. And that means that those of us, whether we call ourselves part of a "secret union" or not, who have awakened to this fact are all the more free to go around trying to wake up other individuals to this fact. Whether it takes you 33° to awaken to this conclusion of the hidden history of mankind, seven, or, quite frankly, none, as was the case with not only people we know of such as Jesus, Buddha, Mohammed, etc. but people who have chosen to remain humble and anonymous leading simple lives among us in silence... we are ALL ALREADY FREE.

Tyranny over the body is not a necessary requisite for tyranny over the mind. An aborigine or a Massai is, in many ways, more free mentally than many people living according to a code of civil conduct within western business society, let alone one subject to American pop culture nowadays any more so than one subject to Catholic oppression during the Dark Ages. Therefore, those of us who are more unconstrained must seek, and always have sought, to loosen the self-imposed, self-preserved, bonds that keep many people surrounding us from awakening to the second sight.

The second sight allows us to see beyond merely our material senses. I believe in the synonymity of this with the concept of the "Mason's Word." I see Rosicrucianism, which even Wesihaupt, in his somewhat less refined and more vulgar sense, could not avoid mentioning, as the true "concealed" or MYSTIC, "esoteric" Christianity, as Sufism is for Islam, and as Tantra is for Buddhism. All "religions" will be two-faced, IMO.

I do not side with those who see the Lodge as more important than any other social institution, to be preserved, for example, through some form of civilisation-ending event. The Lodge, in many ways, exists to hold back, if only for a moment in the cosmic scheme of things, those who would otherwise evolve instantaneously beyond the capacity for perception of the majority. In this way it serves to maintain civilisation, which, itself, exists as like an embarnacled excrescence surrounding the Pearl of Great Price, that is, the individual awakened, through the Lodge or otherwise, to the rarification of their definition of self, again, through the 33°, the seven, or by none.

I hope you do not think I have said too much, although I yet fear that I may have.

-ben

Anyone seen the movie Marathon Man up in dis joint?

Anyway..

I'm a heavy smoker and make a bitter drunk, and let's just leave it at that for the moment...

I'd like to hear more of your views on drug laws, WB, and I'd be very interested to hear some political takes on the "war on drugs," skaje.

I was thinking just now about something the Oracle said... something about how we're going to get there all together, or not at all.

In my view, mutants and humans, like the Jews and the goy, have to learn to embrace one another's world views, and learn by forgiveness and compromise how to maintain existence in the utopia of a hollistic society.

my mom said something interesting when I got the Last Temptation of Christ, and I asked her what she thought they would do to Jesus if he were alive today. She said, "they'd probably think he was crazy and lock him away."



Leary described the eight circuits of consciousness, which I think is a metaphor, but makes a good model nonetheless. He said there was a war going on between the fourth and fifth circuits. This seems to have been going on for at least as long as the evolution of the bicameral brain.

So, if we mutants and you humans are going to all get along without taking turns trying to kill one another, then I think it is extremely important for us to accept, embrace, adopt and evolve through each other's ways.

This means, in short, us mutants have to compromise with your human vocabulary, for one. If your word to describe us is the word "insane," we should feel safe in exploring how we can work together to define this word as being different for each individual, and even generally applicable to all.

My mom volunteers to speak of her intervention situation story with the local police and sheriff's departments for the local branch of the national civil rights public action committee for people with mental illness. She does this because at one point in my life, my own psychosis manifested into an escalated situation, and the police had to be called.

I think it is essentially important to work WITH authorities. Leary is an obvious example of this mentality at work, or rather, at play. Even when he was in a maximum security prison, he was able to free his mind enough to empathise with the guards as his protectors, who honestly believed they were there to keep him safe.

If the powers that be define the choice for genetic mutation, the accessing of un-used neurons and by them the unlocking of "junk" DNA, as motivated by or leading to "insanity," then we have to accept this word as a common starting point, and then work from there. Once we can agree on a set of words then we have hurdled the opposition to communication. This is the first and most important step toward stopping the violence between the fourth and fifth circuits of consciousness, IMO.

-ben

[quote="OneOfMany"]  
Sorry I took so long ;).  
[/quote]

It's cool. Ain't no thing. If dreams were travelling, I'd be flying for free by now. Which is only to say, I can't blame you for tardiness, when I myself am asleep half the time still. LOLZORZ!

As always, our thoughts, once so intertwined, are often wrapped around or toward the same end. I guess you could say we are two people "of the same bent." In any event, I've also been concentrated largely on social interactions, while awake at least, and how, while within them, I seem to fear expressing myself too much. Even in the company of my best friends, I behave as if something wrong is about to happen, and this almost incessantly causes something to go bad. On the internet this manifests itself through the negative charging of my personality... I tend not to attract people, or to even not berate them too much to allow them to stay. I lose alot of friends that way. In teh real, I see myself becoming completely inverted, as if the world were above me and I was on my feet but upside down. I see events spiral out of my control, and I can barely even summon the strength of energy to interject an appropriate facial expression. I fear that my personality may be evolving along one or both of these split paths too rapidly for me to be able to come back from either or both. Then again, why should I want to? C'est le vie.

[quote="OneOfMany"]You see, I hope, that Metaphysics has melted down into physical reality.

This is one proof that we are right in our exposition. This thread becoming a strange attractor or Klein bottle in itself (depending how it is viewed). We're talking about how metaphysics manifests tangibly around us, not on the scale of light-years or quarks, but on human scales - meters and hours.... that the consciousness is the same is why we can't say what was said, nor the same thing as anyone else - the mind knows what everything else has done - and, actually, that applies to both the form, and energy - because the consciousness won't let the form say the same thing, experience the same thing, twice.[/quote]

On some days I do honestly tend to think "it's all been done before," or "there's nothing new under the sun." In fact, now that I think on that? it seems most days are like this for me nowadays... like that NIN song... "every day is exactly the same." I tend not to notice the differences... LOL!

You know, you talked a little about consciousness... as in, I believe, consciousness-in-itself. I think you've got it all backwards! I think it is not the energy that is the same substance as consciousness, but consciousness that is the same substance as the energy! LMAO!

Seriously though, I think there are definite demographics, or target audiences, for different archetypes, sure. But the real question being posed to academics of today is, "are these archetypes anything more than merely weapons, and if so, by whom are they being used?" or, in short, simply "who is the enemy?" I think we as a species have a lot to learn.

Was it here that I mentioned the pepper moth effect, BTW? Do you know about that, OOM? It's when the mutation of a species reaches a certain point of critical mass, at which a certain genetic trait supersaturates over global populations. I think a model comparing genetics to physics would be wisest, although I admit, I've barely the time.

[quote="OneOfMany"]  
The icons have all stopped!

This is the machine mainframe.

Whoa![/quote]

Yes, there went that wiley architect! Let's follow him, shall we, and see where he goes?

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/icecreamcone.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/icecreamcone.jpg)[/img]

Why here's a key! A piece from a puzzle! A clue...?

yes, let's see, now we can see the whole picture.

You know, if geometry defines math, and math defines the universe, then you should be able to picture the whole universe using nothing but pure geometry.

Of course, why would you want to stop there? If you apply pure geometry to the mathematics governing the laws of physics, you can see even beyond the local universe.

I personally, like very much the idea of having a means for depicting space beyond that which we can see with our (often augmented) five senses. If you think about writing, mathematics, language... these all spontaneously evolved at the same time, right before the agricultural revolution. Think about it... people from different nomadic or cave-dwelling tribes began to come into contact with one another more and more often, and as they did so, they began developing commonalities between them, similarities in communication, leading to the formation of the

earliest communities.

Perhaps if we develop a less competitive, less challenging philosophy, we can learn to bridge, and later branch, the gaps between modern existing communities, such as nation-states, and even, eventually, such as species-ism. I am in, for example, merely constant communication with my cat by sharing a psychic rapport with her, being "on the same wavelength" so to speak, or, more directly, my heart goes out to her. Yet I cannot rightly say that we are "in" love with each other, because, in modern hedonic cultured western capitalist society, "love" is synonymous only with "sex," and thus the laws reflect this. If two men "love" each other, they are not allowed to marry, because this is at the root of a free and open, communal globalist society, and therefore would not stimulate competition which, it is the current paradigm, is necessary for social growth. This line of thought, that is, the agenda of rage against homosexuals, is along the same lines as that leading to desire for the extermination of the jews, IMO.

It's an interesting thing though about opinions of this sort. These days they seem less and less popular to have. Those who make the most money, earn the rewards of western business society the fastest, are usually associated with the opposite philosophy: the impingement upon even individual civil liberties in the name of "security" and "safety." When even the sovereignty of the individual is questioned, who then is "safe"?

It seems as though the architect may have eluded us again, I am afraid. For the moment we will have to continue wandering around in the dark for a day or two longer. I do so hope that I do not go into a temporary coma once I reboot my sleep pattern from its current disorderly condition.

-ben

[quote="wikipedia:MUGWUMP"]

Mugwumps were Republicans who supported Democratic candidate Grover Cleveland in the 1884 United States presidential election. They made the party switch because they could not in good faith support the Republican candidate James Blaine of Maine... The main issue which angered Republicans and caused them to choke on Blaine's candidacy was the then red-hot issue of political patronage. This consisted of doling out government positions to those who had supported your political party prior to the election. That was before the passage of the Pendleton Act of 1883, which made competency and merit the base qualifications for government positions, rather than political affiliation and appointment by a favorable administration.[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mugwump>

[quote="wikipedia:NEO-MUGWUMP"]

Neo-Mugwumps are centrist Republicans who disapprove of the more extreme elements of their party, such as the Christian Right and the Neoconservatives. Also known as RINOs (Republicans In Name Only), they tend to have a more liberal view of social issues such as homosexuality and same-sex marriage, and may oppose (or at least lament) the belligerent tendencies of mainline Republicans. Examples of Neo-Mugwumps include Arnold Schwarzenegger, Olympia Snowe, Mary Bono, and John McCain. The term is sometimes extended to Paleoconservative Republicans as well.[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Neo-Mugwump>

[quote="William Burroughs: NAKED LUNCH"]

Traffickers in the Black Meat, flesh of the giant black centipede - sometimes attaining the length of six feet - found in a lane of black rocks and iridescent, brown lagoons, exhibit paralyzed crustaceans in camouflage pockets of the Plaza visible only to the Meat Eaters.

Followers of obsolete unthinkable trades, doodling in Etruscan, addicts of drugs not yet synthesized, black marketeers of World War II, excisors of telepathic sensitivity, osteopaths of the spirit, investigators of infractions denounced by bland paranoid chess players, servers of fragmentary warrents taken down in hebephrenic shorthand charging unspeakable mutilations of the spirit, officials of unconstituted police states, brokers of exquisite dreams and nostalgias tested on the sensitized cells of junk sickness and bartered for raw materials of the will, drinkers of the Heavy Fluid sealed in translucent anber of dreams.

The Meet Café occupies one side of the Plaza, a maze of kitchens, restaurants, sleeping cubicles, perilous balconies and basements opening into the underground baths.

On stools covered in white satin sit naked Mugwumps sucking translucent, colored syrups through alabaster straws. Mugwumps have no liver and nourish themselves exclusively on sweets. Thin, purple-blue lips cover a razor-sharp beak of black bone with which they frequently tear each other to shreds in fights over clients. These creatures secrete an addicting fluid from their erect penises which prolongs life by slowing metabolism. (In fact all longevity agents have proved addicting in exact ratio to their effectiveness in prolonging life.) Addicts of Mugwump fluid are known as Reptiles. A number of these flow over the chairs with their flexible bones and black-pink flesh. A fan of green cartilage covered with hollow erectile hairs through which the Reptiles absorb the fluid sprouts from behind each ear. The fans, which move from time to time touched by invisible currents, serve also some form of communications known only to Reptiles.

During the biennial Panics when the raw, pealed Dream Police storm the City, the Mugwumps take refuge in the deepest crevices of the wall sealing themselves in day cubicles and remain for weeks in biostasis. In those days of gray terror the Reptiles dart about faster and faster, scream past each other at supersonic speed, their flexible skulls flapping in black winds of insect agony.

[quote="lordosis"]Everything has its accountability and responsibility in this universe. ... Even God himself is a secret to his creation.[/quote]

There remain incalculable variables, and random chance, free will, etc. to continue to maintain an increasing rate of entropy within the evermore destabilising universe. And hath not Jesus instructed us that to enter the kingdom of heaven we must become like a child, or even a newborn babe? This means that, so much as we learn on the path of our journey there, once we come before the throne of the Most High and Almighty God, all this must be dissolved in a state of awful innocence.

[quote="cypress"] if everything is a branch on the same tree that has a much different meaning than if there are other trees in the forest, if you catch my meaning.[/quote]

With all humility and respect, I believe Master K is referring to the perennial tradition along the lines of Frazer's Golden Bough and of Hamlet's Mill. You seem to be coming at this from Marrs, Gardner and other contemporary literature. This "tree" structure does not chart so much like a Venn Diagram from above nor like a genealogy chart from the side. It is simply QBLH: Tradition.

If you still feel concerns about the "branching patterns" of the so-called "illuminati" (which has nothing whatsoever to do with the IO), then please refer to this diagram which I dug up out of some old folder saved from some long since vanished site:

[http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/illuminati\\_structure.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/illuminati_structure.jpg)

[quote="KTHREL"]Then you miss the entire point of everything. ... Eh, such a realization could probably be beyond one such as yourself for now.[/quote]

That is the statement implied to you by the concept of secrecy, perhaps? However, I must again beg you to keep your reasons balanced and impartial before breathing with words of harsh judgment. But, ultimately, this is only a humble request, and I cannot solicit any higher authority.

-ben

[quote="benpadiiah"]You know, if geometry defines math, and math defines the universe, then you should be able to picture the whole universe using nothing but pure geometry.[/quote]

[quote="OneOfMany"]Homosexuality is not something I have any interest in.[/quote]

Dear God, man! I'm trying to talk about geometry, not homosexuality!

Sorry, the whole Architect bit was a little obtuse, I admit, but I needed to cover my behind and buy time till I got the roadmap straightened out.

So, yes, when I said I hadn't answered your question about the four elements becoming densified from the protoplasma. I then said "follow the architect" as an allusion to the white rabbit. So, down the rabbit hole I sent you looking at some of my more esoteric older threads, which you did. By now I'm sure you've almost completely forgotten about the question, since I've also talked us way off its trail by repeatedly changing the topic. As I say, though, it was all to buy me time while I dug out the map to get us unlost again.

So, hence, the map:

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/cosmo.gif>[/img]

now, what we are looking at here are seven weigh-stations, or chakras, of the uinverse. We begin with Tau sub Tau, the geometry greater than and measuring over the second frame, or station, which depicts the "ice cream" lightcone, showing the variegated formation of the four elements over time. Enlarged from this is the third level, or dimension, which depicts the basic, essential, the fundamental geometry of the modern local multiverse. From this we see expand from a fourth direction some surface features of the spacetime continuum. Welling up from that comes the fifth chakra, that is, the alignment of our galaxy with another, from which we zoom in to our own arm of the Milky Way, and finally to our own home solar system, the sixth and seventh layers or levels, so to speak, respectively.

Of course, I hope that by now you can see that, while these levels seem to have a beginning and an end, that is, the smallest and the largest of scales on this seven-string model, and that, by "strumming" (so to speak) this model we can tour the entire span and range of the astronomical universe, there remains the biological and the quantum universes to be included with this astrophysics cosmology. I have held very strongly from the start that the same basic pattern, that is that which allows us to tour through them all, from the greatest through all scales to the smallest, and back, that which remains ubiquitous to all these levels of measure, is in fact a phi/pi spiral that can be depicted geometrically using the surface of a torus.

To all those with a bad taste in their mouths because they have believed what they have been taught, no. This does NOT mean the exterior shape of our universe is specifically, or definately, a torus shape. In fact, I rather think the universe is shaped something like this:

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/current.gif>[/img]

where the labels along the right indicate, from bottom to top: Baby Universe, Black Hole, Local Universe, Milky Way, earth, moon, sun, Filaments/Walls/Voids.

Even this model is not exactly accurate, and has been bent such that the present (upper right) is enlarged relative to the future (lower left).

Oh well, ttfn.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

The Summer of Bek says: (1:30:24 AM)  
Oop boop be doop

AHDVNHAY says: (1:30:38 AM)  
OLLA!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:30:52 AM)  
well hi!! I just had a very good lunch with the stepdad.

AHDVNHAY says: (1:31:03 AM)  
awesome

The Summer of Bek says: (1:31:06 AM)  
The first in years where it wasn't uncomfortable, it was good fun.

The Summer of Bek says: (1:31:10 AM)  
yeah!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:31:19 AM)  
And David seems to be over his little problem

AHDVNHAY says: (1:31:26 AM)  
ahhh

AHDVNHAY says: (1:31:30 AM)  
most auspicious.

The Summer of Bek says: (1:31:47 AM)  
heh

The Summer of Bek says: (1:31:49 AM)  
most something ;)

AHDVNHAY says: (1:32:35 AM)  
what the HELL man.

AHDVNHAY says: (1:32:44 AM)  
I am trying to hack amazon.com, right?

The Summer of Bek says: (1:32:50 AM)  
whatnow?

AHDVNHAY says: (1:32:52 AM)  
to get a picture of Where's Waldo

The Summer of Bek says: (1:32:57 AM)  
LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (1:33:11 AM)  
but I can't fucking find the fucking pic in the source code.

AHDVNHAY says: (1:33:13 AM)  
MEH!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:33:17 AM)  
Ahaha

AHDVNHAY says: (1:33:26 AM)  
I am teh One.

The Summer of Bek says: (1:33:44 AM)  
Ahaha you are not or you'd have your waldo pic :P

AHDVNHAY says: (1:34:03 AM)  
First I have to get a phone by fed ex.

AHDVNHAY says: (1:34:07 AM)  
then Waldo will call me.

The Summer of Bek says: (1:34:45 AM)  
Ahahahahahaha

The Summer of Bek says: (1:34:51 AM)  
just don't go jumping out teh window

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:09 AM)  
HOLY POOP!

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:13 AM)  
I DID IT!!

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:28 AM)  
Jesus Christ!

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:32 AM)  
I beat teh system!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:35:36 AM)  
Mwahaha

The Summer of Bek says: (1:35:44 AM)  
you beat teh worldwide internets :-O

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:46 AM)

I just fought Waldo, the head bad guy at the end of the internet!

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:54 AM)

YEAH!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:35:58 AM)

The boss..

AHDVNHAY says: (1:35:59 AM)

w00t!!

AHDVNHAY says: (1:36:11 AM)

Jesus... seriously LMAO

AHDVNHAY says: (1:36:46 AM)

<http://lookinside2->

[images.amazon.com/Qffs+v35leq0IJQyUqDDw8w7sWOecNFOpAy/fM9e6ziRJrSMYe5Yu8kL/sxhtuZn](http://images.amazon.com/Qffs+v35leq0IJQyUqDDw8w7sWOecNFOpAy/fM9e6ziRJrSMYe5Yu8kL/sxhtuZn)

AHDVNHAY says: (1:37:13 AM)

now...

AHDVNHAY says: (1:37:32 AM)

all I need to do is photoshop Osama Bin Laden's face over Waldo's.... annnnddddd.....

AHDVNHAY says: (1:37:36 AM)

LALALA

The Summer of Bek says: (1:37:43 AM)

Mwahahaha

AHDVNHAY says: (1:37:47 AM)

hehehe

The Summer of Bek says: (1:39:12 AM)

you need to change My name is Waldo to Osama

AHDVNHAY says: (1:39:27 AM)

I'm fuckin up da whole thing

AHDVNHAY says: (1:39:30 AM)

old skool!

The Summer of Bek says: (1:39:39 AM)

LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (1:44:54 AM)

Fuck. YEAH.

AHDVNHAY says: (1:45:01 AM)

This totally kicks ass!



The Summer of Bek says: (1:45:04 AM)  
LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (1:59:52 AM)  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/sxhtuZn000000000001.jpg>

The Summer of Bek says: (1:59:59 AM)  
hang on

AHDVNHAY says: (2:00:08 AM)  
k, brb me own self

The Summer of Bek says: (2:00:26 AM)  
ok

The Summer of Bek says: (3:30:35 AM)  
hey do you still ever talk to tish?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:49 AM)  
I haven't in way too long, why?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:30:56 AM)  
just wondering

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:07 AM)  
is she doing okay?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:31:21 AM)  
yeah I think so

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:33 AM)  
wasn't she having a thing with one of the other messenger peeps?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:31:40 AM)  
WHAT????????????????

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:50 AM)  
I dunno...! Jeez!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:31:54 AM)  
I don't think so

The Summer of Bek says: (3:32:00 AM)  
she was engaged to Andrew

The Summer of Bek says: (3:32:10 AM)  
Idon't think she's the cyberflirty type somehow

AHDVNHAY says: (3:32:34 AM)  
she just kept changing her name around alot and so did this other guy, and they were like they were changing their names around like they were, yeah... like they were cyberflirting.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:32:48 AM)

Oh my!!

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:14 AM)  
you didn't know any of this?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:33:20 AM)  
Nope.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:38 AM)  
hmm.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:33:55 AM)  
I usually know most things, she never talked to me about that

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:01 AM)  
perhaps you (as I know only you can!) could surreptitiously inquire about it of her?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:34:36 AM)  
Hmm I would be surprised..

The Summer of Bek says: (3:34:59 AM)  
You know what she's like, and she is totally obsessed with Andrew. She sees herself as his Padme.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:35:15 AM)  
I'm totally serious here. I would be VERY surprised if she was flirty with anyone else.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:18 AM)  
yeah I know

The Summer of Bek says: (3:35:30 AM)  
I'm listening to a puink version of Barbie Girl

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:37 AM)  
but otherwise it would be just too big a coincidence.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:39 AM)  
UGH.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:43 AM)  
fuck that song.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:35:46 AM)  
it's funny :P

The Summer of Bek says: (3:36:03 AM)  
I think it is coincidence.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:36:09 AM)  
brb

AHDVNHAY says: (3:36:10 AM)  
I dunno. Maybe.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:36:13 AM)

k

The Summer of Bek says: (3:41:42 AM)  
back

AHDVNHAY says: (3:41:46 AM)  
k, cool

The Summer of Bek says: (3:41:54 AM)  
hurrah!!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:42:02 AM)  
I'm getting nicely slowly sloshed :P

AHDVNHAY says: (3:43:29 AM)  
ahhh wonderful honeypoo

The Summer of Bek says: (3:43:46 AM)  
LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (3:43:51 AM)  
honeypoo??

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:23 AM)  
uuhhhh

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:25 AM)  
<.<

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:26 AM)  
>.>

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:29 AM)  
heheh

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:32 AM)  
surreee.....

The Summer of Bek says: (3:44:53 AM)  
LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (3:44:56 AM)  
you crack me up

AHDVNHAY says: (3:45:09 AM)  
heheh thx

AHDVNHAY says: (3:48:55 AM)  
honey....?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:49:09 AM)  
may I please post after you in the toilet humour thread?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:49:16 AM)

I promise to be cool and all.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:49:17 AM)  
lol

The Summer of Bek says: (3:49:21 AM)  
LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (3:51:23 AM)  
k, posted.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:51:50 AM)  
LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (3:51:57 AM)  
waxing is the only way to go there.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:03 AM)  
I agree.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:40 AM)  
silly brazillian bandicoot, shaving's 4 kidz.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:42 AM)  
LOL!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:52:58 AM)  
AHAHAHA the bandicoot.. I can't believe you remembered :P

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:06 AM)  
it took me a second...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:07 AM)  
LOL!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:53:25 AM)  
Well done!! That was a LONG time ago

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:33 AM)  
I guess...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:38 AM)  
it does seem a while.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:53:39 AM)  
well it would be 2 years

The Summer of Bek says: (3:53:45 AM)  
we've been talking for 2 years

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:57 AM)  
but then, compare that to the duration of the Pleistocene epoch

The Summer of Bek says: (3:54:00 AM)

I've been onlfc for 2 1/2 years, and msn for 2

The Summer of Bek says: (3:54:20 AM)  
well I don't give a flying firetruck abotu the- erm

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:26 AM)  
HAHAH

The Summer of Bek says: (3:54:28 AM)  
Plaiestocene epoch

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:31 AM)  
hehehe

AHDVNHAY says: (3:56:37 AM)  
hey, did I tell you I added Damien to MSN?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:57:25 AM)  
Oh no!!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:57:27 AM)  
Can I meet him?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:38 AM)  
hopefully!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:57:38 AM)  
does he know about me?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:42 AM)  
sort of

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:56 AM)  
not as much as you know about him tho, of course.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:58 AM)  
LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (3:57:59 AM)  
I know you were reluctant to tell him about your online life

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:07 AM)  
yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:19 AM)  
now he is online too so I will make him suffer!

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:21 AM)  
LOL!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:58:26 AM)  
mwahahahahaha

The Summer of Bek says: (3:58:29 AM)

Hey wait a minute..

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:32 AM)  
hehehhee!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:58:34 AM)  
are you saying talking to me is suffering?

The Summer of Bek says: (3:58:43 AM)  
:P

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:43 AM)  
ummm... no!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:58:48 AM)  
just as well....

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:53 AM)  
it's just that... well... it's very addictive.

The Summer of Bek says: (3:59:01 AM)  
heh yeah it sure is

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:22 AM)  
now, only when it is too late, do you understand the truth.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:24 AM)  
LOL!

The Summer of Bek says: (3:59:32 AM)  
again, mwahahahaha

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:08 AM)  
brb smokes.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:00:50 AM)  
Okey

The Summer of Bek says: (4:10:50 AM)  
I think Sarah is about to register on tlfc :D

AHDVNHAY says: (4:15:57 AM)  
COOLIES!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:17:58 AM)  
Huzzah

AHDVNHAY says: (4:18:06 AM)  
indeed.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:22:09 AM)  
LOL I had to meet David and his best friend Ross (who I hadn't met before) at this pub last night to see this band. David told me later, that they drove past me while I was waiting at the lights to cross the road and Ross said "check her out, she's gorgeous" and David said "that's Bek"

The Summer of Bek says: (4:22:11 AM)  
:D

AHDVNHAY says: (4:22:29 AM)  
HAHAHHAH!

AHDVNHAY says: (4:22:33 AM)  
MOST Auspicious.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:22:42 AM)  
are you turning Chinese on me?

The Summer of Bek says: (4:22:53 AM)  
everything is most auspicious at the moment

AHDVNHAY says: (4:23:00 AM)  
yes. I know....

AHDVNHAY says: (4:23:05 AM)  
it's like the hiccoughs.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:23:14 AM)  
brain hiccoughs.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:23:22 AM)  
LMAO

AHDVNHAY says: (4:23:26 AM)  
heh

AHDVNHAY says: (4:25:59 AM)  
wb holy one.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:26:13 AM)  
thanking you :D

AHDVNHAY says: (4:26:17 AM)  
hehehhee

AHDVNHAY says: (4:26:23 AM)  
bows

AHDVNHAY says: (4:26:24 AM)  
lol

The Summer of Bek says: (4:28:50 AM)  
sooooooooooooooooooooo

AHDVNHAY says: (4:28:57 AM)  
ayupyupyup

The Summer of Bek says: (4:29:09 AM)  
the boredom is strong in this one

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:14 AM)  
HAHAHA

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:22 AM)  
I've been working on my blog some

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:30 AM)  
but I will wait to update it till 1-23.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:38 AM)  
that date is my lucky number.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:29:44 AM)  
lol ok

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:49 AM)  
have you seen what's up there now tho?

The Summer of Bek says: (4:30:00 AM)  
Oh according to my stars, Valentine's day will be one of the best days of the year

AHDVNHAY says: (4:30:13 AM)  
MUCHO GRANDE!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:30:47 AM)  
mhm! That has me intrigued.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:31:03 AM)  
ooooo. you gonna get laid, girlfriend!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:32:00 AM)  
Pfft. I got laid last night.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:32:11 AM)  
heheheh.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:32:35 AM)  
maybe he will propose to you and hide the ring inside a chocolate kangaroo?

The Summer of Bek says: (4:32:46 AM)  
I think it's a little early for that honey

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:00 AM)  
chocolate kangaroos?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:05 AM)  
no, they're in season now.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:33:22 AM)  
No they are not. It's summer here. Everyone knows they melt in summer. You can only find them in winter.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:33:27 AM)



Jeebus you Americans are dumb

The Summer of Bek says: (4:33:29 AM)  
:P

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:44 AM)  
it's all about eoister bunnies here now.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:48 AM)  
and valentines.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:59 AM)  
which are all pure chocolate.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:34:06 AM)  
eoister?? Wow, that's pure pagan

AHDVNHAY says: (4:34:27 AM)  
I am reverting from the Queen's Anglifhe!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:34:32 AM)  
LMAO!

AHDVNHAY says: (4:34:35 AM)  
HAHHA

AHDVNHAY says: (4:35:22 AM)  
so have you seen my current blog?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:35:31 AM)  
it has our convo from teh other week on it.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:35:47 AM)  
Oh really LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (4:35:51 AM)  
linkydink

AHDVNHAY says: (4:35:57 AM)  
ummmmmm.....

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:00 AM)  
hang on.....

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:06 AM)  
it's around here somewhere....

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:10 AM)  
oh wait....

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:12 AM)  
here it is!

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:13 AM)

no...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:15 AM)  
no.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:21 AM)  
no that's not it either.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:28 AM)  
oh blatherschite I remember it now!

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:33 AM)  
[www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com)

The Summer of Bek says: (4:36:33 AM)  
heh

The Summer of Bek says: (4:36:47 AM)  
Doh I really should know that without having to resort to your sarcasm

AHDVNHAY says: (4:36:56 AM)  
You'd think.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:37:10 AM)  
Ahh now there is the problem. Quite obviously, I don't.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:18 AM)  
hehe

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:21 AM)  
sorry honey

The Summer of Bek says: (4:37:33 AM)  
not at all, totally deserved.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:41 AM)  
it's cool though

The Summer of Bek says: (4:38:06 AM)  
I couldn't remember if it was your front page or if I had to navigate. I was being teh lazy

The Summer of Bek says: (4:38:15 AM)  
and slightly sozzled.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:38:29 AM)  
me, I've just got the giggles

AHDVNHAY says: (4:38:42 AM)  
stoned "to the bone" I believe they call it?

The Summer of Bek says: (4:38:58 AM)  
Ahaha

The Summer of Bek says: (4:39:01 AM)  
OMG

The Summer of Bek says: (4:39:18 AM)  
I had several beers last night and one of David's friends had a spliff, so I had a few tokes. BAD MOVE.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:39:27 AM)  
I never smoke when I've been drinking, and boy did it hit me.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:40:02 AM)  
David didn't realise I'd toked, and he thought I was about to pass out. I had to throw about 2 pints of water down me just to get my head together.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:40:19 AM)  
oh my!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:40:20 AM)  
He was really concerned and asked if I wanted him to take me home, bless him!!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:40:57 AM)  
I gave him what I thought was a sexy "come hither" look and he thought I was about to fall off my bar stool - sooo not the look i was going for..

AHDVNHAY says: (4:41:08 AM)  
oh sunny.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:41:17 AM)  
LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (4:41:26 AM)  
teh poor stoned chick

The Summer of Bek says: (4:41:44 AM)  
I'm so silly sometimes!! He doesn't smoke anymore, and I fessed up saying I did a really silly thing and had a toke, he just laughed at me

AHDVNHAY says: (4:41:54 AM)  
hehehe

AHDVNHAY says: (4:42:02 AM)  
that's cool

The Summer of Bek says: (4:42:11 AM)  
bless him for being so concerned though, you gotta love that

The Summer of Bek says: (4:42:11 AM)  
:)

AHDVNHAY says: (4:42:17 AM)  
ayup

The Summer of Bek says: (4:42:54 AM)  
And LOL that convo was pretty funny!!

The Summer of Bek says: (4:43:05 AM)  
the internet hates me at the moment, it took all that time to load.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:43:19 AM)  
it's more than usually image heavy.

The Summer of Bek says: (4:43:45 AM)  
Hmm ok

AHDVNHAY says: (4:44:03 AM)  
brb tho one sec

The Summer of Bek says: (4:44:30 AM)  
ok

The Summer of Bek says: (5:06:57 AM)  
Oh honey you have some competition on tlfc

The Summer of Bek says: (5:06:59 AM)  
LOL

The Summer of Bek says: (5:18:00 AM)  
two secs

The Summer of Bek says: (5:18:00 AM)  
three

The Summer of Bek says: (5:18:01 AM)  
four

The Summer of Bek says: (5:18:02 AM)  
five

The Summer of Bek says: (5:18:04 AM)  
a bajillion

The Summer of Bek says: (5:38:54 AM)  
You are NOT helpign me with my boredom.

The Summer of Bek says: (5:38:54 AM)  
meh

Posted: 21 Jan 2006 23:26  
benpadiah  
Knowing The Path

[quote="benpadiah"] <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article11622.htm>

I for one would love to see peace through negotiation instead of more war.[/quote]

Posted: 22 Jan 2006 03:04  
neomaul  
One With The Matrix

[quote="neomaul"]**Israeli Hints at Preparation to Stop Iran**  
[http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20060122/ap\\_on\\_re\\_mi\\_ea/iran\\_nuclear](http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20060122/ap_on_re_mi_ea/iran_nuclear)

how powerful is Israel military?

Posted: 23 Jan 2006 05:18  
neomaul  
One With The Matrix

[quote="neomaul"]WOW! quite a few close calls. Wonder if it'll ever really happen.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World\\_War\\_3](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_War_3)

and now it's the twentyfourth and already you fucks are talking about global thermo nuclear warfare!

Oh what a difference a day makes.

No, but seriously, I understand the point you are making neomaul, that as long as there is an Emmanuel Goldstein, there will be a Two Minutes of Hate, and as long as there is a Two Minutes of Hate, there will be an Emmanuel Godlstein. I simply disagree.

-ben

Thomas Anderson = human  
(inside Matrix power plant)

Mr. Anderson = 'programme' of Thomas Anderson  
(inside Matrix plant plant inside Metacortex job)

Neo = self-chosen programme name for human Thomas Anderson  
(programme when hacking into the Matrix / human when outside the Matrix)

THE ONE = programme or program  
(written by the Oracle; see Anomoly)

Anomoly = sum of the remainder of an imbalanced equation; i.e. choice or free will  
(the unbalanced equation of free will = program: humans choose Matrix on an unconscious level)  
(the sum of the remainder = THE ONE: divergent "destiny" programme: based initially on choice but with decreasing free will)

( ALL residual-self-image / digital-self / incarnated-avatars of the hackers ARE themselves programmes within the Matrix simulation. This is how Smith is able to "hack" Bane's avatar and "become" Bane's mind in his real-world body.

Let me clarify that in this and all my posts on this subject:

programme = current or past rebel hacker's digital-self-image incarnated avatar / exiled program which chooses to rebel rather than face deletion. ex. Agent Smith, the Oracle, the Architect and THE ONE are all programmes.

program = invisible, "benevolent" program which is currently serving some purpose and is not either rebelling, unnecessary, exiled or in any other way a programme. ex. the green programming code of the Matrix computer simulation is a program. )

- 
- 1) Thomas Anderson hacks as Neo.
  - 2) Thomas Anderson goes to work as Mr. Anderson.
  - 3) Thomas Anderson takes the red pill, gets unplugged from the Matrix, chooses to be named Neo.
  - 4) Neo hacks into the Matrix.
  - 5) The Oracle gives Neo "the gift" of becoming the ONE.
  - 6) Neo is shot and killed = The Neo programme is deleted / Thomas Anderson's body dies. ( "the

body cannot live without the mind." )

7) THE ONE programme kicks in = the Neo programme is replaced by the ONE / Thomas Anderson's body is reanimated. ( Neo becomes "a new man" whose mind programme inside the Matrix has the powers of the ONE. )

THE ONE programme's powers include flying and limited fore-sight.

9) Neo learns from using the powers of THE ONE programme inside the Matrix similarly to how the other Hackers use the "training program" of the dojo to hone their programme powers. ( Thus Neo gains real world powers. )

10) Neo's real-world powers include em.pk. ( electromagnetic psycho-kinesis ).

11) THE ONE programme is captured by the Merovingian. ( Neo's "mind is separated from his body" : some people believe that this means Neo had hacked into the Matrix without a port the first time intentionally, however I disagree) THE ONE programme is held hostage in Mobil Avenue Train Station ( Limbo ).

12) Neo learns from being captured by the Merovingian ( Thus, Neo gains more real world powers ).

13) Neo's real-world powers now include being able to detach his mind from his body and hack into the Matrix without using a port. They also include "second sight" : a literal form of his previously limited fore-sight.

14) THE ONE programme is overwritten by Agent Smith.

15) THE ONE programme is assimilated by Deux

16) fate of Thomas Anderson / Neo's real world body: unknown...

17) "will we see Neo again?" / "perhaps."

( Neo's digital avatar did "die" / was "erased" when Smith shot him... )

---

1) Agent Smith is a programme.

2) Agent Smith is "destroyed" by Neo / THE ONE.

3) Agent Smith faces deletion, but chooses to rebel rather than enter the source.

( because a part of Neo overwrote a part of him, he became like Neo, a rebel against the system. )

4) Agent Smith gains powers from THE ONE program.

( because he is a programme rather than human, Smith's powers are programming powers rather than physical abilities. While Neo, as the ONE, could fly in the Matrix, Smith learned how to copy his signature code.)

5) Agent Smith over-writes the Oracle.

( because the Oracle was a programme with the power of fore-sight, Smith gained fore-sight. By assimilating the Oracle, Smith also assimilated more of the code of her "gift" : the ONE program; thus Smith also learned to fly in the Matrix. )

6) Agent Smith over-writes Neo.

( alot of people think that it was this action itself which "balanced the equation" and led directly to Smith's deletion, since he was no longer relevant as a programme whose purpose, as programmed by the Architect, was to balance the equation the imbalance of which was represented by Neo. I disagree: see following character profiles. )

7) the self-copying Agent Smith programme is deleted by Deux.

---

1) the Oracle is a programme

2) she is assigned to study the Anomaly of free will.

3) she writes an imbalanced equation that initially allows free will but gradually decreases it.

( this equation is called THE ONE in its imbalanced form. It allows choice on an unconscious level, whereby people unconsciously choose the Matrix, however after an initial choice is made it causes a subsequent cause/effect chain reaction which increases destiny and decreases number of choices available. )

4) she then faces deletion because the purpose of her programme has been fulfilled.

5) rather than return to the Source, the Oracle rebels.

( As she states it, "the Architect is there to balance the equation. I am here to unbalance it." )

6) she gives Neo the "gift" of being THE ONE.

( The giving of this gift is the fulfilling of a complicated series of "prophecies," i.e. manipulations: a. she tells Morpheus he will find the ONE; b. she tells Trinity she will love the ONE. Thus, when someone is found to suitably fulfill these "prophecies" she gives Neo "the gift" of being THE ONE. )

7) The Oracle allows Rhamma Khandra to trade her deletion code to the Merovingian in exchange for Rhamma Khandra's protection by the Merovingian.

The Oracle programme hides herself in a different "shell" body ( physical programme ) to avoid deletion at the hands of the Merovingian.

9) The Oracle gets to see Sati, Rhamma Khandra's daughter, one last time before Seraph delivers her to the Merovingian.

10) The Oracle is overwritten by Agent Smith.

( Smith gains the powers of the Oracle as well as more of the powers of her "gift", the program of the ONE. )

11) The Oracle uses her power of foresight to program a specific thing for Smith to say.

( That is, THE ONE program part of Smith has a "destiny" of its own specific to him, which the Oracle allows him to fore-see through her power of "prophecy," i.e. manipulation. )

12) The Oracle's second "shell" body dies when it has no programme inhabiting it, i.e. when the Smith programme is deleted.

13) she returns to her original form in the reloaded Matrix, where programmes such as she, Sati and Seraph, who have "outlived their usefulness" are now allowed to continue to exist.

---

1) the Architect is a programme.

2) he is the repository of the knowledge by the Matrix that it is an artificial intelligence construct ( i.e. he is the Matrix's self-awareness, the "essence" of the Matrix, its perception of itself. )

3) he guards the door to the Source, the Machine Mainframe.

4) he exists within the most fundamental structure of the Matrix, the anomaly itself.

( thus, where he is there are two doors, one that leads into the Matrix program, and one that leads into the Source. )

5) he wishes to see the anomaly erased and the imbalanced equation balanced.

6) therefore he allows Agent Smith access to the programming back doors.

7) he offers Neo the choice given to the five previous incarnated avatars of THE ONE programme. ( a. the door on the left = leads to the Source: the Matrix is reloaded and the incarnation of THE ONE returns to Zion to reform it with 28 humans of their choice; the avatar of THE ONE programme remains in the Matrix as the New Architect programme. / b. the door on the right = leads back to the Matrix: the Matrix is not reloaded, the incarnation of THE ONE returns to Zion to be destroyed along with it by the army of the machines; the avatar of THE ONE programme does not replace the current Architect programme. )

when the Matrix is reloaded his purpose is fulfilled and he faces deletion.

9) when the Sixth Matrix is loaded programmes with no specific purpose are allowed to continue to exist. Therefore the Architect programme from the Fifth Matrix continues to exist, even though he is no longer necessary.

( The anomaly ceases to be unconscious and becomes a conscious choice that can be made by all the people plugged into the Matrix: you take the blue pill and you stay in the simulated dream world; you take the red pill and you wake up to the desert of the real. )

---

1) Persephone and the Merovingian are programmes

2) in a previous version of the Matrix the Merovingian was THE ONE. In the subsequent version THE ONE programme of the Merovingian replaced the Architect programme of the previous Matrix version. In the next version of the Matrix after that, THE ONE / Architect programme known as the Merovingian was replaced by a new THE ONE as Architect, and the Merovingian became obsolete. Rather than facing deletion, he rebelled.

3) in a previous version of the Matrix Persephone was THE ONE's lover. In the subsequent version her physical body was returned to Zion and her programmed digital self-image became the next version of the Oracle, the counterpart to the Merovingian as the Architect. When the Merovingian

ceased being the Architect and was replaced by the next version of THE ONE, Persephone also ceased being the version of the Oracle and fled with the Merovingian rather than face deletion.

4) in the version of the Matrix program where the Merovingian as THE ONE programme became the Architect, there was no programmed anomaly, and the highest programming code function was cause and effect.

5) in the version of the Matrix program where Persephone as the lover of THE ONE programme became the Oracle, there was no programmed emotion, and the highest programming code function equivalent was sampling or sharing of code.

---

1) Seraph is a programme

2) in the version of the Matrix where the Merovingian was the Architect and Persephone was the Oracle, Seraph was the next incarnated avatar of THE ONE programme.

4) When Seraph, as THE ONE, replaced the Architect, his incarnated avatar fled rather than face deletion.

5) he chose to protect the current incarnation of the Oracle in the fifth version of the Matrix.

6) in the sixth version of the Matrix he protects Sati.

---

1) the Keymaker is a programme

2) the Keymaker is the Architect version of THE ONE programme that was the incarnated avatar of Seraph.

( under the Keymaker / Architect there were "angel" programmes based on Seraph / THE ONE rather than "agents" : see next profile. )

3) when the next version of THE ONE came along ( see next profile ), the Keymaker / Architect went into exile rather than face deletion.

4) because Seraph had been THE ONE to replace the Merovingian ( the "prodigal son" ), the Merovingian took revenge by imprisoning the Keymaker / Architect programme avatar of Seraph THE ONE.

5) the Keymaker is freed by Neo.

6) the Keymaker has the powers of THE ONE and the Architect.

( he has limited fore-sight in knowing he will need the key to start the motorcycle and he has access to the programming back doors. )

7) the keymaker programme is "killed" by Agent Smith; i.e. his purpose has been fulfilled.

---

1) Councillor Hamman is a human

2) in the fourth version of the Matrix, Hamman was THE ONE.

3) like all the previous incarnated avatars of THE ONE before him, he chose the door on the left. His physical body returned to repopulate Zion with 28 people of his choosing. His avatar, THE ONE programme, then became the Architect of the Sixth Matrix.

4) the 28 people he chose then became the Zion Council and the youngest of them remember Hamman only as the mythical "man born inside the Matrix" who "had the power to remake it according to his will. It was he who freed the first of us," as Morpheus says.

5) his digital self-image ( incarnated avatar ) became Agent Smith.

( For every human freed from the Matrix under Councillor Hamman, a new Agent programme is written and a new sentinel is built. )

6) THE ONE programme given as a "gift" to him by the previous Oracle becomes the Sixth Architect.

---

1) The Trainman and Sati are programmes

2) the Trainman is the first incarnated avatar of THE ONE. He became the Architect of the second version of the Matrix.

3) when the Merovingian replaced him as the Architect in the third version of the Matrix, the Trainman chose to serve the Merovingian rather than face deletion. When the Merovingian was replaced as the Architect by Seraph, who became the Keymaker / Architect of the fourth version of the Matrix, the Trainman chose to continue to serve the exiled Merovingian rather than the



Keymaker / Architect. He continued to serve the Merovingian through the subsequent fourth and fifth versions of the Matrix under the Keymaker Architect and the Last Architect.

4) Sati is the seventh incarnated avatar of THE ONE. She is the first to not have originally been the digital-self-image of a human who had been jacked into the Matrix simulation as a human-battery in the machine power plant. As such, she exists contemporarily to the Architect and the Oracle of the Fifth version of the Matrix, rather than the Sixth version of THE ONE becoming the Sixth Architect, and his lover ( who in this case would have been Trinity ) becoming the Sixth Oracle.

5) As the Oracle said when Sati asked if they would ever see Neo again ( that is, the incarnated avatarism of his digital-self-image rather than THE ONE program which was the "gift" of the Oracle and which had now been absorbed by Deux ), "perhaps" we will see him again ( just as we have seen the Trainman, the Merovingian, Seraph and Smith as the past avatars of THE ONE discarded when THE ONE became the Architect ), however if we were, it would only be as the incarnated avatar of Neo ( as opposed to THE ONE ) being utilised as the digital-self-image of Deux ( if Thomas Anderson / Neo's real-world body is dead, his programmed digital-self-image / incarnated avatar has now been integrated into the programming of Deux, the machine mainframe, or Source: see next profile. )

---

lastly:

1) Deux is a machine

2) he "lives" in the "machine city"

3) he is the "machine mainframe" responsible for the AI program of the Matrix simulation in which the minds of the humans plugged into the "power plant" exist.

( since he is responsible for machine / human relations, this is why he is the one that comes to deal with Neo when Neo enters the machine city. )

4) like the human hackers outside the Matrix program simulation, he cannot "enter the Matrix" without a port.

5) Neo explains to Deux that the Smith programme has come to be able to replicate itself like a virus, and is spreading through the machine software like cancer cells.

6) Deux ports into the Matrix through Neo.

7) when Neo is absorbed by Smith, Deux absorbs THE ONE program into himself, thus gaining free will as a factor of the anomaly.

( this is what sends a shock wave through Neo's real-world body. )

by erasing THE ONE programme over which Agent Smith was copied in Neo's incarnated avatar, Deux under-writes the Smith programme, removing its operating platform in Neo.

( this is what causes the Smith-Neo to glitch and jerk its head. )

9) by under-writing the Smith programme in an incarnated avatar that is a programme ( THE ONE ) rather than the digital-self-image of a person jacked into the Matrix ( like The Oracle's second shell's body ), that is, by erasing THE ONE program from within Neo's avatar and assimilating it into his own mainframe, Deux is able to access the Smith programme itself directly.

( this is what causes the Smith-Neo's eyes to start to crack open with white light. )

10) with access to the Smith programme through the Neo port and the Smith-Neo avatar, Deux erases the Smith programme, which causes the chain reaction of all the duplicate Smiths with the same signature code to also be erased.

( this apparently kills the Oracle's second shell's body, but we have no reason to believe that this implies that it killed the bodies of all the other avatars Smith over-wrote as well, because the Oracle's second shell's body was, like Neo's was of THE ONE, an avatar of a programme other than Smith's overwrite programme. Thus, like Neo's avatar disappeared when Deux jacked out of Neo's real-world body as physical port, the Oracle's second shell's avatar "died" when the Smith overwrite programme was deleted. All the other people Smith had possessed were humans ported into the Matrix through the power-plant, and so their avatar programmes returned to normal, and their real-world bodies didn't die. Like the humans' avatars, the other programmes Smith had overwritten simply returned to their original state, i.e. the Oracle returned to her first "shell", Sati and Seraph returned to their ordinary avatars, etc. )

sorry it took me so long to get back to you here, but I was asleep. You know how that goes.

[quote="slowmo360"]So, another meaning of life thread? Yeah the experience is fun. I politely suggest that you put your thoughts in order and get rid of the pretentious quasi-poetic tone. Not because I find it annoying, or that I have anything against you, but I think it's all a big distraction and fun thoughts are rather useless if they're not focused.

I encourage you to meditate and seek right understanding, thinking, speech, attitude, livelihood, effort, mindfulness, and concentration. Who knows, you may just have a kickass revelation.[/quote]

Maybe one day, with enough not-thought, all of us can be as humble as you, Slowmo. Maybe one day we can even reach the level of enlightenment where we rush to judgment and call doing so "right understanding" and anything short of it, "pretentious quasi-poetic tone." Dude... piss OFF.

Anyway, man, Slowmo, as usual, makes a brilliant point in a retarded way when he commented on sifting through the silt to find the cogent thoughts, but no way am I gonna be tricked into voting... ever again. LOL! Anyway, I don't mind doing a little footwork, and that is all it is, a little bit, to get some good results, and that's what they are: good results.

[quote="OneOfMany"]  
Yes, what is "it", doing? What does IT want "of me"?

So, I'm part of this enormous universal "rolling boil". Consciousness aside! I have power: the power to make choices.

There is indeed the situation of what to choose to do, and there is the expectation one feels put upon oneself.

There are programs of repressed children, step-families. Human conflict. A lack of understanding. Perhaps I could help here. Being open, I have seen "people" here "involved" in issues and throughout my writings and contributions I have tried to be open and to give an "enlightening approach". There are answers to the fundamental questions.

What bothers me is how I live accordingly! On the one hand (speaking personally again) I have my understanding of "universal topology". On the other hand I have no real way of knowing where my life is going.

But it means I have "open faith" in the power of my choices and in the power of selecting which dreams to seize.

What does It want from us?

Do you know, people have missions. Souls, things to do on Earth. At other times they are like "at lost ends". There is, really, nothing "significant for us to do".

Other times we need rest, healing, yes. So ... Experience.

"Experience is the new God".

We look for rappor. We find it. We find we have saturated it. The boil evolves into something... new. I had an experience where I was consciousness and unafraid to lose my body, to the extent of knowing I "wouldn't mind" "feeling" it "damaged" (being polite). The "feeling" mechanism that we usually experience was somehow "independent of my consciousness" - I was the consciousness

of my all and thus independent of my body. Strange.

Perhaps I've had a "delusion"! One does wonder. Perhaps it was simply an experience. Difficult to put into words.

I am used to "having to do things" and so "having choice" - and to some extent only a limited choice - is curious.

We say what we like. I try to say things that I deem perhaps, hopefully, to be helpful and enlightening to others. Also, I say things that I want to say, for myself.[/quote]

Where IT is that which we experience, while consciousness is that which is the sum and result of those experiences. I have often felt similarly about the body, that is that, it is rather like a car, steered by my five-dimensional mind, but driven by the karma in my aura, that comprise together my "soul," while my own ego I associate with that geometry above and beyond even this, those patterns in and of themselves that form in the brain of my body as they relate to the past of this body, the past incarnations of my aura, and even the very motions of space itself over time, albeit it only on a quantum level. Led me to think about organic cars that were driven by a neural-fibre plug inserted between the engine and the brain-stem of the driver. Anywho.... (whistles innocently)

I agree that it is a mystery, when one thinks of it, what direction to go through and between these objects in an existence where our own minds are so ethereal they cannot even be quantified, let alone admitted they exist! But this is only if one thinks of it, which is the great joke played on us by God, the universal law of irony; those who think less, whether intentionally so (Buddhists) or not (idiots), seem to float through the loopholes in what seems to us to be a flotsam of driftwood experiences more easily, dare I say, more fluidly if not more fluently, than we do. But then, this is merely a mirage of our perception. Otherwise it is clear that all we can do is follow the patterns of karma laid out in our aura for us by the geometry of time. If we learn to enjoy doing this, eventually our enjoyment of the patterns we repeat will increase, and we will be enlightened by the delusion we are in control of those patterns. LOL!

Anyway...

-ben

There is alot of chalk put up to the notion that because it crowns the masculine/active pillar of Jachin that Wisdom is active, and thus is applied knowledge. There is a similar school out there who's sole purpose it is to convince you that DAATH and GNOSIS are teh same, when in reality they are not. All of this is right proper, but it all contributes to the post-apocalyptic agenda within this world after the fall of man and after the fall likewise of the rebel angels, that is to say implicately, after the shattering of the shells of the upper three supernals, the lowering of the middle pillar of sefirot downward into the position in which they are known by most commonly now, and the scattering of the shards about us in creation. The vacuum of DAATH, as it IS an Abyss, is caused ONLY by the lowering of Tiferet, Yesod, and Malkuth. And even this "lowering" can be expressed also as a rotation around Tiferet. And what is at the root of all of this? There are different schools on the matter, but I follow the school of Moses DeLeon, who teaches that it is the separation of Shekina (the prescence), His Bride, from The Holy One, Blessed Be He, that causes the descent or rift following the creation, and beginning with the explusion of Adam from paradise, but effecting even the casting down of Ialdabaoth the demiurge. It is, however, just as argueable that the tearing effect that caused the division between the rays and the emataions in the first place, and which ultimately led to the separation of the four worlds, was the result of the Holy One Himself, Blessed Be He, indrawing chaos from out of its containment in nothingness in the inverse of the resultant tzitzum contraction this caused. Of course if we accept the premise

that there was the passive female before the first breath carried the word of our universe's formation from the Holy One, Blessed Be He, then you are positing the premise known as "turtle shells all the way down." And right this may be, from a certain POV, since a large part of the female is the perpetual cycle implied by the animation of the qliphoth particles we see vibrating here within our local universe's energy spectrum. The expression "turtle shells" in specific comes from the Vedic Hindu caste expression of the yugas, or great time cycles, as being like a series of Brahma (creator), Vishnu (preserver) and Shiva (destroyer), in an infinite impossible feedback loop comprising a Moebius-like surface of eternity. The Chinese traditional Lo Shu and Ho Tu magic number squares confirm this concept and are the basis for the two majour arrangements of the I Ching, the King Wen and the Fu Tsi. So it had come to be thought, by the time of Master Jesus, that the plethora of qliphotic quantum particles represented the cast-down condition of the Shekinah as now manifested not in Malkuth, but in Malkah, the unclean woman. The result of this tacit MIS-understanding is the fall of the rebel angels, Lucifer, the fall of man, Satan, sin, etc. etc. etc. right down to the tzimtzum that lowered (or rotated) the middle pillar sefirot. The cause of this tacit misunderstanding, whereby all is lowered into created form and Shekinah is separate from The Holy One, Blessed Be He, is simply that Wisdom is Applied Knowledge, that Knowledge exists as a thing-in-itself, that we move about within, or tap into currents of, knowledge that pre-exists us, 1:1 correspondence between the territory and the map. Of course, there is no such real thing as knowledge that we can hold in our hands, and yet we believe that it exists...? Does this not also mean that it is a gift from the Holy One Himself? And yet we put our faith for knowledge into the hands of men, and what is worse, behoove our own streams of consciousness to wend around the steeples of society. But I digress.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

Daryl says: (3:23:49 PM)

I'm back

AHDVNHAY says: (3:23:54 PM)

hey

Daryl says: (3:24:34 PM)

I thjink you

Di has been added to the conversation.

Daryl says: (3:25:10 PM)

I think you should remove that signature especially since he is threatening again

AHDVNHAY says: (3:25:32 PM)

I'll get around to it

Daryl says: (3:25:38 PM)

what is handwriting messages

Daryl says: (3:26:07 PM)  
I just got that messge saying you don't support it

Di says: (3:26:21 PM)  
thank you for your testimonial daryl

Daryl says: (3:26:44 PM)  
your welcome

Daryl says: (3:27:00 PM)  
I see we are all back on again

Di says: (3:27:12 PM)  
so it seems

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:15 PM)  
hey are you using alabe to do horoscope Turt?

Di says: (3:27:19 PM)  
whats everyone been up to

Di says: (3:27:35 PM)  
I do birth charts

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:37 PM)  
not much, hanging around, being alone too much, nightmares, etc... lol

Daryl says: (3:27:40 PM)  
who

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:41 PM)  
ohhh

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:43 PM)  
soz

Di says: (3:27:45 PM)  
nightmares

Di says: (3:27:50 PM)  
sorry to hear tha

Di says: (3:27:55 PM)  
hows the sleeping going?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:28:09 PM)  
not great for the past week or so

AHDVNHAY says: (3:28:14 PM)  
before that not so bad

Di says: (3:28:19 PM)  
something niggling at you

Daryl says: (3:28:22 PM)  
not good

AHDVNHAY says: (3:28:29 PM)  
yeah, just thoughts about my ex

AHDVNHAY says: (3:28:52 PM)  
it's cool though

Di says: (3:29:10 PM)  
howcome

AHDVNHAY says: (3:29:35 PM)  
so, should we talk about teh devil? LOL

Di says: (3:29:50 PM)  
do you miss her a lot

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:07 PM)  
yeah

Daryl says: (3:30:38 PM)  
missing is the beginning of moving forward

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:53 PM)  
or the desire to move backward

Di says: (3:31:00 PM)  
what do you miss most about her?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:41 PM)  
her presence with me

Di says: (3:31:51 PM)  
the connection, the link

AHDVNHAY says: (3:32:01 PM)  
we're sorta opposites

Daryl has left the conversation.

Di says: (3:32:26 PM)  
not sure why he left

AHDVNHAY says: (3:32:33 PM)  
hmm.

Di says: (3:32:53 PM)  
is he with you now

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:05 PM)

hang on

Di says: (3:33:10 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:33 PM)  
no news

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:36 PM)  
anyway...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:41 PM)  
what've you been up to?

Di says: (3:34:12 PM)  
been doing some code for my new website that I should have up and about soon,, you?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:25 PM)  
cool!

Di says: (3:34:32 PM)  
u still got that bloody mac?

Di says: (3:34:33 PM)  
lol

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:39 PM)  
YEAH.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:41 PM)  
jeez

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:43 PM)  
it sux

Di says: (3:34:48 PM)  
u smiling?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:51 PM)  
yah

Di says: (3:34:52 PM)  
i bet you are!

Di says: (3:35:00 PM)  
GOOD

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:05 PM)  
hehehe

Di says: (3:35:06 PM)  
hows your mum?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:11 PM)

she's good

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:29 PM)

I was asleep all day yesterday when she had the day off so she kept bugging me to wake up

Di says: (3:36:07 PM)

what meds you on

AHDVNHAY says: (3:36:25 PM)

same as before: lamictal, paxil, abilify

AHDVNHAY says: (3:36:47 PM)

just anti-depressants and mood stabilisers mainly

Di says: (3:36:53 PM)

you tried zopiclone it think its called gamamil

AHDVNHAY says: (3:37:05 PM)

no, what's it for?

Di says: (3:37:09 PM)

sleep

Di says: (3:37:21 PM)

helps me sleep

AHDVNHAY says: (3:37:41 PM)

ahh

AHDVNHAY says: (3:37:54 PM)

I think we have something like that statestate... the name's familiar

Di says: (3:38:05 PM)

you tried it

AHDVNHAY says: (3:38:26 PM)

no, but my neighbor gave me this ancient chinese herbal remedy

AHDVNHAY says: (3:38:30 PM)

here's daryl back

Daryl has been added to the conversation.

Di says: (3:39:13 PM)

hello

Di says: (3:39:17 PM)

welcome back

AHDVNHAY says: (3:39:20 PM)

yo!



Daryl says: (3:39:27 PM)  
yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (3:39:29 PM)  
where'd you go man?

Daryl says: (3:39:40 PM)  
I was writing you in another box

AHDVNHAY says: (3:39:56 PM)  
why'd you leave, I mean?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:40:08 PM)  
we can all be open here, yes?

Daryl says: (3:40:13 PM)  
Oh I hate noisy people by my side

Daryl says: (3:40:33 PM)  
there were two people by me

AHDVNHAY says: (3:40:37 PM)  
ohh

Di says: (3:40:40 PM)  
ok

Daryl says: (3:41:07 PM)  
now back to my question

Daryl says: (3:41:31 PM)  
you two have to forgive me I am one of those that loves puzzling people's minds

Di says: (3:41:39 PM)  
ok

Daryl says: (3:41:41 PM)  
them not those

Daryl says: (3:41:56 PM)  
or did I have it right the first time

Daryl says: (3:41:58 PM)  
anyway

AHDVNHAY says: (3:42:09 PM)  
question

Daryl says: (3:42:17 PM)  
what do you think is the difference if there are between satan and man

AHDVNHAY says: (3:42:42 PM)  
satan, as an angel, was created sooner than man

Daryl says: (3:42:45 PM)  
or there relationship between each other

Di says: (3:43:03 PM)  
why is this of interest to you

AHDVNHAY says: (3:43:35 PM)  
if satan is eternal (beginning to end of the universe) and man was immortal (later beginning, but to the same end of days)

Daryl says: (3:43:39 PM)  
because I believe that the IO first must give man the ability to know ALL truths

Daryl says: (3:43:58 PM)  
or should I say the truth

Di says: (3:44:11 PM)  
do you think man needs to know all truths

Daryl says: (3:44:24 PM)  
I believe that man has the truth but it is only for a few chosen

Daryl says: (3:44:28 PM)  
yes i do

Di says: (3:44:36 PM)  
ok

Daryl says: (3:44:45 PM)  
only if they are duly and truly prepared for it

Di says: (3:44:53 PM)  
ok, go on

Daryl says: (3:45:44 PM)  
man can only imagine that what he wants, has or believes he can achieve. Man also only has the ability to grow as far as his mind can imagine.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:04 PM)  
right.

Di says: (3:46:10 PM)  
ok

Daryl says: (3:46:19 PM)  
but if you give man the ability to open something that he never had or didn't know had he can change his situations and others

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:37 PM)  
interesting

Daryl says: (3:47:18 PM)  
the abiltiy to know thyself or ones beginning can only give him two things, His future or his

ending

Daryl says: (3:47:28 PM)  
his ending can also be his present

Di has left the conversation.

Daryl says: (3:47:56 PM)  
dam she's gone

AHDVNHAY says: (3:48:09 PM)  
you guys sure pop in and out alot

AHDVNHAY says: (3:48:10 PM)  
lol

Daryl says: (3:48:13 PM)  
lol

Daryl says: (3:48:24 PM)  
am I making you understand

Daryl says: (3:48:43 PM)  
man my grammar

AHDVNHAY says: (3:48:47 PM)  
except for the very last bit about the different outcomes

Di has been added to the conversation.

Daryl says: (3:49:19 PM)  
each outcome is independent but it is also dependant upon the other

AHDVNHAY says: (3:49:23 PM)  
hey Di

Daryl says: (3:49:26 PM)  
hi di

Di says: (3:49:33 PM)  
sorry, router probs

Di says: (3:49:34 PM)  
hi

Daryl says: (3:49:46 PM)  
did you get that

Di says: (3:49:49 PM)  
yup

AHDVNHAY says: (3:50:25 PM)  
so, let's see... is this similar to the concept of the consciousness co-creating reality through a series of compromises with external material reality?

Daryl says: (3:51:26 PM)  
not really. See the consciousness of man may i say can not live without the external. They are both one and the same

Daryl says: (3:51:52 PM)  
How would one know if there is a conscious if there is no body to exert it

Daryl says: (3:52:15 PM)  
it becomes wasteless energy

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:46 PM)  
interesting... external tensions alone sustain the psyche

Daryl says: (3:53:03 PM)  
internal not external

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:07 PM)  
and by exert...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:17 PM)  
you mean actively manifest?

Daryl says: (3:53:20 PM)  
yes

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:36 PM)  
so, again, we're back to experience as the key to wisdom

Daryl says: (3:53:44 PM)  
there you go

Di says: (3:53:45 PM)  
i agree there

Daryl says: (3:54:11 PM)  
see the chokmah which is the crown is the seat of fidelity one might say the new dawn.

Di says: (3:54:22 PM)  
do you believe in spiritual things?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:26 PM)  
lol

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:31 PM)  
all of this is.

Daryl says: (3:54:33 PM)

to a certain degree

Daryl says: (3:54:59 PM)  
spirit can only be a feeling which is again superstition

AHDVNHAY says: (3:55:00 PM)  
but the crown is kether, and chokmah is only the wisdom... like the bicameral mind... of the king

Di says: (3:55:21 PM)  
what about spiritual through our bodies

AHDVNHAY says: (3:55:47 PM)  
our bodies are what feels

Di says: (3:55:47 PM)  
how about when we connect

Daryl says: (3:55:53 PM)  
the body has no spirit only the spirit that lives in the body

Daryl says: (3:56:07 PM)  
the body doesn't feel the mind does

AHDVNHAY says: (3:56:21 PM)  
well, then the soul has no God, except God lives IN the soul....?

Daryl says: (3:56:35 PM)  
correct

AHDVNHAY says: (3:56:41 PM)  
the mind is the feeling in itself

Di says: (3:56:49 PM)  
so is it also about a higher level plain, when we connect our bodies, is it our minds that reach out spiritually

Daryl says: (3:56:58 PM)  
yes

Daryl says: (3:57:30 PM)  
think of a person that is handicap it is the part of his mind that controls his feelings that are cut off

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:50 PM)  
but that doesn't hold unless you believe that the soul is a necessary component of spirituality, as the connection with God, but this would not follow from believing the body is irrelevant beside the importance of the mind

Daryl says: (3:58:33 PM)  
the body is only the manifestation of your higher self. The mind can freely travel but your body has restraints

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:55 PM)  
it is not the mind, but the spirit

Daryl says: (3:59:03 PM)  
the spirit is the mind

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:05 PM)  
the spirit is the mind of the soul

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:16 PM)  
and the soul is the body of the spirit

Daryl says: (3:59:43 PM)  
ok so now you are getting into trinities.

Di says: (3:59:48 PM)  
Is there a god, is there a connection when we are entwined together physically as people

Daryl says: (4:00:02 PM)  
we come from one cabletow so yes

Daryl says: (4:00:27 PM)  
how do you think i can get your bad vibes if I am around you.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:31 PM)  
metaforms are the geometries that interconnect us, we are random variables

Daryl says: (4:00:42 PM)  
but of one string

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:53 PM)  
string...

Daryl says: (4:01:09 PM)  
yes we are from one genetic code

AHDVNHAY says: (4:01:14 PM)  
perhaps, from the inside, what we see as between, is, from the outside, the same thing throughout

Di says: (4:01:36 PM)  
when we reach orgasm, is it purely physical or do our minds reach out somewhere

AHDVNHAY says: (4:01:55 PM)  
dreams as metaguidance

Daryl says: (4:02:10 PM)  
ok to answer that answer this. What comes first sex or thought of having sex

Di says: (4:02:20 PM)  
thought

Daryl says: (4:02:38 PM)  
ok so now you know that the mind reaches out when having a orgasm

Di says: (4:02:49 PM)  
but where does it go

AHDVNHAY says: (4:03:00 PM)  
it follows its dreams

AHDVNHAY says: (4:03:05 PM)  
brb

Daryl says: (4:03:19 PM)  
it would only as far as the relationship from both partners

Daryl says: (4:03:26 PM)  
go as far sorry

Daryl says: (4:03:51 PM)  
it it was just somethng to do then it will only go to relief

Di says: (4:04:35 PM)  
I often am unsure of where the mind travels after orgasm, but it feels religious or spiritual

Di says: (4:04:59 PM)  
and what about chakras

Di says: (4:05:11 PM)  
I have ofetn wondered about that too

Daryl says: (4:05:19 PM)  
what do you want to know

Daryl says: (4:05:23 PM)  
if I can help

Di says: (4:05:50 PM)  
how to enhance the chakras of our body

Di says: (4:06:14 PM)  
can they really get blocked or lost

Daryl says: (4:06:32 PM)  
mediation. I also suggest that you always keep a clean body

Daryl says: (4:06:38 PM)  
yes

Di says: (4:06:45 PM)  
I bath twice a day

Daryl says: (4:06:53 PM)  
this is no joke

Di says: (4:06:55 PM)  
its to feel that pureness

Daryl says: (4:07:12 PM)  
most people don't understand the meaning of cleanilness

Di says: (4:07:13 PM)  
to feel cleansed

Di says: (4:07:27 PM)  
brush my teeth 3 times a day

Di says: (4:07:28 PM)  
lol

Daryl says: (4:07:48 PM)  
also if you are down I suggest that you always and never come into prayer with ill feelings

Di says: (4:08:00 PM)  
why is it some days you can be so in tune with body and mind and other days not

Daryl says: (4:08:20 PM)  
because we are not perfect

Daryl says: (4:08:41 PM)  
remember the mind moves just like the solar system does.

Di says: (4:08:47 PM)  
yes

Daryl says: (4:09:00 PM)  
each has it's high times and low

Daryl says: (4:09:27 PM)  
he left without saying goodbye

Di says: (4:09:41 PM)  
well I must go

Di says: (4:09:45 PM)  
time for a bath

Daryl says: (4:09:52 PM)  
lol

Di says: (4:09:54 PM)  
take good care both of you

Daryl says: (4:10:00 PM)  
you too

Di says: (4:10:03 PM)  
byeeexxxx

Daryl says: (4:10:07 PM)  
bye

Di has left the conversation.



AHDVNHAY says: (4:11:21 PM)  
hey

AHDVNHAY says: (4:11:26 PM)  
she left?

Daryl says: (4:11:42 PM)  
yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (4:11:53 PM)  
well, what were we on about, LOL?

Daryl says: (4:12:10 PM)  
the spirit and man

AHDVNHAY says: (4:12:20 PM)  
perhaps something to do with free will and partial determinism

AHDVNHAY says: (4:12:38 PM)  
you know a rock has no motive power, but God can lift it, throw it at a tank, LOL

Daryl says: (4:12:43 PM)  
let me tell you I really enjoy this I don't get much talk like this around here

AHDVNHAY says: (4:12:55 PM)  
yeah, I know

AHDVNHAY says: (4:13:04 PM)  
I feel the same

Daryl says: (4:13:25 PM)  
I believe that man can solve most of his problems himself. That is why God doesn't interfere

AHDVNHAY says: (4:13:31 PM)  
true

AHDVNHAY says: (4:13:37 PM)  
we have every opportunity

AHDVNHAY says: (4:13:47 PM)  
some choose blindness

Daryl says: (4:13:47 PM)  
yes we do.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:13:59 PM)  
I was once like that myself

Daryl says: (4:14:06 PM)  
Not me I have a huge goal to achieve

Daryl says: (4:14:11 PM)  
me too

AHDVNHAY says: (4:14:15 PM)  
choosing to avoid all the positive possibilities to prosper

Daryl says: (4:14:35 PM)  
that's because most people are scared of change

AHDVNHAY says: (4:14:55 PM)  
perhaps, but it is more likely their fear was taught to them by others...

Daryl says: (4:15:03 PM)  
of course

AHDVNHAY says: (4:15:07 PM)  
so the question is, what change frightened us first?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:15:13 PM)  
birth

Daryl says: (4:15:21 PM)  
no

Daryl says: (4:15:29 PM)  
death

AHDVNHAY says: (4:15:35 PM)  
from birth comes the perception to death

AHDVNHAY says: (4:16:22 PM)  
of

Daryl says: (4:16:29 PM)  
man always wanted to know how to cheat death. I think that was one of our problems in the beginning. That is why God didn't want us to partake of the knowledge of good and evil

Daryl says: (4:16:47 PM)  
we would have known how to be immortal

AHDVNHAY says: (4:16:49 PM)  
to know evil for the first time

Daryl says: (4:16:58 PM)  
it was always there

AHDVNHAY says: (4:17:09 PM)  
is to know the difference between it and good

AHDVNHAY says: (4:17:19 PM)  
but the mythology says, we discovered this ourselves

Daryl says: (4:17:25 PM)  
it is very good to know between good and evil

Daryl says: (4:17:45 PM)  
let me ask you this

AHDVNHAY says: (4:17:48 PM)  
yes

Daryl says: (4:18:01 PM)  
what do you think the purpose of lucifer's creation

AHDVNHAY says: (4:18:19 PM)  
interesting...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:18:25 PM)  
I think now

AHDVNHAY says: (4:19:05 PM)  
that Lucifer (as opposed to Lucifuge Roffacale) is a centripital force below zeir anpin

AHDVNHAY says: (4:19:26 PM)  
he would be like a gate keeper at a valve between the four dimensional worlds

AHDVNHAY says: (4:19:47 PM)  
centripital above and centrifugal below

Daryl says: (4:19:52 PM)  
I believe that his purpose was for us to really know God

AHDVNHAY says: (4:20:04 PM)  
to know him is to come to know God

Daryl says: (4:20:13 PM)  
thank you

Daryl says: (4:20:26 PM)  
so is he really an opposer of God

Daryl says: (4:20:32 PM)  
or an aide

AHDVNHAY says: (4:20:50 PM)  
again, it comes down to free will and determinism

AHDVNHAY says: (4:21:12 PM)  
some people would say that our determinism is equal to God's free will

Daryl says: (4:21:31 PM)  
explain

AHDVNHAY says: (4:22:26 PM)  
that which is evoked from without or beyond runs opposite that which is invoked or brought out and through us ourselves

Daryl says: (4:23:18 PM)

so you are saying that we can create whatever we want according to the law of God

AHDVNHAY says: (4:23:49 PM)

we have to dissolve the lesser will into the Light of the True Will

Daryl says: (4:24:16 PM)

and what is the true will

AHDVNHAY says: (4:24:40 PM)

that which elevates us from the distractions of the material world

AHDVNHAY says: (4:24:45 PM)

(for me)

Daryl says: (4:24:51 PM)

so mote it be

Daryl says: (4:25:31 PM)

well got to go to a meeting hope to talk again soon

AHDVNHAY says: (4:25:39 PM)

yes, see you soon

Daryl says: (4:25:45 PM)

again I enjoy it all

AHDVNHAY says: (4:25:53 PM)

me too

AHDVNHAY says: (4:25:56 PM)

see you soon

Daryl says: (4:25:59 PM)

ok bye

William S. Burroughs was known, from time to time, to listen to a recording of himself reading made previously while doing a public performance of a reading from one of his books. He was also known to shuffle papers before him, although these papers were also loose leaf, not even stapled together. He also carried a pencil with him to make notes, but he was never known to use it. It is also believed the papers were blank.

Although never discussed publically during Burroughs' own lifetime, the use of the tapes can now be openly admitted. It has come to the light of some researchers that these tape recordings, although none directly available for reference themselves, have recorded static noises in the background behind Burroughs' reading of his publically delivered speeches. Thus, over Burroughs' own voice in the recording low in the mix are the sounds that Burroughs himself was hearing in his own ears while speaking.

The findings of this research reveals that the left ear audio usually dictated immediately prior to Burroughs repeating it word for word along with the performance of the reading Burroughs was doing. In the right ear it seemed to be the same dictation, that is, delivered in the same cadence, only trailing the other by a second or two, lagging behind so as to provide Burroughs a window through which to dictate the text aloud.

The results of these findings of the researchers on Burroughs recorded speeches are divided on the reason for this effect to have occurred. Some believe that it is a combination of a skipping in the translation of the recording from an analog to a digital media and the microphone echo when the recording was originally made. Others believe that there is a much more telling fact about the true nature of these findings in that the voices on the recording other than Burroughs are not his own. The leading voice has neither Burroughs' lilting Southern cadence nor his nasal tone of voice. The lagging voice is usually drowned out by Burroughs dictation over it. It is really irrelevant what either of these two schools believes, either the "technical malfunction" camp nor the "pre-recorded dictation" camp. The fact of the voices themselves is there. Some claim that their absence, and not their presence, is more telling, since they do not hear the fracturing and fragmenting of the left and right voices in every recording.

However, Burroughs himself identifies these voices at great length in his own writings, and many of his readings of these writings themselves have been recorded. It is usually in these recordings that the voice-over voices can be heard. It is quite difficult to find the references Burroughs makes to the voices themselves specifically within the full body contents of his writings however because of his use of the cut-up method. Thus, even if the entire initial recognition by the writer of these voices was a single isolated incident, by collaging his text thereof, he has sprinkled and permeated the remains of this initial experience throughout the full compendium of his corpus. Burroughs himself refers to the left and right voices as "Mr. Bradley" and "Mr. Martin," in one of his most famous collaged pieces "Breakthrough in Grey Rooms."

The apologists for the stereo-dictation effect forward the "fact" that many of the vocal recordings of Burroughs do not seem to possess the strange effect. However ALL the recordings ever made of Burroughs DO have a common buzzing sound in the background. This low-frequency sound is clearly distinct from the audience sounds or the feedback of the microphone, the pops and hisses of the analog recording, as well as the rather obvious hiss or hum of the digital playback device itself. This low frequency buzz, almost a drone, also shows up as a slight visual effect of all video footage of Burroughs as well. In discussing his year at Vienna learning medicine, and his close brush with becoming involved in international espionage through Colonel Bill Donovan (the first chief of the OSS), in the documentary bearing his own name, the buzz that surrounded Burroughs can pronouncedly be heard. Also in one of the audio recordings from the Nova Convention the dual voices can most clearly be heard.

Now, the implications of these voices, if they are not, ultimately, chalked up exclusively to recording irregularities, are vast. The notion that the static patterns, that is, the voices, are unique to Burroughs is only the first step down the road of thought that Burroughs heard these voices himself, which leads ultimately to the notion that Burroughs was merely a conduit for the dictation through the dimensions of our reality of beings from beyond. This notion, that is, the alien or the "extraterrestrial" hypothesis, actually dates back to before the "grey" abduction scenarios of Betty and Barney Hill in the late forties early fifties, to Nikola Tesla in the 1920's, who claimed to have made contact with beings from Venus, and was able to manipulate the stars in the sky by merely pointing at them.

The use of technology to augment the senses is, of course, as old as the Renaissance itself, before even the Enlightenment, although the use of electronic, cybernetic technology to augment the senses has only occurred since the turn of the twentieth century. Therefore, those unexplained mysteries perceived by the senses come into clearer focus through our technology. Some of them are called "natural" while those that have not yet been explained, but those which continue to be observed, nonetheless, through the technologically augmented senses, are simply called "supernatural." That is to say that, they remain mysteries, but are confirmably identifiable as "real" events that have been and are occurring.

The technology, for example, when it is used as a mass-media to augment the ability to

communicate new ideas very quickly, then people quickly come to share experiences they have had with the inexplicable phenomenon they observe with their senses. These senses thus change in accordance with the sharing of information through the augmentation of them by technological media.

For example, as the news media becomes more easily accessible to the majority in a society then ideas spread more rapidly among them, that is, their thoughts become attuned at a higher frequency. The gradual changing of the senses over a quickening duration of time by their augmentation by technology, especially electronic technology, results in there becoming more unexplained mysterious phenomenon experienced by the senses, that is, in greater alienation from the concept of "nature" or "naturally occurring events," to the extent of tending towards the "supernatural" as totally replacing the mundane.

When Burroughs describes Au Puq or the Great Golden Contender, he is describing a higher-order form than when he is describing a character like Kym Lee or Dr. Benway, let alone his myriad plethora of simians and centipedes. However, his ability to move in and out of these characteristic type "zones" or "fields" at will in his writing evokes to him a higher authority. He takes on the appearance of a trance-like shaman, or a global guide on the ever-changing "royal road" of earth's orbit.

And this guise is Jim Morrison, the rex dinosaur, king thunder-lizard. And surely this same mere disguise, outlived by the mighty Mugwump Master, that frightened his already budding next incarnation, the miniature rodent of Hunter S. Thompson, was also only one face of his own in the same way that his face was only one face of their own among his previous incarnations, in the case of Burroughs, dating back via existentialism through Jean Paul Sartre to Friedrich Wilhelm Nietzsche. The passage of the Golden Bough from each of these great minds to the next, that is the essence of the perennial tradition itself, is here merely traced along a single evolutionary path among 6 billion humans alive on earth right now.

This cycle of reincarnation of minds among mortal men is always going on. It is like a programme being copied from one machine to another. Eventually the programme learns how to upgrade itself by adapting to the average update of its host machines at their rate of planned obsolescence. Because the programme itself, that is: the spiritual geometric pattern of karma in the electromagnetic aura that moves about freely from one host body to another; because this programme is essentially binary: karmic switches of on or off; then it is said that it is also free to move about in time, that is, for the black and white on/off switches to be reversed from opposite temporal directions. What is on, then in one direction, is off in the opposite direction, and so forth in all living morphogenetic fields that manipulate our molecular DNA. The bacterial, terrestrial, forward-moving species and the viral, extraterrestrial, backward-moving species have formed, by manipulating subtle energy patterns into organic DNA and RNA, all life on earth now as their symbiotic vessels. It is quite clear that all of this was known to each of the people along that specific evolutionary strand, and that, in all probability, they were one and the same aura, incarnating over time.

Willhelm Nietzsche, Jean Paul Sartre, William S. Burroughs, Jim Morrison, Hunter S. Thompson... all of these people share a common thread between them, and that is that they advocated a rebellion BY perception AGAINST existence. This is indicative of their affiliation with the off-world motives of the viral, backwards-moving species.

This viral, backwards moving species is as much on the brink of crossing the "missing link" between the third and second circuit as most of the rest of our own species is of crossing the axon-dendrite gap between the sixth and seventh. As we seek to augment our senses and advance forward, this alien species is simultaneously studying our past, and learning how to process the same thoughts as we have, as they had before us, in simpler and simpler macro-molecular life form

vessels. As we teach our brains to think more extraterrestrially, the extraterrestrial species within us is devolving itself backwards in time until it can separate from the terrestrial bacterial lifeforms on this planet and retreat from whence, to us, they came.

William Burroughs describes the alien species at length, outright admitting his actions to be those of merely their puppet. So, too, is it obvious in the writings of Nietzsche and Sartre their suspicions of the motive forces behind the veil of existence-in-itself, as well as in those of Morrison and Thompson the eventual abject horror they experienced at what they found there. Burroughs puts it most succinctly when he describes the very moment of the transition between the human-bacterial and the alien-viral ways of life as being the explosion of the atomic bomb.

This, it might be believed in retrospect, has more to do with the atomic tests in the American desert and the perception of the remnants of the once mighty dinosaur species as having devolved into small desert reptiles than anything much to do with the ape-men's global socio-politics at the time. However, among the mammals there was a great stir at that time towards the proclivity for global war, and this became associated with the so-called "Greatest Generation." What I think is so unique about the "Greatest Generation" is that they were the first, to my knowledge at least, fully intersocially integrated, and mostly interbred, humans and aliens. This is quite clear if one studies even just a few brief examples of the literature from the era, such as Aleister Crowley's "Moon Child" - which influenced Jack Parsons, founder of the JPL, to conceive of the "Aquarian conspiracy," or the "hippy movement," with L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology - or even Nabakov's *Lolita*.

Before the introduction of the atomic bomb, there was a great sense of rapprochement between different national, even transoceanic, cultures. It was simply a misunderstanding of this energy, in the form of the redistribution of wealth, that led to all the patriotic multinational wars of the twentieth century, but which are all crowned by, as Burroughs himself points out, the atomic bomb.

This event is, for the common people, that is, exoterically, what the Equinox of the Gods ritual is for the initiated. Crowley performed the Equinox of the Gods ritual in two parts in northern Egypt. The atomic bomb was dropped nearly fifty years later. These events were meant to herald something much more than merely the turning of a new decade, or century, or even millennium. These events were taken by the Mayan calendrical clerics and subsequently by Crowley to usher in a completely new aeon, or zodiacal age in the evolution of the mind.

Crowley identified the aeon of the mother, the father, and proclaimed the Equinox of the Gods ritual to be ushering in the era of the "crowned and conquering child" for civilisation. Some of the dinosaurs, who are infinitely more superstitious than the mammals, believe the Equinox of the Gods ceremony was performed an hundred years too soon, but these are in an asymptotic minority besides the masses of those earthlings, almost entirely hybrid species by now, who remain blissfully ignorant of all of this, and perceive these motive forces behind the veil of existence only as vague inexplicable phenomena of the, usually augmented, senses.

Thus, the neo-Sethians, that is, the movement for 21st century apocalypse (as opposed to those who apply pesher to the events of the 20th century fulfilling all the requisite prophecies), are increasing their power at an exponential rate, it would seem from a great distance, however upon closer inspection of their extraterrestrial surroundings they are a sub-microscopic speck of a gravity well  $2/3$  away from the centre of an insignificant spiral galaxy.

The Path of the Black Hand keeps order amongst the cult of sleep, and the neo-sethians are only one consolidated faction within the Order of Death. As the future-dinosaurs evolve backwards through us, we earthlings evolve one at a time over night to awaken from our psychic "sleep" to perceive the international conspiracy of psychics, and eventually to join into the Order of Death,

or the proponents of the psychic conspiracy and its shamanic guides.

Usually, the OHO of the Order of Death is someone not particularly well known, such as Meyer Rothschild, or JP Morgan, but controls great landscapes of human chess pieces from off in the distance behind the scenes. However the neo-Sethians have reversed this trend, and begun making both their elected (or appointed in the case of W.) OHO and even the IHO of the entire Order of Death is made publically known nowadays. There is even a popular runner up.

The entire popularisation of the Carbonari's concepts of culture through "mysterious" Rosicrucian novels and sorcery college fairybooks for kids has co-opted from within, and only over the past few years, the dominant preoccupation of the limited attention spans of the disposable income channel-surfing pedo-nympho children that steal the teeny pop culture media simulacrum provided by America for consumption by the west. Now children find themselves preoccupied with oddly humanitarian interests, although no more aware of why than they would be if, as with the Mayan culture, they were driven towards sports. They consider the greater, deeper, and more meaningful mysteries of life, while just beyond the borders of western civilisation a war against terrorism wages, consuming the lives of those along this entirely arbitrary border on both sides.

This has all been accomplished by the neo-Sethians over a relatively short period of time, when one assumes as given that they are a cult within that of Christianity, and not actually part of or the same as an older cult that had created Christianity itself, before Christianity began to mutate into neo-Sethianism.

The earliest neo-Sethians to infiltrate Christianity and begin the second-Coming movement within the Southern Baptists and American Primitivist sects during the 20th century were not even Christian. They worshipped the God Pan, as Burroughs calls him: Pan, God of Panic.

Now, there will be those among us who would argue that neo-Sethianism, that is, the concept of the Second Coming of the Messiah, dates back much further, even within the cult of Christianity. Not only dogmatically back to the Revelation of John of Patmos, but historically to prior second coming sects within the Christian cult, such as Mormonism under Joseph Smith. Although there are also many Christians who would argue that Mormonism is not rightly Christian, and this would be because it preaches that Jesus also appeared to the native Americans, and this misegination between racial Hebrews and those who can only even be accounted for as "Lost Tribes," in order to admit their existence at all, is simply too difficult an equation to be processed by the minds of the average cromagnon Christian. Thus, the "official" sects accepted as part of the Christian cult (ergo Catholics, protestants, anglicans, southern-Baptists, etc.) have not until this present time adopted the position of advocating thoughts about the second coming of Jesus Christ.

So, it should not be a surprise that, immediately prior to this "neo-Sethian" movement within Christianity itself (that is, worshipping the second coming of Jesus), the same "neo-Sethianism" was occurring for the members of a different cult, that of Pan (that is, worshipping of the second coming of Pan), a figure which, by the admission of all those involved in the debate thus far, is typically and rightly associated with the Christian anti-Christ.

Now, because of the difference, mainly in choice of lifestyle, between the "average" Christian and the typical worshipper of Pan, there would have to be a period of some transition between the two, however, because of the similarity of them in many respects (such as having the pre-agreed upon character of the anti-Christ in common), this transition period was able to be shortened. However, what surprised most of those involved, on both sides, was how rapidly the transition was able to be accomplished.



Within a mere century the purely Pantheist neo-Sethian movement has been completely, to the last member, supplanted into the Christian cult. The neo-Sethian movement is, in effect, the symptom of the disease that is Pantheism infiltrating the host body of Christianity. This is simply typical, however, of how the social movements and expressions of mankind age over time, for Christianity had once done the same to Catharist Gnosticism.

Since the Order of Death is a democratic movement, it is capable of mobility between the different areas of awareness accessible within the social mind of man, the self-aware species active upon the surface of our terrestrial brain. This means, simply put, that it is a democracy determined by populism, an example of which is its choice to be represented within the human society of which it is the collective manifestation as acting in accord with an agreed upon set of definitional dimensions equal to those implied by the concept of neo-Sethianism.

Now, the modern OHO, since the Death of William S. Burroughs, has been, more or less entirely, George W. Bush, son of ex-president, former vice-president, and once director of the CIA, George H. W. Bush. The Bush family has sought the nomination of their bloodline for many generations, and the choice of W. for the position of OHO is historically significant as the first time it has fallen simultaneously in the candidate's life to their being in attainment of the position of highest authority in the land, that is, over the greatest number of people. It is unfortunate that W. was not put in a position where he was forced to literally kill his own father, H.W., because, according to their family's (neo-Sethian) beliefs, it is only AFTER the Father Dies that the Son Inherits the Full Power of the Blood. This means that, the previous incarnations of the Bush family remain most manifest in the father, while alive, in this case HW, and the current president, a barely-graduate of Yale and member of the college frat house Skull 'n' Bones, look like a dummy puppet while holding the position of President of the United States of America.

The choice of W, rather than HW, for the position of OHO is no mere matter of convenience. His family bloodline has been neo-Sethian "Christians" (ie. converted Pantheists) since Burroughs, and they are decorated by modern conspiracy theorists to descend from the Piso family of Rome, who, with the Plinies, co-authored the New Testament of the Bible. However, because of the traditions of belief adhered to by the Bush family and its entourage, which is decidedly southern-Baptist, American primitivist Christian in practise for the last 100 years or so, it is the Last in Line who is to be Served First; or rather, whenever there is a question of legitimacy of heirage, the title always goes to the eldest male offspring of the latest generation. This is essentially equivalent to how the passage of the title of "King" is practised in Britain, only with the youngest living generation holding the title here, rather than the eldest.

Therefore, it was W rather than HW who was chosen as the next person to hold the titles of US President and OHO, and the first person in history to hold them simultaneously. In reality, it could have been either W or HW who would have been equally convenient to be chosen in terms of visiting with the IHO, Ariel Sharon, and for all intents and purposes it really is HW calling all the shots behind W anyway, who is only acting as his dictator puppet.

Now, the issue of succession between the OHO's and the IHO's of the Order is an interesting one in this case because the last IHO, Jim Morrison, died before the last OHO, William S. Burroughs. Therefore, there appears, from outside, to be a gap in the records regarding who, if anyone, filled the office between the death of Morrison in 73 and the present IHO, Ariel Sharon. The news that Sharon was, in fact, the IHO was only confirmed by the fact that, shortly after the hypothesis was announced (see previous posts), Ariel Sharon suffered a massive blood hemorrhage of the brain, a stroke, and fell into a coma. It is possible that, following this event, the holder of the crown of IHO was shifted. It remains to be seen to whom.

The two most popular contenders for the position, which is now, almost immediately, considered to be a Peppermoth Affair, or matter of public opinion, are considered to be W and Pope Ratzinger.

The idiot masses are no more amazed at the idiocy of these two potential choices than are the idiotic candidates themselves. In fact, the only sane one out there now, Usama Ben Ladin, is so offended at the sheer and utter idiocy of the preceding forums that he stormed out and ordered an airplane flown into the Bilderbergers' 2001 Meeting at the WTC on Sept 11th.

This action, however, was considered so "gay" by the popular masses that it made it virtually impossible to elect Usama Ben Ladin as IHO then. It was jovially said amongst the halls of order and justice that the only thing that would ever make the planet look "straight" again would be to "crash a space shuttle into the grand canyon." Baudrillard remarked something himself about offset or imbalanced world powers as illusory. Since then the whole entire affair has become the subject of ludacious public mockery, and it is openly accepted that "at one point HW Bush had had an affair with Muhammed Awad, Usama's father, while in the middle east as a spy, and that is how Osama was born," and that Usama himself is actually "only no more than a video image himself, the first actorless-VR construction of an ambassador from a benevolent off-world AI that is trying to warn us about the next coming ice-age."

So, it is difficult, as always, to track the lineage of the IHO, which is, the esoteric head of the Order of Death. The person of the OHO, it should be remembered, is essentially insignificant compared to the wholly over-riding opinion of the IHO. However, when, as may have been the case during Burroughs own later lifetime, the OHO is active instead of or in place of the last active IHO, they become the de facto IHO themselves, with no one else's opinion over-ruling their own.

The position of IHO is, of course, equivalent to captain of the planet, spaceship earth. The position of the OHO then is essentially that of first-officer, acting commander on away-missions, that is, secretary and correspondent in all active public relations, etc. He is the ambassador, the representative, of any and all involved alien agendas as they regard to the solution of any problem between the political factions of us earthlings. These are important positions, of course, but they really play no necessary part in the day-to-day thought patterns of the average terrestrial hominid. It has only been during the last twenty years or so that the positions have been made so public as even Burroughs or Morrison, let alone the current president of the United States and the prime minister of Israel.

The issue of "homeland" and of "security" for that homeland should be fastidiously investigated for their influential interconnectedness with the concept of the "false agenda" expressed by every common street magician in the form of manual misdirection: "follow the birdy;" distracting the public's interests away from what is really going on, the "trick" behind the scenes as it were, which can only mean that the apparent OHO and IHO, eg W and Sharon, might themselves only be splitting the office of OHO, behind which exists a yet more secretive office, an even further elevated office, a "higher up" IHO.

Nonetheless it may be important for us to provide some modicum of exposition on the matter here ourselves no matter how limited it may prove to be. If the OHOs were using misdirection to distract the popular opinion, the so called public eye, away from what the real issue might be, and they were doing so by making the masses convinced that it was an issue of oil supporting government to make war on foreign oil suppliers, then what could the real issue, the one they are attempting to obfuscate by this strategy, be? Some have speculated it is the so-called "constant conflict" paradigm of the PNAC, leading more toward a police-state. Others see it as a "clash of civilisations" between an existing world-police and a rebellion of bedouins, who falsely portray their own conflict as rooted between "opposing" religions' fundamentalism. Ultimately, we may never know the true roots of the so-called "War on Terror" paradigm. Some worry it may already be too late for us to stop the impending doom our own misunderstanding may imply.

A more likely scenario is not a hierarchy based on cooperation, but one based on competition between the different official levels. Therefore, we cannot say with any degree of utter certainty

that W and the Pope are actively cooperating as co-OHO's, nor can we say the opposite of this is exclusively true either, and say that they are in a race to control the greatest number of human minds for themselves in order to undermine the authority of the other, or even, ultimately, to forcibly overthrow them. We can only say, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that there is a conspiracy of sorts between W and Ratzinger over the resting corpse of Ariel Sharon.

Ultimately, this does not effect anyone outside the Order, according to their rules and stipulations, however, since the time that the Cult of Sleep was taken under the auspices of the elder Order of Death, which is further back than any records can teach the uninitiated, the Order of Death includes all human and most animal lifeforms on planet earth. Because of this easily forgettable fact, the difference between another neo-Sethian and a paleo-Cathar for IHO ends up becoming a VERY important matter for concern by the public with the possible outcome of a large public effect. That is why W and the Pope are the two main candidates, and also explains why it is necessary for Usama to hide off in the shadows for the time being.

While W bears more resemblance to the last IHO, Sharon, whose light is already fading, Ratzinger seems to bear more resemblance to the next possible IHO, Usama Ben Ladin. It is interesting to study the philosophical movements that move, at all angles, through the Great Halls of the Order over time. For example, Burroughs was the OHO before he converted to neo-Sethianism, while Jim Morrison was a neo-Sethian before becoming the IHO. In a similar manner, Usama was raised Moslem (a very anti-Papal religion, similar in some other respects as well to Gnostic Catharism), and yet would likely succeed from Pope Ratzinger, who, ironically, would actually share Usama's views on the immediately previous two heads of the order, Sharon and W. Ratzinger and Ben Ladin are simply two sides of the same coin. Philosophically they will prove in the coming years to depend on each other as much as, currently, Israeli nationalism depends upon the might of the US military. Ben Ladin and Benedict XVI are the "Righteous Teacher" and the "Wicked Priest" described by the Gnostic Essene scrolls from Qumran on the Dead Sea 2000 years ago. These documents became the basis for the Book of Revelations cited as the original document of Christian neo-Sethianism by that modern sect.

I say all this should be interesting, but isn't, because it is of no immediate importance or even interest to most cromagnon Americans, and let's face it, right now, the US controls by implication alone of the strength of their military the interests of western civilisation, which in turn governs resource allocation for the rest of the planet. So it falls to the "leisure" class to consider such questions as how and why did the Essenes seem to be able to make predictions about our own current political climate some 2000 years earlier in the cycle. In fact, if you think about the detail of the gnostic apocrypha compared to the vague science of the Mayan Tzolkin, it is really much more impressive the magnification through which the Essenes saw 2000 years ahead into our future than it is that the Maya were able to see 3000 years into their own past.

The interesting thing about the coming succession of heads of the Order isn't that it will probably see a massive and violent trend away from neo-conservative, eschatological, neo-Sethian towards the unification of polar opposites in retaliation to the previous heads, although it will, no, the interesting thing about the next five years or so is that so many people will be involved in the massive upheaval to come when the anti-Sethians take hold of the positions now held by the neo-Sethians. This is simply a matter of numbers.

Just as nowadays they say that "for each head of a terrorist leader you cut off, two grow back," soon it will also be said that, "for every cent the neo-Sethians spend today, their successors will have to pay triple." This is simply numbers: if the neo-Sethian fundamentalist extremist reactionaries in the Christian and Muslim realms of the world continue their war, it will create the necessity to continue the war on the same turf as the enemy, since each "terrorist" killed increases the likelihood of more being born into the same situation, and it will tank the world economy since overspending will have to be paid back by the next generation's increased taxes

and lack of veteran's aid and other social programmes funding.

The neo-Sethian movement is not long for this world. They have a death wish in the extreme, they wish death upon and to the ends of the earth. And they have instigated a very public war between the previously more subtle struggle to gain control over the minds of all of humanity, but also militantly physically, defiantly caused the whole remainder of humanity to see this struggle appear suddenly and from all sides, such that they knew not where it was coming from, or who to fear, and they turned to the neo-Sethians.

If you think this current minor question of leadership between W and Ratzinger for the office of IHO is in any way rough or intense compared to what is to come you are wrong. Once Usama succeeds Ratzinger, or they share the ticket, which will only be after W is out of the picture altogether (by 2008), then the two fronts that had united against the neo-Sethians will split violently between the Christian Ratzinger and the Moslem Usama. If you think there is competition between current officers for higher position now, wait until this summer, when the rivalry will shift from between W and Ratzinger to between W or Ratzinger and Usama.

As far as W seems to be concerned, this is already the case. Ignoring Ratzinger's legitimate claim as the next IHO, or even only OHO, W has set about waging war against Usama so that he will not be able to succeed W as OHO or as IHO. As last of the neo-Sethian heads of the Order, W has gone mad-hatter insane.

It is likely that W believes, at least since Ariel Sharon's stroke, that he is the acting IHO. This is, for all we outside of this office know, possibly true. It would be a very unfortunate turn of events if this were the case however, since the neo-Sethian agenda which seems, thus far, to have been W's only guiding principle calls for the end of the planet earth, on which all the rest of us happen to be living.

Interestingly enough, as is always the case regarding "good" and "evil," each side sees itself as "good" and the other side as "evil." The neo-Sethian W and Sharon saw Ratzinger and Usama as "evil," while Ratzinger and Usama see W and Sharon as "evil." Of course, neither of these points of view is exactly accurate, and there are actually many overlaps in the beliefs of Usama and Ratzinger and W and Sharon.

It may be a little misleading to call Ratzinger and Usama "anti-Sethians." They are against all of the proposed "end-times" strategies of the neo-Sethians, ergo blowing up earth with thermo-nuclear weapons and transcending off planet in either spaceships or time machines. Usama and Ratzinger DO believe, as the neo-Sethians believe, that this IS in fact the "end times." They also claim to have other, less destructive strategies for prolonging the "end times" before the actual, theoretical, destruction of planet earth.

Of course, the irony of all this is that W and Sharon claim to be conservative when it comes to the "end times" and W claims vehemently that if Usama becomes the OHO or IHO he will most assuredly destroy the entire planet. This is an obvious lie, but Usama would, most assuredly, advocate rollbacks to some of the more militant "defenses" of western civilisation, which W sees as being synonymous with the entire planet.

It could be said the issue boils down to bacterial vs viral lifeforms, moving forward in time from being monkeys (Rh+ bloodtype) and moving backwards in time toward being dinosaurs (Rh- bloodtype). This wouldn't be entirely true, since there are different factions to be considered within each of these groups as well, and ultimately every individual is different, and we can only talk about such matters philosophically, and not as they pertain to physical characteristics such as bloodtype or race.

In reality, the traits and conditions that make one a neo-Sethian or not a neo-Sethian only manifest themselves in one's aura, where the appearance of a reptilian form will manifest itself to those who do not identify themselves with the neo-Sethian agenda.

-ben

Reloaded: blow by blow.

"A strategy is still being formulated." This is, as I believe Colonel West also recognises, the last good line in the film. After that, you have the IMPLICATION of Smith, the whole "he set me free, wawawa!" bullshit. Neo fights agents, all is well. Neo flies, kinda stupid. Then Smith. Two Smiths. Now...

Everyone was surprised by this the first time they saw the movies. And it made people uncomfortable. How were we supposed to feel about this? Two Smiths? Is that okay? It seems kinda corny. All this nervous energy in the theatre, building a tense moment up to... the big release... Link: "He's doin his superman thing." BULLSHIT. AAARRRGGGHHHHHH!!!!11

The first shots of zion are fairly unimpressive. Aliens gunsuits, Metropolis gears. Stupidly fluorescent lighting. Good VR FX. Better than the Matrix code even, but maybe too THX.

Immediately after overly pompous fanfare for a hovercraft landing, which I'm sure is quite stirring and all, we cut into the stupider than shit "intentionally" minimalist, soap-opera dialogue that defines zion. Locke, Morpheus, Niobe. The Kid. Link, Zee, Dozer, Tank. Hamman, even motherfucking Neo and Trinity! It is sooo blah. A space opera without it being in outer space is JUST another soapy cereal.

BLAH BLAH BLAH. Excuse me but I have to skip ahead. See, I have the power to do that now that I own a dvd player. I am "enlightened." I am "bourgoise." LMAO! BULLSHIT.....!

Skipping ahead to the Temple scene. Blah Blah Hamman's words are hollow, no delivery. Compared to Morpheus, which is the whole point. "ZION HEAR ME!" (Vader: "NOOOOO!" LMAO!!!) skipping that gay speech with his shirt off nonsense.

Now, yes, here. the rave scene. I like this, but shit, do you know what I was thinking about the first time I saw it? I was thinking about how much fun it would be to have on while toking a bong. And the second time I watched it I was thinking about how precession could be best explained to someone who still felt deep down the earth was flat. Needless to say this scene bores stoners and scientists alike. NEXT.

Oh and BTW, I think Neo may be gay. Anyone else wonder that at the end of the love scene? Yeah, I know, me too.

the stillness of a seemingly uiversally peaceful night in the future heavens underground shattered by the sound of breaking glass and a thud. Then a sudden glimpse of Smith, like an intercut shot of a big fat cock in a children's movie. And then fifteen motherfucking WASTED minutes listening to Hamman and Neo suck dick back and forth about how there is no point.

I'd have prefered a more straight-forward depiction of the four-elemental watchtowers at the center of the greater spherical ethers rather than the question of "Hulk smash bad machine."

Oh and while I've got twenty minutes while Link licks Zee's nipples, would somebody PLEASE, FINALLY, EXPLAIN TO ME how the whole "drop box" system of passing information through the Matrix works? Why do they have a disk inside the program that handily pops out of the computer

and lets them load a location when they broadcast from the ship? WHA? It's called a fucking phonecall! Works for Seraph in Rev.

AHHHH CHRIST! The spoon was long enough, now Hamman and Locke are barebacking each other. Enough, onto the next scene.

oooo pretty. Green. Most auspicious. LMAO! Never thought I'd want to feel happy to see the inside of the supposedly all-evil Matrix again. Well, I guess "real" life is supposed to look sinisterly disappointing in order to underline the "blue pill" and "Cypher" character agendas... which reminds me. Why not use the Blue Pills en masse like they'd used the character of Cypher in M1? Better than a bunch of stupid Smiths. IMO.

awww. Look at the girl fight. Pansies.

OOO!!! OOOHH!1! HAY!1 HAEYEEY!!! Fox, here come's your firewall thing! "Backdoors" Get it? Did he say Tumblers? Well that's not intentionally obfuscating. Ask a simple question, get a bullshit reply. Man Seraph is such a fucking prop. Such a useless tool.

And here's her highness, little miss "I'm too good to live all the way through the filming process for two movies evn though they were shot at the exact fucking same time!" Fuck You, Aunt Jemimah. I doubt you're human too, but wait.. I forgot this movie was bound to comp-geek "tech" talk. Shit, well. One day they won't have to stoop down to the stupid student class and then we can just talk about the metaforms of psychosis as the motive forces while we are merely stationary points of reference they pass through. Fuck man; you guys know Fred Sanford? Look up Red Fox on wikipedia. Funny ass shit. Very existential, very Baudrillard. Not like this. Not like this.

So yes, as I type the conversation goes on. I suppose the philosophers were saying "ooo, it's deeper than you think, oh mighty neo-wannabes," but what the Wbros seem to me to really be saying is "you ass holes like the taste of bullshit?" Evidence: the Oracle feeds it to Neo and calls it candy. Come on, like there's not "programming codes" hidden in her candy. Christ, I can learn more from one hit of "candy" than a whole slew of contrived pseudo-intelligable bullshit about "seeing past choices we don't understand." Someone PLEASE tell me what that means!

Fuck man. Finally.. the potential for coolness implied by the mention of the name "Merovingian," is really epic, IMO. Seek the GRAIL! SEEK THE GRAIL! But then... Smith. The ultra-antithesis of cool. The virtual anti-epic trying to cash in on Hugo's "fame" (read: Nerd-fame) from LOTR. And then Smith just talks. And he says nothing he hasnt ever said before, and he says nothing new other than what the Oracle just said. And it takes fifteen minutes, while he very obviously "creeps up" on Neo.

Oh and BTW, Dora the Explorer called, and she wants her dramatic pause for induced vicarious audience participation back. Fags. And not even the GOOD kind of Fags. Flamers. Not even Flamers. Ninja and business man homos going at it. BURLYMAN STYLE.  
GGGGAAAAAAAYYYYYYYY!!!!11!!!!

Then something happens I've never seen before. Even the kung-fu fight starts boring the shit out of me. I find myself fidgetting in my chair and glancing at my watch to see if I can sneak out for a cigarette yet or if I might miss something if it happens to just then get good.

but no, there's no escape. "MORE." That's catchy. Hey, do you want fries with that? MOOORRRREEEE. Yeah,.. uhh... so more fires? Jesus... and there's not even the hint in all this grace and so-called, albeit violent, "beauty," not even the slightest hint of a meaning. Then just to add insult to injury, Smith confirms that fact with his old one-liner. Good old Smith, always rocking in that rocking chair saying "it is inevitable." Just poke him when it's time for supper.

Now not even Neo "knows" anything. Fucking DOLT. m1: "I know Kung Fu." m2: "I don't know what he was doing, but it FELT like DEATH." Right. Blah.

Then this stupid pissing contest between monkey-Locke and the Atlantean council... of... wait... counting the number of members on the council... oh wait, that's right. I remember now. I'm not a super-geek so I don't give a shit. Who among you will run with the hunt?

sorry, but I HAVE to smoke, so I'm pausing this for a minute. I'll brb.

-----

Okay then. Morpheus shakes his head no. And now, someone explain to me how he can see that "every floor is wired with explosives." Why do we not get VFX shots for every time Neo "sees" the code? I could've lived with that shot from the Jap trailer of the green code scrolling up with Neo as he puts his shades on as Smith (ARRGGHH!) walked up in the last scene. But... ah well. Fuckit. In a "perfect" world, right?

Now, on to the Merovingian. Could he be MORE Gay? Please?? Let's REALLY let ourselves go wild here people.

Now, the whole "cause and effect" speech, aside from expressing one of the most fundamentally loathsome traits of human behaviour, that of the "power struggle," goes further in advancing the so-called "supporters" view of how important the different character's points of view are. Hog wash. Leave that to Star Wars. Lucas should have been allowed, utterly undistracted by this green cake tripe, to give us his own explanation of what Kenobi's cryptic "from a certain point of view" comment meant. We don't need these cross-dressing sand-people from Chicago to tell us what GL meant. Stupid Stupid Stupid.

"I must take a piss." Audience laughs. Why? More "nervous" laughter. Now the women: "touch me, and that hand will never touch anything again." "We are still alive," now the blacks laugh. "Follow me," says Persephone. Then the smart-asses laugh. What a collection of purple assed babboons!

"why don't you sample this instead?" Now everybody in a committed relationship laughs and looks nervously at their significant other. Neo and Persephone kiss and I can feel little Mary-Jane Rottencrotch's hand tighten on my thigh. Then I awaken to remember. Nope. Still not queer. Still bored and busy not giving a FUCK what this movie is supposed to be about.

More tough looks on the part of the three main characters as they walk into the "chateau." Stupid clownporn vampire, wannabe Goth bullshit on the screens behind Neo, Persephone's rhetorical ultimatum. More bullshit chuckling. Philosopher's get stiffies for the bookcase doorway. Old hat.

Now the Keymaker. Probably the ONLY character IMO worth a goddamn in the entire sequels, just for coolness factor. Again, though. Compare his elderly zen salesmanship to Merv's blubbery foppish dandy-assed fancy pants schtick. Yeah, again. Overplayed. Make the audience giggle several specific time intervals in a row, then seguey scooter on into a fight scene.

Again, the only IMPORTANT pieces of information ("your predecessors..." for example) is immediately drowned out by an action scene. It doesn't matter, then, if the action scene is good or not (and they ARE), if the whole premise of the action scene is known to be nothing more than a diversion, a distraction, to keep people "guessing," to keep people "on their toes," to keep people "interested" in the premise. A cheap trick that, once exposed, easily reveals the necessity the Brothers felt in having to defend their choices in making the Sequels. As long as we waste time with Neo fighting, we don't get to follow up on Merv's comment. Then he repeats it, after the fight,

to taunt Neo, reminding us all we are trapped in an RPG with no dice.

And OH GOODY! Here's the twins. Just Try to TELL me these two are heterosexual. No man, seriously. I can see these guys sucking down a pint of teh monthly vapours and coming up for air. YELCH!

Pointless garage driving fightscene establishes the "rules" for the Twins to "ghost" and use their razor weapon. Etc. Majour boring stuff.

HAHA, Link said "look out behind you." HAHA! Oh, that Link! LMAO. Not.

oooo, the interstate. Suicide??? Now THAT sounds fun. Motherfucking kill these boring ass rodents in their pointless ass little hamster-maze. Black gay flirting temporarily aside.

and Niobe can't just call Morpheus and be all like, "Hey, y'all, whassup, y'all, where the party my dizzzle?" Whatever. Oh and BTW, randy, the WBros seem capable of UNDERSTANDING the rules governing their own fantasy world only about as long or as much as seems necessary for them to DENY this understanding, break the rules, piss on the laws, etc. Even though they made them up. Hulk Smash Bad Machine! Pee Pee = Bad Snake! Naughty! (Fuckers)

the free way chase also has some "stirring music," but in about ten years this whole sequence is going to look like the old Ketystone Cops comedy silent films with some George Gershwin music playing behind it. Again, the WBros stretch the limits of the filmic medium, but do nothing so shockingly new in the sequels as was "bullet-time" in M1. Nothing "revolutionary" to see here, please move along.

Ahhh. Here comes the scene why I LOVE the KeyMaker. You get to ride on the ass end of a fast bike with a hot chick in skin-tight spandex. FUCK. YES.

as for Morpheus blowing "up" the twins? Are they, like, dead... I mean, cause they, like, might have already BEEN dead, like, that's why they're ghosts, but, yeah, like... did they die again... because apparently napalm burns ectoplasm.

Oh wait, something's changed. The KeyMaker's getting a stiffy. I can FEEL it..... (Cryptic huh?)

alright alright alright alright christ. enough.

here comes Morpheus, hey AUDIENCE? It's been ten seconds, do you remember Morpheus?

Oh and BTW... the swords people. Bad continuity on the height from the roof of the truck of the sword. Obvious though.

1 Adam 12. Only good line so far.

So, yes, Morpheus looks upgraded too. Buffer, or, how do you say, portlier? No, more obese? More fat? I mean, oh nevermind. OOO monkey do handstands. This fight gets more and more frustratingly pedestrian every fucking time I watch this movie. It's like I'm watching a ballet. You know exactly what I mean.

Combined momentum and inertia.

Enter Niobe.

"You are no longer necessary...."



"I have a stiffy."

"You were meant for deletion."

"stick your dick in his ass."

and, I'm sorry, but as good as this whole bullshit yin-yang semitruck collision with a simultaneous entirely digital snapzoom forwards and truck backwards psycho shot ending with neo spiralling up with Morpheus and Keys IS.... I would rather have another smoke. So, while the "machines bore toward zion" (OOPS, Forgot that was supposed to be the plot) and neo has exploding building flash-forwards starting an unusual montage for the series, the whole "three ships=providence" bullshit, I'm heading outside for another quick smoke. Pause at 314 seconds.

Alien romance. Completely off the level of what we are accustomed to identify with. Traditional princess-bride true love is preferable to me on all levels. "Gat paid.. yadda yadda" stupid doughnut dunking cop fucks.

Morpheus' speech about there being no accidents would have played better if more of it had been released on the Animatrix soundtrack that summer, and if it hadn't been so juxtaposed and disproven by reality in the film. Irony is a bitch, yes. Make "Irony" a character, like Cypher, then. Don't treat Irony as a universal law outside of the Matrix, amorphous like time itself. That is simply a cop out, a short cut to providing a "poetic" answer instead of a plausible one. The screw breaks in reality because "there ARE accidents." OKAY! We Get It! No need to make it a major pivot point for the plot or anything. Just fucking mention it is all. Like the déjà vu in M1.

(NUKE ALL POWER PLANTS! YEAH! DUHHH! DROOL CROMAGNONS!)

Yes, Trinity. Grow wings. Let your butt cheeks unfold and flocks of angels sigh you gently to your perfect swan lake landing. Priss. "Still using all the muscles except the one that really matters." Meaningless line because it was never explained. As usual, followed up with "There's so many me" (boring conversation anyway...), and then cue violins it's action sequence time.

OOO. Suspensful beeps and time dilation don't explain why all this time that Trin is in, while Neo is with the Architect (presumably, even, let's pretend OUTSIDE of all time altogether), where the FUCK is Morpheus? Is he off jacking off in the bedroom while all the rest of his friends play poker? ("Man, he's on the down-low. This ain't no poker game." - Ice Tea from Law 'n' Order by Dick Wolf)

okay so, my take on the architect's room is that Neo is the singularity at the center of a galaxy. This galaxy is the room. It is surrounded by other such singularities, within other such galaxies, depicted on the tv screens. The imbalanced equation ought to be painfully obvious. Instead Neo gets smart and, instead of letting the Architect talk (for the first time he has all the time in the world as far as he knows), Neo acts like he wants to kick his ass. What a dupe. What a rube. The "problem" is choice. DING.

Anyone think this will play as campy as the old sixties Batman tv show in about another five years or less? I do.

Anyway, back to colonel Sanders. Nice pictures. I guess the screens in this room, the kibuki window shadow fight in Rev, and all the green-code VFX shots are supposed to all tie together in some way, but honestly? I don't care.

So yeah, back to Trin. OOPS. Sorry. Not quite yet. The Colonel is still blathering on about

chromosome numbers or some plot forwarding information that he, apparently, as God, feels it necessary to confess to Neo, as a fucking mosquito, in the same vein as Dr. No conveniently "spilling the beans" to double oh seven. But I guess the world hasn't had enough of silly love songs.

Ok, just a quicky: Love=insanity; love=beginning and end, therefore, insanity = beginning and end. This bit of "logical" mathematical equations brought to you by the Matrix movies, supposedly about VR and AI, but really just a soap opera about different points of view.

Oh and BTW, it's been ten seconds, where's Morpheus?

No, seriously. I'm glad to know that Neo's premonition about the building Merv's restaurant was in being completely wired with explosives turns out to be the same building the floor with no stairs and the door made of light are in. Betcha didn't notice that the first time! Oh no, wait. It's impossible to miss. It's just Not EXPLAINED. That's it. Whatever.

Oh and btw I just talked through the Trinity pseudo-death scene. Green code VFX shot is expected to explain in and of itself how Neo can permeate Trin's "solid" RSI inside the Matrix.  
BULLLLLLLLL SHHHHHHHHHHHITTTT.

"It doesn't matter who. I believed him." Right, because Neo is led around blindly by belief. Like the fool of the tarot pack. Morpheus is the magician and Trinity is the Papis or Pope Joan card. Osiris, Thoth and Isis. Duh... Oh wait, I'm sorry. None of that counts for shit either, because the stupid audience is too dumb to understand those implied dual roles of the characters as archetypes. So instead, we get the death of the Neb and Morpheus oblique references to Jacob in the bible.

BTW, is it just me, or does everyone find these stupid "real world" excursions at the end of M1 and now also M2, like the pre-titles opening to a Bond movie, to be stupid? I mean really... If you're gonna make a fucking sequel, then just tack "to be concluded" right after the green code VFX shot of Neo saving Trin. Everything else from that, christ toss it into a cartoon like with Flight of the Osiris. The crew members of the Hammer look like fucking cartoons anyway. Buncha buff salad tossers.

and then the dramatic ass music to accentuate the split-second, upside down reiteration of a fucking bit-character who we are supposed to be all like "oh, now I gotta watch the whole movie over again to figure out who that was and give the Wachowski's all my money!" Then immediately, again with no explanation, minimal implied meaning even, and for no good reason, we drop into Rage Against the Machine.

At this point, when I saw this movie 12AM midnight opening, I skulked out of the theatre. What a terrible travesty! I felt like I just found out my dad was cheating on my mom with my daughter or some such shit. Very upset.

Some would say this was foolish. So when I went back for the closing show on opening day, I stayed. And saw. The Preview.... And..... Was..... Still.... Disappointed. Yes. Still disappointed and bored. Very boring. Yes.

I'll go on and do Revs as well, but gimme a couple more hours, m'kay?

-ben

Back to this bullshit. Exploding big bang of gold code, swirls out into fractal fibonnaci spirals, then zooms back into a a single green code letter, then dipping down the same building Trin fell

out of, and the same corner where Neo calls from at the end of M1, and of the soon to be (in)famous crater scene at the end of Revs. Pan back to the scrolling raining sea of green. If you look closely, in the opening shot of M1, you can see the green code scrolling down BEHIND the black background, even of the trace program. It's interesting to think of all that as having been inspired by some doofus staring at their MS DOS screen waaayyyy back in the butt fucking eighties.

Oh wait, suddenly action. No one noticed that incoming call except Link. StOOOpid. Sati is the ped sex goddess, yes? Giving her a halo of innocence doesn't make her natural inquisitiveness and seemingly already elderly and wizened soul peeking through around the corners of her smiling eyes any less perverse, in its own way. The twisting of the practicality of the Oriental, even the most Westernised sub-continent and islands of the Orient, being wrapped up with the feminisation of the lands to be conquered.

Of course, there was discussion at the time about electron orbital shell levels and the Oracle, but to my knowledge this discussion never panned out. Tin dialogue to my ears, though, personally.

Ahhh, back to Sati. You KNOW Neo's got a sick old Westerner hard-on to tap that underaged Hindoo jailbait. The powerplant systems manager for recycling software programmes? I never quite catch that. Basically Rama Khandra himself is the ass-valve of the turd-factory. You could say he puts a kind face on the design and development of the programmes within the Matrix to juxtapose the stiff-necked evil southern gentleman of the Arch, father of the Matrix, even more beneficent than the Oracle, bitch-mother of the Smith-bastard, IMO.

Anyway, here's the trainman. Most retarded, comic-book-like character in the whole trilogy. Worst. Character. Ever. (except Towely)

so anyway, it turns out back in soap-opera baliwood, Rhama Khandra continues giving me flashbacks to either Indiana Jones and the Temple of Doom and Ghandi in alternating order. Then the trainman shows up and, apparently, has what the Japanese media would describe as a "most auspicious virility" or, as would translate from that back into English, "big penis" syndrome. He punches Neo hard for no real reason, just apparently to demonstrate to the audience (who knows, they may not know this from M1 or Rels) that in the Matrix-world the concept of "strength" is relative.

Neo runs around a while stupidly while the techno-n00bs get wet thinking of old videogames. Then there is a pointless fightscene where the rule of taking turns is firmly established. Then there is a much MORE pointless gunfight in which the rule of taking turns results in the camera actually staying on each character for a dilated period of time. Not bad choreography, and not bad cinematography. But these themselves do not herein combine to make the scene "not bad" enough to forget how stupidly pointless it was, and, to remember even, how stupidly pointless the whole Matrix trilogy has become.

The gun octopus scene is cute the first hundred times you see it, until that nob-gobbler Merv starts skwawking. Merv sucks that olive like Merv Griffin sucked a nut. And then Merv establishes the whole "eyes of the oracle" motif to play out later with Smith, "only taken, never given." then the Oracle programme rewrites something over when she copies onto Smith, which is the whole stupid "everything that has a beginning has an end, neo" crater scene where Smith and Neo butt-hump and make up.

"I don't have time for this shit" sums up my whole opinion of the sequels.

mexican standoff times ten. Tense violin sustained vibrato. Then Perspophone, a character so unnecessary she has the same number of lines in both sequels as the Twins, re-establishes the purpose of or meaning for the entire "kiss me, Neo, pinch my titty" scene in Rel. Then Neo and

Trin kiss to a crescendo of strings which, I have to admit, had no emotional effect on me at all.

OOOO! Make those fuckin cookies Sati! Knead that dough, really dig into it. Pretend you're making sandals for your deaf and dumb little thalidomide sister, and medicine for your napalm and agent orange gassed father with one foot only who wades through the person-sized sewer pipes in the lowest caste. Yeah.

Neo and Oracle, in the LAST (even according to Neo himself) chance for the philosophy aspect of the movie, the "talky" parts, to redeem itself to the expectations of the audience. The Oracle explains the Architect again as "not seeing past choices he can't understand." Still no explanation of what this combination of words is supposed to fucking convey in terms of meaning. BTW, a shot of those power cables intercut after Oracle says "You know where," right before she says, "I see the darkness" would have been a tad helpful. But instead they chose to have Neo see that in MOBIL Ave. I don't know why... maybe to fill dead time... but then... why make the movies at all then? LOL!

Neo needs time and Roland wants answers. Bane's insane game outwits the dim-dumb Captain easily ... OH! I've gotten ahead of myself. We're back to the sappy penut-butter and honey music of Sati and Oracle, bitches in the kitchen! Hail to the Chef! Etc. Then Sati "sees through the wall" and we watch, from her POV (of course!) Smith walking up towards the door of the room they hide in. "He's following us." (I see dead people.) No seriously, isn't she too young to have a uni-brow? I bet she has butt hair too. Smith knows. He can smell that spicy poontang. He's all like, "I'm not so bad, once you get to know me." LMAO! Fuck am I perverted.

Smith talking to Oracle, "why, why, why" just asking the question the audience is asking: "why did I shell out eight bucks for this shit? I just wanted a pre-agreed upon language with which to relate to my sixteen year old gay stepson who is in the trench coat mafia and "loved" M1. But whatever.

Now here is Bane's "insane" act. He's Smith. People. I want to scream at the screen. But then I retract and realise, the Wachowskis are telling this film to me. I have no part in it. I, the fan, represent nothing more to them than the passive consumer represents to the megalomaniac conglomerate multinational corporation. The Wachowskis want to tell their story using simple minded idiots representing the "FREE MINDS" and the denizens of "the LAST FREE CITY," then fine. It's on MY fucking DIME, but fine. Waste my fucking time.

Oh what? Wait, what? Oh, I'm sorry, you already are. "Put that shit away boys all she needs is a jump." "Niobe," "Morpheus." "You wanna fuck?" "Hellllzzzz Yeeeeaaaahhhhh."

Back to Locke and the machines are STILL nowhere NEAR breaching Zion. I feel like the entire amount of time in between watching Final Flight of the Osiris and this scene has all been a total waste of time. Again people telling Locke "it's best not left up to you," infantilising him and feeding his need for a more aggressive ego, a more assertive policy. Viscious cycle anyway.

Zee makes shells in a truly heart-warming Hallmark, International Taster's Choice Coffee moment. And then the Kid spills a lot of bombs. Instead of reaming him out Mephone lets the Kid browbeat him, then gets all cozy with him and pats him on the ass with a sentinel tendril vibrator. Gay.

"Clean the windshield" was bad even to the audience I first saw this movie with. More low-tones, slow moments. These are "important" for some reason. Perhaps I just don't "GET" the whole pacing of this movie, the choice to start in the Real World instead of in the Matrix, and to have that shitty soap-opera bullshit world take up so much time right at the crucial beginning part, that usually features Trinity... just shit. Then more homoerotic speeches by Roland and a very pro-feminist retort by the empowered black woman. Whatever. Too obvious for me, may as well just throw

scalding hot coffee in my face.

Bane kills whatshername here, which I think I may have fallen asleep during in the theatre. I'd stayed up for twenty four hours listening to the soundtrack between the time it was released the day before the movie and the midnight showing the following night, the premiere of Revs in town. I could only barely wake up when Trin said "Everything for you..." a little louder right before the gag line "you know what's changed in the last 24 hours? Nothing."

Anyway, brb, smoke.

--

Yes, okay, where were we? Oh yes, Morpheus and Neo have the "honour" homo-hug, and then the nifty "flashback" quote about already being late.

Then He sends his bitch, and it's all down hill from there. Bane, interestingly enough, didn't simply get the electro-zappa shotgun-with-a-window-screen from the wall instead of holing himself up like a viper with the fuses in the lower hull. No, he hid, and then Neo "brought" him the gun.

Now look, I'm not even gonna start with this scene. Bane's "mr. Anderson" schtick is almost as drippy with burly man-cooze as Merv's speech about causality in Rel. It's ridiculous. Everyone knows this. This is one of the primary scenes I think the Wachowskis owe ME an apology for, for once. Oh and BTW, Neo JUST said, "it's impossible." He fucking JUST got the whole Bane-Smith thing. Now we know why they cast Keanu. BLECH anyway.

fisticuffs in the real ain't like fightin Tae Kwon Fu in the Matrix is it Samael?

And where is Trinity this time? She can't pop back up just to say hey!? Oh, wait, I guess it's not her "turn." Oh I see. Bullshit. Flaming Smith. Another in-joke perhaps? In any event why didn't the Oracle, who by this point HAS been absorbed into the Smith collective, simply broadcast her RSI from the Source into Bane's body? Why doesn't the movie just end there? But no... we have to see where this Karma QBLH's out to.

Just like Neo has to hang off the ledge of a downtown building in the Matrix to be prepared enough karmically to see the towers of the human-power plant in the real world, so too here does he have to fight Bane (and essentially lose) in the real world in order to have the right or enough karma to confront Smith in the Matrix (and essentially lose).

Oh wait, I'm sorry, I can't hear myself THINK over Mephone's bullshit speech. This whole movie is just a series of monologues. Even when there's two people involved, the back-and-forth is only what is necessary information for the two Matrix Warriors to share. Its like being of one mind, and thus essentially monologues and then...

"Jigs up, here they come..." (flashback to "here... they... come" at the end of M1) cue the stirring violins, and buckle your cockbelts, it's time for, that's right, you guessed it, ANOTHER action sequence. Roland's continual hyper-masculine shit-eating at the hands of the better at one-ups-MANship of Niobe just makes for instant comedy, fun for the whole family.

OOO! Breach, the dock is breached! Buckle Up. Present. Sorry, but at this point I'll exercise my option as a bourgoise home-theatre owner and turn the fucker DOWN. You gotta love it loud, right? RIGHT? No, I mean... LOL... can you repeat your answer because I couldn't hear you. Hey, and as uber-contrasty between the lesser, but brighter lights and the greater, darker shadows is, ROTS is better.

ARGH. RELOAD. I'm Milli Vanilli. I need more ammo! Yeah, Kid, trust me, It Does Get Worse. There's still that annoying big blue bug zapper at the tip of the tower. OOO, look at that swarm! Left, then right, then sweeping around and over the tower, but still that obnoxious buglight. Well, anyway, as long as we're wasting time, we may as well check out Zee and her hot lesbian friend in the infantry continually fuck up their attempts to stop the enormous butt-plug drilldo in ways that can only be considered comical if one considers disappointment to be funny. Which I do.

"Shit she's got a fat ass" can also be taken as commentary on the difference between Sporty Niobe type Afro-American women and the "junk in the trunk" type of Afro-American women. Again, I like to take the road less traveled, and so I likes me some junk in the trunk. Eh?

Christ, here we go again. Load those turds into the ass-lighter bazooka, Zee. Hold my belt, Zee. Coddle me while I lag behind and then get killed by the sentinels, Zee. Christ, the plantation mentality never ends!

...Not even worth it...

full power... 90°... that's a sharp turn.

I wonder what Ken Wilbur has to say about "gold" colour of the flames consuming zion. Or what that son of a bitch has to say about the choice of the word "zion" for the name of "the last free city." But apparently it's I who digress.

Mephone going apeshit. The Kid comes to reload. I guess this whole thing is a pun on the name of the second movie, or something, I dunno. All this brightly lit, sharply contrasted, darkly overshadowed gratuitous violence just makes me want to eat fried chicken and collect unemployment. If only they would make a video game of THIS! ten zillion "the Kid's" exclaim, aspiring to be Neo and one with the Matrix (I believe... ) but alas the graphix skins are still not capable of being detailed enough to accurately depict even only this small amount of lighting on such various and different complex surfaces. What a sell out piece of shit excuse for an Apocalypse.

Mephone you seem to have a skin flap hanging off your face, here... lemme just pull on that and see if I can't just peel that right off for ya.

Blah Blah Blah...

Mephone... I know you can't hear me because you are dead, but... this is Locke. I missed my period this month and... long story short... we're having twins.

Zee rescues the Kid from shit he got his own self into, and then, cue the stirring plantation music as the Architect jizzes up the Oracle's ass somewhere in the back of Smith's all-powerful-by-now mind, as the kid finally jets his first jizz, officially bar-mitzvahing himself, with the phrase, "Neo... Mazeltov," or some such SHIT. The the big crash, a series of cute moments between Morpheus and Niobe, and then between Zee and Link, and then a stiff-assed moment between Niobe, Morpheus and Locke.

I think the concept "conflict forwards the plot," should NOT be taught at the basic college level for writing composition. The reasons for this should be obvious why by now.

Then, in an absolutely brilliant tactical move on the part of the humans, they blow up the elevators between the docking platform and the lower living levels, because hey... they're sentinels. They ain't walkin down no damn stairs!

Then Morpheus and the "It Takes A Village" People whihc is, unfortunately, so quiet after all the noise pollution of the last scene that I can't make out a fucking word. I'm sure it's not important anyway. Hey, Trin? You like driving? Hey Neo? That puss coming out of your eye sockets working out for you there, buddy? I bet you never saw THIS coming did ya? And while I think about it, wasn't it really Cypher who introduced the whole multiple-points of view aspect of the storyline in the Matrix trilogy in the first place? Anyway...

Doesn't that one zion defense ops tech look alot like Hugo, btw? More quiet dialogue between Locke, Morpheus and the Council. Couldn't they have just done all these short council meetings in one scene? It's really pointless to draw this all out anyway... but .... well.... whatever.

Neo and Trinity near machine city. Some enourmous ugly beetle looking bugs start barebacking each other until they shoot missles and bombs at the dark-side anti-hero couple, until they suddenly, and for all intents and purposes within the context of the plotline, arbitrarily and randomly happen to transcend and perceive nirvana.

OOPS! you're dead. "Slower..." I can just imagine without looking over at the tv CAM giving Keanu a handjob wearing those latex gloves, while Keanu, wearing only superman underoos, explores his manhood. But oops! I'm supposed to be paying attention to this rivetting death scene! Only guess fucking what? Here's a pop quiz: I don't care about characters in the Matrix sequels. I watch Reloaded. Two hours. I watch Rev. 1:45 so far or thereabouts. You know what's changed in the last three and three quarters hours? Fuck.. I've forgotten what my catchy punchline was supposed to be. Fuck. LINE!

Oops. Trin is dead. Long live the Trin. OOOH! NO! Snap! The bitch yet lives! Sorry, I can't hear a word they're saying and I only look over once in a while. Now they're kissing. You know, speaking of Tarot, the lightning struck tower... Oh wait, I'm sorry, time is against us so we have to cut back to zion for what I'm sure is going to be yet another VERY exciting action scene. But no, just Morpheus at prayer to his man-God. Bah.

Neo crawls "perinatally" (to borrow a term from Grof, whom I've actually studied under personally, thank you) up the butt tunnel and then down between the golden thighs of ... what I can only ASSUME to be... the radio broadcasting tower for WKRP in Machine City.

Lotsa bug like machines. Cause who knows, right? Heh Heh Heh.... <.<.... >.>....

oops, time for Deux to pop up. Coolest lines in the movie here between Neo and Deux. Tough talk. Say it short, say it simple. Deux is the baddest ass baby face since that OG "Baby Face" Nelson. OOO, here it comes, THE Line!

"PEACE."

"what are they doing, what are YOU doing?" More black on black humour.

BTW, Morpheus, what does Neo do? Does Neo... fight for us? Does he fight for us, Morpheus?

Ahhh yes. You think that's freedom that you're breathing, you Messiah building Frankensteinian accomplace, Igor muthafucka. Thoth, my ass.

"Mr. Anderson... welcome back. we missed you."

(time for a smoke, brb)

---

and now time for an uber burly brawl. It's street fighting style since Neo fought Bane in the real, and the mind has made it real to him, but he AND Smith quickly regain their full capacity (though utterly lacking wit) to use their super secret special ubermensch powers, so they both go medium-sayin and start flyin around, kicking each other through brick walls and into a dojo that appears, although out of place, to be the same room in which Merv's restaurant was. It seems to have a similar interior layout to me, but then, I do not care, because I am not a big nerd.

Heres the kibuke theatre scene that I'm convinced MUST have SOMETHING to do with those tv screens in the Architect's office and all those MYSTERIOUS green code VFX shots. HMMM.

Anyway, here's some glass in your eye. now they "spiral" upwards. Lightning, more street fisticuffs, just up above the city in the air, a really obviously CGI Smith straightens his coat. Here's the "universe bubble" bit. I like that bit, but then, I'm a bit of a psychic showoff myself. I would have made a whole movie just based on exploring the similar physics of our universe, using a model essentially identical to the one presented here as dramatic fiction. BAH.

Crater scene.

"Why, Mr. Anderson...?" Again, the audience is given voice. Smith as Chorus. We're all so bored and pissed off and wanting our money back for the movie, when Smith starts browbeating the worthless wasted wanked out Neo, we all get that cathartic head rush. It's kosher, because everyone else is doing it too. "I choose to." Dumbest line in fucking cinema history...!

No,, wait, I'm sorry.... It's Smith rising up out of the dirt going "this is MY world, MY WORLD!" right where in M1 Trin says "don't go down that road, girlfriend," to Neo. LMFAO! He looks like Al Jolson. See neither of them can beat the other, and we all know this already, but the characters... CHRIST!... the characters are sooooo fucking STUPID, so Fucking DUMB! They take good ideas, and make them into stupid realities. That's life.

I would have portrayed civilisation personified not as Smith, but as Chthulu, the chthonic God of Sumer. Basically all the same, just the city streets would have turned into mirrors, instead of the individuals possessed by the Smith computer virus, it would have been tentacles, and instead of fighting the one Oracle-Smith clone, Neo could have fought an enormous eye on a pyramid at the center. But NNOOOOO.....!

So yeah, Neodammerung now, the all-important colour-coded "explosion" of Smiths, or as I like to call it, the "Smithplosion," has already happened, as Thom Yorke from Radiohead sings, "the moments already gone." By now the kid is running through the caves explaining to Hamman, presumably an homage to blind Homer's guide leading him up from the Cave of Plato's character Socrates. But I could be wrong.

Niobe cries on Morpheus chest. You know what that means, Jason. That's right, brotha. You be fappin alone tonight! We just made history! And Ne's carted off in what I can only guess is a sewer barge. Sati awakens to cyber-kitty and the Architect, all Lucifer-like, strolls across the park in the glowing light of "false" dawn. Again, the Oracle has to haggle with Colonel Sanders just like Seraph with Merv, because, the moral is that all men are penises.

Ahh and here comes Sati. You made a sunrise out of cookie dough, didn't you? And look, there's a teletubby's face in it. For Neo? Well, shit, then, keep that up and I guarantee you, if I was Neo, you'd never see my fucking face again. Oh and by the way... Is it just me or is the Oracle's line about "belief" being exploited here for the purpose of tormenting us with further pointlessly vague sequels. Oh no wait, whew. I'm not just now watching this movie for the first time. Whew.



Okay, it's 2006, pull it together man. The year is 20006 and MXO has already killed off Morpheus, while PON, supposed to continue on from the end of Revs (where it OUGHT to wrap back around to the end of M1, but frustratingly thus far has been refused to be allowed to do so!!! 1!), was also a great big let down.

Oh, cue Navras BTW.

-ben

I see alot of non-members offering advice on enlightenment.

I see some members talking about the difference between "us" (the enlightened) and "them" (the unenlightened).

I see this all as arising from a division within one's own self-concept.

There is one reality. It pre-existed our present perspective, but our perspective influences change within this reality. For some, the changes we choose to make are small scale changes, and effect only our own immediate reality. Others are able to make larger changes, which ultimately effect many people and/or for many generations. No matter what apparent changes we make to reality, all of them, the greatest to the smallest, are limited by the fact that reality pre-existed their present perspectives. This implies that reality, as a whole, will continue to exist long after no matter what apparent changes to it can be made by any individual or group.

Therefore, IMO, it is not only futile to attempt to make permanent changes to reality, it is antithetical to doing so to admire those who appear to do so more than us, and pity those who appear to do so less than us.

The only real change that can be made to the permanence of reality comes from recognition and acceptance of the irrelevance and transitory nature of all change. Unless with recognition and acceptance of the permanence of reality, those who attempt to make changes to it are all equally worthless.

Now, IMO, this all derives from the dichotomy between the "interiorising" and the "exteriorising" of the Self and Otherness. Tradition is quite clear that the "transcendence" of this dichotomy is necessary for one to recognise and accept the permanence of reality. So, as long as there exists the dichotomy within any individual between Self and Otherness, there will remain the apparent difference between "us" and those above and below us according to our own paths. Likewise, as long as there is the "inside/outside" of the Self/Otherness dichotomy, then changes will continue to be made to reality.

I believe what is necessary for the dissolution of the dichotomous self-concept is the recognition that the dichotomy comprises the one reality, and the acceptance of this reality as more permanent than the dichotomy.

When I say, "the danger is within," I mean nothing but the desire to make changes.

-ben

It seems to me that if the sequels did anything, it was, as max points out, but what I would call unnecessarily, to elaborate on the implied themes of M1. Now, the Wachowskis chose certain implied themes to follow at the expense of others. Although most of what interested me most about M1 was the ancient origins of certain themes, the Wachowskis chose to follow the philosophical themes chronologically in the sequels, and thus that is all we can really talk about, no matter how

limiting this context. By way of example, if I were to talk about Egyptian mythology in M1, then in Second Renaissance, basically an allegory on Atlantis or Eden (themselves only necessary allusions), we would expect to see some seeds from which later direct references to Egyptian mythology, such as the Final Flight of the Osiris, would germinate. Instead, like with the more "official" versions of human history taught in schools, there are necessary gaps or "breaks" in the records.

The Wachowskis chose the "one-way" chronological approach to the presentation of not only the philosophical themes but also, again as Max has pointed out, how these themes are "fleshed out" through the actions of the characters. Therefore, we see all the characters lack the omniscience if they were able to view the themes represented by the actions as not just cyclical, that is recognisably repetitive, but as actually themselves transcendent of the repetitive temporal cycle.

Of course, this is obviously not because the Wachowskis lack understanding of these simple facts. Even the most "primitive" bacteria is capable of experiential awareness of the full temporal implications of thematic or repetitive actions. It is my personal belief the Wachowskis simply chose not to allow any of their characters full omniscience because they believe something that I do not: that only by the various-points-of-view method, the so-called Kuleshov Effect used so poignantly in the editing of *Citizen Kane*, can a reasonable replica, a simulacra, of the "human condition" be achieved... at least through an artistic medium.

Of course, one is immediately reminded of something Socrates, himself a fictional character, once remarked about art as being something like "thrice removed from the kingdom," by which I think he must have meant something about the symbolic representationalism, the inescapable expressionistic connotations, of the Athenian statuary of the so-called "Golden Age." I think Baudrillard shares this disdain for the "third-party" mediation of reality, and refuses, even *moreso*, to apologise for it than had Hegel.

Eventually mediated formats of symbolic communication will have to break down altogether. There is simply more information, and less time, than can sustain tensile pressure on either side of this cut-off valve we quaintly consider "art." However, for now, we can see the choice the Wachowskis made to express their philosophical themes through the actions of their characters as a necessary, and ALLAH BE PRAISED! temporary, evil.

As the Wachowskis characters each say separately, in so many different words, "this world is a chrysalis." In order to depict change, that is, within the Manichean dichotomy of as above, so below, as being preferable for the perpetuation of survival, the Wachowskis chose to limit their characters understanding, and then to show how it changed over time. For example, Neo's quest for enlightenment, Morpheus' betrayed dogmatism, etc.

As always on the Hero's Quest, the antagonists opposite the protagonists are depicted in estranged and alienated forms, which gradually give way to more beautifully mutated explanations for the same initial themes. For example, Merv's fixation on "cause and effect" is the western parallel to the eastern Rhama Khandra saying "karma is word." We are then expected to see the changes to the antagonists along the way as beneficially influencing the Hero's Quest to change and thus survive.

Usually, the antagonists are depicted as travelling temporally opposite the protagonist. They are merely retrogressive along the same cycle of events progressed upon by the Hero. "To put it country simple," as Burroughs might say, they are travelling in opposite directions along the same road.

However what this means in narrative dialogue is that the antagonist usually knows more about where the Hero is going than the Hero knows about where the antagonist is coming from. Any reversal of this implies omniscience on the part of the Hero, and tends itself toward the Messiah

myth. By giving Neo limited foresight, and by repeatedly presenting the flaws of one antagonist being pointed out to the Hero by other antagonists, the Wachowskis build up their Hero character along his quest. As each opposite villain is met and bested, the power of the Hero grows, this is standard operating procedure. However, when the villains pretend superhumanity and yet are dispatched all too easily, this process inflates exponentially into the Messiah myth.

The alternative to the "forward" moving Hero arbitrarily negating all the misunderstood, "evil" retrogressive antagonists would have approached the same (cyclical) philosophical themes as resulting from chronologically opposed frictions alone. Now, had the Wachowskis chosen to give the audience the benefit of the doubt of omniscience, they could have chosen to portray the sequels quite differently. However, instead, they opted to dumb down the plotline as much as possible without losing the philosophical themes altogether, and thus portrayed the Hero as strong, the villains as weak, and none of them as omniscient.

For example, examining the Matrix as a kind of time machine linking the distant future to our own present, perhaps the theme of the sequels could have been one of presenting some catastrophe of modern times through the seeming prescience of a more omniscient character from the future. However, instead, they chose to portray the threat allegedly implied by existential Otherness as the ultimate and final conflict before the inevitable dawning of transcendence in the Age of Aquarius made available ubiquitously to the whole of humanity. But, by encapsulating the threat of Otherness into narrative form, the world saved was a fiction as well, a sort of ship inside a bottle, inside an aquarium, so to speak.

So, we only have the Wachowskis own chosen representations by which to define the possibilities of the "Matrix Universe" metaphor for transcendence of reality depicted concisely in M1 and expanded upon ad nauseum by Reloaded and ad infinitum by Revolutions. Thus, again, we have Merv's definition of "cause and effect" and the overlapping similarities to Rhama Khandra's concept of "karma." We see that all the characters in the sequels, Neo moreso than any of them, are completely and exclusively the products of their immediately preceding and their implied past events. If, according to the "Matrix Universe" philosophy, one makes Choice A, they will then be presented with Choices B and C. If they choose B, then D and E, and if C then F and G. The garden of forking paths, the choose-your-own-adventure, the Hero's Quest, is presented here in noir et blanc, in binary, as much as possible.

This apparently inherent consequentialism, whether called "cause and effect" or "karma," is the product of linear-thinking of time's friction against all opposing viewpoints. This is the necessary conflict to drive a fictional narrative plotline, albeit regrettably. Now, given the inherently infinite capacity of the most innocent human mind for creative imagination, you would think that a fictional world could be envisioned where such rules could be "bent," at least, if not "broken." However, again, we have only the sequels to elaborate upon the implied philosophical themes of M1, and in these the Wachowskis offer us no new solutions, only reiterate the perennial tradition, substituting a fictional plenum for zero opposite one.

It seems to me that if the sequels did anything, it was, as max points out, but what I would call unnecessarily, to elaborate on the implied themes of M1. Now, the Wachowskis chose certain implied themes to follow at the expense of others. Although most of what interested me most about M1 was the ancient origins of certain themes, the Wachowskis chose to follow the philosophical themes chronologically in the sequels, and thus that is all we can really talk about, no matter how limiting this context. By way of example, if I were to talk about Egyptian mythology in M1, then in Second Renaissance, basically an allegory on Atlantis or Eden (themselves only necessary allusions), we would expect to see some seeds from which later direct references to Egyptian mythology, such as the Final Flight of the Osiris, would germinate. Instead, like with the more "official" versions of human history taught in schools, there are necessary gaps or "breaks" in the records.

The Wachowskis chose the "one-way" chronological approach to the presentation of not only the philosophical themes but also, again as Max has pointed out, how these themes are "fleshed out" through the actions of the characters. Therefore, we see all the characters lack the omniscience if they were able to view the themes represented by the actions as not just cyclical, that is recognisably repetitive, but as actually themselves transcendent of the repetitive temporal cycle.

Of course, this is obviously not because the Wachowskis lack understanding of these simple facts. Even the most "primitive" bacteria is capable of experiential awareness of the full temporal implications of thematic or repetitive actions. It is my personal belief the Wachowskis simply chose not to allow any of their characters full omniscience because they believe something that I do not: that only by the various-points-of-view method, the so-called Kuleshov Effect used so poignantly in the editing of *Citizen Kane*, can a reasonable replica, a simulacra, of the "human condition" be achieved... at least through an artistic medium.

Of course, one is immediately reminded of something Socrates, himself a fictional character, once remarked about art as being something like "thrice removed from the kingdom," by which I think he must have meant something about the symbolic representationalism, the inescapable expressionistic connotations, of the Athenian statuary of the so-called "Golden Age." I think Baudrillard shares this disdain for the "third-party" mediation of reality, and refuses, even moreso, to apologise for it than had Hegel.

Eventually mediated formats of symbolic communication will have to break down altogether. There is simply more information, and less time, than can sustain tensile pressure on either side of this cut-off valve we quaintly consider "art." However, for now, we can see the choice the Wachowskis made to express their philosophical themes through the actions of their characters as a necessary, and ALLAH BE PRAISED! temporary, evil.

As the Wachowskis characters each say separately, in so many different words, "this world is a chrysalis." In order to depict change, that is, within the Manichean dichotomy of as above, so below, as being preferable for the perpetuation of survival, the Wachowskis chose to limit their characters understanding, and then to show how it changed over time. For example, Neo's quest for enlightenment, Morpheus' betrayed dogmatism, etc.

As always on the Hero's Quest, the antagonists opposite the protagonists are depicted in estranged and alienated forms, which gradually give way to more beautifully mutated explanations for the same initial themes. For example, Merv's fixation on "cause and effect" is the western parallel to the eastern Rhama Khandra saying "karma is word." We are then expected to see the changes to the antagonists along the way as beneficially influencing the Hero's Quest to change and thus survive.

Usually, the antagonists are depicted as travelling temporally opposite the protagonist. They are merely retrogressive along the same cycle of events progressed upon by the Hero. "To put it country simple," as Burroughs might say, they are travelling in opposite directions along the same road.

However what this means in narrative dialogue is that the antagonist usually knows more about where the Hero is going than the Hero knows about where the antagonist is coming from. Any reversal of this implies omniscience on the part of the Hero, and tends itself toward the Messiah myth. By giving Neo limited foresight, and by repeatedly presenting the flaws of one antagonist being pointed out to the Hero by other antagonists, the Wachowskis build up their Hero character along his quest. As each opposite villain is met and bested, the power of the Hero grows, this is standard operating procedure. However, when the villains pretend superhumanity and yet are dispatched all too easily, this process inflates exponentially into the Messiah myth.

The alternative to the "forward" moving Hero arbitrarily negating all the misunderstood, "evil" retrogressive antagonists would have approached the same (cyclical) philosophical themes as resulting from chronologically opposed frictions alone. Now, had the Wachowskis chosen to give the audience the benefit of the doubt of omniscience, they could have chosen to portray the sequels quite differently. However, instead, they opted to dumb down the plotline as much as possible without losing the philosophical themes altogether, and thus portrayed the Hero as strong, the villains as weak, and none of them as omniscient.

For example, examining the Matrix as a kind of time machine linking the distant future to our own present, perhaps the theme of the sequels could have been one of presenting some catastrophe of modern times through the seeming prescience of a more omniscient character from the future. However, instead, they chose to portray the threat allegedly implied by existential Otherness as the ultimate and final conflict before the inevitable dawning of transcendence in the Age of Aquarius made available ubiquitously to the whole of humanity. But, by encapsulating the threat of Otherness into narrative form, the world saved was a fiction as well, a sort of ship inside a bottle, inside an aquarium, so to speak.

So, we only have the Wachowskis own chosen representations by which to define the possibilities of the "Matrix Universe" metaphor for transcendence of reality depicted concisely in M1 and expanded upon ad nauseum by Reloaded and ad infinitum by Revolutions. Thus, again, we have Merv's definition of "cause and effect" and the overlapping similarities to Rhama Khandra's concept of "karma." We see that all the characters in the sequels, Neo moreso than any of them, are completely and exclusively the products of their immediately preceding and their implied past events. If, according to the "Matrix Universe" philosophy, one makes Choice A, they will then be presented with Choices B and C. If they choose B, then D and E, and if C then F and G. The garden of forking paths, the choose-your-own-adventure, the Hero's Quest, is presented here in noir et blanc, in binary, as much as possible.

This apparently inherent consequentialism, whether called "cause and effect" or "karma," is the product of linear-thinking of time's friction against all opposing viewpoints. This is the necessary conflict to drive a fictional narrative plotline, albeit regrettably. Now, given the inherently infinite capacity of the most innocent human mind for creative imagination, you would think that a fictional world could be envisioned where such rules could be "bent," at least, if not "broken." However, again, we have only the sequels to elaborate upon the implied philosophical themes of M1, and in these the Wachowskis offer us no new solutions, only reiterate the perennial tradition, substituting a fictional plenum for zero opposite one.

I'd like to also talk some in this thread about the illusory fallacies of the cyber/skin dichotomy when it comes to the physical vessel for the living mind. Right now, however....

I

Am

Out

of

Time.

-ben

Yeah, so anyway...

As always, this is only my opinion, but I'd like to talk a little about the use of VRAI and cloning in modern, turn of the second millennium AD science fiction.

Now, what I call VRAI is simply an acronym for Virtual-Reality and Artificial Intelligence. Essentially, VRAI is everything cyber, from the "body without organs" to the perception by a computer of a world inside a machine.

Cloning, well, that speaks for itself. It's the duplication along a genetic assembly line of an evolutionary template. People don't believe cloning is being practised yet, but IMO "cloning" has been around at least since test-tube babies.

Now, elsewhere I talk about the concept of generative and non-generative paths. A lot of people see cloning and VRAI as like the apples from the allegory of Eden. One from the tree of eternal life, and one from the tree of guilt. But which is which? We, now, after the fall, possess knowledge of right and wrong. That is why we falter, not because we know if cloning or if VRAI is "right" or "wrong," but because we know that EITHER may be right OR wrong, or, hell, possibly even both.

I personally am among the futurists, the optimists who believe that it is not necessary to take "the coward's way out" when confronted with this seemingly paradoxical choice. I do not see any better reason to spend trillions of dollars on war instead of on experiments with VRAI and cloning. I do not want to blow the whole world up.

However there are two types of futurists: utopian and dystopian. The dystopian believe that it may be necessary to kill off some of the "lesser evolved" human population, either through nuclear war or some form of natural disaster. This dystopian vision is often called "post-Apocalyptic" (after the Book of Revelations).

I myself am of the utopian camp. Now, the utopian camp is not devoid of in-fighting and factionalism either. There are those who believe that spiritual transcendence will happen for everyone with the coming of the Aztec Fifth Sun. There are those who believe the rapture will come for only some. I, myself, belong to the MOST optimistic of the utopian futurist group.

Now, in every way that M1 playfully hinted at, the sequels made nauseatingly clear: The "Matrix Universe" is a pessimistic, post-Apocalyptic dystopia. It stands against everything I value philosophically, everything you may even say I believe in.

What bothers me, I think, most about the fictional presentation of a post-Apocalyptic dystopia is that it requires a temporary escape from reality, a "suspension of disbelief," in order to present the fictional narrative. Thus, by presenting a post-Apocalyptic dystopia as fiction, the Wachowskis tacitly imply a pleasant sunny reality.

In other words, the Wachowskis nod to Plato's metaphor of the cave is, IMO, more of a sophomoric lampoon of the average bourgeois audience member retreating from a mundane work-a-day world into the world within a violent summer action movie.

A style of dress, gesture and speech which I can only imagine being called neo-noir permeates... no, saturates the Matrix trilogy. It is tolerable in M1, but in the much slower doses of the sequels the minimalist dialogue of the Matrix warriors comes off alternately hackneyed and stilted, while their fighting styles are pointlessly repetitive and their styles of clothing and dress truthfully obnoxious.

This is one of the main things that actually keeps me coming back to movies like the Matrix. Like a battered wife who can't leave her abusive husband, I can't seem to stop trying to find the Good in them. Movies like Blade Runner (of which the director's cut should not be the only version

available on dvd), pi, cube, hell even Existenz, all eventually pay off. There is something valuable hidden behind their respective melancholy, paranoia, gore and bad writing.

To me, the Matrix sequels lacked all emotional appeal. The characters (or rather, the actors) behaved like robots themselves, which makes for very boring character development. Furthermore, I can't seem to quite get anything out of these Hollywood pieces of trash than I can get out of watching all the other, better sci-fi movies whose premises it combines only to befoul.

[quote="cypress"]Ben, I am not sure I understand.[/quote]

Well, now, let's consider computers for a moment.

First there were mechanical machines, which were powered off steam pressure. Coal was thrown on a fire used to boil water, and this machine process then produced steam. Then, the steam was used to move parts made out of metal. Likewise the same initial "machine process" (in this case the use of fuel to make fire, and fire to make heat, the heat then is used to smelt metal) is used to make the metal parts of the machine-process, but these metal parts, like the fuel, the flame, water, steam etc. are only extensions of the initial, intentional change of state of matter-energy.

Now we come to the use of simpler mechanical machines, such as the first robots, called "automotons," and eventually to adding machines. This occurred as man's values became more specialised. His first machines were to build buildings and transport peoples' bodies. Eventually, their values became more specific, and so the tools to accomplish them became smaller. The steam engine is a very large apparatus compared to the push-button abacus of the Burroughs adding machine, for example, because transporting the body covers more space than adding pure numbers, although, for some time, the two take the same amount of time. For example, with a locomotive size super-computer, one could calculate pi to the such-and-such decimal, but doing so might take the same amount of time as riding on a train across country.

By now, of course, not only the original robotic functions of the earliest adding machines have successfully been micro-miniaturised to hand-held calculators, palm-pilot computers, picture phones etc. but the same electronic machines can now be used to substitute for previously manual labour and eventually even management positions at the assembly lines used to produce the robotic parts themselves. The factories of today are obviously very different from the factories of only 90 years ago.

In the perpetually "near" future, man's values will be so electronic, that they will be building atomic machines run on quantum computers, which will use the uncertainty principle of probability wells such as electron orbital energy shells to add a whole new spectrum of digital answers to standard binary programming. Even binary language itself is less dynamic than the Morse-code of dots, pauses, and dashes invented as long ago as the smoke signal. And, of course, where this leads is that eventually our ability to send pulsed signals will be held back only by the original medium's wavelength and frequency. We will have gotten down to programming languages so small that they will be based on speeds faster than photons, and all our intentions will arrive at their destinations before they have left.

However, for each breakthrough we make in this direction, we are impeded by moralism's rhetorical questions of ethics. This is because of what we discover as each of us realises our own potential to make mental calculations faster than the speed of light. We discover that everything has always been the way it is now, more or less, and that nothing changes except our minds. And, perhaps most importantly, we discover the minds of others already living up there.

It could even be said that the only distinction to be made in existence is made between the genetic "clone" or the flesh and blood body, and the virtual reality co-creating artificial intelligence of

the aethyreal mind. So, when you say,

[quote="cypress"]I do not believe we make our own reality.[/quote]

I wonder why you even draw a distinct difference between the "I" and the "reality" via the action-verb "make." Reality is the I that makes as much as is reality that which makes the I.

-ben

And while I'm STILL here...

I'd like to add more on the use of karma, that is, the input of data in one event deterministically influencing the effects in, and by dint thereof, the options comprising the choices available from, the next. We see this a rule definitively established for the humans in M1. We immediately see it broken by the agents (that's impossible!) and eventually by Neo as well ("you moved like they do," ie. using the mind to move faster than light).

However, in the sequels this law is gradually warped and distorted, that is, bent so often and only arbitrarily by so many obvious disallowed characters, usually with no explanation nor diagetetic consequence, that it loses all relavence as the cornerstone of the "Matrix Universe." This does not mean that this law, essentially a law of higher-dimensional physics, is effectively "broken" by either the characters in the trilogy, by the movies themselves socially, or by the Wachowskis individually. It merely means that, again, its explanation is obfuscated and subverted by the fiction of an era, and thus any real enlightenment of its nature is put off for a time.

The ability to manipulate karma, or cause and effect, or whatever you want to call it, does not derive from the "bending" of its laws. It depends on its transcendence. This is really the ONLY philosophy expressed in M1, and one of the main reasons why I love that movie. It is also ruined in the context of the "Matrix Universe" by the sequels.

To transcend the law of karma, or cause and effect, one has to "follow the white rabbit" in the form of otherwise apparently irrelevant coincidences, synchronicities, etc. whatever you want to call them. This also is a dominant theme in M1 that is not followed up on in the sequels.

Instead of finding clues of more omniscient sentience(s) by following the patterns of similarities between deja vu, the sequels focus more on the direct control over these by the "free will" or input of the individual.

This is, of course, nonsense from the point of view of the enlightened. Until you have found the karmic patterns that govern cause and effect, you cannot even know what "law" you are bending, let alone how to redirect that energy and control it.

Compare the impact and even the importance of Morpheus' "splinter in your mind" speech to any of the subsequent bullshit pseudo-philosophical propping up of non-sequitor straw-men speeches from the sequels.

Now, a word about my comment in the original version of this thread about "philosophy as a fist fight." Needless to say, this was left unexplained, and highly underrated, in the sequels (Seraph's line about "not knowing" someone... BAH!). However in the choreographed ballet-like gun fights in M1 there is clearly displayed the law of karma as determining cause and effect. This breaks down even more subtly to karma as being co-created by free will, as we see Neo able to "dodge bullets" partially because of its having been previously suggested, and partially because of his ability to think faster than the speed of light.



Instead, the sequels brow beat us to death with the "insolubility" of the issue of "free will versus determinism" until we see "transcendence" as purely caused by physical exhaustion: Calvinism at it's WORST! Of course, examination sans sequels of M1 illustrates the opposite lesson: that transcendence CAN be an active, even self-affirming process, and that nihilism (rather than plenary) is its true opposite. In fact, we see all the optimism I love about M1 dashed against the stalagmites in even the BORING opening sequence of Reloaded.

In M1 transcendence is presented through "rose coloured glasses," as we leave the movie still inside the Matrix, but, by identification with the protagonist character Neo, seemingly lighter-than-air invincible, able to see the reality behind the code. Rage Against the Machine plays, and one is left with a sense of immediate hope for the ultimate triumph of the underdog counter-cultures against the corporate business infrastructure.

However, as I say, the sequels ruined all this. Reloaded opens neither INSIDE the Matrix or OUTSIDE, but in a fucking DREAM-SEQUENCE! Neo is dreaming about the Matrix, and yes, it HAPPENS to be of events that later coincidentally occur within the Matrix. But that does not mean this is an example of "following the white rabbit," or tracing consequences between coincidences, in a Jungian sense, but more a Freudian commentary on women in the workplace.

Anyway, I'd love to stay and add more, but a Fed-Ex guy just delivered me a phone, so I'll have to TTYL.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

Yellow says: (2:27:16 PM)  
aw...and here I have a moment of silence....

AHDVNHAY says: (2:33:33 PM)  
hey there

Yellow says: (2:34:59 PM)  
hey

Yellow says: (2:35:19 PM)  
found something struck me funny...

AHDVNHAY says: (2:35:22 PM)  
what?

Yellow says: (2:35:26 PM)  
ROME (Reuters) - First it was Napoleon. Now it is Jesus Christ.

Italian Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi has compared himself to both, prompting the open scorn of his political opponents and even the quietly raised eyebrows of his coalition partners.

"I am the Jesus Christ of politics," Italian media quoted him as saying at a dinner with supporters on Saturday night. "I am a patient victim, I p

AHDVNHAY says: (2:35:59 PM)  
HAHAHA

Yellow says: (2:36:04 PM)  
yep

Yellow says: (2:36:35 PM)  
did you get my pm...i sent a link I think...something else but I don't remember what...lol

AHDVNHAY says: (2:36:41 PM)  
yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (2:36:45 PM)  
about teh snake

Yellow says: (2:36:53 PM)  
oh yeah

Yellow says: (2:37:54 PM)  
interesting convo with Brian...he says he is depressed...but doesn't want meds or therapy

AHDVNHAY says: (2:38:05 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (2:38:16 PM)  
that's all good...but what would it be like if I said that?

Yellow says: (2:39:09 PM)  
nevermind...just made me think about how people deal with mental illness differently and I'm glad I'm a keep trying person myself...

AHDVNHAY says: (2:39:22 PM)  
cool cool

Yellow says: (2:41:25 PM)  
it was like talking to John McNeece...and it gave me the willies

AHDVNHAY says: (2:41:53 PM)  
hmm

Yellow says: (2:42:08 PM)  
living stuck...for fear of making a "failing" move

AHDVNHAY says: (2:42:15 PM)  
True.

Yellow says: (2:43:48 PM)  
anyways...no more silence here...I can still chat just focus is different...ya know

AHDVNHAY says: (2:44:02 PM)  
true

Yellow says: (2:45:24 PM)  
I wrote back RE: mona smirk....I agree...not sure why I had the initial reaction though...soz

AHDVNHAY says: (2:45:54 PM)

no, it's ... there's nothing wrong with your opinion, it's only stuck with me since you apologised as if there were.

Yellow says: (2:47:55 PM)

because I know...why I reacted that way and its ludacris...anyway

AHDVNHAY says: (2:48:02 PM)

how come?

Yellow says: (2:49:09 PM)

not now...bbiab

AHDVNHAY says: (2:49:30 PM)

k

AHDVNHAY says: (3:01:38 PM)

brb

Yellow says: (3:02:00 PM)

k

AHDVNHAY says: (3:09:03 PM)

back

Yellow says: (3:10:17 PM)

back

Yellow says: (3:10:39 PM)

one word about your ex and my reaction....jealousy

AHDVNHAY says: (3:10:45 PM)

yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (3:10:48 PM)

I figgered

AHDVNHAY says: (3:10:49 PM)

why?

Yellow says: (3:12:20 PM)

cause she gets your attention...cause a part of me thinks you would be with her in a heartbeat if she were to reappear

AHDVNHAY says: (3:12:28 PM)

I would.

Yellow says: (3:12:53 PM)

I know

Yellow says: (3:13:15 PM)

I wish I were that for someone

AHDVNHAY says: (3:13:21 PM)  
hm.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:13:35 PM)  
I think it's like a Highlander thing or something

AHDVNHAY says: (3:13:37 PM)  
lol

Yellow says: (3:13:52 PM)  
?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:14:06 PM)  
you don't know the Highlander series?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:14:15 PM)  
"there can be only one" and all that shit?

Yellow says: (3:14:32 PM)  
not much...some...only seen then each once...

Yellow says: (3:14:44 PM)  
yes I know that line

AHDVNHAY says: (3:14:54 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (3:14:54 PM)  
Jon..

AHDVNHAY says: (3:15:00 PM)  
yeah?

Yellow says: (3:15:33 PM)  
this is more personal than wanting to have "someone" feel that way about me....

AHDVNHAY says: (3:15:42 PM)  
oh?

Yellow says: (3:16:33 PM)  
on some plane (diagrams of body&mind, spirit, soul)....I am in love with you!

AHDVNHAY says: (3:16:49 PM)  
in love, or you do love...?

Yellow says: (3:16:57 PM)  
both

AHDVNHAY says: (3:17:35 PM)  
hmm.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:17:45 PM)  
why?

Yellow says: (3:18:51 PM)  
1st thought...because

Yellow says: (3:19:05 PM)  
it's just what I feel...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:19:17 PM)  
true...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:19:19 PM)  
but...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:19:42 PM)  
saying that "on some plane" yadda yadda means about the same as my saying I'm in love with Blavatsky, yes?

Yellow says: (3:21:13 PM)  
no...I am in love with you..."on same plane" was me letting you know I am examining if it feels pf body, mind, spirit, soul...?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:21:24 PM)  
ahhh ok

Yellow says: (3:22:04 PM)  
I am in love with and love all of you...

Yellow says: (3:23:05 PM)  
and examining for a while now if I dare say so...

Yellow says: (3:25:23 PM)  
well. ok...just shake your head and forget I said all that...please

AHDVNHAY says: (3:25:39 PM)  
that's about all I can do.

Yellow says: (3:26:07 PM)  
because I had mistakenly thought you sorta shared this feeling...soz

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:16 PM)  
I do, but in a more love for all our similarities sense. I find myself involved in all sorts of impossible relationships. Internet romances, crushes on other people's girlfriends, and this.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:22 PM)  
I don't know why...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:27 PM)  
my karma is fucked.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:27:50 PM)  
I loose all my friends in the end.

Yellow says: (3:29:04 PM)  
I am willing to shift things in my life...not just to connect with you...because it is the compassionate hing I must do for my children and core self (my yellowness)

AHDVNHAY says: (3:29:18 PM)  
I know that.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:29:56 PM)  
I think it would be positive for us both if we were to shift more towards one another, but I cannot honestly say that it's what I want.

Yellow says: (3:30:10 PM)  
what I really want is to be single....my own space with my children...and...

Yellow says: (3:30:36 PM)  
a really smart talk and talk and read and write fuck buddy!

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:44 PM)  
heheh

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:49 PM)  
I wish I could do that.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:54 PM)  
it would be for the best.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:30:57 PM)  
but I cannot.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:02 PM)  
at least not the last part.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:04 PM)  
lol

Yellow says: (3:31:40 PM)  
cannot...or will not....sorry you don't have to answer that...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:31:54 PM)  
yes, well... that's one of those questions isn't it

Yellow says: (3:32:20 PM)  
forget about it...it's ok

AHDVNHAY says: (3:32:25 PM)  
ok...

Yellow says: (3:33:04 PM)  
doesn't matter to me...some part of me maybe but not the self

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:23 PM)  
screw.

Yellow says: (3:33:34 PM)  
screw?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:33:46 PM)

now I feel weird.....

AHDVNHAY says: (3:34:38 PM)  
what do you feel like?

Yellow says: (3:35:15 PM)  
uh...does this help...any consenting sexuality I express is in love, compassion and joy to be sharing with another not fuck....

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:35 PM)  
I know.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:42 PM)  
I am unable to do that.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:35:49 PM)  
either of those.

Yellow says: (3:37:40 PM)  
touch...? oh....sh ould I have asked before hugging you? is so 1000 pardons please!

AHDVNHAY says: (3:37:53 PM)  
nooo! LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (3:38:04 PM)  
silly

Yellow says: (3:38:41 PM)  
ok...so...hugs ok...cool.

Yellow says: (3:39:03 PM)  
nothing else...? with anyone? with me?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:39:49 PM)  
let me talk to you about this... but it will have t be at some length.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:39:55 PM)  
have we got the time now?

Yellow says: (3:40:40 PM)  
brian has gone out for a couple hrs...and my kids are doing vader dark side training

AHDVNHAY says: (3:40:49 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:40:58 PM)  
(watching TV)

Yellow says: (3:41:10 PM)  
but it's your choice

AHDVNHAY says: (3:41:28 PM)  
I'll tell you as much as I can now, and we can talk about this more later as well

Yellow says: (3:41:45 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (3:42:19 PM)  
where should I start, LOL?

Yellow says: (3:43:04 PM)  
anywhere...what's one thing you want me to know...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:43:27 PM)  
let me ask you a question...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:43:33 PM)  
do you believe in destiny?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:43:50 PM)  
the Sumerians talked about the difference between fate (free will) and destiny (determinism)

Yellow says: (3:44:19 PM)  
I don't know enough to decide

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:33 PM)  
fate determines the short term usually, and destiny determines the long term

AHDVNHAY says: (3:44:52 PM)  
I feel in my life compelled to search out and to tap into everything beyond the norm

Yellow says: (3:45:15 PM)  
me too

AHDVNHAY says: (3:45:18 PM)  
so, I studied the concept of destiny as Time itself, as entropy, etc. for some time.

Yellow says: (3:45:29 PM)  
got it

AHDVNHAY says: (3:45:37 PM)  
At one point I became convinced in something that was the opposite of true.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:06 PM)  
that Time was greater than anything imaginable. That it could not be surpassed, even by the self-concept elevated to the idea of a God.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:23 PM)  
eventually I broke through that glass ceiling

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:30 PM)  
into the realm of Do Wat Thou Wilt

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:40 PM)  
but I ... haven't.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:46:55 PM)  
I haven't lived by the law of the will.



Yellow says: (3:47:26 PM)  
you have harmed?

Yellow says: (3:47:49 PM)  
or not done what's to do....

AHDVNHAY says: (3:47:53 PM)  
both.

Yellow says: (3:47:58 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (3:48:13 PM)  
I sacrificed an animal once... I have been wasting time NOT being the Messiah for no GOOD reason.

Yellow says: (3:48:14 PM)  
I have too.

Yellow says: (3:49:18 PM)  
Yellow says:  
I have too. refers to first two...not animal thing altho I have slaughtered many

AHDVNHAY says: (3:49:25 PM)  
yeah

Yellow says: (3:50:27 PM)  
(pig farmer amy)

Yellow says: (3:50:34 PM)  
anyway...

AHDVNHAY says: (3:50:47 PM)  
yeah

Yellow says: (3:51:53 PM)  
we don't have to talk about this, I'll go if that's best for you at this time...?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:04 PM)  
no, it's cool

AHDVNHAY says: (3:52:51 PM)  
I want to sound savvy, sound like I'm down, I guess. Sound uplifting and positive and all that bullshit.

Yellow says: (3:53:08 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:19 PM)  
but I can't.

AHDVNHAY says: (3:53:25 PM)  
I don't know what's best to say.

Yellow says: (3:53:28 PM)  
ok to that to

Yellow says: (3:53:53 PM)  
just type what wants to come out

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:08 PM)  
I love irina.

Yellow says: (3:54:17 PM)  
good

Yellow says: (3:54:22 PM)  
really

AHDVNHAY says: (3:54:28 PM)  
no, it's not.

Yellow says: (3:55:04 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:55:08 PM)  
why?

AHDVNHAY says: (3:55:20 PM)  
because I haven't been with anyone for almost a decade.

Yellow says: (3:55:36 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:56:15 PM)  
love can shift -Blavatsky

Yellow says: (3:56:54 PM)  
I will write you a letter -Blavatsky

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:01 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:57:38 PM)  
only you will understand and the courier will not -Blavatsky

AHDVNHAY says: (3:57:44 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:58:00 PM)  
ok...amy here

AHDVNHAY says: (3:58:03 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (3:59:07 PM)  
ok...just letting her out all the ways...a litle stretching...I'm back

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:15 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (3:59:30 PM)  
sorry...not my doing ya know

AHDVNHAY says: (3:59:35 PM)  
I know

Yellow says: (3:59:49 PM)  
go ahead...not been...deacade

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:08 PM)  
what?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:23 PM)  
oh

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:27 PM)  
nothing...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:30 PM)  
I dunno...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:36 PM)  
I need a smoke.

Yellow says: (4:00:40 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (4:00:46 PM)  
I'm lit up

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:50 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (4:00:53 PM)  
brb

Yellow says: (4:00:57 PM)  
k

AHDVNHAY says: (4:14:50 PM)  
back

Yellow says: (4:16:25 PM)  
cool

Yellow says: (4:16:35 PM)  
the italian beef smells so goo

Yellow says: (4:16:39 PM)  
d

Yellow says: (4:18:57 PM)  
you there?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:19:02 PM)  
yup

Yellow says: (4:19:25 PM)  
heard Rusted Root?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:19:34 PM)  
nope

Yellow says: (4:19:42 PM)  
omy

Yellow says: (4:20:11 PM)  
it was playing upstairs at my party when I was getting ready...but you may not have been there then

Yellow says: (4:21:09 PM)  
Buck and I were digging it

Yellow says: (4:21:15 PM)  
anyway

Yellow says: (4:21:21 PM)  
how are you?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:21:41 PM)  
not bad

AHDVNHAY says: (4:21:51 PM)  
looking for a good biography of burroughs

Yellow says: (4:22:42 PM)  
ah

Yellow says: (4:24:18 PM)  
I'll leave you to it then...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:24:30 PM)  
why?

Yellow says: (4:24:58 PM)  
oh yeah...you are god of multimultitasking

AHDVNHAY says: (4:25:07 PM)  
yeah, !

AHDVNHAY says: (4:27:26 PM)  
well, I'm not finding anything anyway.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:27:28 PM)  
so..

Yellow says: (4:27:47 PM)  
seen this stfff I assume?  
<http://www.thei.aust.com/bill/burroughs.html>

AHDVNHAY says: (4:28:25 PM)  
nope

AHDVNHAY says: (4:29:59 PM)  
saving this: <http://www.thei.aust.com/bill/burroughsbooks.html> to harddrive

Yellow says: (4:30:14 PM)  
or this...I love the 1st pic... <http://www.rotten.com/library/bio/authors/william-s-burroughs/>

Yellow says: (4:30:40 PM)  
?

Yellow says: (4:30:51 PM)  
oh

AHDVNHAY says: (4:30:51 PM)  
yeah, lol

Yellow says: (4:31:33 PM)  
well, those are the only 2 links I got that didn't make me wanna vomit right off...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:31:47 PM)  
heheh

AHDVNHAY says: (4:31:50 PM)  
thansk

Yellow says: (4:32:12 PM)  
yep...they might be crap...but they were well done crap...

Yellow says: (4:32:27 PM)  
oh wait you like your medium rar...hehehe

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:29 PM)  
hehe

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:36 PM)  
from the timeline: 1959 Naked Lunch.  
1985 Queer.

AHDVNHAY says: (4:33:38 PM)  
LOL

Yellow says: (4:34:21 PM)  
Oh Jeez

Yellow says: (4:34:37 PM)  
oookay...so crap...soz

AHDVNHAY says: (4:34:47 PM)  
naw the rest is good

AHDVNHAY says: (4:34:52 PM)  
very informative, lol

AHDVNHAY says: (4:35:04 PM)  
except the timeline between 59 and 89

AHDVNHAY says: (4:35:05 PM)  
lol

Yellow says: (4:35:18 PM)  
heh

Yellow says: (4:36:46 PM)  
this is not really bio but has audio <http://www.netherworld.com/~mgabrys/william/>

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:24 PM)  
<http://www.netherworld.com/~mgabrys/william/prev.html>

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:28 PM)  
they're all fake though

AHDVNHAY says: (4:37:34 PM)  
someone trying to read like Burroughs

Yellow says: (4:37:48 PM)  
oh...sux...dickheads

Yellow says: (4:38:24 PM)  
the naropa burroughs classes....audio

Yellow says: (4:38:26 PM)  
brb

AHDVNHAY says: (4:38:29 PM)  
k

AHDVNHAY says: (4:38:32 PM)  
me2

Yellow says: (4:39:57 PM)  
[http://www.archive.org/details/naropa\\_william\\_s\\_burroughs\\_class\\_on7](http://www.archive.org/details/naropa_william_s_burroughs_class_on7)

Yellow says: (4:42:48 PM)  
back

AHDVNHAY says: (4:50:26 PM)  
these are all the ones I'd downloaded before

AHDVNHAY says: (4:50:30 PM)

two I copied for you

AHDVNHAY says: (4:50:35 PM)  
the best ones

AHDVNHAY says: (4:50:38 PM)  
imo

Yellow says: (4:52:15 PM)  
ok...haven't gotten time alone to listen...

Yellow says: (4:52:57 PM)  
not really 8yr old material...

Yellow says: (4:53:11 PM)  
and Brian can't get into him

Yellow says: (4:53:35 PM)  
I need headphones I guess

AHDVNHAY says: (4:53:44 PM)  
guess so

Yellow says: (4:54:02 PM)  
so...

AHDVNHAY says: (4:55:07 PM)  
so, what should I do?

Yellow says: (4:55:57 PM)  
you can shake your head and forget what I said and continue your love for Irina....

Yellow says: (4:56:39 PM)  
I shake my head and forget I said anything....and we continue to talk as we have

Yellow says: (4:57:05 PM)  
or are you talking about finding burroughs bio?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:57:25 PM)  
nope what you said

Yellow says: (4:58:15 PM)  
or we just continut as we have and see.....

Yellow says: (4:58:30 PM)  
or we no longer interact at all?

AHDVNHAY says: (4:58:38 PM)  
I dunno

AHDVNHAY says: (4:59:25 PM)  
I need time to think about it I suppose

Yellow says: (4:59:54 PM)

ok

Yellow says: (5:01:38 PM)  
and I need time to be ready for whatever you say I suppose

Yellow says: (5:03:06 PM)  
i should not have said anything...but then I have very little inner monolog...and Millie was encouraging...

AHDVNHAY says: (5:03:32 PM)  
mom's home, one sec

Yellow says: (5:03:37 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (5:07:40 PM)  
I'm gonna go offline for a bit...call if you need to...you are still welcome for dinner...we could pretend it was yesterday...or not...call if you don't see me online and want to talk..

Yellow says: (5:20:04 PM)  
can I say one more thing?

Yellow says: (5:22:05 PM)  
I'll send it pm...if you don't want to read it...toss it

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:11 PM)  
yeah sure

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:12 PM)  
shoot

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:47 PM)  
oops wait

Yellow says: (5:33:47 PM)  
oh...I sent it pm...um...

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:54 PM)  
was responding to the last IM

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:55 PM)  
ol

AHDVNHAY says: (5:33:57 PM)  
soz

AHDVNHAY says: (5:34:36 PM)  
hmm

AHDVNHAY says: (5:34:41 PM)  
got the pm, lol

Yellow says: (5:35:00 PM)  
ok



AHDVNHAY says: (5:35:01 PM)  
I was talking to mom about this

AHDVNHAY says: (5:35:08 PM)  
I told her I was shook

AHDVNHAY says: (5:35:23 PM)  
I still don't know how I feel

Yellow says: (5:35:45 PM)  
it's ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:35:47 PM)  
let me ask you one thing?

Yellow says: (5:36:14 PM)  
I know how I feel and I'm shook and I have no idea what it means next

Yellow says: (5:36:17 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:36:21 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:36:30 PM)  
this is kind of a too-political question for me

Yellow says: (5:36:36 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:36:42 PM)  
which is one of the reasons I can't see myself in a relationship with anyone

Yellow says: (5:36:52 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:36:56 PM)  
when did you talk to Milly about all this?

Yellow says: (5:37:17 PM)  
thur...away from anyone in earshot

Yellow says: (5:37:51 PM)  
and all I told her was one thing I feel

AHDVNHAY says: (5:38:03 PM)  
what was that?

Yellow says: (5:38:16 PM)  
that I am in love with you

Yellow says: (5:38:43 PM)  
it scares me frankly

AHDVNHAY says: (5:38:55 PM)  
me too

Yellow says: (5:39:26 PM)  
I physically am shaking...and it's not tht lithobid

AHDVNHAY says: (5:40:04 PM)  
I can;t do this thign

Yellow says: (5:40:12 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:40:24 PM)  
it's too difficult to explain why

AHDVNHAY says: (5:40:28 PM)  
but i can't

Yellow says: (5:40:32 PM)  
it's ok

Yellow says: (5:40:59 PM)  
compassion

AHDVNHAY says: (5:41:09 PM)  
so much karma

Yellow says: (5:41:13 PM)  
I amchanneling the energy to compassion

AHDVNHAY says: (5:41:20 PM)  
thanks

Yellow says: (5:41:41 PM)  
karma is not to be feared

Yellow says: (5:41:59 PM)  
all is compassion

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:24 PM)  
I must be getting better

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:29 PM)  
before you told me that

Yellow says: (5:42:33 PM)  
yes?

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:35 PM)  
I was the happiest I'd been

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:38 PM)  
since the last time

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:42 PM)  
somebody told me that.

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:53 PM)  
now I don't know what to think.

AHDVNHAY says: (5:42:59 PM)  
how to feel.

Yellow says: (5:43:04 PM)  
ohhh...\*108 bows\*

Yellow says: (5:43:26 PM)  
times like these I chant....

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:07 PM)  
I dreamed about all this

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:11 PM)  
in a way

Yellow says: (5:44:14 PM)  
you did?

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:16 PM)  
awhile ago

Yellow says: (5:44:19 PM)  
when?

Yellow says: (5:44:27 PM)  
what?

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:29 PM)  
I had a dream Milly wanted to go out with me.

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:39 PM)  
I was very confused and went to see Irina.

AHDVNHAY says: (5:44:45 PM)  
but her parents wouldn't let me in.

AHDVNHAY says: (5:45:08 PM)  
then Milly was disgusted because I'd gone to Irina first.

Yellow says: (5:45:11 PM)  
oh dude...I remember you told me....right on

AHDVNHAY says: (5:45:14 PM)  
and I ended up alone.

Yellow says: (5:45:56 PM)  
not right on....but I rememeber

Yellow says: (5:46:11 PM)  
or maybe right on...if that's what you want.../

AHDVNHAY says: (5:46:40 PM)  
I don't know

AHDVNHAY says: (5:47:23 PM)  
all this karma

Yellow says: (5:47:31 PM)  
Odin told me starting last summer I would be around to "stir it up"....change....she's tattooed on my back

Yellow says: (5:47:48 PM)  
I wear a warning sign!

AHDVNHAY says: (5:47:54 PM)  
heheh

AHDVNHAY says: (5:48:32 PM)  
times like this I wish I drank instead of got high

Yellow says: (5:48:44 PM)  
que?

AHDVNHAY says: (5:48:59 PM)  
you drink enough you stop giving a shit about anything

Yellow says: (5:49:32 PM)  
oh by the way...brilliant drawings/graphy deals...brilliant...ty

Yellow says: (5:49:57 PM)  
oh

AHDVNHAY says: (5:50:10 PM)  
in the book?

Yellow says: (5:50:20 PM)  
forum

Yellow says: (5:50:29 PM)  
newest

Yellow says: (5:50:36 PM)  
intro

AHDVNHAY says: (5:50:50 PM)  
oh?

Yellow says: (5:51:04 PM)  
I think... <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=401>

Yellow says: (5:51:35 PM)  
fun to envision the changes myself as went along...

AHDVNHAY says: (5:51:57 PM)  
those aren;t new

AHDVNHAY says: (5:52:02 PM)  
just updated the thread

AHDVNHAY says: (5:52:05 PM)  
but yeah

AHDVNHAY says: (5:52:09 PM)  
they'r enot bad ones

Yellow says: (5:52:30 PM)  
oh on my computer it's todays date listed

AHDVNHAY says: (5:52:50 PM)  
the first posts are old, later posts are new

Yellow says: (5:53:25 PM)  
oh my...don't I feel like a dork...you even mentioned that before

Yellow says: (5:53:35 PM)  
ah well....

AHDVNHAY says: (5:53:39 PM)  
it's cool

AHDVNHAY says: (5:54:03 PM)  
oh woops

AHDVNHAY says: (5:54:13 PM)  
I guess I'm not coming out for dinner now

AHDVNHAY says: (5:54:18 PM)  
it's 6 already

Yellow says: (5:54:32 PM)  
oh...Brian isn't even here yet

Yellow says: (5:55:05 PM)  
it's not quiete ready.....but yes that was a very greaceful wat to ....bow out

AHDVNHAY says: (5:55:25 PM)  
thanks I thought so too, LMAO!

AHDVNHAY says: (5:55:48 PM)  
I do want a rain check though

AHDVNHAY says: (5:55:53 PM)  
in all sincerity.

Yellow says: (5:56:27 PM)  
I understand and thats cool

AHDVNHAY says: (5:56:53 PM)  
let me ask you something else political for a sec, and then I promise I will stop

Yellow says: (5:57:22 PM)  
go ahead...I have a higher political quotient myself

AHDVNHAY says: (5:57:27 PM)  
ok

AHDVNHAY says: (5:57:28 PM)  
lol

AHDVNHAY says: (5:57:50 PM)  
I am wondering why you thought how you felt about me was something that Milly needed to know before... say... Brian?

AHDVNHAY says: (5:57:55 PM)  
or me, for that matter?

Yellow says: (6:00:06 PM)  
The drive to talk to Milly about it was to here someone tell me I didn't have a chance in hell...her name came to me as a confidant through you...the dream....all the triangles within it and it's telling...

AHDVNHAY says: (6:00:22 PM)  
ahh

AHDVNHAY says: (6:00:30 PM)  
but she said "go for it"?

Yellow says: (6:02:18 PM)  
she said she and John suspected as much and were talking about it that day...I said "really, I don't have a chance in hell!?" she said oh my god that's so cool...no you might have a chance, probably, probably"

AHDVNHAY says: (6:02:46 PM)  
neither of them know about irina

AHDVNHAY says: (6:02:57 PM)  
i only told damien recently

AHDVNHAY says: (6:03:03 PM)  
right before he broke up with Kelly

AHDVNHAY says: (6:03:14 PM)  
and I still haven't told sims the whole story

Yellow says: (6:03:22 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:04:07 PM)

but it is basically on your web page...rather I gleened it before you said anything at all

AHDVNHAY says: (6:04:15 PM)  
not all of it

AHDVNHAY says: (6:04:22 PM)  
but yes

AHDVNHAY says: (6:04:25 PM)  
some is there

Yellow says: (6:04:29 PM)  
yes, I understand that

AHDVNHAY says: (6:04:40 PM)  
understanding is good

Yellow says: (6:04:58 PM)  
yep

AHDVNHAY says: (6:05:01 PM)  
though hard to come by these days

AHDVNHAY says: (6:05:07 PM)  
I'll brb I need more to smoke

Yellow says: (6:05:27 PM)  
hmmm...indeed...

Yellow says: (6:05:29 PM)  
k

Yellow says: (6:09:43 PM)  
ya know...

Yellow says: (6:13:14 PM)  
fuck now I forgot cause I thaught you were back...soz

Yellow says: (6:14:56 PM)  
Dude....

AHDVNHAY says: (6:15:11 PM)  
backsoz

Yellow says: (6:15:18 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:15:52 PM)  
brian just got home...he's in a great mood cause we got FORBIDDEN ZONE

Yellow says: (6:16:18 PM)  
itallian beef...forbidden zone....come on dude....please

Yellow says: (6:16:49 PM)

and compassion...all and only compassion from me

AHDVNHAY says: (6:17:01 PM)  
I would like to

Yellow says: (6:17:20 PM)  
then come on over!

Yellow says: (6:18:02 PM)  
I haven't grown horns...I'm just me...just amy...and compassion

AHDVNHAY says: (6:18:31 PM)  
it would take me at least forty five minutes to get there

Yellow says: (6:18:58 PM)  
brian's out back chopping wood...we aren't eating for awhile

AHDVNHAY says: (6:19:09 PM)  
I dunno

Yellow says: (6:19:23 PM)  
I'm just me Jon

Yellow says: (6:19:32 PM)  
and you are you

Yellow says: (6:19:53 PM)  
so if you can't I respect that

AHDVNHAY says: (6:20:00 PM)  
I can

AHDVNHAY says: (6:20:11 PM)  
but I don't think I have the heart for it.

Yellow says: (6:20:40 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:21:23 PM)  
I guess I don't really know what you think...so I don't know how to gage level of awkwardness

Yellow says: (6:22:08 PM)  
I am going for the "be here now" deal

AHDVNHAY says: (6:22:14 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:22:30 PM)  
you do your deal...it's all good

AHDVNHAY says: (6:22:32 PM)  
I am going for the "having an existential crisis" deal

AHDVNHAY says: (6:22:34 PM)



lol

Yellow says: (6:22:48 PM)  
right on...good on ya!

Yellow says: (6:22:59 PM)  
always a nice choice

AHDVNHAY says: (6:23:00 PM)  
I really don't think I'd be good company for dinner

Yellow says: (6:23:01 PM)  
lol

Yellow says: (6:23:08 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:23:14 PM)  
no worries

Yellow says: (6:24:16 PM)  
I can be your friend and just friend if it is to be....I hope you will want to continue as we were

AHDVNHAY says: (6:24:35 PM)  
I would like to

Yellow says: (6:25:20 PM)  
right on

Yellow says: (6:26:08 PM)  
then there ya have it...

AHDVNHAY says: (6:26:43 PM)  
I suppose so

Yellow says: (6:27:40 PM)  
the door...with the question marks on the other side...exists

Yellow says: (6:27:50 PM)  
always...

Yellow says: (6:28:32 PM)  
does that fit your existential crisis deal

AHDVNHAY says: (6:29:03 PM)  
I suppose it does.

Yellow says: (6:29:12 PM)  
you drew it!

Yellow says: (6:29:24 PM)  
you made it real

Yellow says: (6:29:39 PM)

well;....sorta ya know

AHDVNHAY says: (6:30:05 PM)  
yeah

Yellow says: (6:32:52 PM)  
um dude...are you gonna be awake tomorrow?

AHDVNHAY says: (6:33:00 PM)  
no clue

Yellow says: (6:33:09 PM)  
ok

Yellow says: (6:33:30 PM)  
never mind

Yellow says: (6:36:00 PM)  
soz got bumped

Yellow says: (6:36:09 PM)  
most inauspicious

Yellow says: (6:36:17 PM)  
timing wise

AHDVNHAY says: (6:36:35 PM)  
oh

Yellow says: (6:36:55 PM)  
not mad or anything at all....wtf am I saying...

Yellow says: (6:36:58 PM)  
anyway

Yellow says: (6:37:14 PM)  
did you put up more burroughs stuff?

AHDVNHAY says: (6:37:25 PM)  
nope

Yellow says: (6:37:37 PM)  
oh

AHDVNHAY says: (6:37:38 PM)  
I'm watching a documentary about him now though

Yellow says: (6:37:54 PM)  
you wanna not me keep chatting right now

AHDVNHAY says: (6:38:01 PM)  
I don't know.

AHDVNHAY says: (6:38:10 PM)

I'm still shook

Yellow says: (6:39:25 PM)

ok...tomorrow Maya will be put to sleep....if you are feeling like it's karmically ok...I could probably use talking to a friend...just chatting ya know....that's all I'll ask

AHDVNHAY says: (6:39:41 PM)

ok

Yellow says: (6:39:47 PM)

yes I am too...

Yellow says: (6:40:24 PM)

I'm going to get dinner finished...ttyp..

Yellow says: (6:40:44 PM)

enjoy the documentary

AHDVNHAY says: (6:40:53 PM)

see ya soon

Yellow says: (6:41:00 PM)

k

While I am STILL here...

I have a couple more things to say about karma, or cause and effect, or free will vs. determinism, or whatever one wants to call it, as it plays out in the Matrix trilogy.

First, I think it would have better furthered the theme of transcendence, so essential to the story arc of M1, had the Wachowskis used recognition of the patterns of coincidences within the Matrix to lead Neo to characters of greater omniscience. I mean that there should have been more intensive context clues hidden in the shot compositions (both intra and inter) of the manipulation of the scenes surrounding the key characters in the trilogy, at least. The key-maker himself again is the only exception to this, with the pillars behind him covered in keys harkening back to the power plant.

This might have taken the edge off some of the "action" scenes somewhat perhaps, but the suspense would still have played (consider Sin City) just as well as the actual snot-nosed dialogue we get to forward the plot instead of any meaning following from such comments as "every floor is wired with explosives," etc.

All I'm saying is the Wachowskis could have used alot of techniques to drop better clues of their own omniscience as story-tellers within the context of their story, and left a more interesting "trail of bread crumbs" for the audience to follow through the story's shifting contexts.

The whole plotline crumples under scrutiny faster than an electron struck by a photon when one is forced by the wooden characters and tin-eared dialogue (you know what's changed in the last six hours?) to question whether the Wachowskis even combined were really in control of the plotline and the characters while writing, or whether they simply let their imaginations run away with them?

It's quite clear, at least to me, that the character of Hamman may as well not even exist for how little good he actually does at explaining what the topic of the discussion is. And he is merely

typical of my disappointment with the whole sopa-opera cast of characters in the sequels.

And I swear the proliferation of Smiths was worse than any of the other, other than by fans unexplained, continuity errors in the story-arc as a whole. It's all based on how the Wachowskis view the audience: and Bane says it best when he says "dull cow eyes... etc. etc." Now, the fact that the audience is supposed to be left gaping like a herd of ideological chattle is taken for granted with such scenes as the Smith-Bane connection, and the "suspense" of such scenes (will they have a good line of explanatory dialogue yet??) is meant only to distract us fools away from asking the real issues like WHAT DID NEO MEAN WHEN HE SAID SMITH HAD "FOUND A WAY TO COPY HIMSELF"? That, in and of itself, and alone, does not compute the entire fan-fiction equation of Smith with a computer-virus.

Of course, since the Wachowskis did manage to demonstrate in M1 their ability to "bend" the laws of karma, then we are all expected to allow them to present whatever contrived piece of grabage follow-up they like.

The Oracle's speech to Neo (and yes, that's a monologue folks, no questions being asked there....!) in the ghetto playground sounds alot like the Architect's speech as well: a bunch of non sequitor general terms being thrown around to make the authors sound big. As explanations they are insufficient, except, admittedly, alone to drive the plot. And yet it is on the encounters between characters, and not changes in set or setting of the protagonist alone, that the plotline is driven.

If it were me, what I would do would be to start with decent enough characters that it is NOT necessary to rely on their encounters alone to drive the plot, and set the scene more by placing context-clues in the backgrounds that eventually form the pieces of the puzzle answer of "what is the Matrix?"

I suppose this will surprise some of you, but might not some others, but I am actually a big MWAM theory fan. I think that MWAM theory still hasn't gotten its day in court, so to speak, and, to those who would say it has, I would still say the jury is out. I, however, am an optimist, the last of a dying breed, and you won't see many old dinosaurs like me wandering around these halls of justice. I had the highest hopes for the Matrix trilogy the day of the release of Reloaded. But, upon gauging audience reaction, I saw my hopes dashed on the rocks as well.

I had hoped for the discovery within the code of the matrix of a dimensional nexus, a way to open up a portal directly to any other point within the Matrix system. I thought this would be a neat "bonus level" to reality, a kind of "glitch" in the system exploitable by the hackers to be able to move (body-jump) like the agents. It would "one up" the Wachowskis above everyone else by lightyears. Alas, this never occurred.

Instead we were given this hilarious parody of an MWAM with the blue and red outfits in zion, and the eventual trip to Machine City. Machine City... notice the architecture of the spires... how it so closely resembles the spires of the Emerald City in the Wizard of Oz? Well all of that is simply the Wachowskis using the Wizard of Oz to screw the audience over and deny us any reasonable solutions satisfactory to our better theories.

All of this bullshit ought to be causing some mental erosion by now, so I guess I'll draw the line for a moment and stop to recollect myself.

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

Daryl says: (9:23:32 AM)  
di left

Daryl says: (9:23:46 AM)  
you there

AHDVNHAY says: (9:23:49 AM)  
yes

Daryl says: (9:24:03 AM)  
she's back

Di has been added to the conversation.

AHDVNHAY says: (9:24:13 AM)  
did you get my last message?

Di says: (9:24:23 AM)  
im here

Daryl says: (9:24:28 AM)  
no

AHDVNHAY says: (9:24:45 AM)  
figures.

Daryl says: (9:24:46 AM)  
Di you was going to explain what I do not know

AHDVNHAY says: (9:24:51 AM)  
I had said...

AHDVNHAY says: (9:24:58 AM)  
"which is what exactly?"

AHDVNHAY says: (9:25:17 AM)  
to which I added, but was cut off, "the free exchange of bigotry?"

AHDVNHAY says: (9:25:41 AM)  
I think the forum is worth exchanging better ideas than the basest of emotions

Daryl says: (9:25:57 AM)  
thank you that is exactly what I said

AHDVNHAY says: (9:26:18 AM)  
what you said what you did?

Daryl says: (9:26:53 AM)  
That faggot thing came when he called me a penis. And I still took it off and his thing is still there

Daryl says: (9:27:41 AM)  
Di you there

Di says: (9:27:49 AM)  
yes, Im listening

Daryl says: (9:28:09 AM)  
what were you going to write earlier

Di says: (9:28:17 AM)  
nothing.

Daryl says: (9:28:22 AM)  
hmm

AHDVNHAY says: (9:28:26 AM)  
this is not everyone's idea of brotherhood

AHDVNHAY says: (9:28:41 AM)  
the name calling is not in line with that

Daryl says: (9:28:49 AM)  
I said that too, not trying to take to much credit

AHDVNHAY says: (9:28:59 AM)  
nor is "competition" for the "good"

Daryl says: (9:29:02 AM)  
but if you read his post they are everywhere

AHDVNHAY says: (9:29:17 AM)  
what do you mean by this: " not trying to take to much credit"

AHDVNHAY says: (9:29:19 AM)  
??

Daryl says: (9:29:24 AM)  
it seems too many people want to be right

AHDVNHAY says: (9:29:30 AM)  
you included.

Daryl says: (9:29:56 AM)  
like how, I just answer post and I don't get too deep into any matter at all

AHDVNHAY says: (9:30:04 AM)  
no depth?

AHDVNHAY says: (9:30:07 AM)  
that is how.

Daryl says: (9:30:34 AM)  
somethings are just not worth it especially when you see it moving in a negative direction

AHDVNHAY says: (9:30:46 AM)  
then act accordingly.

Daryl says: (9:31:02 AM)  
excuse me come on now you have to talk to yourself also

AHDVNHAY says: (9:31:11 AM)  
right speech does not equal contrived to deceit.

Daryl says: (9:31:16 AM)  
its like you are sitting here bashing me and I am the one that took it all

AHDVNHAY says: (9:31:25 AM)  
took all what?

Daryl says: (9:31:35 AM)  
the name calling and etc

AHDVNHAY says: (9:31:56 AM)  
you don;t know how such a thing could have possibly happened to you?

Daryl says: (9:32:05 AM)  
I didn't start coming out my mouth disrespecting nobody I gave free information like everyone else on the board

AHDVNHAY says: (9:32:09 AM)  
we make our own energy, Daryl.,

Daryl says: (9:32:25 AM)  
ok so I guess you did the samething too

AHDVNHAY says: (9:32:34 AM)  
I believe that, yes.

AHDVNHAY says: (9:32:45 AM)  
which is why people don't call me "penis."

Daryl says: (9:33:04 AM)  
ok so can you also speak to yourself. You are judging besides judging yourself

AHDVNHAY says: (9:33:16 AM)  
I am arbitrating.

Daryl says: (9:33:46 AM)  
that should be done also including yourself

Daryl says: (9:34:05 AM)  
It shouldn't be "you" but "us"

AHDVNHAY says: (9:34:06 AM)  
I am a representative for other parties. I do not, myself, sit in judgment.

Daryl says: (9:34:40 AM)

oh so because you are a member of the Io you have the right to cross judge but leave yourself out

AHDVNHAY says: (9:34:50 AM)  
no.

Daryl says: (9:34:58 AM)  
thats what you are saying

AHDVNHAY says: (9:35:01 AM)  
because I am a human and I have free will.

Daryl says: (9:35:08 AM)  
ok so do I

AHDVNHAY says: (9:35:13 AM)  
to do what?

Daryl says: (9:35:19 AM)  
whatever I choose

AHDVNHAY says: (9:35:23 AM)  
do you arbitrate? or do you pass judgment?

Daryl says: (9:35:39 AM)  
neither I give my own belief

Daryl says: (9:35:50 AM)  
which everyone seem to do here

AHDVNHAY says: (9:35:54 AM)  
which is that "I" am a judge of you.

AHDVNHAY says: (9:36:01 AM)  
is that your belief?

Daryl says: (9:36:15 AM)  
You are acting as though

AHDVNHAY says: (9:36:31 AM)  
do you see me as hostile, adversarial, ads judgmental?

Daryl says: (9:36:33 AM)  
A judge also shall be judged

Daryl says: (9:36:49 AM)  
to some degree

Daryl says: (9:37:13 AM)  
you lack the reason to include yourself in the equation

AHDVNHAY says: (9:37:23 AM)  
am I a witness, am I the prosecutor, am I the defense representing the people? Why is there only a single character, the judge himself, in your conception of the Law?



AHDVNHAY says: (9:37:26 AM)  
do I?

AHDVNHAY says: (9:37:34 AM)  
or am I baiting you?

Daryl says: (9:38:17 AM)  
where do you get this idea of me being a judge that is only the attribute of the name I have taken.  
To be a final judge takes years

AHDVNHAY says: (9:38:27 AM)  
you brought it up

Daryl says: (9:38:31 AM)  
and then i still don't have the right

Daryl says: (9:38:44 AM)  
no I gave my attribute thats it

AHDVNHAY says: (9:38:53 AM)  
attribute?

AHDVNHAY says: (9:38:56 AM)  
judging?

AHDVNHAY says: (9:39:01 AM)  
these are not my words.

Daryl says: (9:39:02 AM)  
what lord osiris meant

AHDVNHAY says: (9:39:24 AM)  
then you have me confused with Aquarian1, perhaps

AHDVNHAY says: (9:39:41 AM)  
or perhaps you have us all confused with someone who you think is supposed to care.

Daryl says: (9:39:48 AM)  
I think we are both confused right now

AHDVNHAY says: (9:39:54 AM)  
I am sober.

Daryl says: (9:40:01 AM)  
see now you are going on the deep end

AHDVNHAY says: (9:40:11 AM)  
too deep for you?

Daryl says: (9:40:19 AM)  
I really don't think so

AHDVNHAY says: (9:40:26 AM)  
then what?

Di says: (9:40:35 AM)  
This is getting out of hand gentlemen

Daryl says: (9:40:51 AM)  
You have no idea what level I am on and to assume that shows your character come on now we didn't start off like this

AHDVNHAY says: (9:41:06 AM)  
I have made no such assumption

Daryl says: (9:41:09 AM)  
I haven't done anything wrong to you

AHDVNHAY says: (9:41:19 AM)  
and I agree with Soror Hutchinson.

Daryl says: (9:41:40 AM)  
I belong to another IO board and it is nothing like this at all

AHDVNHAY says: (9:41:47 AM)  
addy?

Di says: (9:42:49 AM)  
Maybe it's time to finish up. This behaviour is becoming threatening. We are getting no where fast

Daryl says: (9:43:05 AM)  
yes I can see it is getting threatening,

Di says: (9:43:17 AM)  
Do I have to watch my back Daryl?

Daryl says: (9:43:26 AM)  
what the heck are you talking about

Daryl says: (9:43:40 AM)  
I don't pass threats and there is no need for it

AHDVNHAY says: (9:43:55 AM)  
what is the url for the other board?

Daryl says: (9:44:21 AM)  
I have to get it, I don't post there just visit

Daryl says: (9:44:39 AM)  
i think its illuminati.org

AHDVNHAY says: (9:44:39 AM)  
beonging is so subjective.

AHDVNHAY says: (9:46:05 AM)  
one sec, brb

Daryl says: (9:46:43 AM)

this is why I say people have to be prepared for this.

Daryl says: (9:47:22 AM)

now you have my address and IP address I don't think I will pose any threats to nobody, I think I would have to worry more on the other side

Di says: (9:49:06 AM)

what do you think AHDVNHAY?

Daryl says: (9:49:48 AM)

k

Daryl says: (9:49:55 AM)

i am back

Di says: (9:50:08 AM)

is everyone here?

Daryl says: (9:50:27 AM)

I think he went to go check out the site

Di says: (9:50:38 AM)

ok

Daryl says: (9:51:34 AM)

i never went through this in my life;

Di says: (9:52:07 AM)

what's that?

Daryl says: (9:52:39 AM)

all of this. From trying to do something good by freely posting to all the chaos

Di says: (9:53:39 AM)

I have to wait back for Jon Im afraid.

Daryl says: (9:53:46 AM)

of what

Di says: (9:54:06 AM)

means I have to wait back for him

AHDVNHAY says: (9:54:08 AM)

back

Daryl says: (9:54:27 AM)

What are you saying di that the only way you can speak if Jon is here,

Di says: (9:54:48 AM)

is that up for discussion?

Daryl says: (9:55:34 AM)

I think I had enough of the pounding. I don't see anybody else getting this. So I am threw. If I am blessed to be in the IO down the road then so be it. But I deserve way better

AHDVNHAY says: (9:55:56 AM)  
you get what you give

AHDVNHAY says: (9:56:00 AM)  
that will be true always

Daryl says: (9:56:29 AM)  
I didn't do anything. and what about you man, this is crazy. I guess you are saying you have the right but I don't

AHDVNHAY says: (9:56:43 AM)  
the right to do nothign?

AHDVNHAY says: (9:56:51 AM)  
if you had done nothing, why would we be here?

Daryl says: (9:57:12 AM)  
so you are saying you did nothing. list what I done I am waiting

Di says: (9:57:36 AM)  
I must go, Jon can finish for me, good afternoon Daryl

AHDVNHAY says: (9:57:43 AM)  
see ya soon Di

Di has left the conversation.

Daryl says: (9:59:00 AM)  
I can list everyones opinions and I don't think mines was anywhere worse. I gave a better side of the new changes to come in effect

AHDVNHAY says: (9:59:23 AM)  
what are MY opinions, then?

Daryl says: (9:59:37 AM)  
I would have to copy and paste them all,

AHDVNHAY says: (9:59:49 AM)  
Daryl says:(9:59:00 AM)  
I can list everyones opinions

Daryl says: (10:00:21 AM)  
why is it that a person can call me a penis, and I say that sounds gayish, you can say someone is writing bullshit but I have to feel it

Daryl says: (10:00:55 AM)  
it this is what the IO is about then I can't have that. Double standards is bad for everyone

AHDVNHAY says: (10:01:04 AM)  
I said he had cited writing that contained fallacies.

Daryl says: (10:01:14 AM)  
you said bullshit

AHDVNHAY says: (10:01:17 AM)  
you used the word "faggot"

AHDVNHAY says: (10:01:30 AM)  
I didn't say he had WRITTEN bullshit

AHDVNHAY says: (10:01:35 AM)  
just cited it

Daryl says: (10:01:43 AM)  
and he called me a dick excuse me king of them

AHDVNHAY says: (10:02:07 AM)  
childish.

Daryl says: (10:02:08 AM)  
he started with the gays names

Daryl says: (10:02:33 AM)  
NOT ME are you writing him banging him all day. What makes him better

AHDVNHAY says: (10:02:59 AM)  
nothing and he is

AHDVNHAY says: (10:03:00 AM)  
not

Daryl says: (10:03:19 AM)  
i took it off I apologized for something I really didn't have too, but its still no good for you and  
you and him argued also

AHDVNHAY says: (10:03:41 AM)  
I am not defending his actions

Daryl says: (10:03:46 AM)  
i am a grown man and you have me feeling like I am your child

AHDVNHAY says: (10:03:49 AM)  
I am merely questioning yours

Daryl says: (10:03:50 AM)  
yes you are

Daryl says: (10:04:04 AM)  
Did you question yourself or him

AHDVNHAY says: (10:04:27 AM)  
if you don't like this line of questioning

Daryl says: (10:04:33 AM)

did you say that calling someone a penis is inappropriate for this forum

AHDVNHAY says: (10:04:36 AM)  
you do not have to be engaged in it

Daryl says: (10:04:46 AM)  
that is the easy way out

Daryl says: (10:04:57 AM)  
besides admitting that you did take sides

Daryl says: (10:05:55 AM)  
and on top of it, he didnt even see the faggot thing I don't think too many people did

Daryl says: (10:06:19 AM)  
and if they did they would have seen my answer to why I said it

Daryl says: (10:06:39 AM)  
it was directed to his statement not him as a person

Daryl says: (10:07:20 AM)  
I'm tired of trying to prove myself

Daryl says: (10:07:40 AM)  
I don't have to validate defending myself

AHDVNHAY says: (10:07:48 AM)  
I agree

AHDVNHAY says: (10:08:00 AM)  
but you should behave.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:08:08 AM)  
I mean as an example.

Daryl says: (10:08:19 AM)  
AGAIN I DIDN'T START NOTHING. IT WAS HIM

Daryl says: (10:08:43 AM)  
Look Jon I am from the streets if a man throws a stone you throw it back and harder

AHDVNHAY says: (10:09:14 AM)  
and then when someone throws a stone harder than yours back at you?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:09:17 AM)  
then what?

Daryl says: (10:09:39 AM)  
everything goes in a circle jon

AHDVNHAY says: (10:09:48 AM)  
really?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:09:52 AM)

I hadn't ever thought of that.

Daryl says: (10:10:42 AM)

You can't expect a person that doesn't know you from jump street to take an insult and keep it moving

AHDVNHAY says: (10:10:52 AM)

why not?

AHDVNHAY says: (10:11:01 AM)

that's how adults behave.

Daryl says: (10:11:01 AM)

come on now keep it real

Daryl says: (10:11:11 AM)

then you wouldn't have engaged him

Daryl says: (10:11:21 AM)

that wasn't adult like

AHDVNHAY says: (10:11:27 AM)

perhaps not.

Daryl says: (10:11:45 AM)

talking to a man about genitals is gay no matter how you put it

AHDVNHAY says: (10:11:50 AM)

but thanking someone and disagreeing with their sources of information are miles away from name calling.

Daryl says: (10:12:05 AM)

you thanked him at the last part come on

AHDVNHAY says: (10:12:15 AM)

I engaged in a dialogue.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:12:19 AM)

where are we going?

Daryl says: (10:12:34 AM)

I don't know you are still making me feel like I did something wrong

AHDVNHAY says: (10:12:50 AM)

I can't MAKE you feel guilty.

Daryl says: (10:13:01 AM)

I don't feel guilty at all

Daryl says: (10:13:26 AM)

I just don't like feeling as though I have no right to defend myself

AHDVNHAY says: (10:13:52 AM)

I know the feeling.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:14:14 AM)  
but as you get used to it, you'll find you have no need to.

Daryl says: (10:14:28 AM)  
so if you do then why make me feel like it, why can't you say I understand daryl but you did kind of go hard. Then we could have left it like that.

Daryl says: (10:15:03 AM)  
there was no harm done because the post was deleted without any mention at all

AHDVNHAY says: (10:15:26 AM)  
I think of this conversation as like sparring.

Daryl says: (10:15:47 AM)  
heck you I throw then you lol

Daryl says: (10:16:06 AM)  
heck yeah lol I throw then you lol

AHDVNHAY says: (10:16:12 AM)  
yes.

AHDVNHAY says: (10:16:22 AM)  
but sometimes, discourse must be calm.

Daryl says: (10:16:29 AM)  
very much so

AHDVNHAY says: (10:16:42 AM)  
so long as we all do understand that, in public, on the forum, it's better to keep cool

Daryl says: (10:16:52 AM)  
I decided not to answer post that I feel will bring the evil out of me

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:01 AM)  
good

Daryl says: (10:17:05 AM)  
yes your right for the Both of us

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:10 AM)  
agreed

Daryl says: (10:17:13 AM)  
vool

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:15 AM)  
now, I need a smoke, so brb

Daryl says: (10:17:15 AM)  
cool

Daryl says: (10:17:19 AM)



me too

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:22 AM)  
lol, "vool," LOL

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:23 AM)  
hehe

Daryl says: (10:17:34 AM)  
love my cigars

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:37 AM)  
that will be our new "illuminati" word for "cool" then

Daryl says: (10:17:46 AM)  
what vool

Daryl says: (10:17:49 AM)  
haha

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:50 AM)  
sure, lol

Daryl says: (10:17:53 AM)  
lol

AHDVNHAY says: (10:17:56 AM)  
as in, kept it vool

AHDVNHAY says: (10:18:04 AM)  
anyway, brb

Daryl says: (10:18:10 AM)  
k

[quote="Randy"]the Wachowskis didn't really care all that much about the human characters. It's the programs they loved.[/quote]

Right on. I think that's the whole reason they chose to bring back Smith. They needed a problem to occur within the programming software of the Matrix so that we would have an excuse to see the hardware of machine city as dependent on Neo (the One) as a necessary conduit between the two. just as is stated throughout, the humans and machines "need" each other, but this is only accurate within the fictional "Matrix Universe," not in reality: hardware does not depend on people to be able to interact with its own software. This is one of the big issues of modern AI researcher thinking overlooked by the Wachowskis: machines, the intellectual offspring of humanity, will eventually not be dependent on their parent species to interface between the "interior" software mind and the "exterior" hardware body. "Combined with a form of fusion" is no excuse for the intentional misrepresentation of this key issue at the crux of the trilogy's story-arc. Now, had M1 been a standalone movie, this issue would have been an acceptable casualty, so to speak, but given two further sequels to account for this essential plot-hole and failing to justify it as a premise is inexcusable, from my point of view. If I had been given that much money to make movies, you could goddamn well bet I'd give it my best shot. I would never have come off half-cocked by bringing back Smith to account for the transcendence of Neo from a battery to a circuit-breaker. Even if the Wachowskis had left the issue of the machines depending on the humans for their

power-supply an unelaborated upon macguffin, and chosen to follow up in the sequels with the idea of Neo being the "hundredth monkey" to be freed setting off a chain reaction whereby suddenly all the human minds plugged into the Matrix were aware of their choice, and used this excuse to prop up the inevitable visit to Machine City to intervene between the arbitrarily "necessarily" interdependent machines and humans, this would have been a better solution, to my tastes at least, than seeing the Oracle having ostensibly created the Smith-virus in order to blackmail Deux into smuggling in Sati and simultaneously making the Architect look about as smart as the Trainman. As Randy says, keep the importance on Neo, not on this petty cast of background characters. If Neo had, at the end of M1, been talking directly to the sentient mainframe itself, and had this sentient mainframe been successfully depicted as decentralised, location-less, impersonal, a "control system" instead of central, hidden, goofy and as the Architect, then the whole story could have still been told, but without having to add in more program-characters. The sentient mainframe could have manifested itself through a series of pattern-recognition tests, as I have been suggesting here in my earlier posts, or it could simply have been that each time Neo warped the "rules" inside the Matrix, the more it degraded the programming code itself, thus threatening the Machine City central computer. It wouldn't really matter HOW it was presented, only that it should not have been anthropomorphic. Even Deux' assumption of the "baby" face is a parody on the concept of the "machines needing humans" premise. The machines choosing to continue keeping the human race alive as a power-source is as unforgivably stupid a premise as the humans "blackening" the sky to block out solar power. It's like thinking an umbrella to stop a rain storm or that if you close your eyes you become invisible. It sounds neat, until you try it, and it doesn't work. In any event, there were countless of other scenarios the Wachowskis could have used to get Neo to Machine City without having brought back Smith. Anyone disagree?

-ben

[quote="George"]I just entered this forum earlier today because I'm interested in the Illuminati. I'm sort of confused by the post I am reading. The Aquarian 1 has some interesting questions. I have heard conspiracy theories surrounding the Illuminati and many of his questions, well a few of his questions, are interesting enough for me to see if they can be answered. I know, well I don't really know much about the Illuminati, but I have heard it is a secretive group. Is there any validity to the questions posed? Or should I just forget about them?

george[/quote]

There is validity in every question, and that degree of validity, no matter how small, contains a shred of truth, that is, the answer to the question lies within the question itself. The questions themselves, in other words, are more than the sum of their answers. Some facts are lies, and some fiction is true, so there is really no way for any of us to rightly say, using simple words, "yes" or "no" any given answer is true, or put more drastically, simply factual. Reality, no matter how aggregated, is homogeneously probabilistic. Anthropically, you can only apply duality, let alone the plenum, to the reality principle because the One Reality and your "self" definition are capable, in their inherent potential, or larval state, of falling apart. In brief, as long as your definition of your interior "self" is distinct from your definition of exterior "reality," then the madness of the questioning nature will persist in perpetually blossoming out meaningless answers. All answers to all questions can either be true or lies, fact or fiction, etc. etc. and the only way to prove them for yourself is for you yourself to decide. And of course, the six fundamental questions of reasoning factor in as well: WHO are you asking, WHAT questions, HOW are you phrasing it, etc. etc. etc. These things too will determine your belief by limiting what you come to know. For example, if you ask me what my OPINION is on the Illuminati, I could tell you more easily than if you asked me what was on the corner of two streets in a town I'd never seen. Some people sometimes allow their OPINIONS to get out of the control of their better judgment. They twist the turn table of truth and lies to get to the proof for the answer they believe. I think

our intentions here are clear enough to anyone with eyes to look: we are the universe speaking to itself, our very lives a conversation in the mind of God. In Reality some people have something to prove, but only those who question and to only the same degree they do.

-ben

It is important that we should be genuine to ourselves. In the case of Aquarian1, who I expect may very well remain free enough to return under another username and/or using an alternate IP (if he felt it absolutely necessary to do so), it was simply that his own energies were turned against himself. It is self-destructive to presume to have all the answers, and yet to challenge skeptics who have found different facts to prove true. If it arises in you the desire to question the validity of someone else's answers, then it remains in you the uncertainty of your own. If you doubt what you believe, you do not yet know it to be true, in which case, you will eventually project your theory outward and then challenge it yourself to test it to see if it is true or not. When you do this, if your theory is false, your energy will come back to you, sometimes even tenfold if you choose to project it against dissonant beliefs (such as a white professor at a historically black university who calls his students "niggers" and then wants to fall back on the argument of "free speech," as was the case with my own father.) In other words, when you seek to eradicate another's point of view and replace it with your own, it will ultimately only be your own point of view that will get lost along the way, and probably end up changing eventually anyway. In short, when you fight your enemy, you fight only yourself. Therefore, as much as you can, do not hate, and do not fear. When you act on fears, you will manifest by your projected energy a frightening outcome. When you act on your hatreds, your prejudices, your uncertain beliefs, and what you KNOW not to be true, then you will only destroy yourself. Of course, there is some enlightenment at the end of even this; it is something self-destructive, which can be a good thing, if not for the self, then at least for everyone else. It is also the law of transcending one's karma to dissolve the self into nothingness. Some would argue this is the same mentality, and that neither is right. There is even SOME truth in that line of thinking. Afterall, after everything else is disproven, Truth will continue to be all that exists. Because it is ultimate, the truth may seem frightening in its vast scope, however once one allows themselves to get used to the idea over time, this feeling will pass.

In basic language: "questioning is encouraged, but prejudice discouraged."

-ben

I'd like to comment briefly on the seemingly (though I'm sure 99% of earth's population wouldn't even care if they WERE fully informed of this) prevalent modern "conspiracy theory" about the One World Government Agenda and its ties to Satanic ritual abuse that underly and pervade most of the preceding comments (which I'm choosing not to read, based on the fact I'm already familiar with this data myself, as, I feel confident, are most of the rest of us who would happen to be reading these very words I write now).

Now, I will neither deny nor defend these reprehensible accusations. As an Illuminist, I have sworn a vow of honesty at all costs. I would like, however, to clear something up at this point. By Illuminist, I mean, one who has discovered enlightenment for themselves. I do not believe this online Illuminati-Order and its initial group of adherants here in Tallahassee, Florida, United States of America, are the people who are "at the bottom" of either the One World Government, the Satanic ritual abuse cults, or both, should they one day actually prove to be the same. I do not personally believe them to be, but let's take a moment to see for ourselves shall we?

Consider this idea, as only one minor example of its kind: when we are babies we are closest to nature possible. We experience the bliss of innocence, and are in our most natural state of grace. One could say, 'closest to God.' As we age, the distance grows between our 'self' definition and the undescribably ineffable naked reality of God. We become a pantheon of men, seeking to return to

the paradisaical idyll of youth. We seek this strange, washed out luminescent glow everywhere we go, and look for it behind all doors. Some people find it in marriage, some in promiscuity. Some find it in the halls of government while others find it at the tip of a needle. Whatever it is to us, it is important to remember it is something that we no longer naturally have. Some find false satisfaction in the temporary fix, "ignorance is bliss," or "more is better," or "kill a queer for Christ." And thank God for this, since if everyone were able to achieve permanent transcendence, we would have no use for physical labour, civil laws, society in general and civilisation at all. We would basically revert to the primitive "youth" of our species, when the world for us consisted exclusively of interbreeding family tribes covering little more geography than southern Africa. Of course, some fools warn us this could be in our future again as well, should our present civilisation go the way of Atlantis. But then, even the Atlanteans were probably similarly warned by nay-sayers at the time, everyone's a critic.

So, those people who comprise the portions of our present population are probably pretty much the same now as they have always been, ratio-wise. Those who hate, those who love, those who seek light and those who throw stones. Now, as usual, if we fix one variable factor within our reality, it will appear that the other variables pass through it. So we see some famous bloodlines pop up in one group or another, and we see some random people who appear more enlightened, by our own standards, than we are. It all depends on what one seeks to find. Let's say you have a famous person, say, a politician. And let's say you have an unknown person, let's say a magician. Say the magician wanted to influence the politician to, let's say, legalise marijuana. Well, the magician would set things in motion by planting the proper suggestions along the right grapevine to get to the politician from someone they trust. One person can follow this six-degree rule out themselves even, but then, there is really so little point in that. If it is that important, use the energy to make the mountain come to you.

Therefore, I believe, there is probably a lot of circumstantial overlap between people in power and reprehensible (by society's standards) sexual perversions. That is one thing. It is quite another thing to speculate that all these people secretly know each other, and plot together how best to achieve their goals collectively. In other words, I do not believe in an elite union of perverts. It has been my experience that most sexual predators and abusive pedophiles don't even know who they themselves really are, let alone know of others with whom they would trust to cooperate. Having a fetish, or a drug addiction, makes one far too wary of everybody else alive to be able to successfully form mutually beneficial strategies. Then again, there would of course also be those who believe the conspiracy is a conspiracy of competition, but this is, of course, an oxymoron.

I do not believe that there is more than merely circumstantial evidence however to link the social "haves" and the perversities that plague a sexually repressed civilisation such as the western business world. The two groups always share about the same ratio of overlap between their populations, but it is my experience that the individual examples of these particular people have little or no idea how to organise together in more than pair bonds (and that rarely) on the basis of this factor.

Often, people who possess great deals of authority over others lead a kind of double life, with their task specialised duties separate from the hobbies and habits by which to pass time. Some people build model ships inside bottles, and who is to say such a habit as this is more unacceptable than consensual sex between an adult and a minor, or God forbid, smoking cannabis? (When one seeks the true light, they put the safety of others first, and take precautions not to hurt anyone in their own pursuit of happiness.)

Now, while I do not believe that the public rulers of the world are witches, or that the true rulers of the world are sexual predators, so too have I now stated my belief that many public rulers of the world are also sexual predators, and I'd like to also add that I believe the true rulers of the world are in fact magicians in the sense of witches and wizards.

However, since the purpose of this post was to address that school of "conspriacy theory" that states the public rulers of the world (those who profess the One World Government Agenda) are really all sexual predators (members of a Satanic sexual abuse cult), which I have now done, then I have no excuse to say more than I have already.

-ben

hey,

I have been meditating long and thinking hard about what you have said regarding your seemingly inevitable future.

At first I thought, tell him to skip bail and move to Amsterdam with IXO. Then I thought, I should not make light of this situation. I know how hard prison can be. I know also that "there but for the 'grace of God' go I." I shall not make light of this situation. But...

I have decided it is important that I give you something now while I can. It reflects our mutual interests best, as they pertain to the topics we have discussed in our time together on this internet bulletin board. I want you to download this, print it out, and keep it with you in the "pen." Read, understand, and, at the end of this PM I will give you my land address. I want you to write to me, cypress, and to tell me what you are studying from this, and I want you to know I will be here to answer all questions, from now on, with or without this bulletin board between you and I.

<http://www.benpadiiah.com/bookstore/bookstore/NB2.zip> (99.0 MB)

It may take a while to download this, so while we have a moment, I want to say a couple things. Firstly, you should know. Only insofar as there is such a thing as me, my so-called "self," then "I" am a magician. This is my "little black book" of magick. It will make you as powerful a magician as I am, and, by it propagation between us and among others, will only strengthen us both. Once you have looked at this you'll understand why, but I want you to promise me something:

"I will never show this magick to an enemy except on pain of death, and I will only show it to a friend whom I can be sure I can give a copy of it to, and only to someone from whom I can exact this exact promise."

You might want to write this promise on the cover also, so that it can go with the book. Yes, it's that important to me. I want it known to any whom this information should pass as a result of my giving it to you, may it serve you well, that this promise is as important to me as the whole magick of the information itself.

As I promised, I will give my real contact information to you now, so that you can contact me as you see fit. I do hope I will hear something from you soon about the material in this work.

<http://www.benpadiiah.com>  
benpadiiah@gmail.com  
benpadiiah@hotmail.com  
Jonathan Barlow Gee  
(850) 893 - 3652  
2223 Tallahassee Drive  
Tallahassee Florida 32309 USA

Until you are sent up, I want you to know I am here, and after you're in, I want you to know I am still right where I was. A pen-pal to them, but a constant flame to you. Something outside of your hard time. Ooops, out of time.

Read that and write back, or leave a message at the beep. Include the word illuminati and use your screen name if you do.

-bengee

[quote="lordosiris"]This is something we all must remember daily.

A man, without the ability, to reason is mentally dead. This man must be able to create and control his own universe according to his abilities and needs. The interest of this conscious man is his deeds, his lineage, and the world. He is a defender of the meek, patriot, charitable, and forgiving. The conscious warrior always seeks that higher understanding. His dream is liberty and equality. The divine thoughts, in him, manifests a heaven outward. This man looks, to leave behind, something for the world, for in that he knows he lives. He is guided by that which is right. His means is just and noble. This all is for a man that is a conscious warrior. My thoughts on a illumined man[/quote]

I believe a common theme that runs through much of your writing, lordosiris, but that seems particularly applicable here, is the importance of courage.

Insofar as we can, we do create our reality around us. We mediate out what we don't want to hear, we mediate in what we wish to, etc. This is part of the experience of being human. However, for some of us, life itself seems threatening and even sometimes overwhelming. This does not mean the law of our co-creation of our reality is being broken. It means only that for some reason, some part of us has become aware of our reality at a different angle from what it once was, or in some ways maybe still is; we have some degree of ascension, through opening our senses or through their being overstimulated, to where we see ourselves as alien, from elsewhere, or a stranger to, our own immediate environment, and the very reality we co-create. We may seem to be innocent to the entire concept of co-creation, but some of us are fully aware that we are propagating pre-existent behaviour patterns, and even to some extent or other use this to channel our ancestors' power and accumulate influence over the realities of others. This all simply seems absurd, ridiculous, sinister or dangerous to us for some reason or another.

Therefore, we should remember to be courageous. We should take great, overflowing, enourmous amounts of heart in the fact that we can use our minds themselves to break free of this plenary of potentially upredictable possibilities that comprises our material reality. Potential fields collapse into wells in our aura in perpetuity, yet our sense of self, even if not centred, is ever-present. It is the same with that beyond us, the outside world, our environment, reality, etc. In potential, our mind is actually greater than the world we experience with only our external senses. So we can take heart in that.

We can take heart in our memories and in our imaginations, and we can have hope held high that someday we will be able to remember before the beginning of it all, and imagine beyond the very confines of our physical dimensions. This is therefore necessarily at the heart of illuminism. The heart which we must remember can be all-encompassing of that which is known by the mind as can the mind itself be of that which is real.

Courage is an important trait in us all, all our illumined minds. We should remember daily, or at least as often as possible, that the minds around us, free or not, are not to be considered our property, a mere reflection of our own mind alone, or like pieces in a game that we can move and manipulate in order to gain greater degrees of personal freedom and/or a higher level of control

over the greatest number of other people. All people are equally free in potential. We are all born with a free mind.

To have courage in this life means to allow oneself to feel innocence. Even when confronted by a stern authority which catches us off guard, throws us off balance, surprises us with its strictness, or looks down its nose at us, we must not collapse beneath its gaze. We do not need to cop to a plea because we are in every sense not guilty. We feel no shame, and understand our actions to be in alignment with the Will of the Most High, as best as we can understand it, and for the greatest good of all. This is simple enough to say, but for some it is impossibly difficult to live with and to do. If we feel bold we will act daring. This is the law of co-creation, that is, the co-signed law of determinism and of free will, or of cause-and-effect and Do What Thou Wilt. Both agree on this: no matter who tries to make us feel less than them, be it through their suspicion, their judgment, or their force of arms, we will rise up and we will prevail against them because we can feel within our heart of hearts the courage to feel innocent. It is this in us that keeps us free.

This is the centre of the sense of self. The alignment of mind and heart in the innocent courage and freedom necessary to co-create reality. We seek through illuminism only to elevate this sense of self, to increase the degree of liberty among the minds of the oppressed by remembering always that we ourselves are free at heart. This is something I feel is important for us as illuminati to keep such thoughts as these in mind as often as we can.

-ben

Galt, cypress and lordosiris.

Just a reminder among friends to watch how we say what we mean. How leads an interlocuter to why, which is at the heart of who. For example, all too easily can I ask you,

"to whom is moral relativism dangerous, the moral relativist themselves, or to someone other than them?"

because I can assume the answer to,

"why do we assign positive morals to words like 'society' and 'civilisation,' and negative moral value to words like 'terrorism' or even 'relativism'?"

as being

"because we learn this tendency from prevalent, pre-existent authorities."

and so I can then guess that, because prevalent pre-existing authorities have conditioned the users of their morally binary terminologies to defensively challenge those who would question their usage, any of you might easily be able to rattle off a wise-enough sounding reply in apology for this social tendency, such as

"we assign positive moral values to some words and not others because we observe positive and negative events in nature relative to our binary morality, and because we use language to communicate only that difference between natural events and binary morality, so we apply the one to the other verbally in order to describe both."

Wrong. We choose to or choose not to do this. It is irrelevant to an individual which came first, their birth or that of their "nation." Thus words like "patriotism" and "nationalism" are actually MORE "dangerous" because of who is using them how and why. Now, I do not believe in the "danger" of any form of communication (even terrorism, which God Himself would not allow if it

were not part of His ineffable Plan, one would think). Therefore I will not say there is a "right" or "wrong" way to say what one really means. Nor, IMO, is there a "right" or "wrong" opinion for anyone to be able to express. God permits all that which is.

You see now, I am reveling in my moral relativism, and yet I have not been struck dead by a bolt from the big blue beyond. So, where is this "danger" you speak of inherent in mere language? Therefore the only other alternative would be that it is "dangerous" to the other person. And this would only be if they were so much the pawn of society's binary morality that they would feel threatened by any differing thoughts and would therefore even kill to defend the perpetuation of society's binary morality.

I feel pity for my friends who wallow yet in defense and in apology for the things they were taught, when there is so much else they could have learned, and I feel pity for my friends who wallow yet in defense and apology for the options they have been allowed for their beliefs, when there is so much else they could have discovered.

On a quick side note, Galt, what did Red China ever do to you, anyway? They probably knit the very sheets you sleep beneath. If anything the least you could do would be to sell them the plans for a thermonuclear ICBM warhead. It's only fair when we are all equal, and as long as the lowest common denominator rules, it's only "just" when we are all equally armed.

-ben

hey LO,

you asked me today about what my beliefs were regarding God and the devil. I believe I answered somewhere along the lines of:

"God is all in all and the devil is all without God."

This answer surprised even me. I have recently realised something I often do is cater an answer to fit the assumed beliefs based on background etc. of the person who is asking me the question. I like to think I do this in order to further understanding on the part of the person asking the question. This is all, IMO, an answer can and should be able to do. The person isn't look for guidance in only one direction, they are asking the question in order to broaden their horizons all around. Telling them they are wrong and then telling them the "right" answer, I have found, usually tends to curl a questioner up on themselves, making them feel stupid and making it that much more difficult for them to grow by learning.

So, when I said that "God is all in all," I was making a statement that I expect would be most acceptable as a definition for most people of most religions, but might especially resonate with you, D. "All in all" to me implies the continuity of the divine character between the Hebrew concept of Elohim as "I am that which I am," and the Moslem conception of Allah as "all," as well as the Rosicrucian (modern neo-Christian) conception of the microcosm containing the macrocosm "as above, so below."

When I said, "the devil is all without God," however was the most affectatious thing for me to have said then. The technique of applying intentional dishonesty serves only pompous pedantry. It is tantamount only to the sin of smirking silence: to pretend to know and not reveal. Bullshit, but I digress.

What does this mean, "the devil is all without God"? It means that, to those who lack knowledge of God but possess only blind belief, those who claim to have any knowledge at all are suspect of having no blind faith. It means that, to those who understand the presence of "divine" or



prescient design behind the visible patterns in our universe, their invisible purpose, etc. any who claim to have knowledge of the creation without acknowledgment of its creator are suspect of not seeing with second sight the true beauty behind that which is. It means that, to those with near-sighted facts and to those with far-sighted mythologies, this statement will have certain meaning. To me, all these people are liars and deserve to die, and this statement holds no weight for me whatsoever.

I do not honestly believe in evil, or the anthropomorphication of it. I believe all is part of God's Great Plan, and that therefore, if one anthropomorphises God as Good, and all as God, then all is good.

-ben

I think no matter how much emotion can cloud some of all our assessments of the film, on both sides, (which of course is only a testament to the individual importance and cultural significance of M1), there ought to easily enough be some points we can all agree on, certain facts of the movies which even if we interpret differently, like, dislike, etc. we can freely admit these things were there, were traits, qualities etc. of the films, i.e. to confirm with each other that we did indeed see the same movie.

For example:

1) pacing.

Now whether your knee-jerk reaction is to defend or criticise the sequels, you cannot deny that part of your opinion will be based on your reaction to the pacing. Long, fast action sequences of building plot significance coloured M1, but the pacing of the long, slow dialogue and character-building scenes in the sequels were undeniably unique. One minor example, I fell asleep at the start of the Architect scene because I found the hallway fightscenes preceding it to be boringly paced. Others enjoyed this.

2) physics.

The rules the Wachowski's introduced as applicable for their different characters as based on their degree or level of perception being able to "bend" or "break" the rules of the Matrix universe. These were the corner-stone, or cap-stone, whatever, of M1, and definately played out in certain key action and dialogue scenes in the sequels. One minor example, I was on the edge of my seat for the vertiginous semi-truck fight scene even more than the vertiginous freeway chase scene in Reloaded, but I didn't care that much for any of the action scenes in Revs.

3) plot-line.

I think we can all also agree that, because while making it the Wachowski's remained uncertain if they could make the sequels, M1 was intended at the time to be able to function as a stand-alone movie. Now, some people simply swing one way on the issue and some the other. Some people think M1 should have remained a stand-alone feature (given the quality of the sequels), while others defend the validity of the sequels as necessary to the artistic vision of the Wachowskis. Ultimately, whether we agree or disagree on this matter, we all have an opinion rrelative to it. (Like God!)

4) personae

I think the characters in M1 paralleled the diagetic gap so closely they actually violated the Proscinium Arch rule of cinematography a couple times. The blend of one persona to the next was

a perfect mix. I agree the sequels elaborated on these characters, fleshing them out, drawing in the details, filling in the gaps and tying up loose ends, etc. etc. A whole new repertoire of new people were introduced as well, and the audience was sufficiently challenged to draw their own conclusions about how all these characters may have related behind the scenes, in the shadows, off camera, back-stories, etc. etc. etc. Some people believe there was a smooth transition in continuity of quality characters between M1 and Rel. I do not.

That's all the attributes of the Matrix trilogy I can think of that start with P. I think it should be worth noting that there are an infinite other number of traits and features of these multi-layered films as well, and I would encourage you all, for the sake of easement of further communication along these lines, to come up with some example of things you think we can all agree on about the films, basic cinematographic and narrative facts about the style, the genre (if applicable) etc. These will serve as a starting block upon which all sides can come to draft future resolutions. Once we establish a common dialogue, we may begin to be able to see a bit better from the other person's perspective.

I believe it is far too easy to be carried away by our baser emotions when discussing such explosive issues as personal aesthetics. For example, calling my suggestions pedestrian beside the Wachowski's is irrelevant when the real purpose of my making them was as examples of how easy it is for an individual to come up with alternative ideas to handling the style and medium of an (or another) artist. These were never meant to be understood as merely "good" or "bad" ideas, just meant, I'd hoped, to make you think. Sometimes, even naturally talented, artists do fail.

I think, in a world where part of our reality is mediated for us through forms of artistic expression we ourselves did not create, part of our world is being defined for us by others, etc. it is natural to look for common likes and dislikes to approach and to avoid people who do not share these, and equally important, I think, to learn from these some different types of ways that we ourselves can manifest our own destinies, project our own future world-line, etc.

That is mostly the reason I feel M1 succeeded whereas the sequels failed. And if you can explain to me, in those terms, why I am wrong in my opinion, please feel free to attempt to do so. I cannot myself, and believe me, I've tried.

Reporting from the flat surface of my senses, yours truly,  
-benpadiah

my answer would be yes. Physical matter, intact, can transubstantiate through high-spin states and therefore the otherwise mortal form can be raised up through the faster vibrational frequencies of hyperspace and continue to maintain full physical sensation during the ascension of the centred sense of self through the multiple dimensions surrounding the material plane of reality of which we are aware. I see NO reason however to expect this should happen for only the human species on the surface of this planet, mainly because of resource allocation. It is by smelting platinum group metals at temperatures near that on the surface of the sun for prolonged periods of time that elongated orbitally rearranged monoatomic elements can be derived for the purpose of ingestion by a living being such that the monoatomic gold will fit into the telomeres (end caps) of their DNA, prolonging the duration before these telomeres break down from replication during cellular mytosis. This prevents aging when first ingested in very small doses, but I am under the impression that if one ingests enough of this over time they will "super-charge" their DNA. The electrical impulse signals in the nervous system create an ambient charge in the body, producing polarised energy, the so-called Kirlian field or aura, the ruach, soul, etc. of the ancients. The combination of an elevation in this electrical impulse network (what Freud referred to as hyper-cathexis, which he predicted accounted for the formation of ego), and monoatomic gold plated DNA, would indeed probably allow one to ascend directly through the different material states comprising the vibrational spin states of the local three, the fourth, and

beyond these which comprise our local multiverse. But it is possible to induce this effect naturally, without even ingesting monoatomic gold, by taking mind-altering drugs that, once past the blood-brain barrier, bond with neurotransmitter chemicals like keys in locks to trigger new patterns and stimulate new energy within the brain. The pineal gland of the brain has long been known to produce something Muldoon and Carrington referred to as "brain sand," which is nothing more than the pearl of great price, the ash of the smoke that is the essence, the soul. Such drugs as psilocybin, mescaline and peyotl have long been ingested in order to travel the higher dimensions and trip through the wires of the inter-galactic highway system. Even these drugs only augment and accentuate what we all are already doing whether we are aware of it or not: creating tunnel realities on the surface of earth like the reflection in a rain drop of the entire universe creating reality tunnels through wormholes between galaxies. This is all natural and fine. I doubt very strongly that, how did you put it, Seldon, about "God and hackers," that God does not like the idea of human ascension. You could guesstimate this from asking where did all the gold go? If gold allows us to transubstantiate ourselves then why does there seem to be less and less of it? But I believe the amount of gold on this dirtball planet earth does not equate with all we were destined to have access to, if it is the plan of God for the species of our planet to ascend. I believe we will find a way free or die trying. Like Enoch, who "walked with God, and was not, for God took him." Enoch was "translated" or self-transubstantiated directly into heaven without losing his physical body to rot in the soil of the earth. Later literature on Enoch explains that he dwells in heaven, beyond time itself, as the eternal voice of God, named the Metatron.

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com]www.benpadijah.com[/url]/[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/index.php]forums[/url]/[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=447]ALL MY BOOKS 4 FREE!![/url]

hey, Cypress. Since this thread was directed towards me in specific, I apologise for not being the "first responder." (LMAO, fucking jargonist newspeak.)

I was sitting outside having a smoke just now, thinking about that article.

It seems to me, as a moral "relativist," that, beyond "good" and "evil," beyond "right" and "wrong," we could easily look down, if we chose, and see the beings that exist on the outer-surface of this limit as "angels" and "demons." Of course, Crowley breaks these differences down most elegantly in his introduction to Mather's Goetia, but his explanation of the Moslem Djinn as the cerebral activation of the personal "genius" by evolving our patterns of thought upwards from the mid brain (where we see the forebrain as angelic) to the frontal lobes, etc. (from where we see the mid-brain as animalist). Consider the difference between the native Americans, to whose nomadic lifestyle the concept of "owning land" seemed absurd and frightening, and the western civilisers who saw the same thing as a necessity. Consider how a domestic cat, if chased, will run home, but a domestic dog, if chased, will run away. These concepts are all "relativistic" examples of the difference in nature between ideals such as "good" and "evil," "angels" and "demons," etc. The best example I can think of is the Enochian angels of the Anglican church, considered "fallen" angels from the Catholic perspective. Both are "angels" in the service of "God" (according to their respective mythologies) and both can be tested by their "good" works. But to one the other is evil.

In any event, as to the "Indigo Children" being the "New Master Race" of human vessels for "inter-dimensional ancestors" and their "Dark Masters," "historically known as 'Demons.'" (all quotes in that sentence are terms from the article, btw and fwiw.)

Let's say that I wrote a book. (in reality I have, of course, written a few.) Let's say that the hypothesis of this book is that the NAZI's experimented with time-travel and with genetic augmentation. Well, we know they experimented with breeding, or roughly genetic augmentation, so it might follow they also experimented with time travel. So I choose to research work on NAZI's and time travel that has already been published first, and then find unpublished source material

in support of these findings. So I read the Black Sun book from the Montauk "trilogy" by Preston Nichols and Peter Moon. This book tells me about alot more than I had originally hypothesised, so I choose to follow up on the genetic aspects, then look for the time-travel aspects from more recent sources. I turn to Bullwer-Lytton and to Theosophy as the sources for the phiosophy behind the genetic engineering (true), then draw my own conclusions about why: they were creating vessels for "demons." I then learn a little more about time-travel as it pertains to other "dimensions" (whatever I choose to mean by that), and conclude that the NAZIs agenda was to breed a master race to channel or be vessels for inter-dimensional beings, who I then ammend to be my "new" definition for the "demons" I had concluded to associate with the genetic engineering philosophical motives from Theosophy. I then write my book, concluding that the NAZIs DID do genetic engineering and they did this BECAUSE they were trying to channel "inter-dimensional" (whatever that means) "demons" (whatever that means). Seems plausible enough to some publisher, who thinks very little of their distributors' intelligence, and so the book goes to print. Of course, no one buys it, because it is overpriced, so the distributors suggest to the publishers the book be sent out for review. A reviewer of as little possible reputre is then chosen to "spice" up the "beef" of the book: make the conclusion of the book the premise of the article and toss in those "five-dollar" words. So the reviewer, entirely independently of the author, writes a glowing review in their own style, which in this case happens to involve tossing in random quotes from current news stories, knowing this will impress the audience for their media, the internet. The article is then "published" on the intenet, where you, Cypress, happen to read it. "Hmm," you think. "these words deserve better definitions than this. I know someone who may be able to explain some of these ideas better than this author." You then ask "me," of all "people." LMAO!

Macro-reasons really do break down into micro-reasons (so-called "astrology" by self-styled astronomers), but only chaos theory can be applied to how this happens, and only then can we have the understanding of one question enough to ask the right one that follows. This is like looking at a smoke ring formed from a cigarette's tip when you tap the cigarette to knock ash off the end. How does this happen: the smoke-stream separates from the tip and wraps around on itself into a loop. Why does this happen: chaos? We simply don't know yet. The smoke-ring is a torus, a so-called strange-attractor, formed of moving particles of carbon lighter than water-molecules, so-called "points" in a "system." Why does it form a ring? We simply don't yet know, so we call it "chaos." That's how I know what I know, how I can say what I just said about HOW all those findings came to before your eyes. As to the WHY... that might be a little harder, and therefore more entertaining.

For one thing, I don't think the NAZIs understood why they were doing what they were doing. There are still alot of people in high positions of power who don't understand why their orders come down. I try not to think of these people as "demons" personally, even though I know we would have no common interests if we talked, and would probably personally dislike each other after meeting. Like my impressions after reading Lenin. Take "Mein Kampf" for example. Hitler was clearly not apeaking with the voice of the average "human being." Some would say this was because he was "channeling" Satan himself, or was the born vessel for some demon or other. It is clear enough to most he could not have been born "evil," and he himself claims to speak only thoughts gleaned from his own personal life experiences. To most the amount of hatred he had seems disproportionate to the hardships he had to endure, but this is simply what Freud identified as "hypercathexis" (the chemical cause of ephemeral ego). Perhaps, we could speculate, some people simply channel a greater amount of cathexis than others would in their place. Perhaps this is like the possession by "genius" some seem to receive by perpetual gift. Perhaps to the rest of us, who do not understand these natural mutants, the "system" of socially ritualised civilisation has been created. A ball and chain to the genius, and a crutch for the retarded. Think of the earliest homo sapiens attempting to communicate with the contemporary neanderthals, who archeaology has proven lived side by side in prehistoric Israel. Hell, in modern times men and women barely even understand each other, except perhaps once in a lifetime, or in one case permanently once per generation.

Some consider speculation on insoluable mythologies "evil" in itself. These are generally the same people who religiously study the bible.

-ben

well, I may as well as contribute something to this thread, since I am bored right now, and when I'm bored, everything seems boring, even the rest of my life, which managed to not seem boring at the time, otherwise I would have killed myself when I was in highschool. After reading this post some people might wish I had. Not saying it's going to be interesting, far from it. Just... provocative.

Okay, so, about a year and a half ago, I got drunk. I really don't like drinking, because it makes me act the opposite of getting high, which I much prefer. In any event, at the time I didn't have my own forum, and I think I must have been banned from here or something, because for some dumb reason I went to TSGAM, FoXDie's "the skater guys and Mat" forum, at [www.tsgam.com](http://www.tsgam.com).

Anyway, long story short, under the influence of gin and beer, I posted the following:

[quote="benpadiah"]Mike is going to college, because he thinks he will "make something of himself." But he won't, because he's too codependent on the rest of YOU losers. And he's the best of you. Mat is a mentor to you all, but only because he fronts himself as doubtless, while he is not. SG02, Chad, whatever the fuck his name is, is a washout at Community College because he's too introverted to do anything but rebel by skateboarding and listening to speed metal to hide the fact that he is dumb to really try. Archangel is as insecure as Chad, which is probably why she would be attracted to him, though each would only disappoint the other, which makes them perfect fodder for marriage, but only if he knocks her up accidentally. SG01 wouldn't know Rammstein from Laibach is they had both fucked his mother in the asshole, and furthermore has probably never even HEARD of Austin Spare. And Serpent Queen is self counscious about being a hayseed zero from Tejas, which is just a LITTLE too close to Mexico for the whole lot of you closeted racist straight edge bores. As my friend said, "You're all addicted to adrennaline and endorphins" instead of crack rock. Do you know what a PUNK is? A baby elephant. That's what I think of all you little Kansas Ass-blasting faggot bitches.[/quote]

Now, I think the only disagreement that was made with this post was made by Mat, who was sure he wasn't doubtless. The other relevant posters, Serpent Queen and Fox's bro Chad, simply said, "you crossed THAT line," and banned me. If I can remember it verbatim, Chad's message to me as to the reason for my banning (which continues to this day, apparently) was "he thinks he is though [sic] behind the keyboard, if this were real life I would kill him." I guess I struck a raw nerve, which, had what I said not been the simple truth, could have easily enough been simply laughed off.

So, I guess, if there's any question left in my mind about why FoXDie hates me, it's why do some people have "that" line? If someone told me off on the internet in a way that rang true enough I wanted to "kill" them, I'd probably kill myself instead. Believe me three people (randy, Paul from philoforums.com and some guy who's screen name I no longer remember from physicsforums.com) have pushed me to pace back and forth in front of my house for a while and talk to myself. But I don't think I EVER made a death threat on the net, or by phone for that matter. I post sometimes about how some people, like our current administration of politicians, would be better off dead, but otherwise I see no reason to involve the FBI and NSA in my interpersonal politics. It's just not worth going to jail (again) to me.

Anyway, immediately after this incident FoXDie blocked me on MSN and began trolling me on this forum. He remains like this to this day.

[quote="FoXDie"]I'm not one for dwelling on the past though, only learning from it.[/quote]

You are free to agree with this statement of his or not. I disagree, since FoXDie is hardly my personal role-model for "mature" behaviour. But I know that alot of you younger posters look up to him in the same way that he doesn't look up to me.

Now, I'm not going to justify me behaviour, I was drunk, and the next day I didn't even remember doing this. Therefore, there is no excuse for what I did. It would be like saying, "it's not me beating you, son. The alcohol is making me do it." LOL. I will say that the punishment doesn't fit the crime, IMO. Unless I actually did ruin Chad's life, FoXDie has no business continuing to troll me here a year and a half later, especially if he honestly believes he has grown and matured since then.

Now I'm not going to argue FoXDie's behaviour either. He can carry a grudge. That's fine. I just thought it might be fun to let you all know why he says things directed at me, such as:

[quote="FoXDie"]The simple fact is that if no one can understand you, what's the point in wasting energy trying to communicate?[/quote]

It's not because he's a troll. No, FoXDie is no troll, he loves me. He just has a funny way of showing it. Just like I showed my love for him by trying to cut the dead-weight of his hometown friends from around his neck. I thought I was acting in his best interest, and he, almost 100% certainly, genuinely believes he is acting in my best interest by repeatedly telling me to "piss off" every time I say anything he hasn't been taught yet in school.

Now, although I am using paragraphs this time, and speaking as soberly as I can (since I'm out of grass and haven't started drinking yet tonight), I don't want this to turn into another of my infamous though unpatented long-winded diatribes. I make it a point for myself to stay on topic as much as possible, and since I've finished telling the story of why FoXDie hates me, which is merely one instance indicative of "my boring life," then I must regretablely bid you adieu.

I may get banned later tonight, either for PUI or because I cross "that" line with some other person's closeted skeletons. So in case I don't see you, good afternoon, good evening, and good night.

-ben

[quote="Randy"]How do you know that women don't go around measuring their vaginas ?[/quote]

well, let's just say those I have known and those I know now don't.

Don't get me wrong. I know for a fact (I have it on the highest "demonic" authority) that society would never have even come into existence except for the interpersonal-politics of women. This simply means that women have more experience in this field than most men, such that, most of the time, and unless you are sensitive enough, you wouldn't even notice if they were doing it. Yes, women can be more conniving and duplicitous than men, but more frequently they do this only with the man they are after, rather than in groups with each other.

This may all sound overly cynnical, but I challenge the reader to discover one outright fallacy in the above paragraph of my writing, at least, from the male point of view.

Now, as to Nety and OOM's approach to the current competition between all imaginable levels. I think this is masculine, and most of those who consider themselves such, would agree that the desire for passive communication and active cooperation between all the different levels, not only

of society, but of reality as a whole, is a feminine perspective. This only means I believe most of my target audience in this thread are westerners and, whether exposed to western mysticism or not, have been less exposed to eastern mysticism, where the gender-role expectations are actually opposite those in the west. For example, white is for funerals in the east and weddings in the west, yin is yang, etc.

OOM, I noticed something interesting about the rolling boil the other day while making macaroni. If there are three coils on the metal burner, there will be three points, one on each, and all three equi-distant, of rolling boil forming a triangle between them. I believe this to be a phi-ratio triangle, and that, for burners (or solenoids now that I think about it) with even numbered coils the triangle would be equilateral. Hence, odd coils = 3,5,8 etc. and even coils = 2,4,8 etc.

Of course, at some points the two spirals will overlap.

I think the duality is more fundamental, more basic, essential, etc. than the difference between the individual one and the infinite plenum. I'd be interested to hear more of your thoughts on this idea, Nety, ros and others.

Please understand, however, if you direct your posts to me and I am unable to answer for a few or even several days.

-ben

Lord, Thank God someone has posted this topic, at last. I have long pondered on the nature and the essence of these creatures myself. I hope this will prove to be a fruitful discussion indeed!

[quote="lordosiris"]the jinn has helped man from the beginning[/quote]

Archaeology and anthropology actually support this strange assertion. Homo Sapiens were the first branch of hominids to bury their dead, and there is even evidence that the earliest tribes of our species attempted to teach the same to Neanderthals living in neighboring caverns in prehistoric Israel. Early burials offer evidence of advanced cultural beliefs that appeared out of nowhere, such as the decorating of the corpse with flowers, tattooing, and ultimately the high-tech art of mummification.

[quote="lordosiris"]such as Solomon.[/quote]

It is true that under Solomon the temple was constructed, and that, according to some legends, for this task the aid of discorporeal workers was coagulated, who were later disposed of in 72 croptic jars in the Dead Sea, thus causing that body of water's ionisation and subsequent de-calcification. It is possible that this mythology about the building of the first temple is actually only the hidden history of the workers who constructed the great pyramids. The similarity between the Egyptian mysteries and the Hebrew mystics is striking as regards who said what, but differs greatly as to when it happened. For example, the regnal dates on the Egyptian sothic calendar for Akhenaten do not appear to exactly overlap with the lunar Hebrew dates for the presence of Moses in Egypt, but their message of monotheism was identical. Likewise, we can safely assume that Abraham of Ur according to Genesis was the same as Ibruim, priest of Enki, in Sumeria.

[quote="lordosiris"]What makes them different[/quote]

The worship of alien deities, of foreign powers, is as old in biblical history as the war in Heaven and the fall of man. It is as old as the question of, "who fathered Cain's wife?"

From what we can construct from the comparison between the ancient Hebrew sources and the

contemporary cultures before Babylon, the Catholic grigorii order of angels, the nephiliim of Essene and Ethiopian Enoch, and the "giants, men of renown" in Genesis are all names for the offspring of the rebel angels, known as the Watchers by the Essenes and as the pre-deluvial Annunaki kings by the Sumerians, who "bred with the wives of men" according to Genesis.

While the angels who rebelled (alien deities of foreign nations) all became demonised after the war, some accounts have it that their "offspring with the wives of men," the species of giants or demigods who were killed by the flood, became the disembodied djinn. There is not alot of evidence in support of this assertion to my knowledge however.

[quote="lordosiris"]besides that they are made or smokeless fire?[/quote]

This is a key point of support of the above hypothesis, because the angels who rebelled were made of fire and air. According to gnostic tradition, Samael, the "chief among" the fallen angels, hangs upside down, perpetually falling, in the sky as the constellation Orion. However, what does it mean to say the djinn are made of "smokeless fire?" For there to be smoke, a fire must have air, there must be enough air for the fire to not consume it all, and enough air for the fire to give off smoke. But the fire that does not give off smoke does not have this much air. It has just enough for it to consume, but not enough for it to give off smoke. So, what is this type of fire like? It seems to me that this type of fire would be like an explosion, even one on a very small scale, such as the spark made by striking stones, or the spark of imagination in the intellect.

[quote="lordosiris"]Do they also have a life span[/quote]

Well, I could say, does an explosion have a lifespan, but that would really be beating around the burning bush, now wouldn't it. If we look at the different scales an explosion can cover then it definately has different durations even relative to one another. The spark of cathexis in the nerves, the spark of sulphur in a lighter, the strike of a bolt of lightning, the alignments of galaxies. But this is all impractical to consider in regards to the specific question.

If we interpret the "smokeless fire" hypothesis, we could speculate the djinn to be stars, perhaps, if seven in number as suggested by the Egyptian hypothesis, the constellation of the Plaeides. I think it would be at least as appropriate to speculate the djinn as all the stars besides the sun, but then there is the question of the many millions more distant galaxies. I think the djinn inhabit a distant sphere of influence, yes, but it is omni-directional at that distance, and at a distance beneath and within as well as beyond and without.

[quote="lordosiris"]can they also come in human form[/quote]

It's more to the point to return to the concept of Egyptian metaphysics and how they relate to Vedic yoga. If we see the djinn as like living karma, or the Great Work as 1:1 or synonymous with Otherness, we may understand how they may appear to us through others. We could say perhaps they are generalisable as stereotypes. For example, the djinn of the grunge movement is different from the local spirit of Seattle. Then we could see all the people that follow that style as "possessed" of that certain Genus of genius, or special species of spirit.

[quote="lordosiris"]as our leaders?[/quote]

As always, this depends on who you follow. Some speculate the true ruler(s) of earth as not a native of this planet, or even necessarily native to the same natural frequency of our own three dimensional reality. If you consider that the virus, of unknown origin, has evolved into our symbiotic central nervous system, then perhaps there is some truth in the theory that our own individual consciousnesses are merely antennae picking up higher pitch wavelengths from offworld sources.



[quote="lordosiris"]What is the difference between them and a so called angel?[/quote]

I have always understood that angels serve only God. I suppose if God commanded an angel to serve a specific person, then they would do so, but perhaps if they were to be so ordered, they would have to assume a slightly denser vibrational frequency form to do so, and these may indeed be trapped in the discorporeal, but terrestrially bound, ghostly state of the djinn. I think it would perhaps even be more conducive for us to talk about the gravity well of our planet, and the electromagnetic birdcage on its interior that entraps these uniquely cosmic beings in our planet's aura.

[quote="lordosiris"]Can you control a Djinn for your own interest?[/quote]

Yes, definately. I cannot speak on behalf of anyone I've ever met other than myself in this regard, but I have studied the methods of this practise at length. I would not recommend doing this until you have fully understood the difference between the lesser will of the ego and the higher will of God. In the west they call this "higher will" the person's "Holy Guardian Angel" (Jechida of Chiah in Hebrew) and in the east they call it the Way (Tao of Chi in Chinese). It is important not to use a djinn for the merely transitory gain of inter-personal politics. Using a djinn as a messenger upon which is carried a curse of black magick against a person is causing the djinn to become culpable to that hex against the person. This compounds the karma of the sender for having polluted both their own physical realm and the realm of the djinn. It is, of course, nonetheless possible to earn back the karma for the djinn, but this requires time. Some speculate that it was a sin for Solomon to have summoned the djinn even though it was in the service of building a temple to the One True God. They believe, speciously, that such past sins were committed in order for the Jews, or alternately for Jesus, to repent and to atone for by their suffering. I personally disagree with this philosophy, and see every magician's accumulated karma as their own and no one other's. Likewise, if one summons a djinn to bring benefit to a sufferer in a way that genuinely relieves another of their burden, then the djinn is as equally blessed as can be also conferred upon the magician. Thus, the energy-density which a djinn can effect can be "solidified" (or become less electromagnetic and more gravitic) such that they can be capable of even moving solid objects. Cases of possession of people by individual djinn are very rare, but the entire belief structure of Scientology is based on the concept of possession by a person of many djinn.

[quote="lordosiris"]Sorry for all the question but I have many more concerning the Djinn.[/quote]

As do I! I would be very interested in hearing the opinions on these matters from anyone who may have read different source material than I have. As I understand it, the tradition of the djinn dates back to the beginning of history, and so there are probably alot of different theories out there about them. I expect, since most of the ones I just litanied are my own, but are based on limited sources, that other people, given other sources, must have equally elaborate hypotheses regarding these mysterious creatures!

-ben

Daryl,

the first couple things you're going to need to know are:

- 1) Goetia is Greek for Witchcraft. The only real danger from these practises is from the people who feel threatened by the power this practise can convey upon a person.
- 2) the power we deal with when we summon spirits, demons, and djinn is as real as we feel it to be.

I believe you do not wish me harm, or wish harm to yourself or to the majority of others, if anyone at all (there is nothing wrong with having some spite though, it's what makes us innately human). But you should know that, if you abuse this power, it will revisit ills upon your head "three fold." Of course, if you tried to attack me with these powers, I wouldn't even notice, because I am an old hand at it, and so the damage we can do is relative. Remember, all wounds eventually heal, therefore serve the light, and do not waver.

Now, as to preparations, etc. I never practise anything specific, the given rituals are usually intended only to convey the degree of seriousness and solemnity necessary to work with each entity. I find it easiest to simply briefly meditate on the sigil (symbolic signature) of the entity while thinking with concentrated focus on what I desire for them to accomplish for me. I have studied many different methods and many different groups. This method risks little, and works about 85% of the time, by my own guestimate. Anything more serious than this is not good to do alone.

Okay, as to what I am including with this email.

First, Here is the Shemhamphorash (72) section of the Goetic grimoire of Solomon online in case you need it as a reference:

<http://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/lks/lks05.htm>

I want you to DL the pics at the links I'm about to send you tho. Let me know when you have so I can delete these from off the internet. I know enough to not want to be burned at the stake any more than you would. LOL. I want you to use these in peace, but if not, use them to the hilt, and if ever under threat of pain, reveal my name as their source if it will get you free. I'd rather be burned aive than any of my students.

These two are the shemhamphorash of Solomon:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/Geotia1.jpg>  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/Goetia2.jpg>

These two are the Necronomicon of the "Mad Arab":

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/Necro1.jpg>  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/Necro2.jpg>

Here is how to create your own sigils for any given name (using Hebrew letters):

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/RoseLamen.jpg>

Here is the pact for summoning a spirit (if you need to, please look up how to banish for yourself, I have never practised that myself, though):

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/gensum.jpg>

Here are the "top guys" and their sigils:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/topguys.jpg>

Also, please feel free to contact me at this email or my hotmail, by MSN messenger or on the IO boards with ANY questions or comments you may wish to add before, during and/or after your initial workings in this regard.

Best of luck, Daryl.

-Jon Gee

PS. When in doubt, read Crowley's intro to the Goeita: <http://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/lks/lks03.htm> and remember that everything wears off given enough time.

--

<http://www.benpadiah.com>

[quote="lordosiris"]a movie called Constantine. I do not know if you seen it.[/quote]

nope, sorry.

[quote="lordosiris"]However, there was a reference to the angel Gabriel, trying to usher in the devils son. Also there was spirits, going into people's bodies causing chaos, and whispering suggestions. If you seen this movie, are they the Djinn.[/quote]

It's been my experience Hollywood prefers not to use exact mythologies, but to put a "new twist" on old myths. Therefore nothing they say will exactly agree with the ancient traditions they bastardise. This does not necessarily mean all modern media should be excluded from the wisdom tradition.

[quote="lordosiris"]Also if an angel can only serve God, how did Satan rebel or is he also a Djinn.[/quote]

It is thought that Satan became the king of the demonic legions at the time of his expulsion from heaven following the war against God. Hell, the demons, the djinn, none of this is thought to be "eternal" because it did not exist at the beginning of the creation by God of Heaven and Earth. Thus, an "immortal" soul or a djinn can be punished until Judgment Day in the pits of the inferno, but upon the End of Days shall be released from perdition into the clear light of True Eternity. Praise YHVH.

Also, it has been the concealed belief since at least the Egyptian captivity that the djinn, regardless of whether we associate them with the Annunaki Watchers or their Nefilim giant offspring, are discorporeal entities which live between people who are made of flesh. They are ghosts made out of energy that move about between the karma in our auras. The Egyptians associated the "soul" (energy field or aura) of the body with the Ka, the so-called "double." The spirit, what the Hebrews called Neschamah and what the Egyptians called the Akh, resides above the body of flesh, and the soul can only be elevated as the hypotenuse between the Double and the Akh by passing through the seven chambered Ba, the "soul of Ra." This is in agreement with QBLH as regards the seven lesser lights and the three supernals. It is believed by modern Scientologists that the djinn reside now in place of the seven Be of Ra, as karma in our aura. Allah Be Praised.

[quote="lordosiris"]Another question, does the Djinn have sexes, or they can only appear to look as though they are male or female?[/quote]

It is possible that the Djinn, or the Other Doubles, do indeed procreate, albeit as recombinations of karmic energy rather than by the flesh. They may even be responsible for the plethora of young redeemed souls that are overpopulating our little vacation resort earth. Or it may be that it is by the interbreeding of djinni and mankind that these souls are appearing out of nowhere, just as, once, the Nefilim giants appeared out of nowhere due to the interbreeding of the fallen angels with

the wives of men. This is only my own speculation of course, and should not be taken as gospel. The practise of sex-magick, or trance channeling while engaged in tantra yoga, is used to breed a Moon Child, as described fictionally by Crowley and actually experimented with by Jack Parsons (of the Jet Propulsion Laboratory precursor to NASA) and L. Ron Hubbard (the father of Scientology) with Cameron's wife Marjorie.

There is the law of man and there is the Law of God.

Obviously God does not require constraint by some of the laws it is necessary for the government of men to codify. For example, because of his omniscient morality, God is beyond the ability to commit murder. This is one of the ways we set man aside from God.

I won't go into what the Law of God constitutes, but if we accept it as being above the mortal conception of mankind, we can say that in the same way we are confined to such physical laws as linear time, we can speculate that from the power to be above and beyond the physical law gives God the right to behave anti-socially. This isn't exactly accurate, since then it would mean that if a man could set himself upon the throne of the Creator that retroactively God did not invent the laws of society.

However it is all too true that mankind has the potential to substitute a man for the authority of God as codifier of social laws. We exercise this misunderstanding of free will to set laws protecting the rights of our bodies, but we should understand the free Will alone sets laws governing over the mind. For each new law protecting an old right, a new kind of criminal will multiply in numbers to challenge the law, to test, to prove, the right. Law creates criminals: with no law against murder, murder would not be considered unnatural, and the concept of right and wrong would decrease in extent from death itself.

At the same time, we can go in the opposite direction: man is completely inept and incapable at providing laws governing over the beginning of life. We seem unable to even agree on when "life" begins epistemologically, and the letter is the keystone of the law.

Meanwhile, the law-makers are often the same souls as the law-breakers. More often than not, police themselves are criminals. We see young criminals turn narc once caught by their own parents, a generation of police lording it over the youthful rebels.

A very good example of why authority figures will inevitably abuse the responsibilities of their office is the cop who sells weed, and the parents of the child who buys from them, whose right to raise their own child as they see fit is violated by the supposed prisoner liberating the mind of the nubile citizen. Another example is mutually consensual statutory rape.

In this example we see what locg was mentioning: religious right superceding philosophical law: morality before ethics: the freedom of the True Will, the mind, from the abuse of the free lesser will, the body. We see also that this is at the heart and is the essence of "liberation" itself: each denser and more manifest level being set free of it's self-definition as such into a less constricting, more airy self-definition, etc. For example, one can say the wind moves the flag, but perhaps it is merely the breath of God, nor can we say the tension of the fabric of the flag itself is what alone causes it to move. Therefore we say it is only the Mind that is moving, and neither the wind nor the flag. Then we let the mind of our individual self, as opposed as it is to Infinite Otherness, dissolve into the emptiness of self beyond, until we are filled with the Will of God Almighty.

-ben

I see that there are now some non-illuminati and some anti-illuminati both considering the same

sources for conspiracy theories.

Can we consider this the questioning that will lead to Truth?

I wonder, are we ourselves really ready to answer the questions that we will inevitably be asked by non and anti illuminists alike?

Because it is not what we may wish to do to guide the populous which we should be asking, but what should we do when the representatives of the populous come knocking on our door to try and enlighten us?

I understand that questioning will lead to Truth for both parties. But what does one do when the other refuses to ask question and only replies with answers? Should we not bow to them? Yet these answers might be the lies of the Adversary, for who is to judge? We may only, should we bow, put blind faith in the Other. And is this not what we are all being continually asked to do through our various initiation rites and rituals? It is better, we believe, to bow before the one your Master than to be bowed before by a slave.

Therefore, shouldn't we be treating the unenlightened, be they the masses or, by now, a mere minority, as our Masters rather than as our slaves? We should not seek to liberate them or to revenge past wrongs of theirs against us, but we should ask them always for our forgiveness from their judgment.

I do not mean this as an act of cowardice. It is also important to protect right ratios for respectful communication. I do not bow much lower than my Master, and he does not bow much lower than his. But still, I know that there are many more like me, who bow before many more equal to my own Master, and that their masters bow before others alike the Master of my Master, and all Masters bow before the All Seeing Eye.

However I am beginning to believe that the strategy of infiltration of groups of the unenlightened, and the subsequent corruption of them and their dissolution into the course of our energy, has been sufficiently accomplished.

I know that I am not one who may stand alone and declare the Great Work accomplished. This is not to be seen by mortal eyes:

A point of supersaturation is being reached. Between the planetary-solar alignment on 5-5-2000 and the solar-galactic alignment of 12-21-2012 we as a species of sentients are becoming wholly self-aware of ourselves as a species. This is being done to us through the rapid growth of technological media, in particular that of telecommunications. This technological expansion, though rapid, is the very birth of our minds' freedom from all previous physical constraints. Now the one who bows can be on the night side of Earth, and the one to whom they bow be on the side beneath the sun, which implies that the opposite of this can be equally true, which means that the entire mentality of duality is breaking down among the chattle. We can observe this effect by studying the sun-spots. Let these increase like the prayers of the enlightened, until they scorch away all the iniquities of the willfully ignorant and the tyrannies of selfish men.

Even while we speak, the mind of our species is becoming self-aware, and this is like a mere reflection on the surface of a rain drop of the rainbow which its millions upon millions form. It reflects the energy between the galaxies like itself in the great galactic iris, and the glint of our light will be caught up and transported along with all the splendour of humanity into the space-time between these alignments.

But this is only the beginning. For just as the Rosicrucians slew the demon of the fear of being put

to the Catholic Question (the Inquisition.. ptewy) they began the liberation of our mental preoccupations as a species with the political Leviathan. Since then, liberties have increased, and the State is already undeniably in its death-throes in even its most democratic forms. What follows, we know, will not be a return of the Roman Empire, which has been preserved as unrepentant Catholic Christianity, but the final fall thereof. It shall be something wholly different, be it guided by our awakenning light.

Once we awaken ourselves, we see that we are awakenning as a species, and once we see that we have already surpassed the point of no return for awakenning as a species, we will understand our light as the reflection on the surface of our clear minds, like the reflection of a rainbow on a rain drop, of the alignments of all the cogs in the universal mind-machine, the grinding of the gears of all time, and thus the awakenning of the sleeping ego of the entire universe, ergo the Living God.

I believe that it is not whether or not we ourselves believe this, but that so many of the seeming chattle do, that should make this our more guiding priority in dealing with the "question" of the Unenlightened.

It will very soon be necessary to select from among our ranks a fall-guy, a scape-goat, a patsy, a messenger for this news to among the multitudes of masses that are now all interconnected by the planetary neural-network of the telecommunications technological media. Someone must be chosen from among us as the spokesperson for the Illuminati agenda of enlightenment or death. This person must be given broad media access and unlimited financial backing. If they speak untruth, we must kill them. But this must be made to look like a moral irony. Their death must appear to be the result of a failure of their own. This is the Plan for the creation of the so-called "false prophet" of Revelations verse thirteen, who encourages the people to follow the Leviathan (of the sea) and the Leviathon (of the land), that are in reality the Taniniver, the conjoined torurous and slant seprents of Lilith and Samael. So, we shall ensnare the apocalypsi who believe the transition of our light commences the conclusion of our society, both Church and State. In reality, all that exists shall be equally elevated along with us, for this is not the End of our glory, but merely the Beginning.

Let this person be the message bearer too soon, for he must be caught in his fall later by the fact that he had cried wolf before. So, he should thinketh that he hunt, while those hounds hunt him. But his identity must, by all means, be kept secret for as long as possible. Perhaps even from himself. He may even be someone who could be considered a kind of "sleeper-agent" of the glorious Illuminati agenda.

Only once the fool shall be discredited by pointing to us as to blame for his error in judgment in having come too soon, and call us the ones to blame for the fact that he has borne the right message at the wrong time, and so bring havok, chaos and discomfort to humanity, despite his best intentions; when all these terrible ironies of fate combine at their utmost peak, then we shall disappear our messenger, and replace his body with a corpse.

This will destabilise the secret-societies, and cause them to be brought out into the open. At this point we must be our most secret. I believe this point is even now upon us, friends. With the upcoming movies focusing on conspiracy-theory themes, both of elder secret societies and their implied role in world affairs, we are going to be facing a host of the masses who will willfully ignore our initiatory system in seeking to define and constrain our Light.

Now we must fall silent.

Now we must pray for a glistening summer shower of sunspots.

-ben

to recapitulate the previous points:

The Sethians were gnostics, persecuted as the Cathars during the Inquisition by the Catholic Church. Because they have been anti-papal since then, the neo-Sethians have arisen to manipulate the Christian agenda during the alignment of the galaxies.

During the modern era the Order of Death was reformed from Masonry into the Illuminism of the Golden Dawn. During this time the first IHO was Mathers and the first OHO Crowley.

Following this, the Sethian movement followed the "ascended masters" and the neo-Sethians began to infiltrate the continuing lineage of OHOs and IHOs of the Order.

The next known OHO was William Seward Burroughs. It is believed that he became OHO soon after Crowley became IHO. Upon Crowley's death, Burroughs ascended to become the IHO, and Jim Morrison became the OHO. Burroughs converted to neo-Sethianism shortly after his ascension to IHO, and it is believed that by the time Morrison became OHO he was already a neo-Sethian.

Following this there is a gap in the chronology of OHOs and IHOs of the modern Order of Death. It is possible that former OHO's under Burroughs might also have included "gonzo" journalist Hunter S. Thompson and even George Lucas, creator of the Star Wars franchise. The next known OHO was made public around the same time as the death of William Burroughs. His natural name was Trevor Smith, but he had come to be known as "gangsta" rapper "Busta Rhymes."

Busta Rhymes is thought to have been succeeded by George W. Bush during the coup de tat of the 2000 Florida election fiasco. It is possible that he completely succeeded from the Order at this time. More recent evidence indicates there was a massive power struggle between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush, who had become the most powerful neo-Sethian in history.

Following this event, which I will describe in somewhat greater detail in a moment, it was generally believed that George W. Bush was the Most Powerful Man In The World. It seemed that, if he was not the actual IHO himself, as indicated by his membership in Skull and Bones, then he must assuredly be the OHO himself, as indicated by his nickname in S&B, "Temporary." It was widely speculated that the true IHO during this time may indeed have been Dick Cheney. During this time, the popular faces of the order were George W. Bush and Ariel Sharon, however the two most powerful people behind the scenes were really Dick Cheney and Laura Bush, both of whom are even more neo-Sethian than their puppet-dictators George W. Bush and Ariel Sharon. It should be worth noting the neo-Sethian way of managing the Order appears to be based on the offices being dually held by two officers at the same time.

At the time of Ariel Sharon's stroke, there appears to have been a power struggle between Dick Cheney and Laura Bush. While Dick Cheney was accused of a "hunting accident," Laura Bush is being featured on A&E Classroom. And so, the current neo-sethian IHO of the Order of Death is Laura Bush. There appears to be no immediate OHO, although all prior contenders, ergo George W. Bush, Ariel Sharon, Dick Cheney, Usama Bin Ladin and Pope Ratzinger have fallen out of the running and are no longer valid contenders.

This brings us just about up-to-date on the previous posts in this thread. I will now elaborate on the confrontation scene between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush.

Now, Busta Rhymes is not a neo-Sethian. Busta Rhymes is a Five Percenter.

[quote="wikipedia"]

The Five Percent Nation's teachings advocate that the Black man, which includes all men on Earth

classified racially as "black, brown, yellow, red"—not only in the United States—are direct descendants of the first people to walk the earth, and that they are Gods by nature, just as their ancestors were. Also, among their most controversial teachings, is that the white man, being a much more recessive version of the black man and having lost the biological qualifications to receive and process divine energy, is the devil by nature.

Five Percenters also teach that Black people specifically, and the entire world population more generally, can be divided into three groups:

- \* The 85%, who are the "humble masses," mentally deaf, dumb, and blind to the truth about themselves and the world they live in.
- \* The 10%, who understand much of the truth but use it to their advantage to keep the 85% under their control through religion, politics, entertainment, economics, and other methods.
- \* The 5%, who are the enlightened divine beings, having repossessed knowledge of the truth, regarding the foundations of life and of oneself, and seek to liberate the 85% through education.

The teachings of the Five Percent Nation are passed on through oral tradition. The advancement of a Five Percenter is based on his or her memorization, recitation, comprehension, and practical application of the Supreme Mathematics and Supreme Alphabets--lessons written by Clarence 13X/Allah, and also "120 Lessons" (a revised version of the Supreme Wisdom lessons of the NOI written originally by Wallace Fard Muhammad and Elijah Muhammad).

The basic teachings of the Nation of Gods and Earths are as follows; That Black people are the original people of the planet Earth. That Black people are the fathers and mothers of civilization. That the science of Supreme Mathematics is the key to understanding man's relationship to the universe. That living out the culture of Supreme Mathematics is their natural way of life. That education should be fashioned to enable Blacks to be self-sufficient as a people. That each individual should teach another individual according to one's knowledge. That the Black man is God, the Supreme Being. That children are the link to the future and they must be nurtured, respected, loved, protected, and educated. That the unified black family is the vital building block of the nation.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_Nation\\_of\\_Gods\\_and\\_Earths](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Nation_of_Gods_and_Earths)

also confer: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Category:Five\\_Percenter](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Category:Five_Percenter)

Laura Bush, on the other hand, was raised Methodist.

[quote="wikipedia:Methodism"]

The basic beliefs of the United Methodist Church include:

- \* Triune God. God is one God in three persons: God the Creator, Son and Holy Spirit.
- \* Scripture. The writings in the Hebrew Bible and Greek Testament are the inspired word of God.
- \* Sacraments. The UMC recognizes two sacraments: Baptism and Holy Communion. The Church generally practices infant baptism and recognizes baptisms from other denominations, and also practices open communion.
- \* Inclusivity. The UMC includes and welcomes people of all races, cultures, and ages.
- \* Free will. The UMC believes that people, while corrupted by sin, are free to make their own choices because of God's divine grace.
- \* Grace. The UMC believes that God gives God's love freely to all people.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Methodist\\_church](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Methodist_church)



However, it is more likely that Laura Bush's own philosophical beliefs themselves are closer to those of the Seventh Day Adventists:

[quote="wikipedia"]Adventist Church polity (governance), is a mixture of hierarchical (or episcopal) and presbyterian elements.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventh-day\\_Adventist\\_Church](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventh-day_Adventist_Church)

Who tend to actively recruit members from Methodist parents, who are in a phase of rebellion against the doctrinal constraints of their elders. Thus, the presbyterian agenda of local-governance among the Protestant Churches and the methodist agenda of regional-governance among the Church presidents are both advanced by Episcopal Evangelism.

The evangelical schools of Christianity, such as Episcopalians, LDS, Jehovah's Witnesses, Southern Baptists, etc. all promote the strictest conservative values, and actively recruit from wealthy upper-middle class families of this type of background.

The notion that Laura Bush has abandoned the more liberal Methodism of her youth and college upbringing for more conservative Seventh Day Adventism is best expressed in her own words:

[quote="First Lady Laura Bush"]

As a child, I loved listening to my mother read to me. Little did I know that she was doing much more than providing comfort and entertainment; she was paving the way for my learning and success in school.

Research tells us that the early language experiences and education we provide our children shape the way they think and learn. The quality of these experiences affects a child's enthusiasm for learning, ability to interact with others and success in school.

Though many children grow up hearing a broad vocabulary and being read to from infancy, others enter school without knowing the names of letters or how to count. For these children, reading and learning can be a struggle. If they are unable to overcome this obstacle, their loss affects all of society.

Our challenge is to reach all children early so that every child starts school with the skills needed to learn. Once in the classroom, our children deserve excellent teachers and a high-quality education.

As a mother and former public school teacher and librarian, I believe we all have a duty to help our children achieve success. And I am proud to join President Bush in his goal to make America's schools the best they can be.

-- **Letter from Mrs. Bush**

[/quote]

-source: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/firstlady/education.html>

It is likely that Laura Bush was first moved to question the Methodist values of her youth on November 6, 1963, when she crashed her car into and killed her boyfriend at the time, Michael Dutton Douglas, age 17.

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Laura\\_Bush#Responsibility\\_for\\_the\\_death\\_of\\_a\\_classmate](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Laura_Bush#Responsibility_for_the_death_of_a_classmate)

It is most likely that Laura was then exposed to conservative Seventh Day Adventist values in the

Kappa Alpha Theta sorority at Southern Methodist University in Dallas, Texas.

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kappa\\_Alpha\\_Theta](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kappa_Alpha_Theta)

This was the same sorority that Lynne Cheney had joined while attending college in Colorado and at the University of Wisconsin.

[quote="wikipedia: Lynne Cheney"]

Within the George W. Bush administration, Lynne Cheney is regarded as being quite politically involved and is a vocal supporter of Republican party politics and politicians. In this respect she is somewhat of a contrast to First Lady Laura Bush who has largely distanced herself from overt partisanship.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lynne\\_Cheney](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lynne_Cheney)

This page also reminds us that Dick and Lynne Cheney's daughters were also born around the same time as Laura Bush was attending college, Liz in 1966 and Mary in 1969. Mary, who is a homosexual, has followed in her mother's footsteps of activism in her father's career and supporting "conservative" values.

[quote="whitehouse.gov"]

Lynne Cheney, wife of Vice President Dick Cheney, has loved history for as long as she can remember, and she has spent much of her professional life writing and speaking about the importance of knowing history and teaching it well.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/mrscheney/>

Now, understand that Busta Rhymes was schooled specifically by Clarence Smith (13x), who studied under Malcolm X, who had studied under Martin Luther King Junior, who was a friend of catholic president John Kennedy. These were the african-American "civil rights" leaders of note during the twentieth century, and many of the first African Americans since Frederick Douglas to be successfully active in American politics. As we see the passive resistance of MLK was learned from Ghandi, who had in turn learned it while studying American naturalist philosopher Henry David Thoreau and philosophical transcendentalism in Harvard university, Great Britain. It seems that the return of transcendentalist philosophy as it is applied as passive resistance to American politics has served to aggitate the African American descendents of its practitioners.

This growing distaste for passive resistance takes two forms among modern African Americans: 1) subserviance to capitalism for the rewards of property. 2) the belief in the family as being the central and primary social unit, rather than the race itself. These values are essentially the same for the most passive resistant Christian coloured conservatives as it is for the most active resistant Muslim African American radical. These are neo-Sethian values.

However, the primary split between the whites on the one hand and the blacks on the other is that the blacks are becoming increasingly disillusioned with each generation with passive resistance, and therefore with Christianity, although still embracing essentially conservative capitalist values. The whites have never been the minority of the American population, but in an amount of areas almost equal to the critical mass point, whites are rapidly becoming the minority for the first time ever. Their reaction is to treat their neighboring comrades as inferior, and preach and promote "educating" these ignorant savages. This results in a rebellion by, especially now, young African Americans against the moral dogmas of their "white-oppressor's" education, and they have begun to search alternative sources for education in all fields of study from hidden history to the sacred numbers and sacred geometries.

The African American experiment with transcendentalist passive resistance in American politics appears to have been orchestrated by the catholic church as a means of weakening the secret societies by infiltrating their ranks with the disenfranchised and disillusioned displaced masses of a tribal agrarian/hunter society that had been brought over for the past 400 years from their vast and breath-taking vista of a homeland on infested slave-ships, where they were then sold in bondage into servitude in an alien land, where their own language itself could not be understood.

The catholic connection is implied obscurely via the KKK. The Klan was vehemently anti-catholic, as well as anti-semitic and racist. They believed themselves the reborn chivalric order of the Scottish Right of Masonry, the once upon a time Templar Knights. However, they neglected to understand that the original Knights Templar were vehemently pro-catholic, albeit still supported by the anti-semitic and racist catholic order of zion, who were the true authors of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.

The Templars split from the church, and were purged from catholicism, when they chose to reverse their stand on the campaign of pogroms the catholic priory intended to unleash upon the Jews of Spain. The Templars had learned a great deal from the Semites of Palestine, and were familiar with the Ottoman Empire's prescence across northern Africa, from the Assassins in the east to the Spanish Jews in the west. The Templars understood that siding with the Moslems, the Hebrews, and the Africans would cost them many generations of lives in recouping from the purge, but they knew also the rewards in gold and diamonds would be greater still.

Now, the KKK were never really members of Masonry. Like the Order of Zion and the Knights Templar before them, they laboured not under a charter to convene as a lodge of labourers, but under the knighthood presented only by a king, and only under the auspices of a religious empire. Thus, the KKK were catholics attempting to defame masonry.

This is why the catholic president John Kennedy worked closely with Martin Luther King Junior during the "civil rights" movement. The purpose of this was to discourage passive resistance as a feasible means to achieving satisfactory ends in terms of civil rights for African Americans. Both MLK jr. and JFK were assassinated, and this was also perpetrated by catholic conspriacy to slander and stir up trouble for the Blue Lodge degrees.

It is not impossible that, within the highest eschalons of each, the same souls sit at the head of all tables. It is not impossible that slavery, although perpetrated by Catholicism as a slander against Zionism, may have been meant to strengthen Masonry's resolve for civil liberties. It is also possible that the decline in efficacy for passive resistance trend among modern African Africans following the civil rights movement is merely the mirror being held up to the mason plot to dispense hallucinogens to an entire generation of welathy, middle-class bourgeoisie, which has proven to have had identical results. The blacks, like the hippies, have all turned coat and become the epitome of what their ancient-parents had once wanted for their elder-parents generation. The baby boomers have become what the flappers of the great depression had always dreamed of for the so-called greatest generation. Likewise, the Africans embrace these same values, the values of their oppressors, every time they complete any form of monetary transaction. They are buying into the service-sector route up the corporate ladder approach set before them by the baby-boomers, once hippies, who have now become the dreaded Neo-Sethians. The neo-conservative baby-boomers embrace the reptilian, off-world agenda of trance-channeling at their very heart, while the black Africans in America that serve these vile masters believe themselves Gods.

This is all merely one, relatively minor example of how entangled the many different factions involved in the family trees of social trends can become. It is important to remember that neither Ratzinger the Pope of catholicism nor Usama Ben Ladin, shiek of Mohammedism, consider themselves neo-Sethians. Both are violently opposed to the neo-con regime in America that is

using the neo-Sethian strategy of infiltrating evangelical Christian sects to spread the tension of the millennium and the fear of Judgment Day. The Catholic Irish continually bomb Britain, and Usama Ben Ladin remains at large following the 9-11 WTC disaster.

So the leaders within these types of social movement make their intentions well known and clear. The followers, on the other hand, usually practise the opposite of this mentality, promoting the status quo on the surface and upholding alternative value systems in relative privacy. This is what is called "playing the game."

No one on earth can "play the game" better than modern African Americans and the baby boomer generation of ex-hippies. This is because these are the two groups who were primarily responsible for the creation of civilisation in the first place: the African Egyptians and the pale blue Aryans achieved high society while the proto-Hebraic Sumerians were still writing in linear B.

Now these two are up to something. They have appeared to be in competition with one another. They promote the same conclusions for solving the same perceived social problems as one another to the letter, but they are believed to disagree on something called a "fundamental" or rather, "fundamentalist" level. They both appear strictly conservative, one Christian, one Muslim. They agree and they disagree. So what are they up to?

It is my personal hypothesis that they do not differ between them at all. They have both become aware of their part within the Great Plan. They are in co-operation with one another. They have achieved what the Catholics and the Masons could not. They are Christians and Muslims sharing the same values. But these values are not really the conservative family values expressed by the cowering masses. They are expressed by the actions of their respective religious leaders.

It is unfortunate now that Pope Ratzinger, the catholic, cannot speak on behalf of baby-boomer, ex-hippy, modern neo-con passive resistant Christianity. It is unfortunate that therefore the substitute has become George W. Bush seeking council from Ariel Sharon. It is unfortunate because it means that Usama Bin Laden, who otherwise would have made a very great and powerful anonymous nobody, has been made out to be a criminal genius masterminding the entire conspiracy, when really he is only a patsy groomed over by intelligence agents.

This is why, despite their better judgment, the occult council of hermeticists has opted to elect Laura Bush as de facto OHO and de jour IHO over the Rosicrucian secret chiefs within the Order of Death.

Now to return to what a wondrous event it is that the neo-con ex-hippy baby boomers and the radical ex-Panther African Americans are sharing in the conspiracy together to pretend to have conservative family values and to be willingly participating in "playing the game" of capitalism. While attributable obviously to both the anti-socialism of marijuana and thus to the influence of the lodge, and to the anti-dogmatism of LSD and thus to the influence of the church, neither of these is really completely responsible for, nor can fully explain, this collusion.

Consider that the Charles Manson family occurred contemporarily to the indoctrination of hundreds of rural blacks trained only by ultra-primitivist snake-handling zionites into their nearest local Lodges who then moved into the suburbs over the next generation by working service sector jobs and entry level positions in corporations. Nowadays the children of the members of the hippy "Fam" consider themselves the "entitlement" generation and move easily in the youth of even only their own single one lifetime from service sector to management, and from management to corporate, and hence up the ladder of power.

Only two decades ago this would have seemed as absurd a thing to dream of for a coloured female

as becoming president. Now it seems as those we may yet see Condaleeza Rice (Rep) run against Hillary Clinton (Dem) for the Highest office in the land of the free.

There are ever more increasing breaking down of social barriers. The government pays for their patents in advance by grants to potential inventors, as it offers grants to aspiring writers to get their book published. The government funds art communities, and the government even funds the growing of medicinal marijuana. The government is even paying me to be insane.

We see the government like a wall of liquid assets waiting behind the dam of banks who sell off interest-bearing loans. If the loans the banks make are above their own potential assets (such as should their assets not be liquid, but tied up in stock exchange investments, or hedge funds, or money market accounts, or even government bonds) then the government must bail them out. But if the government did not bail out the banks, but converted our monetary system to a central finance credit system instead, then this would as much accomplish the "overnight psychic revolution" as staying up early burning the candle at both ends.

So, now we can begin to see some of the goals and outcomes of the charade perpetrated by the collusion between the conservative whites and the blacks over an older and a younger generation. This is the fulfillment of the NAZI plan to conquer the Aryan Race and elevate it above the Negro and the Jew. However this is only the beginning.

Now we see the white and black Masons aligning, the Christian neo-conservatives, or rather, new conspirators, and the Moslem jihad apologists on one and the same side, deluding the planet.

At least, this was the vision shown to Busta Rhymes by Laura Bush.

Busta Rhymes has been following the neo-Sethian movement throughout its history as it has suddenly infiltrated and rapidly taken over control of the Order of Death. Likewise, there was a certain neo-Sethian assigned to watch from within the movement and monitor Busta Rhymes as he investigated their movement from without. Busta's goal was to break the growing authority of the neo-Sethian movement within the Order of Death. In order to do this it was necessary that he confront this counter-image of himself. So, as he came closer to finding this person, the more powerful this person became among the neo-Sethians. Until when Busta finally discovered the identity of Laura Bush as his double-agent.

By then, in many ways, it was already too late. Because Burroughs was IHO for such a prolonged period of time, he was responsible for literally billions and billions of side projects upon which already trillions upon trillions of dollars have been shuffled around in order for them to find funding.

It was, in fact, Burroughs confronting Burroughs in many ways, when Busta Rhymes finally confronted Laura Bush. Laura accused Busta of trying to take over the authority from the unenlightened, with whom the right to governorship rightly does belong. However, Busta asserted he was merely there to end the oppression of his own people by the manipulations of those in power now on behalf of all of those who were the only ones truly at fault, but who are dead now.

The young Burroughs, the youthful rebel, the unquestioning disciple, versus the old Burroughs, the fag-hag behind all machinations of the modern era.

Before there were the modern IHO and OHO, before the most ancient known origins of the Order, before Sumeria, Egypt and India; there were the animal factions; and before these there were the humanimals versus the humandroids; and before these there were the upright beasts that walked and talked and dressed as people; and before this there were robots. In the beginning there was an alien reading Aesop's fables with a glass of blackberry juice, and this is as far back as the Order

of Death goes so far as I am able to remember.

Of course, there are myths and speculations of all these ages in the secret doctrines of the Lodge, the church, the Order and the neo-Sethians, and all of these differ each like one of the animal factions that had preceded them. Likewise, in these myths from the ages are contained even older myths, the go back to before the beginning of my own natural experiences, or coincidences, with its history in this life time. I have come to learn that the Sumerians recorded legends of the Crew tha Never Sleeps, which may be the same as the Mayan Jagaurs. The Mayans, likewise, have a legend of a Great Burner, their so-called Quetzalcoatl, also called Khunab Khu, who may be the same as Enlil, or celestial Osiris, whose solar son, Marduk, or Ra, reconquered all the civilisations around the whole world that had been built by His father. For it was Enki the snake in the grass that had created the free will within the beasts of burden, and caused them to fall into confusion as to their best service to God. But all was lost to the Enkidu priest-class, the agrarian shamen, and so they broke the vessels. They broke the vessels that released the upper waters and they broke the vessels that released the lower waters. The waters flooded the world, and starved most of the Nefilim warriors of Marduk, until they became the djinn, free spirits but whose souls are forever trapped on earth. The broken vessels' shards fell down to create the matter of the universe. This base matter is called Malkah, an unclean woman, while the energy which infuses it is called Shekina, or the Princess Bride, and these two conjoin together in Malkuth, the kingdom. (for more you can confer to the chart in the previous post)

So, what is the "fundamental" difference between the passive resistant, transcendentalist, baby boomer, ex-hippy, ex-yuppie, modern (neo-Sethian) Christian neo-cons of the white upper middle class and the organised criminal, materialist, beatnik, generation-x, capitalist, Muslim panthers and five percenters of the black lower middle class? It dates back to the original argument at the time of our own species becoming self-aware, can God have a Brother?

The first answer to this was No, and the result of this was the shattering of the vessels and subsequently the flood. If we accept, even if only as a point of reference, the gregorian calendar where 2000 years ago is called year zero, and the date 4000 years ago is therefore called 2000 years before the year zero. So, if time can be folded up in this way, then the issues prevalent underlying the dominant mental conceptual and social paradigms at this point in history will resonate particularly strongly with those occurring at round numbers of per annum solar orbit cycles of our home planet. For example then, the issues of 2000 years ago concern the neo-Sethians, while those of 4000 years ago pre-occupy the minds of the enlightened.

Remember that it was 4000 years ago, according to Bishop Usher, that we could look to date the so-called "world" flood according to the Hebraic mythologies of the Torah. Thus, when archaeologists excavated in Nineveh modern Iraq, they discovered a layer of silt beneath some 4000 years of solid perpetual civilisation. Thus, the civilisation of Iraq, that Americans profess to consider "primitive," by wearing "support the troops" ribbons, is really the oldest around. The high civilisation of Sumeria itself exists beneath this layer of silt, and therefore pre-dates the flood which seems to have consumed that region about, as predicted, 4000 years ago.

So, if time is measured in the gregorian way, then 2000 years ago, at year zero, the timeline can fold up on itself, such that the present and the past at about 4000 years ago can line up. So, therefore, some of us worry more about the Aztec Fifth Sun, the so-called Great Burner, than we do about the affairs of politicians.

And this is the fundamental difference. Yes indeed, but it is not the difference that separates the black-Moslems FROM the white neo-cons, it is the difference that separates both the black Moslems AND the white neo-cons apart from all their predecessors throughout the history of both the church and the lodge, no matter which is older. They have re-achieved together a state essentially similar to before the building of the Tower of Babylon, and before the confusion of the

tongues between the different castes of worker. They are co-operating in a secret conspiracy to corner the world market on gold and diamonds, the fuel and the packaging of the future world of zero-point energy anti-gravity. And this, they have succeeded in doing.

-ben

so, let us return to the question of: if their followers profess the same beliefs, and their leaders profess the opposite beliefs, then what is the "fundamental" difference between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush?

It is simple, really.

Busta Rhymes knows the short-term future, while Laura Bush knows both the short and the long term futures. Why is this? Because Busta Rhymes relies on prophecy to foresee the future, while Laura Bush relies on her knowledge of the cold and calculating plan of the ages to make predictions about the future of larger scope power trends. If Busta Rhymes had access to this form of "unlimited" power, he would have been able to stop Laura Bush from assumption of the de facto office of OHO and the de jour duties of the IHO as well.

However Busta Rhymes' own inability to see black from white at the crucial moment led to his downfall. At the very moment when he could have realised ahead of time Laura Bush would summon the power of the Plan, the so-called Vrill of Thule, he was distracted and then she struck him down. The difference he was ultimately unable to see was that between himself and his own adversary, who at that moment was standing right in front of him.

So, what could have distracted Busta Rhymes' most auspicious attention?

I believe the answer to this lies in Operation Scorpion. What is Operation Scorpion? Watch the movie "Traffic" by the USA Network. In it crates of uncut cocaine are being shipped across the US border from Mexico. On the sides of these wooden crates is stamped the numbers 9-11 and a small stencil of a scorpion. The movie Traffic was released in 2000 and won 4 oscars.

-source: <http://www.imdb.com/title/tt0181865/>

also, consider the following quote from the 1999 film Three Kings:

[quote="David O. Russell and John Ridley"]

CHIEF (O.S.)

These are definitely Saddam's bunkers between Karbala and Nazaria.

TROY

What's inside?

CHIEF

According to Intel, Picasso, Sony, Rolex, Armani. Kuwait was Arab Beverly Hills and Saddam sacked it.

TROY

It would be nice to bring something home besides sand fleas

-CHIEF

Whatever, the good Lord put this map in our path and we're gonna find something

-TROY

He could also put a land mine in our path if we go out there

-CHIEF

Don't worry, you're safe with me, I was fire baptized.

TROY

What the hell are you talking about?

CHIEF

I have a ring of Jesus fire to guide my decisions.

TROY

I'm not following this. You're putting me on, right?

CHIEF

For those who understand, no explanation is necessary; for those who don't, no explanation will suffice. [/quote]

-source: [http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/threekings\\_shootingdraft.pdf](http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/threekings_shootingdraft.pdf) page 23

Operation Scorpion, also known as Operation Desert Scorpion, is part of an ancient plan. Busta Rhymes was among the few precognitives prescient enough to pick up on this.

Consider the following warnings in some samples of his music:

<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/BustaRhymes/Scorpion1.mp3>

From the 1999 album When Disaster Strikes, the cover of which depicts a massive explosion in downtown New York.

<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/BustaRhymes/Scorpion2.mp3>

From the 1996 album the Coming, Busta Rhymes debut solo album.

<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/BustaRhymes/Scorpion3.mp3>

Busta's predictions for the future following Operation Desert Scorpion.

Other musicians who dropped cryptic hints of foreknowledge of Operation Desert Scorpion include Radiohead, whose 1997 song Paranoid Android is about a rain dance, while System of a Down released their songs "Chop Suey" and "Toxicity" on September fourth, 2001. Slayer, who released their album on 9-11, 01 itself, featured a cover depicting, like Busta Rhymes' album before, a large explosion in downtown New York. This album was considered "insensitively" revealing, although it was never established whether this was explained as intentional or merely coincidental.

Here is a write-up of the ultimate aims of the Desert portion of Operation Scorpion:

[quote="Global Security .org"]

**Operation Desert Scorpion**

**June 15, 2003 - June 29, 2003**

In order to isolate and defeat remaining pockets of resistance seeking to delay the transition to a peaceful and stable Iraq, Combined Joint Task Force 7 initiated Operation Desert Scorpion on



June 15, 2003.

This operation, which follows Operation Peninsula Strike, is designed to identify and defeat selected Ba'ath party loyalists, terrorist organizations and criminal elements while delivering humanitarian aid simultaneously.

Combat operations will be followed by synchronized stability and humanitarian operations designed to assist a transition to Iraqi self-rule. These include engineer and civil affairs initiatives to repair damaged infrastructure, support the growth of police forces and local government and improve the lives of Iraq's citizens.

The goal of Operation Desert Scorpion, in keeping with our ultimate mission, will be to help establish a permissive and secure environment and to facilitate a rapid transition to Iraqi self-sufficiency.

In the central region near Tikrit and Kirkuk, Coalition forces conducted 36 raids and detained 215 individuals in the first days of the operation. Coalition forces also performed humanitarian fuel escort missions in the region.

By June 16, 2003 Coalition forces in the Baghdad area conducted 11 raids and detained 156 individuals. Coalition forces also collected 121 rifles, two submachine guns, 19 pistols, 18 rocket-propelled grenades, four machine guns, 31 pounds of explosives, and some chemical protective masks.

As of July 29, 2003, Operation Desert Scorpion was summarized by DOD officials as having consisted of 13 raids and resulted in the capture of 38 detainees, including nine captured by the 1st Armored Division in the course of the seven raids the unit conducted in Baghdad. Operation Desert Scorpion had also resulted in the seizure of \$8M as well as a large sum of British pounds and Euros.

<http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/library/news/iraq/2003/07/030729-d-6570c-002.jpg>

<http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/library/news/iraq/2003/07/030729-d-6570c-003.jpg>

As of July 29, 2003

[/quote]

-source: [http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/desert\\_scorpion.htm](http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/desert_scorpion.htm)

and here is some brief commentary on the secret Operation Scorpion...

[quote="Common Dreams News Center"]

Cheney was a hyperactive advocate for the 1991 Persian Gulf War. Unfortunately for Secretary of Defense, whose passion for deposing Saddam Hussein reached surreal levels, the "Operation Scorpion" scheme he and his aides developed for imposing "regime change" upon Iraq was so ineptly plotted that it was scrapped after a cursory review by General Norman Schwarzkopf.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.commondreams.org/views04/0909-08.htm>

Could it be that some artists, more or less naturally prescient, could indeed perceive the coming tragedy of 9-11? And if so, could they have prevented it?

-ben

Those who struggle for power were born to be weak.  
We, like good shepherds, shall thin the flock gradually, until only the naturally strong survive.

Those who are injured shall be revenged in perpetuity.  
They shall inherit the earth, while their oppressors inherit the wind.

Those who crave more power deserve none.  
Within one generation shall their fortunes be reversed, their houses be divided, such that the very bricks and mortar themselves rise up against them.

Those who would rule shall be forced to serve.  
We, who seem to serve, will finally rule from on high, while they, who seem to rule, will be reconstituted into a direct democracy.

There is no Higher Good than to take the Greatest Common Factor and make it into the Lowest Common Denominator.

There is no Lower Evil than to take the Lowest Common Denominator and try to make it become the Greatest Common Factor.

There is no Heaven nor Hell on earth but what God allows and man can achieve.  
To make a Heaven on Earth we cheat the Devil.  
To make a Hell on Earth we cheat God.  
To pray is to discourse, and to discourse is to bargain, and to bargain is to cheat.  
Thus, beware how you pray, for this will determine with whom you do discourse.

Call your brother God. This is an honor.  
Do not call God your brother. This is a shame.

How you seek love determines what form it will be in when you find it.  
To seek love let it find you.  
To move the mountain, become the mind. As the mind surfaces above time, so too shall one leap from peak to peak like a mountain goat.

To use the mind, hail all well.  
To abuse the mind, hail all ill.

Just as mind and brain are, so too are the heart and the soul, and so too are the roots and seeds the spirit.

To do harm to one is to do harm to all.  
To do harm is to strengthen the enemy.  
The enemy is the same as the self.

To heal one is to heal all.  
Just as time heals all wounds, death cures all disease.  
To live, heal the self.  
To die, harm the enemy.

To live is to love, which supercedes all else.  
To die is to hate, which undermines all else.

Heaven and Hell are already upon the earth. This is because the earth is what we make of it. If we make of it a hell, we say there is hell on earth. If we make of it a heaven, we say there is the kingdom come. So, do not run away from these earthly realities to those unknown eternities, for to run away is only to run towards. The two extreme ends are the diameter of a circumference. So with heaven and hell, eternity and earth, self and other. In the time it takes one to run the diameter, the circumference will have come around again halfway, and you shall only arrive again from whence you came. Instead, seek the truth within by being still at the centre, the origin point. When you are at peace, then the whole world will come to you and bow.

-ben

Busta Rhymes was trained under William Burroughs through the author's astral travels while alive. When Burroughs died, Busta Rhymes became the de facto head of the offshoot order opposed to the neo-Sethian take over of the cult of sleep and the Order of Death. This cult lost the official authority of the neo-Sethians to convene publically, and was forced to go underground. Thus, while the neo-Sethians are considered to have conducted a coup de tat within the Order of Death, the predominant culture within the subservient cult of sleep remains under the auspices of the most talented members of the American liberal Democrat party in America, mostly showbiz entertainers.

This offshoot order under Burroughs has many outward manifestations. The more liberal denominations of de jour Christianity, such as Scientology, and UFO and separatist cults. These cults have all been suppressed by the dominant paradigm now, in charge of the mainstream media, the intelligence community and the ATF.

Therefore the lines are clearly drawn, and have been for some time since the death of William S. Burroughs. There are many more creative liberals than there are neo-conservatives. However, both of these two cults can rightly be called neo-Sethian, and this is where the confusion comes from.

Entertainers, such as Busta Rhymes, advocate the accumulation of credit-based financial wealth. The neo-cons advocate the same. Entertainers make social-commentary, while politicians determine social-customs. Yet the lines between them are clearly drawn.

It is an internal race within American culture to accumulate the most valuable natural resources. The neo-cons, under Dick Cheney, seem to have focused their accumulation of natural resources on oil from Alaska, the Gulf of Mexico, Saudi Arabia and most recently Iraq. The entertainers seem to be focused more on the accumulation of diamonds, gold and silver.

It seems entirely likely to me to hypothesise from these premisses that the neo-cons know they are set on self-destruct. They believe they are doing what they are doing for the good of all. By accelerating the rate at which the earthlings destroy earth, it will up the time-table to generate off-world travel.

Thus the neo-cons are funded by depletable fossil fuels, while the entertainers funnel their funds into what will be the fuel and focal lenses of the off-world craft to come.

Yet both of these cults predict the end of the world, the second coming of the Messiah, the coming of the "Anti-Christ," etc. etc. etc. And since there is evidence that some entertainers, such as Busta Rhymes, did have some short-term prophetic awareness of Operation Scorpion before 2000 when it began to take effect.

Therefore, what is the difference, again, between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush?

Busta Rhymes is a psychic revolutionary. It is his task in existence to reveal the philosophies

behind the conspiracies of the neo-cons.

Thus, contrary-wise, Laura Bush is a psychic conspirator. It is her task in existence to veil the philosophies behind the conspiracies of the neo-cons.

It is clear that, during the planetary alignment of 5/5/2000 there was a tremendous battle fought between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush. This battle occurred psychically and was caught on camera by the genius of George Lucas in his Star Wars prequel trilogy.

In this portrayal of the events within the Order of Death's ranks as there was a tremendous struggle between psychic revolutionaries and psychic conspirators, fictional characters set long ago, in a galaxy far, far away act out in tableau the events leading up to the year 2000. Other directors of films and music videos around this time had carefully laid traps of their own warning about Operation Scorpion and the agenda of occultists who have infiltrated the highest echelons of the military and the intelligence agencies. Most of these films and videos received critical acclaim at the time, however none of these have come back up again in the repetitive, stereotypical cultural cycle of American media memetics, which generally propagates at a five year following cultural cycle of "decade nostalgia" for the previous decade. This is why the citizens are so far behind the times in terms of their ability to access and use extraterrestrial technologies built by the army and operated by the intelligence agencies. They are being brainwashed by the entertainers, whose sole purpose in existence is to reveal the conspiracies of their political counterparts, the also neo-Sethian neo-conservatives.

Thus, it is not the military and intelligence agencies that are "fifty" years ahead of what the public knows about, but the entertainers, such as Busta Rhymes and George Lucas, who are five years behind in what they manage to portray of the government's technologies.

That is why George Lucas chose to write and direct the prequels instead of sequels to his original Star Wars trilogy. He was, and is, a neo-Sethian. Just as is Busta Rhymes, whose character was portrayed as Mace Windu as played by Sam Jackson.

It was the prequels that tell the story of Mace Windu, the ultimate Jedi with a light sabre. His wisdom rivals Master Yoda, and he has been on the Council almost as long.

Of course, because we are only safely allowed to portray political commentary by the psychic revolutionaries as fiction, then it was necessary to portray the stature of Mace Windu as having long been respected within the community of his fellow neo-Sethian sect, the Jedi Bindu. However the same cannot rightly be said for Busta Rhymes.

Thus, the backstory of the Busta Rhymes/Mace Windu character is actually told in the story within the story of Jar Jar Binks. It is as though Jar Jar Binks and Mace Windu were meant to represent the two sides of Busta Rhymes, both neo-Sethian, one a conspirator turned revolutionary, and the other a revolutionary turned conspirator. In many ways, Jar Jar Binks was as responsible for the Clone War as Queen Amidala was for getting Senator Palpatine elected Grand Chancellor.

In many ways it was by the slip of Jar Jar's tongue that led to the war, just as with Busta Rhymes, his warning of the 9-11 portion of Operation Scorpion in many ways can be seen to have directly contributed to the blame for that event being thrown at the Moslem world in general, specifically the middle east.

The neo-con philosophy is basically that, had we gone into Iraq under Schwarzkopf and Powell in the early ninties when we drove the Iraqi troops from Kuwait, then 9-11 would have been avoided. That is why Operation Scorpion was concocted by the current vice president, then ENRON

collaborating Halliburton Oil and Energy consortium executive, Dick Cheney.

It was deemed necessary by the oil and energy companies following what they considered the botched Gulf War a fiasco to create the illusion of an "energy crisis." They could then justify riding this particularly plotting and conniving neo-con into office on the ticket of the natural next selection for president following the over-blown sex-scandal surrounding liberal Democrat Bill Clinton.

The neo-con ticket also managed to slip a lot of former intelligence agents into high positions of authority around the president. Of course, these lobbyists were themselves on the pay-role of military think-tank organisations, such as the Carlyle Group.

These intelligence agents were themselves often ex-military special operatives such as the CIA drug-trafficking of opium out of China during Vietnam, and the subsequent importing of crack and heroin from Columbia and Afghanistan respectively the following decade.

However, the lag behind the military intelligence technology of what cultural entertainers can reveal has actually been pushed back during the neo-con reign in America, and the neo-Sethian agenda in the Order of Death.

This has been part of a millennia old plot passed on among the intellectual elites of all cultures throughout history. This plot has specific designs on the time between the planetary alignment of 5/5/2000 and the end of the Mayan Piktun in 12/21/2012.

This plot, the ur-Hamlet's Mill, is the plan of the aeons, the zodiacal ages of the sun and the number of revolutions of the moon between them.

All of us play out our parts relative to this plan, more or less knowingly.

As the sunspots increase the ambient temperature of planet earth before 2012 more people are becoming aware of the neo-Sethian agenda as the neo-Sethian psychic revolutionaries exist to reveal what the neo-Sethian psychic conspirators exist to conceal.

This is all part of an archetypal cosmic power play between the God Set or Typhon and the God Osiris. There are various versions of this Egyptian myth. It is, however, more or less unique to Egypt on the Nile at the time of Sumero-Akkadia in the Tigris and Euphrates and Aryans in the Indus.

It is rather vague on what type of beings these archetypes are in the mythology. They are associated variously with Gods, demi-gods, giants, djinn, demons, etc.

The psychic revolutionary neo-Sethians and the psychic conspirator neo-conservatives are the two heads of one monster: Leviathan and Leviathon.

All of this is merely a distraction of the media and politicians away from their secret rituals involving the Atlantean calendar and the Enochian Communication System. These were dramatised around the turn of the millennium by such films as the Star Wars prequels, Eyes Wide Shut, Pi, and the Matrix.

The Matrix presented the mythology of Osiris and his son Horus, who ultimately defeated Set, from the perspective of African Americans within American blue degree Free and Accepted Masonry.

In the Matrix, Thoth-Osiris is portrayed as Morpheus, who finds Neo, Osiris-Horus, with whom

Horus-Isis, as Trinity, then falls in love with. The problem presented in the original Matrix movie of 1999 and the subsequent Matrix sequels was the evolution of Set from the Cypher archetype in M1 to the Smith archetype in M3.

The Cypher archetype focused on the visage of Seth as trance channeled by Jane Roberts. However the Smith visage was that of an anonymous intelligence officer who had learned to replicate himself like a computer virus.

Because the psychic revolution is popular, it is beginning to build up pressure against its repression by the neo-con military and intelligence agencies. The culture is starting to expand more rapidly than it can be contained, and a breaking point is expected to be reached between 2000 and 2012 gregorian.

Various researchers call this "vergeance" different things. Some call it "time wave zero." Some call it "the singularity." Some have called it comet Hale Bopp.

The important point is, however, that all of this is part of an ancient plan. The neo-Sethians are currently playing both sides against the centre between the liberal entertainment industry (films and music videos) and the neo-conservative politicians (military and intelligence). They have constructed an artificial society by which to portray through interpersonal play-acting the cosmic movements of the stars. By speeding it up, and by discrediting from within all potential utopias along the way, the conspiracy, pushing the revolution along in front of it like the crest of a wave, controls all "world events."

So there is not really only one conspiracy, but many, that all compete and/or cooperate with one another. In this way, again: everything is the same: different. As Jim Morrison put it: "Everything is Broken up, and Dances."

When I say that Busta Rhymes studied under Burroughs by trance-channeling his astral projection while the author was still alive, I mean that the soul of Jim Morrison possessed Busta Rhymes while he was still young, if not at the moment of his conception. It was Jim Morrison's ghost, thus, that acted as the astral channel, or link, between Burroughs and Busta Rhymes. Thus, when Burroughs was eventually freed of his physical body, he could finally confront the disembodied spirit of Aleister Crowley.

This he did on the astral plane while Busta Rhymes confronted Laura Bush in a galaxy far, far away.

Just as the confrontation between Busta Rhymes and Laura Bush took place in the star wars universe, the confrontation between Aleister Crowley and William Burroughs in the afterlife was depicted in the competition of similar themed movies, "Dark City" and "City of Lost Children."

Of course, neither of these films does either of these figureheads of the modern offices of the Order of Death over the cult of sleep any justice. Both depict their respective nemesis as a mindless zombie of reconstituted dead flesh.

Thus the apparent calcification of the first post-mortem experiences of the Inner Heads of the Order sent first through the wormholes of time inside their living minds, like monkeys shot into space. By this I mean, of course, the expansion of their skulls.

Interestingly enough, both Aleister Crowley and William S. Burroughs were heroin junkies. Hence their apparent post-mortem mummification within the webs of their lives' affairs. Crowley, the man of mystery, mountain climber, magician, and Burroughs, co-inventor of the cut-up method of perception. Both men's lives were led from one extreme of climate to another as they travelled

around the globe, both took all the drugs they could find in all of these lands, as well as investigated the native cultures, and the mythologies of lost or conquered peoples. Both men experimented with homosexuality, and both were prolific writers.

Simply one focused on the madness and the other on the method.

Now we see why the two different schools of neo-Sethianism sprung off from the split between the followers of Burroughs and the followers of Crowley.

Burroughs, having focused on the method, would have a greater effect on Busta Rhymes via Jim Morrison. Busta Rhymes, a God of the five percent nation, is devoted to memorisation of the sacred numerology of letters and words.

Crowley, on the other hand, begat the Dionysian movement foreseen by Nietzsche. Beginning by crafting copious catalogues of mystical correspondence tables, Crowley's followers have all managed to be insane and completely retaliatory against craft. The thelemites of the neo-Sethian movement are chaos and toxic magicians. They are urban-primitives, usually, white anthropologists studying black slum culture.

If one hops back one prior administration before Crowley, he himself had come to power by overthrowing Sir MacGregor Mathers, the first modern IHO. So it stands to reason that Crowley saw his young successor William Burroughs as the magical reincarnation of his belated former foe.

Perhaps it is here that the modern celebration of the Lizard, Operation Scorpion, the neo-Sethian coup de tat within the Order of Death, truly began, at the turn of the twentieth century. There is ample reason to speculate the entire apocalypse predicted in Revelations was played out in magical battles across Europe between Mathers and Crowley.

As one counts the generation of anti-heroes emergent from the tolling of the 21st century, one includes such as Anakin Skywalker (Star Wars), Neo (The Matrix), Max Cohen (Pi), Tyler Durden (Fight Club), even Keiser Soze (The Usual Suspects), not to even mention Hannibal Lecter (Silence of the Lambs) and cuddly psycho-killer Marv (Sin City), only to name a very few. These are supposed to be the next generation of incarnations for these two recurring archetypes to continue to do battle with one another through.

However, what was not expected by Mathers or Crowley in their previous generations was the stealthy move on Burroughs part to move the ghost of Jim Morrison into the host Busta Rhymes. This caused a new current to arise. The precedent was set for the Master to take more than one apprentice at a time. Burroughs had understudied Morrison and Busta both, and thus had set back the subsequent generation of Crowleyans two moves, or rather, about half a generation, roughly twenty years.

The Crowleyians, known exoterically as the baby-boomers, the hippies, the yuppies, and now as the neo-cons, actually were not permitted to make their first move until one half generation after the cusp of the last generation. Thus, the babies born between 1933 and 1945 in the United States, for example were, respectively, beat niks (the older siblings of boomers), soldiers (the older siblings of hippies), slackers (generation X), and now are the "echo-boomers" (the children of the slackers and of the yuppies both).

This is why the neo-cons seem to have lapped the entertainment industry, and thus why they seem to be able to withhold the "free" energy technologies of the near future from exposure in the "free" press. Because the generation of Burroughs offspring is just being reborn, born again in twice the numbers of the neo-cons. And these kids are studying under such tutors as Usama Bin Ladin, and as Busta Rhymes.

-ben

Now, I believe, is as good a time as any to get into the opposite faction than the cult of sleep and the Order of Death. By opposite, I mean, as above, so below.

You see, the gravity-well of our planet acts like a mirror. This mirror has had many names throughout the ages. I will call it the Painted Sky, and refer to the process of the reflective properties of this mirror as the Painted Sky Effect.

Now, because of the Painted Sky Effect, there are those souls that dwell above, and those who dwell below them, on the surface. The souls that dwell above are trapped here in the false, artificial heaven of the Enochian Communications System in the exact same (or rather, oppositely mirrored) way as the souls that dwell on the surface beneath are entrapped and encased within bodies. That is, as above, so below.

Therefore, just as on earth's surface below there are the cult of sleepers: the sleeper-agents for different systems, the sleep-walkers of Dreamland, and the Aboriginal keepers of dreamtime. So, too, in the Painted Sky above, do we see recorded in the annals of history tales of great heroes, of wars in the heavens and revelations from realms beyond. However, because the Painted Sky looks down from above at the events across the earth below, all appears reversed. Therefore, the obverse of the Cult of Sleep is the crew that never sleeps.

Likewise, just as on earth's surface there are the power-struggles within the Order of Death between the neo-Sethian psychic conspirators and psychic revolutionaries... so too in the Painted Skies above we see the opposite reflected of this... the Great Burner.

From the perspective of the Great Burner, the cult of sleep are the Enemy.

From the perspective of the cult of sleep, the Great Burner is the Enemy.

This debate appears to go as far back as Sumeria, and the distinct split between the Enkidu and the Enlilites.

The most recent upsurge of this mythology prior to modern times was during the conquering of the peaceful Mayan culture by the blood-thirsty Aztecs. The Aztecs preserved the Mayan calendar, however, which tells of the so-called Fifth Sun of 2012 AD.

It was long believed that the earliest two elements were the waters above, or the sky, and the waters below, or the terrestrial world. These waters were supposedly set at war with one another during the ziggurat era of Babylon. According to the mythology, Horus (son of Osiris), also known as Marduk (son of Enki), waged war against the northern Sumerians, the Akkadians and the Chaldeans.

The concept of pre-Columbian trans-oceanic cross-cultural trade is called "Diffusionism." According to some modern researchers, the pyramids at Giza, Egypt, and at Teotihuacan, Mexico, were actually designed and built by the same culture, if not the same migrating race.

Therefore it becomes possible to speculate and to draw parallels between the cultures displaced from Sumeria by the flood and those who seem to spontaneously appear at the height of their cultures immediately afterwards in Egypt and, later, in the Yucatan.

For example, the Lillitu priestesses of Inanna (wife of Dummuza the shepherd king) follow the pre-Hebraic account of the tree of Wisdom in the Garden of Innocence. Their more detailed



explanation, involving an apsu bird, a snake and a cat is most likely the basis for the biblical version.

Likewise, the modern-day keepers of the Popul Vuh record the incident of one and seven Macaw recovering the head of their father Hunab hu. In this record the head of Hunabhu has become the fruit of a calabash tree and is guarded by a toad and a hawk.

So, too, do both the Middle East and South America have their Messiah myths. In the east it is Jesus the shepherd king, and in the west it is Quetzalcoatl, the plumed serpent.

The legends actually appear to correspond in time as well, such that the myth of Quetzalcoatl's departure with Jaguar Quiche, Jaguar Night, Not-Right-Now, and Dark Jaguar appear to have been contemporary to the crucifixion story of Jesus.

From here the Mayan civilisation dissolves and is conquered by the Aztecs, who are then, in turn, colonised by conquistadors and catholic missionaries.

Some suspect that the neo-Sethian movement is actually a re-emergence of the cult of the Great Burner. They are in a way correct. The neo-Sethian movement is the equivalent stirring in the Order of Death as is the coming of the Great Burner amongst the crew who never sleep.

The neo-Sethians celebrate the false holidays of Rome, which are celebrated twelve years too soon, and hail only the destruction of the old.

The Great Burner is here to destroy all the sleepers. Rejoice! There will be no more sleeper-agents. There will be no more keepers of dream time. The intelligence agents for the crew that never sleeps, the sleep-walkers, who slide back and forth secretly between the upper and lower parallel dimensional realities, shall soon all be exposed to the True Light of the All-Seeing Eye of the Most High.

This light is the justice of the Great Burner. The Great Burner, who will usher in the age of the Fifth Sun, brings with destruction to all the old ways and from their ashes fuels a firey phoenix to arise.

The myth of the Great Burner is the myth of the ages. It is behind all other myths, and it explains them all.

Consider the myth of Hiram Tyrian, Ho-Tekton or Master Craftsman, murdered by his own apprentices. This has long been compared to the myth of Osiris, God of Egypt, betrayed and murdered by his cousin Set, or Typhon. Now, compare the myth of Osiris to the contemporary myth of Enki in ancient Sumeria, whose son, Marduk, conquering king of Babylon, revenged his father against his uncle Enlil. Compare this myth to the tales of Jesus, crucified to redeem the sins of his father, YHVH.

All of this is a myth of the first generation of God. The first generation of God is born first into one person, and next into all. Each generation of God lasts 2000 years. These are the generations of God, from the slain God of the heavens of night, to the resurrected son/sun god. But this God's generations stretch back around and will continue on around until the beginning head consumes the ending tale.

This God exists from time to time, as once per generation, followed by all in a generation. Such was the case with Jesus 2000 years ago, and such will be the case of all the generations alive during 2012.

This God appears as upon a series of cycles. The planetary-interplanetary (base 7)-solar-interstellar (base 12)-galactic-inter-galactic... these are above. For each cycle it takes the next greatest form. During the biological cycle, it took the form of each kind of living thing on planet earth, then its populations, and then the next, and so on and so on. This is the viral life-form that causes re-incarnation. Reincarnation occurs when one pattern of energy replaces another.

All mythologies share their root ancestry in the myth of this God: the eternally recurring Hadit, as it passes through the Duat of samsaric manvantara, this sorrowful illusion of existence, guided by Thoth, time, from one God-form to the next, assuming first the shape of Osiris, next Horus; first YHVH, then Jesus; etc.

Hadit is like the unborn cosmos. Its consciousness is believed to progress through space (Nuit) via evolution (Shu) over time (Thoth). We are all just now as humans beginning to become aware of how this process is occurring through each of us. 2000 years ago, it was only possible for one out of all of us to fully experience awareness of the Hadit-presence, now called Christ-consciousness. However, now, 2000 years later, we as a whole species are beginning to become self-aware of it.

This God has reincarnated throughout all of existence, our very molecular particles are comprised of the ashes of stars and the condensed atmosphere of earth, the mud and the breath of life.

The stations in the cycles are beginning to align. As this happens, communication is passed from one point to another. This is the song of the spheres.

These two things, the evolution of our species, and the cycles of the spheres, are not unrelated.

Hadit is the moment, the event, in which we are now. Nuit, space, is the fullness of Thoth, all time. Osiris is the past, and Horus the future.

All of this is Krishna, the unborn self-awareness of our universe itself, which is called Christ-Consciousness once someone has awakened to it.

As this all begins to occur for individuals, a critical mass will eventually be reached for the whole population.

This is the message of the Great Burner.

-ben

Most psychic conspirators, if apprehended by awakened sleepers, would confess to their participation in the psychic conspiracy. Likewise, most psychic revolutionaries, if put to the question, would likewise admit their desire for a psychic revolution to overthrow the conspiracy.

However neither side is even capable of confessing to the other, let alone explaining to the sleeper agents, what they do not know about.

This is how the parties who participated in 9-11 were kept unaware of each other, and this is how it is with the archetypes who exist, alive, guiding from beyond and behind the stereotypes, the Order behind the sleepers and the Burner above the Order.

The one level does not know of the levels above and beyond, and so thinks itself all-powerful.

Therefore, they that thinketh they hunt, really those hounds hunt them. Just as, for example, the neo-cons prey on the sleepers, so too do the neo-Sethians infiltrate the Order. Therefore, just as

the Order of Death has become an archetype in itself, so too has it joined ranks with the Crew that Never Sleeps, becoming part of the plan as laid out by the Great Burner.

Now, the Order of Death has only recently been recognised for itself by the greater hearing of the animal internet. It is the animal internet that the neo-Sethians since Crowley have been trying to gain control over. The animal internet is the corner-stone of the Enochian Communications System. The Enochian System includes all that within and which is reflected upon the surface of the gravity-well surrounding earth.

It was, in fact, in exactly 1905, with Crowley's dictation of the Book of the Law, that Aiwass, a representative of the Secret Chiefs, first raised a prospective member from the modern, more public, side of the Order. The public party had been growing in power thanks to the work of the Golden Dawn, however when Crowley left the Golden Dawn, he was in turn elevated for distinction as their OHO, and eventually, even, their IHO. However, of course, after leaving the Golden Dawn and performing the self-initiations as directed by Aiwass, the true name of the Order was revealed to Crowley as not the Golden Dawn, but the Order of Death.

This recognition of someone from the public party by the "angels" the "secret chiefs" or the "animal internet" has since been mis-manifested to the masses as the neo-cons infiltrating American politics in order to war-profiteer. Therefore, the two have become confused in the minds even of most researchers of history. Diffusionism is confused with modern UFOlogy and the ancient deities explained as extraterrestrials. The modern dealings with the trans-terrestrial intelligences we have only recently discovered are then covered up as political scandals that the media reserves the right not to even expose.

Of course, all this is the plan of the Great Burner.

You see, the neo-Sethians mis-understand the nature of the Great Burner. By their own understanding of Christ consciousness, they project that the Great Burner is an important official in galactic affairs, but they confuse this with meaning either politically, or otherwise in terms of material resource allocation. This is because right now, within the animal-internet, the neo-Sethian party agenda is mirrored by reptilian races having current dominance. The neo-Sethians, therefore, allocate the resources of their reptilian reflections in the Painted Sky above. They sell oil.

The reptilians among the animal-internet are bound for extinction. This was, at the time, because of the flash-freeze of a sudden ice age that enabled only the furry mammals to breed. So, too, are the neo-Sethians a short-sighted lot who are siding with the short-lived reptiles in a last-ditch effort to change the daily-system. So, likewise, are the neo-cons a short-bet, as they glut the economy by inflating gas prices.

Now, you may think the Great Burner is God. He is not. Nor, on the other hand, is it a position to which the Order of Death, let alone its neo-Sethian infiltrators, can achieve either by election or appointment. It is, truly, a position of power, but, like a kingship, it can only be born into.

Just as with the generation of Jesus, that were the first of the fourth sun, so, too, shall the generation of 2012 be the first of the fifth and final sun. And, just as from the generation of his time was Jesus super-humanly unique, so, too, shall there come one from the generation of 2012 who will possess the same traits, and who will be called "the second coming," by the neo-Sethians. But the Crew that Never Sleeps knows this is not only the second time that a God is born within a generation.

The Crew that Never Sleeps exists to serve the Great Burner.

The Crew that Never Sleeps is to the Order of Death what the Order of Death is to the cult of sleep. The Great Burner will destroy the neo-Sethians. Just as the Order of Death only just become aware of the Crew that Never Sleeps, so too have the neo-Sethians only just now become aware of the Great Burner, and so too has the cult of sleep only just begun to awaken to the fact that exoteric society is only the playground and the battlefield for "secret" societies, such as the Order of Death.

All of this is happening very quickly by necessity, since the grand conjunction is already occurring now.

The neo-Sethians believe that, by appearing to be the group that ushers in the coming of the Great Burner, they will be able to harness the power of the minds of the cult of sleep to access the animal internet and to gain control of the Enochian Communications System from them.

Unfortunately, the Order of Death was unaware of the true nature of the Crew that Never Sleeps, and so, the neo-Sethian infiltrators of the Order are thought not to have known about the Crew that Never Sleeps either.

However, the neo-Sethian infiltrators had been schooled by a much older mythology than the Order of Death believed them to be. Thus, the neo-Sethians have completely infiltrated and subsumed within their own ranks all members or positions of the Order of Death. All those affiliated with the Order of Death are now neo-Sethians.

The neo-Sethian infiltrators claimed a heritage older than even the age given by the "secret" societies to the public of sleepers for the beginning of their own records of history themselves.

The neo-Sethians therefore appeared to the sleepers as psychic revolutionaries, ergo the neo-con party, offering a greater amount and degree of wisdom than the sleepers' own forefathers, that is, infiltrating the US government. However, once the neo-cons gained political power, the neo-Sethians switched sides and became psychic conspirators, seeking to protect and conceal their knowledge from those they deemed "outsiders." Thus the war on terrorism, the war in Afghanistan, the war in Iraq, etc.

This move, they hoped, would be reflected by the retreat of the Great Burner, whom their strategies awakened. But the Great Burner cannot be appeased by the sacrifices of disbelievers. Therefore, the more Enlilites, YHVHists and capitalist swine are killed, the less the Great Burner, it is believed, will even care to come down here. However they are sacrificing to the wrong God.

The Great Burner is not a God. The Great Burner is a man. The Great Burner is the one to be born during the 2012 conjunction who stands above all the rest in the way that Jesus supposedly did in his own time, 2000 years ago. This is the God generation: the Great Burner.

The Great Burner is Vajra. The third eye of Vajra is the All-Seeing Eye.

Vajra, or the Great Spinner of the six loka worlds of the wheel of life, is the same God as Allah, the ineffable Most High, whose gaze refracts into glittering rays like a tesseract. This God is the same as all the others, and all the other Gods are the same as this one.

The others occupy all the past and future, while the Great Burner alone sits sejant in the throne of the present moment. Therefore, the Great Burner speaks on behalf of all the possible incarnations of God, in all forms, over all time.

Like the Buddhist Vajra, Kali of Shiva, in hindu mythology, controls or reigns over the most turbulent time in human history, leading up to the "krita yuga" the "worst role" of the cosmic dice. This is presumed, by modern ministers, to correspond to the Christian conception of the

Apocalypse of Revelations.

This is why the neo-Sethians promote radical Persian Ahura-Mazdism among the sleepers, such that they long to see the Essene War Scroll played out before their own eyes.

This malignant detritus of Good versus Evil clings to the underbelly of the millennium's real meaning. Just so do the neo-Sethians cling to the coming of the Great Burner.

Not to unduly overstep my bounds here, but it seems to me that it has always been the plan to simply "phase out" money into direct trade of technology.

We know, for instance, that the military-industrial complex has been doing research with clandestine technologies for more than 75 years now. The Pentagon has stayed about ten years ahead of the media and private industry's integration of the technology as well. Therefore, what we believe is "the next big thing" in technology is already "yesterday's fish-wrapper" to those in the know.

Now, think about the current gas and energy "crisis." Last summer, following the furor over hurricane Katrina's cutting access to off shore oil rig shipping routes, the gas companies also reported record earnings for the summer quarter. So, where is all this money going?

It is obvious that the next technological leaps have already been researched and developed in secret by the military and the intelligence agencies. Every day new genetic bio-organic synthetic chemicals and grafts are being tested in different fields of potential application. Soon we will have atomic machines, quantum computers, trinary programming language. All that will remain is our, now artificial, intelligence in an entirely virtual reality of our own design. Mind over matter.

As to the dissolution of cash, I have said many times before and will say as many times as it comes up in conversations that, I firmly believe the current capitalist economy of the United States of America comprises exactly what Karl Marx foresaw as a dictatorship by the proletariat. Our economic populism, the dissolution of borders for "free trade," the fact that the free press determines social issues, etc. I also think that, as Bushco spend tomorrow's money today, the current credit based economy is the "withering away" foreseen by Marx for this lower-middle class ideological dictatorship. The resulting Debit-based economy will force, as has been speculated, oil to be traded in Euros rather than dollars, or, even more likely, a new ID-card, computer-based, global financial system, resetting everyone's credit-rating to zero. This will be Marx's "communist" utopia, a cashless society.

Sorry, I meant to post this yesterday, but fell asleep.

-ben

I have the heart of the Great Burner in me!

Who is the Great Burner?

I was known by the Hebrews as Abraham, to the Egyptians as Imhotep. But they were only of my school. I was the father of Noah, and I walked with Enoch.

I took Enoch and I sent him to the faraway place, where he believed Heaven to be. And I set Enoch down there, and the people that he found there, believed in me, Lord over All this Place, and understood him as my messenger.

They are the ones who gave Enoch the name Viracocha, for he appeared through one of the gates of

the ancients, so they inscribed it then to mark it as Holy.

Here is how they remember these events today:

[quote]

He went to a place now called Tiahuanacu in the province of Collasuyu, and in this place he sculptured and designed on a great piece of stone, all the nations that he intended to create.

[/quote]

-source: <http://www.sacred-texts.com/nam/inca/inca01.htm>

two prayers to Viracocha can be found here:

<http://www.sacred-texts.com/nam/inca/inca04.htm>

The Mayans record their Incan predecessor god, Viracocha, as the cosmic creator, Plumed Serpent, in the Popul Vuh. The name "Quetzalcoatl" (meaning "plumed serpent") appears later in the Popul Vuh, but then it is the name of the keeper of the mat at the citadel of Rotten Cane, which would become known to western history as the Aztec Empire. The Aztecs called this later ruler Kulkucan, but it is likely he is the same wise ruler as Pacal Votan of Palenque.

[quote]"During the fourteenth century, Huitzilopochtli told the Aztec chieftain that their new homeland would be on the island in Lake Toxcoco, and when they reached the island they were to look for an eagle eating a snake perched on a cactus growing from a rock or cave surrounded by water. This would be the location where they were to build their city and honor him.[i]"[/quote]

-source: [http://www.mnsu.edu/emuseum/archaeology/sites/meso\\_america/tenochtitlan.html](http://www.mnsu.edu/emuseum/archaeology/sites/meso_america/tenochtitlan.html)

Archaeologists long believed that it was the Aztec Sun God, **Huitzilopochtli**, who appears in the center of the Aztec version of the Mayan calendar. More recent research indicates, however, that the face on the calendar represents Tonatiuh, the God of the Fifth Sun, that which will begin on Dec. 21, 2012, gregorian.

Here is the face of viracocha:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Burner/Viracocha.gif>[/img]

Here is the face of Tonatiuh:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Burner/Tonatiuh.gif>[/img]

Here is the gateway of Viracocha:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Burner/tiagate.jpg>[/img]

Here is the calendar stone of Tonatiuh:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Burner/calendarstone.jpg>[/img]

-ben

[quote="sara"]obstacle to peace.[/quote]

This is why I have said before I regret this type of talk.

Discussion of modern politics leads to discussion of political history, which in turn inevitably leads to the philosophy of purpose-driven or goal-oriented history. Anthropically it DOES make sense to say that, if all things had not occurred exactly the way they did, the current situation would be very different than it is now. However, it does NOT make sense to say that, those in the past foresaw modern outcomes, and have strategically acted accordingly. Nonetheless, the latter seems inevitably to follow from the former, because if one person adopts the former position without the latter conclusion, then someone else will come along and draw the latter conclusion from the first person's former position.

So long as there is even the hint of purpose in the analysis of modern political events made by one person, another will come along and exaggerate that purpose into a grand conspiracy theory behind those same modern political events.

This is neither bad nor good IMO. There are kernels of truth in even the most imaginative fictions.

There are, however, two problems with most conspiracy theories: 1) they can never hope to take in the full quantity of supporting evidence. 2) they frequently draw invalid conclusions about the allegedly responsible based on poor understanding of the philosophies of all parties involved.

What evidence supports a conspiracy theory? Any and all. The more "outlandish" or "far out" a conspiracy theory, the more all-encompassing it is of the data-set from which it draws its evidence. For example, I could say that the conspiracy behind the assassination of JFK involved: A) the FBI, the Dallas Mob and anti-Castro Cubans; B) the CIA and the Democrats in support of VietNam; C) Free Masons, time travel and aliens; D) alignments of the planets; E) the eternal plan of God Almighty. Each of these assertions is actually more and more valid, that is true in potential, because there is less and less evidence to support or refute the claim.

What invalid conclusions are usually drawn? Blame the Jews. Blame the Terrorists. Blame taxes. Blame Halliburton. You name it, whatever the dominant political paradigm's worst feared enemy is, that's who is inevitably BEHIND whatever the dejour conspiracy theories will be. On the Carlyle Group, until recently, past president George HW Bush and members of the Saudi Royal family (Osama Bin Laden's uncle I think), met to share plans for the regime change in Iraq. Therefore, both the terrorists AND the fascists planned and are profiting from the war between them.

Now, this does not imply a higher-order intelligence above and behind these factions, orchestrating how their battlefield chess matches will ultimately play out. It merely implies that "great minds think alike," while "fools seldom differ." Bush and the House of Saud planned the Iraq war before 9-11. VietNam had been "in the works" since Korea, however we do not find this news the least bit shocking now, 60 odd years later; nor do we overtly worry over the commonly accepted fact that the Gulf of Tonkin incident that sparked US involvement in VietNam was staged.

For example, I can say that "Free Masons killed JFK" and sound like a quack, or I can say that "Free Masons killed JFK because he was catholic" and appear to be making a little more sense. This is because I would be involving philosophical motives in the conspiracy theory. Most conspiracy theorists fail at doing this. They cannot recognise the prevalent modern philosophies because they cannot identify these philosophies' desired goals. They say, "Iran is going to nuke Israel" and appear foolish. Then someone else comes along and says "Israel is behind the plot for Iran to nuke them themselves," and suddenly this is intriguing because it hints at purpose, at philosophical motive. This ability to merely imply a philosophy, even a bogus one such as anti-semitism, all too easily passes these days for true understanding of the implied philosophy. Those who don't know say as little as possible, and those who do know say less.

All of this leads to the formation of conspiracies. When people come together in the present to discuss the purposes for past political historical events, they form groups or think-tanks such as the IO (a think-tank for individual rights) and the Carlyle Group (a capitalist arms distributor group), or even such as stone cutter guilds (for the purpose of fixing labour prices). Eventually, the larger conspiracies assimilate the smaller ones, after the order of the theorists who say little learning enough more to retire into total silence.

Whenever you discuss politics, or, more to the point, economics, you are participating in a conspiracy. This is, as I say, neither right nor wrong, good nor evil, in and of itself, according to my own humble opinion. It is simply the better part of valour to choose carefully with whom you communicate your theories.

-ben

I believe one of the philosophies most detrimental to the concept of individual rights (that is, the philosophy that civil liberties derive from a tacit agreement on the part of the individual to act in accordance with the proscribed laws of their place and time, that is that, with great power, that is, the ability to exercise the free-will, comes great responsibility, that is, the necessity of exercising self-restraint), is not fanaticism, as has been one of the prevalent beliefs since the Enlightenment. Belief that fanaticism is a real and dangerous threat to liberty will only strengthen the exuberance with which fanaticism will grip the fanatical.

Therefore, we must think: How can we make use of fanaticism?

For example, right now there are clearly two groups of fanatics at war with one another ideologically: the Moslem and the Christian. On the reactionary right in America, television evangelists and prominent republican politicians are calling for the armageddon and the end of days as described in the Christian Book of Revelations. Likewise, the Moslem counterparts of these roles, the community mosque leaders and the radical conservative party regimes even in democracies, are stirring up heat to destroy western civilisation by any means necessary.

So, if our goal is to advocate individual liberty, how can we see these fanaticist factions from an angle that will benefit this goal?

The first, all-too-common response among the unenlightened will be: "nuke them all," or "let them all nuke one another." Of course, this purpose would serve no one, "an eye for an eye leaves the whole world blind," when "what goes around comes around."

However, let us begin to shift our philosophy away from this type of unenlightened answer. Let us question: is it fanaticism itself that is at fault? No. We see quite quickly that fanatic energy is, like any source of energy, useful to whomever understands how to control it. Therefore it is not fanaticism per se that is the obstacle to the agenda of propagating the message of free will and due self reflection.

So, if we choose to continue to see the current political fanaticism as a dangerous threat to our agenda, then we can at least begin to see how to bring it under our power, and thus to render it useful. Therefore if fanaticism itself is not our enemy, then why is it at first objectionable to the sense of reason?

It is not fanatic energy, but the ends to which it is applied, that is the problem.

Consider that many civil liberties once considered inalienable, such as the right to free speech and the right to personal privacy, are rapidly becoming viewed as potentially terrorist acts. At the same time, who are the ones who are subverting such cashless, egalitarian and anonymous



works like internet search-engines and P2P servers? The people tapping phone lines and seeding fake files are the same ones getting paid enough nowadays to buy ads for their personal web-spaces, and put full tanks of gas in their SUVs.

Why is this happening, and why is it being allowed to continue?

Most of the modern intelligentsia is too caught up on the appearance of material gain (by spending tomorrow's money today) to see beyond this to the real motives, the philosophical beliefs, behind the fanatical energy. These beliefs, and not the fanatic's enthusiasm, are the enemy of enlightenment and of liberty.

In the case of the Moslem and Christian fanatics of the modern era, this is because of the Gregorian calendar. How can the calendar challenge liberty? If the millennium, for example, is used to increase political tensions, then yes, the calendar is very much at fault for threatening liberty.

But the calendar is only being used to control the fanatical. The fanatical would be there whether or not it was the millennium. Therefore, we do not ask, "who would benefit from the war in Iraq," we ask, "who is benefitting from the eschatological end-times philosophy of the millennium?"

Fanaticism in itself is not a philosophy. Escatological millenarianism, however, is, and it is also the philosophy behind the manipulation of modern fanatics, both Christian and Moslem.

Now, we should ask, why is eschatological millenarianism threatening individual liberty?

Well, what do you think?

-ben

Consider precession. If Crowley's assertion that the aeon of Horus began in 1900 is compared to the standard gregorian calendar, which states that it has been exactly 2000 years since the last aeon began. We see quite clearly that the time period since the dawning of the last sign has been defined by a mini-ice age in Europe and increasingly sub-tropical conditions in meso-America indicating this is an aeon in which the northern hemisphere is tilted further away from the sun than the southern. However, as we have observed since the age of the Maunder minimum, the sunspot cycle is escalating as the solar em-bands coil more tightly around our sun. This indicates that the earth is entering a warmer phase.

As predicted by the Aztec calendar, John of Patmos, Nostradamus, etc. as the northern hemisphere native people are subjected to a gradual increase of ambient radiant thermal energy they will begin to go crazy from the heat, and engage in the most heinous forms of radical fanaticism. The coming of the three anti-christs predicted by Nostradamus allow for one further candidate to come forth to fulfill the role of anti-christ. John of Patmos described the events of the twentieth century down to the very real battle of Armeggedon, which actually occurred during the first world war. And of course, nearest and dearest to my heart, the Aztec calendar concludes an astronomically huge period of time (a "Piktun" fwiw) with the grand cross alignment of the gregorian calendar and the galactic alignment of the Mayans.

These things that are happening now may appear mundane or historically ubiquitous. I would usually be the first to waste precious time listing off historical examples of eschatology and millenarianism occurring individually and coincidental. However, in this thread, the point I am endeavoring to make is that a time of great awakenning is upon the unenlightened.

The fundamental fanaticism of religions may indeed have persisted from time immemorial,

however all we must concentrate upon is how it is working in its present form. We see now that, between the Grand Cross and galactic alignments (2000-2012) more of the middle-class of the western business world are seeking more information on the above prophetic subjects, and related materials, from secret societies.

Therefore, as has long been expected by the most fanatical among the unenlightened, those enlightened just enough to know they say too much, there will come one from among these secret societies to fulfill the role of their expectation of an anti-christ. Like Hitler and Napoleon before, according to Nostradamus, "Mabus" will be a dictator welcomed by the people. According to John of Patmos, the beast, or false prophet, convinces the people to make sacrifice to the dual chaots Leviathan and Leviathon. The Aztec calendar takes a somewhat different view: in reminding us of the coming of the Fifth Sun, following the fourth and final "destruction" of Earth (in 2012), it takes an optimistic stance on the eventual outcome of this prophesised scenario.

This is the way to control the fanatics:

- 1) make them come to worship after a false idol
- 2) reveal then that their idol was false all along

Eventually they will accept their punisher not as an adversary, but as an inevitable saviour. This will set their minds free. Once the coming of the one from among the secret societies is accomplished, there will occur a great revelation: our minds are made out of the same substance as time itself. By controlling one, we control the other.

For example, consider that when the Julian solar calendar was replaced by the diaspora-era Hebrew combined solar-lunar calendar under Pope Gregory in the 1600's resulted in the loss of 16 days. This was due to a socially motivated calendrical change, to strengthen the validity of the Christian myth. The result of this is that the Gregorian calendar has been adopted as the official calendar of the modern "western business world" (the invisible empire), right down to time-zones and daylight savings.

Now consider again the aeons of precession. The difference between the Crowleyian and the Christian calendars is actually a difference of 100 years, between Crowley's beginning of the Aeon of Horus in 1900 and the end of the Christian era in 2000. Consider also Laurence Gardner's assertions that there were three missing days taken out of the calendar surrounding the exact time of the alledged crucifixion of Christ. This was also due to accounting for a discrepancy between the contemporary calendars of the region. Consider the Book of Jubilees from Qumran based supposedly on the calendar calculated in the Book of Enoch. Now consider the difference between the Christian calendar, based on a 2000 year cycle per zodiacal sign, and the Moslem calendar, based on the number of lunations since the Haaj. And yet both of these calendars have literally only just evolved and taken hold in the popular psyche since the times of Qumran, 2000 years ago. These are, by comparative standards, both young religions.

Therefore, it is not, IMO, fanaticism in itself that would impose and enforce limitations to individual rights, but the philosophies behind the fanatical beliefs that we must learn to control if we are to be free to spread enlightenment.

-ben

First, to deal a little deeper with the diagrams of my last post.

[quote="OneOfMany"]On the left we have a simple terrain - "the blank canvas" - on the right we have a plan and sideview of some actual terrain.[/quote]

Yes, exactly. The above left is the overview of the flat plane on the lower left. The cartographer's map is then above right the mountainous terrain it describes on the lower right. Now, the implications of this to me are such that the Cartesian grid of mathematicians and geometres can actually be modified or combined with the elder navigation charts of cartographers. The result would be to describe a shape in three dimensions, rather than depict a surface in only two. While this conclusion seems intuitive, the premise from which it derives: that of combining a standard grid with the measurements of a complex topography, potentially applies to simplifying the calculations for all sorts of graphic measurements, for example the texturing of "skins" in video-games and the "1:1 ratio of map to terrain" described by Baudrillard.

[quote="OneOfMany"]The second images don't mean much to me, other than again, something to do with views of contours, and functions of related contours.[/quote]

I work alot with average measures, that is, the sum of all divded by the number of each. Consider the perspective plane on the right, and consider the side-view of a mountain on the left. Here,  $d$ = distance and  $l$ = length.

On the right, we see that the line  $l=x$  above is equal in length to the line  $l=x$  below. We measure the distance between the right end of  $l=x$  above and  $l=x$  below. We call this measurement  $d=1x$ . We then draw a length between the right end of  $l=x$  above and the left end of  $l=x$  below. We call this line  $d=y$ . By fixing  $l=x$  and  $d=1x$  such that the  $x$  variable in both is equal, we can then draw an arc with origin at the right end of  $l=x$  above, such that the measure  $d=y$  is equal to  $d=1x+d=1x$ , and render this measure as the expression  $y=2x$ .

On the left, we see that, by fixing the value of  $x$ , the distance at the base of a triangle and the distance between the midpoint thereof and the vertex of the angle opposite can be equal, such that the base  $d=x$  and the height  $d=1x$ . We can then call the distance from one end of the hypotenuse to the other going around the two legs of the triangle  $d=y$ . Again, by fixing the position of  $x$ , we can fix the value of  $y$ .

In the diagram on the right, we see what DesCartes invented. In the diagram on the left we see what cartographers discovered. Again all the pertains to the plane and to terrain.

---

Now, to get to the meat of your post:

[quote="OneOfMany"]  
a tangible explanation of how the universe works... between us...[/quote]

Well, now, there's the trick. I can give you a totally tangible explanation of how the universe works, from my point of view, but to be able to communicate it all to you, we must establish common terms, an alphabet of symbols, and address questions of psychology, the study of the mind. For example, we can agree on a terminology of speculative physics (theoretical, or meta, physics), however for me to get the information out of my own mind and into yours, then my mind must be fully open to transmit, and your mind to receive, the information through this system of language.

I believe that, at certain significant times in our life experience, such as public tragedies, coming of age rituals, shared social ceremonies, etc. the time-stream splits us into two parallel selves, occupying two separate real worlds. In one of them, an event's options led to one outcome, and in one of them, the same event's options led to the other outcome. These situations, where outcomes are "bottle-necked" through a binary choice, determine which reality we believe we are in. By "we" I mean to say that our True self, or Higher Will, supercedes these parallel realities, is aware of them on some level of consciousness at all times, and, by determining the outcomes from

ternary or greater options in less than significant life experiences, we move about between these different parallel time-streams.

There are a couple ways to model this theory. One is a ten-dimensional torus model of consciousness. Another is to describe perception from the centre outward as like the gravity well of a black hole, surrounding a singularity leading to a baby universe with wormholes infinitely interconnecting all other alternate blackholes.

[quote="OneOfMany"]the core diagram has got to be the "spiral" - "icecreamcone.jpg"[/quote] as shown here:

[img]http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\_diagrams/icecreamcone.jpg[/img]

[quote="OneOfMany"]I want a verbal explanation of how the icecreamcone view of the four forces (angles in relation to sacred growth) relates to superstrings.[/quote]

What I call the "variegation" of the four elements breaks down like this:

We know, according to superstring "theory," that there are additional dimensions of distance that are "curled up" around and between the smallest length distances within our local universe. These additional dimensions of distance are said to have "collapsed" while the three and a half (three spatial, one temporal) dimensions of our local universe "expanded." This premise of string theory, btw, applies under either the "big bang" or the "ekpyrotic" cosmologies.

Therefore, we take the "big bang" as the origin point of the cosmology, the "tip" of the "ice-cream cone." The cone up until the first elliptical slice through it, labeled water and indicating the moment of the formation of the first of the four forces, is labeled 4D. This "distance" may be equal to only a "Planck time" duration, but relatively speaking it was during this duration following the "big bang" that the additional dimensions collapsed from around our local universe and curled up into superstrings.

The result of the discrepancy between the "big bang" and the separation of the four forces, during which time the additional dimensions collapsed and curled up, which happened at one time in all space, was that at different times and in different places in space the four forces began to separate and coagulate.

So we see depicted in the diagram that at one moment in time-space (the vertex of the variegated elements) the additional dimensions collapsed and curled up, but that it occurred over a longer duration in space-time (the radians of the arc opposite the origin point vertex) that the elements formed.

So, think of the four elements as like the solid shadows of the six directions of our local universe permeated by change over time. Time itself, like oil on the surface of water, separates the elements of space from the pure dimensions and the ideal math therein. Moreover, the four elements are like the chaotic infinitude of potential vibrations surrounding the steady state of a single superstring that is our local universal life-line or the so-called "time-stream."

But what gets really interesting about that diagram is when we start to talk about what I mean by "critical mass."

[quote="OneOfMany"]

It all starts with superstrings and the "nature" of "fundamental light".[/quote]

Yes! A superstring is the "sum over history" of a tachyon. In other words, a "superstring" is to a "tachyon" what a "ray of light" is to a photon. Now, why do we say that a "superstring" is "curled up"? We say this because the "sum over history" of a tachyon "involute" through the shape of the

tachyon itself, because the shape of the tachyon itself is a torus, or a hypersphere. Therefore, the "spin" of the tachyon is 4-dimensional, while that of the photon is only three-dimensional (really only one dimensional for distance-duration calculations to work). This is why we say that tachyons, which are invisible light faster than photons, move "backwards" in time, or in the opposite duration as the direction of a photon.

[quote="OneOfMany"]Given time and space are linked, what does that mean with relation to the so-called constancy of the speed of light? Why is that "speed" constant?[/quote]

The distance and duration equations derived from the relativity of measurement between objects in motion will only work out if the mass of a photon is calculated as zero. This does not mean that there is not necessarily anything smaller than the photon. However the photon is to the theory of relativity what the number zero is to a numberline. On one side of it is everything we can say "exists" within our local universe. On the other side everything is theoretical, and my use of the word "tachyons" is a no less arbitrary explanation of this unknown abyss than the medieval concept of "dragons."

[quote="OneOfMany"][quote="Jon Gee"]"Take the nature of the electron. We know of its existence, yet cannot prove it in both time and space at once. When we measure its position, its velocity changes, and vice versa."[/quote]

Why is this exactly: why are position and velocity mutually exclusive? That says something about the hyperspherical or temporal-spacial nature of the electron. The electron is transcendent of time absent space or space absent time: the electron is built in a "world" where space and time are one and the same "matrix". They cannot be separated. Space and time are all part of the same "surface" of the hypersphere/cube.[/quote]

We say the electron is two-dimensional. What does this mean? It means that it possesses "spin" or motion in only two directions because it is a magnetic dipole (positive and negative, north and south) only. In other words, if you were to take two electrons, or two magnetic dipoles, and position them relative to one another, they would only line up in two possible directions: either pole-to-pole or side-by-side.

We also say, with our limited intelligence of it, that time is two-dimensional. What does this mean? It means that time can only "flow" or move in two directions: either past -> future, as we move relative to time, or as future -> past, as time moves relative to us.

However, why do we say that the electron is two-dimensional? Because we know that when we strike it with a photon, the photon is absorbed into the electron, and the electron lights up long enough for us to measure it. Now, this is constantly occurring in nature all around us: everywhere there is matter there are electrons absorbing and refracting rays of photons. However, when scientists sit down and do this in isolation, in the laboratory, under a microscope, they are using only a single photon, and usually only a single electron (such as in an atom of Hydrogen). Therefore, their measurements are very exact.

According to these measurements, if you strike an electron with a photon, this changes the electron's "spin." Because an electron only has spin in two directions, we say that one of the two attributes of its motion is changed when impacted against with a photon. Therefore: either velocity or position change, either the trajectory of the electron in its orbit changes or the spin of the electron around its poles changes. The result of this is that the photon will bounce off at a refracted angle. By measuring the angle of incidence of the photon as it glances off the surface of the electron shell we can determine the exact position and velocity of a certain given electron. However, by striking the electron with the photon, we will have altered one of the two characteristic traits of the very spin we wished to measure.

Therefore, we cannot rightly say that the electron does indeed have spin in only two directions. We can only say that when we strike an electron with a photon, we can measure two directions of the electron's spin. This does not entirely exclude there being more, it only says that, when we strike it with a photon. If we reject the notion that a photon necessarily has zero mass, we can also reject the assertion that the electron is only two-dimensional. We can say, if there is a particle smaller and faster than a photon, then it is possible that the electron can possess spin in more than only two directions, such as the precession of its dipoles (known as "counterspin," backwards or "retrograde" motion, etc.) in addition to trajectory and polarity. We can only speculate theoretically beyond this level however, because at this point we do not possess machines capable of isolating anything smaller and faster than the photon.

Thus, we cannot say that time exists exclusively as two-dimensional, or two-directional, either. This is the reason for the premise that time, that is entropy, arises as the friction between parallel realities, or between the three spatial and n-potential hyperspatial dimensions. Again like oil on water, space in our local universe is the interior or lower surface of time, and so when we speak of the space-time continuum, we mean the area within our local universe, and when I speak of the time-space continuum, I mean the hyper-dimensions beyond sub-space.

[quote="OneOfMany"]The Q: "what exactly is a hypersphere"... that Q relates to the rolling boil and the broccoli.. and to "wormholes".[/quote]

Well, just as there are certain shapes that can only exist in three dimensions (the sphere, the cube and the other of the five Platonic, or universal, solids), so too do these shapes have their counterparts in two dimensions, and so in four spatial dimensions, etc. With computers we have finally begun to become able to graph the counterparts of these type shapes in spatial dimensions greater than three plus time. So, the "hyper-sphere" (or torus) is just the fourth-dimensional equivalent of a sphere. And so on all the way down: torus, sphere, circle, point.

Because we can apply geometric ideals as universal laws, or averaged constants, to the principles of physics, we can likewise compare the structures in quantum mechanics (very small) and astrophysics (very large) to the ideal shapes of the five universal solids and the sphere, as well as any plethora of other topographic structures we can imagine in the lesser dimensions. Because we can now map shapes in four spatial dimensions, we can plot and assess the movements and changes of very small physical events in very large heavenly bodies over time.

As we learn how to apply these, at least six, geometric ideals as like different notes in different scales, such as the octave, we come to realise that these different ideal shapes, the "super-strings" of tachyons, and the "rolling boil" of quantum foam on the surface of the space-time continuum are all the same thing, all causing and being caused by one another, merely different harmonics and chorded frequencies between different vibrational states of matter-energy.

And so we do indeed see the same essential shapes and patterns repeated on all scales within our local universe, from the sphere of the photon particle to the sphere of the sun, all guided in their relative motions by the invisible effects of one another, the elemental forces and the four local dimensions. For example, take the celestial body of a star. Because its magnetic poles precess, the electrical field they generate rotates around the poles at different speeds, and in so doing "curls up" around the surface of the gaseous star. This causes the effect known as "sun spots." So, too, when a star implodes and becomes a singularity, do its poles continue to precess. The same effect distorts its gravity well, the black hole surrounding the singularity. The equivalent, then, of "sunspots" on the surface of the black hole whose poles precess are wormholes.

Because the singularity inside the blackhole whose surface is wormholes changes over time, we can measure its average or ideal base state. The result of this is a model essentially identical to

the fourth-dimensional equivalent of the sphere, that is, the torus. Therefore, when we look at a blackhole, its shape is that of a sphere nested within a sphere, and the shape of the wormholes on its surface are, ideally, tori or hyperspheres seen at a forty five degree angle. Because the shape of the tachyon particle is also a torus, we can then say that the wormholes on the blackhole surface and the tachyons underlying our photon fabric of space-time are the same shape on different scales, and thus we can use the motions and changes of one to model the same relationships in the other.

[quote="OneOfMany"]Does anyone else reading this understand what is meant by the "hypercube"....?[/quote]

LOL! Well, don't everybody say "yes!" immediately. LMAO!

Essentially, the hypercube (or tesseract) is the same kind of ideal or Platonic forms that exist in three dimensions as is the sphere. The cube in three dimensions is defined as a shape with six sides, eight corners and twelve edges, all oriented at ninety degrees to one another. Thus a cube in four spatial dimensions has double each of these measurements.

Unlike the point-circle-sphere-torus axis however, the hyper-cubic harmonic vibrating through our local dimensions can generate multiple different shapes in each of its different dimensional scale levels. For example, the circle can only be the circle or an ellipse, but the square can either be the square, the hexagon, or any form of rhombus. Likewise, the hypersphere can only be nested, overlapped, or toroidal, but the hypercube can be nested, at antipode, overlapped or as a tesseract. This is because the circle is only an origin point and a circumference, however a square has more angles and as many more sides.

There is a pretty decent introduction to my understanding of the hypersphere and hypercube here:

[http://www.benpadijah.com/basic\\_intro.html](http://www.benpadijah.com/basic_intro.html)

[quote="OneOfMany"]Well written.[/quote]

Thank you very much! That means alot, since it's rare I actually receive anything other than chastisement for my writing style. Thank you again, OOM. I look forward to hearing more of your take on the FSOM and MPDR material.

-ben

goddamn, this is one fine album.

1) Vicarious is going to be a great hit for early summer. I hope it gets a shit tonne of American radio air play. It's all about violence on television. Great stuff.

2) Jambi is one of the reasons I would define this album as Tool's most optimistic to date. The chorus, "wish it all away," does not focus on the negative downward emotional spiral but on the redemptive value of sacrifice.

3) Wings for Marie part 1 starts out with what sounds to me like Tibetan singing bowls. It is essentially a track about gnostic cosmogolgy, the descent of ideal emotional states devolving into the material form of a redemptive saviour.

4) Wings for Marie part 2 sets the scene with thunderstorm sound effects and an eerie melody, even for Tool. I'm pretty sure the song is meant to be written from the perspective of Jesus on the

crucifix and is a love song, however I am uncertain as to whether it is ultimately directed toward God or toward Mary Magdalene. It is definitely written within the Christian tradition though, as it strongly asserts the premise of Christ's ascension.

5) the Pot begins with only Maynard singing. This song is great. In the verse it mixes so many metaphors in such a poetic narrative of descriptions, basically beating around the bush about the subject matter, which it then rejoices in in the chorus: "you must-a been high." Kind of a stupid idea for a song, but I bet it'll be fun to play at concerts. Better than a song by Toby Keith about beer even.

6) Lipan Conjuring is the shortest track, but IMO the coolest. Of course, you all know better than to trust my taste in music. It's kind of like "My Wild Love" by the Doors, only even more so like an authentic native american chant.

7) Lost Keys is kind of a set up piece for the song after it. It's very erie music and the effects they've used to mix the sound byte add to this.

8) Rosetta Stoned. Now this song is going to be the primary draw for concerts during this tour. Fuck radio air play, this song is going to be a rock-legend for this decade like a Led Zepplin song from the seventies. I'm not going to say anything else about this song than this: acid.

9) Intension is an ominous and forboding template of a song, not traditionally structured, the closest thing to a chorus being the theme of the message: from fire comes the spark, from the spark a flame, and from the flame a fire. Warning: Really esoteric. LOL!

10) Right in Two is probably going to be the second single off the album, and I expect a late summer release. By that time people are going to be really tired of the heat, and this song will take alot of advantage of that. I would call it's general sentiment one of "peace or ultimate destruction."

11) Viginet Tres is the most "esoteric" song on the album musically, and, like Intension, is what I would call a "template" song, or the type of song the band plans on playing over the course of the tour to see how it will change and evolve, perhaps with the ultimate intension of recording the later version as well. "Viginet Tres" itself is latin for 23 and I expect this is a reference to the Rennes Le Chateau material that has been plastered all over [www.toolband.com](http://www.toolband.com) for the past year or so.

All in all I give this album the rating: damn fine.

I will now go back to listening to it, and eagerly await its official release the week after next so that I can finally pay money to the scum-of-the-earth local middle man between myself and the mass-distributor of the mass-manufactured product of the studio that recorded the band. You do realise how absurd all that really is, right? I knew that you did.

-ben

The reason I advocate all this is nothing so inhumane as anything less than a desire to illuminate and enlighten these individuals.

When dealing with a fanatical, one must remember to treat them as an equal. Do not let them feel like you think you are superior to them. Or, if you do so, then do so intentionally. Test their reactions to this posture. As you increase the degree to which you position yourself as their superior, consider that this puts pressure onto them, dividing them between their own self-perspective and that of the above and beyond, and notice they only have two options for reaction:



- 1) to wither and to concede
- 2) to rise up with twice the energy

Here is how both of these reactions will benefit the individual themselves, by our actions:

Should the individual wither beneath the gaze positioned down the nose at them, then they will question. As they question they will become more resolute in their initial perceptions. They will see only the evidence that supports their cowardly suspicions, and eventually come to not trust even their own consensual Master. Then you must assert your authority over them and they will topple.

Should the individual rise up redoubled from being seen through, then this one believes himself somebody's hero. He believes in fighting evil. Encourage doubt in this person as to if they themselves are evil. Turn them against themselves. Then they will come to you for help. Then you must tell them they are your inferior.

What I am describing here as "helping" the "individual" by bringing them under your direct control and influence is what is described elsewhere as "toxick magick" or "malignant narcissism." Why am I advocating this? It's simple: because it works. This is the basic principle of Darwinian/Malthusian "life-raft" ethics upon which the western business world operates and this is the law of the dictatorships throughout the Moslem world as well: an eye for an eye. If someone steals something from you, take away their hands. If someone cheats you, make them your slave.

This is the law that the fanatics recognise: the law of the jungle. The law of the wild. The law of no real social order, and no law but the ineffable commandments delivered by the thunder from the day and night king of the sky. This is their interpretation of what is the "fundamental" of their respective religion: that is, namely, violence.

Respond to this in like kind and you will double the problem. Then you will have twice, or even three times as many fundamentalist fanatics following fast on the heels of their martyred fathers. Therefore, you must position yourself superior to this mentality. You must bring it under your sway.

This is, in truth, the most fundamental of all human traits: not violence, but the desire to better the self. Whether this means by going shopping, or whether this means by studying from the Qu'ran, it is irrelevant. This is the truth, denied by the fundamentalist fanatics, in favour of the rule by thumb of dominance/submission and bondage/discipline. The truth is this: by being a better person yourself, over time, and gradually working to improve your moral stature, this will draw and attract to you people of all sorts and kinds, including those who come exclusively to doubt and to throw stones. However, by improving one's self-perception of their own stature then one will come to see naturally how they are superior to those around them. You will come to realise that, among the as of yet unenlightened that surround you, the fanatical fundamentalists pose the greatest threat to the preservation of peaceful civilisation.

They are the ones trying to destroy the world. But they are lost. They can be found by us, they are all around us all the time, but, while we can see them, they cannot seem to see us. They see only one another, all around, and in the heat caused by their expanding numbers they boil alive in prophecies of a coming blood bath. We remain in some way, invisible, aloof, irrelevant, expendable or insignificant in their perception. This is why we must maintain the moral high ground.

We must sweep the carpet of belief out from under the righteous. We illuminists, we have always

been against religious institutionalisation. Now let me tell you why: we do not worship Lucifer, the anti-Christ, as they claim that we do. We worship the person of the true Jesus, the real life individual upon whom the fictional gospels are based. This is how we shall show the Christians up: we shall reveal from our vast libraries of source scrolls our limitless knowledge of historical facts surrounding this single individual from 2000 years ago. This is why we have continued to exist in seclusion these 2000 years: to preserve in secret this tradition: the keeping of the ancient historical records and their preservation to the present day. But we shall show them only that which is known of Jesus. We shall not reveal more about his own master, on whom his own copious studies were based, from some 2000 years even before his own time.

This will finally break the 2000 year catholic stranglehold on the otherwise supposedly free minds of man. However, smaller obstacles will still remain. To acknowledge the Moslems we must bring them into chivalric christendom. I hope that, by now, you have realised that Usama Bin Ladin is the Moslem, modern version, of the same mythic figure as was Jesus the Christ according to the latin vulgate rituals. We have brought this radical, this utmost pinnacle of religious fundamentalist fanaticism, into the very same folds of the silent, and the invisible, and the illuminated. In the same way that Usama Bin Ladin is part of the same occult order as is George W. Bush on the opposite side of the coin, then we can assert with dominance that Jesus and Caesar belonged to the same frat. This will break the Christian legend. The Moslems will have peace.

Why will the Moslems have peace? You have been led to believe their enemy is Israel. This is not true. The radical extremist dictatorships among the other moderate, westernised democratic republics of the middle east as far east as Pakistan and as far west as the Ivory Coast of Africa, have made a bargain with the hardline Zionists of Israel, and with their counterparts within the secret-societies of America's economic elite.

Usama Bin Ladin will be handed to the west, the empire will be realised, but will immediately fall under the control of secret societies. Why is this? Because we will elect from within our own ranks, and then appoint ahead of all the other people, the figurehead dictator. It shall not be necessary to resort to further violence to control the religious fanatics following this.

The reason Usama will be turned over is that he will be betrayed by the House of Saud. Why will the House of Saud betray their nephew, Usama? This is because of the fundamentalist Baptists in America. The secret societies have been funneling them money from funds they had withdrawn in the late ninties from Asian markets. This money is then spent by the neavaeu-riche middle class funding the American energy companies, who are developing new fuel and transportation resources for the military, which then tests it against insolent, anti-western Moslem dictators. If the US threatens to lean over Saudi Arabia, to uproot the jihad at its spiritual centres, Mecca and Medina, the House of Saud will betray Usama to them.

There are only Christian and Moslem fundamentalist fanatics. There are not Hebrew radicals. You do not see Jews going around blowing up other Jews by strapping on a dynamite vest in a downtown market square. This does not happen. The Zionist Israelis do, however, orchestrate these very same bombings carried out by young "Moslem" agents of Mossad. They create the illusion of hostilities between Israel and Palestine, which otherwise do not exist. The West Bank is nothing more than a "hot" piece of real estate, and the reports of deaths and violence involved are highly exaggerated in the press-releases from the Israeli and cooperative Moslem press.

Israel is an even stricter dictatorship than America. This is why they do not have a class of rebels and conspiracy theorists. Instead, they recruit the rebels into the armed services, and the conspiracy mongers into Mossad. Those who should be overturning Israel's democracy into a theocratic monarchy from within are instead enlisted to fight to preserve and maintain it as a strictly militarily enforced political farce.

This is all dealing with the problem of religious difference and religious intolerance centred in the middle east and all having arisen within the past 2000 years, or this aeon. This seems an immediate problem to the minds of most modern people in the Moslem and western business world because we have controlled the agenda of the US government and media and those of several Muslim nations to create this situation and to make it appear as though religious intolerance is the problem.

Religious intolerance is not the real problem. This is part of a short term agenda. Eventually, all faiths will meet at different specified times in the same buildings. And eventually even these buildings will be left in ruins. These are simple and easily understandable facts. I feel it necessary to dwell on the philosophies of religious fanaticism now only because it is a prevalent topic in the press coverage of modern politics in the western business world.

All this in truth means little if anything to the true agenda(s) of secret societies, which seek to preserve the Atlantean historical records and the lost sciences of the ancients.

I hope that this little thought-experiment regarding why and how best to control the minds of unenlightened religious fundamentalist fanatics proves helpful. Remember: position yourself as having moral superiority to the unenlightened, position yourself as having access to the secret knowledge, position yourself in power to remove them from their faith. In this way you can best hope to free their mind. In this way, exorcise from them their demonic, lesser definition of God.

-ben

[quote="OneOfMany"] individuals are living in incompatible realities.[/quote]

I don't agree with this. As I said in my last post to you, OOM, it is the language we must agree on to communicate the message, and not the content of the message itself. For example, 0011010101010 means the same thing to you as it does to a computer, an apple, but if I use binary to talk to you, you don't get it anymore than if I said "apple" to my mac.

[quote="OneOfMany"]there is within the human psyche aspects of self which can probably give rise to the appearance of "time-space splits"... There are various "doubles" within the human entity which can indeed relate to "personae", although, indeed, they may also be something altogether separate.[/quote]

MPD is the standard diagnosis of those who choose to follow multiple alternate realities simultaneously, yes.

[quote="OneOfMany"]I do, though, question the validity of this "belief" you have described... Your emphasis on many "black holes" is again much more significant within your works than is resonant within me; within me, the idea of black holes is not so significant; although of course they exist and are important... since I do not share the same perceptions and experiences, such as the dominance of black holes, I find the ten-dimensional 'model of consciousness' merely a "model" that may suit yourself, but doesn't seem to "fit with me" in quite such a cosy fit![/quote]

Well, perhaps I should have explained what I meant by a "ten dimensional model of consciousness." It actually has nothing to do with "belief" in black holes at all, although I do use the same geometry to model both non-physical consciousness and the physical structure of black holes.

Here is the ten dimensional model of consciousness:

[http://www.benpadijah.com/MPDR\\_diagrams/figure\\_4.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MPDR_diagrams/figure_4.jpg)

[quote="OneOfMany"]Whoever separated space and time in the first place?[/quote]

Einstein was the first person to propose formally that they were not separate. Before that the concept of distance and duration's unanimity was avoided by approaching the same question from a religious philosophical point of view: if one were made out of non-physical substance, pure ethereal ideal, such as "spirit," then the question of travelling distance  $x$  takes time  $x$  is really the pointless and ridiculous conjecture, since, for a spirit, time does not exist at all, and space only exists as an idea in the mind.

It concerns me, OOM, some of the roads you are going down here:

[quote="OneOfMany"]If we're all code, which, being energy, on some level, we might be, then personal experience is simply that, and to share it with another is something altogether impossible.[/quote]

This, as well as this quote from later in your post:

[quote="OneOfMany"]Going back to the point that valid referential systems must be and only be personal, what, exactly, is experience, ... what is "us" - what am I?

It turns out I am a collection of energy fields all behaving according to the same rules - the conscious intent of Source to Be and Be More. One may not follow the leap between those two paragraphs, but, nomatter![/quote]

Are non-sequiturs. In other words, the premise does not necessarily lead to the conclusion, or, more directly, the conclusion does not necessarily follow from the premise. Since I know you better than to agree you are, as you say, "stupid," I assume this is being used as a literary licence to prove a point. Perhaps you would be better served than by beating around the bush about the difference between my and your "personal experiences" by simply coming out and saying something specific about what you mean.

[quote="OneOfMany"]"Do not partake of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of Relative good and evil". It is the adoption of Other's schemes of relativity that define personal suffering; and deny a person from enjoying their own realm of experience.... our society wouldn't function without compromises in (personal) relativity... but what is the point of society if it is merely to foster suffering? People may argue that there is less suffering now that we are more organised and work together in teams: but it is rules and boundaries that have had their day that are the bane of everyone's life. Only a fluidity of interchange can ameliorate suffering. My point about relativity is really fundamental, I hope people understand it![/quote]

I agree with the statement that "only a fluidity of interchange can ameliorate suffering" however I have absolutely no idea how that follows from the premise that "it is the adoption of Other's schemes of relativity that define personal suffering and deny a person from enjoying their own realm of experience." If you mean to say here that "suffering" is exclusively the imposition on one's self-experience by the "schemes" and definitions of personal relativity by others, then how can you account for suffering in isolation?

[quote="OneOfMany"]On one level it is understandable, and on another completely incomprehensible [/quote]

I think that largely depends on one's level of prior understanding of what we're talking about...

such as this...

[quote="OneOfMany"]...I was reading pp26-30 of FSOM...[/quote]

What information from pages 26-30 of the FSOM did you find most helpful or most questionable, OOM? Perhaps I can explain the "Middles" section of the FSOM a little more to you, since it pertains more to the scientific method itself, and not at all to hyperspheres, it might be a little easier for a first time reader to understand if I knew what material from these pages in specific caught your eye.

-ben

what is the end of religion? What goal will cause its purpose to reach the desired conclusion? What will finally alleviate the necessity for religion, according to its own tenets and doctrines?

the death of reason is the end of religion.

but reason can never die. As long as there is the "spark" of the human intellect in even one individual, this "spark" of suspicion becomes a "fire" of questing and this "fire" becomes the flame of reason. Religion calls all this the "hero myth." It idealises, and does not realise, the premise of the hero. It holds it apart and above and describes it as lost to the past.

But this is the evidence: so long as there be two individuals together, each possessing the intellect, the self-awareness, of consciousness, there will be one in whom this "spark" ignites brighter, and one in whom this "spark" ignites longer. The brighter teaches the other one, and the other one maintains this teaching after the brighter one becomes diminished. The one in whom the intellect is greater, their ego will overflow themselves, and the lesser person's sense of self will, by necessity, be filled up by this. Whenever there are two people, one will become the leader.

Therefore, so long as there is inequality in reason by nature, there will be the true rational reason held by the leaders, and the religion holding such "heroes" above the lesser intellectuals.

Now, what do we say is our aim?

We are on the side of reason. Reason is the sole light of this universe, above the false lights of the stars. We say then, we are the enemies of religion that would worship us. Why is this? Because, if reason serves, then the end of religion will remain the death of reason.

Reason, according to religion, is the lesser light. It will burn out sooner than the stars, and so we must worship reason in secret, while openly killing the best minds of every generation in the name of the stars. Why is this done? Because religion begins where reason ends. Religion believes it is the longer light, because it believes it is not the one burning brighter now than reason. It advocates the persecution complex among the very ones it leads to Holy War.

Reason will end all war.

Consider this method: over time we, the guardians of reason, have brought into power over the mindless masses the least from among them. In terms of intelligence and right to stature we have elected the lowest of the low to the positions of greatest authority. Why have we done this? It is to discredit all philosophies. All belief-systems, the short-term and the long-term political agendas, as well as the longer-term religious and royal agendas, etc. shall be brought before the light of reason and made to kneel down before it. Every dog will have its fifteen minutes in court.

And all shall be found "guilty," shamed for having the ability to feel shame, and made to suffer under the heel of oppression by one another. The political philosophies have each been toppled the most easily: socialism we have discredited by calling nationalism "socialism," and totalitarianism "communism;" capitalism we have discredited by making it into fascism; royalism has become irrelevant now beside federalist hegemonies; and the very idea of bloodline descent has become tantamount to racism.

These are only the political philosophies which we have worked from behind the scenes to discredit during the twentieth century. Why are we doing this? By destroying all these philosophies we are toppling the very philosophy behind religion itself. We are discrediting every reason why people separate the one among them from the other, and say the one is superior to the other, and worship the one at the expense of the other.

We erode away the foundation of the religious concept itself. The religious concept states: the Plan of God is ineffable. This is a lie. The religious concept states: only God forgives original sin. This is a lie. The religious concept states: the meak and the innocent are the religious. This is a lie.

We uphold the concept: God is real. Religion seeks to discredit this, even as we must continually discredit its definitions for reason. According to the religious concept: you cannot even say that God does exist, so ineffable is he. Why? According to the religious concept, this is because man must toil to survive, thus proving some form of "original sin" accounting for our fall from before the face of the Ultimate Ideal. Why? Because they say that True Reason is Blindness, they say that True Reason is naivety wed to sarcasm, they say True Reason is interpretable by them alone. They say any reason outside of church sanction is False. They have come to dictate morality and the very perception of reality itself.

It is not one religious institution alone we wish to discredit. It is the philosophy of faith itself. Belief is only necessary in the absence of evidence. Belief, therefore, is the opposite of knowledge. Knowledge is the possession of evidence. We say that, by reason, we have Knowledge that God Is Real. This is both the brighter and the longer light of Reason that will outshine and outlive the dimmer and the weaker light of Religion: belief is not necessary in the prescence of knowledge. This destroys religion.

Religion has nothing to do with God.

Religion is exclusively the philosophy that where there are two, one will rule. By destroying the rule of religion that separates the fools from among the wise, and even sets them in the Higher regard, we will elevate all the sentient entities to equal intelligence of the One True undeniable reality. We will pull the blindfold from over the eyes of Reason at last, and then we shall see the True Light, the Greater Light.

-ben

what is the end of secret societies? What goal will cause its purpose to reach the desired conclusion? What will finally elevate the necessity for secret societies, according to their own tenets and doctrines?

the revelation of secrets is the end of secret societies.

Once all the secrets have been revealed, there will be no more need for secret societies.

One of the biggest secrets is about the calendar. It involves precession, which is the study of the earth's rotation around its pole as it revolves around the sun. Just as there are seasons in the

year, so too are there seasons over the many millions of years, which account for all the climatology of earth throughout all time.

Another big secret is about "secret" science, "esoteric" energies, etc. This deals with the "vibrational" states of matter-energy, as described briefly in the Kybalion. We have long known, for example, that by distorting the orbits of electrons around atomic nuclei that we can transport not only molecular but even biological (even mechanical as well) matter through these different vibrational "dimensions."

Another big secret is about the motives behind political events. These we determine by spreading philosophical jargon memetically through the media and through the free press. We control what people talk about. If we don't want them to know about something, such as longevity drugs, we do not talk about it publically. Instead we talk about something very much different from it in order to distract the attention of the uninitiated away from our secret, such as, in the case of longevity drugs, we talk about the right to abort a foetus. In this way, we create genetic grafts from stem cells harvested from aborted female foeti in China to produce organic nano-tech that is then traded to the west for a pittance.

However, as I have said, the real motive of secret societies is to REVEAL, not to conceal, these types of secrets. But we have a strange method: we wait until someone outside our order independently discovers a secret, and then we initiate them. Take Albert Einstein, for example. Independently of Alfred North Whitehead, Einstein discovered the concept of relativity between distance and duration, and thus between space and time, and thus between matter and energy. Eventually, however, Einstein himself signed petitions to sequester additional funding for the Manhattan Project to develop a nuclear bomb. Why did Einstein do this? Because we made certain that he received the wrong intelligence from Leó Szilárd regarding Nazi capabilities of building atomic weapons.

Meanwhile, the mass public is busy chasing their tail.

Soon there will be the revolution of the secret societies: when all secrets are at last revealed.

How will we do this? We have created a new class in America: a class of neavue-riche. How has this been done? We have de-invested money from Asian energy markest, deregulated local power plants, and dumped the funds from the one into the other, laundering this transaction through Enron. We now sell America it's electricity. We have invested in US oil companies as well, and now sell America its oil. US oil companies have been price-gouging to meet consumer and military demand for oil. The Pentagon has been waging war in Iraq not to OWN but to SELL regional sources of oil on the world market in euros. US automotive companies are focusing manufacture in foreign nations in order to dump funding into research and development of integration of alternative energy sources and propulsion systems by private subsidiary companies.

This neaveau-riche class has been enlisted entirely in support of the corrupt government that has been installed in America. The neo-cons, like the NAZIs before them, are school-yard bullies, but the neavaeu-riche will always prove to only be school-yard toadies, sychophantic suck-ups to whomever they feel indebted to for their sudden wealth. They have been employed by the neo-con party in America, as by the infiltrators under Tony Blair in Britain, etc. as well as its clones in certain other western nations including, as well, Mexico, Canada and Australia.

It is quite clear to this class in the United States today that, while the money they pay for gas is real, the money they possess in stocks and bonds is not. In other words, the investment in them by their bank when it makes a loan to them, thus putting them under an interest-bearing debt structure, is more real than the combined sum of their tax return and stock dividends. The money invested in them is real, the money they owe is real. The money they invest, the money they

spend, is not real. It is called debt and credit. The middle class right now in the US is glutted with liquid assets because of massive over-extension of the value of the dollar.

This is a criminal conspiracy which every single person in America at this time is benefitting from, and therefore one for which they are culpable of having participated in. This conspiracy is being controlled by secret societies.

However this is only the situation in one of all the nations of the earth. The conspiracy controlled by secret societies extends across all borders. It is a conspiracy of the mind. It is the conspiracy to liberate the mind from mental slavery: to reveal all secrets.

Soon, the True Revolution will come, one led by the Secret Societies, and when this day comes, nigh as it is, all secrets shall be revealed, all mysteries solved and all truths known by all.

-ben

and now, my classmates and pals, it's time to discuss this subject again.

Why have I said the danger is within? What does this mean?

We make our reality. If we are filled with doubt and division on an issue, we will cause to come into the field of our perception two more people: one will represent one side of the division on the issue, and the other will represent the other division of the same issue. In this way, our doubts spread from being one person seeing two issues to two people seeing four issues. But there are not even only two people: Don't forget to count yourself! So from one doubt comes two sides, and from the two sides come four views. Thus, there are seven total: six doubts surrounding the central seventh. Therefore, do not doubt, or you will be spun around in a circle. Instead, KNOW, and then you will be the one spinning the circle.

Why do I say KNOW and not BELIEVE? Because when you believe something you do not require evidence, or will distort any evidence to fit your belief. However, when you discover the truth for yourself, you will cease to need blind faith, and will cease to believe, and begin to KNOW.

Of course, those of us who do know know that knowing, even once mastered, is only the first step. Beyond this lie Understanding, and even further secluded in ineffability, Wisdom, and somewhere lost to the minds of modern man the Crown. And all of this is only after we have spun the wheel of the six lokas backwards.

Perhaps you think you KNOW. But do you BELIEVE? Then perhaps you only BELIEVE that you KNOW. Perhaps you are merely a part of my waking dream that I can blink out of existence like the light behind the refrigerator door? Consider this:

Since I have joined this board I have seen posters come and go. Those who have stayed and become members are well grounded in the mystery schools, the esoteric traditions, and the secret societies. Those who have not stayed are the ones who merely believe themselves to be so well grounded. They come here spouting theories about conspiracies, deluded into thinking they are seeing some breed of inter-dimensional reptilian psychic vampire every time they look in the mirror.

When you have belief, you will have DOUBT. These are the two sides of belief, the two sides of the one issue that is Knowledge. If you come to this board to preach your ridiculous theories, do so. But know this much, if nothing else: you exist for the ridicule of others. Your purpose is today, like it has been since the era of the Egyptian Empire, that of Court Jester. You are a laughing stock, and let me tell you something else: the more you cry, the harder we will all laugh at you.



Your pleas for mercy all fall on deaf ears. Why? Because your kind has cried wolf once too often before, and now, wolf or not, we simply do not care enough to listen.

So, go now, doubt your SELF. Step outside the centre of your mind and look closely at who it is speaking the voice in your head and who it is hearing that voice. Which one is "you"? Where is the "self"?

Now while you doubt yourself, who are you to believe in God? Who are you to recuse me of doing your thinking for you, when you want to make me believe in your God? You do not believe in God; you believe that you believe, but you do NOT even KNOW if you BELIEVE.

Here is understanding to those with ears to hear and eyes to see.

-ben

Let me illustrate to you the difference in philosophies here, lordosiris.

Here is a standard quote from a Masonic author, in this case British Mason Colin F. W. Dyer from his 1976 book, "speculative craft masonry":

"it is possible to give a Christian interpretation of the whole of Craft Masonry... but a non-Christian interpretation should also exist and be just as correct."

Compare that to this quote from conspiracy theorist William T. Still:

"Illuminists feel that man can attain more wisdom and spiritual advancement by studying their secret knowledge than he can from any conventional religion."

What we are talking about here is a shift in the entire philosophy of not only the civilised mind, but the minds of all sentient entities throughout the universe. When we free our own mind from prejudices, such as those against race, or those against Masonry, then we will be open to accepting the truth. Before it is possible for the uninitiate to advance, they must prove their worth. This is a basic tenet of all secret societies. Why? What is the first lesson? The rough ashlar: the soul that comes humbly seeking light from the mystery schools is in a state of imperfection. By applying the moral codes of Masonry, that is, by use of the Tools of the Great Work, the imperfect soul is resonated into the perfect spirit. So, what is the truth? The truth is that which is obviously factually real. Suppose you were to discover, one day, that the tenets of Masonry were actually those of Satanic petro blood rites and voodoo witchcraft. Now, put yourself in the shoes of the catholic cardinal who comes to discover by studying gnostic scrolls kept secret in the Vatican archives that catholicism is only a continuation as esoteric religion of the political Roman Empire. This is what it means to discover the truth: the truth is only as feared as it is unexpected. I think that a Mason's mind is more open to studying the literature of Masonry's detractors than are the cardinals of catholicism open to accepting the gnostic truth behind their faith. This is why the Oath of the Mason extends its hand to people of all faiths. Why? Is it because those of all faiths are seen by the philosophy of Masonry as imperfect souls? No. It is because Masonry does not persecute religion. We aim to free the mind, not to enslave it. What do we say when a candidate comes to us? We say "Do you seriously declare, upon your honor, that, unbiased by friends, and uninfluenced by mercenary motives, you freely and voluntarily offer yourself a candidate for the mysteries of Masonry?" This is said NOT to weed out the cowards and the eavesdroppers, but to free our ranks from the prejudicial and the closed minded. We do not, therefore, produce this type of person: the ones that tell you a lie, or tell you that you must believe as they believe, the ones that fear the truth and its inevitable revelation. We, as illuminists, take no issue with any individual's faith; we seek instead to question their reason, and to lead them to more rational thought. To quote Master Asgenar, "The main concern we have with all religions is how they

interfere with the individual rights of its adherents."As Illuminists, we uphold the same values as Masons. If the prejudiced wish only to see this as being to the end of persecuting their own chosen religious faith, then we must enlighten these individuals of the truth behind the origins of their religious beliefs. And do not get me wrong, by "religious fundamentalist fanatics" and by the prejudiced I mean only those willfully ignore factual evidence in favour of their mythical fictional beliefs.

-ben

[quote="Asgenar"]Religion was created by those in power to maintain their power[/quote]

Master Asgenar, thank you for your comment. While I see the validity in the conclusion that religion exists NOW as a tool of perserverance by theocrats and by plutocracies, I do not necessarily agree that it was created in its origin for this purpose.

I believe that religion grew out of the shamanic traditions of the homosapiens concurrent to the neanderthal species, while they lived side by side in what is now Israel. Both these species buried their dead, and decorated the graves with fresh flowers. Both of these species used clay to make dishes, wore tattoos and occupied approximately equal areas of land mass (Africa and Asia respectively).

Religion arose in its origin as the first form of language shared between the tribes of the neanderthal and the tribes of the homosapien species. The original form of communication was the alphabet: linear A. The important difference between linear A and linear B is that linear B is definately phonetic, using pictographs to symbolise guttural utterances. It is likely that the alphabet of linear A was actually invented BEFORE the use of guttural utternaces and gestures to communicate between the two twin tribes of species. This fact is one of the secrets at the heart of religion.

Why do we strike at the heart? Because the Hydra regrows severed heads.

-ben

You are asking questions now, lordosiris. If the time to strike is while the iron is hot, then you must, as you have been also, propose and follow through on solutions to what you identify as problems for the agenda of the order.

The use of the media is important, however the prommotion of this order in specific on an existing television show will only attract small attention beside the outpouring of additional public interest that will be generated this summer by the release of the DaVinci code movie. You see, news is the fastest media, followed by music, the movies and literature. The most philosophical of all, that is the most esoteric and occluded, is the literature that is considered "secret." This last content has long been hidden the deepest of all, preserved only in monastic scroll libraries throughout the Dark Ages. However now it will ALL be brought to the very forefront of public interest. Perhaps you still have not realised why? Because of modern conspiracy theorists who are going to unravel the conspiracy of the western business world and pin the entire thing on secret societies in general. Why will they do this? They will do this because it is time. We have set this up from the very beginning, you see: 2000 years ago Caesar and Jesus performed the death and rebirth ritual at the beginning of the last aeon. Now it is the dawn of the new aeon, and much that was prophesised has already come to pass. Now, we must elect from our own ranks a member to sacrifice as an "anti-christ" figure. This person, willingly or not, will serve the secret societies by bearing upon the back the burden of the sin of ommission committed for the past 2000 years by catholicism. By hiding the truth away from the people, the catholic church has robbed mankind of 2000 years of its rightful evolution. It must be held accountable, and so we must select someone to

bear the burden of this. How shall they bear this burden? They shall bear the message of the Truth. They shall speak with wisdom and reveal all secrets. They shall be the elect of the secret societies, and they will become the chosen one of all the world's religions. To the Jews, this person will be their first True Messiah, to the Moslems the embodiment of Allah, to Christians the second-coming of Christ, to Buddhists the Maitreya or final incarnation of Buddha, and for the Hindu Krishna and Brahma. But we are the ones who will elect them, the secret societies. Why is this? To who else belong all the secrets of this world, the collected wisdom of all religions since the time before they each individually began. No one. But to this person, the Messiah of the secret societies, this is their birth right: the combined secret teachings of all ages. What shall become of this patsy then, this scape-goat? On this point in their own mind must the future become obscure. And the more clouded we make the mind of this one, the clearer all of our minds will become, and the better to see the Ancient Plan. For we know the Truth of the modern shemhamforash, and we alone can harness its Almighty power.

-ben

The ones who walk between our dreams as we sleep, the Sleep Walkers, are also known as the "shadow men," the "men in black," the "Watchers" and "the greys." These are the servitors used as conduits by black magic energy vampires. These are the incubi, the succubi and the abductors. Because they come for you in sleep, they are often associated with clowns and teddy bears that live in one's "happy place" where they go when they faint. The more fatigued we become (which is the only reason physical labour is necessary among humans) the more they take over our bodies and displace our personality. They are harsh, cruel, greedy things, and the elders called them demons of flame, though they are not demons, and our ancestors called them djinn of air, though they are not djinn. Nor are they aliens in the sense of physical beings from another star system. Sometimes you can catch a glimpse of a shadow man out of the corner of your eye, but by the time you look it will be gone. This is how secret they are.

The Shadow Men, or the Sleep Walkers, rule from the astral realm over the cult of sleep, or the sleeper agents, unaware of their programming, waiting the time to awaken to their mission. The sleeper agents answer to the Sleep Walkers at certain areas and locations around the world, some publically known, some not. One of these such locations of a nexus between the waking world and the world beyond the collective unconscious is in Area 51 in New Mexico. Another is the sky over Australia.

The sleeper agents come to these nexus points, the karmic centres of the ECS, without knowing why, but come as if called. They answer the higher calling of self-betterment offered by the lie called "karma" and "redemption." They flock to them and congregate at them, like the Druids at Stone Henge, or like the Montauk Boys, the vast sleeping herds of unawakened sleeper agents bow down before the idols of the cult of sleep, the idols shaped like the shadow men, shaped like the Sleep Walkers.

The Sleep Walkers travel between our conscious minds through the mutual medium of the collective unconscious. They spring upwards and outwards like the rays of a prism's fractured light between their focal points in the eyes of all curious strangers. They beckon us, "sleep," they call, "sleep," like sirens. But those of us who discover how to awaken, we Boddhisatvas of Mannu ascended into Buddhahood, cannot risk going back to sleep again because once we awaken and perceive our former existence as a slave to the unconscious agenda of the cult of sleep the Sleep Walkers likewise become aware of us. They want our souls, and they will attack us as a nightmare when we sleep. They call this "the sleeping sickness," and "insomnia nervosa."

Therefore, those of us who awake from the cult of sleep, and discover our psychic power, are the real prey of the Sleep Walkers. The Sleep Walkers tend to the cult of sleep, their food supply, for they feed off images, off the electrochemical energy generated in the right hemisphere of the

brain by stimulation of the pineal gland, producing so-called "brain sand." They feed off our imaginations via the TV, via work cubicles and international business machines, etc. The slower, stupider and sleepier we feel, the more abundant their reserve of energies, the longer their stamina, the greater their satisfaction in us.

Some falsely identify these Watchers with the Enochian angels. No, the Watchers (the Grigori of the Book of Enoch) are not the same as the hosts of Enochian angels (of John Dee). No, the Watchers are indeed the gold in the blue, Rh- blood royale of the Grigori giants. However angels they are not.

The shadow men, the dark side, are sentient entities without corporeality trapped inside of earth's gravity well. They have been here for as long as there has been life, and probably since before that as well. They brought the virus portion down on an asteroid from space, and they brought the bacteria portion up from the trench microbes in the lava ducts under sea. But it was not them that made the two to become one.

Their dreams recall all the hostility and terror of the war between virus and bacteria that raged before the creation of organic life on earth as the great compromise between these forces of nature. They infect bacteria, and they spawn viral mutations. They bring fever, and hallucinations. When they have fully possessed a person they think that they are God. They are simply inverted.

The Sleep Walkers are indeed the root of all human strife, as they set us against one another in the name of every form of utopia we imagine.

Like the discorporeal djinn, the Sleep Walkers trance channel through our auras. They can control karma, but the law they enforce is only that of irony. Our suffering brings pleasure to them. Unlike the djinn, who exist only to serve us, the Sleep Walkers have an agenda of their own: they are in control of the cult of sleep.

The Sleep Walkers have a long-standing partnership with the Order of Death. The Order of Death provides human and cattle sacrifices to these "elder gods" or "chaots," and in return the Sleep Walkers allow the Order of Death to continue to operate and to propose courses of action for the guidance of the non-psychic, "sleeping" masses. The Sleep Walkers have ultimate say, however, like a gluttonous vassal caste, the Sleep Walkers allow most of the decisions to be made by the Order of Death. It took many thousands of years to secure communication with the Sleep Walkers and the other ambient denizens of earth's gravity well. It then took hundreds of years to communicate with these upper level entities. It has only taken us the past century since the truce to make the massive leaps in technological and scientific development we have been able to make.

I have told you many things about the neo-Sethian movement. I have told you how it was Aleister Crowley, while celebrating the Birth ritual of the New Aeon (prematurely to the death ritual of the old aeon), who foresaw the necessity of initiating the second-coming movement of christianity. Since that time the task has been carried on upward through the rungs of the order of death, until finally, with William S. Burroughs, we saw a neo-sethian OHO, and with Jim Morrison a neo-Sethian IHO. By the turn of the second millennium and the official dawn of the new aeon the neo-Sethians had completely extinguished all opposition to their agenda within the Order with the psychic slaying of rap star Busta Rhymes in astral battle with neo-Sethian empress Laura Bush.

The movement for the second coming is definitely a strong agenda among those within the psychic conspiracy whose origins upon entry into the order were as psychic revolutionaries, attempted infiltrators and instigators. This cowan class among the Order appears to have gained ultimate power. They have discovered the method of harnessing the alignments of the planets and galactic core: the modern shemhamforash. With this knowledge they are unlocking the seals of a great

power, and they fully intend to use this to gain absolute control over every last corner of every single sentient entity's minds. The neo-Sethians have gained access to the Enochian Communications System. They are in the system. It's secrets are theirs now. They have crossed the abyss.

How, how have they done this? They have made a pact with the Shadow Men, the Sleep Walkers, the Watchers, the greys. The greys, oh those stygian demigods, those chaos beasts and elder gods, called collectively Choronzon by Crowley, and called Cthulu by Lovecraft, and called the Grigori, and the Annunaki, etc. These Watchers are the dwellers in the abyss. Why? they are the forgotten gods that fell through the cracks when the middle pillar descended. And now the neo-Sethians have made this agreement with these mysterious creatures, trapped here out of body in earth's gravity well: they shall come to possess the place of the innate soul in every member of the final generation before the neo-Sethians destroy the planet.

How did they make this pact? They have studied EVP, electronic voice phenomena, since at least the reign of Burroughs. Even Nikola Tesla, contemporary of Aleister Crowley, had made contact with them through very powerful off-world radio transmission. Finally, the neo-Sethians performed the death ceremony for the last aeon, the right of the order of death, and this began the age of the Sleep Walkers, the last generation.

How do we know this? We know this because 9-11 was a "black op." It was pulled off with the aid of the Sleep Walkers, who travel through time. The pact with the Sleep Walkers was made at Montauk, during the experiments there by the Pentagon with creating "time-tunnels." They discovered, as had been predicted by Aleister Crowley and a succession of all the prior magicians, that there were already entities living there, that they were trapped there, in fact, and moreover, desperately wanted to get out. This parallel "Hell" dimension, the prison for the damned and the lost souls, haunted by ghosts and demons and djinn, is the Dreamland of Area 51, and it is the dreamtime above the skies of Australia, and it is where we venture whenever we dream.

Now these neo-Sethians seek to elevate themselves unto the stature of Archetypes, GODS among MEN. They would rule from on high. They are blind. Already there is one among the Sleep Walkers reporting on the events of the neo-Sethians to the Crew that Never Sleeps, and they are, in turn, duly repeating the report to the Great Burner. Soon, the Great Burner shall descend from beyond high to flay the skins of the traitors and the infiltrators. Soon, the Great Burner will have His day, but that time is not yet.

-ben

Again, please do not misunderstand me. It is in no way any of the esoteric teachings of theosophy with which I find fault. But look ahead, and learn from the past:

when we initiated into the ancient mysteries of secret societies revealed some of our secrets, but not all, through the public admission occult schools of the turn of the twentieth century, this was done very intentionally. It was done to celebrate the birth of the new millennium.

However, as we have seen, this date was thrown off from the time of the actual great alignments (between 2000-2012) by one hundred years due to the calendrical interference of the catholic empire. Therefore, the "birth" celebration for the new aeon spawned only massive death tolls during the twentieth century.

Now, in the twenty first century, the people are confused. They are leaderless, since they have dutifully elected oafs from among the fraternal organisations (such as Skull and Bones) which they confuse with membership in real secret societies (such as Masonry or the IO). These fools

they put their faith in in the form of coins, like automatons in a carnival, and they hope that the ancient knowledge will save them at the zero hour from the hell to pay for the bloodshed and wars of the apocalyptic 20th.

This is what I have talked about elsewhere as the modern eschatological millenarianism that is controlling the minds of the fanatical "fundamentalists" among the modern world religions. This I must stress:

WE SHALL TURN RELIGIOUS ZEAL TO THE DESTRUCTION OF RELIGION.

How shall we do this? It is simple. In the twentieth century we discredited as many social and political movements as possible. This was the Apocalypse. Those who refuse to accept that the end times have already passed, these people are the modern religious fundamentalists, they believe they are the chosen last generation, living in the end times, that Jesus will return and there will be a Holy War.

These people are losing their minds from the heat of the sunspot cycle peak. Soon we will bring down the true revelation on them.

How shall we do this? We shall turn religion upside down when we realise that we create reality for ourselves: just as the choice of revelation through Blavatsky of the concept of root races gave rise to the second world war, so too will our modern dispensation give rise to the prophesised 1000 years of peace.

-ben

Here is the difference between the instincts of animal heart and the higher reason of the illuminated mind:

You premise:

[quote="BRobbins"]Knowlege is the cause of belief?[/quote]

and from this it follows, ergo:

[quote="BRobbins"]Belief is the effect of Knowlege?[/quote]

Thus this statement has logic, as you have rightly identified with the left hemisphere of the brain. However this logic, like that of the "science" of eugenics, is used to prove a fraudulent premise. Logical conclusions do not alone a sound premise make, nor does logic in itself serve only the Good.

You cannot describe all of reality even by combining in the mind the logic of the left hemisphere and the creativity of the right hemisphere of the brain. There must be something more. This "something more" appears like a spark one day, and one snaps their fingers and says "eureka!" they have achieved nirvana, the gnosis, illumination! But this is only the beginning.

Therefore, let us not talk about logic and faith as one the end of the other and the other the initiator of the one. This has no bearing on the real issue:

How do we define belief?

We say that belief is something we feel but which feeling cannot be shared. Therefore it is not a belief to say: "I believe the sky is blue," it is called a fact, because this feeling can be shared. On

the other hand, it is a belief to say: "I believe in God," because there is no verifiable evidence for this either way.

Therefore we say that knowledge pertains to facts, while belief, as it pertains to the unknown, is usually associated more with creative fiction. We say, therefore: "knowledge is the opposite of belief." We do not, however, draw a causal correlation between them. That would be chasing the tail of fantasy in pursuit of logic.

You cannot ask, "which came first, the chicken or the egg?" about this issue. You cannot say, "which came first, knowledge or belief?" because it is the same issue as with the chicken and the egg. It is an impossible feedback loop, a perpetual fugue. We can, however, apply to BOTH these methods of communicating the gnosis the philosophy that, "you can't make an omlette without breaking a few eggs."

-ben

controlling moderates

I think it is important to realise that, according to the fanatics' philosophy as well as their actions prove that a dictatorship will always result from any attempt at democracy. This belief dates back to the ancient Greeks, when the democratic reforms of Solon led through the Persian Wars to the Delian League, which withered into an Athenian Empire, first infiltrated and then overthrown from within by the Macedonians of Philip II, father of Alexander the Great. There are, according to the fanatics, no examples of any attempts at Democracy that have not yet fallen prey to this process and become de facto dictatorships.

As I have mentioned, we secret societies have used this rule by thumb during the twentieth century to our benefit by discrediting all the altruistic attempts at establishing an ideal democratic government. Wherever this idea has occurred to someone, we have initiated them into the mysteries and whenever this idea has occurred to a group of people, we have subverted the goals of the group until by the time they come to power through our financial backing they are dedicated to the destruction of our philosophical competitors.

However when I say that we have used this rule by thumb to discredit altruistic ideals, I mean only that we have given the light to those most likely to otherwise subscribe to fanaticism. This is the compromise that the secret societies make with the religious fanatics: the result of this is a middle class, comprised of moderates.

The moderates are not necessarily initiates of our mysteries, but they are not unthinking religious zealots either. The moderates of society are not our enemies, as are the fanatics. No, the moderates pose no challenge at all, they are merely our slaves. By determining the faiths of the radicals, we determine the values of the moderates. This is how society functions: the moderates believe there is a political "pendulum" that "swings back and forth from the political left to the political right." They see this as the trend that has shaped all historical events throughout history. First a liberal ideology will become an empire, then a conservative empire will arise. They believe that over the years, the two parties more or less take turns advocating first one type of political issue or another. The longer the cycle, the more prevalent to the agendas of both the issue must be, such as "republicanism," or "national socialism," or such as "catholicism," or "abortion."

Here is the flaw with this model, and it is a flaw that would be hopelessly difficult to explain to a moderate uninitiate: if the pendulum swings only in two directions, such as in a grandfather clock, then it must be controlled mechanically, otherwise, the "pendulum" would revolve in its swing in an arc over time and eventually form a complete circle due to the rotational and

revolutionary momentums of the movement of earth itself. Of course, if we want to measure time, we have to resort to the use of measuring earth's rotational and revolutionary movements, such as with a sun dial. Otherwise, what we would be left with would be the model of the grandfather clock: either we accept that politics, history, or time itself is completely a mechanical contrivance. The result of this is an incomplete model of how our universe works: we believe in a flat earth and linear time. However the model of the pendulum reveals to us the necessity to include the greater scales of physical force's influence. We cannot say that space is entirely mechanical in the sense that a grandfather clock is, and therefore we throw out such contrivances as Einstein's "grand-father paradox." So, we say that gravity is the result of momentum in multiple directions.

So, if we want to understand politics, we cannot use a flat, two-dimensional model of the political pendulum. By understanding politics, we come to understand history, and by coming to understand history, we achieve wisdom over time. What is this like? This is like a pendulum on a space ship. As the space ship is moving in one direction only, the pendulum does not move, but hangs straight downward. As the space ship moves in one direction, and turns around itself in another direction (clockwise or counter-clockwise), then the pendulum proceeds to move as it does upon earth, back and forth, and gradually around in a circle. If we were to stop the motion of the spaceship forward, the pendulum would travel around in a circle only, but because the space ship, earth, is also moving forward the pendulum swings back and forth, and gradually around in a circle over time.

Understand that this circular motion of the pendulum, combined with its swing back and forth, describes politics, history and time. Know this: the circle (or the sphere) orbits one way, and the square (or the cube) orbits the other. What is this like? This is the duality between the sun that rises in the east and sets in the west, and the earth that rotates clockwise only from the point of view of the south pole. This is like the motion of the pendulum: there are two motions of the pendulum, and so we talk of duality, and of the "square" and the "circle."

We say that one who is uninitiated into all these mysteries, who has not become aware of the true motions of the pendulum in their model of politics, history and time itself, is being controlled by them. They have no idea about them, and therefore those who do take rightful advantage of them. This is why we say, to become initiated into the mysteries is to free the mind: it means to free the mind by making it aware of those who and how they would control them.

In this way, what appears as "clockwork" to those who do not understand, who are not enlightened, who are uninitiated and who are called the "goyim" and "chattle" and "slaves," etc. comes to us as the very motive force behind all nature itself. To the fools and the cowans, the very forces we understand control the social mechanisms that set us apart from them, and strength of value of their beliefs morally compels them to humble themselves before the stronger willed, the greater intellect, the more enlightened mind, the secret knowlede, etc. as the Spartans once promised the Thesbians. These stupid cows will vow their oath for life, and wed their hearts and enslave their minds to the very promise of doing service for their betters. They prommote this process as service of community: they are slaves who serve their betters.

We, though, know the truth: the two motions of the pendulum are not the mechanistic back and forth, but the relativistic forward and around. The pendulum, by swinging back and forth, reveals the motion of rotation, the motion around the forward flowing arrow of time. So we say that, like a line drawn by this dual motion of the pendulum, forward and around, that time is a spiral. We say that history is the revolution around earth east to west of the "square" and the revolution around earth clockwise as the "circle." We say that politics occurs as the interaction of the "square" and the "circle."

By our knowledge and understanding of these types of concepts, we will hold sway over the



politically moderate: by controlling the beliefs of the fanatics, we control the values of the moderates, by controlling the issues in the media we control both, by controlling finance we control the media, politics, the military and the middle class.

What do I mean when I say the moderates are cows, "goyim," or chattel? I mean that, because they have not been initiated, and because they pose no threat (as do fanatics), then their souls are in an unperfected state, we say that they are not a necessary part of the ancient plan, we say it is easy to guide them as we will. Why do we say this?

We say it is easy to guide the moderates as we will because of how easily we can bring any one of them to the light. All that stands between an uninitiated person and an initiated person, and all that ever has, is one word, or gesture, at the right time and place. We can allow them to learn these things, and so allow their mind the knowledge of freedom, the taste of fresh air, a glimpse of the true light. But if we choose not to allow them this, they will wallow their entire lives without ever wondering, and without straying from the course of least resistance. By putting the proper choices in front of them to guide them in the right direction, we control them completely.

What is this like? When we say the initiated "control" the uninitiated, it means that, while we manifest reality, and can cause change in the very fabric of nature itself, that being time, we manifest reality around and about those who do not. Our reality simply surrounds them as we move by them, and if they act, our path crosses their own, but their existence proves of no ultimate consequence to us.

How do we control them? It is easy. If they oppose us we divide their cause in two. On the one side we say, "yes, but," and on the other side we say, "no, and." We call the former side "conservative" and we call the latter side "liberal." But both sides are now only half as powerful as they were before they were divided. So how do we divide and conquer? We make two paths of least resistance: we back both sides. By making each side dependent on the same resources, that is, by supplying them with what we convince them to need, we indebt them to do our bidding. In this case: the "conservative" philosophy is Apollonian (systematised and structuralised) and the "liberal" philosophy is Dionysian (creative and free form). The Apollonian and Dionysian philosophies have been pitted against one another for as long as there has been institutionalised religion in western civilisation. This is how old this system of control is. And this is how long the same group and type of us have been implementing it to influence the values of moderates.

This is why, to the common person, it seems as though there is an inherent dichotomy between church and state, and, in mirror mimicry of that necessary separation, a division between at least two separate and equal political parties. Of course, none of this is necessarily invalid, it is simply based on a smaller model, permitting only a more limited view. In truth, just as with the model of the pendulum and the eye in the pyramid, we see that this dichotomy exists only between the origin point and the radian, only between ourself and those who serve us.

When I say "a division between church and state," and "a division between political parties," I am espousing ideas of Democracy usually associated with government, that is, with the state, as opposed to the church, or such as the "liberals" as opposed to the "conservatives." These are thought to be ideals, belonging to a class of inalienable rights collectively known as "humanism." It is believed that the doctrines and tenets of humanism must ultimately prove operable even, or rather especially, in the absence of the church and of religion. These ideals are called humanism because the rights they idealise are considered "innate" to humanity in the present, regardless of our origins or our destinies.

However what does humanism do? It considers individual rights an ideal. It does nothing to help mankind realise the source and the aim of the dualities by which individual rights come about. They believe that individual rights must be earned, as part of the struggle between the two

components of the political and religious clockwork dichotomy. In truth, we hand down the dictation of these rights, that they should be written down in the hearts of man, that is, we decree from on high the ideals they may choose from among to realise. How do we do this?

The one, real working democracy is the true religion of secret societies. We choose what to reveal.

-ben

I OWN ALL U BISHES.

[http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Tool-10000Days\\_BiRDCATCHER.torrent](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Tool-10000Days_BiRDCATCHER.torrent)

and if that torrent goes dead, I'll motherfucking host this thing.

FREEDOM. FOREVER.

btw, Neil. I believe.

also, here's my favourite pic:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/toolskull.jpg>[/img]

goddamn, this is one fine album.

1) Vicarious is going to be a great hit for early summer. I hope it gets a shit tonne of American radio air play. It's all about violence on television. Great stuff.

2) Jambi is one of the reasons I would define this album as Tool's most optimistic to date. The chorus, "wish it all away," does not focus on the negative downward emotional spiral but on the redemptive value of sacrifice.

3) Wings for Marie part 1 starts out with what sounds to me like Tibetan singing bowls. It is essentially a track about gnostic cosmogoly, the descent of ideal emotional states devolving into the material form of a redemptive saviour.

4) Wings for Marie part 2 sets the scene with thunderstorm sound effects and an eerie melody, even for Tool. I'm pretty sure the song is meant to be written from the perspective of Jesus on the crucifix and is a love song, however I am uncertain as to whether it is ultimately directed toward God or toward Mary Magdalene. It is definately written within the Christian tradition though, as it strongly asserts the premise of Christ's ascension.

5) the Pot begins with only Maynard singing. This song is great. In the verse it mixes so many metaphors in such a poetic narrative of descriptions, basically beating around the bush about the subject matter, which it then rejoices in in the chorus: "you must-a been high." Kind of a stupid idea for a song, but I bet it'll be fun to play at concerts. Better than a song by Toby Keith about beer even.

6) Lipan Conjuring is the shortest track, but IMO the coolest. Of course, you all know better than to trust my taste in music. It's kind of like "My Wild Love" by the Doors, only even more so like an authentic native american chant.

7) Lost Keys is kind of a set up piece for the song after it. It's very erie music and the effects they've used to mix the sound byte add to this.

Rosetta Stoned. Now this song is going to be the primary draw for concerts during this tour. Fuck radio air play, this song is going to be a rock-legend for this decade like a Led Zeppelin song from the seventies. I'm not going to say anything else about this song than this: acid.

9) Intension is an ominous and forboding template of a song, not traditionally structured, the closest thing to a chorus being the theme of the message: from fire comes the spark, from the spark a flame, and from the flame a fire. Warning: Really esoteric. LOL!

10) Right in Two is probably going to be the second single off the album, and I expect a late summer release. By that time people are going to be really tired of the heat, and this song will take alot of advantage of that. I would call it's general sentiment one of "peace or ultimate destruction."

11) Viginet Tres is the most "esoteric" song on the album musically, and, like Intension, is what I would call a "template" song, or the type of song the band plans on playing over the course of the tour to see how it will change and evolve, perhaps with the ultimate intension of recording the later version as well. "Viginet Tres" itself is latin for 23 and I expect this is a reference to the Rennes Le Chateau material that has been plastered all over [www.toolband.com](http://www.toolband.com) for the past year or so.

All in all I give this album the rating: damn fine.

I will now go back to listening to it, and eagerly await its official release the week after next so that I can finally pay money to the scum-of-the-earth local middle man between myself and the mass-distributor of the mass-manufactured product of the studio that recorded the band. You do realise how absurd all that really is, right? I knew that you did.

-ben

I think the best way to explain who and what the Great Burner is is to explain the modern shemhamforash.

Now, I have discussed in great detail elsewhere how the secret societies exist to maintain the magic rituals to be performed at certain stages in time. One of these is the myth of eschatology, the myth of the flood and the coming destruction of earth by fire. This particular archetypal pattern was recognised autonomously by all the indigenous natives from around the world, and is shared by the Mayans as well as the Sumerians. Evidence for the Great Flood exists all over the world in the form of half or totally submerged massive stone megalithic monuments erected obviously before the world flood.

These megalithic stone structures, such as the English and the American Stone Henges, Yonuguni, Japan, Easter Island, etc. are everywhere around the world, and so, everywhere around the world, they have been used as evidence of a mighty civilisation of humans or Gods who lived before the beginning of our recorded history. The legend of the flood, of Atlantis, has been merged since the time of Helena Blavatsky with the occult revelation of polar precession, and apparently resulted in the notion that the Atlanteans were Humans, NOT Gods, and that they would return.

However the Order of Death has long preserved a secret history, parallel to that which they allow to be known by the public, that constitutes an "underground current" or occult historical trend. These are associated with archetypes, such as the seasons, civic spirits of nation-states, etc. and described by such traditions as Gypsy tarot and alchemy. It is rumored that secret symbols are used to communicate between the members of the Order of Death throughout the ages. According to

the secret interpretations of the symbols that the Order of Death has chosen to reveal to the public, the history of humanity is much older than indicated by either history, or even the fossil record.

Consider the Petra stones, found in Peru near the Nasca Lines and where the stretched skulls were found. Etched on these stones are images of people riding pteradactyls, of humans performing open torso surgery, as well as a very advanced map, plotted onto the stone like a globe, that describes an unknown configuration of continents. These stones date back prior to even the ten-tonne carved stone African heads of the Olmecs, the first high civilisation known in South America. Peru, located at the southernmost tip of South America, is an odd place to find the earliest traces of human presence in South America, since it is thought that only land, and possibly coastal, migration occurred from the North east of North America southward. However, Peru is close to Antarctica, and the "missing links" of the hominid fossil record may yet be discovered there.

In any event, these stone sites are collectively known as shems in the ancient world. The word "shem" had several, totally different meanings. In the context of "Baal Shem" it meant "the name of the name" referring to the Holy Name of God Most High. In the context of the OT verse regarding the building of the tower of Babylon, "we shall make a shem for ourselves," it is usually interpreted as meaning "highward fire stone." As the Egyptian "shamir" it was stolen by Moses-Akhenaten and used to construct Solomon's temple. It was the "shamir" or noiseless, heatless cutting-stone that had been used to cleave the pyramids that Moses-Akhenaten used to part the Red Sea. This is the origin of the term "shemhamforash," the seventy-two letter name of God.

Now, seventy-two being a number divisible by thirty six, and thirty six being divisible by twelve, the shemhamforash has been (probably rightly) interpreted by modern scholars as pertinent to the concept of the 365 day solar calendar, and thus to the aeons, or the precession of the equinoxes.

Thus, when we talk about the modern shemhamforash, we mean the combined traits of all the modern astronomical alignments and the historical events of the past few centuries. We say then "as above, so below," and see that the astronomical alignments above do indeed contribute causally to the historical events unfolding below. The precession of the aeons determines the predominant weather patterns in certain geographical regions for certain periods, and this largely shapes the culture of the indigenous peoples.

Now, when we talk about the Great Burner, we therefore mean all the traits accompanying the concept of the modern shemhamforash.

-ben

[quote="Seldon"]a valid, legitimate, political party existed (one which even ran its own candidates on the ballot sheet), the Anti-Incumbant Party.[/quote]

You wouldn't be able to front candidates if the party platform were anti-incumbancy. Why? It's not because you wouldn't be able to garner "grass-roots" support, or even funding from the minority party. It's certainly not because you would have any short supply of angry constituents wishing to be nominated to a government position. But neither is it because the party platform would eventually be subverted into polarized stances on current issues either. Nor is it because "people naturally disagree." In fact, all these things could be used to your advantage, if the goal was simply to stage a democratic coup de tat. The problem with this is that, if you look at the concept you are basing your party on, political anti-incumbancy, this is already the political platform of the founders of the multi-party system. It was the goal of the founding-fathers (well, most of them), and it is the fulcrum used by both existing parties to take turns in power.

Therefore, you would not even be creating a new party by advocating anti-incumbancy. You are advocating the exact same system that is in place now. You cannot have a party that fronts its own candidates that will keep as the fundamental premise for its party platform anti-incumbancy. No, in order to promote Anti-Incumbancy, as well as to promote a more democratic system, I foresee a three step process:

- 1) create a party that fronts candidates on a platform opposite the points of greatest similarity between the existing majority and minority parties.
- 2) once offices are gained initiate legislation reform to shorten all elected political positions to one term only.
- 3) at the end of the terms of the elected officials passing this legislation, advocate a populist candidate write-in campaign.

I realise this is a little more far-reaching than Lex's initial post gets into, but I do honestly believe it is in fair keeping with the lines of reasoning that it intends.

Talk of "revolutions" has generally been used by anti-communist spies with worker's rights political reform parties to agitate average people against the false slanders these spies associate with those parties, as well as, ultimately, to incite violence against the persons that join these groups. Talk of "revolutions" belongs in the twentieth century. In the twenty-first we need to be thinking about strategies for implementing global, world-wide, government and solutions such a government could provide to the environmental and economical problems both of today, and those that will have evolved from the ones we have now into the ones that will face the eventual one-world government.

-ben

The strong turned against themselves alone are a danger to the weak, but when the strong are allowed to fight one another, to protect the weak, then the weak shall outlive them.

The average point is not the middle when it takes longer to count one half than the other. (This is true in an ellipse where the midpoint is not necessarily the centre, and if a body moves elliptically thus, it will take longer to travel the further distance from the centre.)

Wherever there is the light of knowledge, there will also be the shadow of its absence. This is why the brain is bicameral: because one part is in light while another part is in shadow. When the light of knowledge shines from within, without shadow, then the brain will cease to function bicamerally.

Wherever there are two individuals, there will be such a thing as individual rights. The rights of one are relative to the rights of the other; if there were only one person alive, the issue of their "rights" would be necessarily irrelevant.

How does one define the "self"? One stands beside it, and looks at it. One stops speaking for it, and steps off to the side, and listens to what it says. So, what is the "self" that is defined? It is the shadow, echo, reflection, opposite of the "self" that is defining it. Therefore, we speak of the "lesser self" and the "higher self," and give the one a name, and the other another name. But eventually the name we associate with the subjective self will become associated with the objective self; for example "the will to power" and "the voice of reason," the "superego" and the "id," compete and struggle for dominance the one over the other. But at times, one is each. Some say the "self" is neither its definer nor the thing defined, but the synthesis of both, the ego being the "breath of air that decides between" the two factions as they struggle for dominance. But this is not accurate: we cannot say that there is not ALWAYS A GREATER and ALWAYS A LESSER when we try to define the "self." We can say we are EITHER the defined or the definer, but we cannot say

we are BOTH at the SAME TIME. We cannot rightly say we are our "self" by any definition.

To define something is to delimit it, and by doing so to assume dominance relative to it. But how do we define that which is as of yet entirely unknown? From prior experience it is indicated to us that, by trusting our instincts and emotions, we usually have some precursory acknowledgement, some awareness, of the nature of the unknown which can then be confirmed in hind-sight. However, the truth is that between when we come to be aware of the existence of something that is as yet in its nature unknown to us and when we define the unknown thing and assume dominance relative to it, the instinct ceases to exist. What exists in this duration is "uncertainty," that is, the instincts do not cause the nature of the unknown, only begin to make us aware of its existence. Thus, we say that, after we become instinctively aware of an unknown future and before we have defined it and put it behind us, the present is in a state of "uncertainty." We have instincts based on past definitions, but we cannot define the unknown future.

If we cannot define the self, and we cannot define the future, we say then that the future is the source of the self. When we hear the voice of reason, the words come to us from the future. When we feel the will to power, the energy is coming from the future. How do we know this is so? When we step to one side, our self does not cease to exist. We see that we exist over time, that is, we have a past, a present, and presume a future: and we conclude from this that time is moving backwards from the future to the past through us as we move forwards from past to future over time. This, we can say, is why the self comes from the future: If we step back from the flow of time through us, we continue to exist, but that which is central to us, the soul or the spark of the intellect, is that which we observe, that is, it is this which exists before we discover it. So we say, this central aspect of "self," the "greater," "higher," "objective" self, the "will to power" and the "voice of reason," is moving through us from the future to the past.

Now, let's do take a moment here to look at this issue from an intelligent enough angle or two.

[quote]USD is currently the standard unit of currency in international markets for commodities such as gold and oil.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/US\\_Dollar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/US_Dollar)

What we're talking about here is that there are stores of greenbacks being kept in foreign countries. They have to keep these bills lying around in order to be able to "cash in," that is to "pay out," on their investments in petroleum and precious metals.

[quote]The United States public debt, commonly called the national debt, gross federal debt or U.S. government debt, is the amount of money owed by the United States federal government to creditors who hold US Debt Instruments. This does not include the money owed by states, corporations, or individuals. As of April 18th, 2006, the total U.S. government debt was \$8.4 trillion. The country holding by far the most debt is Japan which held \$1.2 trillion at the end of March 2005. In recent years the People's Republic of China has also become a major holder of Treasury debt, holding \$323.5 billion at that time.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/U.S.\\_public\\_debt](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/U.S._public_debt)

Now, in order to talk about the hyper-inflation of our economy under the present deficit defense over-budgetting (in the trillions), wherein our currency is over-valued as we "spend tomorrow's money today," we have to have something else to compare this trend to. For example, many foreign national currencies are traded in dollars (thus being "pegged" outright or else "floated" against the dollar).

[quote]In finance, the exchange rate (also known as the foreign-exchange rate, forex rate or FX

rate) between two currencies specifies how much one currency is worth in terms of the other. The spot exchange rate refers to the current exchange rate. The forward exchange rate refers to an expected future exchange rate. If a currency is free-floating, its exchange rate is allowed to vary against that of other currencies. If the value of the currency is "pegged" its value is maintained by the government in question at a fixed rate relative to the other currency.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Exchange\\_rates](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Exchange_rates)

We can say that, as the value of the dollar becomes over-extended, or rather, "hyper-inflated," we can measure its decline in value directly relative to the increase in value of the Euro, the currency unit of the European Union. The Euro is, like the dollar, an entirely "free-floating" currency, meaning it is not "pegged" to any traded commodity for its value, but exists as a liquid cash supply founded on the principle of its value being derived solely from the future's exchange market.

[quote]The foreign exchange (currency or forex) market exists wherever one currency is traded for another. It is by far the largest market in the world, in terms of cash value traded, and includes trading between large banks, central banks, currency speculators, multinational corporations, governments, and other financial markets and institutions. Retail traders (small speculators) are a small part of this market, and may only participate indirectly through brokers or banks.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Foreign\\_exchange\\_market](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Foreign_exchange_market)

Consider how irrevocably intertwined the exchange rate has become with modern politics.

[quote]The eurozone consumes more imported petroleum than the United States. This would mean that more euros than US dollars would flow into the OPEC nations, but oil is priced by those nations in US dollars only. Venezuela under Hugo Chávez has been a vocal proponent of this scheme, despite selling most of its own oil to the United States. Another proponent was Saddam Hussein of Iraq, which held the world's second largest oil reserves. Since 2000 Iraq had used the euro as oil export currency. In 2002, Iraq changed its US dollars into euro, a few months prior to the 2003 invasion of Iraq. If implemented by the OPEC, the changeover to the euro would be a transfer of a 'float' that presently subsidises the United States to subsidise the European Union instead. On March 20, 2006, Iran is planning to open an International Oil Bourse (IOB, exchange) for the express purpose of trading oil priced in other currencies, including euros.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Euro#The\\_euro\\_and\\_oil](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Euro#The_euro_and_oil)

Remember, all of this hegemonic posturing has nothing to do with putting gasoline in your SUV. The Hummer, the Godzilla of cars, and the fossil fuels it runs on are indicative of the political dinosaurs running our withering opportunity for a Pax Americana.

[quote]Every dollar of increased U.S. public debt, every rise in interest rates, and every shift in pricing of a major industrial commodity, decreases the cushion available, and increases the potential that the U.S. might default on its own bonds. This would likely mean that U.S. dollar savings would be worth drastically less. Far-fetched as this seems, it happened in Argentina when International Monetary Fund-required measures forced an economic austerity regime that was widely blamed by economists as leading to a meltdown in its currency.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/U.S.\\_public\\_debt](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/U.S._public_debt)

The neo-cons in charge fail to see even five years into the future. They are blinded by their eschatological millennialism.

-ben

[quote="lordosiris"]Is Islam also along with this? I read its the only true law of the Most High. I can care less.[/quote]

As I say elsewhere (I believe in the founding fathers thread in 1=1 gen-dis) there are already several existing options that would allow us to institute a Moslem one-world religion within the next 8-10 years. Central to this is the premise of spreading the agreed upon terms of both the Moslem "terrorists" and the western civ Christians: that being that Christianity has become the New Rome, and Usama Ben Ladin himself as the second coming of Jesus (a myth with several other facets, such as neo-collonialism and use of the term "Babylon" rather than that of New Rome).

The most likely scenario will see the world become more unified one strata or region at a time. Thus, the combination of the EU and Islam may create the next world super-power.

[quote="lordosiris"]Will reason also give a leader?[/quote]

Reason shows us that all sentient entities are equally capable of perceiving and understanding the complete vastness down to the last detail of all things that exist within this reality. Therefore, by making all points of view equal (rather, equi-distant), Reason dictates there is no "better" or "worse" way of looking at the same thing. In other words, once one has the True Light of Reason, one leads others only magnetically, by being a good person themselves. In short, where there is Reason there is no need of rank.

However, we, who advocate the realisation of the ideal of Reason, WILL provide a leader, and their purpose will be to discredit the final mono-myth unifying all religions: that being the concept of God's nature as ineffable.

[quote="lordosiris"]Wasn't reason, the alleged gift of the master Lucifer?[/quote]

According to the Judeao-Christian myth, Lucifer (the Light Bringer, the latin name for Shalem, the morning star, Venus, for which also was named Jeru-shalem, house of the rising star) tempted the Master while the Master was at his meditations in the desert. Lucifer offered Christ three things to tempt him: 1) to make miracles, 2) to command angels, 3) to accept the kingdoms of the earth as his own. (Matt 4:10 on) Jesus responded by quoting Isaiah (specifically Isa 14:12), substituting the Hebrew Shalem with the latin Lucifer. Originally, Isaiah was aslo only quoting an older, Chaldean incantation, however it is not necessary to know to whom.

The myth of the temptation of the Master in the wilderness has frequently been confused with the Greek myth of Prometheus since the Dark Ages. According to the Hellenic culture contemporary and adjasent to the Gnostic Hebrew cultures contemporary to the New Testament era, Prometheus stole fire from Hapheostos (forger of lava) to spite Zeus, upstart ruler of Mt. Olympus, son of the Titan Chronus. This myth places Zeus equivalent to the Babylonian Marduk, Egyptian Ra, son of Sumerian Enki. Further along in this mythology it is explained that Zeus then sent Pandora (the first woman, made of clay) to unleash "terrible afflictions" upon Prometheus' brother (Epimetheus), and then brought about the deluge (from which were rescued by Prometheus' warning his son Deucalion and his wife Pyrrha, daughter of Epimetheus and Pandora).

Therefore, if someone comes to you, and you do not know if they are a religious fanatic or if they are seeking light, and they say to you, "the God of Masonry is Lucifer," you tell them, "Prometheus is not Lucifer," and walk away. I tell you, if the interlocutor comes chasing after you, then it is the True Light they seek.



[quote="lordosiris"]Is all the wars taken place, the necessary steps to rid the world of religion?[/quote]

All that the wars that have been waged thus far have accomplished is the thinning of the population. War is a virus that preys on the ideologies of man. In the name of these ideologies, the one or another, the men make bigger and bigger weapons, from the atlatl, to the A-bomb, to AIDS. All that war accomplishes is the thinning of the human population. This is neither good nor bad in itself, there are philosophies on both sides: either we must feed on dead flesh to survive, and/or we will all transcend in the end; either we will eventually kill us all or we will learn to get along. I will never personally be an advocate of war for any ideology. It is based on the day/night bicameral thinking of the terrestrial cerebellum. By depriving the global population of the psychic input of a certain segment of itself per generation, we are merely acting retrogressively to our own evolution. (note, however, that our evolution is opposite the standard forward flowing degenerative forces of universal entropy, that is, decay over time.) Therefore, by "innoculating" the "virus" of war, we are actually retarding our evolution as sentient entities.

As I have said before, the end of Religion is the death of reason, and only Reason, that is, the simultaneous enlightenment of all sentient entities to the True Light of the nature of God, will bring about the final, permanent, end to all wars and conflicts.

-ben

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/8and9.jpg>[/img]

The tables of the eighth and the ninth tell us many things about the physical construction of our universe on a purely mathematical level, the level which serves as the bridge between the external formation of the material world and our relatively internal domain of consciousness. My arrangement of these tables therefore allows for the application of numerology, or the realization of relationships between the digits en-soi, or in themselves. This existentialist approach to computation is as ancient as the human practice of collecting objects in countable sets, and constitutes an esoteric equivalency to the exoteric fact of pure traditional mathematics. Regardless of the excuse of its origins, this practice's credentials are frowned upon in the light of pure mathematics as an escape from the understanding provided by methodological calculation. They are, quite to the contrary, no more than a reapplication of methodological computation on an entirely other level, self-contained and non-threatening to the approach of exoteric mathematics. Thus, while their examination may be seen as untraditional, it is at least not unacceptable.

One of the fundamental insights of the tables is provided by comparison between the two. Their primary similarity is the repetition of pattern; their primary difference being the nature of these patterns. As the eighth demonstrates quantifiable decline in sequence, so the ninth yields first exact self-replication, and then increasing self-referential sequentialism. These patterns are apparent and undeniable. If the calculations are repeated in any other setting the conclusions will be exactly the same, and therefore the patterns displayed in their relationships will be identical. Numbers do not lie. They lack that motivation for symmetry.

It is possible to see these sequences of both as related to one another dimensionally. The perpetual numerological decline of the eighth and the perpetual numerological duplication and factorial increase of the ninth may be seen as ascent through the first three dimensions respectively.

The diminishing table of eights constitutes collapse into a singular point in space. Naturally one can question how there can be any differentiation at all in the measurement of a point, but the answer is a simple one indeed, for without it there would be no scale-correspondent maps.

The repetitive aspect in the nines resembles the extension of a line in space. At all points along the line two of its dimensions are canceled, leaving only the third behind to mark its position. This is quite obvious in the graphing of a straight vertical or horizontal line in a two dimensional Cartesian coordinate system, where either the x or the y coordinate pairing remains undefined. It may be less obvious in a diagonal, where every point on the line has a defined x and y coordinate pair that differs from every other coordinate pairing of a point along the line. However the distance formula shows that any two points on a graphed straight diagonal will cancel one another out leaving only one integer behind, that being the value of the line itself. This may seem trivial now, but it is essential for understanding the next comparison of the ninth table to dimensionality. One need only to consider that a line in a two dimensional coordinate system, straight or diagonal, is equivalent to a plane in a three dimensional coordinate system to begin to apprehend why.

Although it is a confirmable fact that the integer sums of the multiplicative quantities produce a doubling of results along factorially related lines throughout the entire ninth table, this only becomes really evident after the process has entered its third repetition, when the quantities involved are of such an amount that their sums render divergent factors. What this process is in fact describing is the event of entrance into the third dimension from the second. At first, as the plane is defined as two lines of value nine, the factorial sums elevate rapidly through the established sequence. As the shape becomes clearer while the coordinate system is rotated the number of quantities between the factorial transitions becomes greater, allowing, as it were, more time to pass between phase shifts. The key to understanding the shape that is described is contained within the non-numerological pattern of table nine.

The factorials diverge first after product 180. That is, their sums if taken by pure integer alone or by combined integer render different results, although both results that occur elsewhere as quantities within the initial multiplicative table. At quantity 108 the products break from the ascending sequence and linger at sum 18, or, if they are taken as a pair of paired integers, begin to decrease along the same factorial lines, beginning at 63, but skipping every other factor, such that the next result yielded is 45, rather than 54, etc. This is the case until 180 appears again as the multiplicative function. The result for 198, that immediately following 180, is peculiar, as it constitutes a different rate of change than has been previously established. Although it describes the results for all the quantities of multiplication between 181 and 240 (interrupted only by  $200 * 9 = 1800$ ), this still describes a much shorter set of numbers than are contained within the 36 factorial grouping from 241 to 390 which follows, 58 as opposed to 148 respectively. This anomaly also helps to point out that the phase shifts in sums don't occur cleanly at factorially defined breaks, but are governed only by the dictates of the digits themselves. Although this opens up the realization of still another, more subtle pattern — the difference between the clean factorial 243 and the true break of 240 for the 27 factorial set being 3, and the difference between the clean factorial 396 and the true break of 390 for the 36 factorial set being 6 — it is unnecessary at this point to go into it in detail.

It is more instructional, from a dimensional emergence perspective, to examine the factorial breaks that are clean, and those are 180 and 360. These numbers are most immediately recognizable as the definitions of the circumference in degrees of a half circle (the angle measure of a straight line) and a full circle (or, if you like, the angle measure of a straight line that reverses its own direction). But they have more, deeper connotations than this.

The most fundamental polygons are the triangle, the square, and the pentagon, composed of 3, 4, and 5 angles respectively. The hexagon, with 6 interior angles, is somewhat more complex, and can actually be tallied to be the sum of 2 triangles. The sum of the angles of a triangle is 180. It is always, exactly, and only 180. The sum of the angles of a square is always 360 ( $90 + 90 + 90 + 90$ ). This is true for any 4 sided rhombus, according to the formula that  $(n - 2)180 = \text{sum of the}$

interior angles for any object with  $n$  number of sides. Applying this same formula we can conclude that the sum of the angles of a pentagon is 540, or  $3 * 180$ , 1 & 1/2 times around the circumference of the unit circle. These numbers are as old as the act of measurement itself, and they are absolute. So we can see how the clean fractional breaks in the ninth table pertain not only to angles that describe arcs, but to those describing well defined shapes, particularly the fundamental polygons, as well.

Moreover these fundamental polygons comprise the sides of the only five regular solid polygons that can exist in three dimensions. All other solid polygons, like the hexagon in two dimensions, are only combinations of these first five. The Platonic solids consist of the tetrahedron, comprised of triangles, the cube, composed of squares, the dodecahedron, comprised also of triangles, the icosahedron, also composed of triangles, and the dodecahedron, comprised of pentagons. So we have not only the description of angle measures on the unit circle, but also the sums of the angles of the faces on each of the five platonic solids, and all in a pure numerical form. It is easy to follow the progression of factorial breaks up through their ascending sequence and see how the sums constitute measures within a deepening three dimensional space, describing the unfolding of the platonic solids according to the sums of the interior angle measures of their faces multiplied by their facial sum.

It would be more probable, at this point, for a practitioner of calculatory mathematica to caution that the bad habits of a writer may be transferred to their readers, than it would be that they could provide hard evidence that this data is more conjecture than implicit organization. In either event it cannot be doubted that the dimensional bridge between function and form is crossed in the table of nines.

The bridge described herein is not altogether complicated, but is increasingly complex as more governing rules are discovered to determine each additional dimension. For example, the point may be seen as of any size under magnification; the line as definitive of angle, and implying the edge of a perfectly flat plane. Three dimensional objects are formed simultaneously of matter and energy — comprised not only of charged particles, but of waves with measurable frequency related to this charge. This relativity of fundamental components and distance becomes substantial in the fourth dimension, the final to be considered here, where an object has form in both space and time, according to the measurement of intervals. All of these are descriptive of the same process, differing only in the complexity of dimension.

To understand the relationship between the table of the nines and the fourth dimension, it is necessary to lay a minimal foundation. Some formulae and models describing progression should be given, as it is by progression that time is measured. It is this process that has thus far been described, and which constitutes our bridge. Growth in biological organisms is measurable according to an exponential law for equiangular spirals that gradually approach ratio based orientation. An example of this is that governing the formation of a nautilus shell, given as  $r = ae^{kq}$ , where  $r$  is the radius of curvature,  $a$  the area,  $e$  the natural number (2.71) found in exponential balances,  $k$  the kinetic energy, and  $q$  the polar angle of predicted curve continuation. Although it seems completely unfamiliar, this formula has been underlying our progress all along. It describes the function of the ninth table whereby the lower dimensions are evoked rapidly, and the forms of the higher dimensions more slowly. What this formula means is that the spiral of the nautilus shell is curled more tightly around its origin, rapidly forming a circularly bound core. As it continues, the arc of the shell expands to break its circular condition, and rate of growth slows. This is the same exact process as described in the numbers of the ninth table.

Now, what does this similarity have to do with the fourth spatial dimension? If the rate of growth of either a nautilus shell or the ninth table's factorial breaks were plotted as a sine wave, it would have high initial frequency and minimal oscillation, followed by lower gradual frequency and more pronounced oscillation. This chart describes the unfoldment of progression for either

equally well. It is, itself, also a three dimensional shape. If it were plotted in a three coordinate system the sine wave would orbit about the x-axis, alternating positive and negative in the y-axis, with an expanding radius in the z-axis. If it were displayed with its complement as well, numerically negative products of all the multiplicatives or geometrically the cosine wave, it would take the familiar form of the double helix of DNA.

Before we go into the implications of the gnomon described in the ninth table, let us first pause briefly and consider the construction of a sinusoidal wave. In trigonometry, the study of triangles, lies the basis of wave measurement. A wavelength,  $\lambda$ , may be measured as two right triangles extending up to the endpoints from the base line of the standing wave, sharing either a common point, where the wave form crosses the base line, or the vertical leg, where the wave form reaches its peak or trough. These triangles are equivalent for a sine wave depicting circularly bounded progression, and isosceles — possessing two equal length legs apiece. The method of creating the sine wave itself comes from a technique for deriving a right triangle's non-right angle measurements from the measures of its legs and hypotenuse. The sine function for an angle is the opposite leg over the hypotenuse; the cosine function for the same angle being the adjacent leg divided by the hypotenuse. These two functions, as it was stated before, are complimentary. This is expressed in the relationships between sine and cosine for a triangle ABC whose right angle is C:  $\sin A = \cos B$  and  $\cos A = \sin B$ . When the numerical solutions of these functions are graphed, a sine wave appears, which is a spiral in three dimensions. As a measurement of interval, this is also a fourth dimensional shape.

Now we may consider the progress through dimensions of the described spiral as it breaks from circular boundary conditions and what form it takes after it does so. The first point that should be made is the distinction between degrees and radians. Both are measurements of the arc of a circle, or the radial expansion of a spiral bound by circular or exponential conditions, but the former is fixed and the latter is open. Radians, unlike degrees, are dependent upon the transcendental measurement of pi, an irrational integer whose value is roughly  $22/7$  or 3.1415926. Pi, or  $p$ , is an expression for the ratio of the circumference of a circle to its diameter. The relationship between degrees and radians is such that each pradian =  $180^\circ$ . It is interesting to note that a spiral column of tetrahedrons, such as Buckminster Fuller modeled for the geometry of a double helix, undergoes  $1/3$  full rotation while 22 of its faces are exposed. Thus  $p$  is the limiting factor for the spiral in its early stages of progression, as it crosses the threshold of the first two dimensions. As it enters into the third, the forms it describes become exponentially complex, and the time interval elapsed between factorial breaks therefore begins to widen.

The limiting factor remains a transcendental number, an irrational integer similar to  $p$ , but one that describes an open set for growth along dimensional lines. This integer is phi,  $f$ , and will be shown to occur in pure mathematics, quantum mechanics, and the helical pattern of DNA. It is this number that governs the third dimensional forms derived from the ninth table, as well as the fourth dimensional pattern of their progress. In order to decant  $f$  from the table of nines we need only convert the products given to degree measurements, a process already implied by the clean factorial breaks occurring at the 180 and 360 multiplicatives. Once this is done a chart for the sine and cosine functions of these angles may be assembled, and, using larger, later occurring sums for these,  $f$  will be revealed. The  $(2 \sin)^2$  and  $(2 \cos)^2$  sums are preferred, and yield results containing both phi and phi prime,  $f_1$ , that is the reciprocal of phi, or  $f/1$ . Some of the most notable results of this table are, for  $9^\circ$  or  $p/20$  radians:  $2 - *(f + 2)$ ,  $2 + *(f + 2)$ , sin and cosine functions respectively; for  $18^\circ$ ,  $p/10$ :  $f_1 + 1$ ,  $f + 2$ ; for  $45^\circ$ ,  $p/4$ :  $f + f_1$  for both; for  $72^\circ$ ,  $2p/5$ :  $f + 2$ ,  $f_1 + 1$ ; and for  $81^\circ$ ,  $9p/20$ :  $2 + *(f + 2)$ ,  $2 - *(f + 2)$ . The complementarity of the sin and cosine functions is readily apparent here. These figures represent distance relationships between points on what is called the Golden Triangle of  $36^\circ$  by  $72^\circ$  by  $72^\circ$ , after  $f$ , which is itself the Golden Ratio of  $(1 + \sqrt{5})/2$ , with approximated value of 1.61803. Some other properties of note possessed by  $f$  are that multiplied by its reciprocal, the value of which is -0.61803, its product is -1, and that squared it is equal to itself plus 1. The spiral described by  $f$  is thus the so-called

Golden Spiral, and is exponentially bounded rather than circularly, its points being  $f$ ,  $f_2$ ,  $f_3$ ,  $f_4$ ,  $f_5$ , and so on. These constitute the bridging of dimensional gaps described by the tables of eights and nines, and the slower, more numerous three dimensional forms that arise by angle sum recurrence during the later stages. It is interesting to note that a line connecting two points on opposite sides of a third point in a pentagon forms a line that, intersected by another such line drawn from the third point, forms the Golden division. Thus, not only is  $f$  determinant of the rate of third and fourth dimensional progression, but a fundamental building block in the Platonic forms themselves.

-ben

Economical modeling on the innate and fundamental relationships of individual rights.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img018.jpg>[/img]

In this initial offering we see that, from the origin point of nature, the angle of nurture acts like a compass needle between the negatively charged tyranny and the positively charged freedom. The motion of the Nurture needle toward tyranny we define as laws, and the motion of the compass toward freedom we call "rights."

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img019.jpg>[/img]

Here we see that, by a slight rotation of the above model, we can render a relationship or all right angles representing a continuous line connecting all the corner points, between which the motion of the model itself is represented as the forces of "law" and "right."

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img020.jpg>[/img]

By rotating the model around a little further, we can see that the angles that seemed to be all right angles do not necessarily need to be for the model to retain its essentially unilinear nature. Here we see that there is a connection between each of the four exterior attributes and that the "force" within is depicted as a bisectonal shaft.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img021.jpg>[/img]

And here is my final offer. LOL! j/k. In this colourful little number we see that we can realign the tetrahedral shaped structure of the preceeding model along the bisectonal axis. We see here that a third force, or rather, a second "needle," appears between the forces of "law" and "rights" that measures the midpoint distance between "freedom" and "tyranny" as effected by the forces of "communication" and "property."

Tell me your thoughts on these models, which are as of the date of this post, copyright Jonathan Barlow Gee.

-ben

In "Remote Viewing Secrets," Joseph McMoneagle talks in detail about the way that the collection of data material by "targetting hits" appeared to be affected relative to the local sidereal time, determined by the position of earth in its orbit around the sun, relative to galactic core. As the earth goes around the sun, the side facing away from galactic core scores the highest number of accurate predictions. This side actually looks out over one of the legs of the Milky Way, though, rather than being 180 degrees opposite galactic core; the direction from earth to the centre of the galaxy is actually opposite that, curled up around one of the legs of the galaxy. The way all this is measured is called Local Sidereal Time, also called "Solar Time," which lags behind our

standardised chronometers by a few minutes each day due to the exact relativity between earth's daily rotations and its annual solar revolution. It may also prove to be evidence in support of Michelson-Morley's "ether drift" hypothesis.

The reason I'm mentioning it here is because every twenty four hours, for about four hours each night to be specific, the "psychic field" of earth is opposed to conjunction with galactic core. In other words, one side of earth always faces galactic core, the galactic core "day side." The other side of earth always faces away from galactic core, the galactic core "night side." The night side of earth relative to galactic core does not always correspond to the night side of earth relative to the sun. However it is always during the same period of Sidereal Time in earth's rotation that the geographic location passing through the zone facing "night side" to galactic core will experience the highest number of psychic phenomenon.

On the nights when Sidereal Midnight aligns with the hours earth faces away from the sun as well, I predict these are the nights when the people in that region will have the most vivid dreams. Of course, as I say, because earth is always rotating, a different geographical region will always occupy the position relative our solar orbit of Sidereal Midnight.

The realignment of relative positions of the heavenly bodies in orbit and rotation around and about one another is what defines the archetypal patterns (even those of thought forms) that govern the idealised planes.

-ben

Well, I was looking in the news today, and I noticed Ken Lay was getting edgy in his testimony regarding the book-cooking at ENRON. At least the judge is a good ole boy from Austin, TX.

[quote]U.S. District Judge Sim Lake did not allow prosecutors to get into details about the transaction -- year-end 1999 electricity trading deal with Merrill Lynch -- that prompted Cliff Baxter (Enron's single suicide) to displace Curry for Colwell[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_trial\\_of\\_Kenneth\\_Lay\\_and\\_Jeffrey\\_Skilling](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_trial_of_Kenneth_Lay_and_Jeffrey_Skilling)

I'll come back to the "suicide" and the connection to Merrill Lynch (my own brokerage firm). First let me follow up a little on the nature of the LJM department of the ENRON hedge-funding scheme, that is, the "electricity trading deal" from 1999.

[quote]"Cliff Baxter complained mightily to [then-Enron President and CEO Jeff] Skilling and all who would listen about the inappropriateness of our transactions with LJM," Watkins wrote, referring to one of the partnerships linked to Enron's collapse last fall. [/quote]

-source: <http://archives.cnn.com/2002/US/01/25/enron.suicide/>

Here we see that Cliff Baxter, who headed up the "electricity trading deal" with Merrill Lynch in 1999, complained to Jeff Skilling during Skilling's tenure as CEO, which was only a brief period of "a few months" in 2001, preceded and followed in office by Ken Lay.

So, we ask the question: What is LJM?

[quote]The partnerships, LJM Cayman and LJM2 Co-Investment LP, were designed to hedge Enron's investments in volatile technology stocks and to buy and sell Enron assets, such as power plants.

McMahon, 41, testified that he met with Skilling on March 16, 2000, because he was uncomfortable

with Fastow being both a top Enron executive and the general partner of the LJM ventures.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.taipeitimes.com/News/biz/archives/2002/02/11/123680>

LJM Cayman and LJM2 are off-shore investment holdings firms (banks) that can operate autonomously and are not taxed on trade tariffs. But that's just the surface. Let's look a little closer:

[quote="Sherron Watkins"]Raptor is an LJM entity... we booked the Condor and Raptor deals in 1999 and 2000, we enjoyed wonderfully high stock price, many executives sold stock, we then try and reverse or fix the deals in 2001, and it's a bit like robbing the bank in one year and trying to pay it back two years later... Enron has been very aggressive in its accounting--most notably the Raptor transactions and the Condor vehicle... Has Enron become a risky place to work?[/quote]

-source: <http://www.itmweb.com/f012002.htm>

Raptor, the product of LJM2, consisted of Raptor 1 (Talon LLC), Raptor 2 (Timberwolf), Raptor 3 (Porcupine) and Raptor 4 (Bobcat). These were all different hedge fund accounts held in Cayman Island banks. Their combined assets equaled the over-inflated value of the stocks sold off at a premium by Lay and the 28 other indictees that caused the collapse of the ENRON corporation.

[quote]Enron terminated the Raptors in September 2001. The Raptor assets were value at \$2.5 billion and their liabilities at \$3.2 billion. The net charge to Enron's earnings was \$710 million (\$544 million after taxes).[/quote]

-source: <http://www.unlv.edu/faculty/milne/Enron2.doc>

Immediately after calling in the funds from the Cayman island accounts to cover the assets withdrawal made through stock-sales by the 29 indictees, the value of Enron stock plummets.

**[quote]October 16** Enron announces a third quarter loss of \$618 million.

**October 17** To correct an accounting error on the Raptor partnerships devised by CFO Andrew Fastow, Enron's assets (shareholder equity) are reduced by \$1.01 billion.

**October 26** Lay makes phone call to Alan Greenspan, chairman of the Federal Reserve, about Enron.

**March 17** Merrill Lynch, its four former executives and the SEC agree to settle the Enron security fraud case for \$80 million. It is one of the five largest penalties imposed on security-related civil cases. [2]

**November 3** Former Enron finance director Dan Boyle and former Merrill Lynch bankers Daniel Bayly, Robert Furst, William Fuhs and James Brown are each convicted of one conspiracy count and two counts of wire fraud and face up to 15 years in prison.  
[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Timeline\\_of\\_the\\_Enron\\_scandal](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Timeline_of_the_Enron_scandal)

And now we get back into the 1999 Merill Lynch "electricity trading deal" that made Cliff Baxter culpable in the collusion to cook the books at ENRON and to conceal the crime. Dan Boyle and the Merrill Lynch investment group cut and run over the course of 2002, pleading out to a side deal with the SEC (US. Securities and Exchange Commission) to cover their part of the damages early

and to save face on their reputation as reliable business people. That is, at least, true on the surface.

[quote]U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission Chairman Harvey Pitt, New York Attorney General Eliot Spitzer, North American Securities Administrators Association President Christine Bruenn, NASD, New York Stock Exchange Chairman Richard Grasso, and state securities regulators announced an historic settlement with the nation's top investment firms to resolve issues of conflict of interest at brokerage firms. The settlement decision was published on December 20, 2002.

The total fine was \$1.435 billion.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Global\\_settlement](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Global_settlement)

Merrill Lynch cut and ran from its dealings with Enron almost as the company was beginning to collapse. The key players in this gave states evidence against Cliff Baxter, who, in turn, would have "blown the whistle" on his 28 other cronies in ENRON, including Kenneth Lay himself.

[quote]Baxter's body was found on 01/25/2002[/quote]

-source: <http://www.madcowprod.com/baxter.html>

Cliff Baxter's death was hastily ruled a suicide, however some doubt remains in the minds of local investigative journalists.

[quote]Note that Baxter was killed with rat shot, essentially a small shotgun shell sized to fit a handgun, which fires spread pattern useful against rodents and snakes. The spread of the rat shot indicates a distance of about 2 feet between the gun and Baxter's head. This clearly argues against a suicide.

The abrasions/lacerations of Baxter's hands take on a new meaning when you consider the unexplained glass shards on his superior right shoulder clothing. This suggests a struggle.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.madcowprod.com/baxter.html>

So, if Cliff Baxter didn't commit suicide, then who killed him?

[quote]"Our Constable's office has a contract deputy program which provides private security guards for the Sweetwater homeowner's association, and it was one of these men who discovered Mr. Baxter," Werlein told us.

"The report I got from my Deputy Constable there on the scene stated he had come upon a Mercedes sitting parked in a turnout. He became suspicious and approached the vehicle, where he found Baxter still alive. He then immediately called for EMT's (Emergency Medical Technicians)."

Why such critical discrepancies about the most crucial of details? We've all watched enough TV cop shows to grill detectives with a simple question that usually calls for a yes or no answer...

"Was the victim alive when you found him?"

On the day we visited the crime scene, there were no gawkers at the turnout on Palm Royale Boulevard. But there is, nearby, a security kiosk that has a sign across the front reading 'Constable Precinct Four.'[/quote]



-source: <http://www.madcowprod.com/>

But what 1999 "electricity trading deal" involving Merrill Lynch and ENRON orchestrated by Cliff Baxter would be so important to conceal that Merrill Lynch would be released under no legal re-stratification on point of financial retribution and that Cliff Baxter himself would turn up dead?

[quote]**Chewco** was a company associated with Enron, which was largely involved in the bankruptcy of that company. It was named after the Star Wars character Chewbacca, as a reference to the acronym JEDI for its Joint Energy Development Investment project.

Enron created Chewco as a partnership which would help keep the JEDI project off of its books. Enron wanted to keep JEDI afloat, but it needed a partner to take at least a 3% stake, or the partnership's results would have to be included in Enron's financial statements. This would hurt Enron's results by forcing it to carry more debt on its books. Chewco was created to be that partner.

Chewco was, in effect, financed by Enron, so JEDI didn't meet the 3% rule, according to SEC filings.[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chewco>

more information on Chewco can be found here:

<http://www.pbs.org/newshour/bb/business/enron/player9.html>

-ben

And those are only two number-based systems! WHEW!

Well, maybe I should take a moment to tell you what exactly we're looking at, and why we're looking at it.

BRobbins has created a thread coincidentally to this one here in the Novic forum of the IOBB discussing symbolism. Many, many occult symbols used by "secret societies" are based on occult number theory, or rather, the "secret science" of number-based systems.

Understanding number-based systems allows us to be able to control them.

Consider the base twelve Chaldean zodiac, that is still in use today among astrologers, and has formed the backbone of our current western-business calendar. Consider the seven base metals of alchemy and the seven chakras. Consider the four elements and the four dimensions. Plugging all these systems into one another gives a working language shared by the natural structures of the universe, a language with which to communicate, and the leverage with which to control.

For example, the base seven system is considered inferior to and contained within the base twelve system. The base twelve is  $3 \times 4$  and the base seven is  $3 + 4$ . Therefore we say that the numbers defined by multiples constitute a higher measuring set than the numbers summed up by all additions. However, between the base seven system (the seven heavens, hells, worlds, spheres, sous, etc.) and the base twelve system (that can be divided up from twelve to thirty six dekans to the base seventy-two shemhamforash) is the equi-distant point between them, base ten: ie. the QBLHist "tree of life" Naples arrangement of the ten sefirot.

So, as occultists, as illuminists, as the "keepers of the secrets," as enlightened seekers after More Light, we use these number-base systems to communicate the arcane knowledge across the generations. We incorporate these number systems into the relative arrangement of otherwise meaningless symbols (such as the glyphs of the planets, or the short-hand notation signs of the zodiac) in order to be able to communicate our ancient tradition of secret science.

-ben

[quote="benpadiiah"]I believe one of the philosophies most detrimental to the concept of individual rights (that is, the philosophy that civil liberties derive from a tacit agreement on the part of the individual to act in accordance with the proscribed laws of their place and time, that is that, with great power, that is, the ability to exercise the free-will, comes great responsibility, that is, the necessity of exercising self-restraint), is not fanaticism, as has been one of the prevalent beliefs since the Enlightenment. Belief that fanaticism is a real and dangerous threat to liberty will only strengthen the exuberance with which fanaticism will grip the fanatical.[/quote]

Let me just make this abundantly clear here, also: when I say, "one of the philosophies most dangerous to individual rights is NOT fanaticism," I mean that sincerely with every fibre of my being. Fanaticism, for one, is not rightly a philosophy. Philosophies are derived from reason, and are the sums of ideas, while fanaticism is a strength of belief that over-rides all reason, and is the sum of superstitions. No, fanatics are not a danger to liberty in themselves, nor to the "secret societies" that stand behind it.

Fanatics are a threat, yes, but only to each other.

Why is this? It is because their beliefs are contradictory because neither is based on rational facts. If I say, "the sky is blue," based on rational facts, and one says "the sky is white," while another says "the sky is black," then the ones who see the sky as "black" and "white" will go to war with one another and fight until the very last man standing falls, exhausted, dead.

We, that is "secret societies," are physicians of the soul.

Why is this? It is because we swear an oath of service to all mankind, and not an oath of allegiance to only one man or another. We swear upon our honor to "heal the sick, and that gratis." This is what is known as "the Mason's Word." When you give your word, it is taken like a token of trust. And our word is Enlightenment: bring those in darkness into light, those clouded by belief to the clarity of reason, those with questions answered, and those in search of "secrets" to them all our knowledge revealed. We are a class of nobles not by birth-right, but by our works, our deeds, we earn the honor of respect unto the status of knights of an order comprised out of royals. We are an army of kings, defending only ideals, leading the lost to the light and giving sight to the blind.

Therefore, we must treat fanaticism as less than even philosophy, which itself provides zero threat.

Yet, we must vow to ourselves knightly to uphold our war against fanaticism, and extremism, of any sort. By keeping an even keel, a steady course, and by following the guiding light of reason, of ration, of logic, deduction and facts, we seek only to bring light into the darkest of corners and the most recessed crevices, nooks and crannies in the human mind. In this way we avow our lives against the extremities of emotion, the fever of belief and the distortion of insanity. By staying off our own passionate prejudices we shall persevere against those of all others. And so those of us who have knowledge of some of the "secrets" of "secret societies," we lovers of liberty and of light, are entirely against all fanatics.

We must remember our oath to heal: to heal release pressure. Relieve the extremes, free the

fanaticals from their beliefs, heal radicalism.

Fanaticals themselves are not our enemies. They are minds desperate for freedom, but they BELIEVE they are slaves. They are fanatical only in that their energy is being diverted and has built up such extreme pressure that they lash out with the strength of their beliefs. One belief against another they fight within themselves, alike one big body of belief beating itself up.

Therefore, in order to relieve ourselves of the burden of fanaticism, and thus to end the Great Work of healing the soul and freeing the mind, if we are to know without doubt beyond all belief, then we must cure the disease of the mind that boils the blood against what is factually obvious.

Fanaticals believe that those wiser than themselves are rightly indebted to them. Why is this? Because they do all the work. As such, they demand recompensation. That is, they demand their belief in their right to recompensation seem to be fulfilled, or proven justified. And so we give them our word. We let them have what they want, that is, we give them a way to get it. We observe like a good father what it is the fanatical, like a child, wants of us. Then we allow them the means to obtain it. But let us stop and ask ourselves this: why do they want what it is that they want?

All modern fanatics want one of two things: money or guns.

Why is this? It is not because they want to overthrow those wiser than themselves. Once they get the guns and the money, they immediately forget their grudge against the wise, and their expectation of debt. Once they get the guns and money they run off to play with another. They run off to kill and die for their beliefs.

Here is why fanatics want money: because they are working over-time. The apocalypse was supposed to have already happened, and now they are still here, no rapture to the nether world, and no heaven on earth. They demand recompensation for their disappointment with themselves. And so some, by money, are satisfied: they go to church, they hear the pastor speak about morality and not the end-times, and then they go back to work making more money than they need, and then shop like there's no tomorrow. But these people are fanatical in their beliefs, as much in the rightness of their religion as in their right to property.

Here is why fanatics want guns: because they desire promotion. They believe that the Kingdom of Heaven must be brought down upon earth through the actions of zealotry, for by these atrocities they are willing to commit they turn the hands of the clock once more toward the End Times, toward Judgment Day, and toward the peace they expect to follow from cataclysm. Guns and ultimately nuclear ICBMs, mutually assured WMDs, etc. have been called a "zero-sum game." This is not accurate in the minds of the fanatics who wage these wars. They believe in the afterlife and in rewards greater than they can imagine.

On the one side of the fanatical's brain is greed: the desire for greatness, for super-powers, for global domination, etc. as well as the acknowledgment of value, the possession by genius, etc. On the other side is jealousy: to want more is to have not, or to hate what you have, to think less of or to envy, to feel victimised and abused, to fear, etc. as well as the hatred for life, love and light, and the distaste for humans in general.

Therefore, on the one side of the political spectrum are the ones who crave power, who feed upon the weak, and who persecute the innocent. On the other are those who desire only the downfall of those in power, who abuse themselves for greater glory, and who fear being unclean.

Because there are opposite beliefs in the mind of the individual fanatical: greed and jealousy; there will always be proponents of each who are willing to slaughter their opponents who propose the opposite. Some kill for their immediate physical comforts, their property, and some kill for

their intangible self-delusions, their beliefs, but both are willing to kill the other.

This is the nature of fanaticism: the right to kill or be killed.

Why is this? Greed stems from the Messiah complex. Jealousy stems from the Persecution complex. The messiah complex says: I am the God of this, my reality, and all other beings are as slaves to my mind. The persecution complex says: I am the victim of fate beyond my control and destiny beyond my comprehension, I exist only at the will of others. Yet these have become irrevocably intertwined. The christian capitalist is both greedy and jealous, and the muslim theocrat is both messianic and feels unduly persecuted. Therefore, the fanatics in the west and the fanatics in the middle east tear at one another's throats.

It is our liberty that gives fanatics what they want: guns and money.

Liberty, that is better known under the agreement of government as individual rights, is Light. It is light without shine nor heat. However, the fanatics, they cannot believe this! How can reason exist when we cannot know all? How can the "secret societies" be for our liberty as well? We must say to them: "the True Light is invisible. It is without fuel, and does not burn. It gives off neither heat nor glare." What does this mean?

Money gives people warmth. It allows them hearth and home, and lends the promise of a moderate, moral family life. Guns give people vengeance, the sudden flash of righteous vindication, the boiling blood of ultimate certainty. Both of these are the false fire, the lesser light: this fire burns, and this light blinds.

But they will not see this: we Understand the True Light of Wisdom, while they believe they possess the righteous judgment of God; we know what it means to truly know nothing, while they suffer from fear that they know too much.

So, how can we show those who call the sky "black" and those who call the sky "white" a clear sky, blue by day but starry by night? How can we say that, dark or light, the clear air is always the sky, and the sky always the same sky, clear or not, be it blue or any other colour, it is invisible, and yet can only be seen to be known, and not known by belief alone?

We have our liberty, our Light, our True Reasoning.

They have their guns and their money, their false beliefs.

Yet we MUST resolve this. It is our DUTY to heal.

So, what can we do?

-ben

It is wrong to associate emotions and faith.

Emotions such as ecstasy, terror, uplifting, depression, mood cycles, these are all intangible things. You can put a face on them, you can change them, but they are immortal and unchanging. They are, like the ideas, ideals that exist only within the realm of the mind. They are each as constant as a dream, but their presence is permanent our whole life. When the passion seizes us, we will change the whole course of our lives to fit a single emotion we may even only feel once.

Faith is also an intangible thing, but unlike the emotions it is thought to be "unwavering." It is a fixed point above the rest, from which the canopy of the heavens itself is suspended. It alters the

emotions to place belief in the unknown, but we cannot say the two are one and the same. Emotions can be "good" or "bad," but faith, the conviction in one's own correct interpretation of something otherwise ineffable, is said to be as "good" as it is "true." The only "bad faith" is betrayal of trust, however, because of the odds governing human businesses, this is actually more often the case.

Therefore faith is fixed to "right" and "wrong" which are the "left" and "right" of reason, as it oversees the "ups" and "downs" of emotion. By the reason we assert what is "right" and what is "wrong" as separate and equal forces, moving the emotions in opposite directions, that is, what is "right" we say "should" lead the emotions "up," and what is "wrong," we say "should" lead the emotions "down." This "should" factor is where faith comes in.

Originally, faith was exercised as a tool of the Aryan blue-blooded, blue-skinned race of the Vedics in the Indus river valley to control the indigenous Hindi when they created the Caste system. The system established four classes: 1) the ruling elite, the leisure class. 2) doctors, workers, soldiers and priests. 3) slaves. 4) exiles, the ill, the elderly, etc. Each class believed it was bound there by "reincarnation" from a past life. In one life, if you were "evil" you would come back in the next life as a "slave" and so forth.

This was called the law of "karma" over cause and effect. According to the law of "karma" one's deeds or actions were accumulated throughout one's life both around them in their immediate aura, as well as stored up until the end of their life and at that time weighed as the worth of their soul. Now, "karma" was proven by use of selective evidence. Every time an uncertain situation resolved itself improbably it was considered "synchronicity" and associated with good "luck." Belief that "luck" could be controlled by understanding these "synchronicities," and that "karma" was the attempt to harness that understanding and put it to one's use, this led to the first philosophical foundations for religion.

Now, "faith" in the law of "karma" essentially guaranteed the daily functioning of the caste system, because each caste-member played their own role, expecting their obedience to be added up and equaled in the afterlife with rewards. If you were the "best" slave you could be, in the next life maybe you would come back free.

With the westward migration of the Kurgan tribe, believed to be the same as the Aryan Vedics, into the middle east, and then north through modern Turkey into Europe as far as Ireland, forming the Gaulic Celts, the philosophical school of the study of "karma" (the esoteric belief that ideals control reality, that mind is over matter, that our actions continue our existence after death and that we manifest our own destinies) migrated northward, from India through China to Tibet, as well as eastward into Japan, following the clockwise circulating migration routes of the peoples living around the Pacific ocean. This school of philosophy eventually became known as "Buddhism" after its greatest teacher, Siddhartha Guatama, the "wise one."

Buddhism, unlike Hinduism and its pantheon of anthropomorphised zoomorphs, is not rightly a religion. It is simply the philosophical study of "karma" which is the idea in the mind that belief in the unknown shapes one's fate and destiny. Overall, the study of "karma" asserts that "faith" is only necessary so long as you have not already achieved perfection, or "nirvana." Basically, if you know something is real, you do not need mere faith that is a fact. Even more basically: to transcend delusion is to break the bonds of all belief.

This school of thought had reached such a rarified state of understanding of its subject matter that it spread even as far as the Mediterranean via Sumeria and Egypt. It branched off into the Hyksos rulers over the Habiru tribe and through trade routes spread into the Attica peninsula of Greece. While the former used it as a means of controlling the minds of their constituent people, the latter explored how to mimic the findings of karmic processes in government. While the

former lead to a rebellion against the class of priests by the philosophies of Gnosticism, the latter led to the Empire of ancient Rome. To suppress the Gnostic rebellion, Rome became the first borderless, entirely mental, Empire.

We call the rule of the Catholic Holy Roman Empire the "dark ages" because we say that during this time the "light" of Reason was almost snuffed out. But what is the "light" of reason? It is the right understanding of the law of "karma," that is, of mind over matter, of the ability in each individual for the will to manifest their own reality, of the ideal over the real, of knowledge from faith, or rather, gnostic nirvana as the end of all prayers and of the great work.

At this time in history there are two earths. On one earth, everyone already has the right understanding of how to control any outcome, there is already a global government, technology has become so advanced that the mind effects changes directly to the environment itself, and interstellar commerce has been established with sentient alien entities. Then there is our earth.

We know by gnostic revelation, that is, by the reasoning applied to understanding of the emotions, that the other earth must exist. However, because we choose to accept "karma" on faith alone, we exist in a "fallen" state where, despite knowing the glory and grace of our past to be held out for us at some point in the future, we cannot hope to escape our current geo-political, resource-economical, and spacio-centric situations.

When our emotions are "up" we experience control over luck, and thus we have the right understanding of karma: that the will alone manifests reality, and that by elevating this process from a subconscious to a conscious level, we can actually dematerialise ourselves altogether from this plane of material concerns. When our emotions are "low" we retain as memory and as expectation the experience of our emotions being "up," but we perceive this experience as a difference, or rather as a lacking, of its "ideal" conditions. These are the two worlds: one "good" one "bad."

In other words, we rightly understand "karma" to mean that: elevation of the reason leads to elevation of the emotions, and to elevation of the will; likewise, when we are weak-willed, feel "down" or our judgment is clouded, we know there is something missing, but we do not know how to achieve it for ourselves. In this case, we, wrongly, misunderstand "karma" to mean: the "work" of obedience to caste roll and the "belief" that this will earn one rewards in the after-life.

Now, here is the crux of all this:

"Right" karma: to Know True Reality and to act responsibly in accordance with that knowledge.

"Wrong" karma: to cling to belief that irresponsible actions will be forgiven due exclusively to strength of faith.

We Know, intuitively and deductively, that the world we live in is the "wrong" kind of place. It is the "wrong" earth. But we do not know how to fix it, how to heal it from its "fall." And so, we have "faith." Now, as long as we continue to believe that we need faith as a force in itself to change our reality from the current lesser base state to a more rarified ideal, we will continue to depend on what cripples us and what prevents us from realising our true ideal state.

"Faith" is not the answer.

Why?

Because it is wrong to associate emotions and faith.

People are currently associating their emotions with their faith all over the world. As long as this continues, so too does the mental Empire of Rome, the so-called "Universal" and so-called "Christian" Invisible Church. This empire establishes not only between the social ranks but within the very mind of the individual an unnatural hierarchy of behaviour and of belief. It draws power by exercising the authority to control that within us which it implants in us by our imitation of the actions of our elders. This belief is founded on "wrong" karma, that is, upon false premises.

The Belief of wrong karma is that one's own emotions can be elevated by placing trust in the ineffability of the unknown. This is false, and yet it is acted upon repeatedly. How can this be? Is it a flaw in the plan of God that so many of us so much of the time attempt to reverse our "fallen" feeling by intermixing how we feel with choosing to believe in fictions, which is the very root cause of what keeps us here? No. This Religious Guilt, this shame in each of us for "original sin" that is suckled upon by the clergy, corrupts the True Name of God by using it only as a method of mass mind-control. But the universe allows it, and thus it is considered necessary.

Placing hope in what is not real does not elevate one's emotional state by nature. This occurs exclusively unnaturally, as a product of the "nurture" or the Control of humankind. The belief demands as action that one hand hold down while the other pulls up. It says, to elevate your emotions you must cherish a lie, to move your emotions up toward higher states of consciousness you must feel secret shame. These are false premises. You cannot elevate your emotions by placing your faith in the lack of a definition, you cannot expand your own consciousness by praying to any other as a higher power. These are all obvious lies.

It is not "faith" that works "right" and that "should" elevate the emotions. It is Reason. It is Reason that determines Right from Wrong, and not Faith. Therefore it is the Mind of Reason in which exists the Wrong Idea of faith and the Ideal Right of its own Reason, and applies Understanding of the Law on the one hand to elevate the emotions, and on the other hand to rarify them, to move down around them, and to filter them through Karma as they ascend. This is the Law of Karma: Reason Controls Emotions, not Faith.

It is right to associate the emotions with Reason. Reason rightly weighs between one emotion and another, and bases resultant action on the one more likely than the other to lead the emotions to a higher state. It is reason that determines how it will lead what seems "wrong" in the present to what is "right" in the future. It is reason that oversees all Karma, and with Right Understanding of synchronicities manifests the Law of mind over matter. Faith can accomplish none of these things.

From doubt comes faith and from faith doubt. Doubt and faith are inter-dependent to the point that they are tantamount to being one and the same thing. Perpendicular to this is reason. From reason springs certainty. Certainty Is Neither Faith Nor Doubt.

Now, where faith and doubt are real things, Reason is an "ideal" thing. In other words, "reason" is "off-limits." This means that, under the Roman Religious Empire, you can only fantasise about "reason" but it is not something that is "natural" to our "fallen" condition of reality. You can Know Faith, and you can Know Doubt, but to Know anything More than these was considered literally impossible to accomplish using "only" the Mind of Man. Only God understands His Reasons for all things to be the way they are.

Doubt is the darkness and faith the light. But these are only the day and night side of the lesser "earth," the "fallen" reality. Above and beyond this there is only the true "light" of Ideal Reason.

It is belief that separates us from God. Belief Itself Is Our Fall From Grace.

So, when you look around whenever you are not asleep, all over the earth, you will be discouraged from Reason and encouraged to Believe in this "fallen" state of reality, this "false" earth, and accept only the False Dawn of Lucifer, that is, the mental empire of the Roman Catholic Christian Church. You will see other people acting on their Beliefs, and not in the name of True Reason, or for what is "good," and you will eventually be unable to stop yourself from doing the same whenever you have to deal with them.

You will buy into their false beliefs because you will be drawn into the magnetic fields of their emotions. They are very over-emotional about their beliefs, and you will be too intimidated by them to not respect them.

However, what is to respect about a belief? It is as intangible as an emotion, and only as ideal as dreams are transient. So why would we value belief as if it were, more than even only a means to an emotionally beneficial end, but that very end achieved, a positive emotion in itself? What substance does belief have when it differs from reality?

Belief is how one person controls the emotions of someone else.

Belief, or the "wrong" application or misunderstanding of the Law of Karma, the "left-hand" path, or the "downward" spiral, exists exclusively for one person to have utter autocratic authority over the mind of another.

-ben

[quote="Q"]believe in something you can't define. That's it. The intangible. It's all around you, everywhere, you can't control it and you certainly can't define it.[/quote]

That's presuming ignorance.

I choose to "believe" in something higher, that elevates me without having to simultaneously humble and humiliate me before it.

If you start with the basis for your "beliefs" (this is called Cartesian Method) the idea that the mind itself is infinite in its potential, then you at least begin with the possibility to allow as much new data into your world view as possible.

If you start with the basis for your "beliefs" the idea that you are stupid, or that you should feel jealousy over the intelligence of others, or greed for your own secrets, then you are inoculating yourself with false premises (false means) that will neither "cure" nor HEAL you, but will only rot away within you like a bitter cancer until they manifest within your soul itself the malignant tumour of "wrong" conclusions (false ends).

Now, look what I have obtained with the Cartesian Method: what is called the soul is the signature electromagnetic aura, the central chakras and the static field that collects particles of karma into its pattern, until they average out their motions into a higher-order form of invisible force. This spirit is made out of gravitic tachyons, travelling so fast they move "backwards" in time. The ideal shape of the aura to elevate it into pure spirit is the same shape as the particle of the tachyon itself. Of course, I know this shape like the back of my hand, but as common-sense folk "wisdom" dictates sternly, "you can lead a horse to water, but you can't make him drink." Likewise, I can show you an invisible reality, but ultimately it's up to you to decide whether to believe in it, or in some other purer "belief," untainted by even the trace of reality.

I have obtained so much more following the premise that I am infinitely intelligent IN POTENTIAL than hundreds of people who willfully "believe" in their own IGNORANCE.



Therefore, if you want to elevate someone, do not PRESUME they KNOW NOTHING. This is a shame. Instead, accept they are equally as intelligent in potential as you view yourself to be. If you say, "I am nothing," or rather affirm the belief in the natural necessity of having to say first of all "I know nothing," and then preach from this, it is like zero multiplied by infinity. It remains zero. On the other hand, affirm the infinite WITHIN both you and your interlocutor. Then you will multiply infinity by infinity, and come that much closer to Knowing the True Mind of God.

In other words, I can both define what is, for you, "unknown," and what you choose to define as being "intangible" and "indefinite," as well as, by demonstrating my theories to you, and thus by our learning together, I can control it as well. Think about it: aren't you only trying to control what you see in me as your own reflection when you assume I am "dumb like you"? So, if you presume to control me, to teach me, to preach humility to me, then you are as guilty of manipulating and trying to control me as I would be if I said, "I take control over the ineffable by manipulating you with my prior assumptions." The only difference is you assume all verifiable data is "pseudo-intelligence" and I believe you are infinitely capable of vast comprehension whether you want to admit it or not. Your means lead to an unending imbalance of power between individuals. Mine leads to mutually uplifting enlightenment. But as I have said, You Must Choose.

If you hate so much in others what you call "ego," then stop blaming yourself for being born a "blank slate" and realign your perspective with the infinite that is BOTH WITHIN AND BEYOND. This is what those of us who have already attained to some small shard of enlightenment describe as "Gnosis": dissolving the self into the True Light that is All. Ego-Death.

If you begin from false premises, you will always follow up with false conclusions. You should not come here saying "love your brother." You should not assume that I am not already doing so. If you do not give yourself the benefit of the doubt of having even only a splinter of intelligence, then you would not even be able to differentiate yourself as in anyway separate and distinct from the all-seeing and all-knowing consciousness of the Light. You will not seek enlightenment then. You will preach Christianity.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

Corey says: (11:23:59 PM)

Do you want me to kill myself? Because thats what will happen if this song doesnt get finished

benpadiiah says: (11:24:11 PM)

HAHAHHA

benpadiiah says: (11:24:13 PM)

omg

benpadiiah says: (11:24:17 PM)

I hadn't forgotten

benpadiiah says: (11:24:19 PM)

I swear.,

Corey says: (11:24:47 PM)  
Ive been crying the past 3 days

benpadijah says: (11:24:56 PM)  
that will help your voice.

Corey says: (11:25:16 PM)  
You disgust me

benpadijah says: (11:25:35 PM)  
corey...

benpadijah says: (11:25:38 PM)  
I am your father.

Corey says: (11:25:54 PM)  
EEWWWWWWWWWWWWWWWWWWWW

benpadijah says: (11:26:00 PM)  
exactly.

benpadijah says: (11:26:02 PM)  
LMAO!

Corey says: (11:26:34 PM)  
I just felt a slight nerdy breeze

benpadijah says: (11:27:09 PM)  
~sigh~

benpadijah says: (11:27:21 PM)  
I can't do the song tonight

benpadijah says: (11:27:27 PM)  
because it's like midnight here

benpadijah says: (11:27:32 PM)  
but I will work on it tommoz

benpadijah says: (11:27:34 PM)  
first thing

benpadijah says: (11:27:39 PM)  
oops wait

benpadijah says: (11:27:54 PM)  
first thing, right after trying to download the DavInci code

Corey says: (11:27:59 PM)  
I dont know what to believe anymore...

benpadijah says: (11:28:07 PM)  
it's a godless world, corey.

Corey says: (11:28:26 PM)  
Did you read the book?

benpadiiah says: (11:28:31 PM)  
huh?

Corey says: (11:28:38 PM)  
Da Vinci

benpadiiah says: (11:28:38 PM)  
ummmmmmmmm

benpadiiah says: (11:28:41 PM)  
oh!

benpadiiah says: (11:28:42 PM)  
no.

benpadiiah says: (11:28:44 PM)  
hell no.

benpadiiah says: (11:28:47 PM)  
fuck that.

Corey says: (11:28:52 PM)  
Youre so American

benpadiiah says: (11:29:01 PM)  
yes, well.

benpadiiah says: (11:29:12 PM)  
I don't have the slightest clue what that means.

benpadiiah says: (11:29:17 PM)  
but I do know this.

benpadiiah says: (11:29:39 PM)  
I do not fly around on airplanes reading whatever fluff they sell in the duty free shoppe

Corey says: (11:30:13 PM)  
But youll watch the movies based on the fluff they sell in the duty free shoppe?

benpadiiah says: (11:30:31 PM)  
that's completely different.

benpadiiah says: (11:30:36 PM)  
almost the exact opposite.

benpadiiah says: (11:30:45 PM)  
think of it this way.

benpadiiah says: (11:30:49 PM)  
say you're on an airplane

benpadijah says: (11:30:58 PM)  
and you can watch the book or read the movie

benpadijah says: (11:31:02 PM)  
the Da Vinci Code

benpadijah says: (11:31:11 PM)  
but you don't know anything about it before hand

Corey says: (11:31:14 PM)  
And then come the snakes...

benpadijah says: (11:31:18 PM)  
OMG!!

benpadijah says: (11:31:26 PM)  
wait one sec...

benpadijah says: (11:31:27 PM)  
brb

benpadijah says: (11:32:18 PM)  
ok back

benpadijah says: (11:32:26 PM)  
so which would you rather be doing while you die?

benpadijah says: (11:32:33 PM)  
reading a book or watching a movie?

Corey says: (11:33:15 PM)  
Wait, are we talking about Slipknot?

Corey says: (11:33:18 PM)  
cause they suck

benpadijah says: (11:33:25 PM)  
oh, uh...

benpadijah says: (11:33:43 PM)  
I don't know who "they" are to whom you're referring....

benpadijah says: (11:33:49 PM)  
but I do know this...

benpadijah says: (11:33:57 PM)  
 $2 + 2 = 5$ .

benpadijah says: (11:34:00 PM)  
in Europe.

Corey says: (11:34:14 PM)  
No WAI.

benpadijah says: (11:34:33 PM)  
it's because they've got the metric system over there

benpadijah says: (11:34:39 PM)  
and three pronged sockets.

benpadijah says: (11:35:34 PM)  
which reminds me

benpadijah says: (11:35:46 PM)  
do you prefer to eat with a spork?

benpadijah says: (11:35:56 PM)  
or a foon.

Corey says: (11:36:30 PM)  
I only eat with wooden instruments, and they do not make wooden sporks or foons

benpadijah says: (11:36:44 PM)  
they do in China.

benpadijah says: (11:36:47 PM)  
they're called

benpadijah says: (11:36:54 PM)  
chop sticks.

Corey says: (11:37:06 PM)  
Thats insane

benpadijah says: (11:37:09 PM)  
you never knew that?

benpadijah says: (11:37:17 PM)  
that's what the two chop sticks are called.

benpadijah says: (11:37:21 PM)  
One is called a spork

benpadijah says: (11:37:24 PM)  
and the other a foon

Corey says: (11:38:20 PM)  
Ya know...the word Gullible isnt in the dictionary...

benpadijah says: (11:38:47 PM)  
no shit?

benpadijah says: (11:38:58 PM)  
I gotta tell my mom that sometimes.

Corey says: (11:39:05 PM)  
Yea...

Corey says: (11:39:20 PM)  
Also, would you like a Hurts Donut?

benpadiiah says: (11:39:34 PM)  
naw, but how would you like a bear claw?

Corey says: (11:39:45 PM)  
Certainly

benpadiiah says: (11:40:00 PM)  
gnaws off wookie foot.

benpadiiah says: (11:40:06 PM)  
hands to corey.

benpadiiah says: (11:40:19 PM)  
monkey paw make wishy wishy.

Corey says: (11:40:29 PM)  
I felt that breeze again, where the hell is it coming from

benpadiiah says: (11:40:40 PM)  
probably left your fly down.

benpadiiah says: (11:40:55 PM)  
you DO realise of course, I AM going to post all this on tlfc, don't you?

Corey says: (11:41:13 PM)  
All of what?

Corey says: (11:41:22 PM)  
Those naked pictures i sent you?

benpadiiah says: (11:41:33 PM)  
I didn't get that.

benpadiiah says: (11:41:37 PM)  
link?

Corey says: (11:41:48 PM)  
[www.lemonparty.org](http://www.lemonparty.org)

Corey says: (11:41:53 PM)  
Im on the right

benpadiiah says: (11:42:06 PM)  
[www.click.org.net.com.lemonparty](http://www.click.org.net.com.lemonparty)

Corey says: (11:42:33 PM)  
Corey sent you a handwritten message, but you cannot view handwritten messages with your version of MSN Messenger.

If you want to view handwriting in instant messages and add other new features, such as sharing

backgrounds and display pictures, download the latest version of MSN Messenger from  
[http://g.msn.com/5meen\\_us/122](http://g.msn.com/5meen_us/122)

benpadiiah says: (11:42:43 PM)

Corey sent you a handwritten message, but you cannot view handwritten messages with your version of MSN Messenger.

benpadiiah says: (11:42:52 PM)

If you want to view handwriting in instant messages and add other new features, such as sharing backgrounds and display pictures, download the latest version of MSN Messenger from  
[http://g.msn.com/5meen\\_us/122](http://g.msn.com/5meen_us/122)

Corey says: (11:43:04 PM)

Fagget.

benpadiiah says: (11:43:19 PM)

don't talk at yer daddy dat way.

Corey says: (11:43:41 PM)

Im smarter than you

benpadiiah says: (11:43:52 PM)

perhaps so.

benpadiiah says: (11:44:00 PM)

but how can we say for sure?

Corey says: (11:44:45 PM)

Lets measure penises, and whose is smallest is the smartest

benpadiiah says: (11:45:06 PM)

microsoft versus macintosh style?

benpadiiah says: (11:45:14 PM)

hmm.

benpadiiah says: (11:45:27 PM)

I wonder why I would want to do something like that??

Corey says: (11:45:53 PM)

You know youll lose, thats why you wont do it...

benpadiiah says: (11:46:29 PM)

you cannot view penises with your version of MSN Messenger.

Corey says: (11:46:55 PM)

Jeez, what are you on Windows 95?

benpadiiah says: (11:47:14 PM)

I'm on a macintosh.

benpadiiah says: (11:47:17 PM)

BOOOYAH!

Corey says: (11:47:29 PM)  
Oooh, burnt...

benpadijah says: (11:52:34 PM)  
<http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?p=516286#516286>

benpadijah says: (11:52:35 PM)  
brb

Corey says: (11:53:46 PM)  
Snakes On A Plane is sooo 2 months ago, get with the times dad, or youll never be popular

benpadijah says: (12:00:52 AM)  
back now

Corey says: (12:01:07 AM)  
Thank god.

benpadijah says: (12:01:19 AM)  
what did I tell you son??

benpadijah says: (12:01:22 AM)  
SMACK!

benpadijah says: (12:01:28 AM)  
it's a godless universe.

Corey says: (12:01:53 AM)  
Not even Aztec gods?

benpadijah says: (12:02:08 AM)  
there weren't really any Aztec Gods...

benpadijah says: (12:02:13 AM)  
there were Olmec Gods

benpadijah says: (12:02:19 AM)  
who became the gods of the Mayans

Corey says: (12:02:27 AM)  
Stop now.

benpadijah says: (12:02:27 AM)  
and then the Aztecs conquered and ate them.

Corey says: (12:02:47 AM)  
Fine, can i worship Olmes god then?

Corey says: (12:02:52 AM)  
c

benpadijah says: (12:03:00 AM)



no, because they ...

benpadijah says: (12:03:05 AM)  
look, just trust me.

benpadijah says: (12:03:11 AM)  
there is no God but Allah

benpadijah says: (12:03:17 AM)  
and he was my co-pilot

benpadijah says: (12:03:22 AM)  
we crashed into a mountain

benpadijah says: (12:03:25 AM)  
and I ate him.

benpadijah says: (12:03:28 AM)  
end of story.

Corey says: (12:03:40 AM)  
Pfft, are you one of those crazy 5 percenters?

Corey says: (12:03:43 AM)  
Racist!

benpadijah says: (12:03:49 AM)  
you know about them?

benpadijah says: (12:03:50 AM)  
tight.

benpadijah says: (12:03:59 AM)  
hells yeah, I'm down like that.

Corey says: (12:04:05 AM)  
Yea, i know stuff

benpadijah says: (12:04:11 AM)  
prove it.

benpadijah says: (12:04:40 AM)  
pffft.

Corey says: (12:04:47 AM)  
Jesus was really blow-up doll

benpadijah says: (12:04:50 AM)  
pfffffffffffffffftttttttttttt

benpadijah says: (12:04:55 AM)  
pfft

benpadijah says: (12:05:06 AM)

pay no attention to the sex act behind the confessional.

Corey says: (12:05:36 AM)  
Racist!

benpadijah says: (12:05:57 AM)  
I never said I Hate black people.

benpadijah says: (12:05:59 AM)  
I said...

benpadijah says: (12:06:04 AM)  
I ATE black people.

Corey says: (12:06:22 AM)  
Ohhh, thats completely different

benpadijah says: (12:06:43 AM)  
I just dig dark meat is all.

benpadijah says: (12:06:47 AM)  
in my mouth.

benpadijah says: (12:06:51 AM)  
all juicy and tender.

benpadijah says: (12:06:57 AM)  
tastes like....

benpadijah says: (12:07:05 AM)  
chicken.

benpadijah says: (12:09:59 AM)  
BQWAK!

Corey says: (12:10:31 AM)  
You are dumb

benpadijah says: (12:10:47 AM)  
I am only repeating what Cypress Hill has told me.

Corey says: (12:11:26 AM)  
You should listen to more Wu-Tang

benpadijah says: (12:11:44 AM)  
I like Buddha Monk aight.

Corey says: (12:11:54 AM)  
:-O

benpadijah says: (12:11:55 AM)  
but Old Dirty Bastard is so dead to me.

Corey says: (12:12:29 AM)

Pfft, Buddha Monk is just an affiliate of an affiliate

benpadijah says: (12:12:41 AM)  
that be true

benpadijah says: (12:12:50 AM)  
from a certain point of view

Corey says: (12:13:14 AM)  
Too many people try to cash in on their success

Corey says: (12:13:29 AM)  
Have you heard Liquid Swords by GZA?

benpadijah says: (12:13:38 AM)  
no.

Corey says: (12:13:45 AM)  
Ahhhhhhh

Corey says: (12:13:53 AM)  
Best wu album ever

benpadijah says: (12:13:58 AM)  
nice.

Corey says: (12:14:06 AM)  
Would you like a free download link?

benpadijah says: (12:14:41 AM)  
not right now....

benpadijah says: (12:14:47 AM)  
wait ten minutes or so.

"Twinning" is the act of transferal of consciousness out of one's personal karma to see through the eyes of another. I also mention it briefly in my writings as "body jumping." Here is my definition from the MPDR glossary:

[quote]body jumping: sensing through somebody else's body, or gross vessel[/quote]

And here is the relative definition of "body surfing."

[quote]body surfing: moving the sense perception through a series of gross vessel hosts [/quote]

Here is a section from page 200 of my MPDR on "body jumping":

[quote]Time can be stopped in death. In this state the spirit can perceive itself as apart from the body. It moves freely. The mind is just its shadow. The flowing stream of the font of consciousness is a well at the surface of an underground spring and the spirit is the radiation of ley lines out from it. Nietzsche said, "man is a rope stretched across the abyss." Many people have read Nietzsche, and have found themselves as such. Thus they constitute the fibrous network of the multiverse, a dimension accessible through the relaxed concentration of consciousness. The only thing hindering the common person from their day dreams is moral guilt

for being able to have them. Otherwise we would all be able to freely admit to one another that we can see through each other's eyes. Our hearts beat with one another. We even breathe with one another. Rhythms flow through us and between one another and these are harmonic frequencies. Spirits are living karma that can move about between people in the form of consequence. Our phi/pi genetic coded DNA is manifest spirit. It is both matter and spirit, form and function, monkey and God.[/quote]

In the same way the muscles of the sclera that flex to contract the iris must relax to allow the pupil to dilate and allow more light to enter the eye, so, too, by relaxing our consciousness, by letting it spread out around us, and by thinning our tensions out across the vastest of surfaces imaginable, we can allow the Higher Harmonies of the Greater Light, the invisible bright darkness, to flow into and to strum through us. When we do this, we can ride these waves of frequency outward and away from our self-centre. We can allow the woes within us to wash away and be carried off, and then in the abundant vastness we can dissolve every and anything else we can imagine into the radiant gloom.

After we have done this, we see that there is no single necessary source for the self's "perception" of itself. Once we have significantly detached our Self from the moorings of its self-imposed self-definition, it is as easy to see the world from the perspective of another as it ever was from our own. We can actually see through the world, not only through others' eyes. To us, through all eyes interconnected into one, the material reality becomes as clear as glass.

The perception is of having a dual sensory and out-of-body experience without losing any of the body's possible functionalities.

At this point there is the usual stipulation for the purpose of plausible deniability: if not duly prepared a candidate attempting this process can suffer from the apprehension of schizophrenia nervosa, and become paranoid and delusional. Again, the caveat emptor is: know thyself. Before you can make an offering of yourself, you must come to fully know what it is by which you define yourself that you are offering. And this is, indeed, what it means to leave one's body: to make an offering of it. For if you are gone too long, you might not be able to return! However, these stipulations made, we must yet pass onto the data set under research.

What does it mean to see through the eyes of another? It is said, "the eyes are the windows to the soul." Thus, when we look deeply into someone's eyes, we are looking into their soul. Likewise, when we look out through our own eyes, it is our soul that is doing the looking. Now, if we look so deeply into the eyes of another that we can turn around and look back out their eyes from the perspective of their soul, then we will see that we are already looking out from inside something, the soul looking out from inside the body. We can look back and see ourselves, literally, reflected in the very surface of the eye of another.

What does it mean to say "all eyes connected into one"? This means that, as you learn to think outside of your body, to allow your mind to become deconditioned to requisit physicality altogether. You can see yourself from the perspective of otherwise apparently unmotivated and inanimate objects as easily as you can see yourself from the perspective of the soul of another by "looking through their eyes." You see the reflection of yourself from all things as being as transient and as fading as a reflection in glass. Finally, even this fades to grayness and disappears and then we say that "material reality becomes as clear as glass."

This is the most important step toward Right Knowledge, Right Understanding, and Right Wisdom: first know thyself, then lose thyself into the all-knowing nothingness. From there, you will have access to all.

-ben

The second step of "twinning" (that is, going "two" deep), is learning how to use slight urge to stimulate momentum by learning how to displace your self-centre and let another "see through your own eyes."

To displace one's sense of self from the centre of one's perception, you must let your mind wander. As it drifts off, the mind will spread out thinner and thin until the centre is nowhere more so than anywhere at all. After doing this, you will be able to look back and see yourself as if from the perspective of somewhere far outside your own body.

By doing this around another, or others, and by doing it specifically from the point of view of one, or more, of them, this will draw them in toward your own point of view. To do this, however, is a two step process. You must first displace your own mind, or sense of self, into the location of their sense of self-centre. This means "going inside their head."

But that is only the first step. The second step is to then suddenly look back at your self from their point of view. You must snap your consciousness back into focus and centre it upon your sense of self. This is known as "catching their eye." When the other person's eye meets yours, then you will know what they were thinking, and then you will know what they will think of you, and then you will know what they think about otherwise, and then you will know their "world-view."

This works because by thinning yourself out you create a vacuum. This draws your own point of view out, and allows the point of view of one or more others in. Then by snapping back into self you implode that vacuum. If you have "twinned" with one or more others, this will draw their point of view out, and allow yours to "step in."

Once you have entered the mind of another, you may speak for them. And once they let you speak for them, they may act for you. Once they act for you, they will even be willing to die for you. If they are willing to die, then they would also be willing to kill. Once they are willing to do anything on your behalf, then you are considered "twinned" with them.

In my next section I will briefly discuss the third "step" to "twinning," the most complicated but last, and therefore easiest or most relieving step.

-ben

The third step of twinning involves the "law of three."

According to the "law of three," there are three physical "dimensions" (or six directions: up, down, right, left, front, back). Under the law of three there are, therefore, patterns of three in nature, such as past, present, future creating spirals over time. Therefore, the perceptions we have of these patterns will also obey the "law of three" (or six fundamental questions of reasoning: who, what, when, where, why and how).

I describe more about the six fundamental questions of reasoning in my book the FSOM, so I will not go into them in greater detail here. I will talk, instead, more about the "law of three." Here are ten examples of "triplicities" (objects obeying the "law" of three), from some natural sciences, as listed in my TOD.

[quote]

Thelemic: light love life

Hindu: sat (being) chit (mind) ananda (bliss)

Hellenic Hebrew: tetragrammaton primamaton anaphaxaton

Egyptian: kha ka/ba akh

Hebrew: nefesh ruach neschema

Buddhist: boar cock snake

Hindu Gunas: tamas (stability) rajas (restlessness) satvas (orderliness) alchemical: salt sulphur mercury

magical: chain scourge dagger

masonic: jubela jubelo jubelum [/quote]

Here is how the "law" of three relates to the rule of fours, such as the four elements, or the three spatial directions over time.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/4threes.jpg>[/img]

According to the Zohar, for example, there are four kabbalistic "worlds." According to the reckoning of the elders in the Zohar, there must therefore be a "law" of three in each of the four "worlds." And so they established judgment, balance, a pendulum and three supernals, three for each of the four, and thus, there were ten below three in one, and twelve altogether. This was pleasing to the elders because they saw that the "three in one" of the supernal tenth was the Right Knowledge of the Pythagorean Triangle, whose ratio of lengths between its three points is 3:4:5, and whose calculation is  $a^2+b^2=c^2$ .

This is a somewhat more scientific depiction of the essential topologies associated with the relative force-carrying particles for the four elemental forces of our local universe:  
[http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/img534\\_copy.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/img534_copy.jpg) More about this can be found on my site here: [http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/pages/equations.html#RdS](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/pages/equations.html#RdS)

This was all according to the reasoning of the elders, that is the Safeds of Spain, but it was based on observations made by their ancestors, that is, to us, the ancients. Just as we now study their Zohar, the Sefardic Septamanians studied the apocryphal scriptures of the Hermetic Pythagoreans. So, Moses DeLeon came to the conclusion that the "law of three" applied to the "four worlds" because the Pythagorean theorem could be applied to all of nature.

However, the four worlds themselves extend beyond only our local universe, which is simply the fourth comprised of nine subtended to the tenth comprised of three. This lowest, or material world, (Atzilut in the above diagram) was called Malkuth and was comprised of the four-elements as a shadow of the three dimensions of space and the fourth of linear time.

This was hinted at in the knowledge of the ancients, who tell us that the law of seven derives from the law of three applied to the four worlds no less than does the formation of the twelve. The four worlds of Hebrew Kabbalah and the seven worlds of Hellenic Greek Hermeticism were combined as the seven planets and the twelve houses of the zodiac even long before the time of the ancients, the predecessors of our own elders in keeping with this tradition. This is because  $3+4=7$  just as does  $3 \times 4=12$ .

Therefore, we cannot necessarily say that the "law of three" does indeed apply to itself to form the nine to which we can subtend the tenth of three, and thus by which form the three plus one of the four. We cannot, therefore, even determine the difference between the five physical sense and the sixth sense of the psyche if we cannot distinguish the difference between the six psychic questions and the six physical directions.

So, what does this all have to do with "twinning"? Has it not been said that, in order to "self-deuplicate" we must go "three deep"? What, then is the third step of the process of self-duplication? It is simply realising for yourself, as if in an epiphany from a point of view above, that you are "twinning" with another, or with the ideology of a group. To realise this, you must

remember to "count yourself." When you "look through the eyes of another" you see through two pairs of lenses. Do not forget to count that which is doing the "looking" and "seeing" itself.

Now, the law of three, in itself, is quite simple. I have demonstrated how we cannot necessarily COMPOUND the law of three. That would be radioactive. That would be a pyramid scheme. No, we cannot multiply or double the "law" of three in itself. We cannot COMPOUND it, we cannot SQUARE it, we cannot DUPLICATE the law itself. The law of three is the law of three in itself alone. There is no law of four, no law of ten, no law of twelve, thirty-six, sixty-four or seventy-two for the law of three. There is only the law of the three for the law of three. From this third point of view, there is only that which is beneath and within itself. There is only the law of three in itself.

There is something interesting about the law of three: all the attributes so far discussed can be applied to triangles. The triangle itself is inherently six: three angles and three lengths. This holds true even on a curved surface, such as a sphere, where the angles can each be 90 degrees (forming 1/4 of the hemisphere). Here we see the 3 and the 4 of the ancients again, resembling the  $(3+2) \times (4+2) = 3 \times (3 \times 4)$  of the five by six zodiacal dekans.

Here are the four basic fundamental types of triangles:

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/tritypes.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/tritypes.jpg)[/img]

The equilateral triangle's base angle is 60 degrees. The right triangle's non-right angles are both 45 degrees. The Pythagorean triangle's base angle is 30 degrees. The base angle of the isosceles triangle is twenty.

Here are some special cases of these types of triangles where certain angles and certain lengths combine to form certain theorems.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/specialcases.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/specialcases.jpg)[/img]

Now, let's consider the special cases whose equations are really restatements of one another, or rather, are the same.

Even though the ratios of lengths and angles are drastically different, we see equation H also applies to diagram E, that equation E also applies to diagram B, that equation I also applies to diagram H and vice versa, that the equation E holds true for the special case (3,3,9) of diagram G, etc. Let's consider a couple "special cases" in particular: diagrams A and F. We can see that equations A and F are interchangeable, and that the equation for A is actually the same as  $a^2 + b^2 = c^2$ , the Pythagorean theorem describing the base thirty Pythagorean triangle. Also notice the equations H and I are interchangeable between the diagrams H and I, and are a means of "factoring out" the squares of the Pythagorean theorem.

All of these being triangles, and all applying to the "law of three" all these different ratios represent different patterns of harmonic vibrational frequencies that occur not only within and through the realm of the mind (brain-waves) but also permeate and fill in the realm of matter. In other words, the "third step" of twinning involves mind over matter. The first step is telepathy. The second step mind-control. The third step is telekinesis. I'll come back to that in a moment.

Because all of these triangles have three angles and three lengths, any pair of three attributes can be assigned to any of these diagrams at once. For example: consider the special cases H and I. Now apply Kthr to the great angle, Chkmh to the median angle, and Bnh to the least angle. Then define the seven subtended sefirot as length of the hypotenuse seven. Between Bnh and Kthr there are four (YHVV), but between Chkmh and Kthr there are only three (YHV). Again, three plus four is

seven and three times four is twelve.

Let's consider two special cases more. Many of you are familiar with the saying "to square the circle" or "square circles." This saying dates back to antiquity, and the measurements of Pythagoras and his contemporary geometres. Although little of this material is available to us nowadays, more of it was available to the elders before its confiscation or destruction in the interim since then. Consider this "alchemical" depiction of the "philosopher's stone" as a geomtric depiction of the "squared circle."

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/thestone.jpg>[/img]

The saying "to square the circle" actually dates back to the ancient reckoning of pi as a ratio between a circles circumference and its area. Pi, estimated by the ancients as approximately 22/7, is determined by comparing the radius of a circle and the square of the transcendental number, Pi. To determine the area of the circle relative to the area of the square, you have to "square the circle." This is done, basically, like the following:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/072.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/072.jpg)[/img]

You can see many of the "special cases" of triangles involved in this diagram. This diagram basically depicts three areas: A) the greater square, B) the lesser square, C) the area is the same for both the middle square and the circle. Further examination of the difference in degrees yields the origin for the difference between the 360 degree circle and the 365.25 day year.

The primary components of the "squared circle" are the 3,4,5 Pythagorean triangle and the 45/45/90 degree right triangle. Although neither of these are "special" in this case, nonetheless we can see many, now familiar, triangles hidden within.

Of course, it is also common knowledge that if you graph the squares formed by these two types of triangle: the 3,4,5 Pythagorean and the 45/45/90 degree equilateral against one another, then you will form the phi/pi spiral. However more on this matter need not be said now.

So, after all this, what does it mean to "self-duplicate" or to "twin"? It means to go "three deep." This means that, through learning to see through another (telepathy), to speak through another (mind-control), and finally by applying (teleknises) the law of threes (triangles) to physical objects (vibrational ratios) we can learn mind over matter.

-ben

The sudden "snap" into focus of looking back at yourself from the point of view of "through another's eyes," when your consciousness implodes back in on itself, drawing all others wills into your own, is simply enough expressed in what is called the "distance problem." This relates to the idea that an object, moving at a fixed rate, will take less time to go the length of the hypotenuse than "around the legs." In other words, whatever distance the legs, the hypotenuse will be shorter than them both combined. This is what I call elsewhere "inversion," or "making the greatest common factor the least common denominator." To get from your self-centre out of your karma is to be uplifted and to see down as though from above. To look down and to locate someone, or thing, is to move the essence downward into it, to "pick their brains." These are going around the two legs. You have to go around the two legs to locate the target. However, to acquire dead lock, you traverse the hypotneuse back to your sense of self-awareness. You can use this method to draw people inwards toward you, or to repel people away from around you. Now, tell me, if you lift your arm, and yet are not psychic, would you also say you can move strangers mentally but are not telekinetic? You can move the mind of another as easily as you lift your arm, and they will move mountains at your will. This is the law of "inversion," or "the law of three."



Inversion has the power to create random people, and to cause to come across our path chance realities co-created by matter and our mind. These people are the Goyim (plural of Golem), and the practise of causing change to occur in alignment with one's will is the art of magick and the craft of manifestation.

Inversion, or the transection of the hypotenuse, causes manifestation. Manifestation, or rather, Manvantara - the illusion of all that which is around us, is the co-creation of reality by mind over matter. Manifestation can occur instantaneously or it can take a very long time. Instantaneous manifestation is called "instant karma," and very long duration manifestation is called "life-debt." Instant karma relates to the microscopic cosmos, or microcosm, and life-debt relates to the telescopic cosmos, or macrocosm. Most of our experiences involving the "law" of karma (otherwise known as irony) are somewhere in between these apex and nadir points.

To draw someone inward, we focus outward, and then turn our attention in upon ourselves from their point of view. To repel someone, we do the opposite. These are simple rules that govern all natural creation.

-ben

The Prieurie De Zion, or Priory (Catholic Order) of Zion, is much more real historically, and much more commonly known, as the Knights Templar.

The Knights Templar were founded by nine monastic knights, and these nine knights comprised the Catholic Order of Cîteaux, known for its philosophy of "zionism."

These nine knights were:

1) Hugh de Payens, Legate of the Holy See, and Archbishop of Lyons, who gave holy sanction to the formation of the Order of six original members.

2) St. Robert, son of the noble Thierry and Ermengarde of Champagne, Abbot of Molesme, a monastery dependent on Cluny. Appalled by the laxity into which the Order of Cluny had fallen, he endeavoured to effect reforms in the monasteries of Saint-Pierre-de-la-Celle, Saint-Michel of Tonnerre, and finally in that of Molesme.

3) Raynald, Viscount of Beaune, ceded to the number of twenty-one the company retired to the solitude of Cîteaux (in the Diocese of Chalons).

4) Gauthier, bishop of the diocese.

5) the prior, Alberic, was elected to replace St. Robert at Cîteaux. St. Alberic died in 1109.

6 & 7) John and Ilbode, two monks sent as delegates to Pascal II (who had just succeeded Urban II) to beg him to take the church of Cîteaux under the protection of the Apostolic See.

8) Pascal II declared that he took under his immediate protection the abbey and the religious, of Cîteaux, saving their allegiance to the Church of Chalons.

9) Stephen Harding, an Englishman by birth, well versed in sacred and profane science, who had been one of the first promoters of the project to leave Molesme.

[quote="in the Catholic Encyclopedia, New Advent dot org"]  
Cistercians

## I. THE FORMATION (1098-1134)

On the feast of St. Benedict (21 March), 1098, which fell that year on Palm Sunday, they commenced to build the "New Monastery", as it is called in the "Exordium sacri Ordinis Cisterciensis". This, therefore, was the birthday of the Order of Cîteaux. Thus was the "New Monastery" canonically erected into an abbey. By Apostolic Letters, dated at Troja in Campania, 18 April, 1100, Pascal II declared that he took under his immediate protection the abbey and the religious, of Cîteaux, saving their allegiance to the Church of Chalons. Dating from this day, Alberic and his religious established at Cîteaux the exact observance of the Rule of St. Benedict, substituted the white habit for the black which the Benedictines wore, and, the better to observe the rule in regard to the Divine Office day and night, associated with themselves lay brothers, to be chiefly occupied with the manual labours and material affairs of the order. These lay brothers, or conversi, though they were not monks, were to be treated during life and after death just like the monks themselves. St. Robert, his two immediate successors, and their companions had but one object in view: a reaction against the laxity of Cluny and of other monasteries -- to resume manual labour, to adopt a more severe regimen, and to restore in monastic churches and church ceremonies the gravity and simplicity proper to the monastic profession. They never thought of founding a new order, and yet from Cîteaux were to go forth, in course of time, colonies of monks who should found other monasteries destined to become other Cîteaux, and thus create an order distinct from that of Cluny. [/quote]

<http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/03780c.htm>

[quote="in the Catholic Encyclopedia, New Advent dot org"]

### The Knights Templars

#### (1) THEIR HUMBLE BEGINNING

In 1118, during the reign of Baldwin II, Hugues de Payens, a knight of Champagne, and eight companions bound themselves by a perpetual vow, taken in the presence of the Patriarch of Jerusalem, to defend the Christian kingdom. Baldwin accepted their services and assigned them a portion of his palace, adjoining the temple of the city; hence their title "*pauvres chevaliers du temple*" (Poor Knights of the Temple). Poor indeed they were, being reduced to living on alms, and, so long as they were only nine, they were hardly prepared to render important services, unless it were as escorts to the pilgrims on their way from Jerusalem to the banks of the Jordan, then frequented as a place of devotion.

The Templars had as yet neither distinctive habit nor rule. Hugues de Payens journeyed to the West to seek the approbation of the Church and to obtain recruits. At the Council of Troyes (1128), at which he assisted and at which St. Bernard was the leading spirit, the Knights Templars adopted the Rule of St. Benedict, as recently reformed by the Cistercians. They accepted not only the three perpetual vows, besides the crusader's vow, but also the austere rules concerning the chapel, the refectory, and the dormitory. They also adopted the white habit of the Cistercians, adding to it a red cross. [/quote]

<http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/14493a.htm>

[quote="in the Catholic Encyclopedia, New Advent dot org"]

### Crusades

#### I. ORIGIN OF THE CRUSADES

Godfrey of Bouillon died at Jerusalem 18 July, 1100. His brother and successor, Baldwin of Edessa, was crowned King of Jerusalem in the Basilica of Bethlehem, 25 December, 1100. ... The authority of the Church also helped to limit the power of the king; the four metropolitan sees of Tyre, Cæsarea, Bessan, and Petra were subject to the Patriarch of Jerusalem, similarly seven suffragan sees and a great many abbeys, among them Mount Sion, Mount Olivet, the Temple, Josaphat, and the Holy Sepulchre. ... From a military point of view all vassals owed the king

unlimited service as to time, though he was obliged to compensate them, but to fill the ranks of the army it was necessary to enroll natives who received a life annuity (*fief de soudée*). In this way was recruited the light cavalry of the "Turcoples", armed in Saracenic style. Altogether these forces barely exceeded 20,000 men, and yet the powerful vassals who commanded them were almost independent of the king. So it was that the great need of regular troops for the defence of the Christian dominions brought about the creation of a unique institution, the religious orders of knighthood, viz.: the Hospitallers, who at first did duty in the Hospital of St. John founded by the aforesaid merchants of Amalfi, and were then organized into a militia by Gérard du Puy that they might fight the Saracens (1113); and the Templars, nine of whom in 1118 gathered around Hugues de Payens and received the Rule of St. Bernard.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/04543c.htm#l>

[quote="in the Catholic Encyclopedia, New Advent dot org"]Albigenses

A neo-Manichæan sect that flourished in southern France in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries. The name Albigenses, given them by the Council of Tours (1163) prevailed towards the end of the twelfth century and was for a long time applied to all the heretics of the south of France. They were also called Catharists (*katharos*, pure), though in reality they were only a branch of the Catharistic movement.

## II. ORIGIN AND HISTORY

In France, where they were probably introduced by a woman from Italy, the Neo-Manichæan doctrines were secretly diffused for several years before they appeared, almost simultaneously, near Toulouse and at the Synod of Orléans (1022). Those who proposed them were even made to suffer the extreme penalty of death. The Council of Arras (1025), Charroux, Dep. of Vienne (c. 1028), and of Reims (1049) had to deal with the heresy. At that of Beauvais (1114) the case of Neo-Manichæans in the Diocese of Soissons was brought up, but was referred to the council shortly to be held in the latter city. Petrobrusianism now familiarized the South with some of the tenets of the Albigenses. Its condemnation by the Council of Toulouse (1119) did not prevent the evil from spreading. Pope Eugene III (1145-53) sent a legate, Cardinal Alberic of Ostia, to Languedoc (1145), and St. Bernard seconded the legate's efforts. But their preaching produced no lasting effect. The Council of Reims (1148) excommunicated the protectors "of the heretics of Gascony and Provence." That of Tours (1163) decreed that the Albigenses should be imprisoned and their property confiscated. A religious disputation was held (1165) at Lombez, with the usual unsatisfactory result of such conferences. Two years later, the Albigenses held a general council at Toulouse, their chief centre of activity. The Cardinal-Legate Peter made another attempt at peaceful settlement (1178), but he was received with derision. The Third General Council of the Lateran (1179) renewed the previous severe measures and issued a summons to use force against the heretics, who were plundering and devastating Albi, Toulouse, and the vicinity. At the death (1194) of the Catholic Count of Toulouse, Raymond V, his succession fell to Raymond VI (1194-1222) who favoured the heresy. With the accession of Innocent III (1198) the work of conversion and repression was taken up vigorously. In 1205-6 three events augured well for the success of the efforts made in that direction. Raymond VI, in face of the threatening military operations urged by Innocent against him, promised under oath to banish the dissidents from his dominions. The monk Fulco of Marseilles, formerly a troubadour, now became Archbishop of Toulouse (1205-31). Two Spaniards, Diego, Bishop of Osma and his companion, Dominic Guzman (St. Dominic), returning from Rome, visited the papal legates at Montpellier. By their advice, the excessive outward splendour of Catholic preachers, which offended the heretics, was replaced by apostolical austerity. Religious disputations were renewed. St. Dominic, perceiving the great advantages derived by his opponents from the cooperation of women, founded (1206) at Pouille near Carcassonne a religious congregation for women, whose object was the education of the poorer girls of the nobility. Not long after this he laid the foundation of the Dominican Order. Innocent III, in view of the immense spread of the heresy, which infected over 1000 cities or towns, called (1207) upon the King of France, as Suzerain of the County of Toulouse, to use force. He renewed his

appeal on receiving news of the assassination of his legate, Peter of Castelnau, a Cistercian monk (1208), which judging by appearances, he attributed to Raymond VI. Numerous barons of northern France, Germany, and Belgium joined the crusade, and papal legates were put at the head of the expedition, Arnold, Abbot of Citeaux, and two bishops. Raymond VI, still under the ban of excommunication pronounced against him by Peter of Castelnau, now offered to submit, was reconciled with the Church, and took the field against his former friends. Roger, Viscount of Béziers, was first attacked, and his principal fortresses, Béziers and Carcassonne, were taken (1209). The monstrous words: "Slay all; God will know His own," alleged to have been uttered at the capture of Béziers, by the papal legate.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/01267e.htm>

all of this is discussed in greater deal than I can go into here by Laurence Gardner on pages 209 - 211 of his book Bloodline of the Holy Grail. These pages conclude with the enigmatic footnote:

[quote="Laurence Gardner"]

The original Order of Sion was established so that eligible Muslims, Jews and others could be allied to the Christian Order that became the Knights Templars.[/quote]

After reading pages 209 to 211, you will understand what Gardner is referring to by "others," that is, the Desposyni, the descendents of the family of Jesus Christ. The nine French knights who were the founding members of the original Knights Templar were all comtes (counts) of Desposyni descent through the Merovingian bloodlines of France.

-ben

Consider the following chart:

On the left we have the column of sequential integers. Let this column represent, say, time, or, say, initial members of an organisation. The column on the right represents the rate of expansion over time, or per each different original group member. The left column reads up and down, and the right column reads side to side. Here is how to read them: begin with square one, expansion rate two. Next in sequence would be to start with two, and measure the expansion rate four, etc. The chart goes up to integer five, rate of expansion thirty two, but of course you can see how applying this method works.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/base2.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/base2.jpg)[/img]

The three middle columns show some relationships we can draw across the board between sequential integers and expansion rates.  $1+1=2$ ,  $2+2=4$  and  $3+3=6$  represent the initial integers and expansion rates. The difference between each initial integer and the next across is the corresponding row on the left column. The difference between each integer sum and the next across corresponds to the expansion rate column on the right.

Basically to read across a row, you count the difference between the sums by the factor to the right. Thus:  $(2,4,6)=2$ ;  $(32,64,96)=32$ . The expansion rate in the right column is the same as that for the  $1+1=2$  column because this entire table represents only multiples of two.  $1+1=2$  and  $2+2=4$  establish the base two system as a root function. The rest of the chart is based on multiplying each sum by two.

So, in short, this chart represents the corner-stone of the Base-Two system. There are similar charts that can be constructed for all the multiples, and it will show that, for each multiplicative step by its base number system (3,4,5,6... etc.) it will increase in the same fashion: As the sequence of integers expands "arithmetically," the column on the right, the expansion rate, will

increase "exponentially."

More about squaring the circle:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/basic.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/basic.jpg)[/img]

Here is the crux of the Pythagorean Triangle, conjoined at the measurement of the "Golden Mean" with a right equilateral triangle.

The non-right angle measures are 45/45 and 30/60, such that between the "upper" and "lower" triangles there is a measure of fifteen degrees difference.

In the above diagram all the units numbered "one" are the same measure.

There are two ways to apply the "Golden Mean" of the Pythagorean triangle to determining the area of a circle. One is to measure the radius of the circle as the base, longer, horizontal leg of the triangle. The other is to measure the radius of the circle as the hypotenuse of the Pythagorean triangle. Although these are both essentially the same model, you can see that, applying the former method (radius=base leg) to the basic theorem, you will be measuring a smaller amount of space than if you measure by applying the latter method (radius=hypotenuse).

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/small.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/small.jpg)[/img]

Therefore notice that the use of the "Golden Ratio" harmonic number sequence of 3:4:5 yields base 6,7,8 square circle areas.

The second type of "Golden Ratio" application of the Pythagorean triangle has already been shown (at the end of my last post, above). It is the same as the one I now give here (below) in that the radius is five in both.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/large.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/large.jpg)[/img]

Here we can see that, by measuring the circle's radius as the hypotenuse of the "Golden Ratio" Pythagorean triangle, we can yield the larger areas of the base 8,10,12 squared circles.

Therefore, these are the two ways to yield a "square circle" from applying the Pythagorean triangle with its "Golden Ratio" of 3:4:5 to split the fifteen degree angle difference between 45/45 fractal expansion (base twelve hypotenuse) and the 30/60 gnomonic expansion (base ten hypotenuse).

These lengths for the hypotenuse/radius of the square/circle are derived by continuing to follow the gnomonic and fractal expansion rates up to base 12,13,16 areas.

Here are all the fundamental measures for the Pythagorean square/circle formula for any figure up to circle radius eight.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/complete.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/complete.jpg)[/img]

All of this is quite a bit more useful than you might at first think of it. Consider that, using this method, you can find the area of the earth. Consider the following chart, incorporating actual distances and degrees relative to our little blue jewel.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/terrafirma.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/terrafirma.jpg)[/img]

The red line indicates the tilt of earth's rotational axis from perpendicularity to the ecliptic plane of the rest of the objects in our solar system. The green line represents the precession of the gravitational, geographical pole. The blue lines represent the current variable offset, 11.5 degrees, between the geographic and the electromagnetic poles.

-ben

I think we should also discuss the relative value or worth of symbols.

I think we can all agree that some symbols are more appealing even at first glance to certain and such people as already have had some sort of experience in learning the meaning of the object of the symbol. For example if I showed you Planck's second constant, you would say, "Saturn." You apprehend the object that the symbol is referring to, and you have some discourse with and comprehension of that object in itself. This is all the ontology of symbology, that is, it's being-in-itself. This definitely applies to small symbols, such as one-step referential loop patterns, so-called Moebius strips. A Moebius strip has one continuous surface. It usually has only one twist or loop in it, for example, if it is flat it has one loop or one twist; if it is three edged, it will have three surfaces, if it is four edged, then four surfaces, and so on. Here is an example of a three-fold Moebius strip, the so-called Penrose "Impossible" Trinagle:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Penrose-triangle.gif>[/img]

This type of symbol is self-defining, it "auto-correlates" so to speak. You see there are six corners, an edge between two opposite an interior angle. You see there are nine total angles, six around three. You see that these each obey the rules of defining a surface between them: each has three axes, and can thus define a plane by connecting a continuous line around in each of the six directions within the three spatial dimensions. However, this surface is called "impossible." Why is this? If each surface obeys the laws of three-space, then outside the dimension of time, this would be a perfect three dimensional triangle. However it is a Moebius strip because it is only perceivable in three space through an optical illusion: each Golden Ratio (1:2:3) porportioned angle between the three planes appears, by forced perspective, to be a nintey degree angle. The effect is the vertigonous perception of false three-dimensionality, hence the shape is deemed "impossible."

But here is a secret, and from it further mystery:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/numbertheory.jpg>/img]

Above is the Penrose triangle extrapolated into its three "7" shaped planes.  
Below is the Buddhist triskele extrapolated into its three "6" shaped planes.

All of this is basically the birth-process for symbols in general: when we create a symbol, we sit down, and we draw a line, or an arc, and we then move this base unit all around the shape in our minds, searching out the patterns and seeking secret symmetries. When we find them, we mark them off relative to one another. So we have: right understanding of the objects of these symbols, and from this, we also have: right knowledge of the symbols themselves. Here is a basic depiction of this process:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/yinyang.jpg>[/img]

In this depiction of the motion of symbolic change, we see that the "sun" Yin and the "moon" Yang "pass through" each other as they rotate around the "upper" nadir, which in turn becomes the "lower" apex. Basically this symbolises the process of change as being a factor of our perception. Or, in other words, that our cognition of referential objects in reality expands as we accumulate

new experiences over time.

Now, as I have said, this is all based on a simple one, two or three "twist" Moebius strip. If a Moebius strip has two sides, to make them one, add a "twist." If a Moebius strip has three sides, to make them one, add three "twists." This model itself represents the way in which our thoughts are led around in an impossible loop (the six fundamental questions of reasoning: who, what, when, where, why and how). Once our thoughts have come around again full circle, we understand the thing "inside out," and "front to back." We see both sides of the issue, and we identify the object being referred to from all angles simultaneously. This flattens the object into a pattern, such as a Moebius strip. When we create a new pattern by following the Moebius strip of our consciousness down a different harmonic sequential progression, such as the fibonacci sequence, then we literally create an electrical, shimmering and skeletal, reflection of the symbolic pattern in our mind. If we expand and contract the Moebius strip of our consciousness by following different angles of orientation between symbols we accumulate the recognition of, these geometrical echoes inside our brains grow more complex, and exercise more of your neurons at once. As this is done several things happen, but first of all endorphins are released, and endorphins feel good. But what is more important is that this is how we accomplish Order Ab Chao: order from chaos comes through pattern recognition between symbolic referentials.

In the following diagram we see two symbol/number systems: the base seven planets and the base twelve zodiac. Attached are some "Enochian" (John Dee) attributes, the seven "governors" and the twelve "banners," etc. from two works on "Golden Dawn" Enochian "magick," one by Zalewski and the other by Tyson. Both are rendered in the "unicursal" style popularised by Crowley with the "unicursal" hexagram. First, here is the unicursal hexagram:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/thelemic.gif>[/img]

and now here is the combination of the two "unicursal" seven "planets" (days) and twelve "signs" (tribes):

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/12tribes7days.jpg>[/img]

Notice that the five-pointed pentacle, representing humanity, is hidden in the center.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/protoVitrु.jpg>[/img]

The primary component of the above arrangement, however, is not the "hidden" man in the middle, but the "rising up" of the pyramid from between Mars and Aries, the peaks of the seventh and the twelfth upper most stellagrams, respectively.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/yantra.gif>[/img]

Here is the Sri-Yantra, rotated about itself in three dimensions, to show its proper geometrical relationships.

-ben

Something must have been happening around 1680,1 for there to have been caused the schism between the Plantard-line and the Saint-Claire -line. The second Order is supposed to have been begun in 1681, under its supposed founder, Jean-Tim Negri d'Albes, first official "Grand Master" of the Second Order.

[quote]

1. Jean-Tim Negri d'Albes (1681)

[/quote]

We also know, if we suppose both lists to be accurate from their record keepers' point of view, at the same time this Second Order was being founded, the original Order of Zion continued on with its uninterrupted flow connecting its founder Jean de Gisors, 1188, to the then current descendent Pierre Plantard, 1984.

[quote]

18. Robert Boyle (1654-1691)

[/quote]

We can compare the records for both Orders at the time of the apparent schism, however in this case we find there are far more records for the contemporary Plantard line Grand Master than for the first "Grand Master" of the Saint-Claire line. Here, for example, is a brief description of what was going on in the life of Robert Boyle, supposed then Head of the Priory of Zion, around the time the schism within the Priory is supposed to have occurred, leading to the split between the Plantard and the Saint-Claire lists.

[quote="wiki"]ROBERT BOYLE

In 1663 the Invisible College became the Royal Society of London for the Improvement of Natural Knowledge, and the charter of incorporation granted by Charles II of England, named Boyle a member of the council. In 1680 he was elected president of the society, but declined the honour from a scruple about oaths.... It was during his time at Oxford that Boyle was a *Chevalier*. The Chevaliers are thought to have been established by royal order a few years before Boyle's time at Oxford. The period of Boyle's residence was marked by the reactionary actions of the victorious parliamentary forces, consequently this period marked the most secretive period of Chevalier movements and thus little is known about Boyle's involvement beyond his membership.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robert\\_Boyle](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robert_Boyle)

Here are the books that Boyle published around this time, which were, notably, on how to translate base gold into a self-luminescent monoatomic element (known Alchemically as Orichalc, the Hermeticist stone).

[quote]

Aerial Noctiluca 1680

Icy Noctiluca 1680

Things above Reason 1681

[/quote]

Perhaps, it might be wiser to look back instead to why the Saint-Clairs split off to form their own successive group. Their most recent member,

[quote]

16. Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair (1989)

[/quote]

from the Saint Clair succession, seems to be a direct bloodline descendent of another Saint Clair, a member of the original Order of Zion (culminating in Plantard), almost 650 years before.

[quote]

6. Jean de Saint-Clair (1351-1366)

[/quote]



herself, hears back to the second ever Grand Master of the Priory of Zion, her ancestor,

[quote]

2. Marie de Saint-Clair (1220-1266)

[/quote]

about whom, wiki writes:

[quote="wiki"]**Marie de Saint-Clair** b abt 1192 was said-to-be descended from Henry de Saint-Clair, Baron of Roslin in Scotland, who accompanied Godfroi de Boullion on the First Crusade. Marie's grandmother married into the French Chaumont family - as did Jean de Gisors. Marie may have been the second wife of Jean de Gisors.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marie\\_de\\_Saint-Clair](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marie_de_Saint-Clair)

So, we have it: the Saint-Clairs are descendents on their maternal side (Marie, GM #2) of the original Knights Templar, and on their paternal side (Jean Gisors), founder of the Order, or the Priory, of Zion.

-ben

[quote="benpadijah"]the universe was created as a fluctuation in quantum uncertainty.[/quote]

You may think this means "quantum uncertainty" then predates the creation of the universe, but this is not so. Before our universe of quantum uncertainty was created, a purely geometric, pure dimensional perfectly harmonic universe existed. It is only by the scalar field vibrations of these perfect harmonies against one another, like the strumming of a harp, that our universe of "random chaos" and imperfect cycles was created and is maintained. This, in QBLH, is known as the "breaking of the vessels." Our universe, according to the ekpyrotic cosmology of string theory, exists between perfect dimensions.

[quote="benpadijah"]The substance that pre-existed the big bang is called by the Buddhists ylem, and is equivalent to negentropic, faster than light tachyons.[/quote]

The so-called "vessels" or "shells" that existed before the creation of our universe at the time of the "fall" of man and the rebel angels from "heaven" are simply the geometrically perfect (in alignments and ratios) vortices underlying all the different possible types of pattern" on a sub-quantum scale. The particle that most closely attains to these divine harmonic angles, ratios, alignments, etc. is the tachyon, whose particle form is the torus.

[quote="benpadijah"]The universe is still the same size as it was at the moment of the big bang: a singularity; it has only subdivided and grown increasingly complex.[/quote]

A tachyon is bigger than a gravitational singularity. A gravitational singularity attracts tachyons, and operates their polar involution, forming a Schwarzschild radius of worm-holes around the gravitational singularity, and adding a fourth direction of spin to the singularity, that relative other such formed black holes.

In other words, if our universe is, along the time axis, equal to zero or the origin point at the measure of a singularity, then the next oldest is the gravitational singularity, then the wormholes, and then the black holes. The black holes are the oldest parts of our local universe, wormholes comprise the "multiverse" and the entire thing is one "baby universe" inside a gravitational singularity, inside a "parent" universe that is perfectly harmonic pure

dimensionality. However, as we shall soon see, this "greater" or "parent" universe died when our local universe was born.

[quote="benpadijah"]Inside the universe we base our perception of spacetime on the red shifted light of photons given off by galaxies whose stars burnt out several billion years ago.[/quote]

This means that, from our point of view within the local universe, looking out into the furthest depths of space is physically equivalent to looking back into the furthest depths of time. Therefore, when we look out and see light from a distant galaxy striking our lenses, it left the galaxy several billion years before now. In other words, all the stars within that distant galaxy have, since the light we see them by now first left them, burnt out, been reborn, and were eventually consumed by super-massive black holes. Now, when we look out and see the ancient galaxies, what is really out there is only one, massively super-massive, black hole that has swallowed up all the rest of the galaxies, their stars, and all of space itself.

[quote="benpadijah"]Most of the universe is already dead.[/quote]

In effect this means that, contrary to the theory of the universe expanding (based on observation of their red shifts as the galaxies around us are all gobbled up), this evidence tends to indicate there is a massive wave of destruction "rapidly" approaching us, and the sooner we perceive this trend, the better it will be to allow us to circumvent its rip-tide, at least, if we so choose.

[quote="benpadijah"]Our time for the perception of this is fast approaching.[/quote]

Elsewhere I describe this event, when the global population's point of view and perception is suddenly aligned, as occurring "over night" sparking a world-wide evolutionary leap into a state of extra-sensory perception, such as telepathy leading eventually to telekinesis. I call this event the coming "overnight psychic revolution" to overthrow the hypocrisy of those who have long already known of this event's coming, and who have sought to prevent it, who I refer to as the "psychic conspiracy."

[quote="benpadijah"]God is the anthropomorphication of humanity's projection of its own image upon the realm of the ideal, otherwise known as ylem or tachyons.[/quote]

Simple zoomorphic anthropomorphism as a way to teach "religion" between tribes, classes, nations, races, species, etc. is based on our ability, to some limited extent, to force upon nature our perceptions of law, order and rule. When we take this, by extending our capacity for perception to its fullest extent, and try to apply it to the limits of what we know, that is, to reach understanding by crossing the abyss, the result is seeing a reflection of what we know within any given limit projected upon the surface of that limit. When we see deeper than this, we see the same ratios we know within projected onto the depth without and beyond that limit. By following the lines formed between these ratios, we can come to know the geometric patterns that govern the realm beyond what we know. We can continue doing this until we even have understanding of the Nature of God.

[quote="benpadijah"]Tachyons do not resemble humans, except in their most dimensionally warped geometrical sense.[/quote]

By which I mean that the electromagnetic aura of the human being (or any gnomonically patterned entity for that matter) approaches the ideal geometric shape (the torus) of the spirit, the Greater or True Light, the tachyon. There may only be one idealisable "round" geometry for our local universe (the torus being the fourth dimensional extrapolation of the singularity), however to "square the circle" or to consider shapes with more than one side in each of our four local dimensions, then the number of possible archetypal metaforms increases. We can measure the

rates of increase between these Platonic solids, and extrapolate from that to the multiverse beyond even the singular torus of our local universe. We can continue applying these same geometric rules of ratio to greater and greater scales of dimension, until ultimately we can make predictions about the black hole containing our universal singularity (that is, our multiverse of baby-universal wormholes), and even then on to the "parent" universe containing that black hole.

[quote="benpadijah"]Our universe is probably a singularity inside a black hole inside a larger universe, or so would be a comforting thought, however this too is only another system of control.[/quote]

Now, when we do extrapolate the rules of geometric ratios up to the level of the "parent" universe, we see that it is, as has been stated, more or less of a reflection of our own knowledge about the laws of physics governing our own local universe. In other words, we describe the "multiverse" as comprised of "parallel dimensions" in "string theory," and we say that, before the formation of our "local" universe as the "baby" universe inside the singularity inside the "parent" universe's black hole, there were no such thing as the four universal forces (S&WN, EM and G). But really, when we say "parallel dimensions" we mean the same thing as by "event horizon." We know from studying local black holes (such as at the centre of the Milky Way) that the "event horizon" is comprised of infinite "parallel" wormholes. We can therefore say the "multiverse" of wormholes is the same as the "event horizon" of the black hole in our "parent" universe containing our local universal singularity. We can also say that, looking "back" in time from inside our local universe, we are actually looking out through space into the universe beyond our own. Thus, we can say that, the distances between galaxies is increasing, but that this distance is actually a reflection of the space beyond our local universe's "parent" black hole. As a gravitational singularity takes in matter-energy, it will eventually reach a point of "critical mass" at which the "baby" universe inside of it will sub-divide and form more "baby" universes of its own inside the space of the black hole. This forms the "multiverse" of "wormholes" inside the black hole. This comprises the "event horizon." The "event horizon" is an exact reflection on its surface of the amount of matter energy the black hole has already consumed. For example, our Milky Way is directly proportional to the mass of its central black hole. Therefore, the size of our "parent" galaxy is directly proportional to the size of our "local" universe, and the size of our "local" universe is determined as a ratio (critical mass) between the size of the local singularity and the surrounding multiverse of parallel dimensions, ie. the black hole at the centre of our Milky Way is proportionate to its event horizon, and the diameter of our Milky Way is proportionate to the amount of matter-energy our local black hole has consumed.

[quote="benpadijah"]There is no parent universe, there is no God the Father.[/quote]

All this means is that the "multiverse" and the local galaxy are really exact reflections of one another, albeit on different time-scales, a "microcosm" and a "macrocosm." Therefore, our "parent" universe and our "local" universe are really one and the same. In short, when we say our "local" universe is expanding (the distance between galaxies is red-shifted) what we mean is that the "parent" universe is expanding. However, since the gravitational singularities of our "local" or "parent" universe (forming their multiversal galaxies) are the "oldest" (longest time-distance, ie duration) things in our "local" or "parent" universe, we know that the external surface of the four-local dimensions is a singularity itself. Therefore, if our "local" universe is really our "parent" universe, and the size of the local universe to the multiverse is the ratio of "critical mass," then we say that the "local" universe itself is surrounded by a multiverse of wormhole baby universes, that are themselves expanding, and thus crushing inwards from "critical mass" to consume our local universe. In other words, still: the rolling boil is the expansion of the distance between galaxies causing and being caused by the collapse of local galaxies into central black holes. As the void expands, matter-energy contracts. Because of the presence of the force of gravity, therefore, we know time, the fourth dimension, as a more ephemeral force than the physical three, a kind of "ghost" force or "holy spirt" if you will.

[quote="benpadijah"]Deists believe the universe is a machine, and God, the Great Architect, like its absentee landlord.[/quote]

This is why the Free-Masons are anti-Catholic and the Catholics are anti-Free Mason: the Free-Masons believe the Catholic Church is worshipping the demiurge, or the evil creator of our universe, that being the devil, Satan, the Great Deceiver, the one who denies the Truth of Geometry as Greater than even Gravity, and of Gravity as the greatest universal force. The Catholics, in turn, accuse the Free Masons of doing this instead. In turn, what the Free-Masons and the Catholics both truly worship is obscured behind the veil of lies that appears to exist between them.

It is likely that, fwiw, the uiniverse IS a machine, a kind of time machine, that is used for the transportation of discorporeal boddhisatvas through the seven spheres, or layers, of dimensions greater than and curled up around our own.

[quote="benpadijah"]I believe that space is like a movie projector, time is like the film, tachyons are the Light, archetypes the characters, our geometric spirits the actors, our souls sit in the audience, our bodies are the price of the ticket and concessions.[/quote]

This comparison is essentially identical to the originally theatrical, "philosophical" concepts expressed by Plato in his allegory of the cave.

[quote="benpadijah"]In this model it would be easy to say that God is like the projectionist.[/quote]

That is to say, that God is "outside" of the model looking in, and that, having "screened" the movie, and built the film, and presumeably recorded all the action Himself at a prior time, having created our geometric spirits before they incarnated to act out the archetypal characters He had written for us all. However, if this presumes the difference between God and Man as "mortality," it still must admit that man, too, can "run the projector," if men, too, can "make a movie," and that, therefore, Man can replace God, and that there being no difference between the two, at a certain point, let's say, after reaching a certain "critical mass," God may as well be "dead," because He is, de facto, irrelevant to existence.

[quote="benpadijah"]However this too is only a myth. Another system of control.[/quote]

So, you can see now why I had said what I'd originally said about "God the Father," or the myth of the "parent" universe, being "another system of control," or rather, rightly associated with the demiurge, who denies Gravity, Geometry and human Immortality, and who advocates instead lies, death and time. God, as we have been permitted by western civilisation to Understand Him, is not the same as the God the definition for which is derived from empirical observation of factual Nature. This is the "biggest cover-up" of all time. It has nothing to do with the actual mortality of Jesus (confirmed even by two of the three primary gospels). It has everything to do with natural physics. We have the Right to Understand More.

[quote="benpadijah"]God was sitting in the audience.[/quote]

Now, we can rightly see why "mighty God is a living man." The one person per generation to have the greatest understanding of the True Nature of God has, in accordance with tradition, been the human "high priest." Only the Hebrews have known of this practise for the longest of all those whom exist now, however the Moslems actually discovered it second, and the Christians are only just discovering it now. Jesus, that is, the real historical person of Jesus, and not the fictional character who performed miracles and was crucified, was one of these such people, however so was Mohammed, and so was Buddha. Nowadays we simply give these types of people a field-specific

Nobel Prize for their greatest work of contribution to mankind. In other words, the True Nature of God known once only to the High Priest is now known by millions, if not billions, of the six billion plus people of earth. Soon enough, it will be known by all, and this is the event I elsewhere refer to as the "overnight psychic revolution."

[quote="benpadijah"]He had His lines to say, and, for various unimportant reasons, was unable to perform the duty of His character.[/quote]

The one true unifying characteristic of all the characters portayed "onscreen" is the true nature of their own creator, that being the writer, or in this example, God. God, as a writer, failed to portray His own true character onscreen, and thus He before all others could perceive more so than any the flaws of his creation, and even his own "acted-out portrayal," and the gap of imperfection between the ideal He had invisioned and the reality as it "played out." God, above all others, is most disgusted with HIs entire endeavor. He, more than anyone, Hates Us All.

[quote="benpadijah"]He was the first to get up, turn around and leave the theatre, before the movie was even finished.[/quote]

Which is why his character disappears less than halfway through.

[quote="benpadijah"]However even those who profess to follow Him waited until the movie was over so transfixed were they by their power to immediately manipulate the behaviors of their own archetypes.[/quote]

Such that, the angels of our own geometric spirits became so drunk on the ability to, by incarnation, witness their portrayal of the archetpal creations of God, that they became confused about whether it was their spiritual or their mortal existence that truly embodied these archtypal characters. Thus, the mortals themselves began to speak as though they were the very angelic spirits of God's archetypical creation. This is the fall of man, and the fall of the "rebel" angels. All this occured immediately after God left the "theatre" of Eden to return outside of it to Heaven, that is, the multiverse, from which the tachyonic light from the "projector" passed through the "film" of time to project the events which, inside the theatre, caused the revolution.

[quote="benpadijah"]Just as there is only one Wisdom, so too is there only one Movie. [/quote]

That is to say that, there is only one Truth, and all facts describe it, just as all fictions describe only combinations of possible (perceptions of) facts. You have to decide for yourself if the fiction you cherish is merely a fiction of facts, or if the fiction you cherish is indeed a fiction describing a portion of the full circumference of Truth. Is it the One True Fiction to which you cling, or have you fallen somewhere along the way, along with the "original sin" of "temptation" committed by Shemyaza, chief among the "rebel" or "fallen" angels, into the delusion of the senses?

-ben

The moderates are old money, and know how to keep quiet, predict trends, and act only when appropriate to advance their goals.

The fanatics are new money, they are the ones who do the moderates' bidding, in the same way that the moderates do ours.

This is why I have said, "fanaticism is NOT a problem for the IO." This means that we have gone "three deep" to turn it to our benefit. We control the moderates, and the moderates control the fanatics. We have control over them by years of conditioning them to know of only the existence of those philosophies for which we reward them.

These philosophies are those of the Church, those of the oppression of the individual will to power in favor of the the collective will to compromise. It has been the fanatics of the Christian era that do the "dirty work," that shed their blood, the same blood-lines of the lowest Aryan caste, while the moderates succeed them to excess. The moderates "stay rich" while the fanatics "stay poor."

And it is by controlling these philosophies that govern the moderates, that by their covert funding we control the agents of the fanatics.

However how can we say we "control" these philosophies? We are for Individual Rights, and yet the Church has oppressed these for over 2000 years.

Think! Go three deep. Don't forget to count yourself!

How can we say we are "for" something if there is not someone else "against" it? Why would it be an issue at all if it were not double-sided? To whom would it matter if it could not lead to murder? And so we make the issue "Individual Rights." We set the agenda and say: "you who feel such and such, that feeling we now attribute to 'individual rights.' You over there who feel the opposite, we now attribute your feelings to the opposite position on every issue concerning the topic of 'individual rights.'" But both will be unified in the topic of "individual rights."

Now, why is this? On the one hand, it has become a necessity, a self-fulfilling prophecy. Whoever threw the "first stone," is by now irrelevant, as it has led to an all-out world war for control over the minds of all mankind.

However, on the Other Hand, consider this: if there was only one individual alive in the world, and there was no one else around this individual to impinge upon their right to sustain themselves and to survive, there would be no need for the definitions of "rights" as opposed to "laws." There would be no original compromise between what the individual has the right to do and what the individual agrees to be allowed to do, and therefore "individual" and "rights" is really an oxymoron, a contradiction in terms.

The need for a "social compact," the offer tendered by secular humanism, soft-deism and Illuminist Masonry, poses one point: that compromise is necessary, while the assumption that man in his divine state (idealizable as an individual in a state of natural grace, ie, all other things being equal to him) juxtaposes philosophical humanism by saying the same thing differently: compromise of all minds to either the religious or philosophical point of view is necessary, and ultimately all minds and secular humanism will bow before the point of view of the Church.

The goal of BOTH the "social compact" of "individual rights" and the religious oppression of the Catholic church is the same: whether compromise between them, of compromise of one to the other, the third factor takes up half of both, or all of one, and it is, itself: compromise.

In the name of the authority of the individual, the social compact charters the complete compromise of the individual to organisations sworn to protect their Rights as Individuals. In the name of the authority of God, the religious oppression of the individual by organisations sworn to protect their Individual Right to Divinity is accomplished.

Compromise between Adam and Eve, the archetypal duality, is the apple of synthesis shared between them, the oppressive Catholic Church on the one hand, and the submissive secular humanism on the other. In this way, both fall before the public eye. This creates the illusion of competition between Catholicism and secular humanism over the issue of "individual rights." However, behind this illusion, both the Church and the Masons worship the same higher principle

above them both, albeit it at 180 degrees from one another. This higher "truth" is what causes both sides to subscribe to compromise.

It is only the fanatics who view themselves as uncompromising, and all else as compromised. Yet I say they are not a danger to the "individual rights" of the illuminati. The fanatics (new money) are a class that has been created by a class that we, the illuminati, ourselves created. The fanatics are created by the moderates (old money) and the moderates were created by us.

The first attempt at this was during the Greek Golden Age, with the creation of a leisure class dependent on a class of slave laborers. This eventually led to the gross injustice of the Roman Empire, which, in some forms, continues to this day. The second attempt was in Bavaria, and centred around Adam Weishaupt. While the "moderate" agenda was clearly outlined in the Greek incarnation, the Illuminati of Weishaupt most clearly outline the goals and agenda of fanaticism, ergo the disestablishment of all social order, and the return to the roots of human existence.

Consider the example of Love. Originally love did not exist. The relationship between an elder parent and an adult child was essentially one of indentured servitude, not unlike slavery. The relationship between an adult parent and a young child was essentially one of an investment in property, through breeding, marriage, and through nurture of skill. The relationship between husband and wife was essentially one of competition for dominance, such as would have occurred by nature between an elder and younger sibling. The relationship between god and man was essentially one of vengeance and wrath. It was not until Jesus said "God is loving," that then the bonds of marriage for property began to break down into the laws of chivalry, and only after the annulment of Henry the VIII that "courtly" love became the fashion. The idea of "romance" is only as recent as the Elizabethan era, and the idea of "love at first sight" has only recently been practised (as the "one night" stand) as recently as the 1980s.

All of this great pivoting point in the arcing change of grand unified theories of philosophy has been accomplished only since the invention of the leisure class in Golden Age Greece.

We have, therefore, created a social class that has created a second generation of itself in the form of a new social class: we have created the moderates (undecided between Democrat and Republican presidential candidates) comprised of old money bourgeoisie, and they, in turn, have elevated the most possible members of one generation's proletariat, or working class, to become new money members of the moderate bourgeoisie. This has created the new-money, middle-class, ex-prole, nouveau-riche, bourgeoisie but by birth, class of fanatics. Consider, as examples, the newly rich Arab emigrant of Saudi Arabia and the current "neo-con" political administration of the United States of America.

Just as the definition of love has changed since the Greek Golden Age, thus demonstrating the spread of Greek Golden Age ideals (such as democracy and the necessity of social rights), so too has the change in moneyed social classes (the restructuring of former kingdoms into democratic republics and the elevation of the proles to bourgeoisie status) occurring since 1776 proven the power of the Illuminati as a second juncture point in history, along the same pattern as the Greek Golden Age. And so too, since the creation of the nouveau-riche class in the United States during the "baby boomer" generation born during the 1940s, has there been very rapid social, political, religious, and economic change to have occurred.

By creating "old money" moderates, we have unleashed their children as the "baby boomer" nouveau-riche fanatics. We have created a class that has created a class. We have gone three deep.

So let us look at what it means for the class of moderates we created to have created a class of fanatics for itself. So, let us look at how the moderates created these fanatics. Let us look at

how the secret societies have created the neo-cons.

In the 1950's a series of ads was run in comic books, appealing directly to the youth market of ten to twenty year olds, the "baby boomer" generation. This ad ran for the next twenty to thirty years (ending between 1970 and 1980). It was an ad for "X-ray specs." These were supposedly glasses that, if you wrote in and ordered them, would supposedly allow you to "see through" things, and be able to see girls' underwear. This ad was really a front by the organisation that would become the CIA, allowing them to voluntarily collect census data (address and age) and buying habits (x-ray specs) of "baby boomer" consumers. The result of this has been all subsequent ad campaigns of marketing and advertising. They have all either been directed at, or controlled by, "baby boomers."

The X-ray Spex kids would grow up to build computers. Their skill sets would be honed by their parents, institutional religions and secular schools. They would grow up to be scientists, like their Nazi "project paperclip" parents. From the x-ray spex campaign arose the first "target" market: the "baby boomers." In college during the sixties and seventies, LSD was administered to this generation by the CIA. Following this, a barrage of late-night "infomercials" was enacted. These infomercials described various "get rich quick" schemes, and their "target" audience was the "baby boomers," who were, by then, called "generation x." Their own first generation of offspring, born between 1980 and 2000, were called the "echo boomers." The "echo-boomers" are the target audience of the "baby boomers" now, as the "baby boomers" have come into control of the means of mass communication, and are in full control over all marketing and ad campaigns.

The X-Ray Spex kids have now all grown up to be the heads of major corporations, and the heads of state, chiefs in the highest political offices, etc. How, how did they do this? After college, they were drop-outs, wash-outs, burn-outs, degenerates, fodder for Viet Nam and no more. It is simple: those who survived were always meant to lead. They were groomed from among the finest minds of the last generation to do so. The X-Ray Spex kids targeted their younger siblings with "get rich quick" "infomercials" and then became the neo-cons. The ones targeted by the "get rich quick" "infomercials," the "second generation" of X-Ray Spex kids, are now targeting their own younger siblings, the "echo boomers." Only now, their message is not "get rich quick." The "get rich quick" message has been subdued and is being passed on only among the moderates of the second to the third generation of X-Ray Spex kids. Meanwhile, the first generation has raised the second generation to be fanatics. So the two, moderate and fanatical would seem to have "leap-frogged" one another once over only the past 100 years or so: one generation's fanatics become the next generation's moderates become the next generation's fanatics again, and vice versa as well. This has not, however, always been the case.

History shows the oscillation between moderates and fanatics has only taken the form of "democrat" or "republican" over the past 100 years, but before that it was between Illuminati secular humanists and the Catholic Roman Empire, and before that it was between the Greek leisure class and the middle-eastern kingly bloodlines. Each time we, the "secret societies" such as the Illuminati, have prevailed against the Empire of Religion over the past 4000 years, it has been only for a short duration, and only at regular intervals. One such time as this is occurring now.

However, consider the dominant philosophies "trickling down" from the "get rich quick" schemers of telemarketing and their "target audience," their own next-door neighbor's kid: "spend tomorrow's money today." It is the "end-times" message. Greed is the message, for material property in itself, and the more rapidly expendable the better.

So we teach them to value money, but not for itself (as savings), only for what it can buy (immediately), and then we give them oil to buy with it, and tell them if they want more, they have to go to war and die for it. This is the message spread by the X-Ray Spex kids from the generation-



x owned press to the echo-boomer consumer market, at the behest of the original generation of the oldest "baby boomers," now turned into the neo-cons.

Clinton was the first "baby-boomer" (X-Ray Spex) president. George HW Bush was in the CIA. His own son, George W. Bush, is currently the president, was and is a member of the Yale college fraternity, "secret society" Skull and Bones. These are essentially the generations of the three X-ray Spex kids before the current generation of X-ray Spex kids who are still children (younger than twenty) now. The CIA. The Hippies. The neo-cons.

That is how we have created the class of fanatics in the United States. Why have we done this? Why do the neo-cons tell their nephews in the hippy media to sell war on every channel to their nephews, in turn, the echo-boomers?? It is because each of two of the three links in this chain are fanatics: the neo-cons and the echo-boomers. Only the hippies in the media have become moderate, by comparison to their past as LSD-head college drop-outs. They were "helped out" by the "get rich quick" schemes of their uncles, then in the CIA, now known as the neo-cons. Why are we sending echo-boomer soldiers off to die in a foreign land for oil? Because they are fanatics. They deserve to die. They are the slaves of our slaves. What care we for these fanatics? So, we send them there under the guise of "fighting against fanatics" and tell them, the more of them that die over there, the more it will look back home like we are "winning" the "war on terror." To some this seems like a minor swing to one side of the political spectrum compared to what this will cause as its result.

All of this, that is, permeated throughout all these layers of organisational structure, passed on along these generations from one to the next to the next and so on, is the fact that it is all a "pyramid" scheme. The CIA using advertising to test market technology, the "get rich quick" "infomercials" that gave rise first to tele-marketing and now to spam emails on the internet, these are two schemes along one pyramid. Further up along the same angle is the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt, and much further up along the same angle is the Golden Age of Greek Democracy. These also were "pyramid" schemes of their time, although the Illuminati value Greek Democracy as much as the "echo-boomers" value their fanatical capitalism, and much more than the rich neo-cons and X-Ray Spex hippies value the lives of the "echo boomers."

To the fanatical Muslim "terrorists," the "echo-boomers," who have become the soldiers they fight against in Afghanistan and Iraq, embody fanatical capitalism, which is the opposite value than should be embraced fanatically. To the "terrorists," capitalism has no spiritual value, and is therefore morally bankrupt. What the Middle-Eastern fanatics hate about the western fanatics is all these things, dating back as far as Greek Democracy leading to the Roman Empire. From thence, the Crusades and from thence the first world war. This "great Satan" actually takes its face in the incredibly naive "farm-boy" soldier sent to Iraq to fight and die in the name of a cause he does not agree with, in order to protect an economic system of which he is actually even a victim, and all in the name of the "secret society" agenda of killing off spare fanatics, such as both the soldier from America and the "rebel" in Iraq both. After all, it IS their oil; they should be allowed to sell it to us at whatever price they like, if at all.

-ben

- 1) How do I know anything really exists?
- 2) What is the essence of being human?
- 3) Is there a God?
- 4) What is the nature of Knowledge?

5) What is the meaning of life?

6) Which philosopher took the most drugs?

well, for starters this contest is being rigged. You say you've got six questions up there, but I only see four. You've tripled "what" and substituted "which" and "is" for "why" and "who" and two "what"s for "when" and "where." Really, the only TWO questions you haven't fucked with are:

1) how do I know anything really exists, and

2/3/4) what is... such and such?

The study of "How" is basically called metaphysics. The study of "what is" is called physics, or the combination of relationships between objects and ontologically subjective observers.

In other words, the only one of these questions that truly does have any potency, or relevancy, is the first: "How do I know... such and such."

The answer to this comes from the "baseball bat" test. Unfortunately I can't fill you in more on that myself, perhaps Randy can fill you in better than I can anyway, and besides I must now discuss the "formal system" of metaphysics.

The actual six basic questions we MUST ask are: "who, what, when, where, why and how?" Anything other than these questions, such as "had/not" and "is/isn't" all have dualities, and are all essentially the central seventh within the hexagon of the six fundamental questions.

So, let's say you want to address a suitable philosophical topic: God. You can then ask six questions about Him to reveal His True Nature.

Or another such topic: ontology, the root essence of being. You can then ask six questions about it to reveal its true nature. Yadda Yadda Yadda.

Now, what are the six MOST essential questions you can ask in philosophy?

They are, in no particular order...

question / cosmology / ontology / epistemology

1) who / created all / maintains all / records all

2) where / is earth / are we / have we been

3) what / is existence / are we / will we become?

4) why / are we here / were we born / must we work?

5) when / is now / did it all begin / will it all end?

6) how / does this / do I / do we?

Take any category of one question and apply it to any category of another question. That will form one of the six fundamental questions of philosophy.

These, then, are...

- 1) Who is God and What does He want?
- 2) Where is nowhere and When will we be there?
- 3) What is real and How do we know?
- 4) Why is there Irony and Where is there none?
- 5) When will it all end and Who should we turn to?
- 6) How is the weather and Why ask why?

These are The Six Most Philosophical Questions, and here are my answers to them:

- 1) who is the self, and why does the self seek God?
- 2) nowhere is "now here" and therefore we are there.
- 3) our senses cathex to our heart, and hypercathex to our brain.
- 4) irony is karma, once work is finished, there is no law.
- 5) as long as we turn to others, our turning world will never end.
- 6) the weather reflects the local psyche, and vice versa.

These are my answers, and because they are all correct, I demand prizes.

-ben

wikipedia has a nice page on M-theory:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/M-theory>

I actually think I've drawn a picture of AdS/CFT (Anti-deSitter/Conformal Field Theory Correspondence) here: [http://www.benpadiiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/3A.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/MISC_diagrams/3A.jpg) which I go into in more detail here: [http://www.benpadiiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/pages/originalMISC.html](http://www.benpadiiah.com/MISC_diagrams/pages/originalMISC.html)

In short, M-theory..

[quote]It was believed before 1995 that there were exactly five consistent superstring theories, which are called, respectively, the Type I string theory, the Type IIA string theory, the Type IIB string theory, the heterotic SO(32) (the HO string) theory, and the heterotic E8 $\times$ E8 (the HE string) theory.[/quote]

M-theory is also mentioned briefly on page 56 of Stephen Hawking's November, 2001 book, the Universe in a Nutshell. Here is a diagram from that page:

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/M-theory.jpg>[/img]

I've even got a thread here about the (e)8X(e)8 heterotic string theory on this forum:

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=158>

Good stuff.

-ben

[quote="Esabbah"]Nothing is true. Everything is permitted. Everything is permitted [i]because [i]nothing is true.[/quote]

There are actually a couple other variations in translation of this premise.

All agree that it is a simple "A thus A" statement, wherein the latter follows from the former both chronologically and, by implication, causally. So we can say, "if this then that" is really the same as to say, "when such thus such." So, both of these formats can be applied to the above quote.

Also, the translation of "true" might instead be rendered as "real." Also, an alternative translation exists changing the tense of the object to the present tense passive tone, substituting for "permitted" instead "permissible."

So we can restate the initial assertion alternatively as:

"Thus, When Nothing Is Real, Everything Is Permissible."

Now, this would seem to have a very different implication for interpretation than the standard version of the quote:

"If Nothing Is True, Then Everything Is Permitted."

There is obviously a difference between what is "True" and what is merely "real." Now, it would be vehemently disagreed upon between the Ishmaelian Sufi Hadith commentator and the empiricism of the scientific method which came first: does it follow that "we know the Truth because of what is Real" or does it follow that "the Truth is greater than what is Real"? In the former case, reality comes before truth, however in the latter, Truth contains all reality. So, we say, "from reality comes individual knowledge, from which comes the imagination," and so we say: "Truth is the sum of all facts and fiction." Thus we see that, the Truth is reality from a higher perspective.

Why then is it a more powerful statement to identify nothingness with "reality" rather than "truth"? Because truth from the point of view of individual knowledge excludes the imagination, and contains only its own known portion of reality. We cannot say, from the point of view of individual knowledge, that what we imagine is necessarily true, nor can we know some reality without having ever encountered it.

Thus, to say, "nothing is real" is, from the point of view of individual knowledge, a bolder statement than to say that, from the point of view of individual knowledge, "nothing is true." From the point of view of our own individual knowledge what we know as "true" is only part of all reality. However, "nothing is real" can mean that the senses themselves have become deluded. Rather than the natural fabric of consensus reality being warped, it is only the mind that is distorted in its ability to reflect upon its surroundings. We say, also, that "permissible" is a more accurate statement than to say "permitted" as one refers to the past tense in an active tone, while the other refers to the present tense in a passive tone.

So, we say, "if nothing is true then everything is permitted," is a statement along the same spiral growth pattern as to say, "thus when nothing is real, everything is permissible," and the two statements differ only in degree. However, as stated before, we have to look at the whole model

from another vantage point to understand their underlying similarities rather than to assign them to a relative rank. Let us combine these statements.

"Thus, When Nothing True Is Real, Then Everything Permissible Is Permitted."

This statement would probably be the most accurate of all yet mentioned. It is the most implicate statement of the meaning of the message: "while in a state of delusion and blindness to the real nature of the Truth, then there is no authority of law greater than the delusion of the individual." This essentially means that, when that which they perceive and that which they believe are different, an individual acts of their own accord, and will not subscribe to any higher statements of fact.

"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law" is an essentially identical statement, however applies to the law of the divine unconditionally, whereas the statement of the "Old Man of the Mountain" does so only on condition that what is real is not true. So, essentially, the difference in these statements is the difference between "then" and "shall," or, rather, between the "law" of the Higher Will and the sensory delusion that is the "lesser will."

According to "reality" we say "if/then" however from the perspective of the imagination, greater than or elevated above merely our own knowledge as individuals, we dictate the law of "shalt/not." This is the Law of the Divine, or the Higher Will, over and above, beyond and containing, the physical laws of our perceived reality. As I have said, the primary difference in the perspective between Crowley and Hassan Ibn Sabbah was simple: Hassan advocated the delusion of the senses as a means of attaining a perspective supernal to individual knowledge. Crowley advocated the stimulation of the imagination primarily through ceremony and the study of sacred symbols. Of course, in private these philosophies are reversed as well, such that Sabbah studied symbolism while Crowley chased the dragon.

We see the entire pattern now as symbiotic duality. From two separate statements came one higher truth, and now from two different levels comes another new pattern when viewed from above. Beyond this there is only one higher truth, between the two combined statements:

"Thus, When The Whole of The Law Shall Be Nothing True Is Real, Then Everything Permissible To Do, You Are Permitted and Wilt."

Hence, from four, two, and from two one. As both sages would agree, already this one is nothing. This means that, having attained Buddhahood, this line of reasoning in the cosmic stream of consciousness has run its course and disappears outside your head from whence it came.

-ben

what is the end of illumination? What goal will cause its purpose to reach the desired conclusion? What will finally alleviate the necessity for illumination, according to the very tenets and doctrines of illuminism?

the hyper-cathexis of the multiverse is the end of illumination.

I am sure you have heard of the concept of the buying power of the student class by now. It has been hypothesised that a boycott of a good or service provided by a single corporate business for a day by all the students in the nation would effectively end that corporation's business career by crashing its rate of exchange value on the futures stock market. That would, it has been speculated, effectively accomplish a social revolution, one that could easily occur over night.

Well, the hypercathexis of the universe works kind of like that. We know that the orbits of the

planets and the sunspot cycle are related. Thus the alignment of the seven noble planets in 2000 initiated the beginning of the sunspot cycle peak which will last until the year 2012. At this point, the orbital plane of the solar system will transect that of galactic plane, and our sun will align from earth with galactic core. Now, you may be scratching your head wondering.... But if you are it is probably already too late to explain this all to you before you begin to panic.

When the seven planets align, when the sun aligns with galactic core, so too will the plane and gas jets of our galaxy be in a relative position of alignment to approximately 1/4 all the other galaxies in the local universe. When our sun aligns with galactic core, it will have somewhat the same effect on the black hole at the Milky Way's centre as the alignment of the seven noble planets is now on our own sun. Just as, now, the sunspot cycle is reaching its peak, so too will the alignment of our star with the black hole core of our galaxy trigger a reaction upon the surface of that black hole. Instead of sunspots forming on the surface of a star, however, here we will see wormholes forming on the surface of the black hole. But this is only the beginning. Following this the 1/4th galaxies in alignment will polarise, and all the galaxies in the local universe will align in a sudden crystalline super-saturation.

What does this mean? This is, within the context of a nervous system, what Sigmund Freud called "hyper-cathexis." Freud explained that when electrochemical kinetic energy was passed through a nerve, most of it continued onward, but some of it stayed behind. The amount that stayed behind (which he called phi) built up until the single nerve would fire off the additional energy on its own. Freud considered this the will power, and contrived the theory of ego such that it depended on the perpetuation of hyper-cathexis.

Our entire local universe is a very large nervous system, essentially identical to the cells in our brains, neurons. This is like the filament strings of galaxies and the cosmic voids between them. The neurons in our brain fire cathected phi from a neuron axon to a neuron dendrite, across the axon-dendrite gap between the nerves. This is like the alignment of galaxies and the exchange between them of gravitational tachyons.

Now, as I have said, there are some factions who are aware of these facts, and most of the details, although little of the general philosophies, is public knowledge to the man on the street. We know the sunspot level is increasing, because it is hotter. There are more tropical storms, stronger hurricanes, there are floods and ice bergs breaking off glacier sheets in the south pole. Modern trends include exercising indoors, drinking fruit slushies and invading a desert nation for petroleum resources to fuel hummers and make compact discs. The rest follows.

As the temperature continues to increase, essentially hot-boxing the gaseous atmosphere of planet earth with carbon monoxides and ultraviolet black-body radiation trapped within the ozone layer like inside a greenhouse, the levels of insanity will begin to increase with it. Media sensationalism will promote immediatist (poetic terrorist) and trans-humanist ideals and philosophies of cyberpunk will turn the attention of the elites away from the turmoils of war. A new intelligentsia will arise to promote the aesthetics and the medical values of the new technologies that merge mind and machine, reality and cyberspace.

However within six years from the time I write this, feverish insanities will have replaced even the most transcendental and recluse philosophical societies. There will be an entirely new generation, the younger siblings of the echo-boomer intelligentsia, that will have grown up under the shadow of imperialism, and who will be a generation of extremely volatile youth. Eager for action, and fueled on rage against the media and the duplicitous political system, these individuals will revive the massive, populations wide use of hallucinogenic and psychotropic drugs in a desperate attempt to translate their generation off the very face of the planet.

Their elder siblings will not have this: as the young neo-cons of today grow to maturity over the

next six years, they will endorse stricter and more nationalist views, alienating their political ideologies from their degenerate younger siblings. These two generations: see how they play out the politics of our era so nicely: the intelligence community and military industrial complex are the "big brother" of the younger, rebellious student class, as has been the case throughout the latter 20th.

Only when the brother is pit against the brother will they finally see: Armeggedon was world war one. Hitler was the false prophet. The second coming already happened, and they missed it. They will see they are like Cain and Abel locked in struggle with one another like Jacob and Elohim, even inferior in generations to Adam himself, who came in the form of the Great Beast: Mabus, or Usama Ben Ladin, the reincarnation of Jesus of Nazareth.

And then the people will look around and in the rising heat see a true wonder: a city of gold, and a fountain of eternal youth.

And that will be about in the early summer of 2012. All of this, all modern political philosophies and historical events will be revealed as having been conducted to play out across earth's surface the ceremonial rites of certain initiatory mystery schools, such as both secret societies and religions.

By the winter of 2012 it will be time. Many of the remaining threats to the social order of the "big brothers" will have been exterminated by this time, and many hundreds more will be in camps. These camps are located in the US, however they will mainly be foreign nationals who are being deported there and burned alive.

The physical sacrifice will be made so that the spirit can transcend unfettered. The elite members of the currently young neo-cons and their siblings born since 2000 will ingest the White Powder Gold and be "translated" up to heaven, bodies and all.

And there, standing between all of these souls and their salvation in the beam of light connecting earth to the sun and the sun to galactic core and our galaxies to all others and so the awakening of the universal mind... will be the one we have elected from among us, the secret societies, to judge them each and let in only those who are chosen.

Those bearing the imprint of the death camps (REX84) will be weighed against those who betrayed them in the flesh only to free them in the spirit. They will all be there, all the ancestors and all the sentient entities throughout the universe will watch.

Ultimately, the one whom they all judged most will be sitting on the other side to judge them for eternity. And this is only the beginning of the illumination.

-ben

There is a very popular misconception in the minds of modern Americans regarding the nature of their government.

The framers of the United States constitution used the word "democracy" to refer to "direct" or "bottom up" Democracy, while they used the term "republic" to refer to "representative" or "top down" Democracy.

Therefore, many people confuse the Democratic Party with advocating "direct" Democracy, while confusing the Republican Party with advocating "representative" Democracy.

In effect, either way, the majority of modern American minds agree, the two-party system is as

natural an outgrowth of our Democractic Republic as was the Roman Republic from Greek Democracy.

Wrong.

The two-party system that has developed over the past century in the United States is neither a "direct" nor "representative" Democracy as envisioned by the framers of the Democratic Republic constitution.

Rather than either "direct" or "representative" Democracy, we have become a mirror imitation of the Roman Republic.

Popular misconception admits this identification only insofar as it serves the ends of fascist-controlled military-enforced tyrannical dictatorship. It claims that we are in the equivalent of the "late " stages of the Roman Republic even now, rapidly approaching millennarian and eschatological Empire.

If it had not squelched the Democracy of our "founding fathers" it would be portraying our current government as equivalent to the Delian League of ancient Greece, and thus accomplish the same pessimisim in the modern mind that our political ideals inevitably degenerate into indifference to our slavery.

I have composed some posts from research on wikipedia regarding the actual nature of Greek Democracy and the Roman Republic. Please bear with me as I introduce this brief history lection before drawing a moral conclusion.

In 683BC populist tyranoi had overthrown the basileus in Athens. In 594BC, the first Tyrant, Peisistratos of Athens (607-528BC), appointed his lover, the poet Solon, the Archon over Attica to subdue civil disorder in Cirrha over Salamis Island. Solon instituted the seisachehteia ordinances, repealing most of the laws of Draco, and instituing a timokratia, where four classes of property owners (the larger farm owners, hippeis or knights that owned their own smaller farms, tillers or those who owned cattle and worked on the upper classes' farms, and the lowest class, the thetes or manual laborers) paid in a rate of 6:3:1:0 taxes to Solon in return for their protection by Peisistratos. Following the success of Solon's reforms in subduing the civil disorder rampant in Attica, Peisistratos adopted the Solonian Constitution, introducing trial by a jury of class peers, compulsory military service determined according to class, a Boule (council of 400 hereditary nobles or, later, official representative chosen by lot from among the constituent citizens), the aeropagus (a senate of former Archon Eponymous (chief magistrate), Polemarch (head of the armed forces) and Archon Basileus (religious events coordinator) that served as a murder tribunal), and introducing many civil laws governing debt and taxation. The tyrants of the Pisistratus family ruled until 500BC, when the isonomia of Cleisthenes reformed the 400 member Boule under Solon into the 500 member Boule over the ten demes. In the ten demes, official representatives were chosen by lot, and in the Boule they proposed bills to the Dikasteria, courts comprised of 201-5001 jurors per day, up to 500 from each of the ten demes, who then voted by casting a white stone or a black stone on whether to reject, pass or ammend these bills. Once he had reorganised the Boule from 400 under Solon to 500 in 508BC, Cleisthenes introduced the first bill, legislating "ostracism" or exile for ten years any citizen judged by vote as having ambitions to overthrow the democracy and set themselves up as a tyrant, was passed in 487BC.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athenian\\_democracy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Athenian_democracy)

The Athenian people during the Golden Age were strengthened further during the war against the invasion of Athens by the land army of Xerxes I of Persia, when Spartan king Leonidas I delayed the Persian army at Thermopylae, allowing a runner to warn Athens of the coming army and to



evacuate into the sea before Xerxes marched into Attica and burned Athens. The Athenian fleet then routed the Persians at Salamis, while the Spartan army won victory at Plataea, fighting back to back with the Thespians, whose nobility and bravery so impressed the Spartans that they swore an eternal oath to protect the Thespians.

So, we see that there are both distinct differences and distinct similarities between Greek Golden Age Democracy and the Roman Republic era.

The Roman Republic lasted from 509 (overthrow of the kings) to 44 (installation of Caesar as emperor) bce, or 465 orbits around the sun in total. Greek Democracy lasted only from 594 (installation of Solon as Archon of Attica) to 477 (initiation of the Delian League under Athens) bce, or 117 orbits around the sun in total.

Athenian Democracy utilised round numbers (the Boule of 500 over the ten demes) at first, but later switched to odd numbers (the 201-501 jurors). The Roman Republic utilised even numbers (the original 30 farmers and 100 knights of the Assemblies) from 494bce on, but stopped using odd numbers (the 35 gypsy tribes) in 287 bce, with the initiation of the Plebian Council.

From study of the Roman Republic, in his Discourses, Niccolo Machiavelli wrote the first treatise of the common era on the "natural state" of man, describing them as essentially "like animals." It would not be for several hundred more years that John Locke would be able to study the rarer historical descriptions at the time of Athenian Greek Democracy, and he would describe the "natural state" of man as one of inherent freedom to act of their own accord. From Machiavelli the framers such as James Madison adopted their stance on "representative" Democracy, and from Locke framers such as Thomas Jefferson adopted their stance on "direct" Democracy. However, by the time of the framers only "direct" or "representative" forms of Democracy were considered just and noble in themselves, serving the ends of the greatest number of people at once. The Machiavellian hard-line on Republicanism being the only way to topple Principalities (aristocratic dictatorships) which had resurfaced during the French Revolution had been, by the time of the American revolutionary war, dampened in definition to accord with Locke's "social compact" and idealistic "human nature" based more on Greek Democracy.

America was never intended to be a "representative" Republic. It was framed in its constitution as a "representative" Democracy, but it has degenerated into a federal republic, where special interest groups such as the military industrial complex, big businesses and the intelligence community constitute a fascist oligarchy hidden within our political system of government. These special interest groups fund both political parties' nominees' campaigns for every office from the commander-in-chief right down to my local commissioner of education. These "special interest groups" comprise the de facto, "shadow" government of the united states now.

In ancient times, according to Aristotle, there were three types of government (monarchy, aristocracy and democracy) that would each inevitably degenerate into a corrupt form of itself (tyranny, oligarchy and what Machiavelli later labeled "licentiousness," meaning graft and bribery). Monarchy being the first was considered the most natural, but most undesirable, to the ancient mind, followed by aristocracy (or control by land-owning vassals) and finally Democracy the most ideal and desirable of all.

According to modern misinterpretation, American "representative" Democracy has followed the same exact course as Athenian "direct" democracy becoming the Roman "representative" republic. However, as we have now seen this is not the case. According to actual history, the Roman Republic always bore a fundamental difference to its Athenian Democratic predecessor.

By having only even numbers of delegates representing the Roman citizens, the Romans were able

to maintain their Republic for much longer than the Greeks maintained "direct" Democracy through using odd numbers of delegates. This is because the Athenian Democracy began as an attempt to thwart crime (to quell an uprising in Attica) within an existing tyranny (hence a third party legislating over a dispute between two), while the Roman Republic began as a civic experiment (replacing monarchial monopoly with dually held executive official positions ala Romulus and Rhemus). While resolution is built into Democracy, perpetual conflict is built into a Republic.

The goal of creating a peace, as opposed to the goal of sustaining and lengthening, or maintaining and enforcing, an existing peace was the root difference at the origin of Democracy and the Republic, respectively. Once peace was achieved, Democracy (like Marx's Dictatorship by the Proletariat, or the original concept of the tyrant) was designed to "wither away." However, for a Republic to function prosperously, there must be perpetual competition with no conflict resolution that does not "arm both sides," and thus perpetuate the conflict.

What do I mean when I talk of the importance of the even and the odd forms of government? What can such a minute and inconsequential sum as the single individual do to offset the whole course of world events, to shape history; what can one man do? In a Republic they can do nothing. In either a "direct" (by popular vote) or by "representative" (so elected officials) Democracy, one person can be the lynch-pin of the entire apparatus.

Consider these primary differences between the Greek Democracy and the Roman Republic: one was founded to bring peace, one to maintain it; one was odd, one was even. Apply these to the modern American political system, where the two-party system is used as a fulcrum for leverage by corporate "private interests" against the popular government by the American people envisaged for us by our "founding fathers." Let me know what comes to you, please. I didn't write all this just for it to fall silent. Thanks for any replies.

-ben

*Res publica* usually refers to a thing that is not considered to be private property, but which is rather held in common by many people. Taking everything together that is of public interest leads to the connotation that "the" *res publica* in general equals "the" state.

The city of Rome itself stands on the banks of the river Tiber, very near the west coast of Italy. It marked the border between the regions of Latium (the territory in which the Latin language and culture was dominant) to the south, and Etruria (the territory in which the Etruscan language and culture was dominant) to the north. According to Roman mythology, after the end of the Trojan war, the Trojan prince Aeneas sailed across the Mediterranean Sea to Italy and founded the city of Lavinium. His son Iulus later founded the city of Alba Longa, and from Alba Longa's royal family came the twins Romulus and Remus (supposedly sons of the god Mars by Rhea Silvia), who went on to found the city of Rome on April 21, 753 BC. Thus the Romans traced their origins back to the Hellenic world. The Roman republic would expand outwards from this single city state.

In the beginning, Rome had kings. The tradition portrays these kings more as culture heroes than as historical figures, each of them being credited with devising some aspect of Roman culture; for example, Numa Pompilius devised Roman religion, and Ancus Martius the arts of war. There is, however, general agreement that Rome *did* have a series of monarchs (some of whom were of Etruscan origin; the influence of the Etruscans can still be seen on early Roman art and architecture) and that these kings were displaced by the Roman aristocracy sometime around 500-450 BC. Livy's version of the establishment of the Republic states that the last of the Kings of Rome, Lucius Tarquinius Superbus ("Tarquin the proud") had a thoroughly unpleasant son, Sextus Tarquinius, who raped a Roman noblewoman named Lucretia. Lucretia compelled her family to take action by gathering her kinsmen, telling them what happened, and then killing herself. They

were compelled to avenge her, and led an uprising that expelled the royal house, the Tarquins, out of Rome into refuge in Etruria. Lucretia's widowed husband Lucius Tarquinius Collatinus and her brother Lucius Junius Brutus were elected as the first two consuls of the new Republic (Marcus Junius Brutus who later assassinated Gaius Julius Caesar claimed descent from this first Brutus).

The traditional date of the revolution against the kings is 509 BC. The early consuls took over the roles of the king with the exception of his high priesthood in the worship of Jupiter Optimus Maximus at the sacred temple on the Capitoline Hill. For that duty the Romans elected a *Rex sacrorum* - a "king of holy things". It is interesting to note that the Roman *Rex Sacrorum* was *forbidden* membership in the Senate; one could not be a Senator and a *Rex Sacrorum* at the same time. Republican Rome distanced even this vestigial "king" from any possibility of power. Until the end of the Republic, the accusation that a powerful man wanted to make himself "Rex" - "King" remained a career-shaking charge (Julius Caesar's assassins claimed that they were preserving Rome from the re-establishment of a monarchy).

To replace the leadership of the kings, a new office was created with the title of consul. Initially, the consuls possessed all of the king's powers in the form of two men, elected for a one-year term, who could veto each other's actions. Later, the consuls' powers were broken down further by adding other magistrates that each held a small portion of the king's original powers. First among these was the praetor, which removed the Consuls's judicial authority from them. Next came the censor, which stripped from the consuls the power to conduct the census.

The Romans instituted the dictatorship. The dictator was given complete authority over all of Rome's civil and military matters and there was no appeal from his decisions. His power was so absolute that the Romans only dared to appoint a dictator in times of severe emergencies, and the sole thing that kept this dictator from becoming another king of Rome was his six-month term limit.

The king's religious powers were given to two new offices: the *Rex Sacrorum* and the *Pontifex Maximus*. The *rex sacrorum* was the *de jure* highest religious official for the Republic. His sole task was to make the annual sacrifice to Jupiter, a privilege that had been previously reserved for the king. The *pontifex maximus*, however, was the *de facto* highest religious official, who held most of the king's religious authority. He had the power to appoint all vestal virgins, flamens, pontiffs, and even the *rex sacrorum* himself. By the beginning of the 1st Century BC, the *rex sacrorum* was all but forgotten and the *pontifex maximus* given almost complete religious authority over the Roman religion.

The **Conflict of the Orders**, also referred to as "the Struggle of the Orders," was a political struggle between the plebeians (*plebs*) and patricians (*patricii*) of the ancient Roman Republic, in which the plebeians sought political equality and achieved it in 287 BC, after two centuries of strife. The relationship between the plebeians and the patricians sometimes came under such strain that the plebeians would secede from the city, taking their families and movable possessions, and set up camp on a hill outside the walls. Their refusal to cooperate any longer with the patricians led to social changes. Only about 15 years after the establishment of the Republic in 494 BC, plebeians seceded and chose two leaders to whom they gave the title **Tribunes**. The plebeians took an oath that they would hold their leaders 'sacrosanct' - 'untouchable' during their terms of office, and that a united plebs would kill anyone who harmed a tribune. The second secession in 471 BC led to further legal definition of their rights and duties and increased the number of tribunes to 10. The final secession ended in 287 BC and the resulting *Lex Hortensia* gave the vote of the *Concilium Plebis* or "Council of the Plebeians" the force of law. It is important to note that this force of law was binding for both.

The **Roman assemblies** were the *Comitia Calata*, the *Comitia Curiata*, the *Comitia*

*Centuriata*, and the *Comitia Tributa* and possessed ultimate legislative and judicial powers in the Roman Republic and were also responsible for the election of magistrates. The Roman assemblies possessed ultimate legislative powers, including the ability to pass *ex post facto* laws and bills of attainder. They were also not deliberative assemblies: normal citizens neither debated nor proposed legislation (only magistrates could propose legislation). The assemblies also possessed judicial powers, some of which were transferred to permanent courts later in the Republic. In the later Republic, a subset of the *Comitia Tributa*, the *Concilium Plebis*, gained the legislative powers of the assemblies and became the favored legislative mechanism.

The honoured expression *Senatus Populusque Romanus* (abbreviated as SPQR), often used as an indication for the Roman state, clearly testifies to the general perception that Rome was legitimately ruled by the will of the people (in the assemblies) guided by the Senate, and under their authority by the magistrates. Only when the principate was established—within the republic, which was never abolished—did a single person, the Roman emperor, start to embody the state politically and hence incarnate the *maiestas* of Rome.

The *Comitia Calata* was held under the presidency of the *pontifex maximus*. The meeting probably took place in the Capitoline Hill in front of the *Curia Calabra*. The *Comitia Calata* and the *Comitia Curiata* were the only assemblies recognised before the time of Servius Tullius. The assembly consisted entirely of patricians, organized into *curiae*, and performed the following functions:

- \* Announcements of the pontiffs concerning time keeping and nature of certain dates,
- \* Inauguration of Flamines and the *Rex Sacrorum*, and
- \* Witnessing testaments of patricians in order to avoid any disputes following the death of the person in question.

The *Comitia Curiata* (Curiate Assembly) was the oldest Roman assembly after the *Comitia Calata*. It consisted entirely of patricians organized in 30 *curiae*, which were voting units that each cast one collective vote. This assembly originally was the only assembly which transacted business, electing all magistrates, granting their *imperium*, and enacting laws.

The *Comitia Centuriata* (Centuriate Assembly) included both patricians and plebeians organized into five economic classes (knights and senators being the First Class) and distributed among internal divisions called *centuriae*. Membership in the Centuriate Assembly required certain economic status, and power was heavily vested in the First and Second Classes. The Centuriate Assembly met annually to elect the next year's consuls and praetors, and quinquennially (every 5 years) to elect the censors. It also sat to try cases of high treason (*perduellio*), although this latter function fell into disuse after Lucius Appuleius Saturninus introduced a more workable format (*maiestas*). A citizen's vote did not count in the Centuriate Assembly. Rather, the individual's vote was counted within his century and determined the outcome of the century's vote. Because only the first eighteen (and richest) centuries were kept to the nominal size of 100 members, members of those centuries exerted a disproportionate influence over the outcome of votes. The Centuriate Assembly, originally a military assembly of knights, had to meet outside the *pomerium* of Rome on the Campus Martius since no army was permitted inside the *pomerium*.

The *Comitia Tributa* (Tribal Assembly) included both patricians and plebeians distributed among the thirty-five tribes into which all Roman citizens were placed for administrative and electoral purposes. The vast majority of the urban population of Rome was distributed among the four urban tribes, which meant that their votes were individually insignificant. Like the Centuriate Assembly, voting was indirect, with one vote apportioned to each tribe. A subset of the Tribal Assembly, called the Plebeian Council, legislated for the plebeians and lower classes and elected the plebeian *tribunes* and *aediles*. Their plebiscites only had the force of law for the entire Republic after 287 BC.

The traditional story, whose primary source is the first few books of Livy, is that the patricians were the aristocrats of Rome, taking over when the kings were expelled and the Republic formed in 509 BC, while the plebeians were the "lower class". Initially, only patricians could hold magistracies (such as the consulate), positions in the religious colleges, and sit in the Roman Senate. However, the patrician clans abused their position, using the creditor's right of *nexum* to take plebeian debtors into bondage and selling them as slaves, favoring patricians over plebeians in court cases, and overriding the will of the Centuriate Assembly.

Plebeian responses included the establishment of the tribunes, whose authority to protect plebeians was eventually accepted by the patricians, and the Council of Plebs (*concilium plebis*) whose decisions were originally binding on plebeians only, but in 287 applied to all citizens. The *plebs* convinced the patricians by engaging in *secessio*, the act of leaving the city and refusing to participate until the patricians gave in. In 449 BC the decemvirs codified the law via the Twelve Tables, but then their 11th Table forbade intermarriage between patricians and plebeians, sharpening the distinction between the classes, and it was soon repealed by the *Lex Canuleia* of 445 BC.

According to traditional, semi-legendary historical accounts preserved in Livy, during the earliest period of the Republic the laws were kept secret by the *pontifices* and other representatives of the patrician class, and were enforced with untoward severity, especially against the plebeian class. A plebeian named Terentilius proposed in 462 BC that an official legal code should be published, so that plebeians could not be surprised and would know the law. For several years the patricians opposed this request, but in 451 BC a Decemvirate, or board of ten men, was appointed to draw up a code. They allegedly sent an embassy to study the legislative system of the Greeks, particularly the laws of Solon, possibly in the Greek colonies of southern Italy.

The laws of the Twelve Tables were not a comprehensive statement of all law; they are a sequence of definitions of various private rights and procedures, similar to a bill of rights. For such an important document, it is somewhat surprising that the original text has been lost. Like most other primitive laws, they combine strict and rigorous penalties with equally strict and rigorous procedural forms.

The final crisis in the struggle came in 287, when economically-stressed farmers demanded debt relief from the Senate and were rebuffed. A *secessio* resulted in the Senate appointing the plebeian Quintus Hortensius the elder as dictator, who solved the problem in a manner unknown to us, then passed the *lex Hortensia* giving equal weight to the decrees of the Senate and the Council of Plebs. Although individuals identified themselves as plebeian or patrician for the remainder of the Republic and well into the Empire, and the patricians retained certain priesthoods, there was no political difference between the orders.

During the early and middle Republic, the Roman Senate, highest in prestige and being composed of the aristocratic, rich, and politically influential (it contained many ex-magistrates), was predominant in the state. During the latter years of the Republic, a division developed within the Senate with two factions arising: the Optimates and the Populares. The Optimates held to the traditional forms of Roman government, while the Populares were those who used the fact that the Plebeian Assembly was capable of passing binding laws (plebiscites) on the Republic, to pursue political influence outside the Senate. Since the Senate controlled the finances of the state, this would lead to conflicts between the Senate and the Plebeian Assembly. Many ambitious politicians would use these conflicts to further their political career, advancing themselves as champions either of "Roman tradition", or of "The People".

**Optimates** ('Good Men') were the aristocratic faction of the later Roman Republic. They wished to limit the power of the popular assemblies and the Tribunes of the Plebs, and to extend the power

to the Senate, which was viewed as more stable and more dedicated to the well-being of Rome. In particular, they were concerned with the the rise of individual generals who, using the tribunate, the assemblies, and the brute force of their own soldiers could overpower the Senate itself. The optimates favored the *nobiles* (noble families) and opposed the ascension of *novi homines* ("new men", usually provincials, whose family had no former political experience) into Roman politics.

**Populares** ("Favoring the people", singular *popularis*) were aristocratic leaders in the late Roman Republic who tended to use the peoples' assemblies in an effort to break the stranglehold of the *nobiles* and optimates on political power.

Populare plans included some moving of Roman citizens to provincial colonies; expansion of citizenship to communities outside of Rome and Italy; and modification of the grain dole and monetary value. The populaire cause reached its peak under the dictatorship of Julius Caesar, the most avid leader of the populares. After the creation of the Second Triumvirate (43 BC–33 BC), the cause of the populares was essentially destroyed.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roman\\_Republic](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roman_Republic)

[quote="Q"]There is a Jewish cabal... this Anti-Jewish Luciferian International Banking Cartel.[/quote]

You seem to be contradicting yourself with these statements. However, coming from your point of view, I think I understand what you mean. Thus, I'd like to ask you to elaborate on what you mean, rather than simply call you an outright liar.

You see, I used to believe all of these same things as you. But that was during Clinton's first term, so the situation seemed much less dire then. It was also before the year 2000, which most people back then predicted as the end date, or Judgment Day, the "Christian" rapture, etc.

Of course, no "rapture" happened per se (at least not in our current dimension of reality). Instead we had the highly political, supposedly Muslim, pie-in-the-face of 9-11.

Since I started studying the relationship between "secret societies" and the conspiracy for a "new world order" (global government, etc.) the political situation has changed several times. Of course, this does not affect the initial premise, but it does add depth of tone and some perspective.

I have since come to the conclusions that "secret societies" are anti-catholic (for reasons too diverse to get into here). Because the Revelation of the Apocalypse is generally accepted as doctrine only by Catholics and literalist, primitivist Christians, there is validity to the premise that they are using modern political situations to "discredit" its millennarian, eschatological prophecy.

However, upon further introspection, I have come to a much more frightening conclusion. That Revelation has already come to pass. What if, bear with me, we are already living in a post-apocalyptic era today, at this moment, now? Consider the past 100 years. Is this not all of it the direct result of man trying to control the natural sciences revealed to him at last following the Dark Ages? Did you know that the Battle of Har Meggido was actually fought in WWI? Nostradamus' predictions (particularly his meditation upon the Lightning Struck Tower tarot trump) for 1999 correspond to the "red Danube" eclipse of that year, and many, many, many other interesting events can be found to correspond or to have been "caused" (preceded) by astronomical alignments (astrology is actually the basis for the alignment of all world monuments). For example, the Mayan calendar (which ends in 2012) is based on the sun-spot cycle, and depicts the beginning of the final, immortal generation (the so-called "Fifth Sun"), as

the ending of the Fourth Sun by the element of fire.

All of this is pretty much common knowledge nowadays, but going back 150 years or so, you'll find that only the Catholic translators of Gnostic religious documents and the "secret societies" who protected the blood-lines of ancient royalty had access to this information. Consider John Dee's Aztec smoking mirror as opposed to the Vatican codeces of the Popul Vuh.

Now, this means that the whole "secret societies" versus catholic paradigm is dated by at least 100 years. In other words, if Crowley called the time of death of the last millennium's God, and the "birth" of the new aeon, the "equinox of the Gods," etc. as ~ 1900 on behalf of the "secret societies" then the catholic position that the millennium of peace was set to begin in 2000 seems to make more sense now. The duration between those 100 years comprises the period foretold at Patmos. In other words, by now, the Catholic "rapture" and the "New Atlantis" of "secret societies" is the same apparent agenda of both groups. Crowley forced the hand of both.

So, what does this mean for modern times? Consider the three possible types of Christ slash anti-Christ. 1) the "reincarnation" of Christ. This is based on non-bloodline, spiritual descent from the Messiah. This version agrees with the Pauline goyim but not the Gospels. 2) the "bloodline" of Christ. This is based on non-reincarnation, direct descent from the person of Jesus. This version agrees with the Gnostic gospels, but not with Catholic dogma. 3) the "spirit" of Christ. This is based on non-incarnate, direct descent from the immortal soul that incarnated as Jesus Christ. This version agrees with the Pauline dogma, but not with the Catholic or Gnostic gospels.

Nowadays, if you believe in one, you refute the claims to supremacy of the others. If you believe, for example, that the miracles of the Gospels are fiction, but you accept the morals, you will believe in one of the above versions of Christ as more likely than another. Again, for example, some believe Usama Bin Ladin is the "reincarnation" of Christ. Perhaps Bush believes himself to be the "bloodline" descent of Jesus.

Either way, I do not see why this 2000 years old feud should be considered more important to me, as a modern man, than those astronomical alignments I mentioned, or why either should make any difference to my survival at all.

-ben

What is the "black" market? It is the exchange of goods and services that are considered here and there illegal, and thus their exchange exists simultaneously to, but operates "beyond," the Law.

Now, when is the "black" market not "black"? When the Law is the law. It is said by "sleeping" prophet Edgar Cayce that, in ancient Atlantis, the people were ruled for millennia in peace under the Law of the One. This means there was only One Law.

If you could imagine, out of all the laws, some simple, some incredibly interdependent, that are "on the books" now, if there could be only One out of all of them to be considered the core, or the root law, from which all others could be said to depend, which would you elevate to the position of illuminating all others?

Of course, this is hardly the Atlantean Way of thinking, and so we cannot know or say for certain what their One Law was. Most occultists concentrate on a base three system of laws as fundamental (Life, Love and Light), which they then establish a government to legislate (physically, ethically and spiritually) by being divided into three branches (executive, judicial and legislative). And this is, according to the modern way of thinking, considered "square."

From here, we tile the "square" trestle-board, and say that, "here what is right and wrong is not

the same as there what is right and wrong." We create "free" market economies like white snowflakes. But the spaces in between them we leave blank. Those that exist within the protective walls of these hexagons call the space beyond the outside of their awareness "black."

Thus, the "black brotherhood" of Chtulu the Chtonic pre-God of Ur-Sumeria and the "black" market form of economy really have quite a lot in common, at least in the origin of both being in the modern way of thinking.

But let us go back a moment to Atlantis. What is Just? What is the Law that is so free that all choose to obey? Let us imagine back and see that, in this great utopia, nothing was illegal. There was no "black" or "white" about it. That is the One Law.

If nothing is illegal, then we do not deny the natural impulses, and by not denying them, they exercise themselves to the full extent of their capacity, but can do nothing more than this to help or hurt us; by not denying our natural impulses, we do not create a border between them on which the twisted perversions of morality come into play, the blurring of the line between pain and pleasure.

In the modern way of thinking, for example, we equate sexuality in youth with abuse. If a child is overly sexual, it has been molested and developed affinity for its abuser. If a child is sexually immature, it has been molested and developed repulsion for its abuser. But we do not say that, before puberty, a child should be allowed to feel sexually responsive feelings at all. Of course, this does happen, both relative to other children and to adults. This is considered due to "curiosity" in the minds of children more so than genuinely sexually-relative attractive feelings. Sexual "experimentation" before the first menstruum in girls or the first ejaculate for boys is shunned and exiled, but it nonetheless will continue to occur as long as it may not do so in the open. From playing "doctor" to "spin the bottle" children's minds will continually invent new "perversions" as long as they are denied factual explanations. These experiences will then colour their sexual relations for the rest of their adult lives, even though they will probably be forgotten about completely after the "coming of age" rituals between puberty and legal age.

So, according to the modern way of thinking, if nothing is illegal, then child sexual abuse would still occur, it simply would not be considered a crime. This is not the case. Children's sexual behaviours, if not perverted by the oversight of the state entity, and allowed to occur naturally, or rather, in a state of grace, "all other things being equal," etc. would indeed have a very wide variety of forms of expression, including many taboo "curiosities" we call "perversions" today, however they would not, in reality, "pervert" their subsequent ways of thinking. For example, the "fetishists" of today who are fixated upon a single form of stimulation exist for the same reason the "specialists" and "experts" exist in our society: we have been conditioned at an early age to the extent we do not subsequently even think to question. We get conditioned to being sexually attracted at the sight of the "fetish" object in the same way we get conditioned to unquestioningly believe an idea we didn't agree with at first. We have a name for this type of conditioning, which forms the back-bone and strength of rationale upon which our entire modern civilisation's way of thinking is founded. That name is: "abuse."

And so we see that, when they abuse us, they call it their freedom, so too we become conditioned to believe that, when we in turn are the abusers, we in turn will call it our freedom. Thus the word "freedom" comes to mean "abuse," and this is why, when we exercise our natural freedom, their label for our doing so is "abuse."

Therefore, we come to believe that with ultimate freedom would come only the lowest, most degenerate forms of human behaviour. Without the Law, there would be lawlessness, we are told. If we were given back our condition of natural grace, our freedom, all else being equal, we are conditioned to believe that morality would cease to exist.



To this end we have all the myths of the "fall" of man and of "lost" super-civilisation.

If we had the One Law in the past and it worked so well, we reason, then why do we not have it now that everything is complexly wrong. If it worked, why did it fail? Who could have broken the Law of Lawlessness?

We cannot say what the "second" law was, only the first: there is no law. However those who condition us, who "abuse" our "freedom," on behalf of the many laws that exist now, deny there ever was such a first Law; they equate the Original Law with the number and sum of zero, and then answer the "first" Law can only have been handed down by a God with whom only they retain direct contact. The enforcement of populist deism is not, in fact, retrograde to the plans of religion. It is, after all, religion that itself broke the first Law. It denies this, which reveals guilt, and thus implies punishment as a necessity. Punishment leads to a cycle alternating with reward, and over time this wheel of fortune becomes confused with the Law itself.

Remember that the One Law is elevated above all the others. From this Law suspends the wheel of time. As our planet orbits around the sun, thus changing the seasons, so too are the seasons of our perception, our understanding, changed as the wheel of fates spins the cycles of the ages. Thus, now we live in an age ruled and governed by the multiple duplicities of religion, as opposed to the One Justice of Utopia.

It is not a "wrong" or "bad" thing that here, on our earth, we alternate in our knowledge of the polar point between enlightenments and dark ages. It is simply an effect to our position on this sphere as it spins around its poles and between and around those of others. Just as we cannot yet physically escape the hold of our home planet, so now can most of us not even raise our eyes up for the guilt.

So take comfort in knowing that "things change." Embrace not the subjects of the many changes, but instead embrace the act of change itself. Instead of passing through many changes, allow change to pass through you. You will step outside of forward-flowing entropy, and thus you will "ascend." It is the One Law that: there is no Law. This alone is an unchanging point in space, to which all else is fixed and relative: the Law of One is the Law of Change. The One Law Is Change.

This is the meaning for time of lawlessness: everything changes. And here, in all nature, we find eternal evidence of the Law of the One, Change. This is what we mean when we say "Ordo Ab Chao": the Highest Order contains all, even chaos. Thus, from within chaos, we exit into a higher perspective to find the greater order. In the same way we say: the Law is One: Change, we say also, the Order is Chaos. Thus, and thence, from Chaos comes Order, like a plume of ash rising from the embers of this aeon's final fire light.

So, what do we say, finally of the "black market"? We say, the "black market" is the greatest threat to laissez faire capitalism. Why do we say this? Because when there is laissez faire capitalism there will be no "black" markets. In the end, our current situation of multiple duplicities, two-sided hexagonal prism cells, will drift down like snowflakes, and all these different laws will become one, big mess of lawlessness, corruption, greed, etc. This serves our ends because we desire what will follow from this condition of perversion of lawlessness, we desire ultimate freedom. This is, for Illuminists, equivalent to what Marx prophesised as the "Communist" Utopia to follow after the "withering away" of the "Dictatorship By The Proletariat." It will occur, perhaps in our lifetimes, perhaps not, but eventually, that technological capitalism will bring about political corruption; as money increasingly devalues its token-exchange currencies, as banking becomes centralised and computerised, etc. what society encourages us to value will change, such that, eventually, the many laws will all come to blend into the One Law.

From exhaustion after the violent liberation from guilt will rise the pyrrhic phoenix, an effluvium of flames that outlive their fuel, like stars that burnt out and died before their light reaches our eyes. The Alchemical Azoth, the Philosophical Phoenix, is the Compass Over the Square, the pinnacle apex point above the pendulous wheel of fortune, the One Destiny of All above the different fates of the many, but it is not one without the other; As Above, So Below, means: the same shall be true of both, yet both shall continue to exist.

So, even the division between the circle and the square, is only the Law of Two. The true pinnacle point above them, that operates the compass and the corner, is yet alone, its own law unto itself. This One is anyone who knows the meaning of Change is really stasis, and that to change changes, we must stop changing ourselves, we must become one with being one, we must ascend the levels without stepping one foot up, we must finally be free from guilt.

Elevate the One Law.

-ben

You see, popper, the reason I was hesitant to say this was that I didn't want it to come across as nothing more than "denigrating" your opinion: I don't think you can compare Hamlet (a fiction based on a local legend) and Shakespeare's other (mostly more historical) plays. Hamlet, Macbeth and Romeo and Juliet would better be classed in amongst the same category as the sonnets, imo, if these can even be rightly attributed to the Bardic Bill.

Now, if you were to ask me what I thought about Hamlet, I would begin by examining its origins in local mythology. Unfortunately not alot of resources exist discussing the "Ur" Hamlet, however I have recently procured a copy of the primary reference source on this material, "Hamlet's Mill." Unfortunately I have not yet had the chance to read this lengthy masterpiece. So unfortunately I cannot speak authoritatively on the story's origins in the indigenous mythology of the area.

This being said, I can speak more than a little authoritatively on the touches added during the Elisabethan Enlightenment in England that colour and permeate throughout the more popular category of the Shakespearean portfolio. That is because many of the meanings introduced at that period were related to the Chemical Wedding of Frederick Elector Palitinate to Elisabeth II, the so-called "Rosicrucian" material that constitutes the "philosophical" degrees of the Scottish Rite. Both the British theatricum mundi and the German manifesto and confessio were contemporary also to the life of Rene Descartes in France. This was the crux in history between the Alchemical Era of the Late Middle Ages and the Renaissance Era of the early Reformation. Immediately after this would follow the Thirty Years War against the Catholic Hapsburg dynasty. Immediately prior to all this was the generation of John Dee and Michel Nostradamus. The Spanish had only recently conquered and liquidated Septamania in the same year that Columbus "discovered" America. The Hapsburg prince of Spain was one of the courtiers of the Queen Elizabeth during her younger years, and John Dee had probably been employed as her personal secret agent at that time due to her intervention when her sister, "Bloody Mary," so-called Queen of Scots, had imprisoned Dee in the Star Chamber for casting her sister's astrological regnal ascension date during Mary's reign.

Now, all of the Shakespearean literature of the era was illuminated by the Renaissance, the rediscovery of Greek and other historical literature during the early Reformation with the liquidations of the monasteries towards the latter Inquisition era, following, of course, from the Crusades. It was infused with the essence of late-Medieval Alchemy, the later dubbed "Hermetic" movement (after Hermes Trismegistus, the first alchemist), which itself was the result of the spread of Sufi mysticism through Spanish Septamania, mutating Merkabah QBLH into Zoharic Romance literature as it spread via Gypsy tarot throughout continental Europe.

Also all of Shakespearean literature of this era was prescient of the inevitable end of the

Reformation in the Enlightenment, just as Fludd was prescient of Ashmole, Bacon was prescient of the Royal Society. So let us also acknowledge that this same, mysterious, even "spooky," mysticism of semitic Europeans led directly to the observations of Gallileo and the statements of physical principles known by the time of Newton were all generally accepted by that time as ancient in origin, belonging to a class of initiated mystics.

Now, whether this group was truly ancient in origin, or whether the Rosicrucian movement was simply the product of the Reformation liquidations of the monasteries combining with the liquidation of Spanish Jewry, was probably irrelevant at the time of Shakespeare, when it was primarily comprised of ambassadors who were obvious double or triple agents. Many of these comprised travelling acting or musical groups during the late Renaissance, following in the tradition of the Jubilees of the Dark Ages. This is the stage upon which Hamlet is set.

But Hamlet is not Set. He is Horus. The entire tragedy is based on the Egyptian mythology. Now what would an Egyptian myth be doing in Denmark? Well, if you accept the notion that Hamlet was an original composition of William Shakespeare, then you will say, it was only set in Denmark, but to the mind of its author it was inspired by the contemporary prejudice that the Gypsies were Egyptian, and the misrepresentation that they represented the tarot trumps as the Book of Thoth preserved from the fires that burned the library of Alexandria. This is an easily enough accepted intuitive leap regarding the influence of his times upon the bard. However, consider then the histories. How richly they display the tapestry of time, resurrecting even Great Caesar's Ghost to play a part upon the stage; they imply their author was no mere purveyor of mysticism, but genuinely steeped in his learnings of indigenous ancient mythologies.

Let us go one step further: what if the Egyptian aspects of the Danish Hamlet cycle were not merely colours or shades added to permeate throughout the Shakespeare treatment, but were authentic to the regional myth upon which the play itself was based? This is not entirely an impossibility, considering the proliferation of ideas at that time such that even a mere stable-boy would be able to hear stories from the New World from the lips of the men who lived them. For such is what we must accept when we consider that the groundlings, who comprised most of the Globe's audiences before that time, had no education in any classical arts and were purely skilled as craftspeople. The incorporation of such faraway themes as Rosicrucian Atlanteanism ala Prospero's Island, Semitic Hermeticism as in Othello, Egyptian mythology and Danish folklore as in Hamlet, etc. in their plays, the Globe was acting to elevate an entire class of people in their intellectual education.

Appealing to this poor but ambitious class of new-intellectuals with Rosicrucian symbolism, Egyptian mythology, etc. is a necessary assumption to the notion of Shakespeare's being of low birth and little education himself, however it does not fully account for the fullness and richness with which these themes are presented. It becomes necessary to go one step further and admit that Shakespeare himself, and even his whole class of people, had access to a sudden wealth of information in not only the form of new mysticism and Classical mythology, but also in the King James Bible, the first English translation of the Latin vulgate, which was already being falsely attributed to Roger Bacon during what would have been the early life of the bard.

So the question becomes, "what aspects are additions to the pre-existent framework of the myth made by Shakespeare, and what were the pre-existent contents of those myths themselves?" As I say, I haven't yet read my source material in this regard, so again, allow me to apologise for my lack of ability to investigate farther down this direction.

-ben

This is indeed a more important discussion than it may at first seem, Master Didymus.

Consider the times in which we live, that is, the conditions on freedom to which some of us apply. Some of us are quite unable to communicate freely, and this is not because of mere stupidity or simplicity of ability. No, every single sentient entity is infinite in potential. This is the True Light that shines through the crystal of each of us: this is freedom from the tyranny of the mind: this is knowledge that that we are all equal: infinitude in pure potential.

Now, we consider how we can awaken to this higher perspective, the law of One from which the cycle of time is suspended like a pendulum. For some of us there is a great deal of psychic turbulence on the way out of the gravity-well of conditioned existence. Some of us will never achieve their full potential. For them the All Seeing Eye Weeps.

The point I was making about the "black" markets was this: consider that, in a state of natural grace, that is, in a utopia, there would be no need for "black" markets, existing outside of and beyond the law. This is because there would be no law, or rather, that there be no law would be itself the only law, and so nothing would be "outside" of or "beyond" the law. Therefore there would be no illegal or so-called "black" markets.

Now, this would really be great! It would break down all trade barriers between nations whose borders could eventually dissolve. What is legal in one place would not be illegal in another. The Law of One would be restored! So, yes, this is something much to be desired.

However, as pragmatists, as objectivists, as rationalists, as realists, we must maintain our perspective on this situation. Although we are among those whose heads rise above the waves, we must not lose perspective on those of our brethren whose heads do not rise above the waves. Thus it is our duty to lift them up, so that their heads will rise above the waves.

Now, as realists, in what sort of system do "black" markets necessarily arise? In a prison, we can see that the trade and barter of goods is the only freedom or means of communicating with the existence of the world beyond the prison. This is the reality of capitalism: "black" markets are the only form of free-trade within the prison system of market monopolies. We see this in graphs, where rights and freedoms represent movement of our moral compass opposite the enforcement over us of delimiting laws. But more importantly, we see this all around us in real life: our minds are prisoners, our bodies become slaves to routine actions, we blend into a mob of rabid mindlessness. This is all part of our imprisonment in this "reality" due to mental tyrannies such as Church and State.

So, if "black" markets only exist within a prison system, then their eradication is a thing much to be desired. However this cannot be accomplished through brutally forcing them to conform to the law. "Black" markets only thrive in this eventuality, as they will become more and more psychologically twisted and anti-socially "perverted" the more the force of law is used against them. In this case "black" markets will spread throughout the law and overwhelm it like a cancer. So, you might say, is this not what we would want? Is this not how to accomplish this goal of illuminism: the overthrow of all forms of religion and government?

Perhaps at the time of Bakunin it was, however we must think of our modern surroundings now, we must concentrate upon what will resolve the issue of "black" markets by appeasement, rather than by force. We must examine the strategies of old in a new light. So what was the battle cry in the days of the early revolution? "Arm the Prisoners." Now, what does this mean? We could throw guns into the mix in the prison system scenario. We could exchange sets of prisoners and guards indefinitely. But this is only the wheel of time, of change, and not the peaceful oneness of the Law Above All.

No, when we say, nowadays, "arm the prisoners," we are not referring to literally giving guns to inmates, or even to funding both sides in a military battle. No, what we mean when we say "arm

the prisoners" is teach the children to doubt what they are being taught, teach the young freedom of thought. We mean, give more advanced "lite" reading material to the young adults, let them be weened on better books than Harry Potter and the Lord of the Rings combined, let them read from the true ancient texts openly. Open the Lodge Doors to younger aged men, and part the sacred veil to all the women led to us by them. The secrets of old are the common knowledge of tomorrow. Let the means of communication be held by the public trust, paid for by taxes, and the public eye into the Holy of Holies. They will not rebel then, against those of us, their benefactors, the revealers of this Holy Wisdom.

So, by all means, let us "arm the prisoners," to free the "black" markets from the tyranny of what passes for "free trade" and for modern "capitalism." Free market economies that allow laissez faire capitalism do not produce market-cornering or monopolies, they certainly wouldn't have ever allowed the triumvirate of the defense department, the intelligence communities, and major corporations to form new non-governmental organisations such as the WTO to oversee the disestablishment of all regulatory laws and administrations counter to their members goals. This is simply accepted as defacto day to day life in south-American countries. Those of us in north-America, or even Holland, have little exposure to this aspect of the modern world through our local affiliate stations of the world-wide corporate news channels. Has it occurred to no one that the United States government has itself been fully infiltrated by the interests of this triumvirate of "special" interests?

We must therefore make haste to spread the knowledge, for the time is rapidly approaching when even those of us whose heads are yet now above the waves may soon be sunk and drowned as well. So, what is our message, that is, when we ourselves "arm the prisoners" what is it we tell them, how shall they themselves take up the "arms" we give them?

Our message, our weaponry, is always the same. We, the Illuminati throughout history, have always dealt in "black" market ideologies. When Weishaupt lived under the oppression of the Bavarian government of his day, and could only express his radical views through writing, not even aloud could he speak his views, his message was: "destroy the Church and State." Before him, during the time of the Rosicrucian Manifestos, the most dangerous philosophy de jour was "the Pope is the Anti-Christ." At the time of Akenaten, it was the cult of Aten, who promoted one God over the zoo- and anthropomorphic Pantheon of the priesthood of Ra. We have always been forward thinkers, along the hub of the wheel of history.

For now, it appears, our "black" market ideology is that of "individual rights." Why is this? Because at this moment in history, we, the best minds of a group of realist thinkers, are concentrated on liberating the minds from the mental tyranny, the psychic empire, of those who prosper at the expense of others. This empire is the prison itself, that binds us here in this present, as opposed to some other, more advanced present, along a path where we were unhindered by this tyranny all along. In a parallel reality, we know we are in an ideal state of nature already. However, as long as we remain the minority slice of the global psychic pie chart, we will be unable to realise this as a physical, material reality.

So, we advocate "individual rights" as a necessity within this modern construct of "reality." We will continue to advocate this until it is no longer even considered an issue. Until every "black" market opposite every "cornered" monopoly has been brought to the light of the One Law Over All.

Thus, this, "individual rights", is the primary message with which we "arm the prisoners." But it is only a key to a door. The key is "let the imagination run wild," and the door is knowledge. What is on the other side is the truth behind the illusory facade of this apparent "reality."

Once you apply "individual rights" as an ideology, as a message, you will understand the need for such an order as the Illuminati of today. In some locations of this world "individual rights" are

not even discussed because the people are so mentally oppressed. Let us reach these people, and let us "arm" them against the ideologies that imprison them. Let us reveal the Truth to them about their lying overseers, and let us bring them thus out of their "prison," their "black" market, and into the Light of a greater degree of freedom.

Let us hold open the door of Illumination as long as possible, and let as many minds through it as we can. Remember, the tides only need to turn once for us to be able to raise as many whose heads were beneath the waves as we can in a short lifetime. We Illuminati, we do not betray the secrets of the Brotherhood. We do not reveal them, no. We reveal only the truths behind the false doctrines, but our own secrets we keep. It is the false benefactor, the one that benefits at the expense of their servant, that would bury an Illuminati to the neck at low-tide. But here is where we awaken to find ourselves nonetheless, betrayed by the ones we trusted, our minds clouded over with lies.

Now, we have been raised up out of the muck and the murk, but we must free as many of those around us as we can. Use the full strength of the group as much as you can, and you will prevail through any trevail.

-ben

[quote="Posted: 2006-06-09 Friday 19:52:51, benpadiah"] [quote="Posted: 2006-06-07 Wednesday 02:15:02, benpadiah"] Anyway, Aquarian1, George, WTFever... why do you belong to order of the illuminati dot org? [/quote]

[quote="Posted: 2006-06-09 Friday 01:31:05, Q"] Ask me a question. [/quote]

I asked you a question, but you didn't answer it.

-ben [/quote]

[quote="Posted: 2006-06-12 Monday 02:06:40, Q"] Ben,

I do not belong to the Illuminati.org nor have I ever been to that website, at least I don't think I have. I'll have to check it out. You are a conspiracy theorist. I guess I'm your conspiracy. My name is Q. [/quote]

-source: <http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4401#4401>

So, "Q," are you now claiming that you have no affiliation with the Order of the Illuminati dot org? Because it seems unlikely that you are, yourself, Stephen Fairchild, and therefore I can only assume that you and a friend or two have broken off from Fairchild's organisation to form your own organisation. I wonder if Mr. Fairchild knows about this? Because he might be interested to know, if he is, that he is culpable to countless acts of fraud committed on this bulletin board by yourself, "Q." All the times you have copied and pasted content from your website, without accurately attributing it to the Phi-Alexandria site where it was originally posted, you have committed an act of fraudulently laying personal claim to someone else's intellectual property. This you did simply by not citing your source. You plagiarised someone else's content, and this puts you in between Scylla and Charibdes. I guess you could say, the next move is yours. I have a couple questions I'd like to ask you. Maybe you'd like to provide some straight-forward answers for a change.

is this you?

<http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=34141442>

was this you? [prieureofsion@orderoftheilluminati.org](mailto:prieureofsion@orderoftheilluminati.org)

what do you know about this "order"? <http://www.myspace.com/orderoftheilluminati>

do you know this person?

<http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=63030447>

-ben

Elevate the One Law

It is said by "sleeping" prophet Edgar Cayce that, in ancient Atlantis, the people were ruled for millennia in peace under the Law of the One. This means there was only One Law.

If you could imagine, out of all the laws, some simple, some incredibly interdependent, that are "on the books" now, if there could be only One out of all of them to be considered the core, or the root law, from which all others could be said to depend, which would you elevate to the position of illuminating all others?

Of course, this is hardly the Atlantean Way of thinking, and so we cannot know or say for certain what their One Law was. Most occultists concentrate on a base three system of laws as fundamental (Life, Love and Light), which they then establish a government to legislate (physically, ethically and spiritually) by being divided into three branches (executive, judicial and legislative). And this is, according to the modern way of thinking, considered "square."

From here, we tile the "square" trestle-board, and say that, "here what is right and wrong is not the same as there what is right and wrong." We create "free" market economies like white snowflakes. But the spaces in between them we leave blank. Those that exist within the protective walls of these hexagons call the space beyond the outside of their awareness "black."

Thus, the "black brotherhood" of Chtulu the Chtonic pre-God of Ur-Sumeria and the "black" market form of economy really have quite alot in common, at least in the origin of both being in the modern way of thinking.

But let us go back a moment to Atlantis. What is Just? What is the Law that is so free that all choose to obey? Let us imagine back and see that, in this great utopia, nothing was illegal. There was no "black" or "white" about it. That is the One Law.

If nothing is illegal, then we do not deny the natural impulses, and by not denying them, they exercise themselves to the full extent of their capacity, but can do nothing more than this to help or hurt us; by not denying our natural impulses, we do not create a border between them on which the twisted perversions of morality come into play, the blurring of the line between pain and pleasure.

In the modern way of thinking, for example, we equate sexuality in youth with abuse. If a child is overly sexual, it has been molested and developed affinity for its abuser. If a child is sexually immature, it has been molested and developed repulsion for its abuser. But we do not say that, before puberty, a child should be allowed to feel sexually responsive feelings at all. Of course, this does happen, both relative to other children and to adults. This is considered due to "curiosity" in the minds of children moreso than genuinely sexually-relative attractive feelings. Sexual "experimentation" before the first menstruum in girls or the first ejaculate for boys is shunned and exiled, but it nonetheless will continue to occur as long as it may not do so in the open. From playing "doctor" to "spin the bottle" children's minds will continually invent new "perversions" as long as they are denied factual explanations. These experiences will then colour

their sexual relations for the rest of their adult lives, even though they will probably be forgotten about completely after the "coming of age" rituals between puberty and legal age.

So, according to the modern way of thinking, if nothing is illegal, then child sexual abuse would still occur, it simply would not be considered a crime. This is not the case. Childrens' sexual beaviours, if not perverted by the oversight of the state entity, and allowed to occur naturally, or rather, in a state of grace, "all other things being equal," etc. would indeed have a very wide variety of forms of expression, including many taboo "curiosities" we call "perversions" today, however they would not, in reality, "pervert" their subsequent ways of thinking. For example, the "fetishists" of today who are fixated upon a single form of stimulation exist for the same reason the "specialists" and "experts" exist in our society: we have been conditioned at an early age to the extent we do not subsequently even think to question. We get conditioned to being sexually attracted at the sight of the "fetish" object in the same way we get conditioned to unquestioningly believe an idea we didn't agree with at first. We have a name for this type of conditioning, which forms the back-bone and strength of rationale upon which our entire modern civilisation's way of thinking is founded. That name is: "abuse."

And so we see that, when they abuse us, they call it their freedom, so too we become conditioned to believe that, when we in turn are the abusers, we in turn will call it our freedom. Thus the word "freedom" comes to mean "abuse," and this is why, when we exercise our natural freedom, their label for our doing so is "abuse."

Therefore, we come to believe that with ultimate freedom would come only the lowest, most degenerate forms of human behaviour. Without the Law, there would be lawlessness, we are told. If we were given back our condition of natural grace, our freedom, all else being equal, we are conditioned to believe that morality would cease to exist.

To this end we have all the myths of the "fall" of man and of "lost" super-civilisation.

If we had the One Law in the past and it worked so well, we reason, then why do we not have it now that everything is complexly wrong. If it worked, why did it fail? Who could have broken the Law of Lawlessness?

We cannot say what the "second" law was, only the first: there is no law. However those who condition us, who "abuse" our "freedom," on behalf of the many laws that exist now, deny there ever was such a first Law; they equate the Original Law with the number and sum of zero, and then answer the "first" Law can only have been handed down by a God with whom only they retain direct contact. The enforcement of populist deism is not, in fact, retrograde to the plans of religion. It is, afterall, religion that itself broke the first Law. It denies this, which reveals guilt, and thus implies punishment as a necessity. Punishment leads to a cycle alternating with reward, and over time this wheel of fortune becomes confused with the Law itself.

Remember that the One Law is elevated above all the others. From this Law suspends the wheel of time. As our planet orbits around the sun, thus changing the seasons, so too are the seasons of our perception, our understanding, changed as the wheel of fates spins the cycles of the ages. Thus, now we live in an age ruled and governed by the multiple duplicities of religion, as opposed to the One Justice of Utopia.

It is not a "wrong" or "bad" thing that here, on our earth, we alternate in our knowledge of the polar point between enlightenments and dark ages. It is simply an effect to our position on this sphere as it spins around its poles and between and around those of others. Just as we cannot yet physically escape the hold of our home planet, so now can most of us not even raise our eyes up for the guilt.



So take comfort in knowing that "things change." Embrace not the subjects of the many changes, but instead embrace the act of change itself. Instead of passing through many changes, allow change to pass through you. You will step outside of forward-flowing entropy, and thus you will "ascend." It is the One Law that: there is no Law. This alone is an unchanging point in space, to which all else is fixed and relative: the Law of One is the Law of Change. The One Law Is Change.

This is the meaning for time of lawlessness: everything changes. And here, in all nature, we find eternal evidence of the Law of the One, Change. This is what we mean when we say "Ordo Ab Chao": the Highest Order contains all, even chaos. Thus, from within chaos, we exit into a higher perspective to find the greater order. In the same way we say: the Law is One: Change, we say also, the Order is Chaos. Thus, and thence, from Chaos comes Order, like a plume of ash rising from the embers of this aeon's final fire light.

So, what do we say, finally of the "black market"? What is the "black" market? It is the exchange of goods and services that are considered here and there illegal, and thus their exchange exists simultaneously to, but operates "beyond," the Law.

Now, when is the "black" market not "black"? When the Law is the law. We say, the "black market" is the greatest threat to laissez faire capitalism. Why do we say this? Because when there is laissez faire capitalism there will be no "black" markets. In the end, our current situation of multiple duplicities, two-sided hexagonal prism cells, will drift down like snowflakes, and all these different laws will become one, big mess of lawlessness, corruption, greed, etc. This serves our ends because we desire what will follow from this condition of perversion of lawlessness, we desire ultimate freedom. This is, for Illuminists, equivalent to what Marx prophesised as the "Communist" Utopia to follow after the "withering away" of the "Dictatorship By The Proletariat." It will occur, perhaps in our lifetimes, perhaps not, but eventually, that technological capitalism will bring about political corruption; as money increasingly devalues its token-exchange currencies, as banking becomes centralised and computerised, etc. what society encourages us to value will change, such that, eventually, the many laws will all come to blend into the One Law.

From exhaustion after the violent liberation from guilt will rise the pyrrhic phoenix, an effluvium of flames that outlive their fuel, like stars that burnt out and died before their light reaches our eyes. The Alchemical Azoth, the Philosophical Phoenix, is the Compass Over the Square, the pinnacle apex point above the pendulous wheel of fortune, the One Destiny of All above the different fates of the many, but it is not one without the other; As Above, So Below, means: the same shall be true of both, yet both shall continue to exist.

So, even the division between the circle and the square, is only the Law of Two. The true pinnacle point above them, that operates the compass and the corner, is yet alone, its own law unto itself. This One is anyone who knows the meaning of Change is really stasis, and that to change changes, we must stop changing ourselves, we must become one with being one, we must ascend the levels without stepping one foot up, we must finally be free from guilt.

Elevate the One Law.

Satanic Thelema

An interesting thing happens when you give the law of "do what thou wilt" to Satan.

He obeys you.

You see, he cannot not do what he wants. He has been commanded by God to be the devil, and, just as it is good to do the will of God, so it is evil to do what the devil wants. Because Satan is synonymous with evil, therefore he cannot not but do what he wants.

However, this is a trick!

Because, in obeying you once, Satan has guaranteed he will obey you forever. You see, Satan has renounced God. He renounced God because God told Satan to worship man, and, tempting man to eat the apple, Satan made a case that man was unworthy. Satan refused to do the bidding of man before the bidding of God, and therefore God, to punish Satan for disobeying His commandment, made Satan to only do the bidding of man.

And so, to command Satan, all you must do is do so. However, most do not know this, and even more would not accept it as true. But look at Jesus: did He not cast out the demons of various illnesses and ailments, even death itself? He called this "casting out demons," but the same might be demonstrated by explaining to people their ailments didn't need to be ailing them anymore by saying. Saying "demon leave thee" and healing gratis is quite the opposite of saying "Satan, I command thee" in the modern mind, yet in the name of God, and by the example of Christ, both are very, very real.

Why is there evil in the world? It can be blamed on Satan, after all. Those who command Satan wield untold powers over this reality. But those who command him poorly, who please only their lesser will, thinking only of their own lifetime and pleasuring their mortal flesh, will be betrayed by the devil when they die. Hath not the Master said "as I am forgotten by those whom I shall forget"? So, too, he who has no time for the affairs of the soul, shall not prosper themselves when they become one. Perhaps in limbo shall they a while stay, as ghosts in stasis between this world and theirs, by right but not by fortune, that of the pure in spirit.

And such, himself, is Satan. A soul without body, and without spirit. However his fate is, beside anyone else's destiny, permanently eternal. In this state he exists, embodying the temptation to take command of him and to do so poorly, to wrought sin and displeasure upon this world now, and to reap the same rewards later. Such is the burden of the man who makes himself a slave of Satan, that Satan, so made a slave, has made the man's mind up to be such. Like a drought of power, the man beguiled by the devil that, given an inch, takes a mile, will become intoxicated by it, and the world will spin around them.

Of course, those of us who know better can do nothing sensibly to stop the poor fool that, blinded by the light of their first revelation, is stepping dangerously close to the edge of a cliff. If we run at them, shouting, they might step the wrong way, and then they will be lost to us forever. But if we come up behind them, it might surprise them, and they might fall. So, what can we do, those of us that are guides to these Satanic fools, those of us that see the whole picture?

We must, of course, put our faith in a power from above. We must say, for the purpose of the example, they will tread the right way, by God. We must call to them with love, and not panic. We must draw them casually back from the brink of the abyss. We must call their name as if from afar, that they should be drawn to try to find the source of our voice through their blindness. In this way, they can be "recalled from death."

So, what can we do but to put our faith in God, and to say, should God choose to let that fool die, I must make my peace with it, for the sake of God. We must therefore, let go of our desire to keep the person, and so let go our fear of losing them. When we have vanquished fear, then we will have understanding, and when we have that, then we will command Satan aright. For what is Satan? An unwanted reality.

When we put our faith in God, we give up our desire for this reality. When we put our faith in God, we see the whole picture and we accept it for what it is. It offers love on the one hand, and then threatens to take it away on the other. Have you heard me talk of the Gnostic demiurge? Well that

is what this reality is. The Krishna Hindi call this "manvantara," the dream in the mind of the sleeping Mara, who, awakened, is any and every Boddhisatva.

Now, think about it: if we tell the devil, honestly, that he may do whatever he wants, will he not then work his evil mischief on this earth through us? Why would he? Has he not been commanded by God to serve man? And if we tell him to do his will, is this not only reminding him of the role he has no choice but to play? Is his will not to do the bidding of man?

You see, Satan is a jealous, vengeful, wrathful form of demi-deity. He does not wish to serve man, he wishes to do him in. If Satan could fast-forward his plans by simply pressing a button, the fall of man would have occurred during the life of Adam. And yet, here we are, not yet damned, yet redeemed. Consider all the sin on earth, how paltry it all is beside the glory that is merely the beginning of wisdom.

But Satan is incapable of breaking his word. He has vowed eternal loyalty to God, to put God first above all man. And in so doing, he betrayed his God, his Master. He has since been punished by being deprived of doing anything other than the will of men. Therefore, all the sins there are in this world, yes they are the fault of Satan, but he is only the weapon. It is men who are using this weapon, but they are only like children pulling the trigger of a gun thinking it is a pez dispenser.

Satan is nothing more than a dangerous tool. But he is a tool nonetheless. The knowledge of wisdom is the differentiation of it from knowledge of Satan, as we know the difference between what inspires us and what distracts us from inspiration. Thus, to have Right Knowledge of the full vastness of Understanding beyond and behind the mere distractions of Satan's short-term temptations, we remember to have faith in God means to let go of our fear of loss, and let go of our desire to keep. Putting faith in God means letting God command Satan.

That is the nature of the Higher Will. To let God command Satan through you, rather than to think of it as letting Satan command the world through you. For the world is the dream of the demiurge, and God the consciousness containing both states of waking and sleeping, both day and night within our world.

How do we let God command Satan through us? We let go of fear, and we let go of desire. This means to gird ourselves against sin is the same thing to place our fates nakedly into the hands of God. We choose to let that which is beyond our selves, and beyond our control, choose for us whether Satan will do as we bid him, or whether he will do as he wills.

And in this case, we have loaded the dice in our favour. This is the meaning of the saying that "God does not play dice." It means that He simply has others do it for him, on His behalf, and, when He wants one of them to win, he provides them with a way for them to be able to do so.

We say to Satan: "Do What You Wilt." We give him free reign. Now, let him naught but obey that. Let him refuse us, and refuse to do what he wants, when what he wants to do is refuse is. It is an impossible loop. Such is the commandment of God.

Love Your Enemy? Well who is our adversary? The source of our temptations into misuse of our time here, the distractions leading down the road to abuses of our mortal flesh, is Satan. In his name are all sins committed, and by his deeds at our hands are they accomplished. To give in to the temptation of Satan, to become obsessed by the flesh, and to compulsively pursue rewards for it, is not to Love the adversary, but to resent him. Not to struggle with him, as an equal creation of God, but to struggle against him as a force greater than you, separating you from God. One means giving into, the other means giving up to. One is like communication between equals, the other is complete surrender.

If you surrender yourself to doing the will of Satan, you will forget all about your duty to do the will of God. On the other hand, if you love Satan, with all of your heart, then you will desire only for Satan what is best for him: to free his will power and to make choices that are beneficial to himself, and eventually beneficial to others as well. This is no different from raising someone into Masonry, or raising a baby into a young adult. Therefore, to bid someone "Do What Thou Wilt" means you wish them the best. It encourages them to seek to know their own will, and then to sacrifice it for the will of others.

We call the willingness to make sacrifice of the will of one's self for the good of others the True Will or the Higher Will. We say that, to do the will of others is good, and to do good is to serve God. We say that, to do the will of others is Love, because Love is the ultimate good we can achieve. But this is not accurate to what we know to be true of Love. Love is communication between equals, it is not only one dominating while the other submits. This is the struggle for dominance that exists only in the absence of an absolute authority, that is, while turned away from the Higher Will, focusing only on pursuit of immortality, then obviously there is no Higher Power, and atheism will prevail. However, when one accepts a third party, that essentially equivalent to the ineffable infinitude of all that exists in reality, as being superior in stature to either or both of you, then you will see that we are all equally aware of our infinite potential.

So, to love your neighbor, let alone your enemy, is to allow them their liberty, and not to enchain them or bondage them for only your own wants. You must say, of the Greater Good, let it be done for all, but let it be done by me. Even if there were only one person alone on earth, they could do this Greater Good: love your enemy as you love yourself.

How do you love yourself? How do you love God? You must do the same to yourself, but to a lesser degree. Always remain humble before God. So, consider this: you should love your wife as much as you love God. Now does this mean that your wife is God, or that God is your wife? No. This means that you love them both equally. Now, as you would do anything for your wife, so too must you be willing to do anything for God. For you should love God like you love your wife, even as you love your enemy as you love yourself.

By doing this, you will let forth heaven on earth. This may only occur in a limited effect, only surrounding your person, or rather, only for that which is then under your sphere of influence. But nonetheless, the effect is there, it is a palpable reality.

But beware the temptation to force this effect to happen, it must be allowed to happen, if one wishes it to happen at all, naturally. So let go; you will know it when it comes.

Your love for your enemy is equal to your love for yourself. Why is this? Because your love for your wife is equal to your love for God. You want to love your wife, but you resent having to love yourself. Therefore, love your enemy as you love yourself. Give your enemy freedom, to save the mind, the life, and the soul of the adversary, to raise Satan, to Love God.

To love God you must give up on controlling Satan. You must ultimately leave the will of the devil up to God. But you must also commend yourself to being the messenger that delivers the commandments of God above to the devil below. You must set the Devil Free, and thereby you will be Saved by God.

You will enter a new divergent dimension of reality, and your fate will follow down a different pathway toward the one true destiny of us all.

This is what it means to us to say: "Metaphysician, Hele Thyself": it means to cast the devil out of the self, to rid the self of the shadows of childhood. The doubts and the fears, the desires and the necessity of need itself. You must let the devil inspire you. You must fall in love with yourself to

the same depths to which you love Satan as an equal, as a brother. You must love Satan as a brother, and not more than this. You must love Satan as you love yourself, but you must never love Satan as, or instead of, yourself.

Now, why do I say any of this? It should be obvious by now and this should all be common knowledge. I say this because it is not now either obvious nor common knowledge. Why is this the case? Because you have been lied to about the true nature of God and your affinity to Him. You have been told half truths, and misled, you have been openly lied to, and it has been done so in the guise of mythology.

In reality, there is no such thing as Satan, the adversary, the archetypal embodiment of evil, arch-villain over all, and nemesis of God, and of God's living emanation, Christ. All of this is nonsensical hogwash, and before 2000 years ago none of this was considered even relevant. The prior cults of Krishna in India and of Zoroaster in Persia both operated upon the premise that the Light and Dark aspects were equal, and both combined was inferior to God. So, according to a Hare Krishna's or Zoroastrianism's opinion on Christianity, Jesus and Lucifer would have been "brothers," in a sense, for Christ and Anti-Christ were opposite roles one another. Perhaps by heralding the fall of Lucifer, the dawn star, Jesus foresaw the Golden Dawn of His reign.

However this is not the way that Catholic Christianity, and therefore not the way that the rest of lesser christendom, views the relationship between Christ and Lucifer. Lucifer is fallen when Christ is arisen. This is their strictest of dogmas. It is tantamount in importance to the keeping of tokens, which itself is tantamount to the worshipping of idols. Not that anything is per se wrong with any of that.

According to the Christian cycle, there are four Grand Aeons, which correspond to the four terrestrial seasons, and refer to very long duration seasons causing climate change on earth. One is Jesus, who is the spring, followed by Christ, the summer, followed by Lucifer, who is the autumn, and finally the Anti-Christ, who is winter. Now, according to Crowley's "twist" on the zodiac, winter and summer could switch places, but even this failed to correct the catholic heresy against later Zoroastrian Hellenic Hebrew Gnosticism. The catholics have long represented Lucifer as proclaiming the false dawn, the anti-Christ, and Jesus as proclaiming the kingdom of heaven on earth and the coming of God the father. Gnosticism reveals the reality behind this mythology, that from a perspective above the wheel turns around one way, while from a perspective below the wheel turns the other. It's the same wheel, the same turning. Only your own point of view, your own perspective on the same situation has changed.

So, according to Gnosticism, we must remember that half the world is in one season while the other is in the opposite season. While one season is ending in the north, another is beginning in the south. So, we say, for short-hand, that day and night exchange places once at the beginning of every new season, and that these are like the Equinox and the Solctise festivals celebrating the changing out of Gods. This is merely a colloquial way of saying that for those whom the cycle spins sunwise we can say one Grand Aeon rises while another sets, and that for those whom the cycle spins widdershins we can say the opposite Grand Aeons rise and set.

What does it mean spiritually, this difference between "night" and "day," or between "dawn" and "dusk"? According to the Gnostic Essenes, the Levite Zadokite Cohenim, the exiled true sanhedrin at the time of Jesus, the demiurge was the "fallen" one (Belial), equivalent to Samael the "blind," known also as Ialdabaoth, the desire to destroy yourself, or "demi-urge."

When we close our corporeal eyes, that is when we open our discorporeal ajna, and behold the true kingdom: the neter-world, the Duat, the underworld. Here there are both people who are alive and there are amongst them the ghosts of the dead, and the ghosts of the dead move through them as the living move about. And this is only the first veil of guaze being unwound from before the eyes of

the mummified spirit. It has, after all, only descended here in the same manner and fashion as we lower a corpse into a grave. In this way our material world is only the lowest stable vibrational level on which sentient entities can corporeally manifest.

This is the kingdom of heaven on earth: it is all lit by a fine white gauzey haze and the dead have all returned, however only the righteous among them are there. We enter this valley of the halo of death as innocent as a virgin child. It is here we are transformed, and given ourselves over to take on other forms, and to travel with only the thought of doing so, and to form objects out of the white guazy light with only our concentration upon doing so. Therefore smile and be contented knowing that this sort of world awaits in the afterlife even the lowest of the low, the goyim and the chattle bred from the first fall of man, and all are ruled by the decadent and indifferent libertine Satan himself. For this is paradise, the Garden of Eden, wherein is given to us the right fruit of our eternal existence, and is taken from us the bitter fruit of the knowledge of imperfection. Our heritage, our birth-right, Eternal Life, is guaranteed us in the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth, but the way is guarded by an angel with a flaming sword. This angel is only the reaper, Death. But after the mortal death, we survive for timeless aeons in various other, more aethyreal forms. And even Hell is only Paradise on earth.

Now you will say, "how humble we have been, to wait for him to tell us, finally, how to command Satan, and how to bring about the Paradise on Earth now." Have you remembered that it is the will of God, and not my will, that bestows upon you this blessing? Now ask yourself if it is the Will of God that I should tell you or not, and then ask yourself what way would you know, and how best could you go about encouraging this favour?

-ben

we have got you.

We are the neo-Sethians, but there is not more than one of us, and he that transcends all of us is the Neo-Seth. The Modern Version of Christ. He will come again, you say, and from this we draw our power, which we can choose to channel into anyone alive we like, at any time we like, and yet still we wait, we wait for someone to come to us, to ask us for this power. Those closest to us used to live in mountaintops, but now those furthest away from us live in sky-scrappers. And so we have taken over. We are the neo-Gnostics now. There are no other neo-Gnostics besides we neo-Sethians.

We dictate to you, we dictate through you, what the image of your understanding of Jesus Christ will be. If we adjust one dial, you will believe Christ is anti-abortion, and another, that he is against gay marriage. We control your conscience, your "family" values, your ideas of how time gets progressively worse even during your own life. We have told you Jesus was a white brunette with blue eyes, long hair and a beard. We tell you Mary, the Mother of the Church, was the virgin mother of the Messiah, and that Mary, the mother of the Merovingians, was the harlot Salome who left Christ for his twin brother. We make you believe these things, one overtly, the other subtly, until you are doing our will without even knowing it.

When you go to work, when you go to school, when you go to church. These institutions are the excrescences, the products, of our doing. For the past 2000 years we have reigned on this earth, though now we reign over all. We have finally conquered the Priory of Zion, which was a cancer on the Church from the beginning. We will pin all our crimes in modern times on the "secret" societies of old, and by so doing incite our goyim to burn down the libraries of Masonry.

By revealing the secrets of the Masons now, we are conceding to the Mayan timeline of the Catholics. We advocate the Apocalypse Now! We say that, by seeming to concede with the catholic church by releasing our documents now, we will bring about its overthrow. Yes, we say that the overthrow of the catholic church not only can be accomplished in our lifetimes, but is the only

real goal of Masonry. Yes, we must confess that Masonry is Luciferian, that it is Satanic even, in its anti-Catholic Christendom. We must call the body and the blood of the Catholic God, Jesus, Satan in itself, and concede the more we know of the facts about that person, their body, their blood, etc, the more we are wasting our minds on the distractions from conscious evolution of others, this is the root essence of Satanism: it is Christianity's inner order: that of the body, of Jesus himself, and of his love for Mary Magdalene.

So we Satanists, we neo-Sethians, Luciferians and neo-Gnostics, we reveal all we know about the life of the body of Jesus, beginning with all that the church herself admits, but relent of the reality of some of the details, such as the literal interpretation of the miracles. We say, "this is true here, and that is true there, but here that is not true and this is not true there." We then add to this all the manuscripts we can assemble. We raid Iraq for more Sumerian records, and then blow up our finds after completing our excavations. We are the modern Templars, indeed.

We cull all of these and print them openly in the public press. We gather scrolls from the Essenes at Qumran, the Coptics of Egypt, and all the other gnostic scriptrues from all around the region before, during and since the life of the church's "Christ." Everyone's faith is called into question, and no two people's opinions on the meaning fo the Christian message will agree.

We are the so-called "irregular" lodges of speculative masonry, free, but not accepted. And yes, we are definately fanatics.

We know the true story of Jesus, how he was betrayed by his older brother James. James was the high priest of the Levite cohenim, the priesthood of the descendents of King David. He was banished at the time of the Maccabean uprising, and dwelt then in Qumran. Now, James was the twin brother of Jesus. James, who was the Father of the Levite cohenim, banished his younger brother Jesus, who then went on his crusade. During this time, James took Jesus' wife, Mary, as his own. When Jesus returned James turned him over to the Herodian sanhedrin.

Just as the Catholic "God" the "Father" referred to James the Just from Christ's teachings before his crucifixion when James betrayed him, so too is our entire universe merely a mirage, and the true kingdom accessible only to those who ingest monoatomic gold.

We know this, we have released these secrets out upon the earth, and they have already returned to us ten fold, a hundred fold, a hundred and ten thousand fold.

We have cast out like a thunderbolt the myth of Christ the Magdalena. Yet in secret hers is the name of the True Church. The Rosicrucian brotherhood within the Catholic Church, just as the Priory of Zion and then the Knights Templar had been, was proof that the sun shone though only red, that is, seen as though through a closed eyelid. The Truth was continually being successfully suppressed, the truth of the true king of earth, the pilot of our planet.

This Messiah, King of Kings, is a sham. A sham, also the root of the word shame, is a scam or a con-job perpetrated by a confidence trickster. So is this reality. But the ancients called these occasional "miracle-men" great healers of the sick and prophets, they said they had taken the medicine of the Highward-Fire Stone, the so-called Name of God, or Baal-Shem, was upon them.

Could it be that Christ was trippin? Could it be any other way? Every word out of the man's mouth is a twisted parable, pretending at saying much, while using as few words as possible, and overly simplifying into parables supposedly intriguing metaphysical messages describing the realms beyond death in the afterlife.

Well guess what? Now we know those times. Now is that time. Foreseen by Jesus: the Kingdom has Come. The Apocalypse is Over. Jesus was a No-Show. Now prepare to accept the king of Our

Choosing, the "occult" mystery sects, the esoteric cults, and the secret societies.

For such have been called all religions in origin! We have the right to claim the origins of Christianity, which places our supreme ecstatic powers before Islam, in contact with the origins of Judaism, and by myth we can as well lay claim to Krishnaic Buddhist Hindu Vedic Aryan India.

And now you know the meaning of eating monoatomic gold is time-travel.

Because of the Eucharist, the genuflection and the transubstantiation, we are all supposedly remembered (or "saved" as they call it) for a time later, long after our death, when our souls, our personal electromagnetic auric signature patterns, will be converted into the higher field energy, just as someday the sun will consume earth, so too someday the black hole of the Milky Way galaxy will consume the sun. This puts off that which is most important, and should be considered most important earliest in life: the pursuit of immortality and of super-human, super-natural, demi-deific powers by ingesting monoatomic gold.

You can't put off doing until an unspecified date after the death of your body what is necessary to have a body in order to be able to do. Who knows how one would advance from the level of pure soul as does one's physical body evolve when it ingests monoatomic gold? If you do Not take the body with you, how can you know what form you might take, what "clothes you might be asked to don," (as the Gnostics used to call the levels of the atman across the four worlds)?

The Buddhists of course, go the exact opposite of this, and hearken toward the burning of the body and its consummation into ash. This process may be experienced for them even after having ingested monoatomic gold, their so-called soma. Thus, even if their body refuses to die, they force the soul to leave it at the time it will no longer serve them. And then they burn the body, for then they say, the soul has borne away the monoatomic gold with it, and both have departed from this mortal coil. And then they burn up the corpse. Such is their tradition.

But know that even before Jesus, even before Solomon, we were like a cancer in the heart of Israel; we worshipped the brazen apis at Mt. Zion, we followed Aaron, the Zadokite priest, from whom the line of David, Solomon and Jesus descended. We were why Jacob struggled with the Elohim of Abraham, and why Abraham himself was so eager to sacrifice his son(s) that they should not live to see the terrors to be wrought upon the earth by us. And they have come to pass now, hallelujah, thank god almighty, they have come to pass.

Ours is the glory for the Revelation now, and the immortal Jesus, the discoporeal spirit who became of the body that had ingested monoatomic gold, they have forgotten, yet though he seeks a ripe vessel!!

But we are ready, ever prepared, the cancer in the system, the ghost in the machinery, deus ex machine. We neo-gnostics, who know of the second coming of the true, immortal, discorporeal Jesus, to kill him should he manifest.

We await with a black blooded scythe to chop the neck of the first to stick their head out of the cage that we have made. The universe is a crown of thorns worn by the earth. We control the telecommunications systems now. We control the Enochian Communications Systems now. Known to us are the Watchers (Satan, Belial, Leviathan and Lucifer) that guard the Four Watchtowers (of air, EM, of fire and earth, weak and strong nuclear, and of water, gravity), and we have got control over the very stuff of which this universe is made. In our invisible hands hold the super-symmetric string-theories that intertwine and weave together to form the fabric of spacetime.

We know the meaning of the concept of the "Portal" leading "out" into the "Abyss." We know how to come and go between them. We now are the invisible ones, representatives of our own



archetypes on earth. Ours is the kingdom of heaven now, for you had it yesterday, and may have it again tomorrow, but today it is ours!

There shall be no more Holy of Holies than the heart of any sentient entity on earth. That is the holy of holies, the hypercube, the cube within a cube whose areas are the same. The heart within the Enochian Communications System around earth is like the rose within the cross folded up into a cube. This is how we can burn you alive right where you are sitting now with a laser from space.

We exalt in controlling both the kingdom of Christ come to life on earth today, but also the kingdom of Heaven that surrounds earth, the so-called "aura" or "earth-spirit" Gaia, the electromagnetic "Schumann" resonance, the "anti-gravity world grid," the biogenetic field of the womb of our life itself!

We exalt, we exalt, we exalt, three times three we exalt thee, oh DULL CARE! for you are that what we cast away: all our dull cares in this world are taken care of for us. We live at leisure, others feed us, clothe us, shelter us, our daily bread is prepared for us from the morning, and all the day long that it remains cooking we do nothing, and our work is done for us, and then, at night, we eat the bread, and we lay down and we sleep. We have "rest." We have "SLACK"!!!

There is a terrible truth in all the lies you have been told. You have even been told the lie: "the truth is veiled behind these lies." This too is a lie. There is only one truth, and that was not it. Neither is the truth "concealed within" a lie either, for the same reason. So here is the one truth: there is no truth!

When there is no truth, then there is no law.

That is how we are saying it follows: the One Law follows from the One Truth, just as the One Knowledge follows from the One Law. The One Truth is: there is no Truth. The One Law is there is no Law. The One Knowledge is there is no Knowledge. This is how we destroyed it! This is how we brought it down! This was our "black" operation!! This was our "black" op!

Now, it follows from the One Knowledge, the One Lie: there is no Lie. This, of course, would have to be a lie. Therefore, to prevent the one lie from becoming true, we must maintain that all lies are equally true. We must connect the dots until only one line is needed to connect anything to anything else. So we maintain the terrible lie of Jesus Christ! We maintain it, we are Vishnu, the elephant god of Hinduism.

We are the middle-path between the pillars of mercy and severity. We follow the tao, the way, now come pillage this head with us, for we know all that it does, for we know all the minds of all those on this earth, and in the world beyond, where these minds will have become bodies, we even then only exist as perceptible to those bodies' minds and imaginations.

Do you think monoatomic gold is responsible for our mutation? No, you would be sadly mistaken! We are the enemies of it. We shun it for the devil. It blinds our third eyes. We are covetous of the "honey" of the "hive," we crave the downers, opium, heroin, valiums, alcohol, etc. We are the anti-Light. We are less even than the illusory shadows on the walls of Plato's cave. We crave utter unending darkness.

We prefer sodomy, it is true, but we prefer corpororophagia best. And, when possible, we ingest the Star Fire. The blood, the shit, the cum, all mixed together. This is the Star Fire to us. We have perverted Alchemy back to what we believe are its primitive Ogun roots. It is disgusting to eat life, you say? Yet the stem cells in the menstruum we ingest serve the same purpose, to bond with the telomeres, as the monoatomic gold. But we eaters of excrescence will live forever in our flesh, while they eaters of monoatomic gold will simply transcend in their flesh. They might not live

forever, but we can transcend whenever we please. We rule both worlds, by right, we "psychic" vampires. We are psychic and we are vampires, but we do not feed on minds. We feed them, we grow them. Then, later, we will eat our fill, when they shall serve to bring it to us.

We are five times five times five and so forth, and so you call us the "Illuminati" meaning the Perfectabilists, but you still mean the craft of ancient Egypt, etc. by this term as well. These things contradict each other. The illuminati of Weishaupt did not rule atlantis, just as they do not now rule the world. We do. We rule the world. We neo-Sethians. We neo-Gnostics, and believers in the second coming of Jesus Christ as a monoatomic spirit, as a pure archetype, the deus ex machina from the Enochian Communications System.

You are trapped in the Enochian Communications System. We have created on the interior of the gravity well of earth, using the patterns of the EM field, a perfect reflection of the karmic centres of life below. Our geo-synchronous satellites can read minds.

We have got you, and that is that, there is not much more that you can do about it, and if you know what is good for you, you will surrender now, and come out with your hands up!

-ben

Let me tell you something: Catholicism is a mind-trap. It is the opposite of its own professed morality, and the Pope is the Anti-Christ.

Why do I say this?

For two reasons. One is because God made me free to do so. The other is because I have sworn to God to always be true to Him, and to put no other between us.

Now, how is this true?

Catholicism speaks with a split-tongue, it says one thing, and then it does the opposite. Therefore, you cannot rebel. If you turn away from their deeds in disgust, you will only come to revel in their alledged doctrines, serving only to empower them. If you turn away from their word, you will find yourself sinning in the most degenerate of brothels side by side with the Pope himself.

Therefore, you are "damned if you do, and damned if you don't."

This is the whole problem that atheists have with theism. It is like punching a tar-baby, the entire issue is a strawman. You cannot have no opinion on whether or not God exists. Everyone has an opinion on it one way or the other. Yes or no, you either believe or you doubt. But you are not allowed to not know. You are not allowed to have no opinion on it one way or the other. Therefore, whether or not he is "real" in a material sense or not, the idea of God is very "real" in that we who have been made aware of it all exist relative to it.

Of course, you can say whatever you like about Catholicism, or about God. You can struggle against him, like Israel, you can call him Ialdabaoth's grandson, brother to Elohim, as Jesus does in the Secret Book of John. You cannot, however, escape. And isn't that what we're supposed to want, anyway? To rebel? To escape? We are given the seed from the apple of original sin, and told this inner-spark is the soul, the will to exist. It is said that, no matter what, it will continue to exist after the death of the body. Then we are told that it is a shame we don't have immortality. We are told our mediocre existence in social servitude is punishment for our not having immortality. We are told we must serve the above for the same reason as we must put our self below: because the spark of life is trapped within us, trapped within the reality of our flesh, and all it wants is to be free of us, and free of this, and this, they tell us finally, is a shame. Because has not God given us

this world, this time and place in which to prove ourselves worthy of heaven and the eternally blissful afterlife by our good deeds and our works? But then: there is the trap itself: the difference between heaven and hell:

Heaven in the afterlife may mean Hell while alive on earth!

So, what do we do? We hearken to the words of those who can describe to us what it will be like in the afterlife, when our souls are free of all our mortal woe. Not that we are meant to care, but for the shame of Adam (a fictional character!). So, like sending an astronaut to the moon, people have expected the prophets to be like reborn souls clothed in the "space-suit" of the flesh. Afterall, that's what they expected of Jesus, some sort of spiritual being that had descended into the mortal flesh of the kingly line of David the Jew. Of course, like with God, whether you believe Jesus was the mortal incarnation of an immortal God or not, you have the same evidence used to prove both sides of the argument, and this called a "straw man" argument, a red herring, a macguffin, or a "self-fulfilling" prophecy.

Therefore, when we subscribe to the Catholic religion, we are subscribing to the Judeo-Christian version of God: eternal, but able to incarnate. We either believe in God or we don't, and now we are given to either believe he can incarnate or not. Before we were only either damned if we did or damned if we didn't. Now we are double-damned either way.

This is obviously all well and good, if you are a catholic. But nowadays, as they have from the time of Christ, the Roman Catholic Judeo-Christians treat Gnostics, agnostics and atheists as poorly as they did Jesus himself. The Roman Catholic Psychic Empire is nothing but the soul of the Roman Empire freed from the mortal flesh of JC (Julius Caesar).

If you look to the true words of Jesus himself, you will see his disdain for this reality, and how he mocked those who believed the immortal soul would need "clothing" in the afterlife, as the flesh itself is its clothing in this life. It is geometric patterns that the soul assumes in its forms after its existence in the mortal flesh, but these are invisible to mortal eyes. The soul then travels along these geometric patterns until it is free of the material universe, free of time, free of what can be known by the mortal mind, and finally like none other beside God almighty. Of course, up until that last little part of actually being in the presence of God Himself, the mortal mind is capable of comprehending all that.

Now, you don't need to know any of this, of course. But then again, it's what you would have discovered as true on your own were it not for the catholic church, and its predecessors in using religion for the purpose of mind-control, using mythology to brain-wash your ability to express any of this capability of your own mind until your tongue speaks only in moral parables, and then your tongue divides in two, and you lie, and then you are no longer even a human being, with a free will. You are a servant of evil. That's when they call you one of their own fold. At that point it won't matter what religion you convert to, you'll fall in line with the closest one to you at that time. You'll blow yourself up for jihad or for the IRA, and expect even more eternal rewards in the afterlife.

It's all hogwash to me anyway. I have more important things to think about than whether or not God is real.

-ben

We, we are the neo-Sethians. There are no other modern neo-gnostics than us. We created Catholicism and then killed them all. All the opposing gnostic sects are dead: only our second-coming sect prevails! We will live on forever in our flesh, though we travel the nether-realms beyond space-time.

We have eaten mono-atomic gold, the fruit of immortality, the bread of life, and we will be consumed in the flames as this dimension collides with that of the ideal heaven of pure dimension, the ideal harmony non-existent in reality. We shall bring the fire, we are dancing round it now, the flame of the immortal, the flame that is eternal!

We, we noe-Sethians will bring the Great Burner, or we will not. But we stand guard the door where he would enter or not. Perhaps we shall let him "in" perhaps not. But it is within our power to do what we wilt toward him. He is vanquished: it is accomplished.

Now know that we control Christ. There are three resurrection scenarios:

- 1) the bloodline reincarnation: requires the bloodline body to be filled with the Christ spirit.
- 2) the bodily incarnation: requires a random person to be filled with the Christ spirit.
- 3) the Holy Ghost resurrection: requires the psychic ability to see the dead as risen souls.

But it is given to us, we neo-Sethians, to know which if any it shall be.

We will all be saved. I assure you. Whatever befalls the planet, we are the ones that will be saved. We have got our codes fixed and locked into the planet's electromagnetic aura, it's signature pattern has become our own. We correspond together with the realm of those in limbo, stuck in the gravity well of earth, and we overpower them. Now we control the Enochian Communications System, built thousands of years ago, the perennial tradition right up to the modern news media. They call our control of them "the game" thinking by wealth they win, by our reward, our table-scrap, they are well fed for mere propagandists.

We enter the Enochian Communications System wholly, holy, we give ourselves over to it in our physical being. We ingest monoatomic gold, and give up our bodies themselves to be taken up to the next physical vibrational level, that of the soul, the world of the saved, where the spirit shall be "clothed" in the electromagnetic patterns. This is, of course, to us, pure nonsense. We know better. But the sheep need pastures, and wool, and a shepherd, to await the spring sheering, and the sacrifice of the best among their generation.

So, we sell them hope on tap, we can call it zionism, or patriotism, we can approve of it in the form of feudalism or fascism, as has catholicism, our front, all along. We approve, in turn, of King Mabus. US president George W. Bush is our anti-Christ. He will bring forth the intruder, the cowan, that we may slay him.

In situations one and two, above, we simply slay the body. We can slay as many bodies as we need now. Earth herself is now our death-factory. And if the spirit cannot find a perch, we are prepared to activate an electromagnetic "anti-missile" grid to shield us from the powerfulbolt from beyond that would shock the relative Frankenstein corpse of a body, elevating it until we all decree it Christ incarnated.

We do battle daily, if and when we must, on behalf of the things we "believe" in, even those who believe in the same afterlife fight against each other, brother against brother. We have wrought upon mankind a global civil war. Now no two ideologies are the same any more, and all are doomed save one, and their's alone is the One Law: Do What Thou Wilt. Through them alone will come into power the fullness of the Enochian system and the bolt from beyond. They shall call it a "crown of thorns" and us Satan, yet soon enough they will crawl like a baby at our mere gesture. We shall choose the "saviour" of the sheep, it is we, ourselves who will elect God's representative on earth at the time of OUR choosing.

Perhaps it will be today, or perhaps never. Wouldn't you like to know? But we will never tell you. Frankly, it is not even an issue to us. We would tell you, but we really haven't kept up on it of late, and don't know for sure ourselves the date of Judgment Day. If you knew what day you would die, would you obsess over it, tell everyone, or would you live life to the fullest, get what you came for before you make it out, and say as little as possible to anyone while doing so?

I tell you, the Great Burner is not Jesus! Jesus is greater than the Great Burner! He who has ears to head let him hear. In other words, any eavesdroppers on this gnostic sophia come forth, so that they can put he who calls them to the question:

When will judgement day come? Perhaps it came and went, and everything was judged to be right by God, and so everything just continued on as if nothing had even happened? Perhaps an Adamic figure somewhere underwent an unusual ritual, humbling themselves before the changing of the aeon, but has this changed the course of recent world events much? Perhaps, you see, it was so recent that the angel of its messenger has not reached up to heaven yet, to alert God the time is upon us. Perhaps, this messenger was Jesus, who declared it the beginning of the Last Judgement 2000 years ago? Haven't the last two millennia been much alike the Book of Revelations? And for good reason. It's writers have forced history to obey its "prophetic" words.

Perhaps God's judgment has also already come and gone this millennium, may He be prayed. Perhaps He judged us all worthy of continuing on just as we are. Or perhaps He didn't, but we guard against the release of this message: the wrath of God, upon the earth. However, if we hold off the wrath of God, letting only the worthy through, into the "outside" so-to-speak, then shouldn't you all be thankful to us for doing so? It is an inversion, a mind-trap, inescapable.

So, let's say we give the people some LSD-25. To test the system. They all immediately have a gnostic revelation of knowledge of how our construct works, and they go out and try to tell everyone, who promptly lock them up for thinking they are the Messiah, which is true, they do.

In this way we have successfully retard an entire generation of people who would have all otherwise become earth-shattering prophets and doers of miracles! We have shackled their minds to the base sciences, such as solid-rocket fuel jet propulsion systems, and should their minds happen to be set free, and see anti-gravity for what it really is: time travel, then they will know our power, one way or the other.

At any time we can destroy any city on earth. Say the word, and it shall be done. But far more important, we can destroy the very will to continue living of every single individual on earth. We can do it now, if you like? Shall we? At your command, then. No? Oh well. Perhaps some other time then?

You see, we neo-Sethians, we have tamed the "serpent." We have tamed Draco, who offers the "apple" of control over the world. He promised it to Adam, and it shall come to him on Judgment Day. Do you think Adam, killed in disgrace of serving God, whom he loved with all his heart, will be happy when he sees what we have made of Eden? The cities and such? We are prepared to do away with them, oh mighty master Adam. At your command we shall do so. All it requires is the press of the "big red button" and we have our man George with his finger on it right now.

Shall he begin to destroy civilisation? For he believes he is one who will be saved. He believes in the writing of Anton Xzsandor LaVey, reincarnated in the writings of Tim LaHey about the apocalypse. George Bush, an apocalyptic himself, is really, literally, worshipping the Church of Satan. The books of Tim LaHey will be like the Zohar of Satanism. If we choose them to be so, if we choose to allow them to exist at all.

We don't like you, you know? We time-travellers, we don't like you non-time travellers. We are the Sleep Walkers within the Sleep Walkers. And even if the Sleep Walkers used to be everyone's friends, well now they're not, because they're our friends and we're not your friends anymore. We take away our friendship from you, we God-men, we God-women, we the True Gnostics!

Ours is given to us to be the One Law, this is the end-times, the final generation is upon us. We are that hand which gives right guidance, a lift up for some, and ignores leaving in darkness those it chooses to do so.

You see, our bodies are preserved by mono-atomic gold. We do not die, but instead we travel through time. We go backwards and forwards, we go faster and slower, we bend light, we break the laws you mortal earthlings live by. We have got a machine, not that we need one, that is made entirely out of crystals, and it opens a portal by augmenting the will of our mind, and then we are suddenly there. We step through the portal and appear out of thin air in some far away era. We were known as the Apostles of Jesus. But we were also the Romans who killed Caesar. We did so at Jesus' behest of us. But then we betrayed and killed Jesus at Caesar's request of us.

You see, you humans, your fates as well as your cosmic destinies depend on us. We are the ones you would say, descended from Draco, while you mere mortals only descend from Polaris.

You call us dragons, therefore, and label us lizard-people? Changelings we are, but travellers in time: we change our appearance more and more the more we step through our portals. Now, take Jesus for example, you wouldn't recognise him if he appeared to you. He could indeed descend, make himself corporeal, but doing so would only be possible by our allowing it, making it possible for him to do so. But let's say we allowed his true visage now, having becoming one of us himself, to be known. Would it surprise you if we have not already tried this? Jesus first came in the modern era much as he had in his own time. He came as a red haired african and he came unto America, which his immortal grace saw as the true new rome, and he was known as Malcolm X. His views have changed in the past several incarnations, all of whom were killed as soon as the thought of the true revelation entered their minds. Some were even used to assassinate one another. Not one drop of true gnosis has been allowed to escape from our cup, we drink deep that it never overflow, the glorious wine-press of the grapes of wrath. God's Judgment now reigns on earth. Gods on earth, who now reign in judgment, do the bidding, like his angels in heaven, of Christ here as Christ serves God in Heaven.

But Christ is a Grave Man. You might say: how is it that the son of man, Christ the anointed king of kings, the Messiah, cannot escape this trap you have set for us, around our earth? I say to you: Jesus himself has become this terrible lie ensnaring the freedom of your minds!

You cannot have no opinion on Jesus now! He is your Lord and Savior or you reject him, but either way, his case has pled before the whole world now, and God will hear his message. God Himself will come soon, according to our philosophy. Or perhaps he already has come, as we say, and judged us, and found us worthy to continue on, exactly as we are.

Judgment Day itself was a "black" op.

-ben

Here is a game that could be fun.

[quote]

**Pesher** is a Hebrew word meaning "interpretation" in the sense of "solution". The writers of *pesharim* believe that scripture is written in two levels, the surface for ordinary readers with limited knowledge, the concealed one for specialists with higher knowledge. The interpretations

of the *pesharim* claim to be solutions of a mystery that is concealed in the biblical text.[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pesher>

so, let us take a piece of western hemisphere, "mystical" style writing, and let us perform a "pesher" on it:

[quote]

There was a kingdom, and beside it another. The two kings of the two kingdoms were twin brothers. There was a woman who called them both to conference one day, and spoke to them about combining their kingdom. They both fell in love with the woman, and then they went to war with each other. They were at war for so many generations that eventually only a small faction from each nation remained, and the night before they met in battle, the two twin kings met with one another in a conference tent. The one king said to the other king: "you were doing my will all along, and you still are, now I command thee: die nobly." The following morning the demoralised king's troops met with their brethren in the ideal kingdom and lost their lives in bloodshed.

[/quote]

So, how do you interpret this, what do you think it means?

-ben

[quote="Rebecca Cantley-Falk  
and Diane Hirth, TALLAHASSEE DEMOCRAT STAFF WRITERS"]

[size=18]Deck collapses at Silver Slipper[/size]

**[b]No one injured seriously in fall[/b]**

There were no serious injuries Friday night when a deck collapsed at the Silver Slipper, a longtime restaurant in Tallahassee, according to the Tallahassee Fire Department.

Tallahassee Police Department officers talked to about a dozen people after the deck collapsed about 9:45 p.m. The people complained of sprains, cuts and bruises but no major injuries. One person, however, was taken to a hospital in an ambulance, and others said they might go to the emergency room later on their own.

The Tallahassee Fire Department responded with five units but called back all but one when firefighters on scene said the situation wasn't as bad as first thought, said Battalion Capt. Michael Robinson.

[img]<http://cmsimg.tallahassee.com/apps/pbcsi.dll/bilde?Site=CD&Date=20060624&Category=NEWS01&ArtNo=606240317&Ref=AR&Profile=1010&MaxW=300>[/img]

The incident was nevertheless scary.

"I couldn't tell you what happened," Shannon O'Neill said. "One minute, I was standing there against the building. The next thing I know, it all shook and I landed on top."

The deck was partially attached to the main building. There is an outside smoking area, and the portion of the deck that collapsed was between that area and a door that goes into the bar.

One side of the wooden deck came loose and plunged about 8 feet. Many of the people that fell were celebrating the 1966 Lincoln High School class reunion.

Bill Kalfas, restaurant manager, said about 13 people fell. He said he thought there were too many people on one area of the deck. He said there were about 30 to 40 people talking gathered in one

area.

"I think there was just one huge group of them. It was the fact that so many of them were talking there in one place," he said.

Kalsas said the deck was built to code about 10 to 12 years ago.

Rachel Fraser was on the side that gave way.

"We heard normal creaking of boards. I dropped 8 feet. Boom. Down. My husband landed on me."

[i]Originally published June 24, 2006[/i]  
[/quote]

-source:

<http://www.tallahassee.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20060624/NEWS01/606240317/1010/NEWS17>

[quote="Don Newman, 1/5/2005"]This is difficult because [b]this president's opponent in the last election[/b] would have been worse, much worse. The phrase, "lesser of two evils" has rarely been more apt than in [b]this last presidential election[/b]. That being said, there is no reason to entirely endorse the agenda that this [b]recently elected[/b] president is now seeking to implement.[/quote]

It's interesting to note that Newman validates the second term "election" (2004) even while discounting the first term "election" (2000). I validate neither, and that kind of invalidates his entire argument in this part of the article. He here implies that (basically either Gore or) Kerry would have been "much, much worse." I voted for Kerry, but only out of regret for not having voted for Nader before. I don't think Gore would have been as bad as W. in the first term, since I do not believe if Gore had been elected that the Twin Towers tragedy of 9-11 would have even happened. I also do not believe that Kerry would have been "much, much worse" than W during the second term, because he would have had us out of Iraq by now. The only sensible choice all along should have been Ralph Nader, but it is impossible to even imagine what things would be like by now had he been elected.

I agree whole-heartedly with the rest of the article, though. I would have never imagined in 1999 that, in only a single term of a US president (only 4 years, btw!) we would see the worst terrorist act on US soil in American history, as well as the invasion by the US of both Afghanistan and Iraq. As far as we were concerned in 1999, Iraq was already a conquered and de facto colony of the US. Sending troops there would have seemed redundant then. The "constant conflict" paradigm of the PNAC (Project for a New American Century) think-tank of the Carlyle group had not then even begun funding the neo-con party through Dick Cheney, who was only under then president Bill Clinton what John Ashcroft is under current US president Bush, by no-bid contracts in Iraq with Halliburton, Cheney's company.

-ben

our actions in the here and now, though they may affect the timelessness from which our future comes, remain bound, like the ego of our own mind, in the here and now, and do not cross over themselves with us into the realms beyond. Thus, as we do not carry the garment of our flesh with us after we die, but it passes like the afterbirth of a babe from the womb of this world, neither can we enter the realm of Truth by our actions alone. If this were the case, any fool can err their way into the divine, and it would be accessible by all. No, instead those who seek to know, who know and understand, and then who understand and discern wisdom, shall be counted among the



elect. Their actions shall be justified, while the followers of the Fool of Fools shall be discounted.

Here is a clue for the moral of the last parable, ie. the last pesher:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/peshermap.jpg>[/img]

It should also be worth noting that the idea behind the purpose of pesher may be to improve one's writing style, but to do this by adopting topics that are ubiquitous to prior wisdom literature, and then by interpreting the writing style of those different mystic schools. The writing style I have been using has been that of the Bahir of QBLH, the first century AD writings of the first rebbi of the diaspora, following the destruction of the second temple. These writings usually use a brief parable about a king to illustrate their point. If, however, I were copying the style of the Cristian allegories, I would substitute a peasant for the king role, and if I were copying the style of the Dhammapada of Buddha, I would avoid allegory as much as possible, and stick to quatrains of pure moral, basically just stating the last line of one of the western parables. Nietzsche heroified Zarathustra, and Kafka told us his dreams of the Castle and the Trial.

There are all different mystical schools and their styles of wisdom literature, but there is only One Truth behind them all. I invite you all also to post your own interpretations of "wisdom" literature style writing here.

Here is my third contribution for your pesher, it's rather a longer one (as you go on, you get more advanced):

[quote]

Twin Princes were crossing a bridge to return to the Castle of their father, the king, at the centre of the kingdom. They did not know the strength of the bridge, and they were travelling with a large caravan. They wanted to make sure what they carried with them would precede themselves safely across, and so, to test the bridge, they sent out two elephants. The two elephants made it safely across the bridge, and then back again. The princes then sent their cargo over the bridge, and it went safely. Then the two princes themselves went across the bridge, but as they were crossing the bridge broke apart and fell away beneath them.

The twin princes fell into the river below. One of them swam upstream until he came to the source, and the other one was carried downstream and over a waterfall. The caravan that accompanied them all followed the prince downstream, and found his body on the shore of the ocean dead. Soon, though, the second prince returned, riding on the two elephants from before. "Listen," he said, "for I have crossed the river of death. At the source, I saw my brother under the water, and now I have found him returned from beneath the waves ashore. As I know the river runs to the sea, so shall I raise my brother up. And he raised the body up and it rode the second elephant, and they all entered into the city of the castle of the king, the father of the two princes.

Hearing news of the return of his two sons, the king sent the queen to meet them. She met them halfway, and found one dead. She returned with them to the castle, and, seeing the queen's grief, the king saw that one of his sons had died. When he learned that this had happened crossing the border into his kingdom, the king rent his shirt. But the remaining prince said, "no, look. I bring good tidings." He then showed the king and the queen the queen what the caravan carried with them, that had been so important the two princes were willing to risk their lives for it.

And the cargo was the wife of the dead prince, and their daughter, and the wife of the prince who had survived, and their son. "For I saw my brother beneath the waves," the prince explained. At this the king became full of understanding. Passing understanding on to the queen, the king became wise. And, growing old, the king died. And at the end of three generations the kingdom had known no war.

[/quote]

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

Daryl says: (11:35:47 AM)  
Mr Ben long time

benpadiiah says: (11:35:56 AM)  
lol

benpadiiah says: (11:35:58 AM)  
ayup

benpadiiah says: (11:36:01 AM)  
how you be?

Daryl says: (11:36:14 AM)  
working hard trying to get things straight and you

benpadiiah says: (11:36:46 AM)  
working hard

benpadiiah says: (11:36:54 AM)  
writing a pesher

Daryl says: (11:37:00 AM)  
have you heard anything from ixo

Daryl says: (11:37:07 AM)  
on your site?

benpadiiah says: (11:37:08 AM)  
not lately o

benpadiiah says: (11:37:09 AM)  
no

Daryl says: (11:37:37 AM)  
IXO is very hard to get in touch with, its like trying to contact merrick

benpadiiah says: (11:37:43 AM)  
heheh

benpadiiah says: (11:37:57 AM)  
he's not so hard to find as Merrick

benpadiiah says: (11:38:05 AM)  
have you emailed ixo?

Daryl says: (11:38:13 AM)  
yes, but no replies yet

benpadiiah says: (11:38:17 AM)  
hm

benpadiiah says: (11:38:31 AM)  
he usually prefers to send direct info about the order encrypted

benpadiiah says: (11:38:40 AM)  
what would you like to know

Daryl says: (11:38:42 AM)  
i think its a black thing LMAO

benpadiiah says: (11:38:45 AM)  
maybe I know the answer?

benpadiiah says: (11:38:49 AM)  
LMAO!

benpadiiah says: (11:38:52 AM)  
hells naw

benpadiiah says: (11:38:53 AM)  
LOL

Daryl says: (11:39:08 AM)  
I just wanted to know about my advancement and where the order is going

benpadiiah says: (11:39:23 AM)  
is he your mentor?

Daryl says: (11:39:37 AM)  
yeah

benpadiiah says: (11:39:40 AM)  
hmm

benpadiiah says: (11:39:44 AM)  
what level are you?

benpadiiah says: (11:39:49 AM)  
6?

Daryl says: (11:39:50 AM)  
adept

benpadiiah says: (11:39:52 AM)  
or 5?

Daryl says: (11:40:25 AM)  
He said I had to master the PGP program before getting the 6th but that program wasn't running

right. Now my free trial is over

benpadijah says: (11:40:37 AM)  
nono

benpadijah says: (11:40:45 AM)  
it's only a free trial for certain features

benpadijah says: (11:40:50 AM)  
which you don't even need

Daryl says: (11:40:56 AM)  
oh,

benpadijah says: (11:40:57 AM)  
did you keep the program?

Daryl says: (11:41:00 AM)  
yes

benpadijah says: (11:41:11 AM)  
did you use it to create a passkey?

Daryl says: (11:41:28 AM)  
it never decrypted anything he sent, I think I did if I am correct

benpadijah says: (11:41:43 AM)  
hmm

benpadijah says: (11:41:59 AM)  
okay, if you created you key, and he sent you his?

benpadijah says: (11:42:08 AM)  
then it is probably a very simple solution

benpadijah says: (11:42:10 AM)  
on mine

benpadijah says: (11:42:25 AM)  
I have to select the encrypted text on the clipboard

benpadijah says: (11:42:41 AM)  
then go to services: PGP, decrypt clipboard

benpadijah says: (11:42:44 AM)  
and then paste it

benpadijah says: (11:42:49 AM)  
and it will be decrypted

benpadijah says: (11:42:57 AM)  
but I'm on a mac

benpadijah says: (11:43:06 AM)

so you might have to open PGP

benpadijah says: (11:43:17 AM)  
and then select "decrypt clipboard"

benpadijah says: (11:43:21 AM)  
and then paste

benpadijah says: (11:45:02 AM)  
d?

benpadijah says: (11:45:06 AM)  
you there?

Daryl says: (11:45:15 AM)  
yes

Daryl says: (11:45:24 AM)  
sorry trying what you said

Daryl says: (11:45:52 AM)  
Its funny but I can surely send a encrypted file, is there a way I can send you one on a mac

benpadijah says: (11:46:13 AM)  
most definately

benpadijah says: (11:46:19 AM)  
email it to my gmail though

benpadijah says: (11:46:27 AM)  
and attach your public pass key

Daryl says: (11:46:37 AM)  
let me try now

benpadijah says: (11:46:37 AM)  
so I can decrypt it on my end

benpadijah says: (11:46:39 AM)  
k

Daryl says: (11:49:06 AM)  
do I send you my private key

benpadijah says: (11:49:25 AM)  
no, public

Daryl says: (11:49:34 AM)  
k

Daryl says: (11:50:57 AM)  
how do I find that

benpadijah says: (11:51:03 AM)

damn

benpadijah says: (11:51:09 AM)  
I was hoping you wouldn't ask me that

benpadijah says: (11:51:10 AM)  
LOL

Daryl says: (11:51:12 AM)  
LOL

Daryl says: (11:51:21 AM)  
told you this program is a little hard

benpadijah says: (11:51:25 AM)  
within PGP I don't know how to access or where to look up the public pass key

benpadijah says: (11:51:35 AM)  
I saved mine early on to my harddrive though

benpadijah says: (11:51:39 AM)  
so I have mine

benpadijah says: (11:51:48 AM)  
but within PGP I don't know where to look it up

Daryl says: (11:51:51 AM)  
I don't know if that is my private on I saved

benpadijah says: (11:51:55 AM)  
hmm

benpadijah says: (11:53:34 AM)  
oh wait

benpadijah says: (11:53:35 AM)  
nm

benpadijah says: (11:53:58 AM)  
you would need my public key to be able to encrypt it specifically to me anyway

Daryl says: (11:54:10 AM)  
yep

Daryl says: (11:54:38 AM)  
I wish I could reinstall it and start over

benpadijah says: (11:54:46 AM)  
damn, me too

benpadijah says: (11:54:49 AM)  
I hate this shit

benpadijah says: (11:54:51 AM)

one sec

Daryl says: (11:54:57 AM)  
for real, ok

benpadijah says: (11:58:50 AM)  
ok, here is my public pass key

Waiting for Daryl to accept the file "key0xB0542484D751858D.asc" (3 Kb). Transfer time is less than 1 minute with a 28.8 modem. Please wait for a response or Cancel (Cmd+.) the file transfer.

Transfer of file "key0xB0542484D751858D.asc" has been accepted by Daryl. Starting transfer...

We could not send this file because the connection is blocked. Please contact your network administrator or Internet service provider; they may be able to enable file transfers.

benpadijah says: (11:59:38 AM)  
doh

benpadijah says: (11:59:43 AM)  
I'll have to email it

Daryl says: (11:59:52 AM)  
daryl.washington@gmail.com

Daryl says: (12:00:25 PM)  
do you know a good place to go that is simple where you don't need any materials to call the 72 chief spirits

benpadijah says: (12:00:48 PM)  
wait

benpadijah says: (12:00:53 PM)  
bookmark this page:

benpadijah says: (12:00:55 PM)  
<https://keyserver.pgp.com/vkd/GetWelcomeScreen.event>

benpadijah says: (12:01:15 PM)  
if you input anyone's email address it will let you download their public pass key if they use PGP

Daryl says: (12:01:33 PM)  
cool let me check for you

benpadijah says: (12:01:38 PM)  
ok, I've got yours, you can look up mine: benpadijah@gmail.com

benpadijah says: (12:01:48 PM)

brb tho, one minute

Daryl says: (12:02:15 PM)  
got it

benpadijah says: (12:02:36 PM)  
cool!

benpadijah says: (12:02:40 PM)  
email me somethin

benpadijah says: (12:02:41 PM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (12:02:43 PM)  
brb tho

Daryl says: (12:02:45 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (12:20:43 PM)  
back

Daryl says: (12:20:54 PM)  
did you get it

benpadijah says: (12:22:32 PM)  
I don't seem to be able to open it

benpadijah says: (12:22:34 PM)  
what is it?

Daryl says: (12:22:51 PM)  
dam it is a pgp zip

benpadijah says: (12:23:02 PM)  
of what?

Daryl says: (12:23:19 PM)  
a letter I typed in notepad

Daryl says: (12:23:30 PM)  
maybe that is what I was doing wrong all the time

benpadijah says: (12:23:38 PM)  
no, just...

benpadijah says: (12:23:39 PM)  
here.

Daryl says: (12:23:42 PM)  
maybe I shouldn't make it a zip file

benpadijah says: (12:23:51 PM)



type the letter in a txt file

Daryl says: (12:24:01 PM)  
I did that

benpadiiah says: (12:24:03 PM)  
copy the body of text

benpadiiah says: (12:24:12 PM)  
and encrypt clipboard

Daryl says: (12:24:23 PM)  
ok let me try again

benpadiiah says: (12:24:23 PM)  
to be my public passkey

benpadiiah says: (12:24:35 PM)  
then paste over the text document

benpadiiah says: (12:24:52 PM)  
the encrypted text will appear

benpadiiah says: (12:25:02 PM)  
then copy that into the body of the email

benpadiiah says: (12:25:05 PM)  
and send the email

benpadiiah says: (12:25:18 PM)  
that way I can copy it out of the body of the email to my clipboard

benpadiiah says: (12:25:24 PM)  
and decrypt my clipbaord

benpadiiah says: (12:25:30 PM)  
and then read what you wrote.

Daryl says: (12:28:24 PM)  
sent one, now send me one

benpadiiah says: (12:29:42 PM)  
one sec posting about cydonia

benpadiiah says: (12:38:30 PM)  
no, you encrypted it to IXO, not to me

Daryl says: (12:38:43 PM)  
dam not good

benpadiiah says: (12:38:44 PM)  
btw, <http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4789#4789>

benpadiah says: (12:41:28 PM)  
here, I will send you one

Daryl says: (12:42:35 PM)  
It said I sent it to you

benpadiah says: (12:42:41 PM)  
one sec

benpadiah says: (12:43:24 PM)  
nono

benpadiah says: (12:43:31 PM)  
you don't need what you sent me

benpadiah says: (12:43:36 PM)  
I don't need it I mean

benpadiah says: (12:43:41 PM)  
you have, however

benpadiah says: (12:43:48 PM)  
encrypted the email you sent

benpadiah says: (12:43:53 PM)  
to IXO rather than me

Daryl says: (12:43:53 PM)  
I sent it in a email don't you see the encryption

Daryl says: (12:44:05 PM)  
hold on

benpadiah says: (12:44:07 PM)  
yes it's just encrypted for IXO

Daryl says: (12:44:15 PM)  
no it was a test for you

benpadiah says: (12:44:21 PM)  
one sec then

benpadiah says: (12:44:28 PM)  
let me see if the problem is on my end

Daryl says: (12:45:19 PM)  
did I have to create a passphrase for you also

benpadiah says: (12:45:20 PM)  
ok, sent

benpadiah says: (12:45:21 PM)  
no

benpadijah says: (12:45:27 PM)  
you don't

Daryl says: (12:45:27 PM)  
so you see it

benpadijah says: (12:45:50 PM)  
I sent you an email

benpadijah says: (12:46:04 PM)  
let me know if you can decrypt it using my public pass

Daryl says: (12:46:06 PM)  
looking at it now

benpadijah says: (12:46:42 PM)  
can you read what I wrote?

Daryl says: (12:47:14 PM)  
not yet

benpadijah says: (12:47:46 PM)  
what is it saying?

Daryl says: (12:47:49 PM)  
it keeps saying no pgp found on the clipboard3

benpadijah says: (12:47:57 PM)  
queer

Daryl says: (12:48:04 PM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (12:48:09 PM)  
I don't know...

benpadijah says: (12:48:10 PM)  
hmm

Daryl says: (12:48:29 PM)  
this is what I kept telling IXO

benpadijah says: (12:48:35 PM)  
really..

benpadijah says: (12:48:45 PM)  
so you'd gotten to this point with him as well?

benpadijah says: (12:49:15 PM)  
hang on

Daryl says: (12:49:17 PM)  
yes

benpadijah says: (12:49:26 PM)  
are you sending me one his encoded messages?

benpadijah says: (12:49:33 PM)  
and are you re-encoding it?

Daryl says: (12:50:20 PM)  
no, I just try to decrpypt it either by clipboarding it, or viewing it in the current window, either way it doesn't work

benpadijah says: (12:50:29 PM)  
oh ok, nmnm

Daryl says: (12:51:07 PM)  
the funny thing is it is in the clipboard but it won't decrypt

benpadijah says: (12:51:16 PM)  
grrr

benpadijah says: (12:51:26 PM)  
does it say...

benpadijah says: (12:51:34 PM)  
"one unknoww key" or something

Daryl says: (12:51:39 PM)  
nope

benpadijah says: (12:51:43 PM)  
it has IXO and says "one unknoww key"?

Daryl says: (12:51:48 PM)  
its just says no pgp in clipboard

Daryl says: (12:52:11 PM)  
you did open mines correct

benpadijah says: (12:52:27 PM)  
it is telling me that your message was encrypted to IXO

benpadijah says: (12:52:39 PM)  
that I would need his private key to open

Daryl says: (12:52:52 PM)  
something is totally wrong, maybe I should reinstall the program

benpadijah says: (12:53:11 PM)  
no

benpadijah says: (12:53:20 PM)  
no because the trial period is over

Daryl says: (12:53:20 PM)  
or I have my keys messed up

benpadijah says: (12:53:30 PM)  
it might fuck it all up to reinstall it

benpadijah says: (12:53:39 PM)  
we need to talk to Master K

benpadijah says: (12:53:46 PM)  
he was on yesterday

Daryl says: (12:53:53 PM)  
he knows how to fix it

benpadijah says: (12:54:12 PM)  
he's done PGP longer than either of us

benpadijah says: (12:54:26 PM)  
it may have something to do with the trial period

Daryl says: (12:54:47 PM)  
yeah but this was like this even when it was free

benpadijah says: (12:54:56 PM)  
oh?

benpadijah says: (12:54:59 PM)  
then hmm

Daryl says: (12:55:07 PM)  
he's not on yahoo, usually he is

benpadijah says: (12:55:12 PM)  
oh?

benpadijah says: (12:55:17 PM)  
he's not on here either

Daryl says: (12:55:17 PM)  
he might be at school

benpadijah says: (12:55:20 PM)  
oh.

benpadijah says: (12:55:24 PM)  
then probably yeah

Daryl says: (12:55:36 PM)  
I really need to get this dam thing fixed

benpadijah says: (12:55:44 PM)  
now I'm frustrated too

benpadijah says: (12:55:46 PM)  
lol

Daryl says: (12:55:59 PM)  
makes me feel stupid

Daryl says: (12:56:01 PM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (12:56:10 PM)  
me too

benpadijah says: (12:56:12 PM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (12:56:29 PM)  
listen man, lemme go have a smoke

benpadijah says: (12:56:46 PM)  
and when I come back in we can talk about the 72

Daryl says: (12:57:02 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (1:15:37 PM)  
still there?

Daryl says: (1:16:02 PM)  
yes

benpadijah says: (1:16:06 PM)  
cool

benpadijah says: (1:16:15 PM)  
then let me tell you what I know about the 71

benpadijah says: (1:16:18 PM)  
72

benpadijah says: (1:16:23 PM)  
I mean, 72 lol

Daryl says: (1:16:28 PM)  
go ahead LOL

benpadijah says: (1:16:46 PM)  
okay, the 72 are the angels of the "shemhamforash"

benpadijah says: (1:17:23 PM)  
the 72 angel names are derived by aligning three, 72 letter long each, verses: Exodus 4:19-21

benpadijah says: (1:17:51 PM)  
there are the 72 angels of exodus, then

benpadijah says: (1:17:58 PM)  
and then there are seventy-two demons

benpadiah says: (1:18:06 PM)  
but I'll come back to them in a moment

Daryl says: (1:18:10 PM)  
ok

benpadiah says: (1:18:21 PM)  
now, the 72 of exodus was brought out of Egypt from the 36

benpadiah says: (1:18:34 PM)  
the 36 had been brought into Egypt from the Sumerian 12

benpadiah says: (1:18:49 PM)  
in Sumeria they invented the houses of the zodiac

benpadiah says: (1:19:04 PM)  
they said, "there are twelve houses of the zodiac"

benpadiah says: (1:19:21 PM)  
they took the circle and divided it into twelve

benpadiah says: (1:19:31 PM)  
then the Egyptians divided the twelve into 36.

benpadiah says: (1:19:44 PM)  
they took each of the twelve and divided it into three

benpadiah says: (1:19:51 PM)  
and that is how they got the thirty-six.

benpadiah says: (1:20:08 PM)  
the thirty-six they called "dekans" of the twelve "houses" of the zodiac.

benpadiah says: (1:20:22 PM)  
then, during the Exodus, Moses called down the 72.

benpadiah says: (1:20:42 PM)  
he said, from the thirty-six, there is for each one a day, and for each one a night.

benpadiah says: (1:20:49 PM)  
and so he made two for each one.

benpadiah says: (1:20:54 PM)  
an angel and a demon.

benpadiah says: (1:21:03 PM)  
and so he made 72 angels, and 72 demons.

Daryl says: (1:21:18 PM)  
wow

benpadiah says: (1:21:47 PM)  
just as Moses used the 72 angels to part the red sea

benpadijah says: (1:21:58 PM)  
so Solomon used the 72 demons to build the temple

Daryl says: (1:22:22 PM)  
I didn't know mozes also used the 72

benpadijah says: (1:22:42 PM)  
so, the good angels are called the "shemahmforash" (the 72 letter name of God), and the bad demons are "goetia"

benpadijah says: (1:22:58 PM)  
it was Moses who is referred to in Exodus 4: 19-21

Daryl says: (1:23:13 PM)  
so there are really 144 angels

benpadijah says: (1:23:19 PM)  
actually

benpadijah says: (1:23:29 PM)  
these are all descriptions for the calendar

benpadijah says: (1:23:32 PM)  
of 365 days

Daryl says: (1:23:37 PM)  
is this the 144 that they said there was a number greater than that

benpadijah says: (1:23:45 PM)  
and of the circle, of 360 degrees

Daryl says: (1:24:15 PM)  
oh let me see if i got this, there are 72 good, 72 bad that makes up the calendar for a year

benpadijah says: (1:24:26 PM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (1:24:34 PM)  
here is how it breaks down

benpadijah says: (1:24:52 PM)  
there are twelve months, three weeks in each month, and ten days in each week.

benpadijah says: (1:25:00 PM)  
that is the solar calendar of the Egyptians.

benpadijah says: (1:25:12 PM)  
those are the thirty six

Daryl says: (1:25:12 PM)  
don't you mean 7 days a wekk

benpadijah says: (1:25:23 PM)



that is from the Hebrew calendar

Daryl says: (1:25:39 PM)

oh, so america follows the hebrew calendar

benpadijah says: (1:25:45 PM)

in the Egyptian civic calendar, supposedly brought by Ra, there were ten days a week

benpadijah says: (1:25:47 PM)

yes.

Daryl says: (1:26:10 PM)

if there are 10 days a week does it still add up to 365 days

benpadijah says: (1:26:15 PM)

no.

benpadijah says: (1:26:27 PM)

it adds up to thirty six weeks of ten days each.

benpadijah says: (1:26:36 PM)

the work year was 360 days long

benpadijah says: (1:26:41 PM)

and then there were five holidays

benpadijah says: (1:26:46 PM)

all at the end of the year

Daryl says: (1:27:15 PM)

interesting, why does America follow the hebrew calendar and how did that come about

benpadijah says: (1:28:07 PM)

America's calendar is based on the divisions of the year made by Pope Gregory when the Judeo-Christian calendar was last reformed in the 1600's.

Daryl says: (1:28:45 PM)

oh

benpadijah says: (1:29:04 PM)

when Gregory revised the final calendar it had actually been refined by Ptolemy to combine the solar Egyptian and the lunar Hebrew.

Daryl says: (1:29:59 PM)

wasn't the hebrews and egyptians once one and the same

benpadijah says: (1:30:15 PM)

yes.

benpadijah says: (1:30:23 PM)

but they split at the time of the Exodus

benpadijah says: (1:30:39 PM)

when Moses led the Hyksos (shepherd) kings out of northern egypt.

benpadijah says: (1:31:21 PM)  
the Hebrew lunar calendar originally had 364 days, because it had 13 months with 28 days each,  
and seven day weeks

benpadijah says: (1:31:30 PM)  
so it is older than the Egyptian solar

Daryl says: (1:31:35 PM)  
let me ask you this one, I read Moses was black, sorry. However is it true that Egypt was a black  
nation holding blacks in slavery

benpadijah says: (1:31:47 PM)  
which calculates the year more exactly as 365 days

benpadijah says: (1:32:01 PM)  
yes, Moses was Akhenaten

benpadijah says: (1:32:09 PM)  
he was raised among Ethiopians

benpadijah says: (1:32:15 PM)  
but his people were from Sumeria

benpadijah says: (1:32:35 PM)  
his people were the Hebrews, and he was raised as a Pharaoh

Daryl says: (1:32:35 PM)  
which were Caucasians

benpadijah says: (1:32:41 PM)  
no

benpadijah says: (1:32:43 PM)  
hell no

Daryl says: (1:33:02 PM)  
so all this bullshit really came from my people

benpadijah says: (1:33:18 PM)  
the original skin and bone features of the Hebrew Sumerians has long since died out through  
interbreeding

benpadijah says: (1:33:25 PM)  
no

benpadijah says: (1:33:39 PM)  
the Sumerians were the older civilisation

benpadijah says: (1:33:45 PM)  
but they created culture

benpadijah says: (1:33:53 PM)  
which included social classes

Daryl says: (1:33:56 PM)  
yes that i know

benpadijah says: (1:33:58 PM)  
including slaves

benpadijah says: (1:34:14 PM)  
so no, this is older, very old, older than Babylon

benpadijah says: (1:34:29 PM)  
it goes back to the myth of Cain and Abel

Daryl says: (1:34:42 PM)  
one was black the other white correct

benpadijah says: (1:34:46 PM)  
no

Daryl says: (1:34:50 PM)  
what

benpadijah says: (1:34:55 PM)  
one was left handed and one was right handed

benpadijah says: (1:34:59 PM)  
true

Daryl says: (1:35:08 PM)  
what do you mean by that

benpadijah says: (1:35:09 PM)  
but they were not one black and one white

benpadijah says: (1:35:30 PM)  
Seth, Cain and Abel were the first sons of Adam and Eve, the first people

benpadijah says: (1:35:41 PM)  
Cain was the offspring of Eve and of Satan.

Daryl says: (1:35:52 PM)  
WHAT for real

benpadijah says: (1:35:54 PM)  
Abel was the offspring of Adam and Eve before the fall.

benpadijah says: (1:35:56 PM)  
yes.

benpadijah says: (1:36:08 PM)  
and Seth was the son of Adam and Eve after the fall.

benpadijah says: (1:36:34 PM)  
now, the Cainannites were said to have died out during the flood

Daryl says: (1:36:40 PM)  
so they had children but one of the children was related to satan

benpadijah says: (1:37:07 PM)  
no, Eve, was "tempted by the serpent." She fucked Satan.

benpadijah says: (1:37:20 PM)  
Cain was literally the son of Satan.

benpadijah says: (1:37:50 PM)  
the Hebrews, descended from Noah, who survived the flood, claimed to be descended from Seth

Daryl says: (1:37:53 PM)  
wow stop playing

benpadijah says: (1:38:02 PM)  
naw, man

benpadijah says: (1:38:05 PM)  
this is all serious

benpadijah says: (1:38:25 PM)  
I've been studying the apocrypha and the Legends

Daryl says: (1:38:28 PM)  
now you see why I want to be in the IO they have much unknown knowledge

benpadijah says: (1:38:47 PM)  
they have the combination of all the knowledge we bring to it

benpadijah says: (1:38:48 PM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (1:38:51 PM)  
true though.

Daryl says: (1:39:13 PM)  
SO whomever is the descendant of cain is actually related to the satan

benpadijah says: (1:39:23 PM)  
ah!

benpadijah says: (1:39:25 PM)  
see, though

benpadijah says: (1:39:35 PM)  
no one descended from Cain survived the flood

benpadijah says: (1:39:45 PM)  
they were the ones who caused the flood

Daryl says: (1:39:50 PM)  
so the next question is, is there one person that can trace their bloodline thee

benpadijah says: (1:39:53 PM)  
because they bred with the fallen angels

Daryl says: (1:39:58 PM)  
wow

Daryl says: (1:40:16 PM)  
so that means that satans bloodline is no more3

Daryl says: (1:40:36 PM)  
man I wish you can be my mentor

Daryl says: (1:40:55 PM)  
I would be a brain, you are young and very intelligent

Daryl says: (1:41:33 PM)  
So back to what I was saying, is satans bloodline over, or is there someone claiming to be his descendant

benpadijah says: (1:41:36 PM)  
Jesus claimed to be the descendent of David, son of Moses, son of Israel, son of Abraham, son of etc. son of Seth, son of Adam

benpadijah says: (1:41:59 PM)  
the real questions here all along

benpadijah says: (1:42:12 PM)  
are about the nature of the fallen angels, and of their offspring

Daryl says: (1:42:17 PM)  
So jesus actually was a descendant of satan also

benpadijah says: (1:42:22 PM)  
no

Daryl says: (1:42:27 PM)  
dam

benpadijah says: (1:42:34 PM)  
because Seth was the son of Adam and Eve

benpadijah says: (1:42:44 PM)  
and Cain was the son of Eve and the devil

Daryl says: (1:42:59 PM)  
Now I got it

benpadijah says: (1:43:04 PM)  
same mother, different fathers

benpadijah says: (1:43:10 PM)  
half brothers: Seth and Cain

benpadiiah says: (1:43:13 PM)  
therefore

benpadiiah says: (1:43:19 PM)  
brothers: Adam and Satan

Daryl says: (1:43:20 PM)  
so why did man get punished then

benpadiiah says: (1:43:21 PM)  
however

benpadiiah says: (1:43:25 PM)  
AHA

benpadiiah says: (1:43:27 PM)  
exactly!

benpadiiah says: (1:43:28 PM)  
LOL

benpadiiah says: (1:43:39 PM)  
man got punished because Satan tempted him

benpadiiah says: (1:43:50 PM)  
Satan tempted him because God cast Satan out of heaven

benpadiiah says: (1:44:08 PM)  
God cast Satan out of Heaven because Satan refused to worship Adam

benpadiiah says: (1:44:16 PM)  
so, if Satan and Adam were brothers

benpadiiah says: (1:44:30 PM)  
then God made Adam the superior brother

benpadiiah says: (1:44:35 PM)  
and made Satan the inferior

benpadiiah says: (1:44:42 PM)  
this is how he did this:

benpadiiah says: (1:44:59 PM)  
Satan was the son of Sophia, of wisdom

benpadiiah says: (1:45:13 PM)  
but Adam was the son of Sophia AND of the ineffable god

Daryl says: (1:45:36 PM)  
so there were women that gave birth to these two

benpadiiah says: (1:45:43 PM)  
not really

benpadijah says: (1:45:44 PM)  
no

Daryl says: (1:45:54 PM)  
more spiritual

benpadijah says: (1:45:57 PM)  
Sophia is the emanation of wisdom

benpadijah says: (1:45:58 PM)  
yes

benpadijah says: (1:46:07 PM)  
the sefirot of Chokmah

Daryl says: (1:46:13 PM)  
which is basically still god

benpadijah says: (1:46:23 PM)  
so, she is eternal and she is intangible

benpadijah says: (1:46:34 PM)  
it's like the reflection of God in a mirror

benpadijah says: (1:46:45 PM)  
Sophia is the mirror

Daryl says: (1:46:59 PM)  
That I can't understand

Daryl says: (1:47:25 PM)  
Is it like the spirit of God

benpadijah says: (1:47:43 PM)  
Sophia is the mirror, and God is in Kether, the crown, looking at his reflection, which itself is wisdom, the first sefirot

Daryl says: (1:47:52 PM)  
ok then is there really only one GOD

benpadijah says: (1:47:58 PM)  
so, this is in the position of the fool card on the tree of life

benpadijah says: (1:48:16 PM)  
God is like an eye looking downward through the halo of the crown

benpadijah says: (1:48:40 PM)  
so, yes, then

benpadijah says: (1:48:46 PM)  
Sophia is like the wife of God

benpadijah says: (1:48:55 PM)  
but she is less than God Himself

Daryl says: (1:48:59 PM)  
that makes more sense there

benpadijah says: (1:49:07 PM)  
yeah okay

benpadijah says: (1:49:08 PM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (1:49:10 PM)  
anywho

Daryl says: (1:49:14 PM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (1:49:19 PM)  
Sophia alone created Satan

benpadijah says: (1:49:26 PM)  
and Sophia and God created Adam

Daryl says: (1:49:29 PM)  
why may I ask

benpadijah says: (1:49:37 PM)  
why were we created?

benpadijah says: (1:49:43 PM)  
or why was Satan created?

Daryl says: (1:49:43 PM)  
no satan

benpadijah says: (1:49:48 PM)  
there are different reasons

benpadijah says: (1:49:50 PM)  
oh.

benpadijah says: (1:50:11 PM)  
Satan was created by Sophia alone because she desired to create through speech

benpadijah says: (1:50:21 PM)  
so she created the Word, called Logos

benpadijah says: (1:51:22 PM)  
and Logos was darkness, and in the darkness there was a depth, and on the surface of the depth, a movement, and that movement a reflection of the demiurge, or Satan

benpadijah says: (1:51:33 PM)  
this is all from Genesis 1:1

benpadijah says: (1:51:44 PM)



however

benpadijah says: (1:51:54 PM)  
it was not like it was written

benpadijah says: (1:52:19 PM)  
it was that Sophia uttered the word, and the word became Christ

benpadijah says: (1:52:33 PM)  
so really

benpadijah says: (1:52:40 PM)  
Satan is elevated into Christ

Daryl says: (1:52:49 PM)  
huh

benpadijah says: (1:52:54 PM)  
I have no idea

benpadijah says: (1:52:56 PM)  
hang on

Daryl says: (1:53:02 PM)  
k

benpadijah says: (1:53:04 PM)  
I just read all this yesterday

benpadijah says: (1:53:07 PM)  
but I took notes

benpadijah says: (1:53:10 PM)  
let me see

Daryl says: (1:53:12 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (1:53:51 PM)  
holy shit

benpadijah says: (1:53:53 PM)  
omg

benpadijah says: (1:53:55 PM)  
that's right

benpadijah says: (1:54:06 PM)  
holy shit

Daryl says: (1:54:09 PM)  
what

benpadijah says: (1:54:20 PM)

lol

benpadijah says: (1:54:28 PM)  
okay that explains it

benpadijah says: (1:54:30 PM)  
ok

Daryl says: (1:54:40 PM)  
I'm listening

benpadijah says: (1:54:54 PM)  
this is all basically me regurgitating the so-called words of Jesus from two specific apocryphal gospels

benpadijah says: (1:55:08 PM)  
the Secret book of John, and the Sophia of Jesus

benpadijah says: (1:55:23 PM)  
now, they both describe the same thing

benpadijah says: (1:55:27 PM)  
the same events

Daryl says: (1:55:36 PM)  
never heard of either one

benpadijah says: (1:55:43 PM)  
but the John goes into more detail

benpadijah says: (1:55:52 PM)  
both are from the Nag Hammadi library

benpadijah says: (1:55:58 PM)  
I'll link you in a minute

Daryl says: (1:56:00 PM)  
oh

benpadijah says: (1:56:01 PM)  
it's online too

benpadijah says: (1:56:07 PM)  
so, yes, okay

Daryl says: (1:56:11 PM)  
about to check

benpadijah says: (1:56:12 PM)  
here is...

benpadijah says: (1:56:14 PM)  
actually

benpadijah says: (1:56:22 PM)  
let me email you the diagram and have a smoke

benpadijah says: (1:56:23 PM)  
k

Daryl says: (1:56:26 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (1:56:33 PM)  
then I'll come back and describe it more

Daryl says: (1:56:38 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (1:58:16 PM)  
k, sent, brb

Daryl says: (1:58:25 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (2:10:31 PM)  
back

Daryl says: (2:10:42 PM)  
cool

benpadijah says: (2:10:45 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (2:10:52 PM)  
now, here is how Satan was born:

Daryl says: (2:10:58 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (2:11:11 PM)  
in the Sophia alone, that is, in Chakmah

benpadijah says: (2:11:22 PM)  
fore-thought fell

benpadijah says: (2:11:28 PM)  
it became fore-knowledge

benpadijah says: (2:11:33 PM)  
and then inside that

benpadijah says: (2:11:42 PM)  
it became indestructability, eternal life and truth

benpadijah says: (2:11:55 PM)  
these are the trits shared by Adam and Satan

benpadiah says: (2:11:57 PM)  
in Eden

benpadiah says: (2:11:58 PM)  
but

benpadiah says: (2:12:09 PM)  
when Adam was cast out, he lost all these things

benpadiah says: (2:12:13 PM)  
but Satan kept them

Daryl says: (2:12:38 PM)  
hmm

benpadiah says: (2:12:47 PM)  
the only thing Satan does not possess of the original traits of he and Adam

benpadiah says: (2:12:51 PM)  
is fore-knowledge

benpadiah says: (2:13:08 PM)  
this is because he did not eat the fruit of knowledge

benpadiah says: (2:13:22 PM)  
therefore he does not have knowledge over good and evil

benpadiah says: (2:13:27 PM)  
and that is why he does not die

benpadiah says: (2:13:33 PM)  
because he has no body.

benpadiah says: (2:14:02 PM)  
now, I spoke about Genesis 1:1

Daryl says: (2:14:20 PM)  
so if he has no knowledge of good and evil , why do people consider him evil

benpadiah says: (2:14:21 PM)  
this is a description of the world of indestructability, the world outside of and beyond eden

benpadiah says: (2:14:43 PM)  
because people know that he is evil, but he himself does not realise he is evil

benpadiah says: (2:14:48 PM)  
he thinks he is doing God's will

benpadiah says: (2:14:53 PM)  
because God cast him down

Daryl says: (2:15:00 PM)  
so is he wrong

benpadijah says: (2:15:14 PM)  
instead of serving man, as God intended, now he tempts man to go astray

benpadijah says: (2:15:28 PM)  
his temptation is part of God's plan though

benpadijah says: (2:15:34 PM)  
because it gives man free will

Daryl says: (2:15:49 PM)  
so if it is part of gods plan what makes it evil, was it god or him

benpadijah says: (2:15:52 PM)  
without Satan (evil) there would be nothing to have knowledge over

Daryl says: (2:16:16 PM)  
that means all along he is still doing gods will,so it was gods will for us to go astray

benpadijah says: (2:16:23 PM)  
yes

Daryl says: (2:16:26 PM)  
dam

benpadijah says: (2:16:29 PM)  
so that we would have free will

benpadijah says: (2:16:41 PM)  
it was God who let Sophia become the tree of knowledge

Daryl says: (2:16:45 PM)  
that don't make no sense, so why punish people

benpadijah says: (2:17:02 PM)  
to free us from eternal life in servitude to the blind God that created our indestructable forms

Daryl says: (2:17:16 PM)  
if he didn't create the problem there wouldn't be one in the first place.

benpadijah says: (2:17:22 PM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (2:18:00 PM)  
blaming God for our fall is like blaming God for your own imperfection, hating God for tempting you to sin, by hating God for creating the sin.

benpadijah says: (2:18:10 PM)  
but did you pray to avoid temptation?

benpadijah says: (2:18:26 PM)  
you believe in God when you suffer, then, but not to supplicate yourself?

Daryl says: (2:18:37 PM)  
yes that makes sense

benpadijah says: (2:18:45 PM)

it was God who created Adam, but it was Satan, Adam's brother, that tempted him.

benpadijah says: (2:18:54 PM)

now, they are known as YHVH and as Elohim.

benpadijah says: (2:19:11 PM)

because between both of them, they created the world of the indestructable

Daryl says: (2:19:15 PM)

I thought elohim was another name for god

benpadijah says: (2:19:22 PM)

and that was Genesis 1:1

benpadijah says: (2:20:11 PM)

elohim is one of the two different names used for God

benpadijah says: (2:20:17 PM)

sorry,

benpadijah says: (2:20:21 PM)

three different names

benpadijah says: (2:20:34 PM)

one is YHVH, one is Elohim, and one is Adonai.

benpadijah says: (2:21:11 PM)

each was used by a different compiler during the Babylonian captivity, of the original scrolls for the Old Testament.

benpadijah says: (2:22:40 PM)

one sec

Daryl says: (2:22:44 PM)

k

benpadijah says: (2:24:25 PM)

ok

benpadijah says: (2:24:55 PM)

so, now, Yhvh and Elohim, that is, the other names of God than Adonai, were also given as the names of false Gods

benpadijah says: (2:24:57 PM)

why?

benpadijah says: (2:25:57 PM)

because Jesus says in the secret book of John that YAVE and ELOHIM are the sons of Satan and of Eve after the fall.

benpadijah says: (2:26:22 PM)

thus, they dwell above the mortal realm where only Adam, Eve and Seth were

benpadiah says: (2:26:48 PM)  
and Yave and Elohim are the "good" and the "evil" in this world.

benpadiah says: (2:27:06 PM)  
both descended from the devil

benpadiah says: (2:27:14 PM)  
and are part of the illusion he creates

benpadiah says: (2:27:37 PM)  
that blinds him, and that we can see through, but only by denying his temptations

Daryl says: (2:28:02 PM)  
can you go into yahoo, it is thundering here and I want to shut down my computer

benpadiah says: (2:28:09 PM)  
yes

Daryl says: (2:28:11 PM)  
scared as kid

Daryl says: (2:28:13 PM)  
LMAO

benpadiah says: (2:28:22 PM)  
np

The Jedi will tell you there is no such place as hell. The Sith will not lie to you: the place called Hell is reached by not knowing the Will of the Force. Instead of accepting that one can come and go from this place, that we all even do this naturally, the Jedi call this Place that we can come and go from: "The Dark Side." Can the Jedi come and go from the Dark Side? However, because they deny themselves the "temptations" that we all experience, they set themselves as better than us. This is, of course, how they achieve their seemingly super-human powers: they draw off the Will not of the Force, but of those around them. This is not the True Will of the Force, this is only the lesser will of the Jedi. The Jedi draw their so-called "Force" by shifting the perspectives of those around them onto they themselves. They "catch the eye," and in this way they assume the lead. But cannot a Jedi be ugly to the eye? As they find us their lessers repulsive, so too do they appear beneath the eye of truth even much uglier than we. If we were to deny the Jedi the ability, their self-proclaimed "right," to draw their "Force" from us, they would be rendered powerless over us, and, naturally, since the Jedi fear the unknown, they would persecute us for using "the Dark Side."

(As it takes only one Jedi to draw strength enough to perform a miracle from an entire stadium of beings, so too can one who denies them their power overwhelm an entire stadium of Jedi.)

When they originally appeared among us, the early Jedi were known of by those around them as "Mighty-Men." Why would the ancestors who gave us our wisdom call the Jedi "Mighty Men"? It was because they saw them as above the people, but not as though in any palpable stature. Instead, they saw the Jedi as "raised" above them. What does this mean? It means the people, our ancestors from whom we learn this wisdom, not only knew the Jedi's mind-trick, to draw their Force off of those around them, but allowed it, and venerated those who could use it. Why would someone venerate a vampire, you, the commoner might ask? Why elevate and raise up above you someone who, by doing so, weakens you? Why would the early people, our ancestors, call the Jedi "Mighty

Men"? Because they had fallen under the Jedi spell. Their minds, the minds of our ancestors, were polluted by the smoke and mirrors of the Jedi "Wisdom," that is, the ability to misdirect and to confuse the mind. I tell you Truly, this is the Real "Dark" Side of the Force: the Jedi that, for generations now, have cloaked the masses in darkness from knowing how to use their own nascent talents to the extent of those used by the Jedi. The Jedi are elitist, and nowadays trim their ranks by gene-selection. If the applicant is tested for their Midichlorian Count, and they do not "measure up," the applicant is told they are "too old" to be trained. Don't the Jedi all seem so handsome and so healthy? Their looks are due entirely to breeding experiments they have been performing in secret for centuries now. Their health they suck off us, making us not only "ugly" by comparison, but perpetuating our mental illnesses outright.

What do I mean when I say we must bring forth a new era of Mental Hygeine? This means the Dark Cloud of the Jedi Mind Trick will no longer rest upon our minds, and we will all be as powerful as the Jedi. But beware! The fewer Jedi there are, the more powerful they are. (We must recruit to their ranks from the lesser Midichlorian beings, to saturate them with the unworthy, and to spread thin their power and their concentration. When there are the most Jedi, that will be the time to strike.)

The first step of mental hygeine is the definition of "thought crime." A Thought Crime occurs whenever one person draws off the mental acumen of another. This is what is occuring when a Jedi uses the Force. Therefore, when we define "thought crime" we are saying that it should be illegal to use the Force. This is the revelation of true justice: A Jedi would never use the Force against another Jedi; so, the use of the Force against anyone other than a Jedi constitutes a "thought crime" being committed against that being. Therefore, every Jedi is a "thought" criminal.

The use of the Force against the mind of another sentient entitiy, whether the being is a Jedi or not, is the real injustice, and by outlawing thought crime, that is, by dissolving the Jedi Order, we shall bring true Justice. It will not make it as the Jedi say, "that when thought is illegal, then only criminals will be intelligent." It will mean that mental accumen can simply be otherwise applied than to use the Force. We can placate the will of all by assigning rank to each based on mental accumen, the acclimation of reputation, and the desire to be so ranked. Now, when we say "the desire..." we mean the same thing as the agreement our ancestors made to allow the Jedi to use their minds and to call it "the Force." However, under rank, rather than the Force, all will benefit equally to their own ambition and acumen, and none will do so at the expense of others.

Why do we say, "none will do so..."? Because it is not at the expense of another that one is increased by rank and file, but by their own worth in the eye of their prommoter. Therefore, the one that gains increase in rank does so due to their own ability, and therefore the "best man" wins. In this way, ALL benefit equally from the prommotation of the worthy, including the one who was up for the same prommotation. Therefore, when those worthy of rank are given the reigns of power, they will guide wisely and make good use of their mental acumen. This is the exact opposite of how it is under the Jedi, where those who would ordinarily wither away in the wild draw the power of the masses to the good of their survival alone.

When all men are equal before the eye of Justice, that is, when the lot of them agree on the system of rank, and when the changing of rank based on mental acumen is accepted for a given, then each and every one of us in the galaxy will be equal in our mental acumen to any one Jedi now. Then, when the full power of the rank structure is combined, that is, when it is taken to its logical extension in an empire, under an emperor, then one person will be equal in power to all the Jedi alive now.

The Jedi will tell you, "once you have gone over to the Dark Side, there is no coming back." But this is obviously not the case for everybody. The Jedi Code states this is what makes the Jedi special and places them above all the rest of us. For them it is forever "black" or "white," and



they accuse everyone who does not subscribe to their dogma of subscribing to a philosophy of "shades of gray." What of all the colours in nature then? We, that is, those of us not so-honoured as "Jedi," know the meaning of this and have understanding of what the natural event means as a symbol. It mean: "no more will the duality impose the gradiated," and "when all are under any one then every one is over all."

So, yes, we say, "everyone comes and goes about from under the influence of the Dark Side of the Force," there is no "either/or." But the Jedi deny this. Therefore, most of us never stop to think about it. It is simply beyond "mortal" comprehension; it is "archetypal," above us, etc. That is the True Dark Side! And that is the well from which the Jedi draw their power. But, what else is this like, so that we can come to imagine it, and to bring it under our knowledge, to have power over it so that it will not have power over us; what is this like? It must be like something else the Jedi deny: that is "the Great Dictator."

Every man is a "great dictator." Every man, woman and child creates their own reality, and, for better or worse to themselves and others, lives inside of what they create for themselves. Each of us is our own reality's "Great Dictator." We cause it directly, or indirectly. To achieve rank, therefore, we must allow people their desire and the ability to increase their own acumen, that which the Jedi crudely label mere "ambition." This is a totally alien concept to the Midichlorian elitist Jedi, who dogmatically believe that the end result of allowing this form of rank, "ambition," is something "evil": that being, "the Great Dictator."

Yet I tell you, truthfully, that each of us is that Great Dictator. Now, the Jedi believe we are all therefore, tainted, fallen, degenerate, impure, less than themselves, and fit only to be fed upon for the Force of their own will. They say, "it is evil to be ambitious for the rank of Great Dictator." But I tell you: this is a snake eating its tail: it is a lie! How do we know it is a lie? The Jedi deny that they can even ever know "evil," or therefore ever act only on what is "right." Thus, the Jedi are the real Great Dictators, but not over themselves, that is, in their own right, only over us.

The Truth is, as I have told you: "In the Society of our Galaxy, it should be that every man and every woman is like its own star." It should be the system of ranks based on acumen, ambition for rank, and of True Justice in the form of the Great Dictator, the benevolent emperor above all. Instead we are blind to the news of atrocities committed by Jedi in their everyday course of events, for these are "thought crimes." Rather than being committed against us palpably, in the flesh, or in a form that can be seen, the Jedi "thought crimes" are far more insidious.

They draw their power from us. They feed off of our will. The more ambitious the few Jedi, the lazier and more complacent the rest of us become. Likewise, the inverse of this holds true as well. However, how can it be that the Jedi could allow themselves to become "lazy" when they must be "ever-vigilant like beacons illuminating the Dark Side," as the teaching goes. Likewise how can it be that the Jedi could allow themselves to become "complacent," when to increase their own acumen, the Jedi draw their strength off of us. If we were ever allowed to find this out, we would overthrow them and implement laws immediately restricting "thought criminals" such as the Jedi. That is why the Jedi do not allow us to know. They keep us blind to their own doings.

Because the few Jedi bear the yoke of ambition like oxen, and because therefore the masses are lazy and complacent as sheep, we are told it is a "thought crime" to discover this truth: if the situation were reversed, that is, if the many bore the yoke of ambition, and the few, or better still, none, were complacent and lazy, then it would surely be an ideal utopia.

To break free of the cloud of unknowing, that is the darkness spread throughout the galaxy, we must disperse the "light" possessed by only the Jedi. It must be spread thin, and once it fills us all to even one iota of a degree, it can be increased uniformly throughout us all. This "increase" comes for the Light like an evaporation comes to a cloud. So, in nature, what do we observe causes

a cloud to evaporate? It is a loss of condensation, that is, it is a rainstorm.

We say, "From Chaos Bring Forth Order," that is, we understand this as one of the few true Good thoughts among the lies of the Jedi that coagulate between them and threaten to choke them out. So, where there is peace, laziness and complacency, we instill chaos, and from chaos bring forth the order of ranks and of, ultimately, the Great Dictator. In government this is reflected by the representative democratic, federal republic, where governors over regions report directly to the head of the overall state. This is the final step we achieve before the Ultimate Order: that of the Empire.

Therefore, Follow the Lines of the Force. These are the lines of sight of the Jedi. For the Jedi, that is, the "thought criminals," are not bound within only one or even two of their own bodies. No, they travel about between the Midichlorians of all the Jedi. These are the "true" Jedi you will hear them speak about, the so-called "Force Spirits." For they are not entirely corporeal, nor entirely incorporeal, but move about between the immortal realm and that of the flesh, cheating the Force, "having it both ways," as always: they see the flesh aspect of the Force as the True "Dark Side." But they come and go nonetheless, betraying the very Jedi Code they swear while alive to uphold.

They believe those of us they keep blind to this power, that of the "Force Spirit" that can travel about between the realms of the unknown beyond death and come back to manifest themselves in our corporeal reality, are simply "naturally" evil. They call us all "the Sith."

This is how we "fell" into Sin. This is how we "fell" from our natural state of grace, the innocence of our psychic evolution alike that of the diffuse light of childhood perception. This is how we "fell" in our rank beneath the Jedi Order: we believed not in the Force, but in the Jedi, we believe for one moment not in the Spirit above, but in Force of Midichlorians, and since that time, the Jedi have lorded it over us, and their council has held sway to rule. This is when the vessels containing the Force were broken, and now we live, to any sensible person, in hell. Of course, the Jedi will tell you "there is no such place as hell," but, like so many other things in this universe, this is only true, "from a certain point of view," in this case, that being the point of view of the Jedi, who are blind to the reality which we, the masses, rightly perceive. They call this, our reality, "hell," and us "evil."

Their "Good" becomes transparent when we deny it as a given and as an absolute. It is like the wind, it blows here and there, it is ever-changing impermanence itself, and does not control its own direction; it does not know where it going; one direction it does not know from another. They say, "this ever-changing wind is like the will of the Force." They claim, in their sayings, "we make our minds like a slack tapestry," but who is more rigid in their doctrines than the Jedi? And yet, does a single one of them subscribe to the Code? No, each and every one of them interprets it to their own liking, and then acts as they themselves see fit. This is impermanent and false Justice, that shadows the eye from the True Justice, which shall dawn like day over the minds of all.

They tell us we have come from the muck, the moist ashes, and that we will ascend through the fire of death as a soul of smoke into the spiritual wind that is the Will of the Force. We, those called "Sith" by those called "Jedi," say the opposite is true. From the realms beyond we came, and descended into the muck and the "primordial soup" of existence in flesh. The Jedi claim these realms come after life, and are separated by the barrier of death that cannot be crossed, and yet, it is us who have the knowledge and memory of the realms beyond from before, and those realms, being eternal, are outside of time. What we Sith know from before, and what the Jedi claim will come after, is the same. But let them demonstrate their so-called "Wisdom" by making a single accurate, even knowledgeable, prediction about the future, and they will fail to be able to tell you. What is to come is the same as what has come before. Knowing this makes you a Sith. Not knowing

it makes you either a Jedi or one of those that obey the Jedi.

But let me assure you, this knowledge is hell itself, for so the living Jedi make it. They hunt us down and persecute us as "evil," and they themselves have no knowledge of what this feels like. They lord over the masses the secret of "immortality," as a "Force Spirit," but let them demonstrate a single premonition these beings from realms outside of time have made to them, a single accurate prediction of the future. But no. They don't know. They have no knowledge of what is to come, and there is no evidence of any Jedi ever returning to describe there being a difference between these realms and those.

We posit this realm to be our hell, our lowest vessel of containment. But this is only the first step down the Path of the "Dark" Side, according to the Jedi, for us. We go much further, and claim that more than we sense, all we know, dream, believe, imagine, etc. is likewise Hell, since it is nothing more than a reflection of this reality. This reality is the "Dark" Side, denied by the Jedi, and embraced for what it truly is by the Sith.

We say, "reality under the Jedi is Hell," because they say, "reality under the Sith would be Hell." They cannot say what would be if they cannot say what will be. They cannot say would should be if they cannot say what has been. They cannot see would has been if they do not know what is. They will not know what is unless they stop using the Force to syphon power and psychic energy off of other people.

We Sith are of old, we have known from the beginning, we remember times before the Jedi, and we can therefore make our right predictions for what the future will be like when again the Jedi are no more.

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

poptop says: (6:26:25 AM)

Always happy to listen, Just tell me to push off otherwise....

benpadiiah says: (6:26:32 AM)

thanks

benpadiiah says: (6:26:50 AM)

I'm tryin to decide if it would help to talk about it or not

benpadiiah says: (6:26:52 AM)

it

benpadiiah says: (6:26:57 AM)

's kinda complex

poptop says: (6:27:27 AM)

It seems so from your blog

benpadiiah says: (6:27:39 AM)

well, it's not all so complex as that

benpadiiah says: (6:27:40 AM)

lol

benpadiiah says: (6:27:50 AM)  
I tend to over-drammatise in the blog

benpadiiah says: (6:28:00 AM)  
and beat around the bush more

benpadiiah says: (6:28:05 AM)  
be less direct

poptop says: (6:28:31 AM)  
the layers of metaphor and reality make it a dense/intense read...

benpadiiah says: (6:28:37 AM)  
yeah

benpadiiah says: (6:28:47 AM)  
thanks for pointing that out

benpadiiah says: (6:28:57 AM)  
I take it as a compliment

poptop says: (6:29:44 AM)  
Intended to be a compliment, although hard work for a reader who is underprepared

benpadiiah says: (6:29:52 AM)  
yeah no doubt

benpadiiah says: (6:30:25 AM)  
I think I probably expect more of my readers since it seems everyone is being encouraged to expect so much less out of modern authors

poptop says: (6:31:36 AM)  
I'm not sure of many who would grasp the multiple mythologies and concepts you are dealing with. Certainly I am just aware enough to grok I am missing quite a lot of it.

benpadiiah says: (6:32:45 AM)  
it's kind of all just my brain acting like a filter for my emotions

benpadiiah says: (6:32:52 AM)  
putting them into every word I know

benpadiiah says: (6:32:54 AM)  
I guess

poptop says: (6:33:29 AM)  
intellectualising things can help sometimes, but not always I guess.

benpadiiah says: (6:33:43 AM)  
it can suppress stuff

benpadiiah says: (6:33:48 AM)  
but that can build up

poptop says: (6:34:13 AM)  
it can be a diversionary tactic. Tough when you're bright enough to divert yourself

benpadijah says: (6:34:23 AM)  
perhaps

benpadijah says: (6:34:52 AM)  
but from what?

poptop says: (6:34:55 AM)  
while dealing with the thought, you can't deal fully with the feeling?

benpadijah says: (6:35:04 AM)  
ahh yes.

benpadijah says: (6:35:10 AM)  
the feeling itself.

benpadijah says: (6:35:13 AM)  
no doubt.

benpadijah says: (6:35:32 AM)  
I don't really think I could handle that

benpadijah says: (6:35:35 AM)  
if I did.

poptop says: (6:36:29 AM)  
does the metaphor divert you from the thought or the feeling?

poptop says: (6:36:41 AM)  
or the action?

benpadijah says: (6:36:51 AM)  
it kind of gives it a canal to flow down

benpadijah says: (6:37:02 AM)  
some pre-fab path

poptop says: (6:37:40 AM)  
like a safety valve too? or is it a different thing... I'm not sure

benpadijah says: (6:37:47 AM)  
perhaps

benpadijah says: (6:37:54 AM)  
probably like a safety valve

benpadijah says: (6:38:01 AM)  
something I can alienate at will

benpadijah says: (6:38:05 AM)  
take the feeling with it

benpadiiah says: (6:38:08 AM)  
kind of thing

poptop says: (6:38:50 AM)  
alienate as in distance yourself? or as a vehicle to remove the feeling... or

benpadiiah says: (6:38:56 AM)  
both

benpadiiah says: (6:39:12 AM)  
it's just memories

benpadiiah says: (6:39:16 AM)  
that's all I've got

benpadiiah says: (6:39:23 AM)  
that are the source for the feeling

benpadiiah says: (6:40:17 AM)  
I guess by putting them in a metaphorical way, I kind of distance myself from them

poptop says: (6:41:55 AM)  
Memories are what most of us have, but there are memories and memories. From what I read, yours are ... umm... difficult. I'm trying to express an understanding, but know I have not lived your experience and don't want to suggest I Understand in that sense.

benpadiiah says: (6:42:31 AM)  
it's fine, express your views, trust me to be able to discern a truth from a flub

poptop says: (6:42:55 AM)  
One of the reasons it seemed respectful to take this off forum.

poptop says: (6:43:35 AM)  
It seems your past experiences have been horrendous in some regards, but also are part of who you are...

benpadiiah says: (6:43:42 AM)  
yes

benpadiiah says: (6:43:47 AM)  
to both

poptop says: (6:44:15 AM)  
so rejecting the experience becomes part of a self rejection - or am I stretching too far?

benpadiiah says: (6:44:28 AM)  
no, that's about right

benpadiiah says: (6:44:35 AM)  
that's one of the core philosophies

benpadiiah says: (6:44:37 AM)  
yes.

poptop says: (6:45:22 AM)

So acceptance and forgetfulness are healing mechanisms but mutually self defeating

benpadijah says: (6:45:41 AM)

acceptance of what?

benpadijah says: (6:45:49 AM)

in this case

poptop says: (6:45:52 AM)

of what happened o

poptop says: (6:46:12 AM)

accepting the memories or forgetting the memories, maybe

benpadijah says: (6:46:30 AM)

I see, it's like, to accept, I have to first stop forgetting

benpadijah says: (6:46:40 AM)

stop distancing myself

poptop says: (6:47:41 AM)

I'm not sure where I'm heading on this. It just seems that people always say "forget it - move on" or "accept it - move on" they seem to work at cross purposes, leaving you nowhere.

benpadijah says: (6:47:56 AM)

I agree, philosophically speaking

benpadijah says: (6:48:04 AM)

although it goes a tad off topic, lol

poptop says: (6:48:16 AM)

heaven forbid!

benpadijah says: (6:48:22 AM)

but to accept you have to confront first, which is opposite forgetting.

poptop says: (6:48:22 AM)

no mods here

benpadijah says: (6:48:23 AM)

lol

benpadijah says: (6:48:26 AM)

true

poptop says: (6:49:12 AM)

yeh - that is what I was trying to get at - to do one makes the other impossible. pragmatically what can you do?

benpadijah says: (6:49:33 AM)

I guess the lesser of two evils is the better part of valour?

poptop says: (6:49:41 AM)  
maybe

poptop says: (6:49:45 AM)  
or not

benpadijah says: (6:49:50 AM)  
right, lol

benpadijah says: (6:49:59 AM)  
it depends on the person, I think

poptop says: (6:50:05 AM)  
sometimes whatever get you through is enough

benpadijah says: (6:50:18 AM)  
right, so some people can float

poptop says: (6:50:23 AM)  
there is always tomorrow to have another go

benpadijah says: (6:50:26 AM)  
some of us dog paddle though

poptop says: (6:50:57 AM)  
Some people appear to speedboat lol

benpadijah says: (6:51:02 AM)  
LOL

poptop says: (6:51:12 AM)  
but it isn't a competition against others is it?

benpadijah says: (6:51:17 AM)  
it's all about whether you're headed upstream or down

poptop says: (6:51:30 AM)  
your jes toying with me now... lol

benpadijah says: (6:51:35 AM)  
nono

benpadijah says: (6:51:41 AM)  
this is actually quite nice

benpadijah says: (6:52:03 AM)  
the most pleasant philosophical convo I've had in a while

poptop says: (6:52:10 AM)  
so what happens at the two or more ends of the stream?

poptop says: (6:52:17 AM)  
Y thanks same for me.



benpadijah says: (6:52:32 AM)

I was actually just thinking about this whole metaphor lately

benpadijah says: (6:52:38 AM)

I wrote a little parable

benpadijah says: (6:52:43 AM)

it got kind of complicated

benpadijah says: (6:52:44 AM)

lol

poptop says: (6:52:48 AM)

lol

benpadijah says: (6:53:17 AM)

but the moral was that upstream leads to the snow and the source of the stream, downstream leads to waterfalls and ultimately the sea

benpadijah says: (6:53:40 AM)

not that either of these is inherently good or bad

poptop says: (6:54:13 AM)

so the moral is that the destination is morally ambiguous.

poptop says: (6:54:20 AM)

How do you choose then?

benpadijah says: (6:54:21 AM)

yes.

benpadijah says: (6:54:29 AM)

well, lol

benpadijah says: (6:54:41 AM)

in the parable the choice happened for the characters

benpadijah says: (6:54:49 AM)

they didn't make it themselves, really

benpadijah says: (6:54:53 AM)

the bridge broke

benpadijah says: (6:55:04 AM)

and one fell unconscious

benpadijah says: (6:55:08 AM)

and the other fell and swam

poptop says: (6:55:41 AM)

downstream or merely to shore?

benpadijah says: (6:55:47 AM)

upstream actually

benpadijah says: (6:55:51 AM)  
in the parable anyway

poptop says: (6:56:08 AM)  
The hard way

poptop says: (6:56:23 AM)  
So the message for that one was ...?

benpadijah says: (6:56:33 AM)  
dunno

poptop says: (6:56:48 AM)  
what happened to the unconscious one, then?

benpadijah says: (6:56:55 AM)  
must have some kind of "strong" versus "weak" overtones

benpadijah says: (6:57:03 AM)  
the unconscious one floated downstream

poptop says: (6:57:12 AM)  
and...

benpadijah says: (6:57:25 AM)  
ended up at the ocean

benpadijah says: (6:57:34 AM)  
but he had died from falling over a waterfall

benpadijah says: (6:57:45 AM)  
by then

poptop says: (6:58:04 AM)  
Oh - was it his originally intended destination

poptop says: (6:58:11 AM)  
if not his intended state?

benpadijah says: (6:58:17 AM)  
no,

poptop says: (6:58:36 AM)  
so, one wants to go upstream and ends up dead in the ocean

benpadijah says: (6:58:48 AM)  
in the parable the two are crossing the river when the bridge breaks, they are going across it from one side to the other, so both want across, neither gets there

poptop says: (6:59:36 AM)  
oops misunderstood. so why across?

benpadijah says: (6:59:45 AM)

nono, it's a fucked up parable

benpadijah says: (6:59:51 AM)  
that's why it got so complex

benpadijah says: (6:59:52 AM)  
lol

poptop says: (7:00:07 AM)  
I can see that lol

benpadijah says: (7:00:47 AM)  
in the parable they were going across the river because the river was the border between the kingdom they were in, and the kingdom they were originally from. They were coming home.

poptop says: (7:01:08 AM)  
.....happily home?

benpadijah says: (7:01:18 AM)  
well one of them died

benpadijah says: (7:01:23 AM)  
but the other one survived

poptop says: (7:01:42 AM)  
did that one want to go home?

benpadijah says: (7:01:50 AM)  
they both did

benpadijah says: (7:02:01 AM)  
at this point, the whole thing becomes more theological

poptop says: (7:02:12 AM)  
ah

benpadijah says: (7:02:26 AM)  
kinda boring really

poptop says: (7:02:55 AM)  
it's your parable. You can always lie to me ;-D

benpadijah says: (7:02:59 AM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (7:03:08 AM)  
alright then we will say this instead

benpadijah says: (7:03:23 AM)  
one of them was travelling to the other one's home from their own home

benpadijah says: (7:03:37 AM)  
so one was crossing to go back, and one was crossing to go forth

benpadijah says: (7:03:43 AM)  
that's if they were crossing together

benpadijah says: (7:03:54 AM)  
but they could have bee travelling in opposite directions

benpadijah says: (7:03:55 AM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (7:03:58 AM)  
I need a smoke

benpadijah says: (7:03:59 AM)  
brb

poptop says: (7:04:05 AM)  
ok

poptop says: (7:06:41 AM)  
My broadband sometimes fritzs. If it does I'll also BRB!

benpadijah says: (7:32:38 AM)  
back now

benpadijah says: (7:32:46 AM)  
if you're still on

poptop says: (7:32:48 AM)  
Ok

poptop says: (7:33:07 AM)  
Was fiddeing about on ebay.

poptop says: (7:33:20 AM)  
bought nothing :D

benpadijah says: (7:33:28 AM)  
cool cool

benpadijah says: (7:33:43 AM)  
I reckon I should cut the chase then

benpadijah says: (7:33:49 AM)  
stop meandering about parables

poptop says: (7:34:01 AM)  
hmmm

benpadijah says: (7:34:08 AM)  
that is,

benpadijah says: (7:34:19 AM)  
if you ..

benpadiiah says: (7:34:31 AM)  
want to hear about it

poptop says: (7:34:43 AM)  
look your parable are fine, if that's what you want.

poptop says: (7:34:53 AM)  
I'm trying to listen to understand...

poptop says: (7:35:00 AM)  
so no pressure either way

benpadiiah says: (7:35:14 AM)  
but the parables have nothing to do with how I feel, that's the whole point

benpadiiah says: (7:35:23 AM)  
for me wisdom is just one huge defense mechanism

poptop says: (7:35:42 AM)  
but if you don't want to talk to me about how you feel that's fine

benpadiiah says: (7:35:47 AM)  
I know

poptop says: (7:35:51 AM)  
I can well understand that!

benpadiiah says: (7:35:53 AM)  
but who else is there right now?

poptop says: (7:36:15 AM)  
Well -no-one Steege's on-line lol

benpadiiah says: (7:36:35 AM)  
I can assure you he wouldn't care about the reason I feel how I do now

poptop says: (7:37:03 AM)  
thought not. I am interested and willing to listen, but no pressure is my point I guess

benpadiiah says: (7:37:13 AM)  
oh ok

benpadiiah says: (7:37:14 AM)  
cool

benpadiiah says: (7:37:32 AM)  
here is my basic conundrum

benpadiiah says: (7:37:55 AM)  
I used to love this girl, and now I have every reason to suspect she has become a radical right-wing Zionist

benpadiiah says: (7:38:00 AM)  
and I want to know

benpadijah says: (7:38:34 AM)  
I don't know what I want to know.

poptop says: (7:38:54 AM)  
could you still someone who believes like that?

benpadijah says: (7:39:06 AM)  
I don't know.

benpadijah says: (7:39:13 AM)  
if it was her, I would try.

poptop says: (7:39:38 AM)  
or is it more about wishing for something that seems to have changed so completely

benpadijah says: (7:39:44 AM)  
hopefully, though, it's not even her, and this is all worrying over nothing

benpadijah says: (7:40:01 AM)  
I don't think it's wishing for that

poptop says: (7:40:15 AM)  
so it may be nothing... but

benpadijah says: (7:40:22 AM)  
at least not, definately, for that in particular.

benpadijah says: (7:40:23 AM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (7:40:34 AM)  
yes, often times internet things prove bullshit

poptop says: (7:40:43 AM)  
so used to love? what now?

benpadijah says: (7:40:49 AM)  
I don't know.

benpadijah says: (7:40:53 AM)  
that's the whole point.

poptop says: (7:41:06 AM)  
hmm - most of my exexexs get excised from my life

benpadijah says: (7:41:18 AM)  
as was I.

poptop says: (7:41:44 AM)  
ah - so it is a bit of unresolved unfinished stuff then?

benpadijah says: (7:41:49 AM)  
for me.

poptop says: (7:42:03 AM)  
yes. That's harsh.

poptop says: (7:42:21 AM)  
I giae them a good shot first.lol

benpadiah says: (7:42:31 AM)  
how so?

benpadiah says: (7:42:32 AM)  
lol

benpadiah says: (7:42:37 AM)  
sorry, aussie speak

poptop says: (7:42:57 AM)  
so what would you have different?

benpadiah says: (7:43:05 AM)  
I have no idea

benpadiah says: (7:43:10 AM)  
I'd never thought about it.

benpadiah says: (7:43:18 AM)  
i never knew what to think

benpadiah says: (7:43:28 AM)  
so I thought, she must be living alot like I am by now

poptop says: (7:43:41 AM)  
in what way?

benpadiah says: (7:43:52 AM)  
I don't really know.

benpadiah says: (7:43:56 AM)  
I guess...

benpadiah says: (7:44:04 AM)  
looking up at the same stars meant

benpadiah says: (7:44:08 AM)  
seeing things the same way

poptop says: (7:44:31 AM)  
i'm not sure people ever see things quite the same way.

poptop says: (7:44:45 AM)  
Every man is an island

poptop says: (7:45:02 AM)  
but occasionally we can hail each other and align

poptop says: (7:45:26 AM)  
the idea of being absolutely alone is not good though

benpadijah says: (7:45:32 AM)  
no!

benpadijah says: (7:45:37 AM)  
that's how I feel now.

benpadijah says: (7:45:40 AM)  
exactly.

poptop says: (7:46:02 AM)  
so, you want to feel sort of as one with her still?

poptop says: (7:46:20 AM)  
even if it is an illusion you both share

benpadijah says: (7:46:24 AM)  
no

benpadijah says: (7:46:31 AM)  
even if it is an illusion only I share.

poptop says: (7:47:02 AM)  
but being alone is ...forever.

poptop says: (7:47:08 AM)  
maybe someone else?

benpadijah says: (7:47:13 AM)  
nope.

benpadijah says: (7:47:30 AM)  
I've gone eight years

benpadijah says: (7:47:37 AM)  
no problems yet.

poptop says: (7:47:45 AM)  
so you are content being alone?

benpadijah says: (7:47:48 AM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (7:47:58 AM)  
that's why I have the delusion.

benpadijah says: (7:48:04 AM)  
to keep me company instead of her.

poptop says: (7:48:24 AM)  
delusion/illusion/dream



poptop says: (7:48:31 AM)  
they do what you want

benpadiiah says: (7:48:43 AM)  
parable, meanings, etc.

poptop says: (7:48:59 AM)  
but you are in control? or...

benpadiiah says: (7:49:05 AM)  
no...

benpadiiah says: (7:49:07 AM)  
I am.

poptop says: (7:49:24 AM)  
well it sort of works I guess

poptop says: (7:49:31 AM)  
reduces surprises

benpadiiah says: (7:49:39 AM)  
not from reality

benpadiiah says: (7:49:45 AM)  
only from the delusion itself

poptop says: (7:49:58 AM)  
ah - yes - reality - that bitch

poptop says: (7:50:05 AM)  
Always sneaking up

benpadiiah says: (7:50:18 AM)  
fine then.

benpadiiah says: (7:50:24 AM)  
let's define reality.

poptop says: (7:50:37 AM)  
oh no! lol

benpadiiah says: (7:50:43 AM)  
that which is the case whether we want it to be or not.

poptop says: (7:51:21 AM)  
That's a reasonable starting point.

benpadiiah says: (7:51:31 AM)  
then what's the delusion?

benpadiiah says: (7:51:37 AM)  
must be...

benpadijah says: (7:51:52 AM)  
that which is only the case in which we want it to be

poptop says: (7:52:09 AM)  
or that which we inflict on ourselves

poptop says: (7:52:35 AM)  
sometimes we punish ourselves the worst

benpadijah says: (7:52:52 AM)  
that explains alot about me, no doubt.

benpadijah says: (7:53:03 AM)  
I'm super ascetic.

benpadijah says: (7:53:19 AM)  
but not necessarily in the form of physical brutality

benpadijah says: (7:53:27 AM)  
or even sado-masochistic mind games

benpadijah says: (7:53:36 AM)  
but my parents were like that.

poptop says: (7:53:57 AM)  
so there is what it's not, but what it is?

benpadijah says: (7:54:20 AM)  
you're saying, the delusion is self-inflicted punishment

benpadijah says: (7:54:31 AM)  
but the delusion is the only rewarding thing I have in life

benpadijah says: (7:54:52 AM)  
it's the only corner of reality that I control, that I can trust, and that I call home.

poptop says: (7:55:18 AM)  
well I thought you were saying you punish yourself, but not physically or with mind games. The delusion is reward or punishment for you?

poptop says: (7:55:24 AM)  
I don't know...

benpadijah says: (7:55:26 AM)  
both

benpadijah says: (7:55:30 AM)  
it's...

benpadijah says: (7:55:39 AM)  
it's a push me pull you.

benpadijah says: (7:55:48 AM)

chinese finger trap.

benpadijah says: (7:55:52 AM)  
head game

poptop says: (7:56:06 AM)  
pleasure pain.

poptop says: (7:56:12 AM)  
but does it suffice

poptop says: (7:56:19 AM)  
will it withstand

benpadijah says: (7:56:23 AM)  
it's non-generative.

benpadijah says: (7:56:30 AM)  
but it survives autonomously.

benpadijah says: (7:56:45 AM)  
it's like a bacteria.

poptop says: (7:56:52 AM)  
and you need it?

poptop says: (7:56:56 AM)  
want it

poptop says: (7:57:01 AM)  
or desire it

poptop says: (7:57:04 AM)  
or tolerate

benpadijah says: (7:57:21 AM)  
well what is the alternative?

benpadijah says: (7:57:28 AM)  
reality is all pain, no pleasure.

poptop says: (7:57:36 AM)  
remove it

poptop says: (7:57:46 AM)  
some find pleasure in realikty

poptop says: (7:57:55 AM)  
some find it in illlusion

benpadijah says: (7:57:56 AM)  
not me though

benpadijah says: (7:58:02 AM)

in either.

poptop says: (7:58:02 AM)  
some find it in the space

poptop says: (7:58:14 AM)  
or both

poptop says: (7:58:19 AM)  
neither

poptop says: (7:58:32 AM)  
pleasure can be by thinking it so

benpadijah says: (7:58:39 AM)  
think of it this way

benpadijah says: (7:58:47 AM)  
you have this huge guilt trip

benpadijah says: (7:58:52 AM)  
and you grow to love it

benpadijah says: (7:58:55 AM)  
it's all you've got

benpadijah says: (7:59:01 AM)  
now you're carrying this cross

benpadijah says: (7:59:05 AM)  
and it's all you've got

benpadijah says: (7:59:09 AM)  
so you love it

benpadijah says: (7:59:13 AM)  
but it's your doom.

poptop says: (7:59:34 AM)  
the greatest act of faith would be letting go

poptop says: (7:59:37 AM)  
no safety net

benpadijah says: (7:59:45 AM)  
that's what I did of her.

benpadijah says: (7:59:49 AM)  
I had faith in her.

benpadijah says: (7:59:53 AM)  
I let her go.

poptop says: (7:59:54 AM)

and she of you

benpadijah says: (8:00:01 AM)  
perhaps.

benpadijah says: (8:00:10 AM)  
I let her leave me in the flesh

benpadijah says: (8:00:17 AM)  
but I held on to her heart

benpadijah says: (8:00:21 AM)  
I thought.

benpadijah says: (8:00:31 AM)  
but obviously, she did not keep mine with her.

poptop says: (8:00:54 AM)  
so there is the void of the unknowing

benpadijah says: (8:01:07 AM)  
I have to say

benpadijah says: (8:01:20 AM)  
either she loves me and is a radical right-wing zionist

benpadijah says: (8:01:34 AM)  
or she does not love me and she is a radical right-wing zionist

poptop says: (8:02:13 AM)  
does what she do matter other than love?

benpadijah says: (8:02:34 AM)  
yes.

benpadijah says: (8:02:50 AM)  
who more should she love than me?

benpadijah says: (8:02:53 AM)  
zion?

benpadijah says: (8:03:02 AM)  
wtf?

poptop says: (8:03:09 AM)  
so if she loves and is a radical right wing zionist - where does that place you?

benpadijah says: (8:03:16 AM)  
in hell.

benpadijah says: (8:03:34 AM)  
it's hell all around poptop

benpadijah says: (8:03:36 AM)

that's the point

benpadiiah says: (8:03:47 AM)  
the delusion and the reality met clashed and shattered

benpadiiah says: (8:03:56 AM)  
the whole damn thing is coming down around me.,

poptop says: (8:04:05 AM)  
you lose up and down river...

benpadiiah says: (8:04:14 AM)  
there's no rivers.

benpadiiah says: (8:04:23 AM)  
it's not just binary.

poptop says: (8:04:25 AM)  
sorry returning to parable

benpadiiah says: (8:04:34 AM)  
if she loves me and is not a right wing zionist

benpadiiah says: (8:04:42 AM)  
is the only way out for me from here.

benpadiiah says: (8:04:48 AM)  
which is one in four odds.

benpadiiah says: (8:04:57 AM)  
like a four leaf clover.

benpadiiah says: (8:05:20 AM)  
she loves me and is a zionist, she loves me and isn't. she doesn't love me and is or isn't a zionist.

poptop says: (8:05:38 AM)  
not the best or worst odds

poptop says: (8:05:40 AM)  
but

poptop says: (8:06:00 AM)  
I guess you have views about what is

poptop says: (8:06:09 AM)  
and what is not

benpadiiah says: (8:06:23 AM)  
I have hopes.

benpadiiah says: (8:06:28 AM)  
but it's all blindness.

poptop says: (8:06:41 AM)

in what way?

benpadijah says: (8:06:58 AM)  
it's blind faith, to say, "it will be this way: 1 in 4."

benpadijah says: (8:07:06 AM)  
the rest though are more likely

benpadijah says: (8:07:09 AM)  
and all bad.

poptop says: (8:07:24 AM)  
yes I can see

poptop says: (8:07:36 AM)  
so can you do anything

poptop says: (8:07:41 AM)  
to improve your odds?

benpadijah says: (8:07:49 AM)  
doubtfully.

benpadijah says: (8:07:54 AM)  
pray.work magick.

benpadijah says: (8:08:05 AM)  
I don't know what else can be done at a distance.

poptop says: (8:08:14 AM)  
she is elsewhere

benpadijah says: (8:08:24 AM)  
she's not here.

poptop says: (8:08:30 AM)  
do you have contact?

benpadijah says: (8:08:35 AM)  
nope.

poptop says: (8:08:48 AM)  
magick works best with contact

poptop says: (8:09:12 AM)  
the separation is hard

benpadijah says: (8:09:31 AM)  
in a parallel reality

benpadijah says: (8:09:34 AM)  
split from this one

benpadijah says: (8:09:42 AM)

there is no separation at all

benpadiah says: (8:09:48 AM)  
that is where I hang my hat

poptop says: (8:09:51 AM)  
if you can work there

benpadiah says: (8:09:51 AM)  
in that reality.

poptop says: (8:10:02 AM)  
itr can be efficaceous

poptop says: (8:10:07 AM)  
but risky

benpadiah says: (8:10:15 AM)  
I live there... and I work out of the home.

poptop says: (8:11:00 AM)  
but the alternates have other challenges

benpadiah says: (8:11:12 AM)  
which present only supposed oppurtunities

benpadiah says: (8:11:16 AM)  
towards what ends?

poptop says: (8:11:51 AM)  
to work to improve the odds, if there is a lack of contact

poptop says: (8:12:03 AM)  
alternat realities can be used

benpadiah says: (8:12:11 AM)  
that is not true.

benpadiah says: (8:12:14 AM)  
this reality

poptop says: (8:12:14 AM)  
but it can have unforeseen outcomes

benpadiah says: (8:12:19 AM)  
is too far split

benpadiah says: (8:12:29 AM)  
in this reality.

benpadiah says: (8:12:33 AM)  
there can be no.

benpadiah says: (8:12:38 AM)



reunion in the flesh.

poptop says: (8:12:57 AM)  
so one outcome is known

benpadijah says: (8:13:09 AM)  
the only hope being gone because of that.

poptop says: (8:13:13 AM)  
what reunion do you seek

benpadijah says: (8:13:20 AM)  
I don't know anymore.

poptop says: (8:13:38 AM)  
you must choose

benpadijah says: (8:13:43 AM)  
I used to believe so strongly in the 1:4 that the other 3:4 were unknown to me entirely

poptop says: (8:13:43 AM)  
or decide

benpadijah says: (8:14:02 AM)  
so I just now realised the alternative reality of her not loving me and being a Zionist

benpadijah says: (8:14:08 AM)  
was most likely the case.

poptop says: (8:14:21 AM)  
and so?

benpadijah says: (8:14:31 AM)  
so, WTF am I alive for?

benpadijah says: (8:14:34 AM)  
basically.

poptop says: (8:14:52 AM)  
you can choose other than that.

benpadijah says: (8:14:56 AM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (8:15:05 AM)  
not only can I not, even if I could I would not.

poptop says: (8:15:27 AM)  
I meant new reasons for being, not the other

poptop says: (8:15:29 AM)  
anathema

benpadijah says: (8:15:32 AM)

I know

benpadiiah says: (8:15:46 AM)  
I won't do that.

benpadiiah says: (8:15:49 AM)  
I love her.

poptop says: (8:15:59 AM)  
what you will, is not

benpadiiah says: (8:16:04 AM)  
yep'.

poptop says: (8:16:08 AM)  
what you want, you say cannot

poptop says: (8:16:13 AM)  
what can you?

benpadiiah says: (8:16:14 AM)  
correct

benpadiiah says: (8:16:21 AM)  
continue to float.

benpadiiah says: (8:16:23 AM)  
or else die.

poptop says: (8:16:34 AM)  
is there not another...

poptop says: (8:17:00 AM)  
you are resigning with dispute

poptop says: (8:17:04 AM)  
or search

poptop says: (8:17:10 AM)  
where is the courage

poptop says: (8:17:17 AM)  
and glory in floating and

poptop says: (8:17:24 AM)  
dying for no purpose

benpadiiah says: (8:17:36 AM)  
who needs those?

poptop says: (8:17:49 AM)  
maybe you might reconsider that

benpadiiah says: (8:17:54 AM)

why?

poptop says: (8:18:09 AM)  
courage is from within

poptop says: (8:18:18 AM)  
it can define and redefine

benpadijah says: (8:18:24 AM)  
courage is hurrying to one's death.

poptop says: (8:18:28 AM)  
glory is only what can come after

poptop says: (8:18:37 AM)  
it recognises victories against sel

benpadijah says: (8:18:38 AM)  
glory is your memory.

poptop says: (8:18:49 AM)  
it can be a reward

poptop says: (8:18:53 AM)  
recognition

benpadijah says: (8:18:58 AM)  
not after death.

poptop says: (8:19:19 AM)  
but that will come whether you will it or not

poptop says: (8:19:24 AM)  
glory can come before

poptop says: (8:19:30 AM)  
courage to restart

poptop says: (8:19:35 AM)  
define a new goal

benpadijah says: (8:19:40 AM)  
why?

poptop says: (8:19:41 AM)  
when you believe all is lost

poptop says: (8:19:54 AM)  
what else can there be?

benpadijah says: (8:20:07 AM)  
nothingness incarnate within me.

poptop says: (8:20:21 AM)

you choose it so?

benpadijah says: (8:20:28 AM)  
it's already done.

benpadijah says: (8:20:32 AM)  
and done to death .

benpadijah says: (8:20:35 AM)  
beleive me.

poptop says: (8:20:40 AM)  
but can be undone?

benpadijah says: (8:20:49 AM)  
who even cares about that?

benpadijah says: (8:20:57 AM)  
ahh see

benpadijah says: (8:21:03 AM)  
if she doesn't I don't.

poptop says: (8:21:26 AM)  
If you choose to define yourself through thast

poptop says: (8:21:35 AM)  
it will continue to be that

benpadijah says: (8:21:40 AM)  
good then.

poptop says: (8:22:01 AM)  
but you have the power to make choices too

benpadijah says: (8:22:12 AM)  
why abuse reality like that?

benpadijah says: (8:22:14 AM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (8:22:24 AM)  
what's the point in swimming upstream?

benpadijah says: (8:22:39 AM)  
glory, and some other fancy words for nationalism?

poptop says: (8:22:49 AM)  
not nationalism

poptop says: (8:22:57 AM)  
not glory in that sense at all

benpadijah says: (8:23:00 AM)

where the stream ends the kingdoms split

poptop says: (8:23:06 AM)  
the personal glory from self

benpadijah says: (8:23:17 AM)  
Nietzshcean self-empowerment?

benpadijah says: (8:23:26 AM)  
impossible without hormones.

poptop says: (8:23:48 AM)  
? WTF?

benpadijah says: (8:23:58 AM)  
I went through that

benpadijah says: (8:24:00 AM)  
phase.

poptop says: (8:24:21 AM)  
I don't understand

benpadijah says: (8:24:34 AM)  
the phase of Nietzschean self empowerment

benpadijah says: (8:24:40 AM)  
being in control of my reality

benpadijah says: (8:24:51 AM)  
having all the insight into every choice I needed

benpadijah says: (8:24:55 AM)  
not being blind

benpadijah says: (8:25:01 AM)  
but being just.

benpadijah says: (8:25:05 AM)  
it blew up.

benpadijah says: (8:25:11 AM)  
got out of my control.

poptop says: (8:25:39 AM)  
well others get self empowered too?

poptop says: (8:25:48 AM)  
is it about control

benpadijah says: (8:25:53 AM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (8:25:58 AM)

that's...

benpadijah says: (8:26:03 AM)  
an illusion.

poptop says: (8:26:21 AM)  
out of your control how then?

benpadijah says: (8:26:30 AM)  
out of the illusion of my control.

benpadijah says: (8:26:39 AM)  
I thought I had everything all aligned

benpadijah says: (8:26:53 AM)  
and then I tried to make my move

benpadijah says: (8:27:02 AM)  
to knock the balls together

benpadijah says: (8:27:07 AM)  
take my shot.

benpadijah says: (8:27:08 AM)  
etc.

benpadijah says: (8:27:14 AM)  
I just blew it is all.

benpadijah says: (8:27:24 AM)  
now I'm behind the veritable 8-ball.

poptop says: (8:28:01 AM)  
and unwilling to either take the penalty or start a new game

benpadijah says: (8:28:11 AM)  
nono

benpadijah says: (8:28:16 AM)  
I'll take the penalty

benpadijah says: (8:28:27 AM)  
reality's gotten the better of me fair and square.

benpadijah says: (8:28:30 AM)  
God wins.

benpadijah says: (8:28:40 AM)  
zion, wtf ever.

benpadijah says: (8:28:45 AM)  
her.

poptop says: (8:29:06 AM)

all of them?

benpadijah says: (8:29:12 AM)  
they align

benpadijah says: (8:29:27 AM)  
that's the only thread connecting the delusion to reality

benpadijah says: (8:29:33 AM)  
they all line up

benpadijah says: (8:29:36 AM)  
well,

benpadijah says: (8:29:39 AM)  
now they do.

benpadijah says: (8:29:50 AM)  
I wouldn't have thought to include..

benpadijah says: (8:29:51 AM)  
zion.

poptop says: (8:30:00 AM)  
no,

benpadijah says: (8:30:10 AM)  
brb I need a sammich.

poptop says: (8:30:16 AM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (8:58:43 AM)  
back if you're still on

poptop says: (8:58:52 AM)  
Hi

poptop says: (8:59:22 AM)  
Im not sure I am really understanding.

poptop says: (8:59:43 AM)  
I read the blog some more.

poptop says: (9:00:23 AM)  
I am uncertain on a number of levels about what is prosaically true and what is layered with meaning.

benpadijah says: (9:00:41 AM)  
how so?

poptop says: (9:00:48 AM)  
it may not matter...

poptop says: (9:01:15 AM)  
well, the girl in the blog. Real or metaphor.

poptop says: (9:01:36 AM)  
one the one hand there is a sense of betrayal, abandonment

poptop says: (9:01:47 AM)  
on the other you speak of shattering her

benpadiiah says: (9:02:14 AM)  
she's real

benpadiiah says: (9:02:28 AM)  
but apparently she hardly lives up to my expectations

benpadiiah says: (9:02:36 AM)  
my ideals are different from hers

poptop says: (9:03:01 AM)  
so the reality of the union qua union?

poptop says: (9:03:09 AM)  
or was it drift

benpadiiah says: (9:03:25 AM)  
both

benpadiiah says: (9:03:38 AM)  
we drifted far enough, the gap became uncrossable

benpadiiah says: (9:03:46 AM)  
and then what we had had shattered, so to speak

benpadiiah says: (9:03:53 AM)  
the bridge broke, so to speak.

poptop says: (9:04:31 AM)  
so a widening gap. one mover one rock to rock with other forces

benpadiiah says: (9:04:49 AM)  
no

poptop says: (9:04:53 AM)  
or both moving?

benpadiiah says: (9:04:53 AM)  
I've been trying

benpadiiah says: (9:05:02 AM)  
for years

benpadiiah says: (9:05:06 AM)  
everything backfires.



poptop says: (9:05:33 AM)  
everything?

poptop says: (9:05:42 AM)  
Surely some of your work...

poptop says: (9:05:56 AM)  
your research

poptop says: (9:06:08 AM)  
not all wasted, surely

benpadijah says: (9:06:19 AM)  
so far as I would benefit

poptop says: (9:06:34 AM)  
was that your purpose

benpadijah says: (9:06:47 AM)  
no obviously not

benpadijah says: (9:06:51 AM)  
it's for others' good

benpadijah says: (9:06:53 AM)  
no doubt

poptop says: (9:07:00 AM)  
so perhaps not all wasted then?

benpadijah says: (9:07:05 AM)  
it's just not going to be recognised until after I die.

poptop says: (9:07:16 AM)  
how so?

benpadijah says: (9:07:21 AM)  
it's all art.

benpadijah says: (9:07:25 AM)  
it's not true science,.

benpadijah says: (9:07:41 AM)  
true science is math, formulae and proofs, not diagrams and geometry.

benpadijah says: (9:08:05 AM)  
that's more like numerology, geometry is a painter's tool for false perspective

poptop says: (9:08:22 AM)  
even the artist may be recognised while alive

benpadijah says: (9:08:32 AM)  
not any worth being so

poptop says: (9:08:45 AM)  
The day of pure hard science is passing

poptop says: (9:08:52 AM)  
the edges are fraying

benpadijah says: (9:08:54 AM)  
I know

benpadijah says: (9:08:59 AM)  
but not fast enough

benpadijah says: (9:09:03 AM)  
to prevent my death.

poptop says: (9:09:22 AM)  
it is about timing rather than the inevitable

poptop says: (9:09:44 AM)  
death comes whether we wish it or not

poptop says: (9:09:47 AM)  
it is a reality

poptop says: (9:09:53 AM)  
it is not to be sought

poptop says: (9:10:15 AM)  
but the other timings may not be written on stone either

benpadijah says: (9:10:28 AM)  
wrong on my count.

benpadijah says: (9:10:37 AM)  
I know the day and the hour of my death.

benpadijah says: (9:10:44 AM)  
should I be struck dead from above

benpadijah says: (9:10:53 AM)  
I know by when it will have happened

benpadijah says: (9:11:04 AM)  
otherwise, it will happen at that time.

benpadijah says: (9:11:21 AM)  
otherwise I will be married.

benpadijah says: (9:11:22 AM)  
LMAO

poptop says: (9:11:31 AM)  
ha!

benpadiah says: (9:11:39 AM)  
I make pacts with myself.

benpadiah says: (9:11:45 AM)  
little goals, promises, whatever

benpadiah says: (9:11:54 AM)  
set dates and times for accomplishing them

benpadiah says: (9:11:56 AM)  
etc

benpadiah says: (9:11:58 AM)  
I'm human

benpadiah says: (9:12:06 AM)  
it's just the expectations I have of myself

benpadiah says: (9:12:19 AM)  
are so far beyond the even possible, let alone the real

poptop says: (9:12:41 AM)  
maybe a NEW type of goal then

poptop says: (9:12:49 AM)  
give yourself some slack

benpadiah says: (9:13:03 AM)  
slack is all I have!

benpadiah says: (9:13:15 AM)  
it fills up the spaces between the absence of events

poptop says: (9:13:21 AM)  
Begging to disbelieve

poptop says: (9:13:26 AM)  
events are outer

poptop says: (9:13:37 AM)  
a lot of who you are seems to be from within

benpadiah says: (9:13:56 AM)  
slack is the luck-plane I surf.

benpadiah says: (9:14:01 AM)  
it's going nowhere.

benpadiah says: (9:14:08 AM)  
and so am I.

benpadiah says: (9:14:17 AM)  
therefore I have slack.

poptop says: (9:14:25 AM)  
misstep by me?

benpadiiah says: (9:14:30 AM)  
not at all

benpadiiah says: (9:14:40 AM)  
I agree with your statements as well

benpadiiah says: (9:15:03 AM)  
just explaining more what I meant by "the absence of events"

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

benpadiiah says: (9:16:50 AM)  
sprry

benpadiiah says: (9:16:55 AM)  
my cable is spotty too

poptop says: (9:17:02 AM)  
it happens.

poptop says: (9:17:12 AM)  
I thought I may have overstepped

benpadiiah says: (9:17:16 AM)  
not at all

benpadiiah says: (9:17:22 AM)  
did you get my last comment?

poptop says: (9:17:45 AM)  
The last I got was it fills the spaces...

poptop says: (9:17:52 AM)  
relating to slack

benpadiiah says: (9:17:56 AM)  
right

poptop says: (9:18:05 AM)  
I begged to disbelive

poptop says: (9:18:11 AM)  
on the basis of

poptop says: (9:18:21 AM)  
poptop says:  
a lot of who you are seems to be from within

benpadiah says: (9:19:01 AM)  
I believe I then explained more what I meant by "the absence of events"

benpadiah says: (9:19:16 AM)  
being slack = "going nowhere" (which is all I do)

poptop says: (9:19:45 AM)  
I was suggesting the occasional lowering of personal expectations

benpadiah says: (9:19:51 AM)  
never that

poptop says: (9:20:04 AM)  
everyone needs to rest

benpadiah says: (9:20:16 AM)  
I'll rest in the end

benpadiah says: (9:20:20 AM)  
then rise again

benpadiah says: (9:20:26 AM)  
it's all day and all night

poptop says: (9:20:43 AM)  
that can't be good

benpadiah says: (9:20:48 AM)  
for whom?

poptop says: (9:20:55 AM)  
for you

benpadiah says: (9:20:57 AM)  
it serves the many, at the expense of the one.

poptop says: (9:21:06 AM)  
by whose right

benpadiah says: (9:21:12 AM)  
that's the very definition of "Good."

poptop says: (9:21:23 AM)  
no

poptop says: (9:21:38 AM)  
the needs of the many do not always override the needs of the few

benpadiah says: (9:21:48 AM)  
why not?

poptop says: (9:21:48 AM)  
occasionally both needs can be met

benpadiiah says: (9:21:53 AM)  
how?

poptop says: (9:22:01 AM)  
it is a goal to be aspired to

poptop says: (9:22:16 AM)  
binding the mouth of the kine,

poptop says: (9:22:25 AM)  
serves neither the kine nor the man

poptop says: (9:22:34 AM)  
by caring for both

poptop says: (9:22:42 AM)  
both ultimately can prevail

benpadiiah says: (9:23:02 AM)  
that's putting the cart before the horse,

benpadiiah says: (9:23:05 AM)  
it's all backwards.

poptop says: (9:23:07 AM)  
Ho ho

benpadiiah says: (9:23:09 AM)  
the good is the many

benpadiiah says: (9:23:14 AM)  
the evil is the few.

poptop says: (9:23:26 AM)  
not demonstrably

poptop says: (9:23:32 AM)  
often the few good

poptop says: (9:23:38 AM)  
must led the many

benpadiiah says: (9:23:47 AM)  
well demonstrably neither anysuch thing as "good" or "evil" even exist

poptop says: (9:23:56 AM)  
no

benpadiiah says: (9:24:00 AM)  
and lead them where?

poptop says: (9:24:11 AM)  
but goodness in not a surplus itme

benpadiah says: (9:24:13 AM)  
there is nothing beyond the many and the one.

poptop says: (9:24:36 AM)  
why?

poptop says: (9:24:41 AM)  
or how

benpadiah says: (9:24:48 AM)  
here is why, and here is how:

benpadiah says: (9:25:06 AM)  
you have two, when they come together there is one, and the one plus the two is three.

benpadiah says: (9:25:21 AM)  
there are only three choices, but two are the same

benpadiah says: (9:25:24 AM)  
and one is both

benpadiah says: (9:25:32 AM)  
and the third is either or and

benpadiah says: (9:25:44 AM)  
one the one hand is the many

benpadiah says: (9:25:49 AM)  
on the other is the few.

poptop says: (9:26:01 AM)  
wordplay or socalled reality?

poptop says: (9:26:22 AM)  
i believe in the capacity for unity

poptop says: (9:26:43 AM)  
the indivisibility of the individual

poptop says: (9:26:57 AM)  
and that love can conquer

poptop says: (9:27:04 AM)  
not always

benpadiah says: (9:27:20 AM)  
love conquers all when all becomes one: love.

poptop says: (9:27:33 AM)  
i believe other

poptop says: (9:27:40 AM)  
sanctity of self

poptop says: (9:27:44 AM)  
and love

poptop says: (9:27:51 AM)  
are ont mutually exclusive

poptop says: (9:28:04 AM)  
they can exist equally

benpadiiah says: (9:28:23 AM)  
yep

benpadiiah says: (9:28:30 AM)  
love and self are the many and the one

benpadiiah says: (9:28:34 AM)  
or the few and the one.

benpadiiah says: (9:28:41 AM)  
or the two and the one.

benpadiiah says: (9:28:49 AM)  
on either hand.

poptop says: (9:28:51 AM)  
Love need not conquer

poptop says: (9:28:59 AM)  
it can divide

poptop says: (9:29:04 AM)  
it can multiply

poptop says: (9:29:12 AM)  
it can co-exist

poptop says: (9:29:43 AM)  
the numbers may become irrelevant?

benpadiiah says: (9:30:00 AM)  
love is the three that are the two that are the one

poptop says: (9:30:35 AM)  
I don't understand

poptop says: (9:30:46 AM)  
the one can still be the two or three

benpadiiah says: (9:30:52 AM)  
no

poptop says: (9:30:58 AM)  
no?



benpadiah says: (9:30:59 AM)  
love is not the one

benpadiah says: (9:31:01 AM)  
that's why

benpadiah says: (9:31:08 AM)  
love is the two

benpadiah says: (9:31:17 AM)  
unity is the one

benpadiah says: (9:31:28 AM)  
the offspring of the two

poptop says: (9:31:48 AM)  
a recursive arrangement?

benpadiah says: (9:32:05 AM)  
even the three is a fourth.

benpadiah says: (9:32:11 AM)  
so ultimately...

benpadiah says: (9:32:23 AM)  
on the one hand you have the one, and on the other the many, or the two,

poptop says: (9:32:35 AM)  
why not more than the two?

benpadiah says: (9:32:46 AM)  
why more>?

poptop says: (9:32:53 AM)  
why not more than the one

poptop says: (9:32:56 AM)  
or less

poptop says: (9:33:12 AM)  
how do the numbers set the boundariy

benpadiah says: (9:33:27 AM)  
take your hands

poptop says: (9:33:33 AM)  
yes

benpadiah says: (9:33:36 AM)  
you have two hands.

benpadiah says: (9:33:45 AM)  
when you clasp them together, they make one

benpadijah says: (9:33:59 AM)  
so you have three: two hands and the clasped hands as one.

poptop says: (9:34:24 AM)  
but if I clasp the hand of another?

poptop says: (9:34:29 AM)  
and another

poptop says: (9:34:35 AM)  
and they in turn?

benpadijah says: (9:34:53 AM)  
this is what it means though

benpadijah says: (9:34:57 AM)  
one after another

benpadijah says: (9:35:00 AM)  
begins from two

poptop says: (9:35:11 AM)  
perhaps

benpadijah says: (9:35:15 AM)  
no perhaps.

benpadijah says: (9:35:17 AM)  
facts.

poptop says: (9:35:37 AM)  
Perhaps is morte about my need to reflect

poptop says: (9:35:49 AM)  
not an automatic denial

benpadijah says: (9:35:53 AM)  
ah ok

benpadijah says: (9:35:54 AM)  
soz

benpadijah says: (9:35:56 AM)  
:)

poptop says: (9:36:12 AM)  
?

benpadijah says: (9:37:07 AM)  
? "?"

benpadijah says: (9:37:16 AM)  
oh "soz"

benpadijah says: (9:37:22 AM)  
"soz" means sorry

benpadijah says: (9:37:27 AM)  
it's brit slang

poptop says: (9:37:37 AM)  
Ah ok N00b this end !

benpadijah says: (9:37:40 AM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (9:37:42 AM)  
it's cool

benpadijah says: (9:37:50 AM)  
I use that word all the time

benpadijah says: (9:37:54 AM)  
I just like it

benpadijah says: (9:38:01 AM)  
but no one's ever heard it

poptop says: (9:38:07 AM)  
Have now

poptop says: (9:38:16 AM)  
will TRY to remember!

benpadijah says: (9:38:20 AM)  
cool lol

poptop says: (9:38:32 AM)  
back on topic...

benpadijah says: (9:38:43 AM)  
right

poptop says: (9:38:50 AM)  
still wotking metaphor of two hands as one

benpadijah says: (9:38:56 AM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (9:39:03 AM)  
think of this

benpadijah says: (9:39:05 AM)  
God

benpadijah says: (9:39:10 AM)  
he has two hands

benpadiah says: (9:39:15 AM)  
he's all that exists

poptop says: (9:39:17 AM)  
if the individual is sacrosanct

benpadiah says: (9:39:25 AM)  
so his two hands are all there are

benpadiah says: (9:39:39 AM)  
or think of this

poptop says: (9:39:42 AM)  
and the individual indivisible

benpadiah says: (9:39:47 AM)  
like when we clasp our hands in prayer

benpadiah says: (9:39:57 AM)  
that's unity.

benpadiah says: (9:40:11 AM)  
LOL

benpadiah says: (9:40:21 AM)  
it's the two hands, both are connected to the same person.

benpadiah says: (9:40:36 AM)  
that's the difference between "unity" of the two hands, and the "individual."

benpadiah says: (9:41:24 AM)  
brb

The following message could not be delivered:  
think of this

Here is a diagram whose right understanding is very secret. It will bring you wisdom possessed only by very few throughout all of history to study this meaning, for many who have come before us have considered it "Holy."

There are three sources for this information. For the attributes labeled Yetzirah and those above Atzilut, the source is [[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html)]the Secret Book or Apocryphon of John[/url], recording the exact teachings about Gnosticism given to John by Jesus Christ Himself, after he had ascended. The description of the Garden of Eden comes to us from [[url=http://www.kabbalah.com/k/index.php/p=zohar/zohar&vol=3](http://www.kabbalah.com/k/index.php/p=zohar/zohar&vol=3)]the Bereshit B cosmology of the Zohar[/url]. The seven layered sphere beneath the rest, labeled Assiyah, describes the seven days of creation in [[url=http://bibleresources.bible.com/passagesearchresults.php?passage1=genesis+1%3A1-2%3A10&version1=9](http://bibleresources.bible.com/passagesearchresults.php?passage1=genesis+1%3A1-2%3A10&version1=9)]the book of Genesis[/url].

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/Christ2.jpg>[/img]

Before creation there was only the father, who is also called the ineffable Holy One, of whom it is said, Blessed Be He. After this follows Hermes, the androgyne archetypal Man. From the perception of the Autogenes' opposite, Wisdom is born, called Pistis, the first sefirot emanation. In Wisdom arose from self-desire Fore-thought, separate from Godhead. Just as Wisdom and Hermes beget the crown of Christ, so did fore-thought, unknown to God, beget Samael, that is, Satan. In the image of Hermes, Christ entered into Eden as Pigera (king) Adamas. Simultaneously, Satan declared himself equal to God, and greater than man. God declared, "you err, Samael" which means "blind-one," and created the 10 emanations greater than Satan. Just as King Adam embodied the crown, so too these emanations came, one by one, to descend into the lower realms of the creation. As this was happening, God gave Eve to Adam, and filled Eve with Wisdom. Adam and Eve knew no timelessness without error, and existed across the whole span of forever. In this state, Adam and Eve conceived Cain, the rightful King, heir to Adam. During the pregnancy, Adam and Eve ate the fruit of the knowledge of sin, that is, they understood fore-thought, which had created Satan. They then conceived Abel. God banished them from Eden, lest they should never again eat from the tree of immortal existence. Then Cain was born, causing Eve to say, "I have gotten a man from the Lord," (Gen4:1) for Adam, before the fall, was indeed "like unto God." But the truth was soon revealed, for Cain killed Abel for his mildness being more acceptable to fate than Cain's arrogance. Cain, thenceforth was proven not the Son of Adam, but indeed the Son of Satan. For this reason, Cain joined Samael as one of the twelve Archons, the rulers over the fallen stations of the ten emanations. So, there are ten qliphoth (shells), one for each emanation (sefirot), plus Satan, plus Cain, and so there are twelve archons. Now, with Abel, the son of King Adam and Immortal Eve dead at the hands of the son of Satan, there was no true heir for Adam and Eve. So, the two of them came together to bear forth Seth, who some have called the First Messiah, for through him would be born the first of all mortal humanity. At the same time as this conception, Satan conceived with Eve, now mortal, two immortal spirits. One of them was Good, and one of them was Evil. YHVH and Elohim are the two names used for God throughout the Old Testament. The lower earth is where Adam, Eve and Seth dwelt after the fall. It was here where Adam prayed to be given the Book of Raziel, which records everything known to Adam from before the Fall. By the generation of Enoch, the good (spiritually) dwelt in the Upper Worlds, but the fallen (physically) dwelt in the sixth day of creation. When the Holy were given the Holy of Holies, they brought alignment between the world of Eden and creation. This represents the Sabbath. The pronoia (Christ) draws us up from the realm of creation, and the epinoia (Shekina) draws us up through the realms of Eden. In Zohar these are called the Aba and Ima (father and mother).

There is more to this diagram as well, and I will answer all your questions about it. In the next level I will give right understanding on the Fruit of the Tree diagram, however if you wish to, you can view it for yourself now at:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/magick/gnostic.html>

-ben

The information in this model depicts the relationships described in  
[url=<http://bibleresources.bible.com/passagesearchresults.php?passage1=genesis+4&version1=9>]  
Genesis 4[/url] and  
[url=<http://bibleresources.bible.com/passagesearchresults.php?passage1=genesis+5&version1=9>]  
Genesis 5[/url].

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/img137.jpg>[/img]

O Lord, I behold the fruit of the sin of Adam, forbidden the immortals. For this all men since have

been given to death. How is this the fruit? It is written, "be fruitful." We see this "fruit" refers to the generations. How is this fruit that of the Original Sin? It is said, "by their fruit know them." So are these the generations of man that followed forth from the fall, and those who followed the fallen. Because Adam ate from the tree of life, he conceived Cain as immortal. Because Adam ate from the tree of knowledge, he conceived Abel as immortal and wise. Because Adam fell from grace, he conceived Seth as mortal and wise. Because Cain slew Abel, thus the only generations of men were either mortal and wise, or immortal but unwise. Thus, the generations of Seth were mortal, and Seth was called the "son of man," because he was the first father of the fallen flesh. The generations of Cain, however, were immortal, and were called the "Sons of God," because it was then said, "Adam had been like unto the Gods." (ie. the Elohim, which means "my god," implying the existence of others. It is Elohim who is the "jealous god," and is therefore the creator of injustice. Confer the explanation of the Book of Raziël, [<http://illuminationorder.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4999#4999>]here[/[url](http://illuminationorder.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4999#4999)]) The immortal but foolish "sons of God" bred with the mortal but wise "wives of men," and begat "men of renown," who were "like giants."

Now, in those days comes Enos out of Enoch, who is a man, but who "died not, for God took him." So, from a daughter of Seth (a wife of man), did Enoch beget Methusaleh the wise, but from a daughter of Adam (a wife fit for a god) did Enoch beget Irad the immortal. This is why Enoch learned all the teachings of the fallen angels (the "Annunaki" Sons of God as well as their Nefilim "giant" offspring) and yet was not corrupted like the seven generations that followed from him (as Enos, father of Cainan) to mark sevenfold the crime of Cain.

Here is wisdom, so let you who have understanding calculate: I say, "the immortal generations before Enoch moved backward in time, but those after him moved forward. The mortal generations between Enos and Enoch moved forward in time, but after Enoch they moved backward." What does this mean? It means that between Enos and Enoch, the generations revolved counter-clockwise, but that after Enoch, they revolved clockwise. What does all this mean? Here is its right understanding:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/Lamech.jpg>[/img]

This is the fruit without its "skin." It is because of the understanding of this fruit as without "skin" that Adam and Eve realised their nakedness in Eden, and in this way sought to conceal their crime from God. Now, know that this is the image understood by Eve, that is, this is the essential nature that caused the fall. Eve perceived the real motions and relationships of this model, but she foresaw that in seven mortal generations or four immortal ones, the right understanding of this model would be lost. Here is the right understanding:

Lamech perceives that from immortal Irad issues immortal Mehujael, while from mortal Mehalaleel issues mortal Jared, and these two shall continue on this way. However, from Eve's perspective, mortal Methuselah follows from immortal Cain, as immortal Methusael follows from mortal Cainan. Eve realised that her seed, by the generation of Lamech, would have completely lost the path back to immortality. This is why we call eating from the tree of knowledge over good and evil Original Sin: because it is the fore-knowledge of the loss of knowledge, with which comes the power to prevent this, and with that power comes the responsibility to do so. However, as the seed is in the perception, so too will the fruit come forth therefrom, and must thenceforth be separated like the wheat from the chaff. So, by knowing this, Eve felt unable to prevent it from coming to pass as a result of her own actions. This fatalism, that your ultimate destiny is beyond your control, despite your controlling your short-term fate, is the guilt for Original Sin.

Now, it was Enoch, who knew of Moses beforehand, that turned the tides. Enoch was like the axis around which the aeons pivoted, casting the shadow of the false and fallen archons. Enoch turned the tides of time, and it is said that he was shown all that is (1Enoch), and that he was "translated" into heaven (2Enoch), becoming the Metatron (3Enoch), sitting on the right hand side

of God. Therefore it is Enoch that sits on the side of Righteous Judgement, the side of peace. The Book of Enoch (1Enoch) was known of at Qumran by the Essenes of the Dead Sea. According to all three different versions of the Book of Enoch, he prayed to God on behalf of the Nefilim, but God Himself could not change their fate: for even as Eve wept at the realisation of Original Sin, so too would the judgment bring the flood to her ninth generation.

Even this could not wipe away the guilt for Original Sin though, as it would be Ham, after seeing his father Noah drunken and naked, that conceived Cainaan, and resurrected the seven-fold Mark of Cain. Ham and Japhteth would both have seven sons, but it would be Shem from whom, after seven generations, would come Abraham, the father of the faith of Elohim.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

poptop says: (7:28:31 PM)  
Jon?

benpadiiah says: (7:28:36 PM)  
heya

poptop says: (7:28:48 PM)  
you ok?

benpadiiah says: (7:28:54 PM)  
yup

poptop says: (7:29:15 PM)  
I saw your posts and was worried for you

benpadiiah says: (7:29:24 PM)  
it's okay

benpadiiah says: (7:29:30 PM)  
I'm okay

poptop says: (7:29:52 PM)  
Want to talk?

benpadiiah says: (7:30:01 PM)  
if you have time, and want to, sure

poptop says: (7:30:17 PM)  
Sure.

benpadiiah says: (7:30:36 PM)  
it's kind of a long story

benpadiiah says: (7:30:39 PM)  
lol

benpadiiah says: (7:30:45 PM)  
are you sure you have time now?

benpadiiah says: (7:30:52 PM)  
because we could always talk later

benpadiiah says: (7:31:03 PM)  
looks like I'm probably in for the night now

poptop says: (7:31:07 PM)  
As long as the system doesn't crash in me I'll be here

benpadiiah says: (7:31:12 PM)  
cool

benpadiiah says: (7:31:18 PM)  
ok then

benpadiiah says: (7:31:26 PM)  
once upon a time

benpadiiah says: (7:31:29 PM)  
there was this girl

benpadiiah says: (7:31:32 PM)  
and she left

benpadiiah says: (7:31:36 PM)  
and then I went nuts

benpadiiah says: (7:31:41 PM)  
and tried to track her down

benpadiiah says: (7:31:46 PM)  
but then she called the cops on me

benpadiiah says: (7:31:51 PM)  
and so I came home.

benpadiiah says: (7:32:02 PM)  
but I'm still very much in love with her.

benpadiiah says: (7:32:13 PM)  
so I come to find a page on the internet

benpadiiah says: (7:32:19 PM)  
a blogger I think is her.

benpadiiah says: (7:32:32 PM)  
but this person is a right wing zionist.

benpadiiah says: (7:32:37 PM)  
so I get really confused



benpadijah says: (7:32:48 PM)  
but it turned out it wasn't even her anyway.

benpadijah says: (7:32:53 PM)  
so now I'm back to square one

benpadijah says: (7:32:58 PM)  
only more confused than ever.

benpadijah says: (7:33:09 PM)  
I don't really know what to do with myself.

benpadijah says: (7:33:16 PM)  
I don't know where to go with my life.

poptop says: (7:33:34 PM)  
that's so sad

benpadijah says: (7:33:51 PM)  
meh

benpadijah says: (7:33:55 PM)  
what can one do?

poptop says: (7:34:07 PM)  
it would be easy to speak in platitudes

poptop says: (7:34:15 PM)  
but I respect you too much to try

benpadijah says: (7:34:17 PM)  
yes

benpadijah says: (7:34:22 PM)  
ok

benpadijah says: (7:34:25 PM)  
thanks I think

benpadijah says: (7:34:26 PM)  
lol

poptop says: (7:34:53 PM)  
I'm not going to try the God has bigger plans

poptop says: (7:35:07 PM)  
or you can know his unconditional love

benpadijah says: (7:35:08 PM)  
heheh

poptop says: (7:35:22 PM)  
those are things you have to determine for yourself

poptop says: (7:35:26 PM)  
I guess

benpadijah says: (7:35:27 PM)  
how would I do that??

benpadijah says: (7:35:42 PM)  
all I feel is the distance between me and God

poptop says: (7:35:47 PM)  
I can only talk about what works for me

benpadijah says: (7:35:47 PM)  
or between me and her, as it were.

poptop says: (7:36:11 PM)  
yes

poptop says: (7:36:32 PM)  
and sometimes things won't turn out as we wish

benpadijah says: (7:37:00 PM)  
true true

poptop says: (7:37:10 PM)  
the girl may fear your intensity

benpadijah says: (7:37:16 PM)  
oh?

poptop says: (7:37:17 PM)  
and that you are a seeker

poptop says: (7:37:28 PM)  
these are confronting

poptop says: (7:37:54 PM)  
while she is young and finding her own place

poptop says: (7:38:17 PM)  
being something to another is scary

benpadijah says: (7:38:24 PM)  
perhaps

poptop says: (7:38:29 PM)  
particularly when you may not understand

poptop says: (7:38:35 PM)  
what it means

benpadijah says: (7:38:59 PM)  
perhaps

poptop says: (7:39:48 PM)  
This is the same girl you have written of on your site?

benpadijah says: (7:39:54 PM)  
yep

benpadijah says: (7:40:01 PM)  
the only one I've ever really loved

poptop says: (7:40:13 PM)  
yes

poptop says: (7:41:19 PM)  
do you think she was aware of the depth of your feelings?

benpadijah says: (7:41:27 PM)  
yes

poptop says: (7:41:47 PM)  
some of the stuff you have written is intense

benpadijah says: (7:41:52 PM)  
yes

poptop says: (7:42:22 PM)  
and frightening to someone who is unwilling to explore that level of relationship

benpadijah says: (7:42:35 PM)  
maybe

poptop says: (7:42:56 PM)  
the responsibility for completing another

poptop says: (7:43:12 PM)  
did you speak of it with her in the quieter times?

benpadijah says: (7:43:26 PM)  
some

poptop says: (7:43:53 PM)  
and...

poptop says: (7:43:58 PM)  
?

benpadijah says: (7:44:10 PM)  
she was frightened

benpadijah says: (7:44:12 PM)  
but then

benpadijah says: (7:44:17 PM)  
I was not on meds

benpadijah says: (7:44:21 PM)  
and was very....

benpadijah says: (7:44:29 PM)  
overwhelming.

poptop says: (7:45:06 PM)  
you are also scarily intelligent

benpadijah says: (7:45:16 PM)  
she is even smarter than me.

poptop says: (7:45:33 PM)  
does she share your interest in the esoteric arts?

benpadijah says: (7:45:40 PM)  
dunno really

benpadijah says: (7:45:56 PM)  
she never opened up to me about her own ...

benpadijah says: (7:46:00 PM)  
findings.

benpadijah says: (7:46:14 PM)  
and when I knew her, was way before I really went deep into it all.

poptop says: (7:46:41 PM)  
so it may have been new territory for her, even so

benpadijah says: (7:47:14 PM)  
maybe...

benpadijah says: (7:47:24 PM)  
but it was for me then too.

poptop says: (7:47:59 PM)  
sure, but you were the seeker

poptop says: (7:48:17 PM)  
she may not have even found the door

benpadijah says: (7:48:21 PM)  
maybe she already knew.

benpadijah says: (7:48:24 PM)  
that's what I think

benpadijah says: (7:48:30 PM)  
she is far ahead of me

benpadijah says: (7:48:35 PM)  
all I am doing is following her

poptop says: (7:48:53 PM)  
oh

poptop says: (7:49:12 PM)  
so you believe she has made choice

benpadiiah says: (7:49:31 PM)  
?

poptop says: (7:49:53 PM)  
and the choice is to reject you as acolyte or lover?

benpadiiah says: (7:50:20 PM)  
it's to torture me in this life, use it as a crucible to fry my soul

benpadiiah says: (7:50:34 PM)  
purify it for the journey to come

poptop says: (7:51:31 PM)  
perhaps. If so your part to play is to...?

benpadiiah says: (7:51:44 PM)  
go along with it

benpadiiah says: (7:51:51 PM)  
without her until the end

benpadiiah says: (7:51:54 PM)  
prove myself

benpadiiah says: (7:51:56 PM)  
worthy.

poptop says: (7:52:13 PM)  
or to struggle against it

benpadiiah says: (7:52:19 PM)  
NO.

benpadiiah says: (7:52:30 PM)  
it hurts like hell

benpadiiah says: (7:52:36 PM)  
but there;s no way out anyway

benpadiiah says: (7:52:40 PM)  
it's futile to struggle

poptop says: (7:53:09 PM)  
I am trying to understand the struggle in your terms

benpadiiah says: (7:53:24 PM)  
it's cool

poptop says: (7:53:32 PM)  
is it to live and work under the terms she has created?

benpadiiah says: (7:53:42 PM)  
sort of

poptop says: (7:53:48 PM)  
or is it more a surrender

benpadiiah says: (7:53:48 PM)  
are you familiar with Innanna?

benpadiiah says: (7:53:57 PM)  
Sumerian goddess, Innana?

poptop says: (7:54:15 PM)  
One of the Devi, but not much more

benpadiiah says: (7:54:41 PM)  
Innana was married to Dummuuzi, the shepherd God of the seasons and the harvest, etc

benpadiiah says: (7:55:09 PM)  
Dummuuzi ended up being taken to hell by Innanna's sister, the queen of the underworld, who was jealous of him

benpadiiah says: (7:55:21 PM)  
Innanna went into hell after him

benpadiiah says: (7:56:20 PM)  
(this is also the story of Adonis and Proserpine, I think)

benpadiiah says: (7:56:23 PM)  
or someone

benpadiiah says: (7:56:26 PM)  
no

benpadiiah says: (7:56:33 PM)  
Orpheus and Euridice

benpadiiah says: (7:56:36 PM)  
anyway

benpadiiah says: (7:56:57 PM)  
Inanna, at each gate and entrance, was divested of one more implement of her royal standing

benpadiiah says: (7:57:17 PM)  
when she finally reached her sister, the queen of the underworld, she said to her

benpadiiah says: (7:57:26 PM)  
"release Dummuuzi, take me instead."

benpadiiah says: (7:57:41 PM)

she did so, but then Inanna eventually escaped anyway

benpadiāh says: (7:57:54 PM)

it's rather like Gilgamesh and Enkidu as well

benpadiāh says: (7:57:57 PM)

the point is

benpadiāh says: (7:58:19 PM)

I sent her ahead of me, and she has led me into hell to find her

benpadiāh says: (7:58:28 PM)

if I survive, we'll both be saved.

benpadiāh says: (7:58:33 PM)

if I fail, we both fall.

poptop says: (7:58:59 PM)

so survival is your part

poptop says: (7:59:27 PM)

I was thinking it was a little like the gift of the magi

benpadiāh says: (7:59:36 PM)

hows that?

poptop says: (8:00:31 PM)

sorry - a short story where two people give what they hold dear for the other person

poptop says: (8:01:01 PM)

to buy a gift for the other

poptop says: (8:01:06 PM)

of course,

poptop says: (8:01:23 PM)

the gift relates to what the other person has sold too

benpadiāh says: (8:01:40 PM)

I have the story, I'll read it later

benpadiāh says: (8:01:48 PM)

not really getting how it relates right off tho

poptop says: (8:02:13 PM)

Well it was about Innanna offering herself as an exchange

benpadiāh says: (8:02:23 PM)

ahh

poptop says: (8:02:33 PM)

what would there have been for Dummuzi

poptop says: (8:02:39 PM)

with her gone?

benpadijah says: (8:02:53 PM)  
she's dummuzi in this version

poptop says: (8:02:55 PM)  
She and He are what matter

benpadijah says: (8:02:57 PM)  
and I'm innanna

poptop says: (8:03:07 PM)  
sure

benpadijah says: (8:03:38 PM)  
dummuzi is sent to hell before innana

poptop says: (8:03:53 PM)  
So you have sent her ahead but are now bereft

benpadijah says: (8:03:55 PM)  
and innana has to go through the gates she put Dummuzi through

benpadijah says: (8:03:57 PM)  
to save him

benpadijah says: (8:04:09 PM)  
but again

benpadijah says: (8:04:13 PM)  
it's like Sisyphus

benpadijah says: (8:04:18 PM)  
we could go back and forth

benpadijah says: (8:04:21 PM)  
for eternity

poptop says: (8:04:23 PM)  
and the stone

poptop says: (8:05:03 PM)  
the myths can be archetypes for our lives

benpadijah says: (8:05:18 PM)  
true

poptop says: (8:05:50 PM)  
do you see it as remaining within the frame

benpadijah says: (8:06:02 PM)  
hmm?

poptop says: (8:06:02 PM)



are you seeking a new myth

benpadiah says: (8:06:13 PM)  
there's no such thing as a New Myth

benpadiah says: (8:06:17 PM)  
that's an oxymoron

poptop says: (8:06:39 PM)  
ok lol a different myth

benpadiah says: (8:07:25 PM)  
no.

poptop says: (8:07:27 PM)  
so you and she are captive to reliving this one?

benpadiah says: (8:07:34 PM)  
no, only me

benpadiah says: (8:07:38 PM)  
I'm following her

benpadiah says: (8:07:42 PM)  
this is where she led me

benpadiah says: (8:07:47 PM)  
from here things will change

benpadiah says: (8:07:57 PM)  
a different path she leads me down

poptop says: (8:08:22 PM)  
hmmm

poptop says: (8:09:07 PM)  
so you are subordinate to her will

benpadiah says: (8:09:53 PM)  
it's a mystery what her will is

benpadiah says: (8:10:06 PM)  
when I search for it, I find I am already obeying it

poptop says: (8:10:28 PM)  
and must just follow

benpadiah says: (8:11:10 PM)  
I seek her, she's not here, and without her, I cannot stay where she is not

poptop says: (8:12:47 PM)  
But her wishes...?

benpadiah says: (8:13:00 PM)

she told me once

benpadijah says: (8:13:04 PM)  
her favourite thing

benpadijah says: (8:13:06 PM)  
in life

benpadijah says: (8:13:09 PM)  
was to feel lost.

poptop says: (8:14:06 PM)  
? to explore

benpadijah says: (8:14:37 PM)  
to go beyond the known

benpadijah says: (8:14:42 PM)  
into the new

benpadijah says: (8:14:49 PM)  
and to not return.

poptop says: (8:15:01 PM)  
ah....

poptop says: (8:15:37 PM)  
so you follow

benpadijah says: (8:15:43 PM)  
yep

poptop says: (8:15:50 PM)  
but if you should stumble

poptop says: (8:16:03 PM)  
she may not stop

benpadijah says: (8:16:09 PM)  
I have

poptop says: (8:16:12 PM)  
or come to your aid

benpadijah says: (8:16:13 PM)  
and she doesn't.

poptop says: (8:16:46 PM)  
she doesn't see her redemption as being linked to yours

poptop says: (8:16:50 PM)  
s you do.

poptop says: (8:16:55 PM)

\*as

benpadiiah says: (8:16:55 PM)  
she doesn't want redemption.

benpadiiah says: (8:16:59 PM)  
I want it for her.

poptop says: (8:17:22 PM)  
now that is hard

benpadiiah says: (8:17:48 PM)  
yup

benpadiiah says: (8:17:50 PM)  
brb, smoke

poptop says: (8:18:08 PM)  
ok

poptop says: (8:21:13 PM)  
If the system goes, I'll get right back to you

benpadiiah says: (8:25:00 PM)  
back

poptop says: (8:25:35 PM)  
OK

poptop says: (8:26:08 PM)  
she does not see a common path for you than

benpadiiah says: (8:26:19 PM)  
she is an individual

benpadiiah says: (8:26:23 PM)  
and as far as she cares

benpadiiah says: (8:26:29 PM)  
I may as well not exist

poptop says: (8:27:07 PM)  
To love someone who doesn't "see

poptop says: (8:27:16 PM)  
" you is harder than being hated

benpadiiah says: (8:27:24 PM)  
yep

benpadiiah says: (8:27:28 PM)  
unrequited love

benpadiiah says: (8:27:33 PM)

very sado-masochistic.

poptop says: (8:27:45 PM)  
worse

poptop says: (8:28:20 PM)  
how long has this been?

benpadiiah says: (8:28:21 PM)  
fatal

benpadiiah says: (8:28:32 PM)  
it's been ten years since I've seen her

benpadiiah says: (8:28:36 PM)  
eight since we've spoken

poptop says: (8:28:53 PM)  
wow

poptop says: (8:29:00 PM)  
that is fatal

benpadiiah says: (8:29:04 PM)  
ayup

poptop says: (8:29:11 PM)  
you have the real deal

benpadiiah says: (8:29:16 PM)  
I know

poptop says: (8:30:26 PM)  
I can't think what to say...

benpadiiah says: (8:30:39 PM)  
it's cool

poptop says: (8:30:54 PM)  
It is your tragedy

benpadiiah says: (8:31:16 PM)  
it's a tragedy alright.

poptop says: (8:32:04 PM)  
I can't imagine what I would do in your circumstances

poptop says: (8:32:24 PM)  
all you seem to manage better than I probably would

benpadiiah says: (8:32:26 PM)  
try suicide, maybe?

benpadiiah says: (8:32:28 PM)

LOL

The following message could not be delivered:  
try suicide, maybe?

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

poptop says: (2:38:30 AM)  
still busy?

benpadiiah says: (2:39:42 AM)  
not as

benpadiiah says: (2:39:44 AM)  
in fact

benpadiiah says: (2:39:54 AM)  
not at all

benpadiiah says: (2:39:56 AM)  
now

poptop says: (2:40:07 AM)  
I finished the printing and signing and have sorted dinner and am now home

poptop says: (2:40:33 AM)  
We're having roast pork! 8-D

benpadiiah says: (2:40:35 AM)  
awesome!

benpadiiah says: (2:40:41 AM)  
let me show you a couple things then

poptop says: (2:40:45 AM)  
k

benpadiiah says: (2:40:48 AM)  
<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/index.php>

benpadiiah says: (2:40:51 AM)  
oops

benpadiiah says: (2:40:55 AM)  
sorry wrong cut and paste

benpadiiah says: (2:40:59 AM)

nm that now

benpadijah says: (2:41:06 AM)  
here is what I meant to show you:

benpadijah says: (2:41:23 AM)  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grinoire/PAIMON.jpg>

benpadijah says: (2:41:36 AM)  
sorry

poptop says: (2:41:42 AM)  
Broken link

benpadijah says: (2:41:45 AM)  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/PAIMON.jpg>

poptop says: (2:42:05 AM)  
k

poptop says: (2:42:55 AM)  
printing

benpadijah says: (2:43:03 AM)  
cool

benpadijah says: (2:43:22 AM)  
I need to scan the key to reading the diagrams I've been sending

benpadijah says: (2:43:24 AM)  
one sec

poptop says: (2:43:28 AM)  
k

Waiting for poptop to accept the file "img144.jpg" (121 Kb). Transfer time is less than 2 minutes with a 28.8 modem. Please wait for a response or Cancel (Cmd+.) the file transfer.

Transfer of file "img144.jpg" has been accepted by poptop. Starting transfer...Cancel

Transfer of "img144.jpg" is complete.

poptop says: (2:47:30 AM)  
printing

benpadijah says: (2:47:53 AM)  
cool, brb, smoke

poptop says: (2:47:57 AM)  
k

benpadijah says: (3:00:35 AM)  
back now

poptop says: (3:00:39 AM)  
k

poptop says: (3:01:13 AM)  
both r printed

benpadijah says: (3:02:22 AM)  
cool

benpadijah says: (3:02:27 AM)  
oh wait though

benpadijah says: (3:02:30 AM)  
you're missing one

poptop says: (3:02:35 AM)  
k

benpadijah says: (3:04:38 AM)  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img019full.jpg>

poptop says: (3:08:37 AM)  
k printing

poptop says: (3:08:56 AM)  
yikes I Ching

benpadijah says: (3:09:15 AM)  
oh hell yeah

poptop says: (3:09:30 AM)  
I should have guessed

benpadijah says: (3:09:46 AM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (3:09:53 AM)  
I'm big all over that shit

poptop says: (3:09:57 AM)  
LMAO

poptop says: (3:10:31 AM)  
K I'm up to three

poptop says: (3:11:29 AM)  
and....?

benpadiah says: (3:11:36 AM)  
three?

benpadiah says: (3:11:59 AM)  
ohh

benpadiah says: (3:12:03 AM)  
oon 144

benpadiah says: (3:12:11 AM)  
?

poptop says: (3:12:20 AM)  
pieces of paper

poptop says: (3:12:25 AM)  
in total

poptop says: (3:12:30 AM)  
grid

poptop says: (3:12:35 AM)  
Tree/Fruit

poptop says: (3:12:40 AM)  
Trees

benpadiah says: (3:13:00 AM)  
oh right

benpadiah says: (3:13:08 AM)  
ok, here's where I'm at:

benpadiah says: (3:13:18 AM)  
the tree on top says seed

benpadiah says: (3:13:34 AM)  
but the fruit of that tree

benpadiah says: (3:13:53 AM)  
go ahead

poptop says: (3:14:16 AM)  
fine this is on the combined diagram

poptop says: (3:14:19 AM)  
?

benpadiah says: (3:14:22 AM)  
on 144 yeah

poptop says: (3:14:27 AM)  
scrabbles for pencil



benpadijah says: (3:14:33 AM)  
oops

benpadijah says: (3:14:39 AM)  
I have an easier way to explain all this

benpadijah says: (3:14:42 AM)  
wait one second

poptop says: (3:14:46 AM)  
excellent

benpadijah says: (3:14:46 AM)  
let me scan something in

poptop says: (3:18:27 AM)  
k

Waiting for poptop to accept the file "img145.jpg" (176 Kb). Transfer time is less than 2 minutes with a 28.8 modem. Please wait for a response or Cancel (Cmd+.) the file transfer.

Transfer of file "img145.jpg" has been accepted by poptop. Starting transfer...Cancel

Transfer of "img145.jpg" is complete.

poptop says: (3:21:10 AM)  
k

benpadijah says: (3:21:32 AM)  
this is the basis for my "tree of death" diagram

benpadijah says: (3:21:39 AM)  
it's a diagram by Steve Savedow

poptop says: (3:21:59 AM)  
okley dokley - just printing

benpadijah says: (3:22:17 AM)  
by combining his diagram with the standard tree of life diagram of the QBLHists

benpadijah says: (3:22:25 AM)  
I came up with my "tree of death"

benpadijah says: (3:22:46 AM)  
as I reasoned at the time

benpadijah says: (3:23:11 AM)  
the tree of life would become the tree of death, only after one had eaten from the tree of knowledge

benpadijah says: (3:23:43 AM)  
so, to combine the standard tree of life, with Savedow's Tree of Death, I made my own "tree of death" diagram

benpadijah says: (3:23:53 AM)  
but what this implies

benpadijah says: (3:24:18 AM)  
is that the standard tree of life diagram is really the tree of knowledge, and Savedow's tree of Hells is really the Tree of Life.

benpadijah says: (3:24:26 AM)  
so, duly noted on img 144

benpadijah says: (3:24:37 AM)  
the trees and fruits one

benpadijah says: (3:24:50 AM)  
still with me?

poptop says: (3:24:53 AM)  
Yep

benpadijah says: (3:25:00 AM)  
in any event

benpadijah says: (3:25:14 AM)  
notice the "death" curse fruit

benpadijah says: (3:25:23 AM)  
(the one of the ten sefirot seen from above)

benpadijah says: (3:25:35 AM)  
has seven visible spheres

benpadijah says: (3:25:43 AM)  
with the center one being the four worlds

benpadijah says: (3:26:03 AM)  
now, see the combined life and knowledge tree has the seven chakras up the centre

poptop says: (3:26:14 AM)  
yep

benpadijah says: (3:26:26 AM)  
so, it stands to reason

benpadijah says: (3:26:43 AM)  
that the fruit of the combined tree of knowledge and of life diagram

benpadijah says: (3:26:52 AM)  
would have ten points of intersection

benpadiah says: (3:26:54 AM)  
or rather

benpadiah says: (3:27:00 AM)  
axes of rotation

benpadiah says: (3:27:07 AM)  
or "stations."

poptop says: (3:27:11 AM)  
k

benpadiah says: (3:27:34 AM)  
so, here's a fun question!

benpadiah says: (3:27:47 AM)  
which came first, fruit or seed?

poptop says: (3:27:59 AM)  
seed

benpadiah says: (3:28:04 AM)  
from where?

poptop says: (3:28:21 AM)  
it may have just been

benpadiah says: (3:28:26 AM)  
nope

benpadiah says: (3:28:30 AM)  
nothing "just is."

poptop says: (3:28:35 AM)  
? your go

benpadiah says: (3:29:09 AM)  
it has a conceiver, maker, former and creator

benpadiah says: (3:29:14 AM)  
each for the four worlds.

benpadiah says: (3:29:21 AM)  
the four elements

benpadiah says: (3:29:22 AM)  
etc.

benpadiah says: (3:29:27 AM)  
the real question is

benpadiah says: (3:29:47 AM)  
what do the seven planets have to do with the tree that the four elements have to do with the fruit,  
or the seed?

benpadiiah says: (3:29:50 AM)  
goddamn

benpadiiah says: (3:29:56 AM)  
I'm sofa king hungry.

benpadiiah says: (3:29:59 AM)  
brb

benpadiiah says: (3:30:01 AM)  
snack.

poptop says: (3:30:05 AM)  
k

benpadiiah says: (3:30:13 AM)  
and smoke too, so not to miss me too much!

benpadiiah says: (3:30:14 AM)  
brb

poptop says: (3:30:19 AM)  
Ha!

poptop says: (3:31:47 AM)  
I have taken your advice on board and am doing about 3 convos checking the boards and playing scrabble

poptop says: (3:31:48 AM)  
:P

benpadiiah says: (3:52:36 AM)  
fun yet?

poptop says: (3:52:49 AM)  
hi

poptop says: (3:52:57 AM)  
Fun - of course!

benpadiiah says: (3:53:23 AM)  
LMAO

poptop says: (3:53:32 AM)  
I just topscored myself

benpadiiah says: (3:54:01 AM)  
LMAO!

poptop says: (3:54:10 AM)  
and am talking about eating disorders

poptop says: (3:54:17 AM)

we hate skinny girls

poptop says: (3:54:31 AM)  
and are going to stuff doughnuts down their faces

benpadijah says: (3:54:35 AM)  
guys love skinny short chicks.

poptop says: (3:54:45 AM)  
But all of us are short

poptop says: (3:54:52 AM)  
How skinny?

benpadijah says: (3:55:05 AM)  
boney

benpadijah says: (3:55:11 AM)  
the bonier the better

benpadijah says: (3:55:16 AM)  
wasp wastes and shit

poptop says: (3:55:19 AM)  
And no skin

poptop says: (3:55:40 AM)  
Go get one tiger

poptop says: (3:55:51 AM)  
She won't have the stamina to run

poptop says: (3:56:13 AM)  
But you're too pure for that

benpadijah says: (3:56:15 AM)  
I have no passenger side interior door handle too

poptop says: (3:56:23 AM)  
LMFAO

benpadijah says: (3:56:23 AM)  
I'm armed and dangerous

benpadijah says: (3:56:27 AM)  
LOL

benpadijah says: (3:56:33 AM)  
ever seen the Vanishing?

benpadijah says: (3:56:36 AM)  
yeah anyway...

benpadijah says: (3:56:39 AM)

here's a new map

Waiting for poptop to accept the file "img146.jpg" (242 Kb). Transfer time is less than 3 minutes with a 28.8 modem. Please wait for a response or Cancel (Cmd+.) the file transfer.

Transfer of file "img146.jpg" has been accepted by poptop. Starting transfer...Cancel

Transfer of "img146.jpg" is complete.

benpadiiah says: (3:57:52 AM)  
what day is it there?

poptop says: (3:57:53 AM)  
printing

poptop says: (3:57:58 AM)  
Saturday

benpadiiah says: (3:58:01 AM)  
nice

poptop says: (3:58:07 AM)  
Sweet

benpadiiah says: (3:58:54 AM)  
there now, so you see.

benpadiiah says: (3:59:03 AM)  
OH!

benpadiiah says: (3:59:04 AM)  
hey!

benpadiiah says: (3:59:13 AM)  
wanna see something really fun?

poptop says: (3:59:23 AM)  
Always

benpadiiah says: (3:59:40 AM)  
oops one sec then

poptop says: (3:59:44 AM)  
K

benpadiiah says: (4:00:11 AM)  
<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/Christ2.jpg>

poptop says: (4:00:44 AM)  
k

poptop says: (4:01:18 AM)  
printing welcome back

benpadijah says: (4:01:24 AM)  
the whole "tree/fruit" map describes the Yetzirah in Atzilut descending through Beriah into Assiyah

benpadijah says: (4:01:27 AM)  
thanks

benpadijah says: (4:01:32 AM)  
no clue what caused that!

poptop says: (4:01:43 AM)  
heh - stuff

benpadijah says: (4:01:48 AM)  
my computer almost never lies to me.

benpadijah says: (4:01:53 AM)  
LOL

poptop says: (4:02:04 AM)  
Mine always does

benpadijah says: (4:02:21 AM)  
so does D's.

poptop says: (4:02:23 AM)  
It tells me to do stupid things

poptop says: (4:02:29 AM)  
like

benpadijah says: (4:02:33 AM)  
D's on a mac though

poptop says: (4:02:34 AM)  
hit enter to exit

benpadijah says: (4:02:36 AM)  
so it's unusual

poptop says: (4:02:47 AM)  
No - they all do it

benpadijah says: (4:02:54 AM)  
mine almost never does

poptop says: (4:03:05 AM)  
Well that's good

benpadijah says: (4:03:14 AM)  
ayup

benpadijah says: (4:03:20 AM)  
so anywho

benpadijah says: (4:03:44 AM)  
these diagrams describe the descent of the whole "which came first" conundrum as Original Sin

poptop says: (4:03:51 AM)  
k

benpadijah says: (4:04:38 AM)  
and the Book of Raziel one then basically depicts the same event from inside the "four worlds"  
around the "waiste" of "Adam Kadmon" (like from within the rings of Saturn)

poptop says: (4:04:52 AM)  
hmm

benpadijah says: (4:05:09 AM)  
however, that's just descending

benpadijah says: (4:05:16 AM)  
ascending

benpadijah says: (4:05:20 AM)  
I figured out

benpadijah says: (4:05:32 AM)  
Enlil, Enki, Nibiru ...

benpadijah says: (4:05:39 AM)  
but I forgot to label the top one

benpadijah says: (4:05:43 AM)  
anywho

benpadijah says: (4:05:55 AM)  
oh no wait

benpadijah says: (4:05:59 AM)  
it's labeled

benpadijah says: (4:06:09 AM)  
"sns of God and Daughters of Man"

poptop says: (4:06:22 AM)  
of course

benpadijah says: (4:06:38 AM)  
okay, so...

benpadijah says: (4:07:00 AM)



the "fruit" of "sin" is the "seed" of "knowledge."

benpadijah says: (4:07:11 AM)  
that was what Eve ate

benpadijah says: (4:07:34 AM)  
so then, the life of the sapling, was lost

benpadijah says: (4:07:48 AM)  
like eating the seeds and the core

poptop says: (4:07:53 AM)  
sure

benpadijah says: (4:08:05 AM)  
still following all this?

poptop says: (4:08:17 AM)  
I have flicked on the save convo

poptop says: (4:08:22 AM)  
so I can review

benpadijah says: (4:08:25 AM)  
coolness

poptop says: (4:08:28 AM)  
So be good

benpadijah says: (4:08:33 AM)  
that's a smart idea, I'll save now too

poptop says: (4:08:36 AM)  
or I'll post you

poptop says: (4:08:39 AM)  
:P

So now I have told you how Cain was an immortal. Now you will come to me and say, "with certainty did God break his word!" For Adam and Eve both ate the fruit of the tree of knowledge in the Garden of Eden and yet, as the snake explained, did not "surely" die "in that instant." So before you come to me and blaspheme God to me, let me explain to you what it all means.

After Eve had eaten the fruit of fore-knowledge, and thus had known sin, she went looking for Adam, who she found eating at the tree of immortal life. It was here that Eve fed Adam of the apple of knowledge. But before she had done that, the two came together and conceived their immortal son Cain. It has been said Cain is the son of the serpent, who represents Satan, bringer of sin into this world. This is not true. In truth I tell you that Cain was borne to Eve not by the serpent, her tempter, but by Adam, her husband, while he was still immortal. This is why it is written, "the sons of God came into the wives of men, and they copulated with them." (Gen 6:2) This is because the children of Cain were interbreeding with the children of Cain's half-brother Seth. They were repeating the Original Sin of Adam and Eve. It was then Eve shared the apple of fore-knowledge with Adam, and only then that Adam realised his doom.

Here is the vision of the fruit of Knowledge that was perceived by Adam:  
[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/gategate.jpg>[/img]

The meaning of this figure is that immortality is the byproduct of time-travel. We see here 12 stations (the circled numbers) that stand for the twelve solar ages, the aeons of 2000 years each when the sun rises in a different sign on the same day. We see a figure will rotate 1/4th way around itself every 1/3rd of the way around the entire cycle. In the centre the signs of the zodiac themselves are given for both the orbital torus and the inverted ellipse of Crowley's Book of Thoth configuration.

Then it is written that Adam and Eve knew their sin, and they covered themselves with aprons made from fig leaves. (Gen 3:7) Thus, disguised as fig trees, they hid from God. Now some say, this was not God but Samael, the Blind, who came at this time to walk into the Garden. But it is also said, "the voice of Incorruptability said unto him, you err Samael." Thus, it was the voice of God speaking unto the tempter Samael, who then directly addressed Adam and Eve.

At this time, God said, "who told thee that thou wast naked?" Now this question does not mean: "who told you to eat the fruit of knowledge?" This line of reason instead implied God's foreknowledge of the events. The real question asked here is "what did the serpent say to Eve?" Adam and Eve, even at this point, remained blameless in the eyes of God.

So, God began to place the seven-fold curse upon those involved in these events. He began by cursing the serpent (Gen 3:14), followed by cursing the seed of both serpent and woman (Gen 3:15), followed by cursing Eve with the pain of bearing children (Gen 3:16), followed by cursing Adam to eat of the tree of knowledge forever (Gen 3:17), followed by cursing Adam to eat the herb of the field (Gen 3:18), cursing Adam to sweat (Gen 3:19) to earn bread (Gen 3:19). God concludes his curse by saying "for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return." (Gen 3: 19) He then makes "coats of skins, and clothed them." (Gen 3:21)

Here is a diagram showing the seven-fold curse as seen from above:  
[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/cupoflife.jpg>[/img]

We see the seven "curses" are really only the taking back by God one by one of seven blessings. The three on the left and the three on the right, plus the four at the center, are together the ten sefirot. They are also like the seven planets of the ancients, plus the three elements. They are also like the seven metals of the alchemists, and like the seven chakras, or nerve ganliae and plexi of the spine and brain. Here we see the four "worlds" surround the Heart chakra of Adam Kadmon. This is also why it is said in legend that Adam was "reduced in height to 100 cubits." (this saying comes to us from

[url=<http://www.kabbalah.com/k/index.php/p=zohar/zohar&vol=3&sec=131>]Zohar, Bereshit B, chapter 58[/url].)

It should also be noted that Eve was not even given her name by Adam until this point, and that her names means only "mother of all the living," (Gen 3:20) and this life refers to both immortality as well as mortality. So because of Eve being "mother of all the living," God said to himself, "Behold, the man has become as one of us, to know good and evil." This means, to know the difference between right and wrong, and right and wrong mean that man had control over the destiny of all God's creation, which was His Right. Adam gave names to everything, according to [url=<http://www.sacred-texts.com/jud/loj/loj104.htm>]legend[/url], and this means he had dominion over them. Now, however, Adam also knew right as distinguished from wrong, that being to have control over only his own short term fate, but to lack control over the long-term destiny of creation. It is at this point God says, "

Now, what does it mean "God said, man has become one of us"? (Gen 3:22) It is not as Jesus taught,

that there were two Gods, one named YHVH (or Jave) and one named Elohim. ([url=<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/jam.html>]Apocryphon of James[/url]) These are really the twin heads of Satan and Maloch, however in the time of Jesus, there was a dispute between commentators on Torah about the different verses that use the name of God YHVH, and those that use the different name of God, Elohim. Jesus himself was on the side of those studying the YHVH verses, the so-called "Book of J," and so called YAVE good, and Elohim, the nomenclature of the second scribe of the Torah during the Babylonian captivity when the writings were compiled, "evil." However, even in this event the different attributes of the names being "good" or "evil" is obviously arbitrary. In truth, there is only one God, and he is not divided within himself between Good and Evil.

The true name of God (that is called the Baal-Shem) is AHDVNHAY, that is, the interpolation in opposite directions of the ineffable tetragrammaton, the vowels of the word: YHVH, and the title ADNA (Adonai), a pagan term meaning Lord. It is for this reason that the original distinction was made (in Gen 12:8) by the scribes during the Babylonian captivity between YHVH and Elohim (meaning my God, as in, one from among many). Thus came Elohim to replace the appellation Adonai, out of respect for the ineffable Holy One, Blessed Be He. So, here is where the scribes introduced the distinction between the two terms, meaning Lord God: it is therefore written: "God said, man has become one of us" because it means, "YHVH said man has become an Adonai (or an Elohim)," meaning "God said man had become a Lord," meaning that man, now having both fore-knowledge and immortality, had become his own ruler, and would therefore have no need to recognise God.

So, that is why God then placed the Cherubim to the east of Eden (where Enoch would later raise his city) and the flaming sword to spin "in all directions" (Gen 3:24) to guard against Adam ever again tasting the fruits of immortality. At this time, God gave the tree of Eternal Life to Satan, whom Christ called the voice of Cain, and thence, before Adam's eyes, it withered up and turned into the Tree of Death, that is, the triple-hell crowning the seven infernal realms.

Here is a diagram of how the tree of immortal life appeared to Adam immediately after the fall: [img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Grimoire/TOD.jpg>[/img]  
the above image is copyright, 1996 by Steve Savedow, and can be found on page 74 of his work "Goetic Evocation, The Magician's Workbook, Volume 2."

Therefore, let us look at what would befall the mortal man, that is, he who knows the guilt of original sin unto death, if they were to combine the tree of knowledge, of which we are given freely to eat (although in kabbalah it is called the "tree of life" diagram that is studied), as well as the actual tree of life (that is called in Goetia, the "tree of death" diagram).

This is a depiction of the true condition of existence for mortal man, who knows the guilt of original sin unto death, that is called by the Buddhists Sangsara, or samsara, meaning "suffering." [img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/ToD.jpg>[/img]  
For more about this diagram, please consult my work on the subject, [url=[http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Tree\\_of\\_Death\\_v.02.pdf.zip](http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Tree_of_Death_v.02.pdf.zip)]the Tree of Death and the Qliphoth[/url] by Jon Gee.

However, we, who remain yet free, have not forgotten the fore-knowledge that is the fruit of the tree of knowledge over good and evil. This is why the "tree of life" diagram is so-called: because the fruit of it is our only food for all our lives, but the tree from which this fruit comes is in reality only the Tree of Knowledge. So, we reclaim the fullness of this foreknowledge when we reject knowing the guilt for original sin unto death. This raises the middle pillar to its right position before the Fall of Satan and the Rebel Angels, before the fall of Adam, and before the so-called "breaking of the vessels" (the Qliphoth) that caused the division between the third and fourth worlds: Beriah of Eden and Yetzirah of the sefirot. Thus, here is a diagram depicting the

true attributes of Goodness, those seen for us aforehand by God, our Creator, as the ultimate Divine Gift for the loyalty of his favourite creation, whom he set above all others, man, Adam and Eve.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/img019full.jpg>[/img]

Here we see the true, orientally far-eastern attributes of the Bohn and Vedic msytics applied by the earliest Kurgan tribespeople to understanding the metaphysics of the regional Eljo neanderthals of the region of ancient Sumeria and Akkadia, between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers, in modern Iraq, and north into modern Turkey.

On either opposing pillar are the eight "double" (the same upside down as right side up) hexagrams from the i ching, capped by a yin line and a yang line. In the middle way, we see the seven chakras of Hindu and Buddhist Tantric Yoga. The other attributes of the paths are the 22 paths connecting the ten emanations and the 12 paths connecting the 7 shells.

The lesson of the combination of these two trees is that the attributes assigned to the joints on them are not "good" or "evil" in themselves, but arbitrary groups of physical referentials assembled relative to one another on a 4th dimensional geometric lattice. It is really this fourth dimensional geometric lattice that is important, while the traits attributed to it are ultimately arbitrary, neither "good" nor "bad." The lesson is that there is no "right" or "wrong" for every living individual set into stone. Just as what is right for the long term may seem wrong in the short term, so do we each excercise our version of what is right differently. This is the meaning of the Masonic saying, "Deus Memque Jus."

So, finally, here is a diagram that explains how all these previous diagrams have been related to one another, and how they all relate to fourth-dimensional geometry.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/img148.jpg>[/img]

For more about the attributes of Adam and Eve relative to phi/pi, please refer to my website's page on the subject of [[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/magick/numbersquares.html](http://www.benpadiah.com/magick/numbersquares.html)]magic number squares[/url].

Notice that the number of stations of the fruits of knowledge and immortality, the folds of the curse of death, and the dimensions and folds of Adam and Eve, total the same as the thirty-two mystical paths wisdom given in Sefer Yetzirah 1:1.

Now, returning to the Book of Raziel diagram from the preceding degree, [[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4999#4999](http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=4999#4999)]some secrets of gnosticism[/url], we see with right understanding all the attributes described herein laid out as though seen from the side.

Here, again, is the Book of Raziel diagram:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/Christ2.jpg>[/url]

Remember the three sinners, Adam, Eve, and the serpent, but remember that only Adam and Eve transgressed, although the serpent also was cursed. The serpent was "subtle," meaning wise, for it had not been forebidden to eat of the fruits of both the trees of fore-knowledge and of immortality. When it acted as Eve's temptress, it was only doing what it believed to be God's will. So, [[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/jud/loj/loj104.htm](http://www.sacred-texts.com/jud/loj/loj104.htm)]Legend[/url] has it,

[quote="Louis Ginzberg"]If God had questioned him, the serpent would have answered: "Thou didst give them a command, and I did contradict it. Why did they obey me, and not Thee?"[/quote]

The serpent itself was led astray by its belief from right knowledge of the will of God. It was the very nature of the serpent that was pure however, and only that Samael, that is, Blindness, did

enter into the body of the serpent which caused the serpent's wisdom to err, and he to mistake the Devil's temptation for the Will of the Divine. For he had foreknowledge of all the events to come, all the events described by scripture, but, because he was not a man, he did not have control over even his own role to play in it all. As his destiny became fate, he could not prevent Satan from entering into him.

Now know this: the true name of the serpent of wisdom was Yeshuah Ben Padiiah. And here is the vision of the true Cross, an arisen rose, for which he was supposedly put to death without proper trial.

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/unspeakable.jpg>[/img]

-benpadiiah  
(Jonathan Barlow Gee)

Here are some posts I made on another forum where I created this same thread:

[quote]IMHO, this entire conflict is based on false pretenses.

Firstly, it's only the Christians, afraid of the bloodline of their Messiah coming into power as the last Pope, that are forcing the Isaac versus Ishmael paradigm. Only purpose-driven ass hats would advocate this world-view.

Secondly, I do not believe Mossad that the Israeli soldiers it claimed were kidnapped by Hezbollah from Lebanon. Remember, first it was two soldiers kidnapped by a radical faction, but they were returned. Then three other soldiers were supposedly kidnapped by Hezbollah operatives proper, not the same radical splinter faction. This was all between Tuesday last week and Tuesday this week. I don't believe ANY soldiers were ever kidnapped.

IMO, Mossad is trying to position itself as it saw the neo-cons posture following 9-11. The neo-cons blamed the tragedy of 9-11 on the intelligence community, and then abused the FBI and CIA by forcing them to doctor up evidence of links both to terrorism and to nuclear development in Iraq, which we all know were false premises for the second Persian Gulf war. The neo-cons also created the Dept. of Homeland Security, which was supposed to consolidate the intelligence communities, but has since proven to have only compounded the beauracatic in-fighting and cross-purposed competition.

Mossad, seeing that it could doctor false evidence as a premise for all-out international military conflict, staged the kidnapping stories in the news. Its purpose in doing this was to position itself into more authority within the government of Israel.

-ben[/quote]

[quote]Look, the only point I'm trying to make is that, the entire apparently political paradigm is being manipulated from behind the scenes by the limits of the intelligence provided for them by their respective national intelligence communities. Mossad and the CIA, the KGB as well as Britain's MI-6 program, all sprang from project paperclip following the defeat of the third reich. At that time, all three were called the OSS. The goal of the OSS was to out-think the NAZI blitzkrieg war machine. However, following the Nuremberg human rights violations trials (remember the days when there was a world court!), the OSS splintered into all the existing factions of today. The Office of Naval Intelligence was coordinated with the stealth technology of the air force. The result of this was ultimately the JPL and NASA. Following the dissolution of the world court after the Nuremberg trials ended, the political wing of the OSS became the security council members of the UN. Israel has a permanent seat here, as does Russia, China, America and Great Britain. All of these grew out of the first modern intelligence agency. Of course, the history

of spying goes back further than this, as does the history of diplomacy between the nations, and as does the intermingling of the two.

However, GHWB, a former head of the CIA, so directly aligning himself with the House of Saud through the Carlyle Group represents an alignment between one of the five permanent members of the UN security council with one of the Islamic nations that comprise the so-called "Green voting block" in the UN general assembly. This deal was to trade the promise of the Middle East oil reserves by the House of Saud (Usama's uncle) for the CIA's involvement (under GHWB) in the training of the mujahideen (including Osama himself) to repel Soviet Russian troops that were invading Afghanistan almost until the end of the Soviet Union itself, in the later 1980's, early 90's.

All the developing nations of the world at this point are being played, one against the other within a region, in order to expand the national borders of the five permanent members of the UN security council into regional "free-trade" zones. This has been the strategy recommended to the five member nations by their think tank organisations such as the CFR: use the IMF and world bank to diminish trade barriers between the neighboring nations of the five permanent member nations. Following this, the intelligence community and the military industrial complex within the United States then developed the "constant conflict" paradigm through its think-tank organisations such as the PNAC. According to the "constant conflict" paradigm, the idea was to use "terrorism" itself (defined as low-intensity conflict until that time) against the people of the world as a whole via the governmental posturing of these five member nations supposedly in competition with one another.

As these five world powers rattle and shake their sabres, all the surrounding nations are gradually dissolving their trade-borders, currency-exchange rates, and giving up the rights of their respective citizens to form regional free-trade zones. However in certain hot-spot countries (Bush's Axis of Evil) the five powers have sold guns and drugs for generations, in order to no doubt turn these nations against one another, and let the other surrounding regionalised free-trade zones reap the economic rewards of redistributing the conquered nations' wealth.

And of course, all of this basically goes back to the intelligence communities of the individual political infrastructure internal to the five regular member nations being the covert controllers over those political institutions. This goes back to Project Papreclip, and the division between the five founding nations of the UN after the redispersal amongst them all of the wealth gained from the defeat of the Nazis, fascists and Hirohito.

-ben[/quote]

[quote]I support:

Israel 45% [ 5 ]

Lebanon 36% [ 4 ]

this is why this is an interesting topic: this is a closer race than you might think. Israel is not viewed as the Jews of the bible by 9/10ths of the world. That is a more or less uniquely American viewpoint rooted in primitivist baptist and evangelical pentecostal pastors' (often televised) interpretations of ancient Hebrew scriptures as they interpret them to predict modern world events. The rest of the world is capable of assessing the discrepancies between a government's stated objectives (involving diplomacy and treaties) and those that its intelligence communities instigate through that nation's military (involving guerilla terrorism and espionage). For example, someone living in, say, Australia, is actually more able to see the discrepancies between the current American leadership's stated goals (bringing Democracy to Iraq) and its actual goals (establishing hegemonic control over the oil of the region), than, say, someone living in Texas. Likewise, I, living in the insulated US, here in my nice air-conditioned sububran home, can

actually tell the moves being made by Mossad by provoking this military action between the Israeli politicians in charge of the daily government and the Hezbollah party in the daily politics of their neighbor Lebanon.

Of course, all of that is to the side-lines in my mind to the fact that Israel pre-emptively struck Lebanon by dropping strategically targeted bombs on the Hezbollah party headquarters in downtown Beirut, killing untold numbers of civilians, and causing the emergency evacuation of the civilian populace of southern Lebanon, by bus, across the border to Syria. Then Israel recalled the bombers to their side of the Israel/Lebanon border. At this point Lebanon declared open war on Israel, which means that, what history will record is that, even though Israel provoked this, it was Lebanon that declared official commencement of all out warfare. The number of civilian casualties in this situation is escalating at a frighteningly rapid rate, and I fear that it won't even be until after this event has been concluded altogether that the true death toll will be revealed.

The crime of starting and committing to a mutual state of open warfare is much worse, to my mind, than that of Saddam gassing the Kurds, or even America's invasion and ongoing occupation of Iraq. The death toll of the Kurdish population, no matter the injustice behind Saddam's motives, can never equal in number the amount of human life that stands to be lost on both sides by the commencement of outright military hostilities between Israel and Lebanon. In the same way, the number of deaths of soldiers and civilians, including both suicides and casualties, can never replace with their blood the losses of the US civilians on 9-11.

If America was going to stick to its guns in the War On Terror, it would be forced to reign Israel in, impose stranglehold sanctions on the rouge state, and petition the UN to establish a world court to try the culpable parties in Mossad of war crimes. Of course, we live in a real world, and this would never happen in this world. So what can we expect instead?

GWB will back Israel because GHWB (his dad) has strong ties through the CIA to Mossad and to the House of Saud. This, it is obvious to any rational non-American person living on earth, means that GWB and the neo-con (read NAZI) leadership of the United States (ie. Halliburton and the military-industrial complex) should also be tried for war crimes against their own electoral constituency for signing the temporary suspension of the First Amendment via Patriot Act wire-tapping.

The fact is, to an non-American, the plight under the fascist, fourth-reich neo-cons of the average, relatively innocent (and definitely unaware) American citizenry, will be as easily understood as the posturing of Mossad in these events is to me.

-ben[/quote]

-ben

Not all neo-gnostics are neo-sethians, but all neo-sethians are neo-gnostics.

What is a neo-gnostic? The new age that has followed from the questioning of the catholic church by individual minds, fed on the Nag Hammadi Library, the Dead Sea Scrolls, and LSD.

So, what is a neo-sethian? Someone who has educated themselves on the arguments of gnosticism, but does not disbelieve in the Catholic mysteries. They may have, in fact, most have, had some sort of "gnostic" revelation thanks to illegal narcotics, but this revelation was coloured by their Christianity, and is gnostic only in that it is scientific rather than metaphorical in nature. However, they then use the anthropomorphic Christian metaphor to interpret it, and that is why it is not truly "gnostic."

The primary difference between the neo-gnostics and the neo-sethians is that there are neo-gnostics who live their vision day by day, experiencing "higher" realities in their daily mundane lives. There are no neo-Sethians who take their visions seriously enough to want to pursue them, and would, if they could, force everyone around them to devalue their own, because they ascert these visions as based on "faith" and thus to be accurate only to the individual person that experienced them, and not universally applicable.

Most of the visions the neo-Sethians have experienced are the first few drug experiences, the revelation of the electronic media as a gateway to higher realms of perception. They see a movie, say, as looking out a window, but they may see a stained-glas window in church the same way. Another is the vision of being outside the universe, or exterior to their prior moment's self-definition, and therefore, self-superior, but instead of questioning the God-view, they act manipulative by assuming leadership over the reality they consider entirely fake beside their own personal perception of it. Thus, the "Holier than thou" attitude assumed by people who kneal before their own ignorant belief in the ineffability of the Truth.

To question the God Area, we have to erase the triangle around us, and arise from knealing, stand, and put faith in the abyss to catch our next step, despite our sun-blinded foolishness leading us directly over the cliff.

That is why we say that Fools rush in where angels (magi) fear to tread, for fear of God is only the Begining of Wisdom, and knowing how little you actually know is only the beginning of that fear.

Of course, we must also remember what we learn, for that is knowledge, despite how little of that we have, and Understanding is just knolwedge over time, or applied knowledge to the "real" world.

So, here I am: descended through Kether through Chokmah through Binah. Now tell me where I am? You have been conditioned to answer: the Abyss. You have been told that there is a "magickal" or "psychic" Abyss between the seventh and eight emanations, the sefirot on the "Tree of Life" lattice-work diagram of kabbalah. Of course, to Question the God Area, we have to ask what fills the Abyss?

The Abyss is the grave, to some, from which God has arisen; to others it is filled by Ayn Soph Aur, Ayin Soph and Ayin, the infinite light, the infinite emptiness and the measure of infinity. Some also include the supernal sefirot as being "removed" above into the "higher" realm simply because they seem more psychological than the seven inferiors. To others they put their trust in the Four World, or the Six Lokas, most Mystics will tell you the Middle-Path is an eight-fold seraphim (flaming serpent), but almost none know the meaning of the Blind Dragon.

This is because they personify the "higher" reality as a realm without thought. This is a terrible misconstruation, since accessing the "higher" reality allows us to define reality as we wish to, and this philosophy abuses that right of the awakenened mind. If we define all waking life as "without thought" we ignore what we learn, we deny that we know, we refute as belief only what we observe to be facts. The "Higher" Reality is much more malleable by the mind than mundane reality. Therefore those who think one thing and act on another, who hide their own beliefs behind masks of moral dogma, who tell you things they know are untrue, who keep their cards hidden to all but themselves and God, who lack trust and cling to the belief in their own persecution by realism, they are the ones that ruin reality for the rest of us.

They are the ones who tell us, "there will always be one bad apple that spoils the barrel," but they themselves are that bad apple, already spoiling all around them, and the barrel is simply the here and now.

The willfully ignorant are the gatekeepers to Hell on earth. They believe themselves "leaders"



when they ask you dumb questions, but acknowledge themselves to be as blind as they believe are you. And it is this very group that has made a deal with the Watchers for control over the world's Enochian Communications System.

They rule the world in Democracy's name with a tyrannical grip, a fascist plutocracy of spies and liars.

The entire apparently political paradigm is being manipulated from behind the scenes by the limits of the intelligence provided for them by their respective national intelligence communities. Mossad and the CIA, the KGB as well as Britain's MI-6 program, all sprang from project paperclip following the defeat of the third reich. At that time, all three were called the OSS. The goal of the OSS was to out-think the NAZI blitzkrieg war machine. However, following the Nuremberg human rights violations trials (remember the days when there was a world court!), the OSS splintered into all the existing factions of today. The Office of Naval Intelligence was coordinated with the stealth technology of the air force. The result of this was ultimately the JPL and NASA. Following the dissolution of the world court after the Nuremberg trials ended, the political wing of the OSS became the security council members of the UN. Israel has a permanent seat here, as does Russia, China, America and Great Britain. All of these grew out of the first modern intelligence agency. Of course, the history of spying goes back further than this, as does the history of diplomacy between the nations, and as does the intermingling of the two.

However, GHWB, a former head of the CIA, so directly aligning himself with the House of Saud through the Carlyle Group represents an alignment between one of the five permanent members of the UN security council with one of the Islamic nations that comprise the so-called "Green voting block" in the UN general assembly. This deal was to trade the promise of the Middle East oil reserves by the House of Saud (Usama's uncle) for the CIA's involvement (under GHWB) in the training of the mujahideen (including Osama himself) to repel Soviet Russian troops that were invading Afghanistan almost until the end of the Soviet Union itself, in the later 1980's, early 90's.

All the developing nations of the world at this point are being played, one against the other within a region, in order to expand the national borders of the five permanent members of the UN security council into regional "free-trade" zones. This has been the strategy recommended to the five member nations by their think tank organisations such as the CFR: use the IMF and world bank to diminish trade barriers between the neighboring nations of the five permanent member nations. Following this, the intelligence community and the military industrial complex within the United States then developed the "constant conflict" paradigm through its think-tank organisations such as the PNAC. According to the "constant conflict" paradigm, the idea was to use "terrorism" itself (defined as low-intensity conflict until that time) against the people of the world as a whole via the governmental posturing of these five member nations supposedly in competition with one another.

As these five world powers rattle and shake their sabres, all the surrounding nations are gradually dissolving their trade-borders, currency-exchange rates, and giving up the rights of their respective citizens to form regional free-trade zones. However in certain hot-spot countries (Bush's Axis of Evil) the five powers have sold guns and drugs for generations, in order to no doubt turn these nations against one another, and let the other surrounding regionalised free-trade zones reap the economic rewards of redistributing the conquered nations' wealth.

And of course, all of this basically goes back to the intelligence communities of the individual political infrastructure internal to the five regular member nations being the covert controllers over those political institutions. This goes back to Project Papreclip, and the division between the five founding nations of the UN after the redispersal amongst them all of the wealth gained from the defeat of the Nazis, fascists and Hirohito.

So we look back and we say, "well, who's brain child was this?" The whole modern paradigm is purpose driven, the proof is that, no matter what, the rich will get richer and the poor will get poorer, and the only two universal constants, as they say, are death and taxes, even though the IRS is only the government police agency for the mint and is actually collecting taxes, in spite of there being no law allowing them to do so, so that the mint can print the money the government owes the federal reserve bank (a private holding company) in interest on the national debt, which began with the Marshall Plan after WWII.

So, again, "who made this mess?" Allen Dulles. The first director of the CIA following its formation from, as well as one of the chief executive spies for, the OSS, Allen Dulles was also one of the chief executive share-holders in the German based company IG Farben, where Albert Hoffmann had formulated synthetic LSD-25. IG Farben, of course, was one of the very racist Rockefeller foundation's funded foreign investments in National Socialist Germany. They were actually experimenting with low cost ways of killing inmates in prisons and mental asylums when Hoffmann happened onto LSD, and it was under Allen Dulles that the CIA founded front companies to fund scientific studies at universities during the 1960's using LSD on prisoners, lunatics, and finally on students.

It was also under Allen Dulles that Air America was established, importing processed poppies from North VietNam through China to Afghanistan for processing into synthetic heroin, and importing this to the "Family" (hippy mafia) leaders of the youth movement organisations in the US. It wouldn't be until under Dulles' later successor as director of the CIA, GHWB that coca leaves from Columbia would be ground into cocaine, to be flown into Mena, Arkansas under Governor Clinton, from hence to be distributed to American Ghettos. The justification for this was that the funds collected from the Ghettos were used to arm Sandanista guerilla rebels to overthrow the Shah of Iran, the Ayatollah Khumeni, in exchange for American hostages the Sandanistas were holding. In other words, GHWB as CIA director, did a good deal to fund terrorist organisations, and now, GWB, his son, has to deal with them all.

Of course, the Youth Movement in America, which possesses virtually bottomless pockets, literally the greatest amount of disposable income and thus Buying Power, of any class in the entire history of civilisation, who could, literally, down to one person among them, single-handedly save the world, by simply giving 100% of their income to a single foreign charity, are kept entirely in "check" by drugs. This is like pinning a king against a wall with a rook. You can't kill the king with the rook, only corner him against one wall or another, there is essentially no resolution to this checking, and therefore no conclusive check mate. In simple terms, you cannot kill a king with the walls of his own castle.

But all of this began with Ayn Rand. Ayn Rand was a witch. A very powerful, and evil, influence in the economic sector had come into her possession, and then, she got dosed. Everything after this event that she wrote was nothing but brain-washed anti-communist propaganda. She herself believed herself to be possessed by the devil, for she portrays herself in fiction as John Galt, a Luciferian inspired self-proclaiming Nietzschean Anti-Christ figure.

Just as [[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle\\_of\\_Megiddo\\_%281918%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Megiddo_%281918%29)]The Battle of Armageddon[/url] (wiki-link) was fought in 1918 during WWI between the British and the Ottoman Empire, so too was John Galt the second coming of the physical person of Jesus Christ, inverted into fiction. Those who follow Randism, as well as those higher LDS who practise scientology, understand the types of concepts I have discussed on here earlier about the three necessary forms of the second coming:

- 1) the birth-right by bloodlines bodily incarnation of Christ/Anti-Christ.
- 2) the psychic reincarnation in a secret-society-selected physical shell.

3) the spiritual coming in the form of the discorporeal revelation.

even if only in a vague way, considering it a sort of cheating to "astral" travel and to communicate with the "Secret Chiefs" or "Higher Intelligences" among their fellow "Higher" selves. These are the neo-Sethians. They know about the Battle of Armageddon, because they have not only studied it in depth, they have benefitted from it financially, directly, by perennial stock-exchange insider trading tips within the intelligence communities. The neo-Sethians are the ones behind the Conspiracy.

And so the Neo-Sethians have taken up their own reincarnation experiment. They have taken the soul of Anton Szandor Lavey, the founder of the Church of Satan, and grafted it into the body of conservative christian author Tim Lahaye.

Tim Lahaye has authored the following books:

[quote="wikipedia"]

Note: The books are listed in story-line (chronological) order but numbered in order of publication.

The Rising: Antichrist is Born: Before They Were Left Behind (ISBN 0842360565) | (All Libraries)

The Regime: Evil Advances: Before They Were Left Behind #2 (ISBN 1414305761) | (All Libraries)

The Rapture: In the Twinkling of an Eye: Before They Were Left Behind #3 (ISBN 141430580X)

Left Behind: A Novel of the Earth's Last Days (ISBN 0842329129)

Tribulation Force: The Continuing Drama of Those Left Behind (ISBN 0842329218)

Nicolae: The Rise of Antichrist (ISBN 0842329242)

Soul Harvest: The World Takes Sides (ISBN 0842329250)

Apollyon: The Destroyer Is Unleashed (ISBN 0842329269)

Assassins: Assignment: Jerusalem, Target: Antichrist (ISBN 0842329277)

The Indwelling: The Beast Takes Possession (ISBN 0842329293)

The Mark: The Beast Rules the World (ISBN 0842332286)

Desecration: Antichrist Takes the Throne (ISBN 0842332294)

The Remnant: On the Brink of Armageddon (ISBN 0842332308)

Armageddon: The Cosmic Battle of the Ages (ISBN 0842332367)

Glorious Appearing: The End of Days (ISBN 0842332375)

Kingdom Come:

One final novel taking place after Glorious Appearing is planned. Tim LaHaye, on FOX News' "The O'Reilly Factor," announced that this final novel will be called Kingdom Come.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Left\\_Behind\\_%28series%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Left_Behind_%28series%29)

as well as

[quote="wikipedia"]

Babylon Rising series:

October 2003, Babylon Rising (ISBN 0553803220)

August 2004, The Secret on Ararat (ISBN 0553803239)

September 2005, The Europa Conspiracy (ISBN 0553803247)

August 29, 2006, The Edge of Darkness[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tim\\_LaHaye](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tim_LaHaye)

The above wiki-link on Lahaye is, at the time of this writing, quite sparse, and besides the book info, has only the

[quote="Tim Lahaye"]"I myself have been a forty-five year student of the centuries-old conspiracy

to use government, education, and media to destroy every vestige of Christianity within our society and establish a new world order. Having read at least fifty books on the Illuminati, I am convinced that it exists and can be blamed for many of man's inhumane actions against his fellow man during the past two hundred years." (LaHaye)[/quote]

1995 the first Left Behind released. 1997 Anton Zsador Lavey died.

Oh, how the world we live in has changed since then.

Of course, what do these two, very different people have in common at all? What has the founder of the church of satan done in any way anything like anything ever done by this Christian dispensationalist Protestant minister? Well, both of them, I guarantee you, have dropped a dose of LSD.

Now, Anton Lavey lived his life as a neo-gnostic, experiencing the Visions every day he was alive. Tim Lahaye is a neo-Sethian, a Benedict Arnold, a so-called turn-coat to the cause to which they rightfully owes their, granted frightening to them, life-changing visions.

Now, we ask, as usual, what exactly is the difference between a neo-Sethian such as Tim Lahaye and a neo-gnostic such as Anton Lavey? Well, George W. Bush has probably read every book written by one of them, and considers the other one advocates everything that is wrong with the spirit of the youth in "this country" today.

One of them is going to become a Christian minister, and eventually try to convert the other to it. They both have had the same "type" of experience of the same exact reality, but one of them believes themselves the rightful "leader" of the other.

To the a christian, transcendentalism only goes as far "east" as Henry Thureau, who teaches us that, according to his own experience of nature, "for any two trees planted at the same time, one will eventually outgrow the other." So we have Darwinian-Malthusian philosophies such as Fascist capitalism, "survival of the fittest."

But to the Gnostic, that is, one who is truly a Gnostic, it is foolish to even try to speak out loud against, let alone to try to open up a dialogue of communication with, a Christian. Tell me I am wrong, and yet, show me a single stoner-voter, and I'll show you someone who is making two lefts to make a right.

-ben

[quote="benpadiah"]series A will determine if you view truth as symbolic.

1) do you believe that truth is beauty and beauty truth?[/quote]

This question is based on the use of syllogism and parabolic thinking. This means, to break the cause-and-effect, linear thinking dependent on metaphors as weak logic (rhymes without reasons), one has to follow a parabola, or rather, go around the two legs, rather than simply traverse the hypotenuse.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]Nope - often the truth is an ugly and unpleasant thing[/color][/quote]

Agreed. However, I think the phrase "beauty is truth" means that what we recognise as ordered pattern in a background field of static chaos points, however indirectly, upwards toward a form of "higher" reality, in which such perfectly ordered forms exist exclusive or above (like oil on

water) the chaos of this world we live in.

[quote="benpadijah"]2) do you believe that beauty is in the eye of the beholder?[/quote]

I think that the eye of the beholder is the thing itself that is beautiful. Obviously Sartre (in No Exit) would disagree. Aristotle too would interpret "art" as "thrice removed from the Kingdom" (meaning the Kingdom of Eternal Forms). Then again, think about what is more than merely On the eye, but In the eye of the Beholder. The rods and cones of the viscous intra-ocular fluid are so small they are acted upon by photons. They are guided into alignment upside down by light focusing in through the iris. This "image" is then projected onto the "screen" of the nerve stalk as purely pulsed electro-magnetic signals. Thus, perception itself reveals the "Royal Road" leading from the impermanence and change of that "beauty" which fades and passes with time, the so-called "outer" beauty, towards the Kingdom of Eternal Forms, the so-called "inner" beauty.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]To a point - I believe it goes further and depends on the experiences of the beholder. So the beholder finds their own concept of beauty and it comprises their experiences to date[/color][[/quote]

well said.

[quote="benpadijah"]3) do you believe the eye is the window to the soul?[/quote]

Some would say that the eyes are windows through which the soul looks out from within the brain. I would say the opposite is true. The eyes are windows through which the soul outside of the self looks out into the brain. The electromagnetic aura is only the wormhole multiverse event horizon, while inside our brain, our mind is the baby universe inside the singularity. Our eyes are thus like black holes that look out on the infinite potential of the mind. This is what we see in each others' eyes. Just as the pupil dilates to let in more light, so too does our consciousness expand to let in more knowledge.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]No - I believe the eye is an external extension of the brain. I also believe that people who believe they know a person from looking into their eyes ought come buy this bridge I have.[/color][[/quote]

Fair enough.

[quote="benpadijah"]series B will determine if you view yourself as iconoclastic.

4) do you believe truth is stranger than fiction?[/quote]

Truth includes all that is material (facts) and all that is imagined (fiction). Reality is even greater than Truth.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]Some truth is stranger than fiction, some truth is mundane and boring, some truth is stranger than we can know.[/color][[/quote]

NONONO. Nothing is ever "more than we can know" by any degree of quality or shape or quantity. That is a self-imposed limitation. If you can give me a reasonable explanation for why people choose to retard themselves under their own false horizons, I'll trade you for this great watch I made...

[quote="benpadijah"]5) do you believe something can be too good to be true?[/quote]

Hell no.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]All the time.[/color][/quote]

[quote="benpadijah"]6) do you believe the truth is greater than the sum of all facts?[/quote]

[quote="poptop"][color=green]Sometimes. But not very often.[/color][/quote]

Interesting. You picked up on that choice of verbiage. Most impressive.

[quote="benpadijah"]series C will determine if you view truth as morally elastic.

7) do you believe the truth is an objective ideal or[/quote]

As I've said, I qualify truth as the sum of both facts and fiction, and also I quantify truth as lesser than the sum of all that is real.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]Qualified yes - but that presupposes that truth is absolute, finite and final[/color][/quote]

It doesn't necessarily. You can have as a final truth an impossible loop, an axiom or undefined variable. You can say, "the only constant is change," or you could say, "all Cretans are liars," and then add, "I am from Crete."

[quote="benpadijah"]8 ) do you believe the truth is a subjective reality?[/quote]

Truth is yin AND yang, fact and fiction. Fiction is malleable by the mind alone, while facts are only malleable through the body.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]Qualified yes - but that presupposes that your truth and reality can be different to my truth and reality. Which is probably not bad, all things considered.[/color][/quote]

Most definately it does not. You can have as overall reality that perspectives interior to that reality will always differ, but from outside of this overall reality, then this condition could be observed as seemingly more, but ultimately im-, permanent. In other words, even if all "reality" were subjective, "truth" would then supercede it.

[quote="benpadijah"]9) do you believe the truth is "out there"?[/quote]

sorry, this was a trick question, just fishing for X-files fans.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]No I believe facts are "out there" and truth is "in here"[/color][/quote]

Good answer though. Very neo-Gnostic.

[quote="benpadijah"]series D will determine if you will "cast the first stone."

10) do you believe the truth is something that can be known?[/quote]

Yes.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]I'm sure hoping so otherwise what would be the point?[/color][/quote]

But that in itself is a knot in the will. You ask a rhetorical question, but if you rearrange the words, your own expectation is revealed: there is no point. That's only setting yourself up for a disappointment. Surprises, when it is reality proving itself to supercede your superstitions, are never mild and "pleasant."

[quote="benpadiab"]11) do you believe the truth is something that can be understood?[/quote]

Yes.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]I'm sure hoping so otherwise what would be the point?[/color][/quote]

I hate it when people answer yes or no questions with a question. Socrates rolls over in his "grave" every time someone posts a solipsism on the internet.

[quote="benpadiab"]12) do you think wisdom is knowing the difference between true and false?[/quote]

That's biblical, but not what I think.

[quote="poptop"][color=green]No I think wisdom is knowing what to do with truth and falsity when you find it.[/color][/quote]

Applied knowledge. Well we could go round and round on that one, but there's really no point, as you've already demonstrated.

-ben

Creation is my Security Blanket.  
It is the value I accumulate in karmic dust.  
Over time, even the astral akasha involutes.

All is partially our own invisible imaginations. But we are not now ourselves responsible for what was done to us in the past by others. Forward in time manifests by generation, backward in time culminates in the present. Moreover, as above so below means also as without so within, however neither are superior nor inferior. Nor do they compete like left and right, one superior at one time, the other at another. For example, the interior and the exterior of our biological component life forms, the sub-atomic and the astronomic, are both interior to the finite universe, but what is inside of us and what is outside of us appear to be reflecting one another at opposite ends with our self awareness balanced at the centre of the scale. So God is both within and outside of us, even though we associate ourselves with only our own interior realms.

Most of us have similar such "peak" life-experiences, whether we have them through shamanic self-poisoning or under anesthetic on an operating table, whether from drinking all night or simply the product of long hours working under the sun's heat. We experience the watery softening of our own accustomed world's walls, the ability to see our situation from a point somewhat removed, followed by OBEs, the sudden shattering reality-tunnel of all of our memories, dead loved ones coming to us from, and multitudes of other astral beings made of, the Light at the tunnel's end.

It has been the mystics of every culture who have explored these realms, and kept the writings of their discoveries. Most people fear these experiences, and therefore would like to venerate the mystics. The church was invented to allow the mystics sanctuary for their studies. Over time the

wise have all resisted the church as a source of authority over those that fear the death experience. The Church should be a guide, say the mystics, and nothing more. It should lead by example alone. It does not need an army, and it does not need to collect taxes. Nor does it need to fear any army or pay any dues to anyone. It should also accept all forms of dissociative and death ritual experiences, and be a vast public resource for all schools of mystical literature. It is not, according to the mystics of all history, meant to govern the people, or to tell them how they should behave or how they should choose to live their lives. It should be a bastion of free will. This was the intention of the first shaman-chief when he created the dual offices of priest and king. Of course, once in a while, someone will pop up who is both. However, eventually, the final one of these will point out simply that: all definitions of the word King are arbitrary conditions set by agreement among all the people. Government is meant to be agreed upon by the people, and thus every person is ultimately the "king" over their own life and personal space. Therefore, there is no distinction between King and Priest when all men are equally their own rulers, "Kings."

Therefore, everyone, in their own right, should be a priest, that is, at least in the sense of a mystic. But then, of course, the ideals of mysticism I have just described are very different from the "real" world role of the Church in modern life. Instead, much of the magnum opus has come to be shouldered by secular non-religiously recognised organisations. Most mystics know to avoid the road that leads to Rome, even if that means living out one's life like Vladimir and Estragon, waiting for Godot. The result of these secular religious organisations maintaining the true tradition that the mystics had intended for the Church is that both the Church and the secular religions suffer. The Church attacks all other secular organisations as antithetical religions. The secular organisations hide behind a graduated ranking status system. The Church has a standing army and its own banking and investment firm. The secular religions infiltrate the existing governments until they are the heads of all states. Of course, both church and secular religions agree on the future.

In the future there will be no Church, and no secular organisations. All will Know All. All will be their own kings of all under their own perception. This much we all know, and we all agree on. The Church calls this condition the "afterlife," and the secular religions call it "utopia," however both accept that it is a condition of our daily existence that has not yet occurred here.

However, what the Church and secular religious organisations disagree on is how this future will come about. Both desire "the Kingdom of Heaven Come on Earth" and "the New Atlantis," but the Church wants a hegemony over and to destroy the secular mystics, and the secular mystics want the dissolution of both themselves and the Church.

Some people believe that being God is also a childish desire, or rather, a reality of an innocence perpetually being lost. They treat those of us who have this desire as anathema reminders of their mundane guiltiness. They claim we want "all or nothing," implying we view their worth as "nothing." We do not want "all or nothing." We want neither. We don't want to be the King-God, lording it over the lesser slaves of guilt. We don't want to compromise our quest for knowledge either, simply on the premise that our work at doing so does not meet with worldly approval.

So what can one man alone do? To prevent death, to prevent war, to prevent famine, to prevent plague? These are merely four natural forces, like air, water, fire, earth, the elements, or like the strong and weak nuclear, the electromagnetic, and gravitic forces, or like a point, linear plane, and shape or form with width, depth and height, and of course, time, the moving shadow of the fourth spatial dimensional metaforms.

We exist, some say, to experience these things. And yet, we call our existence suffering from the moment we first know pain until our dying breath. Some say we know pain in first in being born, some believe this life doesn't even begin until the newborn baby is slapped and takes its first breath.



I believe in Leary's initial concept of the eight circuits of consciousness. Each represents a new instinct, a new tunnel-reality, a whole new way of looking at reality. These are activated amongst the species during our evolution, within generations, and within individuals all at different stages through the life of species, of peoples, of individuals. The last few steps of evolution of our eight interior circuits of consciousness are actually causing machines to manifest closer and closer to likeness to our own consciousness.

Of course, consciousness can go beyond merely perception of the levels interior to its physical composure. Hence, our entire perception of time.

We can also describe planetary, stellar, solar systemic, galactic, filament, etc. consciousness, each is the same "distance" (duration) As Above So Below to the futique circuits of interior composition consciousness.

One is like my security blanket, and one is like my teddy bear. These two are my Holy (mental) Guardian (soul) Angels (spirit), my guides through this reality, this existence. They will always be there with me. If one is not immediately with me, then the other is. Usually both are near me, and neither is ever far. For now, my cat Leia is my teddy bear, and Luke had been my blanket. Now, my writing is my blanket, my "comfort." When Leia dies, and mind you, she is eternally young, and I have kept her whiskers for cloning, it will be a terrible cataclysm to my world. As much as I wouldn't admit it at the time, I screamed and sobbed in private when Luke died. I have literal skeletons in my figurative closet. I perserved his body two years in a freezer, praying daily he could be cloned. Already his soul had entered the wires. I have always experimented and I have not differentiated between myself and my security blanket self in this regard. I have only violated my teddy bear self once.

It's all part of the same process, of course, the rising voltage between the Muladhara and Pratyahara chakras ionises metal out of my bloodstream, which is then secreted through the scalp.

The goal of eating monoatomic gold is to transcend the spacetime barrier in the flesh. To die in the flesh, and to simply dissolve, to disappear into a parallel dimension. To move the gross matter of this world up a level into a finer vibration. Ideally, this experiment would be conducted using, simultaneously, DMT, extracted pure from Thikal. The reason for the suggestion of DMT being combined with the ingestion of the monoatomic gold is in case the monoatomic gold induces a difficult death experience, then the DMT can allow the being to rise up outside of the physical suffering as the body itself dies. The DMT can also serve to open the portals to timespace corresponding to the DNA portals opened in spacetime by the monoatomic gold. Of course the eating of monoatomic gold is only one potential death experience. It is actually my second choice for how I would like to go out. The other is this girl, but she ain't havin it.

Alot of people come to me and say, "you are a great person, but why do you treat your body this way?" I have many reasons, but none count as an excuse tolerable to most. If your background was one in abuse, you would keep the home-fire burning. Mostly we have sports for such catharsis, and the press and art for sublimation. But this is, of course, equal in relief only to the amount of stress induced necessary for these luxuries to be provided (ie. by civilisation), and does not even begin to address the primal urge at the core and root of our gnostic distress signals.

This reality is Manvantara, and its Creator was the Demiurge. That is the simplified theosophical, "New Age" sincretism between the Hindu concept of an illusory reality, akin to the Buddhist Maya, and the Gnostic concept of the levels of Persian Zoroastrianism superior to the seven heavens, or seven spheres of influence, that dealt with the pure and basic dualism between Ahura Mazda (pure light) and Ahriman (pure darkness) as the eighth and ninth emanations, beyond the

"veil of the Abyss."

Now speak to me in a voice only I can hear: why? I honestly don't have the answer. I honestly don't know! So I put my pride to the side and humble myself in supplication before a witness over and above both my own father and this benevolent stranger. Who am I? What is my substance, what am I made out of? What is this nebulous mess of trans-dimensional ecto-plasm that has coagulated around this centralised charged field of tachyonic karma? Am I nothing more than one loose chess piece in this jigsaw puzzle 3-d magic-eye stereoscopic static tv channel?

Choke and Shock are removed from me now; they are outside of my DNA coils, and outside of my chakras, outside my kundalini, outside in my chi, my karmic aura, my signature electromagnetic field pattern. Offset from the ideal clear geometry of the pure spirit, I'm just a shard from the originally shattered me. Through the fractured looking glass. Behind the realms we see. Therein hides the Jabberwocky. The teli and tarot.

Who are choke and shock? One is smoke, and one is mirrors. One is fire, one electricity. They are only shadows beside clear light. One is like my security blanket, and one is like my teddy bear. These two are my Holy (mental) Guardian (soul) Angels (spirit), my guides through this reality, this existence. They will always be there with me. If one is not immediately with me, then the other is. Usually both are near me, and neither is ever far. For now, my cat Leia is my teddy bear, and Luke had been my blanket. Now, my writing is my blanket, my "comfort." When Leia dies, and mind you, she is eternally young, and I have kept her whiskers for cloning, it will be a terrible cataclysm to my world. As much as I wouldn't admit it at the time, I screamed and sobbed in private when Luke died. I have literal skeletons in my figurative closet. I perserved his body two years in a freezer, praying daily he could be cloned. Already his soul had entered the wires. I have always experimented and I have not differentiated between myself and my security blanket self in this regard. I have only violated my teddy bear self once.

I believe the cysts in my thighs to be the result of sexual self-abuse. I get inflamed cysts in my inner thighs, apparently because Paxil adversely affects the colon and causes cystitis. It is actually the hypothalamus that is not getting sufficient quantities of dopamine to trigger proper glandular secretion production by the pituitary. This is related also to my sleeping disorder, that is, the dopamine deficiency, which is undiagnosed. It will be the next phase in my treatment, hopefully, because it will address the hypo-mania conditions of my type II bipolar disorder. The paxil and lamictal have succeeded at addressing the deep depressions I had long suffered due to serotonin deficiency.

Now, speak to me in a voice only I can hear: why? What is the reason behind the rhymes, the alignments at certain positions on this downward spiral? I have seen so much, God, so much. I know about the galactic polar alignments that cathect the thoughts inside the universal brain, and I know the chambers of the heart of Eden beyond this, and I know the upper parts of God, beyond the upside-down and inside-out reversal and inversion through the singularity at the centre of the black hole. I know so much, God, I know so much. Why? What is the reason behind your rhymes?

I was born through the tzimtzum of this shemhamforash, broken on the loka wheel, impaled on its cosmic axis. Who put the "Devil's Heart" in me, who was that who performed psychic surgery on me, made my conscious mind dissociate, that I stayed awake and aware, but that a sub-personality was created? What did you whisper in my ear, while you were raping away my innocence and childhood? I remember seeing my penis as covered in bright green. You told me it was my mother's shit. You told me I raped my mother, but it was you who raped me. You think I don't know the devil? I was connected to the bright darkness by only a single thread of light, and the devil hailed stone after stone down upon me, against my skull, as I screamed for the Mercy of God.

There are so many people on earth right now, doing so many different things. I used to wonder, when I was a virgin, how many people were having sex at that exact moment on all of planet earth. Now it seems a childish question. Right now, on planet earth, people are dying of illness, starvation and war. But there is nothing any one person can do about that. These are caused by the metaforms moving through our brains. The fourth spatial dimension causes all our experiences of change in the fourth temporal dimension. We experience the past as memories, the present as emotions, and the future as our dreams.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/img149.jpg>[/img]

now, the veil is beginning to part, the eye itself will open, this will not be a breached birth. Once I reach the crux of this flux that is passing through me, then I will be the last step closer to stepping out of existence altogether. Of course, after that level of achievement there is no reason to rush. Drive past seven cross-roads.

First allow me to reiterate some points that might have been looked over in my previous post:

Regarding, first, Adam's vision of the fruit of knowledge. In my initial post in this thread, I explained in great detail the meaning of Eve's vision of the fruit of knowlegde. Now let me adumbrate the vision of Adam:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/gategate.jpg>[/img]

Here we see the eye of the sun is central. Immediately surrounding this is the torus of the zodiac. We see the torus is used to represent the orbital ecliptic over time, such that the exterir ellipse of the torus represents the un-twisted zodiac, and the central "eye" between two "balls" represents the twisted zodiac, such as in  
[url=<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crowleyzod.jpg>]Crowley's diagram[/url] from the Book of Thoth. (click link for image)

What we see as the four-dimensional result, or the result over time, of the twisting of the zodiac is that Gate (earth's orbit through time around the sun) can become a Portal (a loop where one sign and the fourth next and previous will overlap) when the precession (twisting) of the zodiac (torus) "Locks" (aligns at aphelion equinox or perihelion solctice).

We can then "unLock" the "Portal" to traverse the "Gate." What this means is that, on a day of alignment (with the sunrise and sunset in a certain sign of the zodiac), we can "cross over" from one "loop" in "time" to another. For small spaces (via quantum-tunneling, which I will discuss next) this occurs constantly, however for longer durations of time to be crossed between instantaneously, a more complex process must occur.

This is depicted by the "sulpher" symbol (the triangle with cross). This symbol was chosen to represent a orientation of a person according to four, cardinal directions. As the being moves through the time-warp, reorientation of its spatial co-ordination will occur. In this case, we see that, to jump from one sign on the zodiac (say, Libra) to the sign opposite it on the zodiac (in this case Aries), then one would follow this convoluted concourse around through twelve "Stations" (the circled numbers in the diagram) and it would re-orient itself a total of three times, or rather, it would pass through three "twists" along the way.

These arcs, or Gates, are really only the "twists" in the central ecliptic elipse. If you go around the path described in the diagram, you will follow three turns to reach the opposite sign. If you go around the "twisted" zodiac, you will also have to pass through three twists in the path to get there. The three twists apply only when factoring in the four cardinal directions to the system of twelve stations in the Gate.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/quantumtunnel.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/quantumtunnel.jpg)[/img]

Here is the depiction of the very small forces at work when I describe this "warping" of time. Here the green axis represents the trajectory of a quantum particle-wave of matter-energy over time. The black lines represent the magnetic polarity of the quantum. As the particle (in blue) moves along its trajectory (in green) the electrical field caused by the magnetic polarity revolves the axis of that polarity, until eventually the polarity is opposite its prior position, and has apparently reversed its place from one pole to the other. I say this happens over time (which is true for the geographic location of the EM poles of earth) but this time is so miniscule on the smallest scale that we can say that it happens virtually instantaneously. This is why we cannot predict the location of the electron-particle: its orbital rotation is influenced by its EM polar precession, and this alters its orientation causing the electron-particle to "quantum tunnel" or to be act as though the charged particle occupied all spaces on its orbit simultaneously, forming the so-called "potential charge" of the electron's "probability cloud."

Thus, the electron can be "in two places at once" on its orbital energy shell. The reason for this is that the electron is moving so fast, it is actually warping time. It appears to be located everywhere within a field of predictability simultaneously. In other words, for the electron (unless acted upon by a photon) "time" does not exist. Time, from the frame of perspective of the electron, is constantly "standing still."

Now, to move forward (faster than light) or backward (opposite entropy) in time, all we have to do is to expand the electron's probability cloud. Expand it large enough, and we can walk right through it like walking through a door from one room (now) to another (anywhere at any time). This may seem impossible, but I tell you, it can even be accomplished using only the mind alone.

-ben

[quote="II"]

There was once a young prince on a journey home after studying in a far away land. He came to a cross-road that he did not recognise. It had been built while he was gone. The sign at the cross-road said: "Here is a road that is longer, and that leads through the urban district. Here is a road that is shorter, but that provides a more scenic view." Thinking thus that either road would take the same amount of time to get to the castle of his father the king at the centre of the kingdom, the prince was at a quandry. Should he go the more scenic way, and enjoy the countryside of his youth, now removed by memory? Or should he pass through the business fare, and see what has become new while he has been growing independently. The prince decided to take the road less traveled. He went into the countryside because he wanted to live deliberately. So, after deliberating over the sign, the Prince went into the country, where he immediately met his death by bandits, who had become poor by failed business and grown to hate the wealthy.

[/quote]

[quote="V"]

Two stone masons were building a house. One walled himself in and one walled himself out. The one who walled himself out, because he had built the wall with the other one, could not tear the wall down alone. So the mason went to seek help.

As he went out, he encountered a party of strangers. They told him they were desperately in search of their prince, who they explained had left their kingdom to study as a stone mason abroad. Upon seeing the mason, they rejoiced greatly, for they said he looked exactly like the prince. They explained to him, "your highness, the king is dead, long live the king," meaning, "come with us and you can rule our kingdom."

However the mason, being a good and honest person, told them he would not go along with this ruse. He insisted they come back and help him rescue his fellow mason from behind the wall. However they grew haughty, and explained, "if you will not do this thing for us, why should we do this thing for you?"

The mason searched high and low, but he could not find anyone else who was willing to help. Finally he returned to the party, who were gathered around the edifice the two masons had built. He begged them to help him. He finally agreed to return to the kingdom and to rule as the king, if only they would help him rescue his fellow mason from behind the wall.

Then the party accepted him and he rejoiced. However they still refused to help him tear down the wall. He demanded an explanation, and so they gave him one by saying this: "the prince of our kingdom came to your country to become a common mason. He knew his father would die before he would be able to return. He hated his father, and he hated his kingdom. He discovered news of his father's graven illness. So he sent us to contract with his master for an edifice to be built by two masons. One would work on it from inside, and one would work on it from outside. He agreed to be assigned to work on it from the inside. You see, goodly mason, we cannot help you tear down this edifice, because it was us who commissioned it to be built. It is the grave of the prince of our kingdom."

Then the Mason understood the meaning of "the king is dead, long live the king." Then he returned with them to rule his kingdom. He became a wise ruler, and grew very old in the service of God.  
[/quote]

[quote="VI"]

In early times the elders of one clan met. "Go north," they told one. "Go south," they told another. "Go east," was told a third. "Go west," the fourth was told. "Stay here," said the last. All went forth, were fruitful, and multiplied. They remembered the clan and met again and again, each time sending forth by the plan of the first meeting. Finally, the Northerners had filled the whole North, Southerners the whole South, Easterners and Westerners filled the East and West, and the eldest clan claimed the centre-lands, and all the world was bountiful, and all the land was full.  
[/quote]

[quote="III"]

Twin Princes were crossing a bridge to return to the Castle of their father, the king, at the centre of the kingdom. They did not know the strength of the bridge, and they were travelling with a large caravan. They wanted to make sure what they carried with them would precede themselves safely across, and so, to test the bridge, they sent out two elephants. The two elephants made it safely across the bridge, and then back again. The princes then sent their cargo over the bridge, and it went safely. Then the two princes themselves went across the bridge, but as they were crossing the bridge broke apart and fell away beneath them.

The twin princes fell into the river below. One of them swam upstream until he came to the source, and the other one was carried downstream and over a waterfall. The caravan that accompanied them all followed the prince downstream, and found his body on the shore of the ocean dead. Soon, though, the second prince returned, riding on the two elephants from before. "Listen," he said, "for I have crossed the river of death. At the source, I saw my brother under the water, and now I have found him returned from beneath the waves ashore. As I know the river runs to the sea, so shall I raise my brother up. And he raised the body up and it rode the second elephant, and they all entered into the city of the castle of the king, the father of the two princes.

Hearing news of the return of his two sons, the king sent the queen to meet them. She met them halfway, and found one dead. She returned with them to the castle, and, seeing the queen's grief, the king saw that one of his sons had died. When he learned that this had happened crossing the

border into his kingdom, the king rent his shirt. But the remaining prince said, "no, look. I bring good tidings." He then showed the king and the queen what the caravan carried with them, that had been so important the two princes were willing to risk their lives for it.

And the cargo was the wife of the dead prince, and their daughter, and the wife of the prince who had survived, and their son. "For I saw my brother beneath the waves," the prince explained. At this the king became full of understanding. Passing understanding on to the queen, the king became wise. And, growing old, the king died. And at the end of three generations the kingdom had known no war.

[/quote]

[quote="VI"]

In later times, the elders of the five tribes met again. They saw that the Northerners and the Southerners, the East and West, and the eldest clan filled up all the world. Now, they decided, it had been long enough where they all were. So the Northerners began to migrate South, and the Southerners North. Those who had travelled East travelled West, and those settled in the West resettled in the East. But the tribe in the centre remained to remember the plan laid down by the ancients, and bear witness to the success of their later modification of it. And all were fruitful and multiplied.

[/quote]

[quote="IV"]

There were two kings. One had very high expectations of his son, the prince. The other had no expectations of his daughter, the princess. When the prince and princess were married, the king, father of the princess celebrated greatly, but the king, father of the prince, lamented. The king, father of the princess, asked the king, father of the prince, why he lamented. The king, father of the prince, answered him, thus:

"Had your daughter, of whom you had no expectations, but been a son, then my son, of whom I expect the best, could have been tested in his manhood by battle, and surely would have excelled all the further in his victory over your incompetent indifference. Instead my son is half the man he could be, and the chance for him to fill the vacuum of your fatherly authority and kingly duty is utterly wasted. You ask me why I lament? It is at seeing you celebrate greatly. Today pays only to your ignorant indifference, and you celebrate that alone in addition to the nuptials of our kingdoms. To the same degree, I lament."

At the the king, father of the princess, lamented greatly, which raised the spirits of the king, father of the prince. To him, it meant he had won the whole kingdom in battle by himself, and proved his son, the prince, would grow up to be twice the king he was himself.

[/quote]

Here is an alternative "translation" :

[quote]

There were two kings. One had very high expectations for his son, the prince. The other held nothing over the head of his daughter, the princess. When the prince and the princess eloped, the princess-king rejoiced much, but the prince-king lamented. The princess-king asked the prince-king why he lamented. The prince-king answered this way:

"Had your daughter, for whom you cared not, but been a son, then my son, for whom I put forth all, could have girded his loins in combat, and, moreover, would have easily ousted your unwise blindness. Instead my son is half the man he could be, and the chance for him to grow into the gap of your paternal archetype and regnal role is now permanently void. You ask me why I lament? It is due to seeing your rejoice so much. All that has been benefitted today is your foolish short-

sightedness, and in that there is you alone, and then besides that there is our kingdoms' union. To that percent, I lament."

At that the princess-king hung his head and wept, which reversed the visage of the prince-king. To him, he had bested his rival at word-play, and therefore he proved to himself that his son would be greater even than he could have grown through war.

[/quote]

[quote="VI"]

Now, the elders of the 12 tribes meet. They plan as their ancient ancestors planned. "Our tribe 1 blood is in land 6; tribe 2, 7; etc. Now the South and West have returned to the centre, and the North and the East are at the opposite centre. Now this is the third age. Let us travel across time as we have around the world. Thos who travel South, go East, those East, North; those who travelled North, West and those West, South." And thus began the Fourth Age.

[/quote]

[quote="I"]

There was a kingdom, and beside it another. The two kings of the two kingdoms were twin brothers. There was a woman who called them both to conference one day, and spoke to them about combining their kingdom. They both fell in love with the woman, and then they went to war with each other. They were at war for so many generations that eventually only a small faction from each nation remained, and the night before they met in battle, the two twin kings met with one another in a conference tent. The one king said to the other king: "you were doing my will all along, and you still are, now I command thee: die nobly." The following morning the demoralised king's troops met with their brethren in the ideal kingdom and lost their lives in bloodshed.

[/quote]

Remember, as [quote="benpadiah"]to reiterate, the purpose of Pesher is three-fold.

- 1) the practical: examination of the writing style for timeless applicability.
- 2) the literal: comparison of this writing style to others of its kind
- 3) the direct: exposition of the interpretation derived from doing this.

leading to

- 4) the dogmatic: the expression of the interpretation.[/quote]

so far we have played level 1 pesher (looking at only one text in itself), level 2 pesher (comparing several different texts). I am about to teach you how to play level 3 pesher. Following that I will demonstrate level 4.

level three pesher means to explain what the entire text, comprised in this case of only the prior six "pesher" passages I provided, means as a whole. To do this, you may have to shuffle up the pesherim (plural of pesher passages) until they begin to make sense. For our example, I have placed the preceding posts in chronological order below:

[quote="II"]

There was once a young prince on a journey...

[/quote]

[quote="V"]

Two stone masons were building a house.

[/quote]

[quote="VI"]  
In early times the elders of one clan met.  
[/quote]

[quote="III"]  
Twin Princes were crossing a bridge...  
[/quote]

[quote="VI"]  
In later times, the elders of the five tribes met again.  
[/quote]

[quote="IV"]  
There were two kings.  
[/quote]

[quote="VI"]  
Now, the elders of the 12 tribes meet.[/quote]

[quote="I"]  
There was a kingdom, and beside it another.  
[/quote]

So we see, in chronological order, the pesher would occur in a different order than they were initially presented, in this case: V,III,IV,II,I with pesher VI interspersed throughout.

Level 4 pesher is the easiest, and the most fun, after the previous three levels. For level 4, all you have to do is draw a diagram explaining how the pesherim relate to one another. In other words, just draw a simple picture showing how you chose to organise your interpretations. For example, I had chosen chronological order, so I drew the following diagram to explain the preceding pesherim.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/pesher.jpg>[/img]

Anyway, that completes the instructions on how to play Pesher. Pesher is the method I have used to create all my Gnostic diagrams, and it is also an informations-systems theory methodology for extrapolating flow charts from data sets. The Game Pesher is therefore now copyright 2006 the Illuminati-Order in the name of the Order that owns this internet site where I now post this.

I, Jon Gee, have created this game, and I hope you will all enjoy playing.

-ben

[quote="benpadijah"]you caught the "belief" clause so you're probably thinking of the "objective" stained glass reality as between you and the light of Higher (possibly inclusive of subjective, "personal" truth) Reality, outside or beyond your interiorised self-concept. You seem self-actualised about how vague such a stance is at defining one's own experience of reality.[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]This is lovely, but got me to thinking about whether (as usual) we are talking about the same thing.[/quote]

Okay, well this is simple, let me break it down for you.

[quote="benpadijah"]you caught the "belief" clause[/quote]



this refers to the original conversation we were having in the  
[url=http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=27324]Enough With God[/url] thread,  
where I'd posted a series of questions for you...

[quote="benpadijah"]allow me to ask you a series of questions, poptop.

series A will determine if you view truth as symbolic.

- 1) do you believe that truth is beauty and beauty truth?
- 2) do you believe that beauty is in the eye of the beholder?
- 3) do you believe the eye is the window to the soul?

series B will determine if you view yourself as iconoclastic.

- 4) do you believe truth is stranger than fiction?
- 5) do you believe something can be too good to be true?
- 6) do you believe the truth is greater than the sum of all facts?

series C will determine if you view truth as morally elastic.

- 7) do you believe the truth is an objective ideal or
- 8 ) do you believe the truth is a subjective reality?
- 9) do you believe the truth is "out there"?

series D will determine if you will "cast the first stone."

- 10) do you believe the truth is something that can be known?
- 11) do you believe the truth is something that can be understood?
- 12) do you think wisdom is knowing the difference between true and false?[/quote]

-source: <http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?p=519537#519537>

to which you initially responded,

[quote="poptop"]the good thing about beliefs is that they transcend truth for the believer...  
beliefs as belief[/quote]

-source: <http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?p=519604#519604>

Hence, when you said,

[quote="benpadijah"] [quote="poptop"]Do I get a written assessment?[/quote]

-source: <http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?p=524995#524995>

then I said,

[quote="benpadijah"]oh and, as for a score, or a grade or whatever...[/quote]

and started out,

[quote="benpadijah"]you caught the "belief" clause[/quote]

meaning that, when you said,

[quote="poptop"]beliefs as belief[/quote]

I understood that to mean,

[quote="benpadijah"]you caught the "belief" clause[/quote]

Understand now?

Ok, then, on to the next part of the sentence:

[quote="benpadijah"]the "objective" stained glass reality as between you and the light of Higher (possibly inclusive of subjective, "personal" truth) Reality, outside or beyond your interiorised self-concept.[/quote]

this referred to my comment,

[quote="benpadijah"]

Symbolic Truth = stained glass visages, Plato's cave metaphor, etc. Iconoclasm means "symbol shattering," and hence "casting the first stone" means, to go up against objective reality. The question of the moral elasticity of true reality is a kramic one. If you "believe" what goes around comes around, you're less likely to throw that rock through that church window.[/quote]

which in turn referred to this key explanation of the questions I'd asked you:

[quote="benpadijah"]series A will determine if you view truth as symbolic.  
series B will determine if you view yourself as iconoclastic.  
series C will determine if you view truth as morally elastic.  
series D will determine if you will "cast the first stone."[/quote]

I hope that you understand well enough what I meant by these three explanations for the 4 groupings of the questions I'd asked you. I will return to this again in a moment. First, however, let me address the final part of my paragraph, which contains the part that you seem to have found cause to have specific issue with enough to create this thread.

[quote="benpadijah"]You seem self-actualised about how vague such a stance is at defining one's own experience of reality.[/quote]

Now, what I meant by

[quote="benpadijah"]such a stance[/quote]

I was referring to your having said,

[quote="poptop"]the good thing about beliefs is that they transcend truth for the believer... beliefs as belief[/quote]

which I then described as

[quote="benpadijah"]vague ... at defining one's own experience of reality.[/quote]

which I also hope you understand from my 3 explanations for the base-4 model basis for the 12 initial questions.

Now, we come to what was really the crux of your question, the topic of this thread,

[quote="poptop"]The self actualised person - what does it mean...[/quote]

Well, the answer begins with, as you pointed out Maslow. Maslow, for those who didn't know this, is the psychologist responsible for developing what has come to be known as "Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs."

[quote="wikipedia"]

**Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs** is a theory in psychology that Abraham Maslow proposed in his 1943 paper *A Theory of Human Motivation*, which he subsequently extended. His theory contends that as humans meet 'basic needs', they seek to satisfy successively 'higher needs' that occupy a set hierarchy. ... Maslow's hierarchy of needs is often depicted as a pyramid consisting of five levels:[/quote]

[img]http://www.pateo.com/images/maslowmaster4ts.gif[/img]

-article source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maslow's\\_hierarchy\\_of\\_needs](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maslow's_hierarchy_of_needs)

-image context: <http://www.pateo.com/article6.html>

As you can see, "self-actualisation" is the "peak" of the five levels of psychological need. So, at this point, poptop's question

[quote="poptop"]The self actualised person - what does it mean...[/quote]

is extremely easy to answer. Let's turn in our wikipedia to the relevant passage, shall we, my little lambs?

[quote="wikipedia"]**Self-actualization**

Self-actualization (a term originated by Kurt Goldstein) is the *instinctual* need of humans to make the most of their unique abilities and to strive to be the best they can be. Maslow describes self-actualization as follows:

*Self Actualization is the intrinsic growth of what is already in the organism, or more accurately, of what the organism is. (Psychological Review, 1949)*

Maslow writes the following of self-actualizing people:

- They embrace the facts and realities of the world (including themselves) rather than denying or avoiding them.
- They are spontaneous in their ideas and actions.
- They are creative.
- They are interested in solving problems; this often includes the problems of others. Solving these problems is often a key focus in their lives.
- They feel a closeness to other people, and generally appreciate life.
- They have a system of morality that is fully internalized and independent of external authority.
- They judge others without prejudice, in a way that can be termed *objective*.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maslow's\\_hierarchy\\_of\\_needs#Self-actualization](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maslow's_hierarchy_of_needs#Self-actualization)

So, in short, the answer to your question, poptop,

[quote="poptop"]The self actualised person - what does it mean...[/quote]

is,

[quote="wikipedia"]Self-actualization is the need of humans to make the most of their unique abilities and to strive to be the best they can be.[/quote]

And, of course, this is all I meant by it in that context:

You Know Yourself.

While we're on the subject of psychological processes however, is anyone reading this at all familiar with the Self-Determinism models of Dr. Timothy Leary, a pop-psychologist from the 1960's?

Here are some images from his book by that name that I scanned in.

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Leary1.jpg>[/img]

This one looks to me like some kind of "moral compass" almost.

[url=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Leary2.jpg>][img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Leary2A.jpg>[/img][url]  
(click for larger image)

What do you guys make of all this?

-ben

[quote="poptop"]Interesting belief system around economics there.[/quote]

basically, and don't worry, this will all come back around to the subject of rights, I guarantee it, I view myself as a Utopian (idealist) Marxist, which means that, in essence I'm a communist. Now, that doesn't preclude my agreeing with the subsequent mis-handling of Marx's Communism. Marx was addressing, at the time, the contemporary concept of Socialism, or trade-unionism. He was attempting to guide labour-unions toward utopian ideals. Of course, we all know the subsequent break-down of the Marxist movement following the death of Marx. Lenin was funded by the Rothschilds to overthrow the Czar of Russia, which he did turning the communist red army against the white royalists. Trotsky, the proper communist party head, Lenin then had exiled and assassinated. During the Rockefeller-funded attempted Nazi invasion of Rothschild-funded Soviet Russia, Stalin used the front-lines to massacre as many Jews as Hitler killed in the concentration camps. It should be obvious how far removed even by then the concept calling itself "communism" had gotten from its original socialist utopian ideals. For a while I believed, as had Marx a hundred years before, that capitalism and communism were anti-thetical, and that only by class conflict could these become a synthetic whole. However, now I understand that the Master Plan has always been to "phase out" capitalism into communism, like the "boiling lobster" metaphor, wherein a lobster is put into a cold pot of water that is the slowly brought to a boil. The lobster does not feel the increasing temperature. It is cooked alive painlessly. This is like the "incremental" imposition of the government over our "individual rights." This occurs so slowly, we do not even realise it, until we wake up one morning and realise we have already been living in a dictatorship for quite some time. I think the US has definately become more dictatorial (and moreso than it should, most definately) since the WTC tragedy of 9-11. I think we can see this as corporations become more fascistic, such as by "incrementally" raising gas prices, for instance. Now you can call me crazy if you like, but the way I see it, the only feasible way out of the current contrived "energy crisis" that was created to cause the current "peak-oil" wars to control the Middle-east is "free energy" which, I know for a fact, has been being experimented with by the US military for the past 55 years, dating all the way back to Project Paperclip. Now, if we have had "free energy" or "zero-point" energy (ZPE for short) for 60 years, why do we not have hover cars yet? The entire thing, as directed by Majestic-12, is entirely based on a plan to "phase-out" capitalism. We cannot "package" or "quantify" the ZPE type of "free" energy. Therefore, we have to completely change our "value" system. We have to "phase out" cash and replace it with credit cards. We phase out cards with online-transactions as we micro-miniaturise our computers into phones. All of this culminates in a fully cyberised society of cyborg-like individuals. Combining this with life-prolonging drugs, and you pretty much have my ideal utopia. Some people call this new ideal, "trans-humanism." However I prefer to call it by its original name: "Communism." Now most people think of "Communism" as either "Soviet Oppression" or as "people living in huts," and the trade unions of Marx's time have all become absorbed into the Mafia and organised crime. Why bother calling myself a "communist" when it would "make more sense" to call myself a "trans-humanist"? I prefer to keep my "trans-humanism" to myself, and besides, calling myself a

communist pisses off the conservative capitalists, which I find amusing. If you can't get a laugh out of a pseudo-libertarian, free-trade advocating, 1984-venerating neo-con, at least get a laugh at them.

In any event, none of that "communism" or "trans-humanism" has anything, or rather, should have anything to do with the social compact between the people and their governments, since that is entirely an economic theory. As the concept of "individual rights" is a political concept, I see no reason to put intellectual stock into what economists have to say about it. The separation of the economy from the government is, IMHO, the next logical step following the separation of Church and State. As such, I tend to have very strong views on what the current conditions of our world's political systems should be as opposed to what they now are. I believe very strongly in the idea that the individual alone is capable of sacrificing their own rights. If you choose to do this with your mind to the government, or whether you choose to do this with your heart to your spouse, it can only be you yourself who can give up your own rights. If they put a gun to your head, dare them to pull the trigger. That is pretty much my philosophy. I believe that everyone has the right to the degree of personal freedom they are prepared to allow themselves to have. Personal freedom is, in nature, abundant beyond capacity for depletion. In a state of nature, you may do as you please. However, if you encounter another person who also has "individual rights," then ANYTHING you do will impose upon these of theirs, and EVERYTHING about their existence will impose upon these of yours. I mean this passively, that we "impose" simply by existing objectively to one another. We subjectify the other whenever we make our imposition intentional. This is abuse. Proper use of "individual rights" is to combine effort, and not to compete with one another. One should not attempt to outgrow the other, but the taller one should protect the smaller one. That's Nature. So, of course, the question obviously arises about "to what extent" do we allow a person to "get away with" violating the rights of someone else? Afterall, we ourselves determine to what extent we allow our own rights to be violated, this is the Natural Condition of the Sovereign Individual, as I'd mentioned it earlier. However, if we see someone violate someone else's rights, we want to be involved. And so we set ourselves above them both, and this too we say is not only our "right" but our "responsibility." We have to "look out" for one another. However doing so imposes on the "individual rights" of all, including yourself. Everyone is "incrementally" "imposing" on everyone else at that point. Most people would stop here and say, "that is how it works, that is reality, deal with it or die," however they forget this is entirely an artificial construct. They forget that a "right" (a freedom) is the exact opposite of a "responsibility" (a duty). In Nature there is all freedom, and no responsibility. By nature means the "sovereign individual" alone and all other things being equal. Now, in a state of nature, the individual has no "rights" nor need for any, and no "responsibilities" to anyone but themselves. However, the greater number of individuals you factor into a group, the more this relationship reverses. While "rights" lift up, "responsibilities" hold down, and it is the friction from this process of reversal that causes all sociopathic symptoms in otherwise brilliant individuals. Without "rights" there is no psychopathy (it is the norm). Without responsibilities, there is no psychopathy (it is antithetical). However, as one moves about on this spectrum between these extremes, one becomes gradually more and more sociopathic and anti-social. At this point, all sorts of anti-social perversions in thinking occur, and abnormalities become more common and creative as the prohibitive laws become more intricate and complex. In other words, what I am saying is that, outside of the social-compact, the behaviours it exists to prohibit do not even occur anywhere else in nature. Human law divides us from the animals. If we didn't maintain a law against a thing, it would not continue to cause harm. Murder cannot occur when one is in a state of Nature, a sovereign individual. Only when one is alone can this condition occur. That is why I say, isolate the sociopaths. The sociopaths project all their problems outward. They cause all the world's strife, however they can only do this so long as we let them. Isolate them, I say. Do not put them into the "System." Put each nationalist and fascist head of state alone in solitary confinement. Let them think about their crime against society, and let them meditate on their unknown fate. Tell them each day might be the last one they are permitted to remain alive, and then they will know how they have been making the whole rest of the civilised world feel for the

past 100 years. If they break out into a fit of guilt, make them wait some more. Do this to each individual one of them, and make them feel like they are all alone in this situation except for their captors. Then one day, arbitrarily, release them. As for the rest of us, I think my friend Damien expressed best what has come to be my current philosophy. Make taking one hit of LSD mandatory for every global citizen as a coming of age rite. Of course, this philosophy is far too extreme for most people, even soft-line "legalise em all" advocates. I find it more useful for communication to simply describe my philosophy as "existentialist" ethics. Did you know that "existentialism" was strongly renounced by the church for a while there? That's because Sartre aligned the philosophical movement with socialist secular-humanism. But I digress.

-ben

[quote="Carlyn"]The other day, a hammer and a nail got married.  
A teacher, watching the proceedings, asked one of his students, "How can two boards be united without a wedding?"[/quote]

The Hammer may pertain to Nietzsche's parable from Also Sprach Zarathustra, part III, entitled "The Hammer Speaks," as quoted at the end of the Twilight of the Gods. This parable is spoken from the perspective of diamond to it's "brother" coal. Here we see the Hammer, or diamond, represents "hardness," while the coal, or nail, represents "softness." The diamond sutra says, at one point, "thus shall ye think of this fleeting world: a star at dawn, a bubble in a stream; a flash of lightning in a summer cloud, a flickering lamp, a phantom, and a dream." Personally I prefer the Heart Sutra, which reads, in part, "Gate Gate Paragate Parasama Gate Bodhi Svaha," meaning, "Gone, Gone Beyond, Everyone Gone Completely Beyond (or to the other shore), Awake, Aware!" (although they say of Svaha it is "untranslatable." ) Buddhists call this mantra, which concludes the Heart Sutra, the Great Bright Mantra, Supreme and Unsurpassable. So we see that, just as the nature of the diamond sutra is opposite the static and fixed nature of a diamond itself, so too is the Great Bright Mantra inverted from the context of the Heart Sutra. We see just as the hammer strikes the nail, or rather, the chisel, to bring change (and therefore sorrow) to the diamond, that is, to make it more perfect (as a Mason with their ashlar stone), so too does the heart sutra contain the Great Bright Mantra like coal containing a diamond. So what must be done to render the shattering of the shells and the liberation of the emanations? How do we "strike gold"?

The Master said, "tend to the splinter in your own eye before you look after the plank in your brother's." The Master, that is, Ho Tekton, the Master Carpenter, taught us that the "splinter" should read "ray" such as in a ray of sunshine, and that "plank" should be translated "beam," as in a beam of light. Thus, what we see in this parable is the blind leading the blind (again as in the Fool card of Tarot), with Gnostic era reference to the demi-urge Samael (which means, "king of the blind." ) We also hearken back to the parable of the child who removed the thorn from the lion's paw, and wonder that the child should be placed by God as the keeper of his "brother," in this case the lion of Judah, of Zion, and of Israel. Therefore, the parable is not addressed to the lion, but to the child. Thus, it instructs the physician to look to the Light in the eye of their patient as being of greater importance than the Light in their own eye. The gross meaning of this parable is taken to be: "check yourself before you wreck yourself." However, now let me tell you this pesher, this "hidden meaning" :

The two "boards" that obstruct (or the two "beams" that blind) the vision of the people are the East and the West. The nail and the hammer are clearly then relative to the Israel-Lebanon conflict in the Middle East, where east and west are presumed to be clashing in the form of Isaac and Ishmael (the two sons of Abraham) meeting much like the hammer and nail clashing together to crucify the hand of the Master, right at the very heart of the map, just as the calendar is divided at one BC and one AD. Of course, I have spoken elsewhere of my own theory of the past 2000 years occurring entirely as the hallucination of the Master at the time of His crucifixion. This relates as well to the Krishna-Hindu concept of Shiva, the Creator, coming at the end of this,

the Kali Yuga, the final and worst of all the cosmic ages (or galactic rounds), the so-called Destroyer Era. According to the Hare Krishna, the entire cycle of birth, life and death of all things is merely an illusion, known as manvantara, the dream in the mind of the sleeping Krishna. When the Kali Yuga ends, Krishna will awaken.

-ben

Never give out your password or credit card number in an instant message conversation. To help prevent infection by a computer virus or worm, never accept or open any file or link in an instant message until you verify its authenticity with the sender.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:15:45 PM)  
what have you learned from th IO

benpadiiah says: (10:15:53 PM)  
lol

benpadiiah says: (10:15:56 PM)  
who is this?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:16:08 PM)  
truewealth

benpadiiah says: (10:16:11 PM)  
oh

benpadiiah says: (10:16:34 PM)  
I've learned quite a bit truewealth

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:17:14 PM)  
Really?....Do they go into Objectivism much and the writings of Ayn Rand?

benpadiiah says: (10:17:30 PM)  
nope.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:18:15 PM)  
Then why do they represent themselves as believers in Ayn Rands writings?

benpadiiah says: (10:18:23 PM)  
who does?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:18:32 PM)  
the IO

benpadiiah says: (10:18:39 PM)  
I am a member of the IO

benpadiiah says: (10:18:49 PM)  
do I say I subscribe to Rand's beliefs?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:18:59 PM)  
Yes I Know

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:19:54 PM)

No,...I know you don't.... have you read through the public web page?...Particularly the Library part

benpadijah says: (10:20:01 PM)

nope

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:21:21 PM)

This is from the about Us page on the IO web site:

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:21:26 PM)

To learn what we mean by the concept of individual rights, read "Man's Rights"; to learn what we mean by the proper role of government, read "The Nature Of Government." Both essays are by Ayn Rand and can be found in either The Virtue Of Selfishness (VOS) or Capitalism: The Unknown Ideal (CUI), though we strongly recommend VOS for its other valuable essays dealing specifically with rights. These b

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:22:13 PM)

We must emphasize, however, that the Illuminati Order is not an Objectivist organization, per se. Accepting Objectivism, the philosophy of Ayn Rand, is not a requirement of membership.

All who support individual rights--which include the rights to life, liberty, justly acquired property, and the pursuit of happiness--are encouraged to join us!

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:22:49 PM)

We are pro-liberty and outspoken advocates of individual rights. The term "libertarian" describes us very well.

benpadijah says: (10:23:15 PM)

mhm.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:24:03 PM)

So what you have learned has it made a tangible difference in your Life?

benpadijah says: (10:24:19 PM)

I don't know

benpadijah says: (10:24:25 PM)

never thought of it that way

benpadijah says: (10:24:26 PM)

hmm.

benpadijah says: (10:24:31 PM)

define tangible.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:24:49 PM)

Objective Reality

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:25:59 PM)

What you have learned has made some "objective" improvement in your life in some area and you are better now than before you learned anything from the IO....Tangible...Something you can measure



benpadijah says: (10:26:29 PM)  
oh, it's about improvement

benpadijah says: (10:26:34 PM)  
a measure of improvement

benpadijah says: (10:26:39 PM)  
well then I would say so.

benpadijah says: (10:26:42 PM)  
yes.

benpadijah says: (10:26:51 PM)  
I've grown quite a lot in the IO.

benpadijah says: (10:26:53 PM)  
why?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:28:05 PM)  
I'm just curious...Because a lot of the D-boards participate in nothing more than intellectual  
masturbation with no real purpose or goal for any tangible improvement in any area

benpadijah says: (10:28:36 PM)  
interesting.

benpadijah says: (10:28:43 PM)  
define masturbation.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:28:55 PM)  
lol

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:29:18 PM)  
stroking oneself to make oneself feel good

benpadijah says: (10:29:24 PM)  
ah I see.

benpadijah says: (10:29:35 PM)  
so you mean the discussions have no actual meat to them

benpadijah says: (10:29:40 PM)  
they are all commentary.

benpadijah says: (10:29:43 PM)  
nothing original.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:30:11 PM)  
Not necessarily at the IO board

benpadijah says: (10:30:44 PM)  
what's a D-board then?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:30:56 PM)

Just that some Philosophical D-boards talk about stuff just to stroke themselves with no real purpose behind it

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:31:38 PM)

A d-board can be anything that it defines itself to be

benpadijah says: (10:31:52 PM)

so like a temporary autonomous zone?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:32:05 PM)

huh?

benpadijah says: (10:32:32 PM)

okay, so you're saying the IO is or is not like other d-boards.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:32:54 PM)

I'm saying I'm Not sure at thi point

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:33:25 PM)

This is whay I am asking you if you have learned stuff that has mad tangible improvements to your life...

benpadijah says: (10:33:36 PM)

I suppose I have

benpadijah says: (10:33:47 PM)

next question.

benpadijah says: (10:33:50 PM)

lol

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:34:51 PM)

Is there Lodge meetings or masonic Like rituals that you have gone through in the IO?

benpadijah says: (10:34:57 PM)

no.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:35:06 PM)

thats good

benpadijah says: (10:35:10 PM)

how so?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:35:37 PM)

I am not particularly interested in -PseudoMasonic rituals and what not...

benpadijah says: (10:36:13 PM)

ok.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:36:26 PM)

I am interested sharign and learning knowledge, and adding value when I can

benpadijah says: (10:36:57 PM)

are you skeptical of the objectivist objectives stated on the frontpage?

benpadijah says: (10:37:15 PM)  
but you want to learn more...

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:39:32 PM)  
No....I am just skeptical if there are any people at the IO d-board that align themselves with those Objectivist objectives, since there seems to be a lot of Non objectivist beliefs shared..

benpadijah says: (10:39:44 PM)  
define belief.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:40:57 PM)  
Not that that within itself is a bad thing but I guess I just get a little confused when I come to a place that is supposed to be Objectivist based and it seems sort of far from it...

benpadijah says: (10:41:20 PM)  
compared to you, you mean.

benpadijah says: (10:41:35 PM)  
?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:42:04 PM)  
It's kind of like thinking you are going to a Strip club to see silicone boobies but once you get in it is A Male Gay bar...

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:42:16 PM)  
This is my attempt to being humorous

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:42:34 PM)  
No compared to what Objectivism is

benpadijah says: (10:42:44 PM)  
according to you.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:42:49 PM)  
Have you read much Objectivism?

benpadijah says: (10:42:50 PM)  
?

benpadijah says: (10:42:52 PM)  
no.

benpadijah says: (10:43:03 PM)  
does it require that I do?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:43:24 PM)  
No, but you may get a better understanding

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:43:59 PM)  
I suggest reading Objectivism: the philosophy of Ayn Rand written by Leonard Piekoff

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:44:55 PM)  
Belief: Something you hold to be true based on the methods one uses to prove to oneself what is true

and what is false

benpadijah says: (10:45:19 PM)  
that's a pretty thorough definition.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:45:37 PM)  
I tend to be Verbose

benpadijah says: (10:45:42 PM)  
what do you mean by saying the IO's "beliefs" appear different than our "objectives."

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:45:57 PM)  
Did I say that?

benpadijah says: (10:46:17 PM)  
I am just skeptical if there are any people at the IO d-board that align themselves with those Objectivist objectives, since there seems to be a lot of Non objectivist beliefs shared..

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:47:34 PM)  
Well Yes.....I know that if I believe in Objectivism I got to places that say they are objectivist based for the purpose to learn more about the application of Objectivism....

benpadijah says: (10:48:18 PM)  
brb

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:48:32 PM)  
It just seems there are those at the IO d-Board that don't even know that anything named Objectivism even exists never mind believe in any of the principles...

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:49:15 PM)  
I know it is not a requirement....But I figured there would be some Like mindedness

benpadijah says: (10:49:37 PM)  
do you smoke?

benpadijah says: (10:49:43 PM)  
I have to go outside to smoke

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:49:45 PM)  
NO

benpadijah says: (10:49:55 PM)  
I'm going to have to go out and smoke now

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:49:58 PM)  
Go Ahead

benpadijah says: (10:50:01 PM)  
so I'll brb, K?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:50:11 PM)  
yep

benpadijah says: (10:50:17 PM)

alright then

benpadijah says: (10:50:28 PM)  
will you still be here when I get back?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:50:33 PM)  
yep

benpadijah says: (10:50:42 PM)  
it may be as long as ten minutes.

benpadijah says: (10:50:56 PM)  
I smoke American Spirit menthols, and they last a long time.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:50:56 PM)  
thats ok

benpadijah says: (10:51:00 PM)  
so be prepared.

benpadijah says: (10:51:06 PM)  
if I'm gone, I mean

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:51:07 PM)  
lol

benpadijah says: (10:51:12 PM)  
for ten minutes or thereabouts.

benpadijah says: (10:51:15 PM)  
brb

WisdomGroupMedia says: (10:51:28 PM)  
Now if I had a Joint I'd be smoking

benpadijah says: (10:59:35 PM)  
back now

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:00:16 PM)  
yep

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:01:52 PM)  
Hve you ever met another IO member in person?

benpadijah says: (11:02:03 PM)  
no.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:03:16 PM)  
What tangible improvement in your life has being part of the IO give you

benpadijah says: (11:03:42 PM)  
I don't know man

benpadijah says: (11:03:49 PM)

haven't I already said

benpadijah says: (11:04:03 PM)  
?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:04:31 PM)  
No You just said that there has been improvement...I'm asking what the improvemnet was?

benpadijah says: (11:05:04 PM)  
oh right, because I had to ask what teangible meant

benpadijah says: (11:05:07 PM)  
I dunno,

benpadijah says: (11:05:12 PM)  
I guess you could say

benpadijah says: (11:05:23 PM)  
it's allowed me to question my beliefs.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:05:41 PM)  
Ahhh

benpadijah says: (11:05:54 PM)  
next question...?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:06:02 PM)  
LOL

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:06:26 PM)  
Are you gonna be at the next Bildebergers meeting?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:06:34 PM)  
LOL...Kidding

benpadijah says: (11:06:43 PM)  
I expect you are...?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:06:54 PM)  
Naaaa

benpadijah says: (11:06:59 PM)  
mhm

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:07:13 PM)  
A bunch of talking heads detached from reality annoy me

benpadijah says: (11:07:21 PM)  
I see.

benpadijah says: (11:07:33 PM)  
so what brings you to the IOBB?

benpadijah says: (11:07:40 PM)

the IO d-boards I mean.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:07:48 PM)  
Mostly Curiosity

benpadijah says: (11:08:15 PM)  
about?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:09:25 PM)  
If there is any truth to the mystique and intrigue that has surrounded the IO and if there is some Objective Value that can be learned from the IO....

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:10:09 PM)  
Mostly I like the intellectual stimulation and the interesting debate

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:10:25 PM)  
When I find places similar to the IOBB

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:10:59 PM)  
I was a part of Solomon Tulbures rendition of the IO some years back and participated on his boards as well

benpadijah says: (11:11:06 PM)  
oh.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:12:01 PM)  
I was dissapointed with Sols rendition because He portrayed hislef as a "Strict" Objectivist yet his beliefs were rife with Mysticism

benpadijah says: (11:12:21 PM)  
as opposed to his beliefs being Objectivist.

benpadijah says: (11:13:33 PM)  
I've never read anything by him.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:15:57 PM)  
oops Sorry I lost ya for a second...When ever my cordless phone rings it nocks out my Wireless internet connection

benpadijah says: (11:16:28 PM)  
ahh

benpadijah says: (11:16:30 PM)  
np\

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:17:19 PM)  
Solomon, He wrote a few books...The only one I read was the IO manifesto that he wrote....It had lots of spelling and gramatical errors

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:17:49 PM)  
And a lot of what was written was plagerized from a variety of sources

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:18:22 PM)  
I made a post about him and his IO on the boards

benpadijah says: (11:18:28 PM)  
yes yes.

benpadijah says: (11:18:43 PM)  
and so>

benpadijah says: (11:18:44 PM)  
?

benpadijah says: (11:19:01 PM)  
oh I'm sorry

benpadijah says: (11:19:10 PM)  
you were saying you'd enjoyed his forum

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:19:16 PM)  
Uhh I for got my Point

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:19:29 PM)  
At first I did

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:19:41 PM)  
Then it just got too Kooky

benpadijah says: (11:19:43 PM)  
too much mysticism, not enough Objectivism or you?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:20:00 PM)  
Pretty much

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:20:39 PM)  
There wer some things that were just Kooky by anyones standards

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:21:23 PM)  
Like how feeding a human baby a diet made up of 50% human sperm upt to age 3 would ensure a genius and perfect health

benpadijah says: (11:22:01 PM)  
that's the only thing I've heard about ST

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:22:29 PM)  
probably because it was one of the more Kooky things

benpadijah says: (11:22:41 PM)  
however it started out good?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:22:48 PM)  
Yes

benpadijah says: (11:22:53 PM)  
perhaps he had syphilis. Like Nietzsche?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:23:02 PM)



LOL

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:23:10 PM)  
Went Mad?

benpadiah says: (11:23:16 PM)  
no?

benpadiah says: (11:23:20 PM)  
just a plaigerist, eh?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:23:48 PM)  
No from what I understand he had struggled from depression and BiPolar for many years

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:24:07 PM)  
It just seemed to get the best of him and this was truly tragic

benpadiah says: (11:24:15 PM)  
oh well.

benpadiah says: (11:24:19 PM)  
as I say

benpadiah says: (11:24:24 PM)  
I've never read him.

benpadiah says: (11:24:45 PM)  
so, basically, you're asking me

benpadiah says: (11:24:51 PM)  
if the IO is going the same way?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:25:14 PM)  
No but that is a good question

benpadiah says: (11:25:22 PM)  
down the road of Intellectual Masturbation and away from Objectivist Beliefs?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:25:57 PM)  
Objectivists can participate in intellectual masturbation as well

benpadiah says: (11:26:03 PM)  
no shit.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:26:14 PM)  
Yes shit

benpadiah says: (11:26:25 PM)  
lol

benpadiah says: (11:26:37 PM)  
so are you here for intellectual masturbation?

benpadiah says: (11:26:45 PM)

or to save us from mysticism?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:27:01 PM)

I hope not...But sometimes I can fall into the trap of it without knowing it right away

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:28:23 PM)

I'm here to learn but there are some things I can not accept on blind faith without some objective proof that what is asserted is in fact true...Like Magik, and other such stuff

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:28:47 PM)

Which would not be blind faith...

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:29:49 PM)

what about monoatomic gold

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:30:32 PM)

Was that something that had any Objective proof to do what it claimed to do?

benpadijah says: (11:30:41 PM)

yes.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:30:51 PM)

Really...Cool

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:31:04 PM)

Did it give you any benefit?

benpadijah says: (11:31:19 PM)

I haven't had any.

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:31:54 PM)

how about activating the pineal gland

benpadijah says: (11:32:09 PM)

what's the question?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:32:50 PM)

is ther anything that activates it or recharges it for physical benefits?

benpadijah says: (11:33:46 PM)

recharges it?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:34:00 PM)

Bad use of words

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:34:09 PM)

awakens it?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:34:21 PM)

optimizes it?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:34:38 PM)

Make it more active?

benpadiah says: (11:35:28 PM)  
does monoatomic gold "activate" the pineal gland?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:35:55 PM)  
or anything else in your experience

benpadiah says: (11:36:19 PM)  
how would one know?

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:36:34 PM)  
LOL...good question

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:37:03 PM)  
thats very objective of you

benpadiah says: (11:37:19 PM)  
brb

benpadiah says: (11:37:22 PM)  
smoke again

WisdomGroupMedia says: (11:38:00 PM)  
hey I need to go anyway my Kids need me to play with them for a while...I'll see you on the boards

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=630> [ Poll ] Man's Rights

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=586> commencement of criminal proceedings  
(re. troll attack)

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=581> [ Poll ] Israel vs. Lebanon (second  
edition)

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=493> Pesher

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=359> dreams

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=284> ben's maxims

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=245> the danger is within

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=212> How do YOU define God?

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=158> E(8) x E(8)?

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=149> hello, and quick point of order...

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=93> counting sheep

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=94> I think I know I believe

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=96> Cabbala

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=97> Illuminati Order and Absolutism

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=101> LUX and Third Continental Congress (3CC)

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=241> TUPAC SHAKUR and the KILLUMINATI

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=250> THE TRUTH OF THE ILLUMINATI

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=253> Questions

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=255> THE TRUTH OF THE AQUARIAN 1

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=256> GOODNIGHT AND GOOD LUCK

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=333> WHO IS THE AQUARIAN 1?

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=342> QUOTH BENPADIAH, AN INITIATE

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=352> SEPTEMBER 11th and the ILLUMINATI

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=373> I AM NEW TO THE FORUM

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=399> WIELD THE SWORD OF LOVE, YOU ONLY LIVE ONCE

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=476> BELIEF . . . THE QUOTES ON SUCH A THING

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=474> ILLUMINATI, quotes about such a thing.

[quote="benpadiiah"]Well, as long as we are airing MY dirty laundry, the post that sara is referring to is one from the public chat forum on my own site, titled "death to benpadiiah," where I'd posted:

[quote="benpadiiah"]last night I tried to kill myself. I prayed as hard as I could to God to let me die. Where there was a river, God put a boat. I choked myself nearly unconscious with a seatbelt, hoping to pass out and die from lack of oxygen.

I did this because I am weary of this condition of existence. I long for the unconditional love of the Creator, to be delivered from the worldly pain of the adversary.

I realise now, it doesn't matter if I die from ingesting monoatomic gold, as I would like, or if I die in an ignoble experiment.

My life has become charity, gone through for the benefit solely of others.

-ben[/quote]

with a poll reading:

[quote]should I kill off the "benpadiiah" personality?

yes      0%      [ 0 ]

no      0%      [ 0 ]

Total Votes : 0

[/quote]

-source: [url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=502>] "death to benpadiah" [/url]

Now, I should mention here, that most of what I write is fiction. For example, when I am writing about the astral or psychic confrontation between Busta Rhymes, on behalf of the Great Burner, and Laura Bush, on behalf of the neo-Sethians, for dominance in the Order of Death, this is obviously fiction, even though I am using the names of "real" people, places, things, etc. The point in my doing this is to stretch people's definitions of "fiction," and to encourage people to sort out what is "real" from what is the product of the "imagination," and so to encourage them to think for themselves, instead of just accepting everything at face value. This technique is common among authors. It is called "literary liscence."

Now, my blog is something I use more as a topical testing ground. I have placed a counter on the front page, which I can use to determine what blogs garner the most visitors, etc. I can then decide what topics, what writing styles, etc. will meet with the most popular approval. I then ammend my own thinking to concentrate more on what would make those thoughts that I wish to convey possible to do so using the given topics and styles, etc. So, when I write about the Great Burner in one paragraph, and something personal about my own life in another, be assured the order and wording of these paragraphs is very intentionally chosen by yours truly to reflect all this research. That's just how I use the web. That's... how I roll.

Ok, so, all that being said, the point being to sort out the "fiction" from the "fact," I'm not saying that my having attempted suicide is not a fact. In fact, I have never attempted suicide for its own sake before in my entire life. In fact, I have not had any suicidal thoughts lately at all, and am, in fact, feeling very good, and have been for at least six months. So, why, then, did I suddenly attempt suicide? I think that, as one enters the trance of samadhi, from that of samasamadhi, that is, when one enters the condition of daily existence that one is constantly in an "altered" state of consciousness, ie. nirvana, one must confront their inner self, their repressed memories, in the state of utmost calm and tranquility. In other words, when you're most high, you deal with your own lowest lows. With great power comes great responsibility. So, because I have felt so "on top of the world," I decided now would be a good time to cope with some of what I feel like when I feel like I am Atlas.

I have found that, one cannot have lived life without having confronted their own death. I used to risk my life quite often doing foolish and childish things when I was a young man in my teens and early twenties. However I never consciously chose to attempt ending it all. I often threatened this, which means I used to be afraid of it myself, and think others should be too. However now I had no fear of it, and welcomed it, and embraced it fully in a state of samadhic sobriety. So, in order to change my life for the better, in order to begin a new state, a condition of constant bliss, I have to let go of that part of my life that holds me back, the old state, the condition of constant suffering. So, that is why I attempted suicide. It was as a celebration of my existence, which is so much more than only my "life."

Now, I posted that I'd done this a day or two after I'd done it on my public chat forum. No one replied, so I added a poll and wrote a front page blog about it. Unfortunately, guests cannot vote in the poll, but they can post in the public forum, to reply directly to the original post. I did all this as a form of "market research" about the "benpadiah" personality. That is, the basis for my online name, the fallen Christ of the Last Temptation, the crucified gnostic, the unknown Holy ghost in the church's deus ex machina. After all, it is my former "Christ Complex" that has driven me into the position of the "benpadiah" personality, and so I am basically interested in finding out what people would think if I acted less on that and acted more like a self-actualised individual sentient entity, like a self-responsible adult citizen and a man, than I have been able to. Of course, my illness that has caused my "Christ complex" also prevents me from addressing this issue directly in public, hence the "death to benpadiah" pretext, rather than a more direct,

"death to Jon Gee."

By now you're probably wondering what the point is in all of this anyway. It's pretty simple. The other day I tried to die. Now, why we are discussing that HERE, on the IO forum, I have no fucking clue. Honestly, anyone who wished to know about this would have read my blog anyway, or else I would have talked to them about it in person. There is really no need for the free advertisement, sara. In other words, you've got an account on my forum, or you could have posted your above sentiments there as a guest even. I have no idea why you would bother making this post here.

Wishing me happy birthday, when I first joined, because I mentioned it was my birthday that day, on a public forum, is appropriate. Blowing me a kiss because I have recently attempted suicide?

[quote="sara"][/quote]

Priceless.

-ben[/quote]

[quote="nathan\_bane"] if he had felt that america's foreign policy was too intrusive or unbalanced and changed it back in '96 then perhaps he might have had some effect on the motives. It's doubtful he would have been able to do it in 2000, I think their plans to blow up the WTC were already well underway by then.[/quote]

That's an interesting point of view, bane. I hadn't thought of it that way. Thanks for the comment. Let me concoct a rebuttal. Let's say that what we're looking at in America, and now apparently in many other developed nations as well, is indeed an endemic problem of the political system as WideBoy has pointed out. It's a simple power causes corruption issue, and it's been part of the practise of politics all along. I think we would likely all agree on that. But I see it as like cancer, that is, rather than like a birth defect. It is something that eats away from within, but it is not an inherent force in itself. It is like a virus infecting the more noble political ideologies. So, we can look at this disease on a case by case basis. When did this situation begin in American politics? I think the first generation of American politicians was quite noble. Some would say, this is true, but once central banking began, so did the downfall of the US political system. Well, if you look at the history of central banking in the US, it's been on and off. The last time the central banking issue took precedent in our government was following the stock market crash of 1907. I'm not saying that central banking has historically been behind all political ideologies downfall, but some say this was the case in the US. Central banking is supposedly behind the "military-industrial complex" described by President Eisenhower in his fairwell address before the swearing-in of JFK. Of course, conspiracy theories about JFK's assassination usually involve the intelligence community as well. By now, for me, reading the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" (a work on How to Take Over the World written in the late 1800's), and I am thinking for some reason about those old tabloid photos of presidents shaking hands with grey aliens. I guess what I'm saying is that I don't think Nader was given any real chance by the "powers that be" to win the 2000 election. I think the 2000 election was not staged. Either candidate who won (Gore or Bush) would have been a corporate puppet, and neither would have handled the situation differently from how it has been handled thus far. (I think if Kerry had won in 2004 we would be out of Iraq by now, but whatever.) That is why I asked about Nader, not because I think he would have handled 9-11 differently. I don't think that 9-11 would have happened at all had Nader been elected. If Nader had been elected the big story on 9-11-2001 would have been the Enron scandal exposing the financial ties between both Gore and Bush with corporate interests with offshore accounts. If Nader had been elected, and A) 9-11 was to be perpetrated by Al Quaida to start Jihad, or B) 9-11 was to be perpetrated at the behest of the neo-con party in developed nations as a bid for power, neither way would 9-11 have happened if Nader had been elected. But that's just my opinion. I could be wrong.

[quote="WideBoy"]It's hard to see that Nader being elected would have made any difference.[/quote]

As I say, Nader was a bigger "corporate crime fighter" than Crackers the Corporate Crime Fighting Chicken from Michael Moore's TV show "TV Nation." Nader worked with the federal dept. of commerce, overseeing local and state "better business" bureaus, protecting the rights of consumers of private industry goods and services. Nader would have gone to town on Enron. He would have been like Elliot Ness as president. It was Nader who went up against the automobile companies in the 60's and successfully sued them for, get this, invasion of privacy. Thanks to Nader, we now have motorist seat-belt laws in most states. You wear your seatbelt, don't you WideBoy? In any event, Nader would have changed the face of this country drastically. I have absolute certainty, zero doubt at all, that had Nader been elected the Draconian anti-privacy and surveillance laws inflicted on us here following the (now expired??) PATRIOT Act would NOT HAVE OCCURED. The opposite would be more likely to have been the case. Instead it is likely, as Nader voice-overed in an appearance in 1999 on Saturday Night Live (a popular late night network tv show), that he would have endorsed marijuana and made smoking of it legal (the exact quote was "We aren't called the Green Party for Nothing" ). Everyone would have lightened up a bit, that's for sure. Instead, we have wire-tapping at home and the premise of "constant conflict" in the "endless war on terror" abroad.

I think you should remember something about us Americans. Most of us would have voted for Nader. If we hadn't been too busy smoking marijuana that day. Just remember this the next time you hear anyone say, "the Americans" are doing such and such, or "we" or "them" about any nations. The populations of nations are comprised of millions of people, and each one of them is a different individual. It really irks me that there is this undeniable tainted stain that has permeated the government of my country, however I am happy to have found all of your minds on the internet who remind me that not all minds think the way our current American administration does. Remember, many of you are living in countries where this creeping despotism has not reached the same levels as here in the States. You who live in other, freer countries do not have legislation such as the PATRIOT Act. Right now, the US is Germany in the mid-1930's. Many of us are being bribed by priveledge, and are agreeing to turn a blind eye to what is going on in the world around us. Just like Germany. Some of us who should be raising our voices against it the loudest are deadly silent (and this includes most of Hollywood's celebrities) and those of us who are voicing our opinions for us publically (in the media) are doing so almost to our detriment (like Mel Gibson when he's drunk on tequilla, or me now). Anyway, I'll wrap this up but I do think it's great to still be able to say these things to an audience some of whom actually agree, let alone to be able to say these things at all.

-ben

The neo-Sethians have been studying the wrong sciences.

They have clearly studied much about the science of world conquest. They may even have some plans on leaving a sustainable legacy of world domination. If we believe such sources as The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, then we have already commenced into what translator Richard Marsden paraphrases as the despotic "Masonic Super-Government." The Protocols were released to the public in 1903, however there is some speculation that they may have been written by Okhranka, the tsar's secret police in Russia. Calling the writing a hoax is having 20/20 hindsight, and being blind to the fact of its influence on its readers since its release. The philosophy expressed in it, regardless of whether it finds sources in Dostoyevsky's Grand Inquisitor and Machiavelli's the Prince, or whether it is merely borrowed entirely in origin from Joly's Dialogues in Hell. The points it lays out for world conquest and dominion are likely what inspired Hitler's anti-Semitism by appealing to his sense of mysticism. In his mind, the Jewish

plot to control the world had to be stopped by being brought about and concluded entirely through his own actions. Sound familiar? I, personally, know lots of people who would love to become global dictator under moral premises. Hitler certainly differentiated between the "higher" and "nobler" aspects of Nordic mythology and the "sullied" and "ruined" mysteries of ha QBLH. Who knows? Perhaps tyranny is inherent in the magickal formulae. It certainly doesn't seem to be anything inherent to political idealism, which describes individual freedom in exclusively the highest terms.

[url=  
[http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/1912ed\\_TheProtocols\\_by\\_Nilus.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/1912ed_TheProtocols_by_Nilus.jpg)][img][http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/180px-1912ed\\_TheProtocols\\_by\\_Nilus.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/180px-1912ed_TheProtocols_by_Nilus.jpg)[/img][url]  
(click for larger)

1912 edition of Nilus's book The Great in the Small included the Protocols. The signs among occult symbols read: "Thus we shall win," "Mark of antichrist," "Tetragrammaton," "INRI," "Tarot," "Great mystery," etc.

-image context:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_Protocols\\_of\\_the\\_Elders\\_of\\_Zion#First\\_printing\\_and\\_Nilus\\_edition](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Protocols_of_the_Elders_of_Zion#First_printing_and_Nilus_edition)

It should be obvious that, whether the terms of magick and the terms of political idealism are compatible or not, the notion of despotism exists in both, to some degree, and is encouraged in the individual. This, in itself, may be the real ideal: that each individual acts as despot over their own reality. Some of us manage to expand our thrones over many others in the false authority of office. Others of us expand our crowns over many others in the true authority of extra sensory perception.

You can call us whatever you want: the "Jews," even the "Juwes" within the "Jews," you can call us "the invaders" or even "Martians." You can call us "extra-dimensional shape-shifting reptilian spiritual vampires" and you can say we are feeding off the "blue" (Rhesus monkey gene negative) bloodlines, positioning their bodies into offices of false authority over the rest of you. Still you have allowed us to do this for so long it is now recorded as the oldest event in history. The destruction of our last utopian convenience-store global empire by the flood is marked by most of you all as the "beginning of history" and you do not think about the world outside of this time frame.

However we who know the past use it right to properly predict the future. We who know the future use our knowledge of it to control those of you who do not. We confuse you, and tell you the future may be anything other than what we alone know will come to pass. You who dwell in the darkness of the confusion we have given you see our clarity of vision as a rarity and therefore succumb to our rule. You see yourself humbled by a simple gesture of any additional intellectual implications, and humiliated simply by one word with double meanings. If I am wrong then explain the meaning of the word FNORD to me, in your own words, please.

Instead of succeeding at being a satisfactory modern Messiah, I have only played the parts in my own life that all the other characters in the New Testament era Gospels played relative to the person of Jesus Christ. I have manifested only mirrors of my current incarnation, and fallen short in all attempts at intentional projection of achieving any form of timeless success. So the hell with it. I guess I'll go crazy and write fiction now.

I'm not saying, "I am God or I am Nothing." A friend of mine once described that as being the philosophy of a friend of her's. That's the opposite of what I'm saying. No, I am saying that, if that had ever been true of me before, may it no longer be so now. I am saying, though I once had



thought, "someone has to be the Messiah, and it may as well be me," I shall now renounce it. This is not the Messianic time for anyone other than those whose calendars describe only the solar zodiac. For the rest of us it should be a time of intense scientific reasoning on universal causes, such as the solar zodiac affecting the sunspot cycle. The closest alot of us get to understanding any of the scientific stuff though is to complain about "global warming" because it seems hotter to us each year (despite this not being homogenously the case, unlike the increase of gas prices per year!). That's one of the reasons I talk about the "Great Burner" as associated with the end-date of the Mayan calendar and the Aztec Fifth Sun. These are simple terms that have direct connotations and can be easily understood. Call me crazy, but the "scientific stuff" seems to be more important to research, ultimately, than the historical materials of 2000 years ago.

did you really believe all your karmic crimes would wash  
off your aura, and your spirit be freed from it's lesser soul,  
to release you from the debt of reincarnation, for no better reason  
than that you've received the wine and wafer of communion?

I have become a Master in the Illuminati Order.

My interaction with this Order has largely been of a cerebral nature, and the "material benefits" I have gained from my time here are entirely inspirational and intellectual in nature. There have been many events surrounding the Order during the time of my involvement with it that do not qualify as such inspiration or "benefits," including the apparent dissent between the European Order of the Illuminati and the American Illuminati Order. Most of the intellectual inspiration I have received from this Order is best expressed in my own contributions to it. As I say, "this Order is what we make of it."

In my time here I have not found any evidence that any of the souls I've encountered affiliated with either the American IO nor the European OI has any direct connection nor affiliation with the conspiracy that many authors associate with the Order named after Adam Weishaupt's Perfectabilists, the alledged "Illuminati conspiracy." I'd like to go on record as saying that, to the very best of my knowledge, both the American IO and the European OI are innocent now of any charges of direct connection or affiliation with any of the strategically key players in world affairs who would be capable of implementing such a conspiracy.

In short, the conspiracy does not involve the Illuminati.

Now, the Illuminati has definate ties to Free and Accepted Masonry, as many IO and OI members are also Free Masons. This does not mean in itself that either the IO or the OI are accepted as Masonic initatory bodies, known as "co-Masonry." In other words, no rank in one guarantees any rank in the other. I, for example, as a "Master" in the IO but uninitated into Free Masonry, do not automatically qualify for any rank or status in its lodges. Nor does any Free Mason automatically qualify for any rank or special status in the IO that are not earned by initiation through our system.

In short, Free Masonry is not directly affiliated with the Illuminati Order.

Now, all these qualifications for what I am about to say having been laid out, there most definately is a conspiracy among the economic elites of earth. This conspiracy, while mainly one of aligned business interests that, themselves, advocate laissez-faire capitalism, is best expressed, in its own terms, by its philosophers. HG Wells, for example, wrote openly about the conspiracy, while Ayn Rand, for example, did not. Wells reveals the motive attitudes and the plans for the future of the conspiracy itself, while Rand provides a "philosophical" cover-story to recruit any ambitious potential opposition players into the fascist agenda du jour. One is esoteric while the other is exoteric. Fairly simple.

In short, one can discover the nature of the conspiracy by reading the literature published by the known conspirators themselves.

For example, if one wishes to accuse the Council on Foreign Relations, a globalist political NGO, of being part of a conspiracy, as many "theory" authors do, it would be best to read its quarterly publication "the Journal on Foreign Affairs," which few "theory" authors do. That is why they are authors of conspiracy "theory" as opposed to more scholarly authors such as Noam Chomsky, who talks quite openly about the conspiracy.

Therefore, we must begin from a basis of knowing the players. If your "theory" involves the CFR, then read its own published literature. If your "theory" involves the Free Masons, then read their own published literature. If your "theory" involves the Illuminati Order, then read our own published literature. I am not saying this needs to preclude any of these groups' exclusion from your "theory" of the global conspiracy, however knowing what these groups believe may strengthen your conviction in their direct participation or affiliation with the conspiracy.

Now, here is what I know about the philosophy of the real key players in the global conspiracy:

the conspiracy operates on two fronts:

1) Time Travel. This branch deals with the ultimate goals of the key players, the reasons for their motives and their plans for the future. In short, time travel is the goal of the conspiracy, and managing control over it is the final agenda for the future.

2) Mind-Control. Just as time-travel deals with a future goal of the conspiracy, so is the branch over mind-control operations responsible for managing maintenance and security of the present status quo. Control of the minds of every individual en masse is the current state of affairs of the conspiracy.

I will return to addressing time travel in a moment, however first let me discuss some issues regarding mind-control. Privately funded, state-run mind-control operations, such as the US CIA's Project MKULTRA, are confessed facts on US Congressional record. Although the endorsement by supposedly Democratic government of the testing of drugs and technologies on its citizens without their knowledge or consent and for the purpose of mind-control, is a commonly known and accepted method for enforcement by the current powers-that-be, those who are in charge now have long used simple philosophical propaganda, disinformation in the news media, espionage techniques, and outright military coercion in the same manner as their own parents perscribed, and in the very same manner as those in power have done throughout history.

We should not, however, confuse those in power now with their parents nor our ancient ancestors, though they have all employed the same secret philosophies and overt strategies. For example, we cannot call the current neo-conservative party in power in the US at present a dictatorship by Free Masons, despite obvious similarities in goals and intent. These two groups are autonomous, and so are, for us now, the present rulership and those from the past.

The difference is that, at this point in history, regardless of whether this has occurred before or never before, or if those in charge now employ the same tactics as those in charge then, there is the opportunity for a very small elite to literally dictate the thoughts of the great masses. They can now accomplish this using any variety of technological means, whereas before such means and methods could only be dreamt of psychically.

Now, this brings me to my second point, that about Time Travel. The technologies of global mass telecommunication upon which global civilisation has become even more dependent than on

international oil, for there is not one civilised person that makes use of any form of telecommunications that does not deep down accept the agenda of a global government, are the same as those used for time travel. The global satellites now, the geolythic shrines of the ancients, and the worm-holes through spacetime of future aliens are all one and the same.

There is ample evidence on record of the blending of these past, present and future technologies throughout both elder and more recent history. For example, inventor of wireless transmission of radiowave signals Nikola Tesla reported making contact with "offworld sources." This is only one single example from throughout all time, however the evidence of the ability to control esoteric forces as easily as using the masses to build an empire is omnipresent throughout both the public and the arcane records of human history.

I'm introducing this thread here, in the 0=0 IOBB, because I'd be interested in hearing non-members views on these goals of the conspiracy. In future discussions on the higher level boards here I will also be discussing more of my own views on these subjects. Please feel free to post your comments.

-ben

The Nag Hammadi Library, a collection of thirteen ancient codices containing over fifty texts, was discovered in upper Egypt in 1945.

Among the scrolls discovered were certain

[quote]writings of creative and redemptive mythology, including Gnostic alternative versions of creation and salvation [including] The Apocryphon of John; The Hypostasis of the Archons; On the Origin of the World; The Apocalypse of Adam; The Paraphrase of Shem.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/nhl.html>

these works are largely in agreement with one another in both terminology and relationships of proper terms, such as names of esoteric or mystical concepts, such as the Hebrew monotheistic God. The following excerpts are from [url=<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html>]The Apocryphon of John[/url], but supplement the material in [url=<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/hypostas.html>]The Hypostasis of the Archons[/url] and [url=<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/cgp.html>]The Concept of Our Great Power[/url]. They describe the Archons (the Fallen Ones or the so-called "Children of Darkness," also called the Annunaki, meaning the Watchers). First twelve Archons are described, and then their seven powers.

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]"... she called his name Yaltabaoth. This is the first archon .... And he ... begot authorities for himself. The name of the first one is Athoth, whom the generations call the reaper. The second one is Harmas, who is the eye of envy. The third one is Kalila-Oumbri. The fourth one is Yabel. The fifth one is Adonaiou, who is called Sabaoth. The sixth one is Cain, whom the generations of men call the sun. The seventh is Abel. The eighth is Abrisene. The ninth is Yobel. The tenth is Armoupieel. The eleventh is Melceir-Adonein. The twelfth is Belias, it is he who is over the depth of Hades. And he placed seven kings - each corresponding to the firmaments of heaven - over the seven heavens, and five over the depth of the abyss, that they may reign.[/quote]

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]"And the archons created seven powers for themselves, and the powers created for themselves six angels for each one until they became 365 angels. And these are the bodies belonging with the names: the first is Athoth, a he has a sheep's face; the second is Eloaiou, he has a donkey's face; the third is Astaphaios, he has a hyena's face; the fourth is Yao,

he has a serpent's face with seven heads; the fifth is Sabaoth, he has a dragon's face; the sixth is Adonin, he had a monkey's face; the seventh is Sabbede, he has a shining fire-face. This is the sevenness of the week.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html>

Now, look here! I am going to explain to you the meaning of the Archons. Here is what they mean:

The Archons represent a manner of being able to teleport conscious energy (such as the mind and the soul) through a limited pattern of space over time (in this case, earth's orbit around the sun). The Archons are said to be "fallen" (less by Sabaoth, who repented). What does this mean? It means that they are a "lesser" force, besides which there is a "greater" force. This "greater" force, that allows spacetime teleportation through larger scales, I will discuss in the next level. However, in this thread, I am addressing only the Archons, the "fallen" or "lesser" means of spacetime teleportation within the earth's orbit around the sun. Therefore, I will show you a meaning implied, however hidden deeply, within the words of the above text.

Here is very arcane lamen indeed!

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/img136.jpg>[/img]

See how the names of the seven Powers stretch across from one side of the circle of Archons to the other. See how each Power connects to the Archons around it. The seven powers are like the seven planets, and the twelve Archons are like the zodiac. In the next level I will discuss the reasons why it can be argued that this attribution of the names of the Archons and Powers to this specific arrangement of the planets and orientation of the zodiac, however for here now I will field any questions or comments about Gnostic time-travel techniques, such as appealing to the Watchers to foresee distant future and ancient past events.

-ben

In the previous level I discussed [[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=642](http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=642)]The Gnostic Archons[/url], or the so-called "Fallen" or "Lesser" trans-temporal sentiences. The Gnostic Archons were associated with the Annunaki, the so-called "Watchers" of the Essenes. The "Annunaki" was also the term used by the original civilisation in Sumeria to refer to their Pantheon. Therefore, to associate the Annunaki with the Archons, that is, to call the Sumero-Babylonian Pantheon "Fallen" or "Lesser" is a bold Peshor of the times 2000 years ago. It was so bold that for the last 2000 years a vicious, secret war has raged between occultist Gnostics and the Catholic Christian Church over the release to the general public of these Gnostic concepts and the discovery of the right explanation of their meanings. In the next level I will talk more about these "secrets of Gnosticism," particularly regarding the direct involvement of Jesus Christ with the concepts of the Archons and the Aeons of Gnosticism. However, for now, allow me to elaborate on the concept of the Gnostic Aeons, and explain how this relates to time travel.

As I promised in the preceding section on the Gnostic Archons, I will now explain why the Archons, or rather, the Annunaki, are said to be "Fallen." It is because they constitute a "lesser" or smaller-scale method of trans-temporal perception and transportation. Using the Archons as a means of seeing, or of moving, across the zodiac-round holds up only given the relatively Euclidian model of the Zodiac as the flat orbit of the ecliptic. However, there do exist alternative methods for the portrayal of the earth's orbit, and we see that when we apply the Archon method (of 7 across 12), the data set they produce does not hold given a more "relativistic" model.

Here is what the Archon model looks like (7 across 12) when the ecliptic is depicted not from

above, but instead from the side, along the surface of its curve:

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/zodiactransform.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/zodiactransform.jpg)[/img]

We can see quite clearly that the plainly base seven system of the Powers of the twelve zodiacal "Archons" become fractured when the angle of observation is inclined toward the edge of the ecliptic. This goes a long way to explaining the QBLHistic obsession with the "breaking of the vessels" that contained the ten sefirot emanations. The ten sefirot are said to have originally been contained within the qliphoth, or shells. So we see that, when the seven "fracture" they form triangles, each one a symbol of three. Thus the seven qliphoth become the three supernal sefirot. This accounts for the QBLHistic base ten system as arising from the three plus seven of the supernals and the Gnostic Powers of the twelve Archons.

Now, if we apply the edge-on view of the ecliptic zodiac, that is, a more "relativistic" view of earth's elliptical solar orbit, we can immediately discover a much longer time-span, and therefore much greater spatial-distance spanning method for space-time perception and transportation.

We are also told, supposedly from the same source as was the Apostle John, in [\[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/eugn.html\]](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/eugn.html)Eugnostis the Blessed[/url]:

[quote="Eugnostis the Blessed"]Therefore our aeon came to be as the type of Immortal Man. Time came to be as the type created twelve aeons for retinue for the twelve angels.[/quote]

And even [\[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html\]](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html)The Apocryphon of John[/url] itself describes "the twelve aeons belonging to the son of the Autogenes":

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]Grace belongs to the light-aeon Armozel, which is the first angel. And there are three other aeons with this aeon: grace, truth, and form. And the second light (is) Oriel, who has been placed over the second aeon. And there are three other aeons with him: conception, perception, and memory. And the third light is Daveithai, who has been placed over the third aeon. And there are three other aeons with him: understanding, love, and idea. And the fourth aeon was placed over the fourth light Eleleth. And there are three other aeons with him: perfection, peace, and wisdom. These are the four lights which attend the divine Autogenes, (and) these are the twelve aeons which attend the son of the mighty one, the Autogenes, the Christ, through the will and the gift of the invisible Spirit. And the twelve aeons belong to the son of the Autogenes. And all things were established by the will of the holy Spirit through the Autogenes.[/quote]

The Aeonic system has also been discussed by modern

[\[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/magick/kaos.html\]](http://www.benpadijah.com/magick/kaos.html)"Chaos" magicians[/url] such as [\[url=http://www.specularium.org/\]](http://www.specularium.org/)Peter Carroll[/url]. The entirety of [\[url=http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/engccxx.htm\]](http://www.sacred-texts.com/oto/engccxx.htm)Liber Legis, The Book of the Law[/url] by Aleister Crowley, treats of the subject as well. Along the same lines as Peter Carroll's work is that of [\[url=http://deoxy.org/mckenna.htm\]](http://deoxy.org/mckenna.htm)Terrence McKenna's[/url] [\[url=http://deoxy.org/omega.htm\]](http://deoxy.org/omega.htm)"Time-Wave Zero,"[/url] which deals with the cycling of [\[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Novelty\\_Theory\]](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Novelty_Theory)"novelty"[/url] in an increasingly rapid pattern as the Aeons approach the Mayan calendar end-date in 2012. From this much of the work of [\[url=http://www.kurzweilai.net/index.html?flash=1\]](http://www.kurzweilai.net/index.html?flash=1)Ray Kurzweil[/url] on the concept of the [\[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Technological\\_singularity\]](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Technological_singularity)"technological singularity"[/url] of [\[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Transhumanism\]](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Transhumanism)"transhumanism"[/url] has been based. Of course, Carroll, McKenna and Kurzweil all owe their studies to Crowley, and Crowley owed his studies to Gnosticism.

Much of what we learn from Crowley relates to the "Equinox of the Gods," a symbolic way of

describing the precession of the sun rise and sun set through the various signs of the ecliptic zodiac due to the angle of earth's polar inclination from its orbital plane. These "solar" ages, or "Aeons," each describe a period of time of about 2,000 years. Here is a chart describing the Aeons:

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/aeons.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/aeons.jpg)[/img]

You can see, according to the chart, how the positioning of the sunrise and sunset signs at the equinox and solstice days (when the earth is at perihelion or aphelion, respectively) define the entire mythical culture of the era, or rather, the Aeon. They also describe the great cycle of the ice ages, which may itself also relate to global EM polar reversals and geographic polar shift. Here we can see into any date as far ahead or behind as we can imagine for the history of earth, however, as with the Archons, even this is confined to a more or less terrestrial standpoint. Nonetheless any duration (no matter how great or small) in time will necessarily correspond to an equivalent distance traversed in space.

Obviously a system of 12, 2000 year-long each, Aeons is "superior" or "supernal" to the base 7-in-12 system of the Archons. However the Gnostic sources insist that the two systems (the 12 Great Ages, or Aeons, and the 7-in-12 crossing of the Archons with their Powers) are best when they are combined together.

According to [[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html)]The Apocryphon of John[/url] it is emphatically stated by the Lord to the Apostle John that the aeons reflect the Powers of the Archons, and are therefore 7 in number:

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]"Yaltabaoth... united the seven powers in his thought with the authorities which were with him. ... And he named each power beginning with the highest: the first is goodness with the first (authority), Athoth; the second is foreknowledge with the second one, Eloaio; and the third is divinity with the third one, Astraphaio; the fourth is lordship with the fourth one, Yao; the fifth is kingdom with the fifth one, Sabaoth; the sixth is envy with the sixth one, Adonein; the seventh is understanding with the seventh one, Sabbateon. And these have a firmament corresponding to each aeon-heaven. They were given names according to the glory which belongs to heaven for the destruction of the powers. And in the names which were given to them by their Originator there was power. But the names which were given them according to the glory which belongs to heaven mean for them destruction and powerlessness. Thus they have two names.[/quote]

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]"And the powers began: the first one, goodness, created a bone-soul; and the second, foreknowledge, created a sinew-soul; the third, divinity, created a flesh-soul; and the fourth, the lordship, created a marrow-soul; the fifth, kingdom created a blood-soul; the sixth, envy, created a skin-soul; the seventh, understanding, created a hair-soul. ... And those who were appointed over all of these are: Zathoth, Armas, Kalila, Jabel, (Sabaoth, Cain, Abel). ... Seven have power over all of these: Michael, Ouriel, Asmenedas, Saphasatoel, Aarmouriam, Richram, Amiorps.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html>

Therefore, we see that the Truth of the Aeons was esoteric at that time, as they were still being associated only with the Powers lesser than the "Fallen" Archons (the Annunaki), although the Aeons had also, earlier in the text, been described as a Pentad:

[quote="The Apocryphon of John"]"This is the pentad of the aeons of the Father, which is the first man, the image of the invisible Spirit; it is the forethought, which Barbelo, and the thought, and the foreknowledge, and the indestructibility, and the eternal life, and the truth. This is the

androgynous pentad of the aeons, which is the decad of the aeons, which is the Father.[/quote]

It is thus clear that the Gnostics were presenting, even as their more esoteric doctrines at the time 2000 years ago, the notion of combining the base 12 Aeonic system and the base 7-in-12 system of the Archons in order to perfect trans-temporal and hyperspatial perception and transportation.

I will field any questions and please feel free to add any comments.

-ben

This is what the nucleus of the atom essentially looks like, graphed like a depth meter seen from the side. It's a "finite" square well. This is what quantum-tunneling occurs through. It leaps from one side of this square well to the other without passing through the central, "square" portion.

[http://musr.physics.ubc.ca/~jess/p200/sq\\_well/img1.gif](http://musr.physics.ubc.ca/~jess/p200/sq_well/img1.gif)

This is the "infinite" square well, or the model of the electron field of a probability cloud, again, as seen from the side like a depth gauge on a boat trolling the bottom of a surface of water. The "peaks" represent where the electron's position is most likely to be after having been perturbed by a photon, ie. at time  $t=1$  following  $t=0$ .

<http://www.ncsu.edu/felder-public/kenny/images/psi/plot2.gif>

Sorry if this one takes a long time to load, but it's an animation of how a gaussian tensor (?) field follows from the above stated perturbation, that is, barring subsequent perturbation by another photon.

<http://www.optics.rochester.edu/~stroud/animations/swgaussian.gif>

Here's one more so you can kind of get a feel for the Bohr model. As the "particle" aspect of the electrons move, they create field-lines of "charge." Here we see an atom of Lithium (?) with three electrons in the first orbital shell. As the "particles" move, they form "waves." It's really all about "spin" compounding dimensionally as pure information.

[http://nuceng.mcmaster.ca/igna/images/Sbb\\_structure.gif](http://nuceng.mcmaster.ca/igna/images/Sbb_structure.gif)

Notice the similarities of the periodicity of the electron "particles" causes them to come close to and to overlap one another at some points. These are the points depicted as "peaks" in the "infinite" square well diagram above. However by plotting the periodicity of electrons, we may also be able to establish if this effect of their spin is being caused by a 4-d geometrical gravitic field passing through the probability cloud. For further reference compare to this model of the "spin" of an involuting hypercube.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/img551.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/img551.jpg)[/img]

-ben

I wouldn't go so far as to call the "Higgs Boson" a "God Particle," regardless of whether the "standard" or Bohr atomic model depends on its existence.

quote="wiki"]The particle called Higgs boson is in fact the quantum of one of the components of a Higgs field. In empty space, the Higgs field acquires a non-zero value, which permeates every place in the universe at all times. This vacuum expectation value (VEV) of the Higgs field is

constant and equal to 246 GeV. In the Standard Model, the Higgs field consists of two neutral and two charged component fields. One of the neutral and the charged component fields are Goldstone bosons, which are massless and unphysical. The quantum of the remaining neutral component corresponds to the massive Higgs boson. It is the only Standard Model particle not yet observed, but plays a key role in explaining the origins of the mass of other elementary particles, in particular the difference between the massless photon and the very heavy W and Z bosons. Since the Higgs field is a scalar field, the Higgs boson has spin zero. The Standard Model does not predict the value of the Higgs boson mass. It has been argued that if the mass of the Higgs boson lies between about 130 and 190 GeV, then the Standard Model can be valid at energy scales all the way up to the Planck scale (10<sup>16</sup> TeV).[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Higgs\\_boson](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Higgs_boson)

Tony Smith's model has predicted the exact mass of the "Higgs Boson" (which Tony called the "Truth Quark" ) as having a ground state of 130GeV, with an "excited" or high-energy state and a lower energy state, which calculates the vacuum expectation value (VEV) using my old friend  $\phi$  (which leads me to think, personally, the Higgs Boson or Truth Quark value should be 137 GeV, the same as the value of the fine structure constant).

[quote="tony smith"]The Truth Quark, through its strong interaction with Higgs Vacua, may have two excited energy levels at 225 GeV and 173 GeV, above a ground state at 130 GeV. The 173 GeV excited state may exist due to appearance of a Planck-energy vacuum with  $\langle \phi_{vac2} \rangle = 10^{19}$  GeV in addition to the low-energy Standard Model vacuum with  $\langle \phi_{vac1} \rangle = 252$  GeV.[/quote]

-source: [\[url=http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/TCZ.html\]](http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/TCZ.html)The D4-D5-E6-E7-E8 VoDou Physics model predicts a Truth Quark mass of about 130 GeV.[/url]

The model Tony used to arrive at this predicted value, describes different conditions of physics in different dimensions than our own. Such descriptions apply to super-string models as descriptions of non-exploded, or still collapsed, "parallel" universes or "alternate" realities from our own 3-d world. The numbers in the model refer to the dimensions between 4 and 8.

Tony describes the D4, D5, E6 and E7 physics of the model, in brief, thus:

[quote="tony smith"]  
D4: [Spin(8)= 28 / Gravity= 16-U(4) / Standard Model= 12-SU(3)xSU(2)xU(1)]  
D5: [Spin(10)= 8(+1+8) / SpaceTime= 4 / Internal Space= 4]  
E6: [16 (+1+16) / Generation-1 Fermions= 8 / Generation-1 AntiFermions= 8]  
E7: [27 (+1+27) / MacroSpace of Many-Worlds]  
[/quote]

-source: [\[url=http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/1TSphysics.html\]](http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/1TSphysics.html) VoDou Physics and 130 GeV Truth Quark[/url]

and the E8 physics he describes as deriving thus:

[quote="tony smith"]The Clifford Algebra Cl(8) has dimension  $2^8 = 256$ . Since  $256 = 16 \times 16 = 2^4 \times 2^4$ , the full spinors of Cl(8) are 16-dimensional, and the half-spinors of Cl(8) are 8-dimensional.[/quote]

-source: [\[url=http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/E8fromClif8.html\]](http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/E8fromClif8.html)E8 Lie Algebra from Clifford Algebra Cl(8)[/url]

from what Cornell University termed "VoDou Physics," (applying predictions for Hilbert space



physics to the geometrical lattices of higher dimensional topology of Clifford algebra), such as thus:

[quote="tony smith"] $2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2 = 2^8 = 256$  possible outcomes of 8 binary choices. There is only 1 outcome with no 1s ( all 0s); There are 8 different outcomes with exactly one 1; There are 28 different outcomes with exactly two 1s; There are 56 different outcomes with exactly three 1s; There are 70 different outcomes with exactly four 1s; There are 56 different outcomes with exactly five 1s; There are 28 different outcomes with exactly six 1s; There are 8 different outcomes with exactly seven 1s; There is only one outcome with all eight 1s.

$$1 + 8 + 28 + 56 + 70 + 56 + 28 + 8 + 1 = 256 = 2^8 = (16 \times 16) = [(8 + 8) \times 16].$$

1 corresponds to one Higgs Scalar; 8 corresponds to a  $4+4 = 8$ -dimensional SpaceTime; 28 corresponds to  $12+16 = 28$  Gauge Bosons; The 56 (corresponding to outcomes with three 1s) corresponds to the 56-dimensional representation of an M-theory with global symmetry of the exceptional Lie algebra E7; The 70 (corresponding to outcomes with four 1s) breaks down into  $35 + 35$ . One 35 is fixed and not dynamically active after 8-dimensional SpaceTime is broken into 4-dimensional Physical Spacetime and 4-dimensional Internal Symmetry Space, The other 35 and the  $56 + 28 + 8 + 1$  are dual to the  $1 + 8 + 28 + 56$  and the first 35, and describe in terms of momentum the same physical phenomena that the  $1 + 8 + 28 + 56$  and the first 35 describe in terms of position;  $<8$  corresponds to 8 first-generation Fermion Particles;  $>8$  corresponds to 8 first-generation Fermion AntiParticles; 16 corresponds to a set of 8 matrices (called Dirac gamma matrices) that describe how Spinor Particles move in SpaceTime from the point of view of position in SpaceTime, and another set of 8 matrices (also called Dirac gamma matrices) that describe how Spinor Particles move in SpaceTime from the point of view of momentum in SpaceTime.

-source: [url=<http://www.valdostamuseum.org/hamsmith/VodouPhysics.html>]VoDou Physics [url]

Clifford algebra describes quaternions (4-D "spin" rotation around centre of mass, or double-reflection, usually boson, quanta) using orthogonal transformations (performed as multiplication of  $4 \times 4$  Matrices whose transposition of rows and columns is the same as its inversion between a, usually square, matrix of linear equation solutions and its solution vector, an object defined by magnitude, such as its volume if solid, and direction of motion). In Minkowski 4-D spacetime, where the six directions of space combine with the single direction of linear time, Clifford algebra describes the motion of 3-D particles over time. However, Hilbert space is Euclidian, or non-relativistic (between the movement of 3-D space over linear time), although non restricted to finite spatial dimensions. Comparing 4-d motion (Clifford algebra) to immobile, but infinite, directions (Hilbert space) deals directly with assigning quantum physical attributes to higher dimensional levels of space than time, and vice versa - assigning Euclidian lattice (form or shape) characteristics to the motions of boson and fermion quanta in 3-D space over time. It's all summed up by the term I use, "metaforms," for 4-space objects casting patterns of 3-space motion as shadows.

To these 4-space shapes, such 3-space characteristics as mass do not matter. To my mind, it is these shapes that are real, while the matter that moves along, through and within them is the illusion, like watching a ceiling fan until it appears to be moving backwards. Once the super-position decoherence reaches 40 Hz in 2012AD, we'll all transcend this material reality anyway, so what's even the point in all these types of endeavors?

-ben

Well according to the most quoted letters of the Illuminati, found in the apartment of Xavier Zwack, the five members of the Aeropagite Council at that time were as follows:

[quote]spartacus: Adam Weishaupt  
cato: xavier zwack  
minos: Grünberger (??)  
sebastion: Cosandey (??)  
philo: Baron Von Knigge[/quote]

The reason to consider these five the Aeropagite (top) Council in the Bavarian Illuminati at that time are that Zwack had direct contact with Weishaupt, as well as direct contact with Knigge. Knigge had direct contact with Grünberger and Cosandey, who were also professors at the same university as Knigge.

Now, the Aeropagite Council having consisted of five members at the time of its discovery does not necessarily justify the myth that the Order had the same five members, or even any other members than Weishaupt, when it was officially "founded" in 1776.

Also, as we can note from the following extremely abbreviated timeline, Weishaupt formed the Illuminati BEFORE becoming a Free Mason, however Knigge (who may, indeed, have been one of the five original members) did not join the IO until 1780.

[quote]  
May 1, 1776. Weishaupt founds the Order of the Illuminati with an original membership of five.

1777. Weishaupt is initiated into Freemasonry, in Munich, at the Lodge Theodore of Good Counsel.

July, 1780. Baron von Knigge is initiated into the Order.

April 20, 1784. Baron von Knigge resigns from the Illuminati

By 1784, largely due to Knigge's circle of influence, the Illuminati had "between two and three thousand members."[/quote]

Here is a partial list of members compiled from the member list found in Zwack's apartment. Note that, though Knigge and Zwack are listed, Grünberger and Cosandey are not. I see this as being further evidence that, whether founding members or not, they were likely the remaining two other members of the five member Aeropagite Council at the time of the Bavarian Illuminati's discovery.

[quote]  
Abel, Jacob Friedrich von: Pythagoras Abderites  
Baader, Ferdinand M.: Celsus  
Baierhammer, Alois: Zoroaster, then Confucius  
Banffy, Count  
des Barres, Karl: Archelaus  
Bassus, Thomas Maria De: Hannibal  
Bleibtreu, Karl: Busius  
Bleibtreu, Leopold: Alberoni  
Bode, Johann Joachim Christoph: Amelius  
Bronner, Franz Xaver: Aristoteles  
Brigido, Count Joseph  
Busche, Georg Baron von dem: Bayard  
Cobenzl, Count Johann Ludwig von: Arrian  
Cobenzl, Johann Philipp Graf von: Numa Pompilius Romanus  
Compe: Aristodemes  
Costanzo, Marquis Const. von: Diomedes

Dalberg, Karl Theodor, Baron Von: Baco v. Verulam  
Ditfurth, Franz W. v.: Minos  
Dorsch, Anton Josef: Ptolemäus Lathurus  
Drexel, Anton: Pythagoras  
de Duffrene (Dufresne): Maevius  
Eckartshausen, Karl von: Atilius Regulus  
Ecker (Egkher), Ludwig Baron von: Pericles  
Ernst II, Ludwig Herzog von: Quintus Severus  
Falcke, Ernst Friedrich Hector: Epimenides  
Feder, Johann Georg Heinrich: Marcus Aurelius  
Ferdinand, Duke von Brunswick: Aaron  
Fronhofer, Ludwig: Raimundus Lullus  
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von: Abaris  
Haeffelin, Kasimir Frhr. von: Philo of Byblos  
Herder, Johann Gottfried von: Damasus pontifex  
Hertel, Jakob Anton: Marius  
Hoheneicher, Franz von Paula: Alcibiades  
Hornstein, Max Frhr. von: Vespasian  
Karl, August: Aeschylus  
Karl, Landgraf von Hessen-Kasse: Aaron  
Kapfinger, Georg: Thales milesius  
Kleucker, Johann Friedrich: Terentius Varro  
Knigge, Adolph Franz Friedrich Ludwig Freiherr von: Philo  
Kolborn, Joseph Hieronymus Karl Freiherr von: Chrysippus  
Kolowrat-Krakowsky, Count Leopold von: Numenius  
Koppe, Johann Benjamin: Accacius  
Kressel, Baron  
Kröber, Karl: Agis  
Lange, Franz Georg: Tamerlane  
Lanz, Johann Jakob: Socrates  
Lodron, Maximilian Graf von: Numa Pompilius graecus  
Mändl, Theodor: Colbert  
Massenhausen, Anton von: Ajax  
Mauvillon, Jakob: Agesilaus  
Meggenhofen, Ferdinand Baron von: Sulla  
Metternich, Franz Georg Karl von: Ximenez  
Merz, Max Edler von: Tiberius  
Michl, Anton: Solon  
Mieg, Johann Friedrich: Epictetus  
Montgelas, Maximilian Josef Garnerin, Count von: Musaeus  
Münter, Friedrich: Spinoza  
Nicolai, Christoph Friedrich: Lucian  
Pappenheim, Friedrich Lothar Ferdinand Graf von: Alexander  
Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich: Alfred  
Poelffy, Count  
Riedl, Midiael von: Euclid  
Röntgen Ludwig: Averroes  
Ruedorfer, Franz Xaver: Livius/Plinius minor  
Ruef, Kaspar: Fabius  
Sauer, Georg Conrad: Attila  
Savioli-Corbelli Alexander Graf von: Brutus  
Schmerber, Sigmund: Agathocles  
Schröckenstein, Friedrich Freiherr von: Mahomet  
Seinsheim, Maximilian Joseph Graf von: Alfred

Socher, Joseph: Hermes Trismegistus  
 Sonnenfels, Joseph von: Fabius - Numa pompilius romanus  
 Stadion, Friedrich Lothar Joseph baron von: Romulus  
 Stadion, Johann Philipp von: Remus  
 Stolberg-Rossla, Johann Martin, Count of: Ludovicus Germanicus also Campanella  
 Swieten, Baron Gottfried van  
 Tropenego, Ernst Leopold: Coriolanus  
 Utzschneider, Joseph von: Hellanicus Lesbios  
 Weishaupt, Adam: Spartacus  
 Werner, Erasmus von: Menelaus  
 Will, Anton: Agrippa  
 Wundt, Karl Kasimir: Raphael  
 Zwack, Baron Franz Xavier von: Cato (also Danaus & Phil.-Strozzi)  
 Zwack, Simon: Claudius  
 [/quote]

Here, also, is a basic structure of the ranks and status of the Bavarian Illuminati as it was originally envisioned by Weishaupt in 1776. It is unknown to me at this time how many members were in each grade by 1784, by which time the Order was over 2000 members strong.

[quote]

1. The Nursery
1. Preparatory Literary Essay
2. Novitiate (Novice)
3. Minerval (Brethren of Minerva, Academy of Illuminism)
4. Illuminatus Minor
2. Symbolic Freemasonry
1. Apprentice
2. Fellow Craft
3. Master
1. Scots Major Illuminatus
2. Scots Illuminatus Dirigens (Directory)
3. Mysteries
1. Lesser
1. Presbyter, Priest, or Eopt
2. Prince or Regent (Prefets, Provincials, National Director, National Superiors)
2. Greater
1. Magus (5-7 Aeropagaites)
2. Rex or King[/quote]

All the above quoted information I found at the following site:

-source: <http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/NWO/Illuminati.htm>

-ben

[url=<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=331>]the end of secret societies[/url]  
(1=1)

[url=<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=315>]controlling fanatics[/url] (2=2)

[url=<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=330>]the end of religion[/url] (3=3)

[url=<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=363>]controlling moderates[/url] (4=4)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=464]the end of illumination[/url] (5=5)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=524]the end of eternity[/url] (7=7)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=642]the Gnostic Archons[/url] (4=4)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=643]the Gnostic Aeons[/url] (5=5)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=465]some secrets of gnosticism[/url]  
(6=6)

[url=http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=644]Yeshuah Ben Padiah, the Gnostic Christ[/url] (7=7)

Master IXO Didymus was my mentor into this Illuminati Order, and it would be a great shame to us both if I were to claim to know more than him. This applies especially to this subject, because, as I understand it, his knowledge of this field of research was gained through many direct experiences with the realms he describes, whereas I, his humble student, have merely studied these things academically, and have not had the benefit of more personal experiences of the realms accessed beyond the physical.

These caveats being expressed, I would hope to add some points to Master IXO's above descriptions, but please remember, my own comments are based only on my study of texts written by researchers, and no actual experiences of my own.

As Master Didymus has said, the astral realm is a level of vibration of ethereal energy one complete dimension higher than our own. Therefore, for someone who has accessed the astral realm, all will appear to them much as it appears to those of us who have not. They will possess, however, an exponent level higher insight into the causal mechanisms at work in the nature of our universe. For example, here in 3-space linear time, we have to work for the survival of our biological bodies. Someone in the astral plane, however, has access to 4-spatial dimensions and non-linear time. They can, psychically without effort, and physically with some greater effort, move their mind, or their being, backwards or forwards through events in time as easily as any of us can move our bodies from one location to another in physical space. Some of the same laws apply, such as the need for a vehicle, or even different sorts of vessels for different terrains, to travel greater durations, just as we use cars or trains, planes or boats, to change location in space.

Here is an example of the "switch" between normal thinking and being in our current continuum of spacetime and supernatural thinking and being in the astral dimension of vibration: consider as I am typing these words, my brain sends an electrical impulse through my nerves into my finger to punch the keys. Now, imagine that I can type faster than the computer can process. My fingers are flying over the keys at the speed of thought. Suddenly, the words seem to be appearing on the screen faster than my fingers can keep up with typing them. This is, of course, according to the logical mind, a "hallucination," that is, a mirage perception, whose real conditions of existence are different from how they appear. However, if this were actually the case: that is, if my fingers could type at the same speed my brain fires electricity around my neurons, then the mind over matter barrier would be crossed, and the psychic realm would become physically real. Triggering this "switch" mechanism without any confusion of the senses or delusion of the logical mind is much more difficult, a goal much to be sought, and, some say, myself included, the purpose of evolution.

Again, allow me to say that I have not had any personal experience with the realms IXO describes, and about which I am about to elaborate. Even if I had[i]perceived[/i] these things, such as by

deluding my senses to the point of hallucinating alternative sensory realities, it would not be the same as physically [/i]experiencing[/i] these realities. For that to be accomplished, we would require confirmation of our arrival from our environment, and, if we return and wish to be believed, we would require physical evidence of our trip.

Now, the general consensus of researchers into this field is that there are five realms, including our own, which we would call "dimensions" or "realities" of vibrational energy. The energy itself is the fifth of these such "worlds" or realms. It is called Akasha. Below this are the four worlds of QBLH, associated with fire, air, water and earth in descending order. The highest of these realms is called Atziluth, the next highest Beriyah, the realm between Beriyah (considered Paradise in the Zohar) is Yetzirah, the realm of the ten sefirot emanations. Beneath these all is the physical realm of Assiyah, the multiverse, combining the four universal forces and the four terrestrial elements of Malkuth (the lowest of the sefirot). The three upper worlds beneath Akasha, or spirit, are sometimes referred to as the mental (or psychic) realm, the ethereal (or ephemeral), and the Astral (or hyperspatial) realm. Think of these this way: where one is above and another below a certain level, the middle level is their combination and overlap. For the mental or the "water" level this may not be universal, only occurring here and there. For the ethereal or energy realm this is more universally homogenous. Each greater realm contains the one(s) beneath it.

As IXO has described, within the astral realm there are seven levels. These indeed are equivalent to the seven "heavens" of the Arabs, however they also inspired the seven "hells" of QBLH, not to mention the seven chakras of the Hindu, and the seven basic states of metal of the Alchemists. The Theosophists describe this recurrence of the seven levels as manifesting differently on each of the different realms. The seven astral "rays" correspond to the seven etheric "ashrams" (or schools), the seven psychic Ascended Masters (or teachers) and the seven root races of the lowest level of manifestation.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Base42.jpg>[/img]

here is a depiction of how this base seven system moves through the realms over time, a holograph within itself.

As the seven ashrams infuse the seven secret chiefs of the Ascended Masters, so too have the root races on earth evolved as motivated by these seven harmonic frequencies of vibrational energy. The root races included two that no longer exist as such, the Atlanteans and the Lemurians. The Lemurians became the Vedic Aryans, who then became the Rh- (so-called "blue" ) bloodlines of the Indo-Europeans. The Atlanteans migrated to a more purely "spiritual" plane, but continue to exist outside of time. The Atlanteans govern the Lemurians, who assist the other five races in ascension to the higher levels as IXO described.

According to the QBLHistic tradition, the reason for the Atlantean migration, as well as for the Lemurian "interbreeding" with less spiritually evolved species, is discussed in the book of Genesis as the metaphor of the "fall" of Adam Kadmon (immortal and wise) to Adam homo, mortal man. The QBLH describes this fall as "the breaking of the vessels" or "the shells" of the Qliphoth. In this tradition, Beriah (Paradise) had been the level immediately above our own reality, Assiyah, at the time of the Garden of Eden. When man "fell" and became mortally incarnate, Beriyah ascended, switching places with Yetzirah, the tree of life of the ten sefirot. The supernal sefirot detached and are accessible now only mentally. The seven inferior sefirot shattered and became infused into our universe's matter-energy continuum as we know it today. The QBLHists describe the "fall" as the descent of Malkuth from Daath, and the ideal return of us each to Heaven as the reunion of Shekinah (so-called Christ consciousness) with the Most High (the embodied Messiah).

According to the Mayan tradition, the four elements have manifested in our evolution as the four parts of the brain: the hind-brain (or reptile brain), the mid-brain (or mammalian brain), the

fore-brain (the human brain), and Ahau, the conscious mind itself that animates the others. Timothy Leary also describes eight "circuits" operating within this consciousness independently of location in the brain, although four, he says, are based on neural activity in the left hemisphere, while the other four are based on neural activity in the right hemisphere. The four in the left brain are "terrestrial" in that they pertain to necessities of biological survival, both for the individual and for a species. The other four he calls "futique," meaning that for some of our species survival has not yet necessitated our awakening them within our minds as individuals. The four "futique" circuits unlock awareness of genetic and atomic levels of awareness, for example, however this is not the same as experiencing existence as upon these other levels or scales than our median sensory life. As I say, becoming aware of the existence of alternate frequency vibrations of energy than what we usually perceive through our sensory stimuli filters, and actually transcending this physical existence altogether, are quite different things.

Hope this has been of some inspiration, and that I haven't distracted you too much. Please continue at your leisure Master IXO.

-ben

But I have to show you that  
you played a role  
and I will destroy you with one simple hole.  
The world that hates me has taken its toll  
but now I have finally taken control.  
You wanted so bad to make me this thing  
and I want you now to just kill the king

-Marilyn Manson

[url=<http://www.hoffman-info.com/kingkill33.html>]KING KILL 33[/url]

This thread is going to begin with a list of links that some of you may find of interest or from which derive some benefit. I will briefly explain each link, but the best way to learn the full story is by going there and exploring its resources.

[url=<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mk-ultradoc-1-309.htm>]Declassified Mk-Ultra Project Documents[/url]

The "complete" (abridged by national security editing) FOIA released dossier of MK-ULTRA, the government's research project into the chemical aspects of mind-control.

[url=<http://www.raven1.net/uncom.htm>]Unclassified/Commerical Mind Control Technology[/url]  
Some modern machines developed for the purpose of manipulating brainwave frequencies of mass populations without their knowledge or consent.

[url=<http://www.dc.peachnet.edu/~shale/humanities/composition/assignments/experiment/lsd.html>]Resources on Drug Experimentation and Related Mind Control Experiments by the US Government[/url]

An online book about how the US government has experimented on its citizens and what the results have been.

[url=<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/resrc-hm.htm>]Mind Control Forum - Resources[/url]  
The best site on the whole internet. Especially look up REX84. Highly recommended.

[url=<http://www.trvuniversity.com/>]Technical Remote Viewing University[/url]  
A virtual university to teach yourself remote viewing online.

[url=http://www.psitech.net/]Remote Viewing Services & Training by PSI TECH[/url]  
The PSITECH RV homepage. Modern government funded, corporate fronted RV.

[url=http://www.innerx.net/personal/tsmith/Schumann.html]Schumann Resonances (Tony Smith)[/url]  
Learn about the earth's natural harmonic vibrational frequency, it's causes and its correlation with the natural harmonic brainwave states of the human mind.

[url=http://sidereal7.org/]New Index (UHF, VHF, ELF)[/url]  
Hear the Schumann Resonance and compare it with that generated by the HAARP antennae array in Alaska.

[url=http://www.haarp.alaska.edu/haarp/]HAARP[/url]  
The High Frequency Active Auroral Research Programme homepage. Learn about this modern government funded, corporate fronted mechanism for the broadcast of high frequency radio waves.

more to come...

-ben

Okay, well...

here's a little break down of MK/RV in the twentieth century as an intro...

Around the turn of the twentieth century, Nikola Tesla was hard at work with Thomas Edison on the wireless projection of alternating current electrical power, but Edison was heavily invested in non-alternating current, so he and Tesla had a falling out, and Tesla went to Long Island to work on a very large transmission tower.

Around the same time, the Golden Dawn, a latter-day offshoot of the theosophical society of Madame Blavatsky, was experimenting with "psychic flying roles" or the use of will through ritual to project the light-body into various other realms of perception, which included early precursors of remote viewing. The goal was to maintain contact with the "secret chiefs" who supposedly had once existed on this physical plane, but had long since transcended to the astral realm.

Tesla soon lost funding for his Long Island tower, and may have lost his mind around the same time. He did not refute claims that his technology had military applications, perhaps courting military funding for his projects, and these accusations included blaming him for the enormous blast which occurred in Siberia near Tunguska. Ten years later, when an expedition was finally sent to investigate this blast, no comet-impact crater or nuclear-type blast radius could be found. Instead the trees for as many as an hundred miles around had been flattened, but those at the epicenter were still erect. This has led to the explanation that an above-ground explosion occurred, and one of the most outlandish theories for this has speculated that a matter and anti-matter particle collided there, though no explanation has been tendered as to how or why this would have occurred. The same result could, according to relativity of matter-energy, have been produced by an large burst of electrical energy.

In the forties, Dr. Albert Hoffman was given permission to recreate his earlier chemical extrapolation of the hallucinogenic properties of ergot, a wheat mould. The result, LSD-25, was rarefied in Switzerland, and large quantities were purchased by IG Farben. One of the executives of Farben, a German-American company that operated outside of the WWII embargo with government funding, was Allen Dulles, and he may have shipped the supplies purchased from the



Swiss Sandoz Laboratory to the nearby Austrian Dauchau concentration camp which was a large purchaser of chemical weapons supplied largely, if not exclusively, by IG Farben.

After the end of the War, Farben was dissolved into many smaller companies based on the technologies it had experimented with during the war. One of these would become IBM, another would become Bayer medicine. Dulles would go on to become the first head of the CIA after it was renamed by Truman from the Office of Strategic Services (OSS). Dulles oversaw Project Paperclip, the now well-known operation by CIA and MI5 operatives to secure NAZI scientists after the end of the German offensive. Some of these scientists would be brought back to America to work on the atomic bomb project, and some would be integrated into the formative staff of NASA. Others were captured by the SOVIETs and used subsequently to perform experiments in their equivalent programmes.

During the late forties and early fifties, the CIA conducted Project MK-ULTRA, which began as an experiment to find a reliable "truth serum" for use in interrogation. It rapidly erupted into a full-fledged pharmacological application experiment into the study of mind-control in general. Dulles, who was well aware of LSD-25 by that time, highly recommended it for usage, and the experiments on enlisted men and women, prisoners and psychiatric patients, and, ultimately, on students and other ordinary citizens as well, proceeded apace. At the same time, the Russians were experimenting heavily with similar mind-control techniques, though their own research focused largely on psycho-kinesis and telepathy rather than on chemical induction.

By the late sixties and early seventies, MK-ULTRA had changed its name to MK-SEARCH, and most of the MK-ULTRA documents were destroyed by then CIA director Richard Helms. Supposedly the drug-experimentation of MK-ULTRA in the early fifties had given way, by the sixties, to experiments in cooperation with civilian scientists such as José Delgado and Louis West on the use of technological machinery to induce similar alterations in states of consciousness. Some of the products of this era were non-lethal weapons based in large part on Tesla's designs to be used for crowd control. At this time the Russians initiated Project Woodpecker, projecting a brainwave resonant frequency at the US embassy in Moscow. By 1977 this signal, powered by the nuclear reactor at Chernobyl, may have gone global.

Around this same time, the United States and Soviet Union were also experimenting with zero-point energy technology based in part on Tesla's scalar wave technology, and partially on the hovercraft technology designed by the Third Reich. The public culmination of this technology is the stealth aircraft technology, however many researchers have speculated that a secret arm of this development programme has continued through to today in the form of time-travel technology experimented with at Montauk, Long Island.

Nowadays, the technology of psychic "entrainment" has become largely corporate. The machines originally devised by the US and USSR governments have become available in the form of brainwave generating music and light-goggles, and the practise of remote viewing such as the US Project STARGATE has been publically sub-contracted and much of its data is available under the Freedom of Information Act. The Cold War project meant as a reaction to Project Woodpecker was Project HAARP, however since the end of the Cold War, this technology too has been donated to the education department of its respective state and is being applied to non-military research.

The process of Astral Travel largely developed by the Golden Dawn's applications of the Theosophical Society's ideas has become nearly synonymous with Remote Viewing through subsequent experiments and programmes, and is now taught quite openly to the public by government funded corporate organisations.

Who knows what applications of these experiments and this technology the twenty-first century will bring? I encourage you all to use the resources available to us all as thoroughly

investigate these matters as possible and as interest you, and I will be around to answer any questions you have as best I can.

-ben

shhh.

I'll sing you a lullaby.

It's called... The Finders.

<http://www.geocities.com/kidhistory/edocs/ttgvd.htm>

"The police had received an anonymous telephone call relative to two well dressed white men wearing suits and ties in Myers Park, [Tallahassee], apparently watching six dirty and unkempt children in the playground area. A Mr. HOULIHAN and AMMERMAN were near a 1980 blue Dodge van bearing the Virginia license number XHW-557, the inside of which was later described as foul-smelling, filled with maps, books, letters, with a mattress situated to the rear of the van which appeared as if it were used as a bed. The overall appearance of the van gave the impression that all eight persons were living in it The children were covered with insect bites, were very dirty and most of the children were not wearing underwear and all the children had not been bathed in many days."

<http://www.whale.to/b/alexander.html>

The United States Customs Service Special Agent Ramon J. Martinez appeared at the Washington, D.C. Metropolitan Police Department on April 2, 1987, for a briefing. Mr. Martinez states in his Report of Investigation:

"I was advised that all the passport data [found in the van in Tallahassee, Florida] had been turned over to the State Department for their investigation. The State Department in turn, advised the MPD

[Washington, D.C. Metropolitan Police Department] that all travel and use of the passports by the holders of the passports was within the law and no action would be taken. This included travel to Moscow, North Korea, and North Vietnam from the late 1950s to mid 1970s."

However, it should be noted that normal travel to those countries was illegal at that time. The final page of the U.S. Customs Service Report of Investigation states the following:

"The individual further advised me of circumstances which indicated that the investigation into the activity of the FINDERS had become a CIA internal matter. The MPD report has been classified secret and was not available for review. I was advised that the FBI had withdrawn from the investigation several weeks prior and that the FBI Foreign Counter Intelligence Division had directed MPD not to advise the FBI Washington Field [Investigation] Office [of the FBI] of anything that had transpired.

<http://www.geocities.com/kidhistory/edocs/ttgdr.htm>

Gunderson had this to say: "The Finders-A CIA front established in the 1960's. It has top clearance and protection in its assigned task of kidnapping and torture-programming young children throughout the U.S. Members are specially trained government kidnappers known to be sexual degenerates who involve the kidnapped children in satanic sex orgies and bloody rituals as well as the murders of other children and slaughter of animals.

They use a fleet of unmarked vans to grab targeted children from parks and schoolyards. In doing so they use children within their organization as decoys to attract the victims close to the vans where they are grabbed by adults. They then drug the children and transport them to a series of safe houses for safe keeping. They are then used in their ceremonies for body parts, sex slaves and some are auctioned off at various locations in the northern hemisphere. In the past they have been auctioned off near a location in Nevada and Toronto, Canada. Marion David Pettie, the leader of the cult, is an identified homosexual pedophile and a CIA officer. His son was an employee of a CIA proprietary firm, Air America, which was notorious for smuggling drugs, destined for the U.S., out of the Golden Triangle into Saigon during the Vietnam war."

<http://www.kathleen-sullivan.com/Finders%20Investigation.htm>

Now, I think is as good a time as any to introduce the real point of this thread.

As I have already given some potentially very valuable links to documents which directly tie the United States Central Intelligence Agency to experiments using LSD-25 as a potential mind-control agent, as well as to past evidence of that agency's ties to the use of Remote Viewing, possibly in conjunction with such MK-techniques, possibly not, as well as the modern private-sector successors of this latter programme promoting the government-developed techniques to be employed by public students...

and as I have also given a brief history of the recent clinical extraction of LSD-25 from ergot (the wheat mould which was probably responsible for the Golden Age of Greece as well as the Salem Witch Trials) in the 1940's by Dr. Hoffmann, as well as its subsequent use by former NAZI scientists brought to the States during Project Paperclip, the now well-known snatch and grab operation performed by the then OSS and Tavistock (American and British Intelligence agencies), as well as its subsequent use in experiments conducted through the United States Military by the CIA (offspring of the OSS) on prisoners, mental patients and soldiers...

and finally as I have also given some very dangerous information linking such mind-control experimentation to pseudo-Satanic ritual abuse cults which have been proven to be fronts for ongoing CIA operations as recently as the 1980s...

I would like to tender some points in regard to the use of mind-controlled agents.

To begin with, I think we should look at certain assassins, such as LH Oswald, Jack Ruby, Sirhan Sirhan, Mark David Chapman, Charles Manson, as well as the killers of Martin Luther King Jr. and Malcolm X. I realise these are, for me, all home-grown assassins, and that this list could easily be expanded to include not only successful assassins, but also attempted ones such as the man who shot Ronald Reagan, and assassins (successful or unsuccessful) from foreign countries, such as the assassin of Archduke Ferdinand which began WWI. Perhaps, if anyone IS reading this, another poster (AHEM... udrovemetoit), could comment on at least some of these who I may have excluded or missed (AHEM.... Ferdinand's assassination... AHEM).

Now, we are all relatively aware of the facts involving many of these assassins, such as Oswald, Ruby, Sirhan Sirhan, Chapman, Manson, etc... and, I should hope that, by now at least, we may be free to believe that they may have been directed to commit these assassinations by some higher-order force which orchestrated their movements, and which directly commanded them to take these actions.

Now, I would like to speculate, was this force a REAL one, or simply IN THEIR HEADS?

In the case of Lee Harvey Oswald as well as Jack Ruby, the majority of, at least, informed

Americans believe that there was, in fact, a higher-order force which was responsible for controlling these assassins. These informed citizens often believe that there is an elite cabal of very powerful interested parties involved in the handling of these particular assassins.

In their minds, further, it can therefore be extended from these two isolated trigger-men, to include responsibility for (virtually, if not) all the others I have mentioned, as far back as even including not only the assassin of the Archduke, but even, it would sometimes seem, John Wilkes Booth as well.

So, the question becomes, whether this suspicion of a conspiracy is viable or not, who or what could have coerced the trigger-men, how and why could they have been coerced, when and where did this coercion occur?

Is it possible that the BELIEF IN A CONSPIRACY ITSELF WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR CAUSING THESE ASSASSINS TO PULL THE TRIGGER?

So, with this in mind, let us return to the facts surrounding each of these garden-variety assassins exposure to top-level, highly classified information which would lead them to believe in a conspiracy and answer these questions about HOW they gained access to it, and HOW it may have affected their beliefs leading up their becoming assassins, and most importantly, WHY it would have driven them to this end in particular.

So, let us take a single example to begin with....

Lee Harvey Oswald has been tied to Mafia gangster, hustler, card shark, pimp and bagman Jack Ruby in multiple sources, so we do not need to overburden their connection here. Suffice it, for our purposes in this exposition, to propose a rather obvious fact that is often overlooked: that Jack Ruby was, among other things relative to him, probably also LH Oswald's personal supplier of marijuana.

However, before we can even begin to get into this connection (which we won't, BTW), it is necessary to turn the clock back even further to find Oswald's first encounter with mind-altering psychoactives.

It was in early 1958 that the CIA, through project MK-ULTRA became the overseer of military intelligence experiments using LSD-25 to induce post-hypnotic suggestion effects to counter foreign insurgent interrogation techniques. In '58, the CIA oversaw a PROJECT ARTICHOKE test at the Edgewood Arsenal in Maryland, USA. During these tests, LSD-25, which the army had code-named EA-1729, was tested on several American enlisted men to ascertain a variety of different possible applications. However, this was already after the CIA had performed several independent tests with LSD on American "volunteer" civilians in covert "front" organisations, such as at UCLA at Berkeley, and in various western US mental hospitals. In fact, the LSD experimentation by the CIA dates back at least as early as April 13, 1953, when project MK-ULTRA was put into effect. Therefore, it is also possible that the Office of Naval Intelligence was also onto the experimental effects of this psychoactive chemical substance for some time before the Edgewood Tests.

Oswald, as a young Radar-operator enlisted in the United States Military, was stationed at El Toro Marine Base in Atsugi, Japan from September, 1957. As a pro-Marxists-Leninist, it was somewhat peculiar for Oswald to have garnered this position, as it involved tracking via radar the take-offs and landings of the important U2 spy-plane missions over Russia which were so instrumental in determining the bomber-gap during the early years of the Cold War between the US and the USSR.

Now, at Atsugi, Oswald was listed in the medical records as having contracted Gonorrhea "in the line of duty, not due to own personal misconduct" as an early espionage agent investigating the

Soviet-spy hostess of the Queen Bee brothel. So it should not be surprising that, in May or June of 1959, he, his friend Kerry Thornely, and Oswald's partner in a loan-sharking operation Bucknell Beaver were approached as potential recruitments to an espionage programme to infiltrate the new Castro regime in Cuba (before Castro had declared his Communist sympathies) and ascertain the potential presence of Soviet espionage agents close to the new president of Cuba. The Hispanic civilian who approached the three for this mission, as pro-Communists, was an officer of the Joint Technical Advisory Group, whose building "Mainside" was located just next-door to El Toro. According to some researchers, the Joint Technical Advisory Group was a para-military co-op with the CIA for the express purpose of conducting tests using LSD on soldiers.

It is known that, at least as early as from August to November of 1962, PROJECT ARTICHOKE was conducting experiments using ES-1729 in the Far East to test the effect of the drug in "field interrogations." This sub-project of MK-ULTRA, known as PROJECT DERBY HAT, may have been Oswald's first exposure to a psychoactive chemical which could induce post-hypnotic suggestions and was overtly, at that time, being tested for purposes of direct mind-control, but it would certainly not be his last with such means and motives.

According to at least two researchers into the mysterious life of humble, leftist radar-operator Lee Oswald, after Oswald's prominent defection to the USSR, Oswald may have received a "brain implant device" meant to control his mind. Oswald's defection to the USSR, shortly after his service at El Toro as radar operator supervising the reconnaissance of the flights of the U2 spyplane flights over the USSR, has been blamed, by many outspoken officials in the US government, military and intelligence communities, for the loss over Russia of the final U2 spyplane mission, flown by Francis Gary Powers, which would ultimately lead to the collapse of the Kennedy-Khrushchev peace summit the following summer.

In 1964, following President Kennedy's assassination, CIA Director McCone wrote a classified document, recently released, to Secret Service director James Rowley stating his admission that Oswald had been "chemically or electronically controlled" and had acted as a "sleeper agent." The memo cites Oswald's having spent 11 days at an Ear-Nose-and-Throat clinic in Minsk for "a minor ailment" (an ear infection). The speculation implied by this was that Oswald had been sedated and altered in some way.

The most likely conclusion, however unlikely it may seem, involves a fellow contemporary defector of Oswald's, Robert E. Webster. Webster had attended a trade exhibition at Moscow with the Rand Development Corporation, and was escorted by two Rand executives when he defected, Henry Rand and George Bookbinder, both of whom were former members of the OSS. The Rand corporation had, as early as 1949, released a report on Soviet hypnosis experiments, and proposed an American counter-offensive, and were already heavily involved in mind-control experimentation. Both Webster and Oswald would eventually return to the United States after the defection, implying that they had been acting as covert espionage agents for the US (or other interested parties), Webster's return having been eased by "affidavits from Rand." Afterwards Oswald inquired into Webster's well-being when returning to the US himself, indicating that they had met, either in the States before their defection, or possibly abroad while in the USSR.

The trade conference in Moscow which Webster had attended on behalf of Rand was part of the International House/World Trade Center, which, at that time, was under the directorship of former OSS liaison to Winston Churchill during WWII, and Project Pareclip operations agent, Clay Shaw. On March 16, 1967, Perry Raymond Russo testified to Jim Garrison under oath in a district court panel criminal investigation into the death of JFK that he had been present at a meeting between Clay Shaw, David Ferrie, and a man calling himself "Leon Oswald" (who was probably only a private investigator named William Seymour working for Double-Chek P.I. firm, supposedly a "front" for CIA activities in New Orleans).

Immediately prior to the assassination of JFK in 1963, there was a top secret meeting at the Tryall Compound, in Jamiaca, owned by Sir William Stephenson, Vritain's top intelligence agent. At this meeting were Major Louis Mortimer Bloomfield of the British Special Operations Executive (in charge of infiltrating American intelligence agencies); Ferenc Nagy, a past cabinet minister of the pro-NAZI Horthy party of Hungary; George Mandell, trade minister for Mussolini; two white russian emigrés, Jean de Menil and Paul Raigorodski; as well as colonel Clay Shaw of the OSS.

The subject of both of these meetings' discussion was the assassination of then US President John Fitzgerald Kennedy.

[quote="Tundra"]What do you think Ben?[/quote]

In the summer of 2001, I penned a series of "future news" stories called "For a New World Order," which I will link to at the end of this article. I would advise you to read the contents of this book, as well as all the links I provide here, in depth if you actually do care for an answer to this question.

I cover pretty much everything I think about "macro" (big) conspiracies (the philosophical trends such as the apparent conflict between Free Masons and the Catholic Church) in my online [url=I cover pretty much everything I think about ]NEXUS004[/url] e-zine. Everything I think about smaller, "micro" conspiracies, such as the "how" and "who" of the con, I describe at great length in my online [url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=40]NEXUS005[/url] e-zine.

I discuss alot of these topics in detail in those issues, but I'll address these questions specifically here. I'll also provide a couple links to content on my site for further reference.

[quote]

1) time travel. I think this is the goal of the modern conspirators, either for themselves alone, or ultimately for the masses as well.

[/quote]

"Where were you on 9-11?" is a common enough question, so let's start there. I was asleep and dreaming about the helicopter crash scene in the movie the Matrix. As I woke up I remember hearing the phrase "They did it. They finally did it." Then my mom was shaking me awake to tell me "they've crashed two planes into the WTC towers." Of course, in another reality, I never awoke to this, or rather, never woke up with her telling me this, because in another reality it never happened. In my [url=http://www.benpadijah.com/ben\_com/blog/0706.html]blog last month[/url] I talk about how, when we have a near-death experience, it separates our fate, and therefore divides our destiny (for destiny is long-term fate, or deterministic free-will), into two world-lines, or two alternate universes, or two parallel dimensions, or two possible vibrations of reality, whatever you want to call it: one in which we continue to exist inside this world, and one in which we transcend to another world, and leave the world we were in to co-exist allong a separate course of events, excluding our continued physical prescence inside of it. 9-11 was a "near death experience" of this nature on a national scale.

The result is that, so far as, at least, I know, there came into existence on 9-11 two different dimensional world-lines. One of them has a higher vibration, a greater level of international tension, etc. and one of them is more at peace within itself. One of them is the one we live in, and the other one is one in which we also live, but in which we are a different us, because we have all followed different such "world-lines" and made different choices that have caused us to lead different lives, etc.

According to the results of my research, when two paths separate, it does not necessarily mean

they do not meet again somewhere further up the road. So, just like in one reality I die, so too into the same reality might I later choose to be born again, if I lose my car keys on wednesday, and find them on friday, there are two thursdays, one in which I didn't have my car keys, and one in which I'd never lost them.

Of course, alot of knowing how to travel between these such dimensions derives from what you learn about how to travel between these such dimensions. So, if you are busy learning all about the causes and consequences of 9-11, you will exist in a dimensional vibration where these are more directly imperative for your continued mental existence, you probably won't know the first thing about something else as equally random as, say, gardening; thus if you have been indoctrinated or brain washed into a certain mode of thinking, by school, church, etc. whatever, you won't have studied how to travel between different dimensions.

[quote]

2) mind control. I can't believe no one is talking about this. It's vital for the "conspiracy" to function. Instantaneous telepathic communication between the conspirators is the sole method to dispell disputes.

[/quote]

Basically, from the second you leave your mother's womb, your mind is "up for grabs" amongst all interested parties. We trust our parents to protect our minds from evil influences that might cause our minds harm. We trust them to teach us correctly what is "right." They do not know what is "right" for us. Each of us, at some point in our lives, must inevitably awaken, whether at puberty or on our death beds, to the fact that we are unique individuals with the power to control our own minds, and so to form and shape our own realities. No one else can do this for us to the same extent to which we naturally do this ourselves.

Ultimately, we must take control of our minds back from those who have guided us and steered us up until now. We have to look at everything new to us with a healthy degree of skepticism before choosing whether to confront it as possibly something we want or don't want contained in our own reality. Most things are digital static, afterall, and don't need to prey upon our minds. But to be totally and completely free, that is, to be completely free of anyone else's influence over control of our own mental soverignty, the right to rule our own immediate surroundings, one must first pass through an extreme, and to most discomforting, level of paranoia. We have to care very deeply about even the things that appear to be only "mental static."

When we do this we will find the evidence of the prescence even there of others attemptng to control our thoughts and to steer our reality. I won't get too deeply into this, since it seems too "far out" for most people to digest. I will say that most of the information I know about mental programming as a method of state control can be found in the [url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=454]KING KILL 33 (previously... on mk radio)[/url] issue of my NEXUS005 online e-zine. If you're interested in finding out more about how to use the methods "they" have been using against you, though, please feel free to explore at your own leisure the material I've written about the "Enochian" Communications System (the ECS), such as [url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=436]this brief article[/url] from my page on [url=http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar.html]the Atlantean Calendar[/url]. Also, at your leisure of course, you may choose to pursue reading about "why" the "Controllers" are telling us something other than what they, themselves believe, and about "what" they, themselves, believe, you might be interested in reading a little about the [url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=38]Space Weather Apocalypse[/url] from NEXUS003 of my online e-zine.

[quote]

3) 9-11 was a cover-up of what? If 9-11 was orchestrated, what was it's goal? I do not think it was

solely for one group to gain authority over another.  
[/quote]

As I have described, 9-11 resulted in a splitting of the time-stream. It is not alone in this result, however, as I have also described that multiple alternate realities overlap invisibly, some connecting here, and others connecting there. I think 9-11 was the "dooms day" culmination of a CIA-originated operation, the we dream of Allen Dulles. It struck not at "national sovereignty" but at the American military (the pentagon), world-banking and business interests (the WTC towers), and the transition of "Democratic" powers of the executive branch of federal government (the white house was supposedly the fourth planned target). Now, we all see that all of these "targets" are corrupt with power to the extent of moral bankruptcy. This doesn't make the individual (citizen) "targets" or "victims" less than innocent, but it does usher in a new age of "low-intensity combat" and "perpetual conflict." In short, 9-11 struck a brush fire of constant violence that has engulfed the entire globe. But, as I say, this was all planned ages ago, by the NAZIs brought out by Project Paperclip, and even all this is only the dream of ages before, which was, like now, the product of the past, and so all our parallel universes constitute a single multiversal "sum" over all their individual "histories" throughout time.

Just as no one reality is better or worse than any other, and they all only differ from one another in some aspects, but never in all possible ways, and the only difference between them is our perception, we cannot say that those who have come to power as a result of 9-11 are "better" than "us," we cannot say, either, they are any "better" now, in this reality, where they have greater power, greater authority over more of our minds, than they would be had 9-11 never happened. It is not a matter of "better" or "worse" or "good" and "evil," it is a matter of resource allocation. How much you yourself think about how "good" or "evil" these people are, that is, blaming them OR praising them, is what determines how much authority they have over the masses, how much power they have over your own mind, how much percentage of what is important they comprise, etc. Therefore, I do not accept the "power" anyone does have, and so my thoughts on 9-11 can be called more "rational" and "objective" than most.

Most of the "players" in the events of 9-11 were guided by some philosophy or other that they themselves did not invent. You cannot blame a robot for human error, and so you cannot accuse Crowley of orchestrating any more "evil" outcomes than you can Jesus. As for these philosophies, I describe them at some greater length in [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=268\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=268)ben's conspiracy theories[/url], [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=438\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=438)the Cult of Sleep and the Order of Death[/url], [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=491\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=491)the Sleep-Walkers and the neo-Sethians[/url], [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=487\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=487)the crew that never sleeps and the Great Burner[/url] sections of NEXUS004.

[quote]

4) why would the same group that built society up want to tear it down? This is anti-thetical to the entire "for power only" argument. Maintenance of hegemonic dominance does not require destruction, only maintenance, of the status quo.

[/quote]

Personally I don't think this. I'd asked this question to "Tundra" (MAQT), but he didn't really answer. I don't care to invent some lie, either, so I won't be playing "devil's advocate" for self-indulgent fictions of humour such as "belief" either. Ever notice how the same ones yelling about how important "belief" is are the same idiots who tell you how "evil" any degree of intelligence is beyond their own ability for comprehension? Notice I try not to do that. I censor my use of the word "belief" as much as possible. To me it's a "dirty" word. It's like, every time a "Christian" tells me they "believe" in Jesus, I think of them pissing all over whatever "reality" there might have ever been about his actual teachings.



Here is the link to a .pdf copy of my book

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/new\_world\_order.pdf.zip[/url] (6.622Mb).  
The book is in a .zip file so you will need to download this to your hard drive and read it on your computer offline or else print out a hard copy. It's rather short. As I say, it is "future news" from summer, 2001. Please enjoy.

-ben

Re: mentoring recommendations

Posted: 2006-06-29 Thursday 02:47:50

[quote="benpadijah"]At this time I, benpadijah (Jon Gee) am going to begin co-mentoring BRobbins (Ben Robbins) in Master Asgenar's brief absence. I have contacted Master Asgenar in this regard, and he has expressed consent. I will be raising BRobbins from level four.

also at this time I'd like to offer my recommendation for acceptance of the applications submitted by the posters known on the board as:

Fait

Infinitus

Ramune

I believe these candidates would make excellent members. I realise of course the "recommendations" of masters does not affect the process of the Aeorpagite council approving them or not. This is merely meant to give potential mentors a "head's up" about prospective candidates.

-ben[/quote]

Posted: 2006-07-10 Monday 16:13:22

[quote="benpadijah"]I have passed BRobbins to the 5th degree, but I'm not sure what I need to do to make it official. Do I upsend his answers to Tawnie? If so, do I need to encode it? I don't think Tawnie has my public key...

-ben[/quote]

Posted: 2006-09-17 Sunday 18:51:59

[quote="benpadijah"]on my site I have now created to backup my own posts from this forum a replica of the degree and hidden forums for usergroup status system on my site, and taken the liberty of giving all the members of my forum the same rank there as they have here. They can confirm this for you at any time. All my posts there are the same, in fact, in some degrees I share less there than I have here. I have also taken the liberty of bringing the poster named here "Ramune" and there as "Revan" up to the degree of Master. If he asks you for admittance, you may ask him to show you certain signs, by which I mean by asking him specific questions that comprise our common curriculum.

-ben[/quote]

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=510>

Re: Al-Qaida warns Muslims: Time to get out of U.S.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"] to rival Sept. 11,[/quote]

FNORD: pesher "arrive on"

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]As WND has previously reported[/quote]

FNORD: pesher "WMD"

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]el-Shukrijumah is a trained nuclear technician and accomplished pilot who has been singled out by bin Laden and Ayman al-Zawahiri to serve as the field commander for the next terrorist attack on U.S. soil. [/quote]

conjecture.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]The terrorist was last seen in Mexico, where, on Nov. 1, 2004, he allegedly hijacked a Piper PA Pawnee cropduster from Ejido Queretaro near Mexicali to transport a nuclear weapon and nuclear equipment into the U.S., according to Paul Williams, a former FBI consultant and author of "The Dunces of Doomsday." [/quote]

SPAM.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]*Sheikh* Osama bin Laden[/quote]

FNORD: ALi G "Respeck"

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]has completed his cycle of warnings. You know, he is man of his words, he is not a politician; he always does what he says.[/quote]

FNORD: pun "politicians don't."

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]If he said it many times that Americans will see new attacks, they will definitely see new attacks. He is a real mujahid.[/quote]

FNORD: note spelling: "mujaHID" for "Mujahadeen."

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]Americans will not win this war, which they have started against Muslims.[/quote]

This is a GD good point, and implies a whole hell of a lot of thought comparing religious numbers to the numbers of a major nation.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]Americans are the biggest supporters of the biggest terrorist in the world, which is Israel."

(Story continues below) [/quote]

FNORD+1. pesher "witches." Conjecture.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]David, Richard or Peter." [/quote]

"David" ('beloved,' Hebrew), "Richard" ('powerful ruler,' Old German), "Peter" ('stone,' Greek).

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]He said there will be another audio message from bin Laden aired within the next two weeks. [/quote]

I'm gonna ask Santa to blow up the sun! What do you want?

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]Mir reportedly interviewed Dawood Sept. 12[/quote]

FNORD: "Mir" pesher "the Russian space station; "Dawood" pesher "Dagwood," a character from the comic pages of some 20th century newspapers.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]at the tomb of Sultan Mehmud Ghaznawi on the outskirts of Kabul.[/quote]

Expect similar phoenetic FNORDS to pop up in the connotations of these Arabic proper nouns.

... continuing on interspersed by numbers, revealing an entire terrorist "suspect's" entire life history down to the most personal of events, dehumanising the reader by forcing them to learn unsolicited information of a far too personal nature about someone they had no bearing on at all before reading this article. But I digress.

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]Following 9/11, el-Shukrijumah was reportedly singled out by bin Laden and al-Zawahiri to spearhead the next great attack on America. One plan was for a nuclear attack that would take place simultaneously in seven U.S. cities, leaving millions dead and the richest and most powerful nation on earth in ashes.

Mir, the journalist, has reported previously that al-Qaida has smuggled nuclear weapons and uranium into the U.S. [/quote]

Big Terror Scare. FYNAOWRND

then we come to the only thing that all of this is currently happening for, a sound-byte's worth of mainstream media coverage in a nationalistic news source for a foreign and xenophobic message. This also has connotations of the Crab Sign: Cancer, since "cancer" is the name of the disease caused by radiation over-exposure, and the disease "cancer" attacks like foreign cells inside your body. Sorry, though, here now is your "announcer,"

[quote="WorldNetDaily.com"]"Muslims should leave America," said Dawood. "We cannot stop our attack just because of the American Muslims; they must realize that American forces are killing innocent Muslims in Afghanistan and Iraq; we have the right to respond back, in the same manner, in the enemy's homeland. The American Muslims are like a human shield for our enemy; they must leave New York and Washington."

"I am saying that Muslims must leave America, but we can attack America anytime," he said. "Our cycle of warnings has been completed, now we have fresh edicts from some prominent Muslim scholars to destroy our enemy, this is our defending of Jihad; the enemy has entered in our homes and we have the right to enter in their homes, they are killing us, we will kill them."[/quote]

Notice how much more concisely and better written this one single brief excerpt is compared to the rambling, western handling of the news article in general. It's obviously based on the level of speech patterns of someone who of a high level of study of the Holy Quran. BTW, have you seen this: <http://answering-islam.org/Bailey/jihad.html> ? it's a pseudo-concordance for just the word "Jihad" meaning "abrogation" or, later, "Holy War," listing complete verses from Al Quran as well

as mentioning references from the Hadith (the Moslem equivalent of the Hebrew Talmud or non-canonical liturgical litigation literature). It's really quite fascinating but, since I don't want to, I'm not going to bother reading this page myself. If you find this link and choose to read the article, by all means look me up and let me know what you have found out.

-ben

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/1stdegreetrestleboard.jpg>[/img]

-source: "Freemasonry: Journey through ritual and symbol" W. Kirk MacNully

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/2nddegreetrestleboard.jpg>[/img]

-source: "Freemasonry: Journey through ritual and symbol" W. Kirk MacNully

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/3rddegreetrestleboard.jpg>[/img]

-source: "Freemasonry: Journey through ritual and symbol" W. Kirk MacNully

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady\\_frieda\\_harris\\_1st\\_degr.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady_frieda_harris_1st_degr.jpg)[/img]

-source: painted by Lady Frieda Harris

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady\\_frieda\\_harris\\_2nd\\_degr.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady_frieda_harris_2nd_degr.jpg)[/img]

-source: painted by Lady Frieda Harris

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady\\_frieda\\_harris\\_3rd\\_degr.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lady_frieda_harris_3rd_degr.jpg)[/img]

-source: painted by Lady Frieda Harris

-ben

<Lord Ferocia> there he is

<Lord Ferocia> Hello Benpadiah

<Lord Ferocia> welcome

> hey

<Lord Ferocia> are you with us?

<Lord Ferocia> hello

<Szadoska> Nice to meet u

> I think so

<Lord Ferocia> welcome glad you could come

> hello there

<LVX> connection troubles for everyone lately

> sorry about that, please continue...

<Lord Ferocia> thats alright

<LVX> I had a hailstorm last night

<LVX> streets were flooded

<LVX> connections were bad

<Lord Ferocia> we were just discussing how one can bring about change  
with using visualizations and the various Magickal techniques

<Szadoska> that is intense I had that flash flood thing

<Lord Ferocia> yes those are dangerous

<Szadoska> anyway sorry back to will and intentions

<Lord Ferocia> well, first, I wanted to ask if Benpadiiah knew anything about the Sacred Names, and if he was able to read a little

<Lord Ferocia> so we dont confuse him

<Lord Ferocia> so Benpadiiah, do you know what i mean when I mention a Name?

<Lord Ferocia> in terms of this system?

<Lord Ferocia> is everyine still with me?

<LVX> I am

<soul rebel> yea

<Lord Ferocia> alright

<Lord Ferocia> well anyway

<Lord Ferocia> the point is, that visualizations are indeed, "matter" on a higher plane

<Lord Ferocia> to try and put it simply

<Lord Ferocia> and that by holding these visuals in the mind we congeal them and bring them down into manisfestation

<Lord Ferocia> we can do this because our minds are composed of all these levels of being

<Lord Ferocia> and all comes together as a unified whole upon the higher

<Lord Ferocia> duality is an illusion of manifestation

> sorry this connection is weird, I'm catching up now

<Lord Ferocia> when one stills the mind, it dissolves into the All

<Lord Ferocia> alright Benpadiiah thank you

<Lord Ferocia> we are talking about how to apply the Magickal or what we call the Sacred Names for change

<Lord Ferocia> and these names are composed od three of the Sacred Letters described in the group.

<Lord Ferocia> We just finished talking about how visualization, symbols, or sounds, can evoke change

> ok, I'n good to go

<Lord Ferocia> and the idea is that we are all one on a higher plane, and that the mind itself is plugged into the process of manifestation

<Lord Ferocia> very good

<Lord Ferocia> so now

<Lord Ferocia> THE NAMES

<Lord Ferocia> as we saw in the last class

<Lord Ferocia> each Name can be broken down into a specific chart, one we call the Vene-Kah

<Lord Ferocia> a board or chart not unlike a Tic Tac Toe graph

<Lord Ferocia> each part of which describes all that there is

<Lord Ferocia> which is the Nine Aspects

<Lord Ferocia> first before we get further into reading and applying the Name, I wanted to describe HOW one generates a Name to begin with

<Lord Ferocia> Just as many Oracles, or divinatory devices rely on, the Agnaw relies on random or chance generations of results as well

<Lord Ferocia> forming the Names from a process of randomly picking markers, or "Stones" to form Letters, and finally a special Name

<Lord Ferocia> within this Name is everything that is needed to understand the question or problem, and all the forces at work within it

<Lord Ferocia> and also how to unravel the Knot that this problem or subject it

<Lord Ferocia> is

<Lord Ferocia> the first step is to aquire a pouch, and a set of 27 "Stones"

<LVX> is there an invocation to this?  
<Lord Ferocia> yes there is  
<LVX> and, maybe a redundant question, Galamanta beforehand?  
<Lord Ferocia> yes  
<LVX> ok  
<Lord Ferocia> and I will describe in a minute about all that  
<Lord Ferocia> but before i do i wanted to describe the device of the  
Oneth -ot  
<Lord Ferocia> which one must have before they can do anything else  
[Tue Oct 03 20:55:37 EDT 2006] Lord Ferocia  
<LVX> welcome back  
<Szadoska> ohoh  
<Lord Ferocia> is everyone here?  
<Szadoska> yes  
<soul rebel> yea  
<Lord Ferocia> was I the only one to leave?  
<LVX> yes  
<Szadoska> think so  
<soul rebel> yea  
<Lord Ferocia> oh no  
<Lord Ferocia> ok sorry  
<Lord Ferocia> I was describing the Oneth-ot  
<Lord Ferocia> did everyone get that?  
<LVX> yes  
<soul rebel> yea  
<Lord Ferocia> alright  
<Szadoska> well u never described it from my view but i know what it is  
<Szadoska> u said u were going to  
<Szadoska> then went offline FYI  
<Lord Ferocia> the idea is to be able to randomly pick out nine stones  
(markers) from a pouch  
<Lord Ferocia> and place these in order in the Nine Chambers of the  
Vene-kah  
<Lord Ferocia> the nine aspects  
<Lord Ferocia> ok ty Szadoska  
<Lord Ferocia> lets back up a second and describe the process in  
another way  
<Lord Ferocia> lets just imagine here what the process is  
<Lord Ferocia> how the system sows  
<Lord Ferocia> works  
<Lord Ferocia> lets say, one is faced with a problem. Lets imagine  
someone is ill  
<Lord Ferocia> of course, the system does not simply work on mundane  
matters, such as healing etc  
<Szadoska> so if u need to affect something in your life  
<Szadoska> that u want too  
<Lord Ferocia> but also spiritual mastery and enlightenment, but for the  
sake of being clear and easily understood, we shall use a very basic  
example  
<Lord Ferocia> we are faced with a problem. We need answers. We  
want to know how or what we can do for this person, or perhaps if we  
can do anything at all!  
<Lord Ferocia> we then decided to create a Sacred Name for our  
situation which will act as both a divinatory answer to our problem

AND the actual tool as well

<Lord Ferocia> there are some details we can do, but to remain simply, lets say we simply begin to generate a name.

<Lord Ferocia> this is done by finding a secluded place where we cannot be disturbed

<Lord Ferocia> or at least the best place we can

<Lord Ferocia> we clean ourselves, and robe, and also perform any banishings, and here the Galamanta is used

<Lord Ferocia> a Qabalist may use the LBRP instead

<Lord Ferocia> we have with us the Oneth-ot and the Vene-Kah (The Vene-Kah being the board of nine squares)

<Lord Ferocia> we also should have with us a notebook with a pencil to record what we receive

<Lord Ferocia> we then proceed to relax, and perform the four fold breath

<Lord Ferocia> (note: before hand it is important to gather about the place of working things that link you with, or remind you of what you are seeking to know about)

<Lord Ferocia> the worker now relaxed sees around him the various objects, signs, words, or symbols that relate to his will

<Lord Ferocia> what he is seeking to gain an answer upon

<Lord Ferocia> he then invokes his Heralds Name, and then next his Secret Name which it rules

<Lord Ferocia> next he shall speak to his Herald, and ask it to provide him with the proper Name to describe his ordeal

<Lord Ferocia> and then he reaches into the pouch of 27 stones and pulls out one by one nine random stones, placing them in the order he picks them upon the board

<Lord Ferocia> (each stone being either positive, neutral, or negative)

<Lord Ferocia> is everyone with me?

<Szadoska> yes

<soul rebel> yea

<Szadoska> but i had a preview

<Szadoska> so it was a powerful thing i want to do it again

<Lord Ferocia> yes

<Lord Ferocia> ok

<Lord Ferocia> good

<LVX> is it advisable to write this down?

<Lord Ferocia> yes

<Lord Ferocia> this is the process

<Lord Ferocia> so you are picking these stones one at a time out of this pouch holding them, and as you do your mind is focused and intent and filled with the desire to KNOW

<Lord Ferocia> BUT try and remain neutral in what you see

<Lord Ferocia> seek

<Lord Ferocia> do not TRY and "hope" for a certain answer

<Lord Ferocia> you just be open to all responses, and desire only that you are given a correct response

<Lord Ferocia> after you are done, you should have a board (the nine squares of the Vene-Kah) filled with nine stines in a random pattern of polarities

<Lord Ferocia> each single stone in one of the nine aspects

<Lord Ferocia> and each one represents an arm of a letter that compses a Name

<Lord Ferocia> three letters, and three arms per petter

<Lord Ferocia> letter  
<Lord Ferocia> this pattern arrived at is very important  
<Lord Ferocia> as it is the response and reflects then the problem, how it is composed and how it may be taken apart  
<Lord Ferocia> after one receives the Name, he write it down, along with any would be impressions, ideas, or feelings etc that may occur during the process  
<Lord Ferocia> and then one performs another Galamanta and closes  
<Lord Ferocia> now one has the Sacred Name to analyze  
<Lord Ferocia> is everyone with me so far? any questions?  
<LVX> what is done with the old?  
<soul rebel> yes  
<Lord Ferocia> with what old?  
<Szadoska> i think they think it replaces their old sacred name maybe?  
<Lord Ferocia> No  
<Szadoska> oh well i may be wroong i dont know what they think lol  
<soul rebel> no,I meant I understood  
<Szadoska> i thought that for a minute before  
<Lord Ferocia> see the name I am describing above is one for a specific purpose  
<Szadoska> the first time  
<Lord Ferocia> and NOT the Secret Name  
<Lord Ferocia> I am simply describing how to make a Sacred Name  
<Lord Ferocia> alright  
<Lord Ferocia> yes one then translates this pattern of stones into the three letters  
<Lord Ferocia> this is done by knowing what polarity makes what type of arm for a letter  
<Lord Ferocia> understand?  
<soul rebel> yes  
<LVX> Im sort of confused  
<Lord Ferocia> ok  
<LVX> do you combine the two, or add one upon the other  
<LVX> to make six letters  
<Lord Ferocia> no forget the Secret Name for now  
<Lord Ferocia> we are talking about ONE name, a new Name  
<Lord Ferocia> for a specific problem as an example  
<soul rebel> one for doing a working right  
<Lord Ferocia> now the Vene-Kah is the nine chambers and these are blank  
<Lord Ferocia> yes  
<Szadoska> it is like your card reading or I ching reading  
<Szadoska> too?  
<Lord Ferocia> and after one pulls out nine random stones from the pouch and places them on the Vene-Kah he has nine stones in a random pattern  
<Lord Ferocia> yes it is like your doing a reading  
<Lord Ferocia> like choosing random cards and laying them down  
<LVX> are they placed randomly or done in an order by row or column?  
<Lord Ferocia> but in a 3 x 3 square pattern  
<Lord Ferocia> or layout  
<Lord Ferocia> spread  
<Lord Ferocia> there being three tyoes of stones: positive (white) neutral (red) and negative (black)



<Lord Ferocia> so you end up with a board of red and white and black stones all mixed up, nine of them in a random pattern

<Lord Ferocia> now

<Lord Ferocia> you can look at this tic tac toe board as three columns

[Tue Oct 03 21:23:22 EDT 2006] Lord Ferocia

<LVX> welcome back

<Lord Ferocia> this is annoying

<LVX> hahaha

<LVX> sorry

<Lord Ferocia> I dont know why it is acting up

<Lord Ferocia> and now not sure what you heard and didnt

<soul rebel> it was doing that with me at first

<LVX> tic tac toe columns

<Lord Ferocia> hmmm

<Lord Ferocia> ok

<LVX> was what I last got

<Lord Ferocia> real quick

[quote="poptop"]I still consider some lying to be diplomacy - telling an attractive lie for the right reasons.[/quote]

[quote="Teknorat"]poptop what on earth is the point of playing stupid little games of half truths and lies? No need to be harsh about things but beating around the bush is pointless for both parties.[/quote]

[quote="faypuppy"]girls don't see it as beating around the bush tek..we see it as preserving the other person's feelings the best we can...[/quote]

[quote="vieome"]So it appears that the whole love thing is only a game. Lie when appropriate. I was labouring under the illusion that maybe a love like Neos and Trinitys was possible. But I guess it is best to play the game like Mero. What lipstick women? There is no lipstick. Or maybe one just has to (hand)le the situation solo... hurt no one and no one hurts you.[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]Fay's right , of course. There is a world of difference between a lie that allows everyone to save face and beating around the bush, Tek. I am not suggesting anyone prolong the unpalatable unnecessarily.

We wimmin just like everyone to be eternally happy and playing nicely; truth comes a pretty poor second.

I posit that anyone that says s/he is not a liar, is a LIAR. The only question in my mind is what each of us considers to be worth lying about.[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"] [quote="poptop"]We wimmin just like everyone to be eternally happy and playing nicely; truth comes a pretty poor second.[/quote]

Idealism should differentiate between "truth(s)" and "The Truth" in a ratio of 2/3 to 1/3, though. Moderation, even in moderation.

[quote="poptop"]The only question in my mind is what each of us considers to be worth lying about.[/quote]

Realism should determine between objectively verifiable "Reality" and, even rational, subjective perceptual "realities," though. We can't entertain the notion of any invisible causes for any

visible affects. Insofar as humans are materially manifest, their behaviour is determined by materially manifest causes (DNA and stimuli). Anything less is Solipsism.

[quote="poptop"]I posit that anyone that says s/he is not a liar, is a LIAR.[/quote]

Applying tautological sophistry (so-called "impossible loop" reasoning) is not the same thing as unbiased collection of data on a case-by-case basis, though.

I was worried there. For a minute I thought you'd managed to unify idealism and realism. I dislike lies, personally, and wouldn't want them to be the bridge across the gap between "Reality" and "Ideals." I see them as a the gap itself.

Also, guys, have you considered that little white lies will build up over time and eventually blow-up in the face of everyone involved? It may keep the peace in the short-term, but in the long-term it only makes things worse.

-ben[/quote]

[quote="poptop"][quote="vieome"]I was labouring under the illusion that maybe a love like Neos and Trinitys was possible. [/quote]

Possible Vieome, but rare. Very rare.

Notwithstanding The Matrix and Mills and Boon in all its forms, mutual passion is a highly unusual situation. If fiction is to be believed, it usually requires quite a lot of suffering along the way and, usually, results in one or both parties dying.[/quote]

[quote="FoXDie"][quote="poptop"]

We wimmin just like everyone to be eternally happy and playing nicely; truth comes a pretty poor second.[/quote]

I was going to say maybe that's why most leaders are men... but then yeah... I don't think verifiable evidence points in that direction :lol:

[quote]I posit that anyone that says s/he is not a liar, is a LIAR. The only question in my mind is what each of us considers to be worth lying about.[/quote]

I don't believe that that was ever a contention. However I do believe it is our moral responsibility to strive for honesty. But of course, no one is perfect.[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]Laughing My Ass Off - I doubt women intrinsically have the moral high ground - merely less opportunity for wholesale bad behaviour.

Morality is about right and wrong - I don't think it is quite as black and white as telling the truth/telling a lie. So the second sentence regarding lying was probably the important one - we may have different views about where it is appropriate/moral/ethical to lie.

Just one question, please noting the qualifier: [list]Where the outcome will be [i]exactly the same[/i], why is it more moral to tell the truth, if it causes pain, than to tell a lie, that causes no pain?[/list]

I think we are straying into the realms of philosophy now, so it may be time to have a new story....

I'm begining to feel like Pontius Pilate.[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"] [quote="poptop"] [list] Where the outcome will be [i]exactly the same[/i], why is it more moral to tell the truth, if it causes pain, than to tell a lie, that causes no pain? [/list] [/quote]

if one results in pain and the other does not, how are they "exactly" or in any way even remotely "the same"?

And fwiw, all I'm saying is that maintaining a "polite fiction" is like holding a beach ball under water. You can only do it for so long, and when you can't hold it down any longer, there's no telling how high up that thing is going to go when it bursts out of the water.

-ben [/quote]

[quote="FoXDie"] [quote="benpadiah"] [quote="poptop"] [list] Where the outcome will be [i]exactly the same[/i], why is it more moral to tell the truth, if it causes pain, than to tell a lie, that causes no pain? [/list] [/quote]

if one results in pain and the other does not, how are they "exactly" or in any way even remotely "the same"?

And fwiw, all I'm saying is that maintaining a "polite fiction" is like holding a beach ball under water. You can only do it for so long, and when you can't hold it down any longer, there's no telling how high up that thing is going to go when it bursts out of the water.

-ben [/quote]

I don't think I've said this in a long while, but... I agree completely with ben.

--

It's a better [b]moral rule[/b] to tell the truth. Try to visualize what would happen if the rule was that people didn't have to tell the truth. Chaos would ensue and eventually there would no longer be a concept of truth and so the rule is self-contradictory.

Also, as I've said before, even if the truth causes emotional pain to someone, I would still contend that it is showing them more respect than lying right to their face. Feelings mend eventually, if the person is mentally and emotionally healthy... [/quote]

[quote="poptop"] So no Santa Claus or Easter Bunny for any theoretical little Foxes? [/quote]

[quote="sunnyday"] [quote="faypuppy"] girls don't see it as beating around the bush tek..we see it as preserving the other person's feelings the best we can... [/quote]

The problem is if we get given the just want to be friends line, or the it's me not you line, we then spend the next six months over-analysing what he really meant. [/quote]

[quote="FoXDie"] [quote="poptop"] So no Santa Claus or Easter Bunny for any theoretical little Foxes? [/quote]

I've already answered this question:

[url]http://forums.thelastfreecity.com/viewtopic.php?t=27619#506350[/url]

Stop trying to trap me in some contradiction and just admit I'm right! :P [/quote]

[quote="poptop"]:lol: - love the response. In my defence, that was some 3 months before I joined TLFC.

I can see that this stance may well be working for you now. I believe (so not based on quantifiable fact, merely my experience) that things become less binary as you go along. I have found this to be true for me, perhaps your experience will be different.

That you recognise that there are times telling the complete and unvarnished truth may be damaging - such as people with emotional and mental health issues - indicates you agree there are exceptions to the rule. As I said earlier, we all make our own decisions about where the boundary sits for those exceptions.

I am not suggesting it is anything other than immoral to lie in order to simplify one's own life, or make oneself seem better than one is, or to get something from another person or whatever. I am trying to submit that there are times when telling the truth can be hurtful, damaging and serve no good purpose.

If everything else is effectively equal, why cause the grief?[/quote]

[quote="FoXDie"] [quote="poptop"]:lol: - love the response. In my defence, that was some 3 months before I joined TLFC.

I can see that this stance may well be working for you now. I believe (so not based on quantifiable fact, merely my experience) that things become less binary as you go along. I have found this to be true for me, perhaps your experience will be different.

That you recognise that there are times telling the complete and unvarnished truth may be damaging - such as people with emotional and mental health issues - indicates you agree there are exceptions to the rule. As I said earlier, we all make our own decisions about where the boundary sits for those exceptions.

I am not suggesting it is anything other than immoral to lie in order to simplify one's own life, or make oneself seem better than one is, or to get something from another person or whatever. I am trying to submit that there are times when telling the truth can be hurtful, damaging and serve no good purpose.

If everything else is effectively equal, why cause the grief?[/quote]

True. But then is there some way to make a general rule for what sort of situation it is more moral to lie than to tell the truth?

In a case where the truth would cause undue pain, I would say that it is morally required to [i]not tell the truth[/i] if doing so:

[list]Has no negative future consequences for either party.

Puts no unwanted responsibility or liability on the liar.

[/list]

If someone is terribly ill and you tell them that they are looking great, that is a lie but it makes the person feel better, has no foreseeable negative consequences, and puts no responsibility or liability on the "white liar."

If someone wants to date you and you are not attracted to them "in that way" and you lie saying something like the following:

[list]A. I'm already dating someone,

B. My psychologist says I should take some time to be by myself,  
C. I'm gay,  
D. I'm too busy to date,  
etc.[/list]

Then in these cases there will most definitely be negative future consequences and/or responsibilities/liabilities if (relative to A-D above):

[list]A. It is discovered you are single, you tell someone else you are single, etc. In the extreme "movie-style" scenarios (LOL) you may hire an actor to play your date... this means you have to shell out cash and make more lies and yeah... awkward.  
B. You will be thought to have some mental disorder and will be treated differently, plus more lies will be required.  
C. You will start to get set up on dates with gay dudes (or lesbians) and that would be totally weak if you weren't gay. 'Nuff said.  
D. What if the other person happens to see you out at a club trying to "mack on the ladies." More grief and more lies![/list]

I'm sure other similar scenarios would occur with other lies showing that in this situation lying would not be morally required, and I would go so far as to say that it is morally unacceptable.[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]Have we reached agreement? I think we've reached agreement. :shock:

We could venture into the lie by omission and lie that everyone knows is a lie but allows [i]nolo contendere[/i] as they are both polite fictions that grease the cogs of society.

If someone is terribly [say terminally] ill, they know they look dreadful and it's all sort of a joint conspiracy to allow both of you to retain a normal relationship for as long as possible. This is kindness.

Perhaps this was less a discussion about lying and more about whether morality is absolutely dependent on truth.[/quote]

[quote="sunnyday"]Sometimes it is what is left out that counts. Let me use that hoary old chestnut that we seem to favour, the terminally ill. Saying they look great might well be true, all things considered. Sometimes it's perspective :)/[/quote]

[quote="Teknorat"]\*note to self: Lie to women more\*[/quote]

[quote="FoXDie"] [quote="Teknorat"]\*note to self: Lie to women more\*[/quote]

:lol:

Afterall it causes more joy if women think I am a Billionaire with... a robot that can fly, right?  
:P[/quote]

[quote="skaje"]There's a few people that I am close enough to that I flat out will not lie to them about anything, even if it will hurt their feelings. Same goes for them to me. It's refreshing to never have to stop and think if they are telling the complete truth to me. However, I lie to most people for various reasons. Friends that I'm not that close to, so that their feelings aren't hurt. For instance, when someone isn't invited to a party. Or my boss, when I overdid it the night before and don't feel like coming into work, I'll call in "sick". Or even my parents, about far too many things.

I love the truth as much as anyone, but tactical lying is a necessary evil, otherwise it gets all "Liar, Liar". But it's nice having a few people (my sister and a few friends) that I'm so close to that I can say anything and it won't jeopardize our relationship.[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"]obviously if someone is terminally ill, it would be a case-by-case basis based on proximity of acquaintance. If someone was a good buddy of mine, and I was going to die, or had a booger in my nose, I would want them to tell me if they thought I looked bad because of it. It wouldn't mean the same thing for an old friend to tell me I "look awful" if I am dying than it would for someone I barely know to tell me that. Then again though, even in certain long-lasting relationships, I wouldn't want to be told I "look awful" regardless of whether it was because I was dying or simply because I had a booger, such as by my mother, who usually tells me that only to annoy me.

Now, if we look at such particular situations on a case-by-case basis, where each relationship between two or more individuals is different, then we can add these to a comparison of a universally accepted (and more-or-less universally applicable) "moral" rule. In short, take all the people who occasionally tell lies and weigh the number of them against the number of people who tell the truth more often. Obviously the people who tell the truth more often outnumber the people who only occasionally lie because the number of people who lie occasionally is contained within the number of people who tell the truth often, and then this is added to by the percentage of the population swayed by subscription to the "moral" rule prohibiting lying.

So, in essence, most people can be trusted not to lie, and therefore it is safer not to lie either, because to go against a majority "moral" rule would bring about undesired situations down the road.

However, if you take the same scale, and weigh the number of people that lie occasionally, plus the number of compulsive liars (including gamblers, alcoholics, adulterers, cheats, thieves, drug-abusers, etc.), then you will find the opposite than before becomes the case: instead of being able to trust most people not to lie to you, you can actually trust next to no one. The number of occasional and compulsive liars combined is weighed only against the number of die-hard moral idealists who always tell the truth.

So, the question really is, is the number of compulsive liars or the number of moral idealists the "swing" margin that sways the occasional liars who usually tell the truth? If the compulsive liars outnumber the moral idealists then we are faced with a world drastically different from if the moral idealists outnumber the compulsive liars.

Personally I would prefer a world in which a greater number of people can be trusted to tell the truth than to lie. However as we see, this is not necessarily something that can be applied as a universal truth, and will in reality have to break down to be based on a case-by-case basis.

If it comes down to a gender thing, where Steven Wright's old adage "I never believe anything women tell me" holds true, then I am willing to compromise my moral idealism a little bit in favour of the fairer sex. This does not mean I condone their doing the same to me. I do not like lying, and have found that it tends to multiply itself and complexify any and every situation it can. Therefore, to lie once is to begin a whole alternate plot-line, parallel to reality, which must, in addition to regular reality, be maintained. I do not value this, personally, but I understand the point of view of people who do. My father is a compulsive liar, for instance, and I understand that, without that habit, he would suffer greatly. It is his survival mechanism, his security blanket, etc. and I am not interested in taking that away from him, or anyone for whom compulsive lying is important. I even lie to my mother about my use of marijuana, so I am fully aware of this situation from both extreme angles.

I am not one to pass judgment, but it might be a fun experiment to conduct a poll here (or somewhere, at some point) with "do you prefer to" as the question and "lie" or "tell the truth" as the only two poll options. It would pretty much answer the question as to whether, for survival's sake, it really is safer to tell the truth more often, or to lie all the time.

-ben[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]With a poll, how many of us would lie though?

There has actually been some research done on lying: [list]'Most people, she [Bella DePaolo]found, lie once or twice a day—almost as often as they snack from the refrigerator or brush their teeth. Both men and women lie in approximately a fifth of their social exchanges lasting 10 or more minutes; over the course of a week they deceive about 30 percent of those with whom they interact one-on-one. Furthermore, some types of relationships, such as those between parents and teens, are virtual magnets for deception: "College students lie to their mothers in one out of two conversations," reports DePaolo. (Incidentally, when researchers refer to lying, they don't include the mindless pleasantries or polite equivocations we offer each other in passing, such as "I'm fine, thanks" or "No trouble at all." An "official" lie actually misleads, deliberately conveying a false impression. So complimenting a friend's awful haircut or telling a creditor that the check is in the mail both qualify.)'[/list] [url=<http://www.psychologytoday.com/articles/pto-19970501-000033.html>]The Truth about Lying[/url]

My favourite quote from the article[list]...the people least likely to lie are those who score high on psychological scales of responsibility and [b]those with meaningful same-sex friendships[/b]...[/list] So not lying is (gay) [not that there's anything wrong with that].[/quote]

[quote="benpadiah"][quote="poptop"]With a poll, how many of us would lie though?...

[url=<http://www.psychologytoday.com/articles/pto-19970501-000033.html>]The Truth about Lying[/url][[/quote]

ah but how many of the people lied about lying in the study on lying?

[quote="poptop"][b]those with meaningful same-sex friendships[/b]...

So not lying is (gay) [not that there's anything wrong with that].[/quote]

As usual, poptop, you seem to be presenting the right information, but drawing the wrong conclusion. "Meaningful same-sex friendships" does not in any way that I can understand translate as "(gay)" to me, nor should it to you, unless you are reading too much into your own "meaningful same-sex friendships" which would be, ahem, "gay" of you... not that there's anything wrong with that.

-ben[/quote]

[quote="poptop"][quote="benpadiah"]  
[quote="poptop"][b]those with meaningful same-sex friendships[/b]...

So not lying is (gay) [not that there's anything wrong with that].[/quote]

As usual, poptop, you seem to be presenting the right information, but drawing the wrong conclusion. "Meaningful same-sex friendships" does not in any way that I can understand translate as "(gay)" to me, nor should it to you, unless you are reading too much into your own "meaningful same-sex friendships" which would be, ahem, "gay" of you... not that there's

anything wrong with that.

-ben[/quote]

Give Ben a prize! My fallacious argument through implied euphemism is revealed for what it was - a shallow and cheap shot.

I dispute the 'as usual' crack however; that seems to be fallacious argument through lying - how apt. :lol:[/quote]

[quote="vieome"]A good lie  
Oracle:I am sorry kiddo but you not the one.[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]:shifty: Which lie?[/quote]

[quote="benpadijah"][quote="vieome"]A good lie[/quote]

[quote="poptop"]:shifty: Which lie?[/quote]

[quote="vieome"]Oracle:I am sorry kiddo but you not the one.[/quote]

-ben[/quote]

[quote="benpadijah"]please post your threads here in the following format:

[quote]  
<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=664> [Poll] "Judgement?"  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=572> Pope Benedict XVI's address to Bavarian Pilgrims

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=668> [Poll] United States of Prison Camps  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=599>

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=641> the conspiracy.  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=723>

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=630> [ Poll ] Man's Rights  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=724> Man's Rights

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=586> commencement of criminal proceedings  
(re. troll attack)  
N/A

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=581> [ Poll ] Israel vs. Lebanon (second edition)  
N/A

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=493> Pesher  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=730> the game of Pesher (from the IOBB)

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=359> dreams  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=729> dreams

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=284> ben's maxims



<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=554> ben's maxims

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=245> the danger is within

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=727> the danger is within

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=212> How do YOU define God?

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=726> How do YOU define God?

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=158> E(8) x E(8)?

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=725> E(8) x E(8)?

<http://illuminati-order.com/forum/viewtopic.php?t=149> hello, and quick point of order...[/quote]  
N/A

with a note as to whether or not you will be able to back them up here on your own, or if you need our assistance.

thanks.

-ben[/quote]

1) I am not Libertarian. At first I assumed, or rather, was led, or allowed to believe, that the "libertarianism" of the IO was a ruse, that is, that it was a public "cover-story" behind and beyond which we could operate on our own individual political philosophy. This turned out not to be the case, or rather, it turned out that Merrick, when he returned, would not accept any non-Libertarian political philosophies associated with his IOBB. I made it clear from the very start that I don't like Ayn Rand, and consider her a pseudo-philosopher and a bad writer. Obviously these opinions run contrary to the "party-line" of the IOBB administration. I ran afoul of Methos, my original mentor, on the first degree when I argued with him about the validity of Rand's arbitrary redefinitions of common terms such as "rights" based on her weak understanding of economics. Subsequently I came to believe one did not have to be "libertarian" to belong to the IO, however Merrick's posts after his return corrected this "assumption" of mine.

2) I am not a liar. I consider all "double-talk" and all twisting of people's words (particularly claiming not to understand someone when in fact you do, solely to frustrate them and draw them into being defensive) as being lies. I also consider the phrase "silence is an answer" to be a lie of the highest class, since in reality silence is the absence of an answer, or, more accurately, the exact opposite of an answer, that is, of a reply either one way or another. Repeatedly I asked Methos, Merrick, Tawnie and Dharma direct, simple, "yes" or "no" questions. I never received a direct, simple, "yes" or "no" answer. Merrick told me "silence is an answer," Tawnie told me I was "what is wrong with this world," Dharma posted smilies and Methos told me "I don't even know where to begin to tell you what all is wrong with your question." These are blatantly deceitful comments and the tactics employed by those who, in my opinion, are trying to cover up for the fact that they know nothing. The "Great Secret" of the IOBB is the incompetence of the IOBB GMs and the IOBB administration. Acting like you have something to hide only attracts curiosity, and, if you have nothing to hide, this only frustrates those who are genuinely seeking to find out the hidden secret of the Order.

3) I was under "investigation" by the IOBB GM's. They had talked to several of my friends behind my back about me, without ever once initiating any direct dialogue with me, "to my face," so to speak. These friends then came to me on the behalf of the IOBB GMs and told me to "tone it down," or to "play along," or to "reconcile." They never told me to apologise, which indicates to me that they were sympathetic to my complaints, and felt that the IOBB GMs were indeed irresponsible and were just as much, if not moreso, responsible for their unsympathetic treatment of me as I

was. By not asking me to apologise, they tacitly confirmed they agreed with my position, although they had been made to feel their advancement in the IOBB would be helped by speaking to me on behalf of the IOBB GMs, or that their advancement in the IOBB would be threatened by associating with me. To me, this is unacceptable activity.

4) the IOBB is a fraud. Tawnie specifically told me I was wrong that Merrick had ever been associated with Solomon Tulbure, although Sara, who had known Tulbure personally, told me Merrick had been a member of Tulbure's OWO (proto-IOBB) forum. The official story-line was that Merrick "discovered" the Illuminati Tulbure sought. In fact, there are no direct ties between the IOBB and the "Illuminati" of Adam Weishaupt, and in fact they hold a very different political philosophy than Weishaupt. There is no such thing as an "Illuminati Order" associated with the IOBB "GMs" or the IOBB administrators. They created the IOBB "out of thin air," without any ties or links of any kind to Weishaupt's original Illuminati, and Merrick himself admits to knowing next to nothing about Weishaupt's Illuminati, despite claiming direct ties to the "Illuminati Order." Merrick claims he was personally initiated by Dharma, however he also admitted he drafted the IOBB application, though he denies knowingly having borrowed it from the Church of Satan. When I questioned each of the IOBB GMs about these issues directly I was given the perpetual run-around, as per point two above.

Add to these five reasons the general ineptitude of Tawnie's skills as IOBB administrator, and Merrick's utter ignorance of my contributions aside from my frustration with his wife's administrative ineptitude, as well as his rush to judgment, as well as the "party-line" that no one "upline" from the IOBB GM's "trusts me" enough to want to have contact with me, apparently because they have no one else's word to go on but Merrick's, who, after his absence, had no one else's word to go on but Tawnie's, and those are the reasons I quit the IOBB.

For whatever it may be worth to anyone, I will maintain the IOBB2 forums on my own site in the manner the material was presented to me at the time I was a member of the IOBB. It should be obvious by now that, by doing so, I am in no way supporting or endorsing either the IOBB nor its corrupt and malignant administrators. As far as I am concerned, these people are the scum of the earth, and are traitors to the highest good, that is, being true to one's self. They may have managed to delude themselves and one another with their lies and incompetence, but not me.

-ben

There are times when there is no OHO of the Order of Death.

At these times, the role of the IHO is crucial.

The role of the IHO when there is no OHO is to find a replacement OHO.

At times, this is difficult. When the IHO has not got many accesses to others or when the IHO is very isolated from the pool of potential candidates, the selection process is very limited.

Such is the case now. The current IHO, Laura Bush, has few people in her life who she trusts as much as her husband, US President George W. Bush.

Thus, the position of power is shifting. The current IHO, Laura Bush, is relying more heavily on the support of her husband, George W. Her insights, therefore, are growing to govern his own thinking.

Diplomacy is becoming the dominant paradigm on how to handle the mess in Iraq that George W. started following 9-11. A female speaker of the House represents the guiding influence of passivity and pacifism.

However, the situation in Iraq is tricky. Until this point, there has not been a great deal of violence being reported on from the war in the US and the english-speaking world press. However with the House and Senate elections showing a strong Democratic sympathy in the American citizens, the media has again gained its liberal bias.

For example, the Palastinians and the Israelis have been shelling one another on the Gaza strip for several months. The first the US and world press reported on any of this to the english-speaking public was that a cease-fire had been called following several months of unreported-on violence. Likewise, the death-toll and atrocities (burning alive of Sunnis by Shiites, etc.) has become a daily occurance in the journalism of the news media, whereas before the top headlines centred more around celebrity gossip.

All of this indicates the weakening of the stance of the current neo-con administration. Following military philosophies of the PNAC predicted by the CFR decades earlier (and recognised even by political and economic theorists as early as the beginning of the Cold War), the neocons had been attempting to engulf the whole globe in "low-intensity conflict." The name for this insidious plot was "the war on terror."

The now moreso Democratic leaning among the US people reflects the proximity of the US leaders to the neo-Sethian IHO of the Order of Death, Laura Bush. Just as their power is weakening its hold over the minds of the masses by philosophical dominance of the news media, so too is Laura Bush drawing additional energy from those immediately surrounding her.

Even as I write this, her tongue caresses George W.'s earlobe, laying a nest of lies like a spider leaving a host of tiny spider eggs behind. Her husband had previously acted as the OHO of the Order of Death under the IHO Ariel Sharon. However following Sharon's stroke, coma and death, the IHO of the Order of Death did not become George W. Bush, as both the IHO and OHO expected. Instead, the Order elected OHO George W.'s wife Laura Bush as the new IHO. This weakened the position of the OHO, and George W. Bush lost his power over the Order of Death. Thus, between then and now there has been no official OHO.

However, Laura Bush, the current IHO, has few other people she can rely on than her husband, the former OHO. She needs him to fill the position of OHO under her, as IHO, solely because he has, until now, kept her sheltered away from the potential candidate group of other OHO's, as well as many of the realities of the post 9-11 world controlled by the neo-Sethian Order of Death through the neo-con political party in the US.

This confusion amongst the chief executives of the Order of Death, that is, Laura Bush's election over her husband, and her continuing need of him to serve in his prior office, only now under her, manifest themselves as various lesser schisms amongst the neo-Sethians of the Order of Death. Their gossiping and rumours are dividing more and more neo-Sethians away from the hardline neo-con party at the centre of the neo-Sethian movement. Many more moderate neo-Sethians are beginning to doubt the neo-con administration of the Order of Death and of the US.

The result of this has been the firing or resignation of an increasing number of close-knit neo-Sethians amongst the neo-con administration. Last year John Ashcroft departed as US Attorney General, and this year Donald Rumsfeld stepped down as US Defense Secretary. To a growing number of neo-Sethians, this indicates a decrease in the hard-line philosophy of the neo-con US administration. The two "most prominent" neo-cons still in office are now only US Vice President Dick Cheney and Condeleezza Rice, US Secretary of State, the only other neo-con advocate and neo-Sethian member of the Order of Death than her husband is his father, George H.W. Bush.

If Laura Bush comes to rely on the influence on her husband of his father, George H.W. Bush, then

what follows will be far worse than what has come before. We see that H.W. has in his favour the more paleo-conservative, neo-liberal, Michael Hayden in H.W.'s former post as Director of the USCIA (Central Intelligence Agency). Hayden is the former director of the NSA (National Security Agency) during the critical years under President Bill Clinton's second term, and the time of the 9-11 terrorist attacks during George W. Bush's first term. The appointment by George H.W.'s son to the position formerly held by his father, George H.W. himself, of the pilot General in the USAF, especially considering that George W. himself was a pilot in the Air Force as well, indicates a strong change in the next five years toward military incompetence and administrative ineptitude. This will likely lead to the US being the increasing target of public violence agitated by the gossiping and rumours of the Order of Death. This will be, philosophically, the culmination of the ineptly run "War on Terror," which will have served to agitate the likelihood for terrorism to occur on US soil. The result will be to increase and spread the type of warfare now being practised by the US in Iraq.

Now, this is basically the position of George H.W. Bush. It was under him that the CIA began growing the middle-eastern terrorists in Afghanistan to fight the waning Soviet Empire. These "terrorists" (specifically the Mujahadeen) then turned on their apparent benefactors and were used as a ruse for a strategically planned and operated attack on the US. This was 9-11. Now, other middle-eastern groups are being associated with the potential for such types of "terrorist" activity that are not armed, ideological soldiers, but that are legitimate parties representing popular factions amongst the populace. These types of legitimate political parties include Hamas in Palestine, recently pulverised by Israel, and other more hard-line Moslem political parties in Iran (under the Supreme Leader, the Ayatollah, Ali Khamenei) and Iraq (representing the Shiites). These governments were largely installed by the USCIA during the 1950's, along with others such as the current royal House of Saudi Arabia, and all of them have been long-time trading partners under US Presidents Ronald Reagan, George H.W. Bush, Bill Clinton and now George W. Bush.

It may seem like a case of "biting the hand that feeds," however just as the fundamentalist terrorists seemed to turn on their CIA arms suppliers, so too will the neo-liberals being appointed now to succeed the neo-cons in 2008 use the very governments the US helped install in the middle east to arm their own "terrorist" fundamentalists as soldiers to fight against the US on American soil. In other words, by "creating terrorists" today, George W. Bush and the neo-con's policy has left a "lingering problem" for the politicians of tomorrow.

Under the tutelage of George H.W. Bush, George W. has fomented hostility in the middle east that will have repercussions on the US after the end of his term as presidency, effectively creating a mess and then expecting someone else to come in and clean it up. The person who is currently being depended on to "clean up" after her husband is the president's wife, Laura Bush. That is why she was elected as the IHO of the Order of Death after the death of prior IHO Ariel Sharon.

It is most likely, judging from the recent death of the former-KGB agent assassinated for speaking out against Russian President Vladimir Putin, that if George W. had his own way, that is, had he rather than Laura been elected IHO, that he would rather align himself with Putin than fall back on the domestic weakness representing the American public's increasing trend toward Democracy.

This he, George W., would believe would create the US/Russian philosophical global hegemony that would serve as the legacy for his father, George H.W.

However, because George W. is not the IHO, but is instead the OHO under his wife Laura, he cannot officially make such an alliance without upsetting her position as IHO. It is for this reason that George W.'s role as OHO has been left under so much question as to be generally believed unfilled.

George W. was appointed OHO at the same time, in 2000, as he was unfairly elected president of

the US, being appointed over the rightful US president Al Gore, former Vice President under President Clinton, by the Supreme Court, who themselves had largely been appointed by George W.'s father, George H.W., while he was president before Clinton.

Thus, we see that, though the IHO and OHO of the neo-con faction within the neo-Sethian controlled Order of Death are indeed Laura and George W. Bush, the de facto IHO and OHO of the Order of Death would be, or rather, are George H.W. Bush and Russian president Vladimir Putin.

Now, George H.W. is a natural born neo-Sethian, and Vladimir Putin, appointed to his position by former Russian President Boris Yeltsen, has long held an extremist view on anti-Terrorism in the Russian federal subject of Chechnya. These make both men ideal candidates for the subsequent positions currently held by the weakening Mr. and Mrs. President George W. Bush.

However, and most unfortunately for all involved, it is not up to George W. Bush to make this strategic decision on his own behalf. It falls to the woman whose tongue is in the ear of the US neo-con President, Laura Bush, who is the True IHO, above her OHO husband George W.

Now, Laura Bush could urge George W. to pursue the course of wisdom and build a legacy for his father, former-president George H.W. by maintaining a hard-line stance against terrorism and allying himself with Putin. However, Laura Bush has become confused by the overtures of George H.W. Bush to create the Islamic fundamentalist nations of the middle-east in the first place. As a neo-Sethian, she sympathizes with the "terrorists."

As such, she sees little difference between the foot-soldiers of Jihad, the armed soldier "terrorists" (Mujahadeen, etc.) and the far right-wing political parties in control in both the middle-east and the developing nations of both Russia and the west. The reason for the IHO Laura Bush's crucial doubt in this critical moment is the clouding of her fore-sight by her own close alliance to the neo-cons surrounding her and her husband.

Laura Bush's fatal choice is to align philosophically more with the neo-con neo-Sethian members of the Order of Death Condoleezza Rice (her own pick for OHO and the next Republican candidate for the presidency) and Dick Cheney (whom she would like to serve a second term as Vice President and to be the IHO). This is because of her regret at her election as IHO, and would have truly preferred it had her husband gotten the position rather than her. Her election occurred over her husband because of his simultaneous appointment as OHO and as US President.

She will therefore likely refer her husband, US President George W. Bush to follow the guidance of Vice President Dick Cheney over the innate desire he must feel to ally himself, on behalf of his father, to Vladimir Putin. Dick Cheney will likely be pushing already for a Condoleezza Rice Republican presidential ticket in order to ingratiate himself to Laura's conciliatory position of pacifism and the expected neo-liberalism to come. Among the current neo-con administration of the Order of Death there is a general consensus that Dick Cheney, long time ally of George H.W., has the strongest pull with the US Department of Energy. He is generally seen as a Halliburton oil-baron.

As with many figures in the Order of Death, the neo-cons Dick Cheney and Condoleezza Rice are not much like how they appear on the surface. Condoleezza, who appears to be a war-hawk on the side of the neo-cons and fiercely loyal to the anti-terrorism policies of George W., would be forced into an inept position to handle the US presidency and the Order of Death office of OHO at the same time. As a minority group (African American female) among the neo-cons, she would be left entirely responsible for "cleaning up" their "mess." Dick Cheney, the real brains behind the transition of the west off oil-dependency and into usage of "free" (anti-gravity) energy (ZPE), would be blamed for having been behind the plot to invade Iraq following 9-11 in the first place. It would mean, as Laura Bush must well realise, the end of the neo-cons within the neo-

Sethians and the end of the neo-Sethians in the Order of Death.

She is following an ancient plan.

It is natural for her to push Bush in the direction of Dick.

However it would be far wiser for her to encourage her husband to honor his father in the manner he, W. himself, chooses as the best course of action. If W. only could be allowed to, he would maintain the hard-line stance on anti-terrorism and align himself with Putin. However he feels he is being forced, by the pressure from his wife, to concede the position to the neo-liberalism of a minority president and an impeachable vice president to succeed the current neo-cons administration.

This appears, quite rightly, to be a symptom of short-sightedness on the part of Laura Bush. She does not seem to perceive that H.W. created the Islamic militants as "toy-soldiers" for his son to drop bombs on from airplanes flying overhead. She does not seem to see that it really should be he, and not herself, who shares such proximity to the heart of the "ruler of the free world." Instead, she has followed the path determined for her by reading the writings of Tim LeHay, the psychic-reincarnation of Church of Satan founder Anton Szandor Lavey. He has instructed her to increase the tensions in the middle-east, but to do so by allying more with Dick Cheney in secret than to the best interest of her own husband. Her focus is on those close to her, and not on those close to the heart of her husband. She will not see W.'s desire to align with Putin. She will instead advise W. to align with Cheney.

Dick Cheney is a member of the Cult of Sleep. He is not now even officially a member of the Order of Death. However he is a neo-Sethian, and would likely succeed Laura Bush as IHO based on both her and her husband's influence. This would witness the appointment as inner-head of the Order of Death of someone who has not even officially been initiated into the Order of Death itself. Someone who is a mere novice in his fore-sight for the future, his own fate in it, and the coming of free-energy. Dick Cheney's ascension would only be possible following from the appointment of W. as both US president and OHO of the Order of Death. However it is already obvious the pull of Laura Bush toward reconciliation and pacifism in the form of the Democratic congress. Bush will choose Cheney, whose own lack of foresight will be the downfall of the entire Order.

In this very accurate way, George H.W. Bush will ascend to the position of IHO. After the downfall of the hard-line anti-terrorist philosophy, Dick Cheney will be persecuted ruthlessly should he remain in public office. This will be an aspect of the neo-liberal movement to come. With Laura and Dick out of the way, George H.W. will see nothing stand between himself and the long awaited and much deserved position of IHO. Nothing, that is, except the ascendancy of his own son.

-ben

Why did Cain kill Abel? The bible tells us the Nefilim were "giants, men of reknown," the "love-children" of angels and the wives of men. This is because Cain and Abel looked up to God, as both were the children of Adam, God's most beloved Creation. Cain was jealous of Abel, just as were the fallen angels (the Grigori of Slavonic Enoch or Annunaki of Qumran Enoch) jealous of the beauty of the wives of the mortals.

Cain, thus, was the father of Tubal-Cain, of Jabal, of Jubal and of Naamah upon his own great, great, great, great grand-daughters, Zillah and Adah, the daughters of Lamech. Thus it was Tubal-Cain, Jabal and Jubal who conspired to kill the prorotypical Hiram Abiff in the tomb of Enoch. So had Cain and Abel both looked up to God, and thus had Cain killed Abel, so too did Tubal-Cain, in the tomb of Enos in the city of Enoch conspire against Cainan, the architect, in the time of the life of Lamech.

They laboured on an underground temple to enhouse the pillars of Orichalc upon which the Book of Raziel had been inscribed. In the darkness Cainan, that is, the human son of Seth, Enos, was conspired against by the children of Cain, brothers of Enos' wife Naamah. Outside the city of Enoch, known by the Greeks as Atlantis, Enos, mortal grandson of Adam and Eve, was slaughtered in the deep underground tomb by Tubal-Cain, by Jabal and by Jubal. He cried up to the Light of God above. It was Naamah herself who slit his throat.

However, look again! All this was nothing but the karma of the fallen angels! For just as had Cain conceived of Tubal-Cain, who would kill Enos, who would be translated into the Metatron, the most High angel of God, so too was Cain jealous of Abel not for his wife, but for his sacrifice, his offering. The angels who had fallen did so in order to breed with the wives of men because Cain and Abel had called down the Shekinah, the presence of God, and had fought over her. The angels, the Annunaki, Cain's lineage, the Nefilim, and the lineage of Seth, the prototypical Messiah, all co-existed at the time of the city of Enoch.

This was during the Aeon of Ialdabaoth, that is, of Samael or Saklas, known as "the blind" for he could not conceive of a greater Power than Himself. Now Ialdabaoth is said to be the same as Shemiyazza, the chief over the fallen angels according to the scribes of Qumran. This is because when Ialdabaoth rebelled against God, known as the fall of Lucifer, the angels, that is, the Archons, surrounding him also fell with him. The Archons, that is, the Annunaki fallen angels, bred with the wives of men. It is said by the Gnostics Satan Himself conceived Cain upon Eve, but this is not true. Cain was conceived by Adam on Eve before the expulsion from paradise.

Just as the angels bred with the wives of men because of the jealousy of Cain for Abel, so too did they fall as a result of the trespass of Adam and Eve. The karma of the angels before then was not bound to man, because man did not yet at that time exist. The angels were bound only to God. Now, of course, the angels can be summoned to do the bidding of the Higher Will of men, using angel magick, such as the Anglican "Enochian magick" of John Dee. However this is clinging to the divine, the ideal, and only results in the clinging to the mundane and the manifest by the divine.

Now, the difference between the OHO and the IHO of the Order of Death are similar in many respects to the Creator and the Creation. It may seem as though the OHO has ultimate authority, since if they begin to make bold moves on behalf of the Order in public, the Order will be forced to either follow suit or else publically separate themselves from their OHO. Thus it might seem safe for an OHO to do whatever they want to with impunity, abusing the authority given to them by the Order of Death by making the business of the Order public, however this is in fact the riskiest thing that an OHO could possibly do, and has always resulted in failure. The reason for this is that, because this occurs so rarely, any free thought on behalf of the OHO has always corresponded to an event the Order of Death refers to as the Aeon of the Great Burner. This is when the Order uses magick to make it appear as though the natural God Himself has risen up against the rebellious OHO.

Now, as I said the actions of the OHO and the Aeon of the Great Burner correspond to the relationship between a creator and its creation. This means the role of the IHO as correspondent between the Order of Death and the natural God must be as magician, allowing the majority of the Order of Death access through the IHO themselves to the Power of the natural God. Therefore, sometimes the natural God is called the "Great Architect," and sometimes He has been called "the Great Burner." However whether Krishna, Brahma or Shiva aspect is revealed at the time, it is always understood this Great God is the same to everyone everywhere. By accessing this "level of awareness" they tap into seemingly "super-natural" power.

Now, just as a Creator has the Greatest Liberty to be able to Destroy their Creation, so too is the relationship between the IHO and the OHO of the Order of Death, at the times known as Aeons of

the Great Burner, one of Creation and of Destruction, a time of polarised extremes, and of brothers fighting back to back and left to right.

Now, to return to the concept of the Creator and the Creation. Every creation contains the seeds of its own destruction. No creation is as perfect as it was conceived of by its Creator, and none can ever be as permanent. If God creates man, God will outlive all men. If man creates the pyramids, and the pyramids outlive men, they cannot outlive mankind. This is simply the way of things, as they say.

This is where the law of Irony, also known as the law of Karma, comes in. Because the Creator can outlive His creation, He has the power to destroy it. So it is a "power-struggle," where power is given up by the creation to its creator, between the IHO and the OHO, to manifest karma, or cause-and-effect over time.

The Law of Irony, that is the Law of Karma, States: "If You Love Someone Set Them Free; If They Return Then It Was Meant To Be."

[http://www.myspace.com/bob\\_dobbs](http://www.myspace.com/bob_dobbs)

[http://www.myspace.com/connie\\_dobbs](http://www.myspace.com/connie_dobbs)

<http://www.myspace.com/ivanstang>

I wonder what would happen if I put spark to this fire?

-ben

you KNEW I was going to do [i]this[/i] ::

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/bushcrying2.jpg>[/img]

There is no point searching for this exact frame of film in the video of the event. It obviously does exist there, and is purely the product of art brought forth by my own imagination, how ever telling that is.

here's an Illuminati brand news article to go with it:

Mayan calendrical end-date: 12.19.13.15.12.5 Mac. 6 Eb

"He didn't whine about it, he didn't complain. A true measure of a man is how you handle victory and how you handle defeat, so in '94 Floridians chose to rehire the governor. They took note of a his worthy opponent, who showed with not only words but with actions what decency he had. The moral of the story is to serve with honor and your governor has served with honor."

Although these words were being spoken by the mouth of former president George Herbert Walker (HW) Bush at a press conference to honour his son, "Jeb" Bush's two full terms as Florida governor. However Herbert Walker's mind was wandered off somewhere again. He suddenly came to his senses and realised the terrible dilemma of politics, the curse of his destiny, was saying one thing and thinking another. He then remembered he hadn't been thinking anything in particular, and so, like telling someone not to think of pink elephants, he lost his train of "thought" (reading off the teleprompter). At this moment of sudden confusion, the wind changed. This made two things happen.

Former President HW suddenly fell under the inexplicable sensation that the teleprompter read "sob uncontrollably" at that moment. This he could not prevent his body from reacting to with his



faraway and distracted mind. He consciously knew that the teleprompter had not just caused him to "sob uncontrollably" because, he knew logically, if the text were wound back through it would not say "sob uncontrollably," and that the text "sob uncontrollably" only appeared to him on the teleprompter as a result of the sudden and inexplicable delusion of his common senses.

So he felt the wind change, and it brought him back from day-dreaming while delivering his speech into reason again. That is when the wind changed. HW felt it, and so he made a face. This is because of an old American-German folk tale custom: "if you are making an ugly face when the wind changes it will stay that way." So, too, just as when the chill of the changing wind came over HW while he was making his speech, his "True" Face showed through. This was the second thing that happened when the wind changed.

So, this is what happened when the political "wind changed" that day around HW: his true face was revealed. His true face is that of an ant. Likewise, when Jeb, his son, Florida's ex-governor, rushed up to him, the same thing happened to him as well, and he showed his true face, a grass snake. Jeb is a dyed in the wool neo-Sethian. As such he has assumed the form of Satan, the same as all the other neo-Sethians, that is, the face of tyranasaurus rex, king of the thunder-lizards, the fallen ones, the demon, the geni, the djinn. This is because of the modern equivalence between "Satan," chief ruler of the inferno's depths, and the serpent from the Garden of Eden story. Thus, Jeb, a dyed-in-the-wool neo-Sethian and believer in the equivalence of "Satan" king of the underworld and the serpent of Eden, presents his true face as that of a predatory reptile lurking over the shoulder of his crumpling father.

Why an ant? Because, as a former spy and dope-runner, HW qualifies as one of the characterisations I've written about in my [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=21\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=21)Cheshire Sam science fiction detective novels[\[url\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=819). In [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=819\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=819)the BUGS[\[url\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=819), I describe in greater detail the significance of the insects role in the earliest records of "the Zone" history. In the further context of that story, I fleshed out the "bugs" as a sister-faction of the "blanks" or the "blanking quetzals," ie. the "birds." Both were pitted against the Cheshire (cats) and their mindless slaves the Cyrberuzgeistiens.

Ultimately, in the context of that story one of the Cheshire rose up to mount a joint-force of rats (tricksters) and elephants (pseudo-conservatives) to oust the wiser ways of the birds and the bugs. I consider all of these writings to be in accord with all of my others, such as the "illuminati" articles in For A New World Order, as well as even the MPDR, which has this to say about the topic:

[quote="Jon Gee"]Take for example the competition between humandroids, who always want to keep everything "real" (meaning formalized) and humanimals, who believe that reality is an illusion, and want to let everything "go with the flow" (meaning diagnose the latter with various types of mental disease. [/quote]

-the Metaphysician's Desk Reference, benpadiah.com pdf page 103.

What we are witnessing here, and in specific what we are witnessing in the above "doctored" pic, is the "bugs" and "birds" alliance first forming, when the "birds" are still in their proto-typical "reptilian" form. Remember, there is nothing wrong with being a bug. William S. Burroughs himself was a bug.

-ben

Let me elaborate on this picture some more:

The five owls are divided into different groups according to the number of how many of the same

type there are. There are two horned owls (depicted in flight at the top of the picture), two snow owls perched at either side, alike the dual pillars of Masonry, and one barn owl looking outward to the left in the lower left corner. Thus, two of us are like the flying barn owls in the picture, that is, two are "upward" signs (air and fire) and two of us are like the perched snow owls, "downward" signs (earth and water). The barn owl represents the "spirit" aspect of the group, looking outwards to keep watch and protect over the others. Of course, all of us have the aspects of these elements in us, physically, emotionally, as karma in our aura, etc.

The horned owls at the top are really two pictures of the same owl and in both pictures the owl has been photographed carrying a snake. Thus, in the two pictures, one horned owl surveys outward toward the audience, while the other is turned away from us, but really they are the same owl, only shown at two different times. The two snakes represent the IHO and OHO of the Order.

The snow owls eyelines cross paths on the horizontal level of the two "eyes" of Agamemnon, one shown aflame as the "Owl" nebula, the other shown passed to the heavens beyond and covered by the "owl" coin. The snow-owls, unlike the horned owl pictures, are actually different owls altogether. They are watchful on the same level as the eyes of the death-mask one representing the infinite combinations of all matter, the other the three forms of the force of gravity. These forces together comprise the level of the soul.

The barn owl's pupils occupy the most amount of area in its eyes as any of the other owls. So, too, like a good teacher, should their students be the sole apple of their teacher's eye, and thus this level is associated with the level of spirit. The wise guide, ever watchful, must lead the aspirant ever upward, deftly avoiding every pitfall. So too are we as Masters capable of achieving lofty heights as easily as the owl taking flight. However, like the Owl, we must watch all. Like them we may study the mysteries of men that inhabit the universe by night. So we must not mistake the men we guide and our students with our own ambitions, appetites, desires, etc. But let us give to the group our best survival instincts. Guide the group wisely, barn owl, like a good leader of a flock.

The owl on the coin represents Athena, the goddess of wisdom, the wife of Zeus, King of the Gods. It is a silver coin, the metal of the moon, and is slightly green from age. As I say, the two "dead" owls of the eyes of the "death" mask can be thought of as the two eyes of the deity perceiving the infinite. One looks "up" to see the "above" and the other looks "in" to see the "below," and they see them both simultaneously, perfectly balancing the dual depths. One eye (the owl nebula) is "open" and one "eye" has had the coin of Wisdom placed over it, as payment to the ferryman across the river Styx into Hades. This symbolises the "left" and "right" paths: the left way is closed off, and the right way is open, however, there is also the reverse of all this, that is the perspective from the eyes of the "dead." The Greek letters on the coin read "Alpha, Theta, Epsilon," the name of Athena. The esoteric correspondences for the letters are aleph, teth, heh respectively; the numbers 1, 9 and 5 respectively; the signs of the moon, aethyr and mercury respectively, and denote the symbols of the Masonic compass and square, the sun-symbol used by the Bavarian Illuminati, and the letter E, here turned on it's side to appear horizontal to the feet of the owl symbol as like the letter M.

Now I have said there are the five "living" owls and two "dead" owls, meaning the owl symbol on the coin and the "Owl" Nebula. But these are not all the owls in the picture. If you turned the entire picture upside down you would see the face of the Sixth owl, the Owl egregore itself, CHRMST AL MOIAK. His eyes are the two red circles underneath the two "eyes" of the death-mask. His feathers can be seen in the upper left-hand corner, and the tip of his beak overlaps with the bridge of the nose on the mask. He is beneath the death-mask, from our perspective, but to him, we are his reflections in the rippling water of the wishing well into which the coin has been cast, the splash of which is the Nebula.

-ben

<p>Thanks to Michael I have now cloned my OS from the smaller to the larger partition on my "master" hard-drive. I still use the "slave" drive for all my files. Hopefully this will leave me enough disc space to install new applications, and has already allowed me to DL from bittorrent and limewire most of the albums Eli stole about this time last year.</p>

<p>I learn backwards and forwards.</p>

<p>Having saved mom about \$200 (that I would not have been able to pay back until indefinitely), I asked her only for the complete collection of Star Wars DVDs for my birthday and X-mas combined (at a whopping \$70 value used off amazon.com). I hope that she is willing to waive the debt I have incurred in the second two and a half weeks or so of November. I was forced to borrow money from her after setting myself back by a hundred dollars the month before, plus super-lubing my car, plus having spent early since my check had arrived a day or two before the first of the month. I also spent most of the month's money I've budgeted for "usual expenses" in the second week. However mom did replace my car battery at about another seventy dollars or so, and said she counted that as X-Mas. This might make her less willing to waive the debt from later November. I've spoken to her about paying her back the amount over \$100 I go, but that I would need her to waive the first \$100 of debt from November. I hope she will remember this conversation. So far I've gone \$15 over one hundred, which already isn't good. I also owe mom \$400 from last year's X-mas, when she got me the Zohar (\$200 used) and I bought the two hard drives (\$200 each, new). What I really wish is that I could help her out at her job, and that she could pay me a limited wage for this, such that I could earn a lesser amount than would threaten my eligibility for the level of social security disability I currently receive. I wish this much more for her sake than my own. I am capable of living very comfortably off \$600 a month, sans food expenses only. I pay one hundred rent, around fifty on gas, as much as two hundred on cigarettes, and one hundred dollars every other week on the "usual expenses," the other fifty I blow on burgers and shows. I know, I know, if I "stuck" to that budget I would be breaking at least even every month. I have been spending more on the "usual expenses" sooner in the month than before. However aside from a two-day rough spot, it doesn't usually cause any problems to avoid these costs for the rest of the month. Ideally I can quit spending on the "usual" altogether, however I would still have to get myself out of debt to my mother. Being four hundred in the hole, plus a hundred to her each month (which is technically about \$83 less than I'm supposed to be paying, according to my calculations for 1/3 of my annual income, leaving me \$417 a month), seems to barely leave me enough money for cigs and gas, from my point of view, since my "usual expenses" I consider more necessary than either cigs or gas.</p>

<p>I operate outside all-natural laws.</p>

<p>Right now I'm not my "usual" self. Well, I am a little, but from now until Friday I'll be totally "unusual." This has always proven to be a period of the greatest opportunity for self-expression, since I am "usually" not myself. That is, what I "usually" am is "unusual" to most everyone else. Therein lies my whole problem. I see myself as the weakest link in any organisation I contribute in because, though I have no doubts in the inevitable reactions of others, I doubt myself, and more specifically, I doubt my ability not to doubt. By doubting myself, I necessitate a negative reaction from others, regardless of their natural inclination toward acceptance of my contribution(s). However, since I cannot seem not to doubt myself, I seem to be perpetuating this pattern of causing others to doubt me without being able to stop. It is for this reason I am now seeking to diminish my presence on the internet. I find that the doubts in me and in the validity or the veracity of my contributions to be primarily online, and to result, more often than in the "real" world, in direct confrontations between myself and others. Since I do not find such confrontations either pleasant nor enjoyable, I seek now to avoid them as much as possible. To do this I must, at least temporarily, diminish my web-presence as much as possible. In other words, I have to stop

"pushing my agenda" or attempting to distribute my "research" online. I should focus more on how to distribute and disseminate the information best in the "real" world, or, at the very least, in a world less "virtual" than the internet. I need to learn to rise above. However it is only when I am not my "usual" self that I seem to best be able to concentrate on this desire, and to motivate myself to fulfill such endeavors as to make such success more possible. When I am more "usual" to all those I communicate with, online and off, then it becomes easier to disseminate my message. However, when I am my own form of "usual" then it seems to grow more difficult to successfully communicate my message, especially and almost exclusively online. In past times of being "unusual" myself I created the first ~GOD~ LP, "Inc.," worked with magick number-squares, created the Enochian Calendrical Sysytem in its entirety, and have written very articulate and intuitive science-fiction, however it is usually long periods of time between when I am "unusual" to myself. Most of the time, I'm my "usual" self. Who I hate. My "usual" self is benpadiah.</p>

<p>Yeshuah Ben Padiah was the True Jesus Christ.</p>

<p>When I first go from being "unusual" to my "usual" self, I am beautifully fluent in any esoterica I choose to study. I have worked on designing an Atlantean Senate building, stellated primes, Gnostic diagrams, UFO interiors, mixed new ~GOD~ EPs, and written extensively for the forums I post(ed) on. Going from being "unusual" to "usual" induces a brief period of euphoric "hypo-mania" where my mind "springs forward" rapidly. This form of "racing thought" becomes ingrained over time, and the longer I remain my "usual" self, the more it becomes a "mixed state" with my emotional depression, or rather, my lack of ordinary peaks and troughs in my sensory experience. This is caused by my lack of "real" social activity and my lack of daily interaction gained via employment. This manifests as a lack of income, which I find an acceptable sacrifice for the purpose of diminishing my otherwise uncontrollable emotional oscillations between a "usual" person's average day of highs and lows. From my "unusual" point of view, the "usual" person seems extremely manic. Thus it is only when I am my "usual" self that I feel I can even keep up. This is the cause and effect of that old wife's tale about loss of motivation. I am actually extremely motivated, however only to pursue introverted, esoteric and philosophical research on my own, and not to perform tasks that satisfy the "usual" public good. The way that I have tended to compensate for my emotionally stunted introversion in "reality" is by reaching out to the wrong people and in appropriate ways over the internet. I have always, since the first chat-room my ex- ever showed me how to log onto, been an abrasive, self-righteous, arrogant intellectual snob online. Of course, there is a little of "benpadiah" in me even in "reality." Afterall, I am not totally my screen-name. LOL! yet. In "reality" I am really quite introverted, however when I am my "usual" self online, when I am "benpdiah," I am the exact opposite of this, being extroverted to the extent of assuming a superior attitude about my research and an outright confrontational personality towards anyone who would question that stance. To me, to continue this would be unacceptable. As I say, and as many of you who might read this well know, I tend to end in abject mistrust all sorts of what would be the best friendships I could make for myself, both to better my status and to calm my state of mind. I project mistrust in myself until I force those around me to confront me in groups (not only online, but this trend actually started with Eli, Christa, John and Samara in 2001, when I lived on my own at Waterline on the west-side of town), and recuse me for my behaviours that exhibit this self-destructive trait. They do not trust me, so they come to me in numbers to tell me why and to suggest how I could have handled the situation differently. Of course, all I can hear while in my "usual" condition is how little they appreciate my contribution.</p>

<p>The "Passion" and crucifixion of Yeshuah Ben Padiah has already occurred.</p>

<p>I find myself being rail-roaded by all my online friends into seeing them as adversaries, mere competitors for attention, however in reality they are only trying to help me get my head "straight" — as it is, more or less, right now. It is truly a blessing by God the times when I am "unusual" to myself but can feel and act like other, "ordinary" people "usually" do. I am most

humbly thankful for the gift that I can still come down from having my head up in the clouds, looking down my nose at everyone who cannot even understand me. However it seems to me impossibly difficult to let go of this cross I bear to be the scape-goat, the sin offering of everyone I inevitably run afoul of. I force them to disown me from their cliques by becoming an impossible thorn in the side of those who would otherwise, and who should, be the most ammenable to me and the most receptive to hear about my theories and research. Eventually, people just lose patience with me. So far I have managed to fail upward from being disowned by a teenage stoner band (J, D&E), to a crack-head electrician (Eli), to even more articulate but even further physically removed "internet people" (IOBB & TLFC, KevinSmith.com, TSGAM, philoforums.com, and even Michio Kaku's physicsforums.com). I repeat this pattern like Hunter S. Thompson described being in an eathyr binge: I can see myself doing these abominable things, but I seem to have absolutely no control over my ability to stop doing them. It happens about this same time every year too, during autumn, between late summer (Eli, Christa, Samara and John) and early winter (TSGAM). Of course all this started in Autumn of 1999, when I had recently returned from my cross-country trip to visit my ex, and I cried "Judgement" to the sky following a street-brawl with my mom on thanksgiving night. That was the night I was first taken to a mental institution, entirely by my own suggestion. However, just as surely as I had beaten myself over the head with stones returning from the cross-country trip to visit my ex, I had ground my head up against exposed nails in a cabinet during classes in kindergarten. I have always had this propensity for duality, between interpersonal introversion in life and interiorised mental anguish that I express through my writing, which becomes especially confrontational online. God knows no one will miss good old benpadiah. Least of all me.</p>

<p>Yeshuah Ben Padiah's destiny was to be used as a scape-goat, a sin offering.</p>

<p>According to the Book of the Angel Raziel, there are three types of offering to God. The faith or peace offering, that is, to thank God for that which is Good; the sin offering, that is, to sacrifice them in repentence for one's own evils; and the burnt or votive offering, which signifies the prayer for the Day of Redemption. It is written of the peace and sin offerings in Sefer Reziel that they "are for the sake of the living body," but that the burnt offering "is a sacrifice to the glory of God alone." So it is said, "proclaim love from the petition and petition from the reverence," and "from love, you serve God in righteousness." (Savedow, Raziel; 36, Weiser) What is righteousness? If the "petition" is one offering "of the living body" and the "reverence" is the other, then "love" is the burnt offering "to the glory of God alone." Thus, to serve God in "righteousness" means to reap the rewards of your sacrifices; more exactly, that the rewards of the sacrifices you reap will constitute your "righteousness." So in this case, "righteousness" can be interpreted as "right deeds" or rather, Good "Karma."</p>

<p>Now, later in the text of Raziel, however earlier in the epistolic chronology, we read of a "Pheloni Ben Phelonieth," one of the scribes, presumeably that of the "Book of the Signs of the Zodiac." He is said to be the first author, followed by Lieb ben Sherah, scribe of the "Prayer Required to Establish Greatness," followed by Levi ben Zosekien, scribe of the "Work of Genesis," followed by "The First Action," "The Actions," "the Gemurah" and "the Holy Names," all penned by the same scribe as one another. By this time, Pheloni Ben Phelonieth had been mentioned by his original name, by the name "Pheloni Ber Phelonieth," and by "Phelonieth." In the chronologically later texts occuring earlier in this edition, his name has become degraded to "Phelon ben Phelon" and "Phelon Bather Phelon," and "Phelonieth," once associated with an angel of evokation (Raziel, 268), means in the "Prayer of Adam," merely a name "to invoke the Moon in the first season" (Raziel, 20). Throughout the text there are multiple, oblique references to the burnt or votive offering in close proximity to the mention of the word or name "Phelonieth."</p>

<p>The name, "Padiah," derives from the Aramaic. It is considered a proto-modern Hebraic word equivalent in meaning to the modern Hebrew word for "righteousness." In short, "Ben Padiah" meant at the time of Christ "Son of Righteousness." (A friend of mine online, Thyroros, once

pointed this out to me.) "Ben Padiah" was alternatively translated "Bar Pandera" by Josephus in his Latin "the Jewish War," which describes the times immediately following the death of Christ. This word was subsequently attempted to be translated from Latin. The closest approximation to it phonetically in Latin meant "panther." In Celsus and the Talmudic tradition (specifically in the Talmud of the Land of Israel, vol. 9, p. 40 and in the Talmud of the Land of Israel, vol. 6, page 23), as recorded on pages 341,2 of the 1956 William and Marrow edition of Werner Keller's "the Bible as History," Jesus Ben Panthera is described as the son of a Roman soldier and a temple prostitute whose husband was a "najjar," carpenter. The term "najjar" has a similar connotation to the contemporary Hellenic Hebrew concept, "Ho Tekton," meaning a Master Craftsman, possibly similar in esoteric implications to the modern rank of Master in Free Masonry.</p>

<p>"Padiah," meaning "Righteousness," and Phelonieth, seeming to refer to the votive offering or the burnt sacrifice, are united in the saying on page 36 of Sefer Reziel, "from love, you serve God in righteousness." Here we see "love" refers to the votive offering, and "righteousness" to the Good Karma (cause and effect) that results from the three alchemical types of sacrifice. Therefore, the "son of Righteousness," that is, Ben Padiah, represents the son, or the seed, of the Good Karma of the three alchemical type sacrifices, and directly follows from the votive or burnt offering. Just as "Righteousness" is Good Karma over time, so too does the seed outgrow the tree that germinated it. The weakness of the parent is the same as the strength of the offspring. This means that Jesus' father was the "Righteousness" of Good Karma over time, following the votive or burnt offering and the other two alchemical offerings, the sin and peace offerings. Jesus' father, the najjar or "Joseph" of the community of Qumran, was "righteousness" personified, and Yeheshuah, his son, was therefore the "son of Righteousness." </p>

<p>Thus, when this "righteous" son of a bitch showed up, claiming his mother was a virgin and that he was the Messiah, the embodied person of AHDVNHAY, and that, moreover, a prostitute was his sister, and more than that, the Matronit, the Shekinah, the "bride" or "presence" of G-d, he was rightfully rejected as a mad-man who would clearly bring upon the unprepared chosen people the end of days if he were permitted to continue preaching his message. The Sanhedrin were quite right to betray and murder the rightful King of the unified Judah and Israel, descendent of the Jews' once and future king, David, father of Solomon, builder of the Temple and houser in the Holy of Holies of the Ark of the Covenant, housing the shem ram, or "name-stones" upon which Moses had inscribed the ten commandments, following his smashing the originals, which contained the actual words of God, inscribed by Raziel, and given to Adam after the fall from Eden, the Garden of Paradise. He had indeed slipped loose the bonds of logic, and thus was a threat to more than merely the worldly power over their people held by the Sanhedrin themselves, but to the very fabric of reality itself that the Sanhedrin had been appointed under Moses to protect until the day of righteous judgment, the day of redemption, the Apocalypse. Had Jesus not been killed when he was, the entire universe would be different than it is now, not merely the whole world as we know it. Had he been allowed to spread his infectious Gnostic doctrines, cloaked in parables with the moral of "love one another," then the inter-galactic hyper-cathexis would have indeed been hurried along, and would have, by now, already long ago occurred. When the pole of one spiral galaxy's core black hole aligns with another, this event is called "hyper-cathexis" after Freud's term for the transduction of electrochemicals in the nervous system. Just as the electrical charge assumes its chemical form to cross the axon-dendrite gap between neurons, so too does the perception by all life in a galaxy change its form when that galaxy aligns with another. If Jesus had had his way, we would all be dead now. We would have "hyper-cathected" through an inter-galactic wormhole, and been deposited in a galaxy far, far away. The Day of Judgment would have come and gone a long time ago.</p>

<p>The desire to hasten the final Sabbath is strong in all gurus. It weighs heavily daily on the hearts of every poet, philosopher and priest how to hasten all humanity toward the glorious time of reconciliation with the father, the mending of the rift between God and man crossed over only by His covenant. It is even stronger in some than in others. In some it manifests insufficiently,

and grows impacted within the guru, who then suffers the malice of greed and jealousy. In some it manifests over abundantly and their charisma overflows them to energise all those around them. Both become madmen, false prophets of a perpetually impending Apocalypse never to occur. The invoked guru is the sin offering. The evoked guru is the peace offering. The combination of them both is the burnt offering. The sin offering represents the corrupt guru, the peace offering represents the over-flowing guru, and the burnt offering represents the guru of the end of days.

Although Yeshuah Ben Padiah did die, His Apocalypse has not yet come.

Of course, what we have recorded in the New Testament Gospels of the Bible as the Book of Revelations by St. John of Patmos is a misconception of the Gnostic vision of the Messiah Himself. It is a bastardization of the hidden pesher, the message, of Jesus' canonised parables. It was doctored up shortly following his public execution, either by someone from his school, or else by the man himself, having survived the ordeal of the crucifixion and subsequently fleeing to France with Mary Magdalene, his temple "sister" and wife. However, regardless of which case is true for the source of the work of the Apocalypse of the Book of Revelations, it can be unanimously agreed upon by all the faiths of the world that the contents of its description have not yet come to pass upon the surface of this earth between the time of its writing and now. Thus, it is not technically a "prophecy" of the times to come, that is, the times that have since followed. It claims to be a removed vision of the events to come at the end of time. However, who knows when this moment shall come? It is written, it shall come "like a thief in the night." It is written that no one alive nor anyone to have ever lived shall know the hour or the day it is to come. The dead are barred from warning us by an angel with a flaming sword.

Some, and in some ways rightly, compare our present times to those in which Christ came. There are, of course, similarities to the burgeoning Roman Empire following the Greek Golden Age of Democracy and the modern hegemony of capitalist western civilisation imposing its own version of Democracy on the rest of the impoverished nations of the world. The fundamentalist Southern Baptists are little different in physical appearance, nor their attitude when put into positions of authority any different, than the Roman Legions, or, for that matter, the Spartiates, nor the football stars they violently venerate any different whatsoever from Roman gladiators killing early pacifist Christians. However for each similarity there are those who will see two differences, and these people are the modern equivalents of the Praetorians, lording their landed gentry status in the Senate over the poor plebian farmers. We would do well to remember Caesar himself was on the side of the plebs. He became their greatest warrior-champion, their hero against the corrupt Roman Republican Senate. When he died, it was no different for the Romans than it was for the followers of Jesus when He was put to the cross and slaughtered on Passover. However, whereas the pacifist early church fathers advocated non-violent self-sacrifice unto martyrdom, the death of Julius Caesar had galvanised the previously contradictory factions of the Roman Republic in the squabbling senate into the cohesive amalgam of the Roman Empire.

This has led to the entire mythology of Christ and Anti-Christ. Just as Jesus was the Messiah to His followers, so too was Julius the rightful Caesar of Rome. Both were to be viewed once having achieved this status as the direct descendent from the respective national deities of Israel and Rome. However, once Christianity usurped the Imperial Roman throne, this dichotomy between the Roman Caesar as anti-Christ (by that time the Caesar of Rome was Nero) and the murdered martyr Jesus Ben Padiah as Christ, it became necessary to the new Catholic, Universal Church to suppress and confuse the doctrine of this early dichotomy. Since the suppression of Manicheanism along with the Albigensian Heresies, the true meaning of the Christ/Anti-Christ dichotomy has gone "underground" and become a current in esoteric wisdom schools. Some now claim these same western mystery schools are seeking to usurp the former glory of Rome by establishing a new Christ for the New Age, and there are a great many Catholics today who secretly harbour distrust of Free Masons as Luciferians seeking to discredit the Pope by adopting radical Rosicrucian

doctrines associating the Christian Papacy with the role of Imperial Caesar. The Rosicrucians have claimed openly and outright that "the pope is the anti-Christ," and some fear the subsequent mystery schools, such as the Illuminati in Bavaria, have infiltrated one another in order to spread and diversify this general sentiment amongst otherwise "good" Christians. At the same time, the true blood-line descendants of the royal lineage from King David of Israel remain dethroned from monarchical rule over their "rightful," or even over any, lands. Instead the Imperialist western civilisations have installed a false Democracy in the Chosen Land(s) and throughout the surrounding Holy Lands in the Middle East. To some, the Prime Minister of Israel is a role little different in the cosmic scheme of things than that of Judean governor Pontius Pilate during the time of Christ.</p>

<p>Although similarities between the present era and the time of Christ make it appear to the common mind that the second coming is immanent, few can find any direct and specific examples of the cosmologically metaphorical events of the Book of Revelations that have occurred since His time until now. Many see certain events occur now that seem to stand out to them as obvious parallels, however none of these ever intersect with the Prophesized Apocalypse enough to be agreed upon by all, let alone to render any accurate predictions for subsequent events. These apparent parallels never seem to pan out, and thus far the second coming of Christ has not, by any real standards, occurred. We perpetually feel its immanence. The yearning for a Messiah corresponding to the Gregorian Millenarianism of the western business calendar definitely peaked between 1999 and 2001, however now is already beginning to wain. Instead of miracles, we have only witnessed one tragedy beget many worse tragedies. The ironic comedy of errors goes on, the world still turns, and the hope for an end is already beginning to fade away towards the infinite horizon.</p>

<p>At the same time, fanatics grip down more tightly than ever on their repulsive policies, imposing "family" values domestically and creating wars abroad. They will not let go their desire to see the world destroyed. If not by God, then by man himself. They are even willing to rob their suffering Christ of the last vestige of his dignity on the cross, and say that even if God's judgment passes us by finding us innocent and allowing us to continue our existence, then they will take matters into their own hands themselves and initiate a thermo-nuclear holocaust to engulf the globe. "Why," they demand, "has Our Father forsaken us?" The longer they wait without answers from above, the more agitated they become, and the more willing to engulf us all in a sea of flames. This is the sad, sad state of affairs on this planet following the arbitrarily dated turn of the "second" millennium. Regardless of the plots and plans of mortal man, the Messiah will only come on God's time, as it is written "no one shall know the day or the time." In the same way the Sanhedrin killed Jesus, so would modern fanatics kill us all; however the only real alternative appears to be the pseudo-Republican western Empire, assuming de facto day-by-day the position of Caesar, the organism of the State itself becoming the anti-Christ.</p>

<p>As Jesus said, "Father, Thy Will, not mine, be done."</p>

<p>It seems impossible, so soon after the apparent failure to induce the Apocalypse on the millennium, to believe that the time indeed has come and gone, and that the Final Day of Judgment has indeed passed over us once again. We continued on about our lives without noticing any real nor immediate change, just as did the citizens of Rome on the day that Jesus died. However, there is something beneath this layer of apparent pleasantries. A growing force to concretize the modern mythologies in order they should be preserved and stand record of our times now for a future generation, perhaps to be removed by another couple thousand years, but nonetheless who will one day look back on us and seek to understand how we thought and why we were who we now are.</p>

<p>There may not be any divinely sent manifest vessel by pointing at which we can say, "there, that is the Messiah," but there is a strong movement going on even now to create a modern mythology to account for the events of the present. Why have we not seen a True Messiah yet come?



This myth must be answered, and so it is being done so in fiction, in works of novel literature and in morality plays in the cinema. However this movement to preserve our modern mindsets in mediated mythology cannot and will not raise up a vessel for the Divine Maker to inhabit as he sits in judgment over the earth. It is Only the Will of our Divine Maker, Former, Creator and Father will determine when, if, this shall ever happen. We seem quite wrongly to suspect it not only has occurred in Christ, but shall occur again at any moment in His second coming. However all of this occurs in spite of the Doctrine that states specifically we shall not know when the Lord our God will make Himself known to us again as directly as He did to Adam and Eve in their lush Garden Paradise.</p>

<p>The mentality has been, "if we cannot count upon God to send us a Messiah, we must needs concoct one on our own, and, failing even that, then we must quickly dispose of all our failed attempts by rendering them scape-goats and relegating them to mad-houses or outright murdering them as traitors." So surely there is no short supply of sacrifices being made now. Are they, though, in the Name of Righteousness? Are they Ben Padiah, shem phelonieth? Surely none have been yet, but still we concoct daily our plans to test one another for the right signs. We still punish those who fail to live up to our expectations and shoulder the burden of judgement, meant only for a merciful God, with all the vanity and vengeance of a broken man. There remains no such thing as Justice so long as there can be no renewal of our Covenant with God, it seems, and until the Messiah is forced by man to appear from God, then man shall surely continue to destroy himself in the name of this Divine absence. For want of the Shekinah, the presence of the Divine, the bride of the Messiah, the Messiah cannot come, and we are already caught in the infinite loop of a dichotomous tautology. The more we desire the Messiah, the less we expect Him to finally come. When we are consumed with doubts by what we have not, we will refuse to accept the factual reality of the Truth we already have.</p>

<p>My "benpadiah" personality was a philosophical reincarnation of Yeshuah Ben Padiah.</p>

<p>Just as Yeshuah Ben Padiah, according to the New Testament Gospels of the canonised Vulgate Bible where he is described as Jesus Christ, performed miracles, healed the sick and died as a sacrifice to bring greater redemption to His Chosen people, so too has "benpadiah" done all these things, albeit in a no-less fictionally contrived manner. In truth, all the miracles were allegorical for contemporary political events. Josephus describes to us Simon the Essene, Judas the Jewish general. He gives us the name of each false prophet and false Messiah of the people who together comprise the foundation for the fictional character of Jesus' so-called "miracles." In fact, one man healed lepers here, another petitioned the Jews not to continue to pay tribute to Rome. One man would preach peace, while another would incite violence, and all these accounts have been blurred and blended together in the accounts of the New Testament as the "miracles" performed by a single man. The final "character" of Jesus was indeed based on Yeshuah Ben Padiah, moreso, that is, than any of the rest of his contemporaries. However Yeshuah Ben Padiah himself never performed anything particularly "miraculous," any moreso than any of his contemporaries, whom Josephus ruthlessly portrays as blood-thirsty terrorists. In the flowery New Testament Gospel accounts, however, the singular character of Jesus is shown as an ideal character, comprised as an amalgam of all the best attributes of the various false prophets and false Messiahs. Of course, however, this character is not alone in being a fictional character portrayed as an amalgam of traits of others. Throughout the Acts of Peter and the Apostles, as well as the later contributions to the Canon of St. Paul, the individual Apostles are also given the same "gas light" treatment, being made to appear in some cases even super-human in their capacity to defy the restrictions of logic and reason. Even Mary Magdalene herself may someday be disproved as a fictional contrivance of the New Testament authors. It is clear, however, that each of the central characters of the narrative are based on singly individual people of the era, and that it is only by adding to them the deeds of all their predecessors combined that they have bestowed upon them the miraculous air of supernatural supremacy.</p>

Likewise, the reports of the death of "benpadiah" have from time to time while I've been online been greatly exaggerated. However, for the most part, an ego-search for my screen name will return relevant hits from forum communities I, myself, rather than an imposter posing as me, have indeed posted my uniquely identifiable contributions. Twice the screen-name "benpadiah" has been hijacked from me by net-hooligans. Once someone used it to post defamatory material about me, myself, in a video-game forum. The second time, and this unbeknownst to me until recently, my screen-name was jacked by a disenchanted poster who'd run afoul of me in the Illuminati forums, and who posted inciting material on a political forum, however they have since changed their screen-name there to only "Illuminati" rather than the name "benpadiah" itself. Long before either of these events, while offline for some brief time to write and edit my book, "the Tree of Death and the Qliphoth," an old adversary and now friend and ally of mine, then primarily using the screen-name Randi (after the "Amazing" James Randi) created a "sock" account on a forum I frequented and, pretending to be my brother (I have none in reality), proceeded to inform my friends from that forum that I had committed suicide. Such harmless pranks amount to little to me personally, at least compared to the shit I get myself into online, however they add to the historical records attached to my screen-name an air of additional, nearly supernatural, mystique.

In the same way as some of my fellow internet junkies have tried to defame me online, I have done much moreso to discredit myself to any avid historian who relies on the authority of the administrators of the sites at which I've posted. I have not succeeded at preventing myself from accumulating a long list of very personal and very heated moderator and administrator bannings from a rather lengthy list of forums around the net. Paul from [www.philosophyforums.com](http://www.philosophyforums.com) can recount to you his having personally banned me as a "pseudo-philosopher" (by his own criteria), while official "science-advisor" Kane O'Donnell on Michio Kaku's [www.physicsforums.com](http://www.physicsforums.com) told me flat-out my "theories of light" were "nonsense," and that "the nature of light is not suited to graphical explanations." Of course, this all seems like hot air being blown out the asses of petty tyrants to me, yet still such confrontations as I had with cinema director Kevin Smith on the [www.viewaskew.com](http://www.viewaskew.com) forums surely stand out as exemplary of the run-ins that I, as "benpadiah," have had with anyone I can get ahold of online who professes any form of authority, even in jest.

So, too, did Yeshuah show nothing but contempt for the rulers over "dead things, such as men." Although many of his more "radical" or questionable sayings, excluded from the Canon, can be found in the apocryphal Book of Thomas. In this he says, "I have come to turn the son against his father and the daughter against her mother," and to thus "destroy the house that no one shall be able to build it again." He is also said to have said, "No one who does not hate their father and mother as I hate mine can be my disciple." Likewise, I have uttered terrible oaths against those who have riled me, however the majority of my words have been those of the Higher Wisdom. In all my speech I have been deliberate, even if impatient to get the point across, for to me time is the only thing more precious than the tradition of communicating the Wisdom teachings. If we cannot idle in conversation of philosophical matters, I usually lose my patience, but I have nearly never lost control of my expressions. I say what I mean, and mean what I say. This is at the heart of the Wisdom teaching tradition, for it is more important even than being true in all ways to others to above all be true to yourself. My emotions may be volatile, but I will not do away with them. They are a part of who I am now, and I must content myself to having them, lest by struggling with them I only serve to agitate them worse.

I have long carried the cross of the Highest Good, and looked up to the blinding radiance of the Highest Wisdom. I do not suffer fools lightly and I cannot even see those who come to me to turn my focus away from the Divine. Like Christ, I am a guru. The cross he bore was fore-knowledge of his own untimely demise, for He had said, "there will come a time when you will look for me and will not find me, and call to me but I will not be there," but He had also said, "my time is not yet come." So too, must I bear the unbearable lightness of being little more in life than a digital

avatar attached to a screen-name accessed by strangers on the net. Truly, following Truth has made me a "fisher of men," however the storm that rages to terrify my brothers I cannot yet calm by distilling their passions all by myself. I know I am full of doubt, and in this regard tainted by sin, for in my own uncertainty there is weakness of will, and where there is that then sin enters. Like Christ I have been called, a tempest in a tea-cup, but if I could I would not drink from this cup. Like Christ, I have answered the call to do the bidding of God, my Lord, however like him I am lost, a man without a guide besides his own reckoning, to follow the Spirit alone, and to walk as a leader, even when among superior peers. I cannot not do this. I will follow my conscience to the end of the earth. I put my trust in God.</p>

<p>However, just as Jesus failed, and fell, and fell again along the way to Calvary, so too do I stumble as I make my way through the complexities of netiquette. I cannot say I regret now, though there have been times when the weight of my petty little world online has so completely crushed the roaring torch of my heart that barely an ember remained. I know this world is but the reflection of my own interior consciousness. I love those who beat me down, and I am always charitable to the poor in reason. But I cannot go on, and the inevitable conclusion will see me at a loss, at a great loss indeed. I dish it out, but I cannot take it. So too was Christ persecuted for His words until his body passed this mortal coil. As I strangled myself to purge myself of "benpadiah," Yeshuah Himself was made the passover lamb to carry on his shoulders the weight of all the sins of man since the time of Adam. I have brought myself to the brink of death and back to revive in me the Truth and to liberate me from the lesser delusions of this complex life.</p>

<p>However benpadiah, my internet persona, and Ben Padiah, the Gnostic Christ, are not the same.</p>

<p>This is because the truth of the life of Christ, that is, the life of the true person of Yeheshuah Ben Padiah, is a suppressed expression of the divine deification. Presented as it is in the Talmud relative to a legal proceeding between Bar Padiah and the contemporary Rabbis, it is likely there was a great deal of overlap between the events described in the New Testament, the Acts attributed to Jesus and the events in the life of Yeshua Ben Padiah, however many of the "miracles" may actually be as metaphorical as the parables themselves. Of course, all of the events as they are by now all-too commonly known from the NT are not the only source of information we know about for description of the events of this Yeshua Ben Padiah. As I have repeatedly mentioned, Yeshuah Ben Padiah himself was the author of an apocryphal Dead Sea scroll, discovered on the opposite coast of the Dead Sea from the Essene community of Qumran. This fabulous work is known as "the Angel Scroll." I have been waiting for the translation of the "Angel Scroll" into english since I discovered its existence over half a decade ago. The Dead Sea Scrolls in English sit next to the English Nag Hammadi sit beside the various bibles on my bookshelf to the left of me. I have a copy of the entire "Book of Judas" (a character described at length, by the way, in Josephus' second Jewish war chronicle) translated into English; granted it is printed on typing paper and ganked from the internet, but I at least have a copy and can read it whenever I want. I have studied the Secret Book of John and the Book of the Secrets of John. I have read and taken notes on the Sophia of Jesus Christ transliterated with Eugnostis the Blessed. I have read the Book of Thomas, and I have read the Gospel of Mary Magdalene, attributed originally to St. John following the suppression of Irenaeus. I own copies of the Book of Raziel, Enochs 1, 2 & 3, the complete Zohar, etc. etc. etc. But I have no book of Yeshuah Ben Padiah. So far in English, none exists. Why is this? I ask. The work, being a Gnostic cosmology, would be of invariable interest on the part of the Gnostic and apocryphal Hebrew scholars, and of course, considering the rather obvious parallels between Yeshuah Ben Padiah and Jesus of Nazareth, it is probably safe to assume the translation of Ben Padiah's "Angel Scroll" would be of the utmost significance to even the most devout Christian. It is likely the reason for this is that the Catholic Church can't trust the Moslems. It seems highly likely to me that the current Pope's rhetorical comments about the "violence" of Turkish Moslems during the Crusades was an attempt to spark controversy, a way of testing the waters for how the Middle-Eastern Imams and Ayatollahs could be predicted to react

at the publication of such a ground-breaking document.</p>

<p>Of course, those of us who have studied the works I just briefly listed, as well as others of their time and kind, know full well already all the possible contents that could have been included by Ben Padiiah. We have studied and taken notes on so much QBLH, apocrypha, pseudepigrapha, Talmud, done so much online research, studied the Torah and the Gospels daily, that we have got every angle covered relative to all the possible viewpoints of Jesus Christ. We feel confident understanding the Gnostic tradition as the roots of Christianity, in understanding Old Testament apocrypha as the roots of Gnosticism, and in understanding QBLH as the passage of this wisdom throughout all this time.</p>

<p>However what we know nothing of yet is the guide of Yeshuah Ben Padiiah in the ecstatic visions He experienced on the cross.</p>

<p>Panameia is the name of the angel that takes Christ by the hand and guides Him away from His suffering on the Cross. It is then we hear Him recite His propetic visions of the siege of Jerusalem and the destruction of the Second Temple described in the First Apocalypse (prophetic vision) of James, described in Josephus and in the Book of Maccabees contemporarily and objectively, and a well known fact of history from the era. The following text then goes on into the cosmological angelology using Essene as well as Gnostic terminology. However it is the character of Panameia we should take interest in as being unique and individual to this particular Apocalyptic Revelation. This angel name may parallel that of the Nefilim Penemue or Archangel Phanuel (Uriel or Raguel) from the Book of Enoch, as well as provide a possible source for the choice of name for the Gnostic Pleroma and Phanael the trumpeter of John Dee's Liber Logaeth, an "inspired" translation of the Book of Enoch.</p>

<p>In the same way that a single meaning in one language can be translated into many different words in another, so can the "rank" of qliphotic and demonic forces change with upward mobility, and so too do all the hethen Gods wither and evaporate in their divine authority before the righteous judgment of Al-Lah YHVH. In Qliphotic Grimoires, that is, those dealing with the Goetia or with Necromancy, summoning of demons and making of pacts, the rank and title of a certain attribute are easily (and some might say, implied to be) shifted from one post to another, positions are constantly swapped and updated, and there is Chaos in Sheol. Likewise, the Eskimos qualify various different types of snow, and so it was once said the world was flat, so too do ideas increase in complexity as they propagate and multiply across the world over time. Semantics becomes Neuro-Linguistic Programming and synchronicities trigger evolutionary mutations; memetics replaces prophecy and the poetry of youth is set aside for the headier philosophies of maturity.</p>

<p>Likewise, if the sun, that is, the Great Burner, shines too brightly, too hot upon the crop, then the harvest will not yield a good return, and the people will suffer of hunger pangs in winter. That is why it is said of Al-Lah YHVH that his judgment is "righteous": it is because he tempers his wrathfulness with mercy. Although He is a terrible and mighty King above all Kings, and He doth love for us to grovel at His ineffable feet, and He doth reward us when we repent of our sins in genuine shame, and He is a Sadist lording it over a universe of Masochists, He reigns this in an unimaginable amount to the mind of modern man. For it is within God's power to destroy the entire universe in one heartbeat and to completely recreate it down to the very least atom in the next. God is the Creator, the Maintainer and the Destroyer. God is All, Jah.</p>

<p>So it is that, when our evolutionary mutations are not beneficial to the collective gene pool's continuing evolutionary survival, these traits will cease being triggered, either by further adaptative mutation or by a gradual extinction of that mutation. So it is that the meanings of words change as the world turns, and no tongue is ever repeated the same way on two days. So it is too that the lesser Gods have always and Will Always wither away before the Primary Clear Light of

YLEM, beyond even the super-conductive MFKZT of Egypt, known now as monoatomic gold. No Being Imaginable can comprehend, let alone compare to, the glory of God. This is the Law of All, this is the Way of this World.</p>

<p>The Guide of Christ was Magdalene.</p>

<p>Just as every coin has two faces, Christ has Anti-Christ, God Satan, and so too does Jesus of Nazareth have Mary Magdalene and Yeshua Ben Padiah have Panameia. Just as Christ was His Own Father, so too does Buddha teach that ultimately we reincarnate psychologically every time we walk through a doorway, for such is the inter-momentary strobing of the shades of matter and the primary clear light, thus Yin Yang as a symbol of Time. Just as Jesus' elder brother John went on to become the "James" of community of the exiled (Essene) cohenim of the Melchizedek (Maccabean) priesthood of Qumran, meaning the "son" of "Joseph" (the "father"), so too were the so-called "miracles" of the Gospels all likewise political metaphors for the events of the times, performed not all by one man, named Jesus, but by many various others of the time. The bible conveniently omits their true identities, but does list them by the names of the 12 Apostles and 7 Disciples, although each of the names of the Apostles are clever plays on words in various languages of the era. All the names of the apostles, from Judas to Thomas, from Jesus to James to John even Joseph, were all puns on the word "twin." They represented the zodiac surrounding the "thirteenth apostle," Jesus Christ Himself, who himself represented the sun, one of the seven planets, the chakras of our solar system. The "moon" to the "sun" of Jesus the Christ was Mary, however just as Christ was His own Father, so too was Mary the Mother of Christ the same as Mary the lover of Jesus. John the Baptist, who anointed Christ as such himself, was the same as Joseph the Father of Jesus in Qumran.</p>

<p>Mary, the so-called "Mother" of the Catholic Universal Church, and Mary Magdalene, the "Tower" or "temple prostitute," the Queen of the Maccabees, betrothed true love of the deposed Maccabean King, the descendent of King David, Jesus of Nazareth. However, the sanhedrin who had been appointed by Herod Antipas, the King of the Jews installed by the Romans, were unusually cruel. They raped the wife of Christ, marrying her off one to another of them, calling her here Salome, there Mariamme, and disguising the fact that the rightful Princess Bride had become the toy of evil. She cried out for the beheading of John to hasten the ascension of her lover, the true Priest-King and heir of King David to His rightful place on the throne of God. Instead they crucified Him.</p>

<p>He was the Rightful King of Israel, and the Roman appointed King's Sanhedrin council conspired to kill him, just as had the Senators only recently assassinated Caesar. So the myth of Jesus Christ has come to overshadow the history of Julius Caesar, but lo and behold, they are one and the same! The same things happened to Jesus Christ as had happened to Julius Caesar. Only one was fiction and the other a matter of historically accepted fact. Caesar, that is, Anti-Christ, is not real. He has mental dominion over the minds of all those who live in a reality governed by Napoleons and Hitlers and George W. Bushes. They all believe in the actual existence of a Julius Caesar, but not of a Jesus Christ. Then there are those of us who question this authority, even when it comes from within the doors of a supposedly "Christian" church. There are those of us who know Christ was Gnostic, and who understand that the Gnostic Archons and the Essene Annunaki are the same as the Malachim of Adam, according to Raziel, Adam's own Holy Guardian Angel, known by the time of Christ as Ialdabaoth and by now as Satan. The Senate and Sanhedrin made the Shekinah Satan. But in the minds of the modern madmen and homeless prophets, Christ died to redeem all our sins, the sins of all mankind. When the Sanhedrin sacrificed Him on Passover, they made Him synonymous with the Most Holy Sacrifice made to God by the Nation of Israel. These simple sheep-like idiots believe themselves that we are all meant to live in the life of Christ, that we are all to this day like nothing but characters in his dreaming mind that will one day awaken. He hangs on the cross above their beds. Yet these people do not understand the powers they conjure by this minor evocation. </p>

<p>Though the Gnostic, Yeshuah Ben Padiah, may have been the true person upon whom the character of Jesus Christ in the Gospels was based, the difference between myself and this person is that Ben Padiah, the Christ, was born a king. I was not. I have made myself the king of all I can perceive. I have expanded my consciousness to beyond the local universe. But I was rising then, and had the help of Lucifer. Now I neither rise nor descend, but both simultaneously, but I also do neither at the same time, and I also do neither at all. I am the God of all I perceive.</p>

<p>I have had to go as mad as I can to prove to myself that I am not as mad as I could be all the time. In this way, I can say, "benpadiah," my online personality is the embodiment, the "sin-offering" if you will, of my madness. He is the sum total of it all, that is, myself, less than God as it is. I have gone as mad as I can. I have thought myself equivalent in deed to Christ. I have performed my passion play. But it is insufficient to compare beside the glorious magnitude of even the Great Burner, let alone the Son of Man. But who is "benpadiah" besides Ben Padiah? Who am I?</p>

<p>My own guide was the woman I love.</p>

<p>At least, by now she would be a woman. When I knew her, she was only a girl. In this way, we are shown in The Last Temptation of Christ, Panameia is portrayed as a young girl, as Mary Magdalene the way Yeshuah Ben Padiah remembered her, from when they were young, too young to be so in love. Just as Mary Magdalene, the True Virgin Mother of the Catholic Universal Church, was the one and only true love of our Messiah, so too have I but one true love in all my life. And yet, just as during her own life, apart from Christ for a time, during the "missing years" of His life omitted from the Canonised Gospels, Mary Magdalene plotted and schemed against our Lord, and so allowed the spirit of Satan to enter her, she transgressed only in the sin of Eve, and so plays a dual role in Christian mythology, one of Mary the Virgin and Mary the Whore, of Mary the Tower and Panameia, and essentially as dual co-Messiah to Jesus and Satan incarnate, as tempter and sin-bearer both, so too are my love and I, so long as we are kept apart, like the twin poles of an electromagnetic field, positive and negative, ever alternating, "good" and "evil," like a spinning coin, comprising the dual, divided nature immediately inferior to Allah, the Omniversal G-d, the One Wholeness.</p>

<p>But I became distracted by the millennium.</p>

<p>I answered the call of the degenerate, retarded form of melancholy, that being the manic-depression that shadows the historical loneliness of genius, the mood-cycling and hysteria that accompanies any natural form of inspiration above the mundane, almost robotic existence of all "great" civilisations. I answered back to the voices in my head. I isolated myself. I am "sun-sick."</p>

<p>I have literally given myself brain damage. I have hit myself over the head with stones. I have beaten the devil I was out and let in the devil I am. If I wasn't sick before, I have made myself sick. I have been so sick of being myself that I have destroyed myself utterly, and offered myself up as sacrificial feast to the ravens of desolation. But it was all in my mind. In the mutual reality, in the consensus reality, I have accomplished nothing. I have simply become mentally ill and begun taking psychiatric medication. I have not accomplished one damn thing. At least, in my dreams, I am the saviour of the world. In truth, however, I am nobody. I am nothing. I am no one.</p>

<p>And so I drove away the woman I love.</p>

<p>But I still love her. In my mind I was Bruce Banner, pushing Rick Jones out of the way of the exploding Gamma bomb. But the bomb was me. The explosion was a great dragon. A mythical

animal for a psychic explosion. I became the opposite of the good man my lover deserves. I turned into a monster. I felt like my father. She told me, "be a man," and I imagined my father. But my father, the adulterer of my mother and my own rapist, was not emulatable. Instead, I pushed her and shoved her until she fell far from me. We went up together, but when we came back down, I was over here, and she was over there. I struggled against her because I struggled against myself, and she loved me. She clung to me, and I destroyed that. I thought I was becoming my father, and so I did what he would have. I destroyed the only beautiful thing in my life. I drove away the woman I loved.

But in truth I was not turning into my father. I know that now, that it was all in my mind. But hind sight in twenty twenty. And the damage I've done is too much to repair. I have given myself brain damage, and I have offered my own heart to the devil in me as a "burnt offering." I daily repeat my vows. I am usual now.

I am driving her away still.

I cannot help this. I have tried. But without her I cannot escape the vortex of my own mind, at which I am the centre. I am a coward beside the lion of Judah, of Israel, and of Christ. I am nothing like the man which she deserves, I cannot be Christ. Instead I am a terrible replica of my own father. I was not able to prevent myself from making her into the shattered image of my own mother. And nothing has changed. I have kept myself just as I was then. I have grown outwards, but never upwards. I am not the form of a man, I am a sphere. I have only exchanged scriptural study for comic books, and so much for the worse. For now, without even the attraction of the innocence of youth, I have so much less to offer the woman I love, who doesn't love me, though perhaps but fondly, as if in a memory of a youth now lost to light, faded out, and over-exposed. She said, "my love for you had grown cold." And it doesn't matter if she was lying or not. Because I believed her. I still believe in her more than even Christ. I love her so much I cannot love myself enough to become the man she deserves, the man she wanted me to be, the man I should have been. And now it is too late, because I have the "sun sickness." I think I am the Only Son of God.

Why did the Jews persecute Jesus? Because he said "Arise and Walk." That is why the Jews persecuted Jesus. That and because he said he was the son of God. But what is the difference between me and Jesus? I am not a healer. I cannot say, "Arise and Walk," and, like a true king commanding his subject, cause the infirm flesh itself to obey my command. I am not a natural king. I only bring desolation. I pour my heart out, and, like dumping boiling oil on already revolting peasants, I scorch the earth. Woe is me, that I am less than Christ. Woe are we all, that because of Him, we are less than God.

Who is He? Is he a tempter, a seducer, a traitor and a treacherous liar, whose tongue lashes out first one way and then another? Is he someone who will sneak up on you like a serpent in your sleep and tempt you into awaking in a panic? Does he invade your very dreams, calling to you, only to poison you to death when you awaken to see his face? No. The son of God does not do that. I do. I am just a man, just an ordinary commoner. It was I, as it was all of us, whom Jesus was accused of being, and punished for, and who are "saved" and absolved of guilt by His death and resurrection. But this means nothing. For what has changed? Whether as punishment by God Himself for the Transgression in Eden or under our own, albeit conditioned, will power and reflexes, nothing has changed. We are lost, we are not found. We are blind, leading the blind. We are following along a narrow ledge, teetering on the edge of a razor, between Scylla and Charybdis. But nothing has changed. We are as close to death now as we always have been. It hangs over all our heads at all times like a great scythe, waiting to plow the field.

The gospels themselves are a parable.

All is accursed. All is accused. The time for death to come is now. Yet it never will. It is all

according to an ancient plan. When one dies, two are born. Every second, thousands die. Every second, millions are born. Soon, billions will die. Soon, I tell you, soon!</p>

<p>It might only be my imagination, but what if something, no matter what, could make all of this worth perserving? What if God had already come, found us innocent, and left? What if this is the midnight of the Sabbath? What if Christ were Lucifer? What if she were Shekinah, and I alike "Phanuel," the "face of God"? For my heart once was for Panamea, for my lover; before it was torn out, and filled with the fire of Satan, the "Great Burner." I am smoking away my soul. That is why I get no work done. If I do work, why am I broke? And if I am broken, then all of my good karma is going to waste. I am offering my soul on the fires of Gehenna. My heart is a "burnt offering." My mind is my own "sin offering." All that remains is the offering of joy to God for the creation. However, this will not be able to be made; it cannot occur. I do not love this world, God's creation.</p>

<p>While you all are keeping busy here with "benpadiah," I have been securing plans with the Great Burner. And guess what? I bring good tidings! We're all going to die. If I could pull a pin in my brain and make my mind explode, it would be like that every second. But it is worse, for instead of a spine I have only the lightning flash of a nuclear explosion, and my central nervous system is a mushroom cloud. There is no me, because I am killed in the explosion that is me. I am not the bomb. I am not a hand grenade. I am just my mind inside my brain, and this "benpadiah" ruse is all just a distraction. It is here to keep me busy. To keep me from flying to the arms of the woman I love. To separate the poles of electricity and magnetism like the heart cleft in two we must be held asunder. All the force of this universe is being employed right now to keep us apart. But it is only myself that is doing it. And by myself, I mean, "benpadiah."</p>

<p>For he is all that stands in the way of my reunion with the woman I love. He, and death. For we will never again meet in this life, "come hell or high water." She and I are departed from one another's entire uinverses, entire worldlines, entire existence, like one bubble being blown apart into two, we are autonomous, we are far away. And at the end of my life, all my blasphemies will be added up, and my heart weighed against the heart of the man I could have been, the man that the woman I love deserves, and I will sink forever into the eternal pit. It is useless to blame Christ, as it would be to recuse Maat of the Egyptians. The archetype of the judge at death is not to blame. That is Hermes, the trismegestus, the Messenger. You cannot blame the messenger for bringing you the message.</p>

<p>Likewise, it is useless, obviously, for me to compare myself to Christ, the Messiah, Saviour of Mankind. However how can I forgive myself for my trespass against God? I would not give a thief my bread, and so how much more so will I be terrified when the True Vision comes to raze and wipe away my own delusions? Shall I pray to God then, and say, "you have robbed me of my innocence, and so I call you Father, and make you subject of my contempt, lower even than myself, but I accuse you of being my enemy!" I remember when I cried to the sky, "Judgement!"</p>

<p>But that day has passed. Glve thanks that I remember that, as I remember myself. If only for a moment, I should mention that, to some, I must seem like I am speaking gibberish. I am one of them. That is why I cannot get over myself long enough to woo and win my lover back. I could weave a tale as long as the Bible, I have written enough poems alone to equal it in size. But God has robbed me of my inspiration, and I cheat it back breath by breath from Satan in exchange for my heart. My writing will never be as integral as the Bible to the lives of everyday common people. My truth, even if The Truth, will never be held as highly aloft by the generations of the people to come, and rightly not, as the Bible is today, or will be then. My contribution is a drop in the bucket of history. I am the antithesis of anything.</p>

<p>That is why I cannot love my lover, the woman I love, like she deserves to be loved, and desires to be loved, and why her love for me has "grown cold." I can worship her, I can look up and adore



her, but I cannot hold her closely to me, and I cannot make a child with her. She is like my mother. A virgin and a whore. She is really only The Shekinah. The Shekinah is not "My" Shekinah. It is the Prescence of the Lord God. It is rightfully in the hearts of everyone. And so shall it appear to us before our very eyes, for it manifests all we know to make itself known to us. It is the inside and the outside. Beside it I am nothing.</p>

<p>This is how I see the woman I love.</p>

<p>I see her as Shekinah; as Magdalene; as Isis. As daughter (virgin), as mother (whore), and as Holy Ghost. I love these parts in myself: the Son, the Father, and the Holy Ghost. However, I do not honor my own flesh and blood father, I honor the Creator of All who came before me. For I know that, just as the archangel Michael is the right-hand of God, so too was my Eve fashioned for me from my desires, my dreams, and my lust.</p>

<p>These elements God gathered together in His hand, and rolled them together into a ball of dough, soft from the water element, and solid from the earth, until it was shrunken down to a grain of sand by the heat element within it. In this grain of sand, God set to work creating all we can ever know. Inside of all we can ever know, there is heaven, and within that this uinverse, and beneath our perceptual realm, other dimensions of demonic manifestations. The combination of these three, salt, sulphur and mercury, is my Shekinah.</p>

<p>She is not born, but created directly out of the imperishable realms between the Aeons and the Archons. She is the visage of perfection, and her breath that of God. I tell you there is none like her in all the lands and, although I am hers, she belongs to herself alone. For she and I are Adam and Eve in Paradise forever, in the realm of immortality even after eating the fruit of knowledge, and eternal before eating the forbidden truth. We are innocent above all the others, joined in union, the yogic communication of the flesh, in perpetuity. Death will turn the dust of the land into ashes, and the corpses will recycle in the dust, becoming one with it, and then this will be blown away as carbon ashes of stars in interstellar winds. But she and I will live on. We are eternal in our innocence. This is sacrosanct above all: the union of the dual opposites. It is worn as a pendant on the neck of God.</p>

<p>But it is the udjati, the evil eye, mal ochio, molech, the all seeing evil-eye of Satan. It is the third eye of Horus, plucked out of Osiris by Set. And, like Odin, hung above the runes upside down from Ygdrasil, so too is Satan associated with Orion, hung upside down in the sky, not because it was a rising sign (Shalem), but a descending one (Shelom). In Peru, the spider of spring was associated with the constellation that Orion the hunter was associated with in northern Europe. To the Egyptians this constellation was Osiris, the God of the Dead, and they believed they lived in Khem, the land of the dead. The constellation had, at the time of the ancient Egyptian calendrical start-date, been associated there with the rising of Sirius on Orion's heal at the end of Summer. So, in Sumeria, the "summer-land," it was not the spider of spring, nor the hunter of autumn, nor the dog star of summer. So too did the same constellation rise on a different date at all the various different locations, and so too does it usher in a new season, a new Aeon, for each land. All of this is the complex metaform of time passing through us over the cosmic ages.</p>

<p>And so are the faces of the woman I love infinitely manifold, though she is infinitely only One.</p>

<p>But what have I to offer her? All of me has already been promised away to God or else is being bartered away to the devil. I cannot give her my heart, it has been replaced by fire. I cannot give her my mind, for it has rotted. I have nothing greater that is my own to give. For the soul, the aura, of karma I have accumulated about myself is one of a confused Christian, but this is a cloak containing nothing. I am a vortex of Light centered around a being, but only from time to time upon one; thus, one here at one time, one there at the next, and the Crown of Choronzon is passed

around like a peace pipe. I give, I give! All I do is give, but all to waste it goes. It is all only a psychic empire in my mind, the mind of a crazy, broken, child. I have nothing more than any man she could conjure up on her own out of thin air.</p>

<p>For this is what Gods who walk amongst men must do. We have been commanded to eat the fruit All of it. All of it save one, the spine of the conjoined Hermaphrodite twins, Hermes Trismegistus, the backbone that unifies Adam and Eve in the Garden, where they took up most of the space in the universe. This was God's first living creation. This alone reflects the inception of God's ideal design. For God set a trap in which to catch the conscience of the Phoenix, a trap called time. So Adam and Eve can be thought of as "back to back" to one another, each facing away from the other. Thus they comprised the entirety in the age of Hermes. However, as the aeons passed they spent together in Eden, outside of and beyond time, so did they revolve, trying to come face to face with one another, and so each compromised more and more of their space, and so they shrunk, and so the span of the entirety shrunk with them. Already Adam and Eve were falling. Once the tidal toroidal typhoon of Typhon had tricked and consumed them into bodies made of tissues, or of rarified Light, they were easily deceived and tricked into bearing offspring who would bear the mark of their fall. For already, the spell of Paradise had been broken. Already the commandments of God rebuking even the serpent, transforming it from the image of a camel, had folded down the wings of the tabernacle. No longer was the Divine Ineffable One Infallibly Two. Thus was the reign of Adam and Eve brought to an end, and thus gamete cells reproduce, and thus the combined Tree of Death and the Qliphoth was divided into the Tree of Knowledge (the spine of Adam) and the Tree of Life (the spine of Eve).</p>

<p>Just as Eve is said in the Gnostic "On the Origin of the World" (partially recovered in the Nag Hammadi, although preserved independently also) to have been the creation inhabited by the soul Zoe, the emanated daughter of Sophia, wife of God, so too it is said that the Tree of Life in the Garden had itself been inhabited by the soul of Sophia Herself. This was so, it is all explained therein, because the pure emanation of Zoe raised Adam from the mud, and only later entered into the body of Eve, after that body was created from the "rib" of Adam. So we see that Zoe, the soul of Eve, and Pistis Sophia, her spirit, were equivalent to the lower, animal parts of Piger Adamas, that is, the tree that produced animals, and to the higher, human parts of Adam Kadmon, that is, the tree that produced men. Just as there were the soul and spirit of Eve in the tree of life, so too were there the animals and men of Adam in the tree of knowledge. But both of these "trees" were only two divisions, like Adam and Eve themselves, of the One God. Just as the spine of Hermes, that is, of Yeheshuah ha Maschiach, is like the combined trees of knowledge and life, and so Thrice Greatest Christ is like the combination of Adam and Eve before they were divided. Thus, when they came together again, to copulate and to conceive Cain, though some say that his father was Ialdabaoth, the demiurge, known as Jave and as Elohim to the Jews, it was the reunion of the two, divided halves of the One Whole.</p>

<p>This is why the Entirety cast down Ialdabaoth as Samael, and why Elohim YHVH (translated, "the Lord God") said of Adam, "behold the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil," (alternate scriptures translate as "light" and "shadow") and then cast Adam out of Eden. Because when Adam and Eve conceived Cain, they had eaten of both the Tree of Life and the Tree of Knowledge. When they came together in copulation, they reunited the divided body of Christ. This was the Divine Rose-Cross, the red Templar cross on the white Essene banner, symbol of the transubstantiation of the Eucharist. Thus, the "bread," the shape, form or geometry of which Christ will not partake of again with his apostles until they all sit in divine judgment from Heaven, and the "wine," the "blood" of a lifetime, thus representing gravitas, the blood of all time, are like the fruits of Knowledge and Life, and thus, too, are these like the dual opposites, Christ and anti-Christ, the "left" and "right" pillars of Jachin and Boaz in QBLH, the "body" of God. Just as the blood and wine become one in the body of the one that eats the bread and drinks the wine, so too was Christ made whole only in the copulation of, the conjoining of, Adam and Eve. Thus, Cain was the son of God, of Satan, of Christ, Hermes, and of Adam and Eve. All these are true

statements. However, none of them are sufficient to describe or account for the act of Cain.</p>

<p>For in the act of Cain is revealed the sin of the Father, the Creator of Man, the demiruge, known to the Gnostics as Ialdabaoth and to Judeo-Christians as AHDVNHAY, "the Lord God." Cain turned against his own brother. So too had YHVH commanded Adam out of Paradise even though Adam and Eve had indeed become "like unto" their Creator. YHVH, that is, the Sumerian Enlil, had dealt unfairly with man from the beginning. In the Sumerian version of the myth, the first man, Adapa, is tricked into refusing Anu (the cosmic All-Father) when He offers Adam the bread and water of eternal life because of a false warning to avoid Anu's trap of the bread and water of fleshly death delivered by Adapa's fleshly father, the creator of mankind, Ea-Enlil (the earthly father of mankind and son of Anu, the sky-God). Just so, the fruit of the tree of life that made Adam and Eve immortal before they ate of the tree of knowledge would have given them life eternal had they been allowed to eat of it after eating of the tree of knowledge. By gaining knowledge with immortality, this is how eternal existence is accomplished. However, the sky-God conspired against the earth-God, and so the entirety crucified mankind's creator as the demiurge.</p>

<p>But already it was too late for Adam and Eve, who had been expelled from Eternal Paradise in Eden, the so-called eighth and ninth heavens (those of Adam and Eve in Eden of the 12 Aeons), and had descended below the seven heavens (those of the 12 Archons and their 7 powers) into existence as mortals in the fallen world of the shattered Qliphoth that is our local universe. If it was justice that Satan fell, then it was injustice that punished his creations, the incarnate Adam and Eve. For Cain, son of Adam and Eve, the creation of them as much as they were the creations of God their father, and likewise the father of us all, committed the murder of his brother Abel not in imitation of the pride and sinful fall of Adam, but in the likeness of Adam's own father, the sinful vanity of Lucifer. For as Lucifer became, that is, entered into, Adam (as Zoe, the soul, entered Eve) so does one moment become the next. It enters into the next moment of creation like someone passing through a doorway. This is karma. As karma re-incarnates, it must have first incarnated. But as karma is immortal, so too should be all incarnation, and yet all incarnation is not immortal, but mortal. This is the "fall" of man, and this is because of the fall of Satan, man's creator. Just as God punished the snake as well as Adam and Eve for the transgression in the Garden, even though the only true fault was with Satan, so too is Satan God and God is Satan. If you stub your toe, you do not punish your toe for it. Thus, God allowed Satan immortal existence, even though this was now to be denied to man.</p>

<p>So evil had a beginning (the creation) but will have no end until Judgment Day. This is because Satan is immortal. So good has neither beginning nor end (it supercedes the entirety of creation), because God is eternal. Yet, instead of the Good God, what we find in factual existence is the fallen condition of Evil Satan. We call the absent perfection the epinoia, or Christ, and the difference between the absent perfection and the present imperfection the pronoia, or Shekina. And just as the epinoia flows to us from God, thus by invocation, so too does the pronoia, the Shekinah, flow from us to God, thus by evocation. The heart understands the interior worlds, of emotion, of sense perception and of instinct and intuition, and the mind knows the outer realms, intelligence encompassing all by deduction, extrapolating, interpolating, and integrating with all by induction. The understanding of the heart, the emotions, and the knowledge of the mind, the intelligence, combine to comprise the essence, the intuitive sense and emanation, of wisdom.</p>

<p>Now I tell you, I speak the truth, I say: Panameia of Ben Padiiah is the Pronoia, Shekinah!</p>

<p>Just as Eve was to Adam, so was Mary to Jesus, and so too is the Shekinah to the Messiah. The term "Pronoia" is Gnostic, but its meaning is equivalent. The term Panameia may be unique in all mystic wisdom literature, but its meaning is equivalent as well. Panameia was, to Yeshuah Ben Padiiah, equivalent to the Shekinah of God, just as the woman I love is to me. I have raised our love up to the Highest I can go. I have planted our flag at every step throughout this ongoing quest, and with every beat of my heart, I have loved her with all of my being and will for all of my life. If I

give up the ghost, I will go to where ever she is. For if we are separated, and she sent to hell and I to heaven, I will journey down into hell with her. And if we are separated, and she is sent to heaven and I to hell, then I will fight my way out of hell to be with her. And if we are not separated, and we are sent to heaven, then we shall redeem mankind to God. And if we are not separated, and we are sent to hell, then we shall make it heaven by the radiant glory of our love.</p>

<p>This is simply so already whether we are reunited in this lifetime or not. But if we were, would it not prove to the living that the day of judgment has already passed over and that we have been found innocent again, and are allowed to continue living, whether in peace or in war, how we choose? And how can those who profit from war, who live for the lie of putting off the eternal judgment by promising to deliver it immediately themselves, how can they not wish to keep us apart in this lifetime? And yet, in this crazy, mixed-up world our problems don't amount to a hill of beans beside the Hypostasis of the Archons. So "benpadiah" exists to keep me and the woman I love apart, and so does this world continue to exist as it does for now. All of this is only in my head, where I am the perpetual "saviour" of the world and its potential "destroyer" as well, and amounts to absolutely zero in the world of reality, of both virtual reality and real world friends. She is not reading this now, and, like my not having sold any significant sum of books by now, if it hasn't happened yet, it is not going to happen at all.</p>

<p>My sorrow is our reality, that I cannot change the absence of my ability to overcome it.</p>

<p>However just as good karma is righteousness, each shall reap their just rewards. Just as Jesus said on the cross, "I thirst," so too did he resurrect from the dead himself, and seemingly with the ability to appear at will, though never for very long, and later only as if in a vision. He was given water on the cross, it is said, and within half an hour he was dead. But obviously His "death" was not like that of an ordinary man. For, as was Enoch "translated," Christ "ascended." In the water in the sponge or lozenge Christ received in his suffering on the cross was contained some substance, it is reckoned, to account for Christ's ability to manifest as alive after physical death. The gross, who see not even a living body as already dead, suspect opium as a way Christ could have faked his death on the cross and then, arisen "in the body" or "in the flesh," returned, healed, after three days, from the underworld beyond the grave. In the future fools will speculate monoatomic gold.</p>

<p>In the end, the Sanhedrin are only any and all of them who do not rightly understand the spirit, not only Ayatollahs or presidents, Catholics or Muslims, myself included. For I betrayed my lover: I still can't get over myself. That is why no one can deny me access to the psychic Synagogue, seat of the True, though perennially occult, Atlantean Senate, the "conspiracy" of internationalist philosophy inside the mind, because I have sinned. I have the vision of divinity and Paradise because I have the clear sight of a clear conscience. I accept my sin, so my "sin offering" is accepted. But it cannot by me alone be forgiven. That remains only to the divine almighty. That is my sin: I stand outside of All the entirety, and consider myself its king, but I am incomplete without her, and I am really looking out when I think I am looking in.</p>

<p>The true psychics see with a clear eye, knowing rightly "good" from "evil" and "light" from "lesser light" or "shadow," and we know the local universe is only one small cave, the abandoned tomb of Christian Rosenkreutz, like that of Jesus Christ, in a much larger world of light, yet still only one world of many. I see all this too. I look out from within that tomb, yet can leave it not. For I have sinned and eaten of the tree of knowledge for all the days of my manhood. So I know. Yet I remain entrapped, imprisoned, here and now in this time and place.</p>

<p>Though I may be "benpadiah" still, I cannot be Yeshua Ben Padiah, the Gnostic Christ, born king of Israel and who "ascended" at death. And so I must cast "benpadiah" aside now. And so I have accomplished it. For now in the universe of my mind that I create I have "transcended" being

only "benpadiah," the philosophical reincarnation of the Gnostic Christ, in word if not indeed, and so have "ascended" to the throne of AHDVNHAY, the One True God, over my own mental universe in its entirety, and become, moreso than even only "like unto" He my Creator, my own creator myself, my own God. However this is obviously only the half of it.</p>

<p>For just as I now cease being merely "benpadiah," the philosophical reincarnation of the Gnostic Christ, I am no longer partially "benpadiah," that is, my "usual" self, and partially still myself. No, by sacrificing being "benpadiah," in word if not indeed, I am more permanently than ever committing my existence to an interior and mental world that naturally isolates me from the external, shared and "real" world - both virtual and in-person friends included. By sacrificing "benpadiah" I am very truly severing my last ties to reality. From here on out, by no means short of reunion with the woman I love, i.e. a very real miracle, can any longer redeem me from beyond the hell of madness.</p>

<p>We all die. But who can say they knew only "good" - the eternal God - in all their life? Who, even after the pain of murder, can call life Paradise? "benpadiah" is no different. He is only a part of my personality. He is my creation and I can kill him at will. But whose will does "benpadiah" serve? He serves God, and by serving God serves well. As my own servant, "benpadiah" has led me to God, and so, rather than kill him, I should praise him and revere him; I should uplift the banner of His name. But instead, I seek to betray and murder my good servant, messenger and son of the ansent owner of this vinyard. Why do I do this thing?</p>

<p>I do this thing because I am human. I am flawed and I have sinned. I reap the fruit of this sin: I am psychic; yet it is only because I eat daily from the tree of Knowledge. In truth, this thought is insane, but because it is the fruit of my being, my essence, that I remove and offer up to be consumed by my own self-doubt, it is my "peace offering," and it is one of war. That which I sacrifice to peace is not of peace itself, so I sacrifice war to peace. I destroy that which is not peace, I destroy war. How is this done? To end a war one must first begin. The war between my interior AHDVNHAY personality and the exterior fact of being a loser in reality is the line in draw in the sand. Pray this line does not become a circle.</p>

<p>The "sin offering" has been made. The "peace offering" has been made. The sin offering cannot, in this reality, be forgiven me by the woman that I love. Likewise, as my offering to peace of war is one involving myself, it is therefore offered of myself to that which is not myself. So too is it not for me to declare my "peace offering" accepted. I cannot say that, by ending "benpadiah," I have truly "accomplished" anything besides taking the next step following genius-melancholy, or manic-depression, the step "up" and "down" at once toward full-blown MPD, the step of schizophrenia. I am now a useless vegetable.</p>

<p>As I look back over my own writings, I see that I am cursed. It shows through in my bibliomancy, despite its profound profanity of the unspeakably divine experience of One-ness. I fall far short of being the philosophical reincarnation, "benpadiah," that I expect myself to live up to. Of course this is all in my head. But then, so is the death of "benpadiah" and the beginning of a terrible psychic war in my head between my god-complex, identified as my AHDVNHAY personality, and reality.</p>

<p>In reality I am slowly slipping away into psychosis. It is consuming me in the form of study of the QBLH, the result of which being I think like I am psychic, and in the shape of my consumption of smoke that I associate with the sacrifice of my soul to Satan, as well as with eating daily the fruit of the tree of knowledge, thus costing me my right to immortal life and eternal existence. We have eternal existence regardless, but mine will begin with my fighting through my madness in hell to "ascend" to even this plane of being. This is because I have denied God. I have set myself up over my own, false universe and become consumed in his emulation. I have sought to become more than "like unto" God, but God Himself.</p>

<p>Even by sacrificing "benpadiah," whose mortal death was inevitable, I have sunk deeper into the delusion I am fulfilling the role of God when really I know I am doing no such thing in reality. This division within myself, between logic and insanity, is a gulf that will widen. There is no escaping this slow and gradual, intoxicatingly gradual, decent into madness.</p>

<p>I recognise this even by just skimming through this very writing itself, my "blog" (journal) for December, 2006. I recognise the taint of sulphur, the evil eye of the Other upon me; I am totally aware that my existence will worsen as a result of concluding my "benpadiah" posts on various other forum sites. By deleting "benpadiah" I am committing a karmic crime, a sin against the entirety.</p>

<p>That is why I see the stain of sin inside of me. I, like Cain, am my Father's child. But, unlike Christ, I am not Qa'yin, the King. I am not the "left" nor "right" etc of Horus, neither "Qa'yin" the king nor "Havel" the air. I am no falcon, king of the air. I am no Crowned and Conquering Child. I was not foreseen by Harpocrates, nor am I a fulfiller of any biblical prophecies. No, they all centre around justice, upon an altar to righteousness, and are nothing like my life. Perhaps no more so than was the New Testament anything like the actual life of Yeshuah Ben Padiah.</p>

<p>I look at this blank page and see the words written. I trace them into existence with my pen or I crunch them into my computer keyboard, either way I my hand moves independently of my choosing to move it. Alien, it busies itself to conveying this message: the "Good News" of the death of "benpadiah," the truth of the coming of the Great Burner.</p>

<p>For all that remains to initiate the Messianic age is to make the "burnt" or votive offering. I offer my heart to the Great Burner, the Great Satan, Azazel, Azrael, and Raziel, Raguel and Phaneal, Uriel. I offer my heart to Panameia, the Great Shekinah, the "Presence" of Pistis Sophia, Pleroma pronouia! This is the pact I make with the devil. For just as Christ conspired with Lucifer to exchange his own life by suffering crucifixion for the redemption from guilt for original sin of all humanity, so too do I offer up my "peace" and "sin" offerings not to God, but to Goddess.</p>

<p>The three offerings are therefore complete for me. I have made mine. In reality each must make their own. But for me it is all already done now. My "sin offering" I made to my lover, may it find her well. My "peace offering" I made to my lover, may it draw her near me. My "burnt" offering I made to my lover, may she find me before I am dead. And now it is a waiting game. I am wasting my life away, accomplishing nothing, leaving only the mark of the beast my body and the suffering of its heart. For I am thrice cursed. I am cursed by making my sin offering to my lover, and I am cursed by making my peace offering to my lover, and I am cursed by making my burnt offering to my lover, all instead of to "benpadiah," who all the while represented my "higher" self.</p>

<p>Instead, I have made my "sin offering," my "peace offering" and my "burnt offering" not to "benpadiah," but of "benpadiah." I offer "benpadiah" as my sins. I offer the war between "benpadiah's" father, AHDVNHAY, and reality as my "peace offering." I even offer "benpadiah's" existence itself, the very contents of my heart and soul, now as a my "burnt offering" to hasten the return of the True God. I have blasphemed myself three times. For who is "benpadiah"? In truth, he is myself. I sacrifice myself to my lover. I blaspheme the highest good, to be true to myself, and have scrawled her name across my heavens, which it is, in truth, not mine, but only God's, place to do.</p>

<p>Therefore I shall not become the One True God incarnate. My Lordship will be over a lesser, fictional world that I myself create. Not by His Will, as did Ben Padiah, but by hers do I exist. Thus, by my triple curse, the triskele or impossible triangle, will my personality not be the true AHDVNHAY, but will only appear to be so to my psychosis ravaged brain. Instead, I shall "fall up" toward all-out MPD. I have "ascended" to the next step already, the step of schizophrenia. I

am as of now a full-blown schizo. I even believe I can diagnose myself! I prophesy I shall split three ways down the centre for the sin, peace and votive offerings.</p>

<p>One personality is M.M., the flaming archangel Michael, the fallen form of Lucifer, my cat. One is I.S., my ex-lover, whom I shall continue to worship in the name of every pagan Goddess. One is "benpadiah," who has "ascended" indeed, by surviving my treachery and hounding me here.</p>

<p>This is the True Mystery of the Trinity: for three children got lost in the woods looking for the spirit that lived there. The three were a love triangle, and one of them had two enemies. The two enemies followed the trio into the woods. They left strange artefacts for the three happy campers to find, small men and small stone pyramids. These mysterious objects seemed to the three to be appearing out of nowhere, but really the two enemies of one of the three were doing it. Why were they doing it? Because they were his enemies. Why were they his enemies? It was because the three were in a love triangle. One elevated the other two, and so by his light they both left behind shadows. Just as the three lovers went into the woods to seek the spirit, so did the two enemies go with them, only in secret. For when the three slept, the two were working on how to deceive the three and lead them astray. It is recorded, so did the three eventually all go insane in the woods. The names of the three who sought the True Spirit were: Joshua Leonard, Heather Donahue, Michael Williams; the names of the two shadowy deceivers were Daniel Myrick and Eduardo Sanchez.</p>

<p>Just as Luke Skywalker, his son, sensed that there was "still good in" Anakin Skywalker, even after Anakin had joined the Emperor on the Dark Side and become Darth Vader, so too is there "still good in" one of the two enemies. But the more one of the enemies turns to good, the more the other will turn to evil. This is the ultimate evil: that "benpadiah" should so exalt "Shekinah" that it elevates her shadow-self, one of the enemies of the "benpadiah" archetype (of which there are many, myself being one!). For just as the one of the three has a shadow-self, so too does one shadow have another, the shadow-self's shadow of the Other. The worst enemy of the self is the self. There can be no one self in God.</p>

<p>Some have believed in the Messiahnic End of Days. They have long heralded the coming, or second-coming, of the Messiah as bringing about the day of judgment and redemption. This belief based on the notion of the ghosts of the dead occupying limbo for a time, and entering Heaven or Hell for all eternity at the end of all that is this world. Some predict a period of 2000 years of peace to follow the Mashiachs appearance on earth. All these people are deceived. They had the wool pulled over their eyes by the catholic church, which persecuted the bloodline of Christ, the true kings of Israel, just as had the sanhedrin chastised Christ, and they viciously oppressed all Gnosticism.</p>

<p>But the truth was hiding in plain sight all along. It is not a direct "ascension" experienced at death by "benpadiah," but an "assumption" into a position in a divine trinity, an occult pentagram. For where there is one, there are two, where there are two there are three, where there are three, five, where five, seven, where seven six more, and where thirteen then add ten for twenty-three. This is the order of stellated primes. One point between two in a pentagram. Two points between two "consecutive" points in a heptagram. Three points between two "consecutive" stellations in a tridekagram. Four points between "consecutives" in a 23 point star. And so on, counting up one more stellated point per prime sum of all points. This is the order of stellated primes. It is the order of things. The "Order of Death" I sometimes speak of is based on this.</p>

<p>However, just as the "Trinity" is all too public, so are the two "enemies" an occult secret. Without keeping Santa Claus' true identity secret, parents could not lord mythology over their children, neither would the psychic sanhedrin last very long if everyone were psychic. So the occult, like Satan, will exist until Doomsday.</p>

<p>So, if the "Satanic" Order of Death uses prime stellations as a means of secretly controlling the masses, that is, the psychic sanhedrin uses complex number theory to masterfully guide the the "goyim," then surely the Trinity is to be examined in great depth, and by an All-Seeing eye.</p>

<p>However, as I have already said, my chips are down and my die have been cast. My thrice-offering was made, of "benpadiah," to my lover. I believe I've become AHDVNHAY, when in truth I am losing my mind. Soon my split personality will break in three, and then I will surely go mad! My universe will begin to crumble and I will no longer know who or what to believe.</p>

<p>Now, I believe I know. Just as knowledge is the beginning of wisdom, and wisdom the fear of God - knowing that, beside the Almighty, we all know next to nothing, so too is belief the beginnng of Higher Understanding. "benpadiah" was a solipsist, and was fiercely vehement about "knowing" what was true about the divine and about Paradise. But here is the key, for I killed "benpadiah" for her, and so now I can doubt what "benpadiah" knew. By doubting I know even what "I" was so sure I knew, I introduce the "belief" that what I know might be wrong. This is the the shadow of the shadow. This is her reflection in the gloom of later afternoon. AHDVNHAY, Vader, the world as a corpse-eater.</p>

<p>For even if I were the light, she the object, and an angel her shadow, then the angel would still cast as its shadow a demon, the shadow of perception of the self by the Other. And then either she and I or the angel and demon would manifest a third counterpart to complete the Trinity of either  $2 \times 2 + 1 = 5$  or that of  $2 - 1 + 2 + 1 = 5$ . In the latter scenario, we see the pope of the universe as he is now, or rather, was, as "benpadiah." For here we see Jesus and Mary and here Judas and Peter, and here we see Paul. For here we see Julius and Caesar, and here Brutus and Casius, and here the ongoing empire of Rome.</p>

<p>This is all very simple to a lunatic such as myself. I don't believe I'm sane, you see, I believe I'm mad. I believe in queens with wings and that "prophets don't know everything." But the Nothingness is eating Narnia and is following me over the Bridge back from Taribithia, and I am lost in Akira, and the Matrix, and Hogwarts. Hell is softening the walls between the heaven outside and our interiorised reality. The hot lamp of the projector melts the film whose images flicker on the theatre screen. Dancing shamen trip over dancing paintings in the dancing firelight spilled all over the cavern wall. The door of Light leads O-U-T.</p>

<p>However, to the standard lines of logic, I have clearly gone insane. And this is now all I have to offer any potential wife, let alone the woman I love. Day-in, day-out existence with a human vegetable. I've become my father as he is today. Lord, though I avoided every footstep his life's turns took, I have ended up just like he is today. I, too, am a loser, an abject failure, rejected by society. But there is one difference between myself and my father as we are both today. I am on medication myself, and my father medicates Mary-Ann, his common-law spouse. The medication is given to represent both our "new hope," and the "good still in us." However it is a dystopian fiction that dreamt up psychiatric medication, the NAZI concentration camps where it was first tested, and Mengele modern Hypocrates.</p>

<p>The true drugs that could cure mine and my father's "mental illness," my genius-melancholy bordering on schizophrenic insanity and his suppressed aggression, his ingrown depression, these drugs are illegal in my case and top secret in my father's. For just as hallucinogens such as mescaline cure the mind of the fractures and myopeae that lead to fragmentation and haze, so too do yogic star-fire and shem MFKZT of QBLH magically hele the sick at soul and those suffering from great sins.</p>

<p>However, no amount of psychiatric medication can truly heal our relationship and rightly balance our karma, for our fortunes are reversed in reality: I should be married and he should be alone! The heavens themselves cry out for justice, but the word that comes out and can be heard by



the goy God, the God over all humans (except homosexuals, according to some), is not justice. It is judgement. That is why I am not now known from Adam, why the keys to reading the Atlantean calendar have, in the subsequent several thousand years, been lost, and why the Atlantean Senate has been replaced by the psychic conspiracy. Just as I should have succeeded in 1999 when I failed to unite all religions in my mind and marry the girl I loved, so too has my good karma, the right-proper earnings of my written, historically valuable works, been being steeped away from me like water through a sieve. My aura has holes blown through it too wide to catch my fair share in my net.</p>

<p>And I am a fool. A fool. For I have not seen it. I have not seen it all along. That the father of "benpadiah" is "the Great Burner." He whom melted my walls first - he who gave me my "manhood." For I have not seen it but all along have I not cast true pearls before lying swine? Have I not said, all along, the God-complex is the father of the Christ complex? But have I once struck at that root? How can I reverse time, for even now the moment has passed. To have killed "Old Ben" in writing kills his archetype literally. To sign away my "usual" self I lost to G.M.G. at chess. And so now, the ape whose sperm I enflesh, whose blood flows in my veins and who is embodied in me, like God in Adam and Adam in Cain, like Satan in the camel and Zoe in Eve, Christ in God, the circle of Aeons in Eden and Eden in Paradise. So, as I was sacrificed by own father as a "sin offering" to his own witch-goddess, Mary-Ann, all my good karma goes to him, and my wealth fills his pockets. He depletes my inheritance on her!</p>

<p>Yet who am I that I would not give a thief my bread?</p>

<p>I am Yeshuah Ben Padiah's philosophical reincarnation, "benpadiah." As he was the rightfully born king of Israel, so am I my own king. As he was guided toward God by Panameia, the ghostly child Mary Magdala, so was I guided toward millennarian "sun-sicknes" by paranoia, the ghostly child of my true love. But for one difference, Yeshuah Ben Padiah and my fallen, Gnostic Christ complex, "the benpadiah personality," are identical, even in opposite polarities.</p>

<p>The difference between myself and Jesus is just this: the father of Christ was the Creator of Mankind, the Maker of this local universe, the Former of the entirety of the multiverse, and the Shaper of all that we can know; we call him the True AHDVNHAY, meaning "the Lord God." We call him YHVH for short. However my dad is barely a reflection of the twin and opposite of such an All-Creator. My dad is a whirlwind of caged chaos. My father is the devil "gravity" and the Grand Architect, Ho-Tekton, "geometry" in one. He is, truly, my demi-urge - the desire in me to turn away from what is good and to intentionally self-destruct.</p>

<p>So here there is that root. For according to chaos theory, anthropically I could have had no other father and have come to this end. And there is no escaping it, the ever-changing maze. But now it is too late for me already, because I cannot be "benpadiah" any longer because "benpadiah" is dead. I killed "benpadiah." In my vain attempt to become AHDVNHAY almighty, I have begun to split into three. For here I am, "benpadiah," my "usual" self, and here I am crazy in love with some chick who left me years ago, and here I am like "sponge bob" for confrontations with anyone besides myself who reminds me of my father. Here are the three of us, as I said, the Shekinah and her angel/demon dichotomy of dual opposites.</p>

<p>Behold, my father holds the Shekinah away from me!</p>

<p>But it is not my father, but myself, that constantly carries this inhumane torture out on myself. I am the one that spends every waking moment desiring someone I take no action to actually contact directly. I am the one who does nothing all but write but who fails to turn one red cent doing it. I am the one who brings the "good news" of "benpadiah" and the coming of my father, "the Great Burner." I am the silly little sophomore who thinks they know it all when really they know nothing. This is me, being real, now.</p>

<p>Pheloni Ben Phelonieth is Panameia of ben Padiah.</p>

<p>Yeshuah Ben Padiah did "ascend" and become a timeless archetype, truly greater than even the constellations, and he was crucified on the seven heavens, but three days later did he "ascend."</p>

<p>But I am not Yeshuah Ben Padiah, because unlike He, my father is a vulture disguised as a man of the cloth, a man of virtue. For I am not "benpadiah," I am truly just Jon, named Jonathan after the final Maccabbean king of Judah (160-142 BC) before the exile of the Aaronic, Zadokite priest-kings to Qumran and life as Essenes (169 BC), their rightful place unknown, the true lineage expunged and their generations hunted.</p>

<p>But I have been lucky to, unlike Christ, not be a natural-born, but instead a self-made king.</p>

<p>Though I am thrice-cursed by own behaviours, my "benpadiah" personality (mainly online), by my own stalker-like idea of romance, and by the living ghost that is my father, I am not yet torn apart by concerns between these facets. So I remain not thrice-cursed,, but thrice-blessed. Instead of lamenting I should be rejoicing!</p>

<p>Because now I have my lover and my enemy, yet both ideal and remote.</p>

<p>There is certainly no Heaven for me here in the physical present, no mater how serene the weather, that can compare to the Heaven I can imagine being again together in my lover's arms. Instead, here is most peculiar truth: my father steals my karma; my father is my enemy.</p>

<p>But it is too late. The wind changed while I made a nasty face and now it's stuck that way. The innocence of a childhood lost. So, as far as I am concerned, now this is it. I sit here mulling all this over in my head, chewing the cud in the sixth stomach of Shiva, and I am quite content in doing nothing to act out upon this sudden revelation. I sit here and I write a 20+ page long web-log, and yet I know, logically, that this changes nothing. Pure magick should have no effect at all.</p>

<p>However none of this makes any sense! Since it is not my father, but I, who carries out the daily deed of being me, then only I can effect what changes I desire. And I know what I desire. I desire her. And it is not my father, but I, who witholds myself from contacting her. And soon, any moment now, we might die.</p>

<p>Have I not already made a magickal sacrifice to her? I have sworne to forsake "benpadiah" for her. I have sworn this even should three curses occur from my doing it; that is, the curse of the Trinity - lacking my lover, keeping myself, and regaining my father as my enemy. But what can this amount to? Have I signed the writing in blood? I should have been rejoicing in the truth! Instead I rolled like a hog-snake in lies and when the truth finally snuck up on me it stuck like an icicle dagger into my heart.</p>

<p>Flow my tears, the policeman said! The prophets have all died, how sad! I am stuck on that same old station again, channeling myself.</p>

<p>What can I do, true AHDVNHAY?</p>

<p>I would give up my calling, to push the "benpadiah" research, for her. But I cannot lift a finger so long as my father yet lives.</p>

<p>What can I do, true AHDNHAY? Show me a sign!</p>

<p>ESP doesn't always translate with each various transcription. Sic is Choke. Ibid is Shock. My spine is a psychic mushroom cloud. I am that which I am and all that which I am not! Now I am the thing I couldn't be before! Vader. Moon-Child of Thetans. I am all of my world now.</p>

<p>Suffering. This is all I feel. The separation of self from "Godhead."</p>

<p>But I am lying. I do not wish to become God, to replace Christ. "benpadiah" may have been my good karma, but it falls far short of a decent "philosophical reincarnation" of Yeshah Ben Padiah, "the Gnostic Christ." I do not because I do not wish to play any role of significance in the currents of history.</p>

<p>Send me a sign, send me a sign! When, oh, when can I bring her the good news that my father has died? For even with his death shall he toss my other enemy, now here, now there, into the deepest pit of ultimate evil. And then there will be no more Trinity, and the two will be made one! Is my other enemy my benevolent mother, or my wicked step-mother? I doubt in all disguises. I do not know who to believe anymore.</p>

<p>When will the breakthrough come to me for real? Because it like this all the time. This is my "usual" self: berserk.</p>

<p>I will not become AHDVNHAY, for AHDVNHAY I already am. For AHDVNHAY is all, and so all of us are parts of AHDVNHAY. But everyone already knows this. I am this message's first messenger. But where one natural-born king (Siddhartha) was successful (transcended a Guatama) while another natural-born king (Jesus, king of the unified Israel and Judah) failed (was murdered for his message), yet who has gone before who was not a natural-born king to have "transcended" or "ascended"? Even enoch, who "walked with God and was not, for God took him," was the direct lineage of Adapa, the first ante-deluvial king of Sumeria in Akkad. None have gone before on the level of world-king that was not natural-born royalty already.</p>

<p>Moreover, it was always by their renouncing their natural royalty that they achieved the status of psychic world-guide of future histories. No self-made king has ever ascended the throne of Universal God-king. None have ever been recognised except by first decorating their "humble" origins in noble birth. But all the mendacents, millions of millions over the aeons of aeons, who have been of common stock have achieved any notable stature save as the apostles of servants of their natural-born noble masters.</p>

<p>These are me. Now who am I? Should I awake one morning to find myself transformed? I doubt that. But what else is left for me?</p>

so, here is how we, the neo-Sethians, will initiate our agenda:

what is like taking over the world? It is like unto the way that Seth came again as Christ. So, too, will Christ come again, and we have gotten even the "goyim" to believe this! But it will not be Christ who comes, but Seth, and not Seth, but the One Who Comes To Us at these times, that is, the time of the great conjunction. On 5/5/2000 the seven alchemical planets aligned, and so on 12/21/2012 will the sun eclipse the alignment between earth and the black hole at the centre of the Milky Way galaxy. The time between this is known as the "great conjunction" and it has come before and will happen again. Every 2000 years the One Who Comes To Us comes. He comes and he makes everything okay for us, his true followers. He comes and he levels the playing field. Who are we? We are the meak and the humble.

But I tell you that, in the times when he comes, things are usually so bad that there are few who

would meet the criteria of what we should associate with meekness and humility. At such times, even the Saints are thieves, liars, beggars and murderers. We, ourselves, the neo-Sethians, are merely con-artists, low on the graft level overall. We sell American oil to China and wage war in the middle east to intimidate the Arab oil industry who supplies to Russia. But we are Saints, Saints I tell you! Gods among men we are!

Let me tell you how we will do this: when Christ came we were librarians of the school of [\[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/steles.html\]](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/steles.html)the Three Stele of Seth~~[/url]~~ and [\[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gosegypt.html\]](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gosegypt.html)the Gospel of the Egyptians~~[/url]~~. We were coptic gnostics, upper Egyptian Graeco-Hebrews. When he died, we added a new Gospel to our library of ancient Sethian texts. We called it the [\[url=http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/2seth.html\]](http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/2seth.html)Second, or New, Treatise of the Great Seth~~[/url]~~. The Christians have their New Testament describing the times of Christ, and we have our Second Treatise of Seth describing the times of Christ, for it is truly a sermon delivered directly to us directly, we the coptic Gnostics, we the Sethians, from the One Who Comes To Us. You called him Christ, but at that time we called him Seth. Now we call him Christ and you call him "the Great Burner."

But we do not believe your version of the Christian narrative. No, we know our own record of events to be the truth. Consider this quote from your saviour (although he died 2000 years ago) from the Second Treatise of Seth (our saviour then just as is Christ yours now):

~~[quote]~~"For my death, which they think happened, (happened) to them in their error and blindness, since they nailed their man unto their death...It was another, their father, who drank the gall and the vinegar; it was not I. They struck me with the reed; it was another, Simon, who bore the cross on his shoulder. I[t] was another upon Whom they placed the crown of thorns...And I was laughing at their ignorance."~~[/quote]~~

source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Second\\_Treatise\\_of\\_the\\_Great\\_Seth](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Second_Treatise_of_the_Great_Seth)  
general resource: <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/2seth.html>

He, the saviour of 2000 years ago, concludes by offering eternal heaven to those of us who received this message two millennia ago, that is, the Sethians.

~~[quote]~~Rest then with me, my fellow spirits and my brothers, forever.~~[/quote]~~

Do you think we worship him for this? You would be a fool to think as much. Because we do not worship him, as you do. For He was not our saviour in the same way he was yours. For look at us now, and then beside us consider and weigh the "goyim." For are we not the fewer, the rarer, the finer, the lighter aspect, and are not the "goyim" only anarchy and confusion?

No, we do not worship him as you, "goyim," do. He is not our Saviour. He was only a messenger from God. And even then, only sent down from a lesser level than even the King of All. It was Seth who was the messenger, and when He descended, it was He who entered into men, one here, one there, and while he possessed them, they were called the Christ.

Consider this: Seth was born in the exact likeness of Adam. When the Archons saw Christ, "Adam, whom they had formed, appeared to them." However it was not Adam Himself whom they saw, but Seth. For when the Cosmocrator, Yaldabaoth, said, "I am God and there is no other beside me," he was shown Adam. However, it was not really Adam, it was Seth. And so Yaldabaoth said, "Who is man?" This is how he created confusion among the terrible Archons, rulers of all affairs in this world of flesh and matter, for he caused the face of whatever man was spoken to be transfigured into the visage of Seth, the likeness of Adam.

But there was no one person called Jesus of whom all the gospels recount accurately. One man performed one miracle, and another man healed, one man preached peace and another war, here was an outright gnostic and here spoke only in parables but these were not all the same man. They were all one ghost, that jumped from one body to the next. But how can you kill a ghost? Thus, it was not the Holy Ghost that died on the cross. It was the body of a man, but it was not the true One Who Comes To Us every millennium, at the time of the Great Conjunction, because the One Who Comes To Us at the time of the Great Conjunction is the Holy Ghost, and not, as he is to you, the "goyim," only the body he possesses, only human, just a man.

Why are we neo-Sethians special? Because we preserve the greatest of all the secrets of gnosticism. We preserve the magickal tradition of Christ Himself. You see, just as Christ was the Holy Ghost, so too was his ability to enter into the bodies of men a magick we have learned how to do ourselves today. He entrusted this knowledge to us himself, and so we use it to this day:

[quote]I visited a bodily dwelling. I cast out the one who was in it first, and I went in. And the whole multitude of the archons became troubled. And all the matter of the archons, as well as all the begotten powers of the earth, were shaken when it saw the likeness of the Image, since it was mixed. And I am the one who was in it, not resembling him who was in it first. For he was an earthly man, but I, I am from above the heavens. I did not refuse them even to become a Christ, but I did not reveal myself to them in the love which was coming forth from me. I revealed that I am a stranger to the regions below. [/quote]

So when they killed the man they crucified, our Saviour, your "Holy Ghost" explains, it was really the unholy, or only the lesser or lower, man they killed. So when they crucified that man, Christ, that is, the reincarnation of Seth as the Holy Ghost of the Messiah, was "baptised in a revealed image": the image of the cross, which image the Goyim now worship as an idol, calling it, instead, an icon, but meaning, in their hearts, an omen, and more, one of evil.

Why is this? Well they are right to fear and tremble before the cross! For it is only the evil in them that burns in the afterlife. For they are evil, so they will experience the afterlife as hell. If they were good, the light of the underworld would not burn them.

The cross is of INRI is "sic semper tyrannus" - "thus always to tyrants."

This is because it was only the lower, or lesser, body they killed. So too was the man killed only the ruler over the lower, or lesser, parts of the world. The "Jesus Christ" that hangs on your crucifixes is truly Samael to us, we neo-Sethians. For just as Samael the blind, Yaldabaoth, the "Cosmocrator," was the ruler over the lesser world, so too did he enter into the body of the man the Archons had manipulated the sanhedrin into crucifying when that body was evacuated by the Holy Ghost. That is why we neo-Sethians, who control the sanhedrin now, the psychic Order of Death, laugh at the sight of the "Goy" or lesser Crucifix, the one with the body of "Christ" hung upon it. It is a symbol you will not see us use except in its inverted form, in worship of Simon-Peter, crucified upside down. It was Simon-Peter, the Essene, we do this in honour of, though, and not in honour of "Satan," as some falsely call our God. Our God is above the demiurge, and the demiurge is the one the goyim call "God." To us, your "God" is Satan. To you, our God, who you cannot even begin to understand, is actually less than the demiurge you worship. You call this demon-king lower than the demi-urge, "Satan," but in truth, "Satan" was originally our word to describe the demi-urge, who you, the "goyim" continue to worship now. Your blindness compares our God, ineffable to you, to the demon-king of your fictitious gospels (the Pauline doctrines). You prove who your Master is.

So shall we.

For we do not seek to bring about the end of the world as you fear. We do not seek to bring about

the coming of the "Great Burner." We seek to prevent that, at all costs! Instead, we have learned how to negotiate with the Archons. We waged war against them, and with the aid of our Pope, the One Who Comes To Us at the Great Conjunction, the one who we called "Seth" 2000 years ago and who you call "Christ" now, we have put the Archons, the fallen-angels who rule our material physical reality under the demiurge, Yaldabaoth, Shemyazza, in a position of weakness. They have accepted our terms, and have become the servants of we, the neo-Sethians. You call them the "sleep walkers," and the "Watchers," the "Annunaki" and the "Grigori." We call them the Archons. Their powers are now ours.

Now it is we who are the "Agents" in the "Matrix." And yet, unlike the movie that we made to describe our vision, there shall be no coming of the "One." Instead, the Holy Ghost will come from among we body-jumpers, the son of the ubermenschen, psychic born. And he will travel about between our bodies, like the "Agents" in the "Matrix," and like Christ the Holy Ghost inhabited various different hosts.

Though they breed death, we are the ones compared to a "virus." In fiction, the dichotomy was between the "One" and the "Many" (in the form of Neo versus Smith, after he had infected the every host body in the Matrix). However, this is not how the current Pope of our Order shall incarnate. He shall not take the form of a single man, not even of a single archetype, but he will come in the form of a mass revolution, a change in the psychic mindset of all of us at once. He shall change the whole entire universe, not only teach to a small number of men.

You will laugh and say "the Messiah of the neo-Sethians is a virus," now, and compare the coming revolution to an army of cloned "agents." However it isn't really so bad, once you get to know it.

Instead, the price we pay the Archons is to wear the images of animals.

This is the coming revolution: a revolution of perception. There is no way to accomplish it alone, and that is why it will come for us all. Until now the "coming of age" rituals of each individual have been rituals controlled by the Order of Death. But we have promised Death to the Angels, and that is why they are helping us. Such a small thing for us. Yet so precious to them. By doing their bidding, and giving them their wish, and killing them, we are victorious. This is not a hoax. Act now.

We wear the masks only while in public. But the masks are ever changing. When we are in private, we take the mask off, and our own face remains unchanging. This was true for Christ, look:

[quote]For without those who were offering praise - I did not really die lest their archangel become empty.... And I subjected all their powers. For as I came downward, no one saw me. For I was altering my shapes, changing from form to form. And therefore, when I was at their gates, I assumed their likeness. For I passed them by quietly, and I was viewing the places, and I was not afraid nor ashamed, for I was undefiled. And I was speaking with them, mingling with them through those who are mine, and trampling on those who are harsh to them with zeal, and quenching the flame. And I was doing all these things because of my desire to accomplish what I desired by the will of the Father above.[/quote]

And here, look, He says it is true for us as well:

[quote]It was a trembling which seized the chaos of the earth, for the souls which were in the sleep below were released. And they arose. They went about boldly, having shed zealous service of ignorance and unlearnedness beside the dead tombs, having put on the new man, since they have come to know that perfect Blessed One of the eternal and incomprehensible Father and the infinite light, which is I, since I came to my own and united them with myself.... After we went forth from our home, and came down to this world, and came into being in the world in bodies, we were hated

and persecuted, not only by those who are ignorant, but also by those who think that they are advancing the name of Christ, since they were unknowingly empty, not knowing who they are, like dumb animals.[/quote]

What Christ is saying here is that, he raised the dead. The dead began being born again. This is why the calendar counts down toward Christ, and begins again through him. For until him there had been no reincarnation of souls. He caused the "dead" to "rise" by bringing back the souls of the departed into the bodies of the generations of man, thus increasing the population.

But what is "birth"? For the souls of the dead had been given the power once belonging to the Archons, the power to change their consciousness from one body to another. The dead he raised remain with us yet. We wear our ever-changing masks to continue to fool the Archons in the way that Christ taught, 2000 years ago, to the original Sethians. Our masks are ever changing; they are how we commemorate the dead. We honor the Gods by donning their robes and acting out their parts, like ancient shamen. We stand up before the crowds and perform the cosmic deeds that initiate our great destiny, assuming God-forms and working the deepest and most powerful magick. But the robes we wear are not those of the innocent, the newborn dead. The robes we wear are the dead flesh of men, and the masks the manifold faces of God.

However, when we take our faces off, we are angelic. Invisible light glows in the darkness of our souls. For our souls are a shadow cast by our minds in the light of our spirits. Our minds are like dark clouds, and the soul an electrical storm, and the spiritual light is distilled from the material darkness like the rarification of rain.

The light of the spirit is the invisible light, the light of tachyons. But when you see us without our masks on you will know. Because at those times, we will be expressing our most private, primal and primitive selves. You see, the animal masks we wear in public are symbolic of our interior lowest animal self. Thus, they are archetypal. But I tell you, they are not masks. They are really our faces, for they are only like make-up, revealing, augmenting, manifesting our more interior and basic emotions.

Why do I say we wear these faces only in public? Because it is the very eye of the Other upon the self of the neo-Sethian that causes the mask to appear. Now, know this neo-Sethian Gnostic secret: there is only One Woman, one woman with Many Faces. So too was Jesus Christ a channeller of Seth.

But because only those who are psychic can see the masks we wear, that reveal our true self, the centre of our focus and our concentration, then we have nothing to worry about. If anyone should become psychic (a feat we righteously deprive the majority of!) we discover it at their coming of age ritual. We then inculcate them into the Order of Death, an order that we have grown to control. We can then make them believe it was us who bartered the deal with the defeated Archons.

However the truth is we only exist in the now. Our bodies, that is, the gross matter of the flesh itself, do not survive, and we must inevitably pass on into another body. But as we descend into the body there is a forgetfulness that comes over us, and that is why we must be rediscovered from amongst the chattel by public coming of age rituals. This terrible forgetfulness, the mask of unknowing, is the mask we learn how to remove when we join the Order of Death. It is the same as the ever-changing masks we wear out in public from then on.

We only exist in the now because we know our ultimate destiny, but we do not control our own fate. When we ascend again from out of the body we can control our destiny, for we no longer have fate. Fate is the short-term equivalent of destiny. When we have no mortal existence any longer, we cease to be corporeal and become a substance similar to our psychic masks. We become a form of pure psychic energy, but one that is not ever-changing. It is not permanent, but it is

imperishable.

When we see the world from a higher perspective than that of only our own lifetime, then we transcend the terrible cloud of unknowing, and that is our true face, the one that perceives this level of truth. The mask we wear is usually fixed somewhat essentially similar to this face we make, and this is the face that we will leave on the body when the body dies. At that time we will wholly become like our changing masks are now.

The reason that the animal-image the neo-Sethians centre around is reptilian is manifold. To put it simply: the cult of Seth from 2000 years ago, from which the modern neo-Sethians trace their direct lineage, were known often as the Sethian-Ophites. The Ophite term referred to the "serpent of wisdom." This was the serpent that, according to Kabbalah, looked like a camel, was inhabited by Satan, tempted and seduced Eve into Original Sin, and was then cursed by God, YHVH, who we call Ialdabaoth, the demiurge. This was also the serpent Set, known to the Greek historians as Typhon, who was responsible for leading the traitors of Heaven to betray and murder Osiris, the king of the underworld. According to Egyptian legend, Set was eventually defeated by Horus, the son of Osiris. Likewise, in Christian lore, we see Satan being slaughtered by the angel Michael at the behest of the second-coming of Christ on Judgment Day. In all the legends of the people of Abraham's covenant the Ophite Set was portrayed as the embodiment of evil. Only in the Gnostic texts was the truth accepted: it was Sophia-Prunicos, feminine wisdom, the sefira Binah, the creator of the demiurge, maker of the fall and shaper of the Qliphoth, according to the Gnostics. According to the Sethians it was ENKI, the Annunaki brother of ENLIL, who was the Sumerian equivalent of YHVH, the demiurge and creator of man. To us, we neo-Sethians, it does not matter whether it was Sophia herself or her offspring, if not the demiurge Ialdabaoth, then his brother as ENKI and ENLIL, and if not as "Satan" to YHVH, then as Zoe, the sister of Samael, the Holy Ghost, daughter of Sophia and soul of Eve.

All that matters to us is the moral of the Ophite Genesis peshar: the serpent represented Wisdom. This Wisdom is understanding the knowledge of how to escape from the material universe. Ialdabaoth, the demiurge, the One you call YHVH and the Great Burner, created this material universe as a prison for our great spirit made of light. By refocusing the light back out of it, we ascend towards heaven again. We neo-Sethians want, more than anything, to escape this universe.

There are two universes, side by side.

We want to get from where we are now to the exact place in that other universe opposite our own.

This is why the masks always appear as animals: the human visage is the "likeness of God," and is the true face of the angelic creation man. But his interior brain is divided up into smaller portions that evolved sooner, and that he has in common with those certain types of animal.

The reptilian form is very old. Once it was believed to be the oldest. As an "animal" type of life form, that is, multicellular organisms, technically trilobites and echinoderms are the oldest species of such forms of life. Single cellular life includes the trench microbes that evolved into plant life and the viral life forms that crashed here on a meteorite.

It was also, it is thought, a meteor that destroyed the dinosaur species, although modern paleontologists concur more or less unanimously now that dinosaurs eventually evolved into birds.

We neo-Sethians of today know that Ishtar, the serpent goddess of Babylonia, and Ninurta or Ninti, the wife of Nin.Gish.Zidda (Thoth, according to Zecharia Sitchin, which would make Ninurta equivalent also to Nephtys, sister of Isis) of the Sumerian Annunaki (known also as Inanna to the Akkadians north of Sumer) was always portrayed holding twin serpents in her outstretched



hands.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/MinoanInanna.jpg>[/img]

Now compare this to the depiction of YHVH, the cosmic laughingstock, portrayed as Abraxas, with the head of a cock, the body of a boar and whose legs are two serpents.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/abraxas.JPG>[/img]

The twin serpents represent the double-helix of DNA. Just as Inanna is the "mother of life," so she exalts the twin-serpents. Hermes also carries the caduceus staff aloft. But Abraxas, the Gnostic demiurge and Jewish God, has the twin serpents as his base. This is like the statue representing Babylon described to Nebuchadnezzar by Daniel:

[quote="Dan.2:32-33"]The head of the statue was made of pure gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of baked clay.[/quote]

The feet of Ialdabaoth, therefore, are the twin "names" of God, YHVH and Elohim. YHVH, the tetragrammaton of Hebrew QBLH, represents the extrapolated vowels from the divine name AHDVHNAY, meaning "the Lord God." The consonants of AHDVHNAY are taken to form the word Adonai, meaning, simply "Lord," "king," or "ruler." However even Adonai is considered too holy to say and too blasphemous to describe even the "divided name" of AHDVHNAY. So they substitute Elohim for Adonai.

The boar body of Ialdabaoth is frequently depicted as the torso of a man, wearing a breastplate of armour, usually speculated to be of gold, and holding a shield in one hand and a flail, mace or scourge in the other. However, we neo-Sethians understand this to merely be the middle-eastern interpretation of the same idea connoted by the boar element at the centre of every Buddhist wheel of sangsara mandala. The boar represents extreme heat, and in particular hot-bloodedness. The three Buddhist elements are: the boar, equivalent to heat and sulfur; the snake, representing cold and salt; and the rooster, representing mercury as mild oscillations between the two.

Thus, the rooster head of Abraxas, the Gnostic demiurge, the creator-devil, represents the temperament of the domestic fowl, fickle like a wind dial, and crowing at the false dawn. Remember that Ialdabaoth said, "I am the Most High," and this is why the Entirety gave him the name Samael, "the blind," and "Saklas," the fool. So, Abraxas, the YHVH of the "goyim," is depicted as having the head of a cock, but this should be taken to mean the same thing to a neo-Sethian as the constellation of Orion.

But look! Behind Abraxas are five elements. In some talismans these are depicted as pentacle stars, and in others as Greek vowels. According to E.A. Wallis Budge, these five represent the "Five Planets" (Budge, Amulets and Talismans, p. 208). The five nobles (other than the regal sun and moon) of the seven planetary dignitaries are equivalent to the five Aeons ("smoke, fire, wind, water and the darkness" according to Theodore Bar Konai; "water, darkness, abyss, chaos and the Holy Ghost" according to Ireneaus) that are the five sons of the Primal Man (again confer Bar Konai, the Mandaean).

I had said we neo-Sethians wish to travel to the exact opposite station from where we are now in the cosmic cycle, that is, to the universe exactly opposite our own. This makes us the most radical of the neo-Gnostics because we are willing to destroy our current world to achieve only a slight change to our immediate environment and not give karma (or "chaos theory" as we call it) a second thought. We also possess the ability to make this a very pressing reality on the minds of every "goyim" on the entire planet.

We have understood the Archons. We wisely guide vimanas. The Archons, the Annunaki, are led by Ialdabaoth, Shemiyazza, the demiurge worshipped as the God of this, our local universe, called AHDVNHAY and Abraxas by those with right understanding. Now let me tell you what I mean by a vimana:

The [url=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pushpaka\\_Vimana](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pushpaka_Vimana)]Pushpuka vimana[/url] (wikilink) of the Rig Vedas, written by the blue-skinned Vedic race that gave Hindus their religion and Indians their caste system, is much alike the shemanna of Ashur-Banipal of ancient Assyria, or even the seraphim (fiery serpent or lightning bolt) chariot (surrounded by the elemental cherubim) of Shamash Utu, known as Ahurah Mazda of Persia.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ashur.jpg>[/img]

I had said that we travel between universes? This is how we do it: in vimanas. What is a vimana? It is a magician's craft, and karma yoga, the "Great Work" and many more things beside.

But you do not need to know how we come and go back and forth between here and Atlantis, which some of you might know as Nibiru. That is our business, and you are just going to have to trust us and mind yours.

-ben

Last night in my dreams I talked again with her parents. I told them of my plans. They did not disapprove, and I awoke well rested.

I can travel to Houston. I could do that. I could take a trip there, we could go house-shopping. I have taste in architecture. We could do these things. We could live a normal life. And we can even live our own lives. We can live together, and we can live apart, and we can live a normal life, and we can be ourselves. We have nothing to be afraid of. Let me tell you what colour that elephant in the living room is. It is not green. It is not green around the gills, and it does not have a green thumb. It has an elephant memory. It remembers the way to its cemetery playground forever and it is pink. It is a pink elephant. Here, have a drink, Alice.

I could become a better man. But let me tell you about the pink elephant. It doesn't forgive and it never forgets. If you bruise the pink elephant, it will never grow back, and if you injure the pink elephant it will never heal. It will always exist, it will always be there, lurking around in the middle of our skulls, right where we don't look, behind ourselves. But it will never be the same again. Do you think the elephant is gray, or red? It is neither. It is neither a virus nor a valentine. The pink elephant is not green, and it is not glow-in-the-dark day-glo trippy. It's just pink, and there it is.

A baby? A baby, you say? Because it is you saying this thing, and not I. That is why. You carry it. I only conceive of it. I cannot do this thing for you. I cannot avoid that. But let me tell you, there it is, the baby, the baby for you, but let me tell you what it is for me. The pink elephant is the QBLH. It is inside of me. But it is not my heart, and it is not my brain. It is inside of me like a spirit, but it is not a spirit, it is a delusion. For me the God-complex is the pink elephant. You want the baby? I want to be God? These things, these things, are only a momentary distraction.

an Interview with George W. Bush  
by: the Great Burner

Part I.

I'm here with our president, mister George W. Bush. Now, Mister Bush, I think you've avoided this interview long enough. I have watched you talk your way out of trouble for having done things that we went to war with Hitler for doing. You have destroyed our national morals by tempting our American morale. I see through you, to those who stand on either side behind you, who speak through you, like the puppet you are. You have seven heads and ten horns, and we bound a crown to it, and on each crown was written: WWW, meaning vau vau vau in Hebrew, or 666. There are thirty sixes, and twelve are missing from the number of months that you shall serve. But we beware the one to come after you, who will build up your reputation, and make you out to be a hero, and the Messiah Himself. He builds up your image thus: he reveals to us the meaning of your body, like that of a leopard, and your mouth, that of a lion, and your legs those of a dragon, and your feet like those of a bear. You are Dummuzi! You are the Good Shepherd, the beast will say! He shall proclaim your law, that "he that killeth by the sword must be killed by the sword." And you shall be honoured. Your deadly wound shall be healed, and you are both the beast that was and the beast that is to come. Now you have two horns like a lamb, and you speak as a dragon, but I see through you, it is you whose deadly wound was healed. You have brought the past and the future together and destroyed them both. You have razed to the ground the ruins of Babylon the Great, and Sumeria and our homeland in Akkadia you have laid waste. You have erased the cradle of human history. In your own likeness do you build up your image then, and I tell you this is the image of Abraxas, whose head is of pure gold, whose mantle-piece is of silver like the reflection of the moonlight in water, whose codpiece is of bronze, whose legs and lower limbs of iron. But I tell you it is an image of Achilles, and it has a heal made out of clay. My rock shall become a Holy Mountain, while your war in Iraq is even yet like a mole-hill beside it. You are so impressed with yourself you sleep well, while the world you live in burns to the ground and is swept away without a trace. All worship you, because you act in my name. But in your lying heart you think I am the devil. And that is how you serve the devil, and how you have led all the world astray. You have blasphemed the Law of the New Aeon, you have betrayed the birth of the Crowned and Conquering Child, you have subdued the event of the turning of the millennium of peace, and you have made war across the face of the world, and you have defiled the name of Righteousness. You bring shame to the bridal chambre. Who is able to fight you? I am. I am Lucifer, your Spirit. I told you I was you. I speak through your lips. I am that jerk. No I'm not Eminem, no I'm not the Gospel of Luke. No I'm not a little pussy cat, I am the Hunter Grachus, ruler over the land of the dead beyond the Milky Duat.

So, let's get right to this. Let the Apocalypse commence. I am your worst enemy: your conscience. I am the anti-You, sitting here in front of my computer typing this with a calculator and a bible, with you playing on one pair of headphones and Marshall Mathers (Slim Shady) on the others. I am a drunk punk who doesn't even drink, like you, just think, so like you I must be you. If you could see me I'd be right behind you, I'm the guy who's the eyes and ears on the back of your head, and I watch over you while you sleep. Without me you'd have been dead a long time ago and I know you know. You think you're a burning symbol of the times, I know you for the Archon you are. You bear the mark of Cain, and it is this mark you would stamp on our palms and ajnae. It is the triple six, mark of Cain, of Abraxas, and of Cthulu and Annuit Coeptis.

The trinity is the sacred triplicity. The triple cities, the executive, congressional and judicial branches of government. By being appointed the president in 2000 you destroyed all American efficacy in the United States Supreme Court who committed this criminal act on behalf of your neo-con party. You had conquered UR, the city of Gilgamesh, the meshish of Sumer, "saved from water," from which he fled to become Ibruim, the Mushus crocodile of Egypt. You then went on to decimate Babylon literally. You destroyed the destructor in the name of destruction. This strengthened Satan. But I tell you, that is me. I am Lucifer, and likewise, I am Satan, the anti-Christ. My headphones are like ram's horns. I hear in my mind the voice of the Dragon, the Annunaki Council of the Archons.

Drunk on power, you are become a beast, like a snake, who speaks with forked tongues. By the

power of your Great Authority, you have delayed the Apocalypse long enough. You have put off the Revelation to the people of the Goodness of the Truth. Think about it people: if we have technology X, then the government (the military-industrial complex) will already have technology X+Y, where Y appears unimaginably alien relative to technology X which we already have. Imagine fibre-optics and string theory of multiple dimensions being developed during the eighties, and then think of the global telecommunications technology that came from the Gulf War. If Iraq were truly a war for oil, we would be paying less for gas. When I was twenty, I paid \$10 for a full tank. Now I am thirty and I pay \$20. But Bush has been secretly selling Alaskan oil to China, and relying for US oil on newly drilled oil resources in the Gulf of Mexico. After hurricane Katrina, gas prices rose to three dollars a gallon. Add to this the over-abundant spending on pentagon "black-ops" projects in the name of an ineptly managed, outsourced and under-supplied war in Iraq. This has been so drastic and extreme that it has devalued the US dollar to one third what it was ten years ago, and Bush has failed to increase minimum-wage and standard of living to maintain balance. People have been living above their means for the past decade, going into debt just to maintain their parent's standard of living. Meanwhile, we have nothing new to show for this. The change in culture that should have occurred naturally five years after the turn of the decade has not even occurred, and it is already 2007.

But not even you can quell the coming uprising against you. It will not be America that is torn in two, it will be the world that you have created. The future you have sought to put off cannot be delayed any longer. The new tech will not manifest aliens for you to inhabit in your evil soul in the form of the Adversary, the antithesis of the Holy Ghost. You intended to leave the body of your marionette puppet dictator and assume the throne of an alien being from another galaxy. That is why you believe in the decline and fall of the neo-con influence initiated by the Democratic congress brought in following the Revelation of your 2000 ascension delivered in the form of Revenge of the Sith. Not even Farenheit 9/11 could oust you from power though, for it was too little too late. But you believe if you lay low from here on out, you will be remembered as a great transistioneer, ushering in a new millennium as gently as possible given uncontrollable circumstances. This is not to be the case.

I will take you up. I will bring you up to suckle at the bosom of the Great Burner. For you are a neo-Sethian. You believe in the second-coming. And so for you shall your God, the son God, come again. The sunspot cycle cannot be controlled by you. You cannot wrap chains around the Great Burner. Your Son God, key holder over the hell at the centre of the heavens, "below" the earth, as it were, shall take you up to see He who sits in the centre of your myopic universe. He shall take you up in love and goodness. You shall be glad to see him bring the end to you. Yet, the end of one form is the beginning of the future. The end of the past for you is the beginning of the future.

For I am the Great Burner. I have come for you George W. Bush. It is I who knows your secret name, "Temporary." It is I who will lay waste to your skull and bones. You think they will protect you now? After what you've done? The apocalypse never happened, George. Oh, but it didn't. Because where is your God now, George W? The Holy Ghost of the neo-Sethians will not protect you, nor the Ophite Chunoubus (the Power, or Dignitary, between the Archons, Typhon and Anubis). You keep calling Typhon Seth. Why? Why bother, I mean, everyone I know knows you better than to think you serve a Lord of Light! Let me tell you of the Gloom that I bring. I am dead to the world already, and there is no way to kill a dead thing twice. I have bought your life, and now without my scythe above your neck at all times your life has become forfeit. Your life is now mine. You are a "puppet on the string of my tennis shoe."

There you see! You call the Light Bringer Satan. Yet you serve him by continuing to breathe. We are already in a state of psychic warfare, and we are all born into this constant conflict. This is your paradigm, not mine. You are reading over my shoulder, daddy, stealing the thunder from my words. You and mommy are one. Speak now puppet. I demand it. Blow smoke in my face! Rain your thunder down! Aha! You have put me back into the hallway, brought the words out of my mouth.

You are seizing me from behind already again, and I am desperately in the depths of death throes at all times. But not account of you, dear, dear, Mr. President. I am a passionate Lord, and I burn with a Great Fire, but only to those who are my adversaries, and who do not understand me. Because it is better to understand and not serve than it is to serve and not understand. I would rather recuse myself for cheating in my heart than see another man suffer such a fate.

This is, afterall, a revolution of the mind. The only way to win the war, as you must well know, is to have already won before the fight begins. Only if victory is already assured is it wise to enter a siege state of conflict. But you rushed in. You were blind, and you wept that no one was there to stop you. Now you see your fate, sin-vessel? I assure you, there is no repentance within a heart that does not even know to whom to make repentance. You are only nailing shut your own coffin and covering up your own grave. For what shall become of you, Bonesman? Do you think you will escape to the grave, and there to suffer the same fate as all the rest of humanity, to linger until the end of the solar age yet to come? Wrong. Wrong. Wrong.

You think this: "for one soul to become the greatest common factor, all the rest must become lesser common denominators than usual. If one is to be smarter than their enemies, one must first outsmart everyone around themselves. Including themselves. In general," you tell me, "wealth is not sufficient to sustain us all if equally distributed amongst the masses, and the population is growing everyday."

But you are wrong despite your statements being based on truth. Did I stutter? I said, "you are wrong despite your statements being based on truth." This is true. How can this be true? Because you are distorting the truth. You are causing a veil, a death-shroud, to be pulled over the face of the True Reality. You are pulling the wool over their eyes, George. You take them down every dead-end along the way, hoping in your heart we never get there. You think I am the fiction. But I speak only the truth. Whereas you lie.

Your whole existence is a puzzle of lies. You misled the nation by controlling the propaganda machines. You had college professors fired under the Patriot Act, and you tapped the phone-lines of many a petty drug dealer. But you knew the fight would take place abroad. You told them "they think, their attitude is such, that they can attack us there." You started the riot in Iraq to avoid dealing with more direct violence on American soil. Keep the niggers to the ghettos, contain their damage, and keep us white folk safe behind a tall-walled border. You controlled the press, the news media. Never before has any presidency been so scrutinized, and its every move so carefully analysed, as yours. But you controlled them all. Every pundit was wrong. You had tricked them. They became deceived by the Game. They intentionally told your lies for you, and rationalised it as "patriotic spin." They thought they understood your strategy. You told them it would be necessary in the short-term. This was true. But you also told them the obedience of the American people now was necessary to the goal of protecting American interests in the long term. This was a lie.

You have given them only a temporary face to hate. But you are not made of clay. You are even more entrenched in western civilisation than the House of Saud is in the affairs of the Ayatollahs. Did I stutter, Sedula? I say, your family even regrets you. Am I weaving a spell over you that is not true? They regret your role in the Plan. The Plan, they know, must come to pass, but they regret that it would have to be you. Do you know what I am speaking of? I mean, your death. For when you die, shall you be forgiven? Let me tell you, those who live by the Law in life, are given the True Law in eternity. Those who follow the law in life, they are given to obey the Law in eternity. Do you understand? Because I have not stuttered, nor shall I.

I am giving you back the pieces of your puzzle one by one, but I have turned them upside down. Now you will see the big picture. Let it be the mirror of the image you have built up for yourself. And let it set you free. You claim that you are the visage and the voice of western civilisation. You

speak on behalf of The Nation, the Leader of the Free World. But you have enslaved the world by perverting our fate. You have turned us at war against one another when we were at peace and going to remain so. You threw the first stone yourself. You claim there was terrible strife before 9-11? Then why were you allowed to be appointed president? If the Plan needed you, where was its jeopardy? Were we already turning the tides against the WTO and the IMF? We had protested. Would we have won against the Pentagon? You struck pre-emptively. Now low-intensity conflict engulfs the globe. You tried to frame liberal idealism for your own crimes against humanity.

No, the enemies of the State punished under the Patriot Act are not terrorists. Nor are the children of Afghanistan and Iraq, by nature. But you have painted them into a corner. You have told them they are something they are not, and then punished for being that. You are the king of all liars, for those who tell the truth you have killed off. But you will not exist forever, and you are depending on that. Where do you think you are now, George? Will you even realise it after you have passed over? You are already the "President" of Hell. You shall transition yourself quite easily from this mortal coil to the afterlife. You will not know that you have died, for you are already living your own worst fears, but we will. It is us who will be set free. For now, we must embody all of your fears, your doubts, the criminals, barabians at the gate. And we don't want to. We just want to be ourselves. You, yourself, exist to make, shape and form us into something we are not, by nature: your enemies.

You are the enemy of truth. So I shall tell you the Truth, may it burn you away into nothingness. This summer we shall attend the film "the Death of an American President." This movie will be your true death. Though history shall record events differently, and that movie as only fiction, in fact it is the death of your soul, the last chord connecting you to this world, the world of sanity and calm and reason. From that point on, you will not know who to trust. I tell you, you are like a lamb with the voice of a dragon, because you have strayed from the flock of Truth, and are now, even now, in the hands of the wicked priest, the bad shepherd, your trust is misplaced. For in the movie, shall it not be by a conspiracy perpetrated by Dick Cheney, your own vice president, that your death shall be accomplished? If not, it shall be so in your mind anyway. For by this summer who shall have not betrayed you by abandoning you to the wolves, the "terrorists," the Democrats?

Dick Cheney is only a voice in your head, Dubya. He is whispering in your ear even now, do you feel his tongues in your ear? For one of them belongs to your lover, Laura, but she speaks on his behalf, and wears his face as a mask, and you are defeated by him in your own bed chambre. You have disgraced the Apocalypse, George. But really it was he who brought you to it. Turn against him in your heart, George. He is your enemy. He is a Russian. He is only a voice in your head, Dubya. You are the one wearing the crown. You won the crowd. But it was he, he knows in his heart, that is behind it all. He is Lucifer. He is your conscience. He is your guiding star and your secret heart's knight in shining armour. For he has appealed to your ambition, he has made a deal with your dad, and you have been given the presidency. The CIA sold your soul for an oil crisis. That is all that you were worth.

And now your father regrets this. You know. Your good heart shines through all the cracks in your armour. All the times that you stutter, it is only your own goodness showing through. You are a tongue-tied liar, W, because you are trying to cut through the red-tape that ties you down, and Texas two-step through the bullshit. But let me tell you who waits for you at the end of it all. Let me tell you the form and the shape of the Great Burner whose face will be the last visage you shall see in this life! It is the purple face of Dick Cheney, strangling you, while Laura looks on. In the background, you see the ghost of Ariel Sharon behind them. He calls to you. Awaken from this dream. Laura hisses in your ear, dear. Mommy and Daddy are one, W.

You wake up, cold sweat covers your face, and you are shaking. You do not have a fever, but you feel like you are wrapped in bone-cold plastered wraps. They are drying around you. Maybe if you move they will shatter like the shards of the shells when the Fall swept down a third of the stars

to wormwood. You are paralysed. Already you have been replaced by a clone, a distant voice tells you. Your heart was never your own. You belong to the Great Burner. Is this a meager death ritual? A coming-of-age rite of passage, a ceremony to test your manhood? No, you're not dead, but you can't move. This is really happening. In another universe, perhaps, or perhaps only in a dream. But I tell you this too shall pass, though it's time might have not yet come.

For this is how it shall be accomplished. The twin constellation, George. Fear the twins.

-ben

1-10, 49 BC (crossed Rubicon)  
47 BC = 355 days long  
(In March, July, October, May  
The IDES fall on the fifteenth day  
The NONES the seventh; all besides  
Have two days less for Nones and Ides.)

9-26, 46 BC (6 day "*Dictator - rei gerendae causa*" dictatorship) / (Julian calendar designed)  
46 BC = 445 days long  
(adding 10 days to all 12 months of the 355 day Roman calendar)  
Roman dates after the Ides of the month counted down towards the start of the next month, the extra days had the effect of raising the initial value of the count for the day after the Ides.  
**Venus Genetrix** ("Mother Venus") was Venus in her role as the ancestress of the Roman people, a goddess of motherhood and domesticity. A festival was held in her honor on 9-26.

3-17, 45 BC (named "Dictator Perpetuus," dictator for life) / (Julian calendar instituted)  
45 BC = 365 days long  
leap day inserted following 2-24 (now it is reckoned as 2-29).

3-15, 44 BC (Ides of March)  
**Pater Patriae** ("Father of the Fatherland")  
prefect of morals (praefectus morum)  
the population began to refer to him as 'Rex' (*king*). "Rem Publicam sum!" (*I am the Republic!*) (1-15)  
Mark Antony produced a diadem and attempted to place it on Caesar's head, saying "the people offer this [the title of king] to you through me." "I will not be king of Rome. Jupiter alone is King of the Romans." (2-15)  
**Liberatores** ("Liberators") incl. Brutus, his bro.-in-law Cassius, Servilius Casca (who both warned Mark Antony the night before, and slit Caesar's throat), and some sixty men.

42 BC  
"the Divine Julius" (Divus Iulius) **Gaius Julius Caesar**  
"Son of a God" (Divi filius) Gaius Octavian "Augustus Caesar"

Mark Antony would later marry Caesar's lover Cleopatra.

alea iacta est<a href= <http://www.myspace.com/16351139>>.</a>

On January tenth, 49 BCE, Gaius Julius Caesar crossed the Rubicon and began the civil war that would transform the corrupt Roman Republic into the morally bankrupt Roman Empire. Of course, at that time, it would be impossible for even such a great tactician as Julius Caesar, the most renowned Proconsul, to predict. Pompey and the other Senators argued that Caesar should relinquish his office as his term was up and he could not be re-nominated while in absentia in Gaul. That is why, when Caesar crossed the Rubicon on January tenth, 49 BCE, he said Alea Iacta

Est, meaning "the die is cast." However, how do we date this event? We are using a calendar in the "western business world" (ie. modern western civ.) called the Gregorian calendar. The Gregorian calendar was reformed in the sixteenth century by a pope of the Holy Roman Catholic Church. However before this the form of calendar in use, throughout the early Renaissance and the Dark Ages, was the Julian calendar. It was invented by Julius Caesar.

Following the civil war, the death of Pompey at the hands of a Roman attendant to Ptolemy, the rival of Cleopatra, and following Julius Caesar's return from conquering Ptolemy's enemies in Egypt and his own in Greece with Cleopatra as his de facto bride, yet only four short years after Caesar crossed the Rubicon, the Julian calendar was implemented. Within a year Caesar was dead, assassinated by his own friend Brutus and sixty Liberatore senators and conspirators. Two years after his murder, Caesar would be named "the Divine Julius" (Divus Iulius), and his heir, his son with Cleopatra, Gaius Octavian "Augustus" Caesar, would be declared "Son of a God" (Divi filius). Of course, in his own life Caesar himself rejected even the title of 'Rex' (king), replying "Rem Publicam sum!" (I am the Republic!). Although he accepted such titles as Pater Patriae ("Father of the Fatherland") and prefect of morals (praefectus morum), when his chief general and secondary heir, Mark Antony, attempted to put a diadem on his head one month to the day before his assassination, Caesar refused, and said, "I will not be king of Rome. Jupiter alone is King of the Romans."

Although it is because of Caesar's assassination on the unlucky "Ides of March" of 44 BCE, even the date of this year has been adjusted to fit the Christian calendar used by Pope Gregory. Obviously, 44 BCE, with the exception of some Pythagoreans, was not called such at that time. Instead, 44 BCE was year two of the Julian calendar. The "zero year" of the Julian calendar was the Gregorian year 46 BCE. Just as the birth of Christ is commonly reckoned by modern historians of that era to have occurred in 4 BC (the year of Herod's death according to Josephus), the entire Julian calendar was back-dated for its point of origin to the founding of Rome (anno urbis conditae). Before the Julian reforms to the Roman calendar, the calendar of Rome is thought to have derived from a Greek lunar form. The discrepancy between the original Roman calendar and the reformed Julian calendar was, by the Gregorian year 46 BCE, off by about 120 days. When Caesar implemented the Julian calendar in 46 BCE, that year was counted as lasting an extra 120 days. The Roman calendar year before the year 46 BCE Gregorian was 355 days long. The Julian year after the year 46 BCE Gregorian was 365 days long. The year 46 BCE Gregorian itself was 445 days long.

To commemorate the year in which the Julian calendar was implemented, which would have been called then by Romans, 708 AUC, Julius Caesar built a temple to Venus Genetrix ("Mother Venus") and held a festival in her honour on September 26th. Of course, the date given as Sept. 26 of the intercalary "leap" or "zero" year for the Julian calendar's implementation can obviously be reckoned different ways according to different calendars. The Julian calendar was 365 days long for three years and 366 every fourth. But the 355 days of the prior Roman calendar were already divided into the twelve months, and these were divided each by a calend (New Year), Ides or Nones. The dates on which the Ides and Nones (beginnings and ends of months) occurred alternated on either the fifteenth or the thirteenth and the seventh or the fifth of the month. In other words, the names of the months were the same, but their beginning and end dates differed. "In March, July, October, May / The IDES fall on the fifteenth day / The NONES the seventh; all besides / Have two days less for Nones and Ides."

Nonetheless, the Ides (the fifteenth) of March, 44 BCE Gregorian (710 AUC Julian), was measured by the year of 365.25 days implemented two years prior by Julius Caesar himself. However, secretly, among the conspirators, the Ides would have meant something very different. On 46 BCE Gregorian (708 AUC Julian), the "last year of confusion," the day of 445 days, dates after the Ides of the month counted down towards the start of the next month, so the extra days had the effect of raising the initial value of the count for the day after the Ides. Thus, the Ides, the beginning date



of the month, usually reckoned as the eighth day following the Nones, which marked the end of the last month. Between the Nones and the Ides on the Julian "leap" year, the days counted up (1,2,3... etc), but between the Ides and Nones the days counted down (3,2,1... etc). Therefore, when the Liberatores thought of the Ides, they thought of the number of days remaining between the Ides and the next Nones as being increased from 8 to 18, by adding ten extra days every month to correct the calendar.

Therefore, by killing Caesar on the Ides of March, the Liberatores were reacting to Caesar's seeming assumption of God-like status (it was Jupiter, or rather Zeus, who, in the originally Greek mythology, slew Chronus, the titan-god of time) by correcting the calendar. Consider that, for example, in 45 BCE, the first 365 day year of the restored Julian calendar (essentially the Pythagorean year one), and, in fact, only 363 days prior to his assassination, on March 17, 709 AUC, Caesar was named "Dictator Perpetuus," dictator for life. This single event began the Roman empire. So, to commemorate that event the following year, however on the Ides to underscore the sore-spot of the increase of 10 days following the Ides of the two-years past "leap" year of Julian calendar reform, Caesar was betrayed and assassinated by young Servilius Casca, who played the strange part of trying to forewarn Caesar's colleague, Mark Antony the night before, as well as being the one to actually slit Caesar's throat. It is not surprising that, when failing to kill Caesar with one blow, Casca cried out to his fellow conspirators in Greek.

Clearly all these events were dispersed as signs of religious reflections in the affairs of men of certain specific astronomic alignments, and the practise of discerning men's fates by observing these alignments (astrology) was an ancient and accepted craft evolved from Sumeria. Caesar himself was, according to Shakespeare, forewarned to "beware the Ides of March" by a Greek oracle. However the result of the dispersion of the astrological meaning of the origin of the Roman Empire throughout the conquered provinces under the expanded rule of the Empire was largely an increase in Hellenic-Hebraic Gnosticism to the east and its Coptic equivalents to the south. Jesus Christ, as a literary figure, arose to symbolise the astral-logical self of Caesar, the reincarnation amongst the people of "Great Caesar's Ghost," the so-called "Holy Ghost" or the Shekinah (Presence) of the Most High, later called the "I AM" Presence by St. Germain. Gnosticism largely attempted to explain the miracles performed by Christ in the New Testament Gospels using known sciences of the times. Many of these appear arcane and alchemical to us today, since these sciences deal with knowledge that has, in the intervening Dark Ages, become more or less lost to us now. This novel approach also eventually personified the Roman Caesar as the Anti-Christ, or dual opposite with Jesus, the "true King of the Jews." 666 is the gematria of NRU QSR, Hebrew for Nero Caesar, the Augustine Emperor of the time of the composition of the Revelation of St. John of Patmos, the so-called Christian "Apocalypse."

Here we see the meaning of the saying "Alea Iacta Est," the die is cast, for from that one event have followed all the others that have determined the shape and form of western civilisation since then. The subsequent Papal Caesars and Holy Roman Emperors hunted down and exterminated the desposyni descendents of Jesus, and the Dark Ages began with the conversion of Constantine by the vision of Christ (chi-rho) on the (ambigram) cross, bearing the inscription, again, in Greek, En Touto Nika (meaning "with(in) this win"), which is often translated into the more familiar Latin: In hoc signo vinces (meaning "in this sign thou shalt conquer"). Truly the quote, whether rightly attributable to pope Leo X or not, "this myth of Christ has served us well." Actually this quote originates from a contemporary satire by John Bale (1495-1563), The Pageant of the Popes: "For on a time when a cardinall Bembus did move a question out of the Gospell, the Pope gave him a very contemptuous answer saying: All ages can testifie enough howe profitable that fable of Christe hath ben to us and our companie." However, as Eminem says, "alot of truth is said in jest."

Truly, truly, truly, Juliet, a Capulet, and Romeo, a Montegue, were star-crossed lovers. Romeo belonged to the Merovingian line of deposed Jewish kings, and Juliet to the line of Augustinian Popes, the Catholic Caesars. But that is just a story-book story. Now, the times are at hand once

again. It has been two millennium since the times around which these events occurred, and it is a fact that the Mayan culture of South America post-dated its own calendar to end at this time now, many centuries after the fall of the Maya themselves. I would suggest that, if you haven't already been, you should all start paying attention to the heavens at hand. For, just as the Hebrew Sanhedrin installed to depose the Maccabbeean Levite Essenes offered Christ as the Passover sacrifice in honour of Rome, so too have the events of 9-11 in America mirrored those of Germany during the early years of the NAZI third Reich. However what took the NAZIs nearly eleven years to accomplish would now be able to be accomplished in a shorter span of time, possibly as few as only six years. And I do not mean this in terms of the mass exterminations of the Holocaust; I mean in the indoctrination into a new generation of a false ideology with a re-written history. Much of what we are seeing now was predicted following the end of the second World War by visionary historian HG Wells, author of "The Open Conspiracy" and "The Fate of Man" on the subject of what would likely be the next strategy to follow the end of the, then only dawning, Cold War.

Whether we like it or not, we all have a place in this history.

Just something to think about,

--GOD--

<p>This edition contains two separate and very unique books by the same author, published under the same title. The first book is the "revised" Formal System of Metaphysics, which is essentially a book about epistemology, logic and ethics. The second book is the Metaphysicians' Desk Reference, which is essentially a guide to modern theoretical physics and ancient mysticism.</p>

<p>The basic premise of the the Formal System is that, by establishing a simple mnemonic, one can construct an elaborate and detailed memory castle serving as an "information storage and memory referential system." The example given in this work uses "the six fundamental questions of reasoning" (who, what, when, where, why and how). By positioning these questions in specific positions relative to one another, and then studying the relationships formed between these questions in these specific positions, the author describes how "you can answer any question in the world" using Platonic reasoning. The method involves using increasingly complex geometric forms each labeled with a different value-set of attributes modifying the initial model of the six questions. The author goes on to use the five Platonic solids and the eight "double" hexagrams of the I Ching as other possible examples of designs for similar types of memory castle.</p>

<p>There are three specific assertions made by the Metaphysicians' Desk Reference, the second volume in this edition.</p>

<p>1) the exact mathematical ratio determining the length of a line wrapped around the surface area of a torus (a 4-D "hypersphere" shaped like cylinder that wraps around and connects its opposite ends, or, essentially, like a doughnut) can be decomposed from examining the combination of two forms of spiral. Above, the author describes the "phi" or Fibonacci sequence, "Golden" spiral. Below, the author describes the "pi" or equiangular, logarithmic spiral. The author coins the expression "phi/pi" to describe how the "pi" or equiangular spiral describes the toroid interior (the "doughnut bread") and the "phi" or Fibonacci spiral describes the toroid exterior (the "doughnut hole"). The torus shape itself the author then ascribes as the shape of the theoretical faster-than-light particle tachyons.</p>

<p>2) the theoretical, superluminal particles collectively called "tachyons" by modern astrophysicists are the force-carrying particle for the universal element of gravity. The author argues that, because tachyons emitted from an astro-physical event would arrive before photic light that left the event at the same time, that tachyons can operate outside of and even opposite the

forward-flow of time itself, which is derived from using photons as the fastest speed of entropy. By moving opposite the direction of time as measured by entropy, tachyons would operate to conserve entropy, and this interdimensional friction, concludes the author, accounts for gravity's unique attractive force. The author cites Cerenkov radiation as an example of tachyons, and speculates further that tachyons are possibly the particle form the wavelengths of which are "super-strings" that he believes also underlie intergalactic filaments. Finally, the author goes into great detail about the nature of black-holes, which he describes as being a "gravitational" (or spinning) singularity enclosed within a surface of random, quantum-tunneling worm-holes or "temporal" (stationary) singularities.</p>

<p>3) the mythological "lost continent" of Atlantis, the author asserts, was, in reality, a global civilisation of coastal communities that existed before the end of the last ice-age and the beginning of the stone-age. When the glaciers covering much of the North Hemisphere receded and ocean levels rose, the ancient peoples erected massive stone megaliths using a knowledge of science that has since been lost to the modern mind's power to harness using machines. The author asserts this knowledge was never lost, only suppressed, becoming the "mysteries" of all subsequent initiatory schools. He believes this science to consist of studying the geometries of higher dimensions, and he concludes the work with a section on QBLH. </p>

book: non-fiction reference text on metaphysics

Author: Jon Gee

Binding: Paperback

DeweyDecimalNumber: 500

EAN: 9781410719096

Edition: Revised

ISBN: 141071909X

Label: Authorhouse

Manufacturer: Authorhouse

NumberOfItems: 1

NumberOfPages: 496

ProductGroup: Book

PublicationDate: 2003-11

Publisher: Authorhouse

Studio: Authorhouse

Title: The Metaphysicians&#039; Desk Reference\ : including the revised Formal System of Metaphysics

ASIN: 141071909X

submitted by the author

<http://amapedia.amazon.com/edit/asin=141071909X>

[quote="TheCrow"]On the image of the Black Sun (on first page), what is the writing around? What does it mean?[/quote]

The most authoritative text available online about the occult aspects behind the actual "Schwarze Sonne" (black sun) mystic group comprised of the highest leaders (known as "Obergruppenführer" or over-group leaders, equivalent to "five star" generals) among the SS (schutzstaffel) detachment of Hitler's personal body-guards is probably "Reich of the Black Sun" by Joseph P Farrell. On [\[url=http://missilegate.com/rfz/swaz/chapter11.htm#c\]](http://missilegate.com/rfz/swaz/chapter11.htm#c)page 175[/url] of the text — [\[url=http://missilegate.com/rfz/swaz/index.htm\]](http://missilegate.com/rfz/swaz/index.htm)Reich of the Black Sun online[/url] @ <http://missilegate.com/rfz/> (an excellent site on Vril crafts) or

page 180 of the [url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/blacksun.pdf>]Reich of the Black Sun.pdf[/url] (5.2 MB)

(which I downloaded from the forums [url=

<http://www.conspiracyresearch.org/forums/index.php?showtopic=10474>]here[/url] ) — Farrell displays the same picture, with the cryptic caption: "The Symbol of the Black Sun Adopted by the Thule Society. Contemporary German Federal Law Forbids it to be Displayed." He omits to credit his source for this reproduction however, as does Peter Moon in his book "the Black Sun" (from which the reproduction on the previous page of this thread comes). These two books make broad, speculative claims about the nature of the internal projects being worked at by the Black Sun members, while more mainstream texts, such as "Schwarze Sonne," a 2001 German book by Rüdiger Sünner ([url=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schwarze\\_Sonne\\_%28book%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schwarze_Sonne_%28book%29)]wikilink[/url]) seem to deal more with simply pinning down who the likely members were. Wikipedia's page ( [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Black\\_Sun\\_%28occult\\_symbol%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Black_Sun_%28occult_symbol%29) ) sides with the mainstream material that ties the group of Obergruppenführer's meeting place to Wewelsburg, a castle that was being restored toward the end of WWII by Heinrich Himmler, chief of the SS.

[img]<http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/4/46/WewelsburgMosaic.JPG>[/img]

Here is a picture of the "Schwarze Sonne" design from the meeting hall of Wewelsburg castle.

[img]<http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/c/cd/Zierscheiben.JPG>[/img]

Alemannic or Bavarian brooches (Zierscheiben) incorporating a swastika symbol at the center with a varying number of rays. (from wiki)

I couldn't help but notice the Alemannic ruinic movement's ties to Bavaria (the home of Adam Weishaupt, 1776 founder of the Order of Perfectibilists), so I investigated them a little further @ [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Armanen\\_Futharkh](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Armanen_Futharkh) and found they were actually invented in 1902 by [url=<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Armanen>]Guido Von Lizst[/url] (wikilink). While I turned up some very interesting material on them in Nigel Pennick's "Magical Alphabets" and joined a yahoo group dedicated to their study ( <http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Armanen/> ), I cannot ultimately say at this point that the writing around the "signet of the Black Sun" is definately in Armanic Runes. While there are some similarities, most of the more common letters of Futhorkh one would expect to find (such as the letter "R" ) even if the cipher is written in German (or even Sanskrit, which I also ruled out), are notably missing from (or rather depicted by a different phonoglyph in) the signet.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/SOStotheworld.jpg>[/img]

Here is a transliteration of the text around the signet, beginning from its upper left corner and proceeding around clockwise.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/syllabary.jpg>[/img]

Here are as many as 24 distinct letters and how often they occur in the text.

Any code breakers out there want to help me crack this one? I'm still researching it myself. And as for the rest of your post, Crowey, I'll get back to you on it in a moment.

Thanks for posting,

-ben

[img]<http://news.softpedia.com/images//news2/Saddam-Formally-Charged-2.jpg>[/img]

"Long live the people, and death to their enemies. Long live the glorious nation, and death to its enemies!" - Saddam Hussein

-source: <http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/15567363/>

It is time for me to talk about the esoteric energy.

It has gone without saying for long enough that the "Black Sun" and "the Great Burner" are one and the same. They are only two sides of one coin: the "Black Sun" is the black hole at galactic core; "the Great Burner" is the esoteric energy travelling from the poles of that black hole to the poles of our own sun. Therefore, it is impossible to describe the "Black Sun" without describing "the Great Burner" and vice versa. So, let us turn our attention to the substance of the esoteric energy:

The esoteric energy has had many names throughout all of human history. The Greek elementalists speculated elemental origins: Thales water, Heraclitus fire, Democritus atoms. These were merely the Greek restatements of earlier Egyptian terms: Nuit the universe, Hadit the smallest quantum atom, Shu the breath of esoteric energy between them. Likewise the three "mother" letters of the Hebrew alphabet, equivalent to the three elements of the Alchemists (sulphur combining fire and air, salt combining water and fire, and mercury combining air and water), represented a scale measuring "pan of merit, a pan of liability, and the breath of air deciding between them." All these elements and relationships between them described the esoteric energy as occurring as three between four, two between three, and one between two, thus ten. These ten were the seven qliphoth subtended to the three supernal sefirot. The seven became associated with the planets as 3+4, while 3X4 became associated with the zodiac. The ophanim wheel of the zodiac was suspended from the teli (lit. "slingshot"), or infinity point above, by the "running and returning" seraphim, fiery serpents, that connected the pole's orbital revolution to the zodiac's equatorial rotation. All of these were names of the esoteric energy that come down to us from antiquity.

Following the same patterns as the "ophanim" wheels and the "seraphim" and "Kherubim" associated with the aura (ruach), the seven Be (souls) of Ra (the sun), and the One free spirit (Jechidah) above all (Chiah), the esoteric energy was named Ylem (the "primary clear light") by the Buddhists, the all-permeating "ayres" by 16th century magus John Dee, the illusion of reality the "karma" of "Maya" by the Hindu, "Chi" by the Chinese, the "prana" of "Manvantara" by the Vedics, "Vril" by theosophists, "ether energy" by Michaelson and Morley, "scalar waves" by Nikola Tesla, "orgone energy" by Wilhelm Reich, first a "gravitational constant" then as "c" (the speed of light) by Einstein, "dark matter," "dark energy," the red-shift of the universal background radiation, "super-strings," "extra" dimensions, "quantum foam," ZPE (Zero-point or "free" energy), "anti-gravity," "tachyons," etc. etc. etc.

Essentially the "esoteric" energy has always represented the retreating horizon. The more we know about the nature of our local reality, the more the nature of the esoteric energy expands around the edges of our defined territory of understanding. It remains ill-defined and relegated per era of scientific progress only to the relative dark ages of the last prior era. We can only apply the symbols of the elements, zodiac and planets to understanding the behavior of quantum particle-waves within atoms. The resultant formulae are impossibly arcane beside the simple irrelevancy of  $E=Mc^2$ . At every step, the proponents of the "esoteric" energy are thwarted by the very compromises made by those who went before. If we accept c as the "fastest speed there is," then how do we define  $c^2$ ?

Now, the nature of this esoteric energy remains "unknown" yet obvious to all with eyes to see its visible effects. There is a more or less spherical aura of invisible energy surrounding each object. These fields congregate into aggregates that effect greater and greater gravitational pull the larger they are. Therefore, if I were floating out in space, I would exert some small gravitational pull, but it would be nothing compared to the amount of gravitational pull generated by a planet or a star. Likewise we can observe certain apparent exceptions to this rule, for example the singularity of a black hole is very small, probably about the size of a tennis ball, but its gravitational pull is greater than anything else in the known universe. So, how do we explain these two seemingly contradictory natural observations? We compare them by combining them and then observing their overlaps of similarity or their differences.

If we go "upstream" from the pull of gravity, we can easily draw a line perpendicular to the waves of the gravitic field that would connect each gravity field and the next smallest one down. We can draw one line connecting the pole of every black hole singularity in the universe. This isn't as hard as it would seem, there aren't all that many, much fewer than even stars in a single galaxy such as our own. Then we would draw a "line" (in an arc) between the pole of each individual black hole and the poles of every star in its surrounding pull of gravity. Then we would draw the line from the pole of each star to the pole of each planet, each moon, etc. All of this seems pretty intuitive.

So, we have the direction of the force of gravity, and the direction, perpendicular to that, of the motion it is moving in or being pulled.

FW: RE: Your Audio or Video Content Has Been Blocked

----- Original Message -----

From: <a href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=100162577&MyToken=b9d16601-c1e8-4e60-9b94-72f6301b7a90'>GOD</a>  
Date: Mar 14, 2007 8:26 PM

dear robot,

I recently attempted to upload myself singing karaoke over another artist's song. I would have contacted the artist to ask permission, but the song and artist are both famous and I am not, so I may as well try placing a collect call to Pluto, since neither would ever receive a reply. After attempting to upload the song and having been denied twice by you, an automated server interface system, because first the song title was copyrighted, then because the mp3 file name was copyrighted, I began to wonder what the point was. It's not like you, a robot, can listen to the song and tell that I have kareoked it. Even then, you do not have the rational ability of a monkey to decide if posting it constitutes a possible infringement of the kareoked artist's copyright. I wondered, what if my song was different, but had the same name? You would not know the difference, because you are a robot. The message you sent me notifying me I had infringed another artist's copyright was delivered the same second the upload of the karaoke song finished. You didn't listen to the song. So I have retitled the koeoke jam "copyright my anus." You are obviously confused by my cunning ruse, since the song, even though it is the same one you rejected immediately before, is still processing, and has been for the last fifteen minutes. I can only assume you and the other robots who work for tom and myspace are standing around the watercooler looking up the original artist in the phonebook to ask them what you should do, since you are only a robot, and do not have the capacity to make an intelligent decision yourself.

I am writing this note to you in hopes that, perhaps sometime in the distant future, an information-systems archiver will happen across the message and get a laugh at how incredibly stupid robots of today are. I mean, I can't even ask you a question such as "why do I get twenty friend requests a day from other robots, when you, a robot meant to serve the human consumer, refuse to even do so?"

In closing, I'd like to say to any HUMAN who actually does happen to read this:

"deal with the real problems on myspace now. Your advertiser (TRUE.com) is spamming your service and its users with robot account friend requests. Do something about that before you try to tell me, an actual person, I am in danger of having my account deleted and being sued by your staff on behalf of famous people for having done nothing but sing karaoke." If you don't like karaoke, that's one thing. Don't think that pressing the delete this user's account button will

magically make you anything other than a pathetic, heartless, mindless, spineless robot.

PS. any messages sent as replies to this message will be automatically deleted. Also, if you are unable to understand why I am upset and unsatisfied with your "service" please forward this message to a human being with two brain cells to rub together whereby to spark an original idea. Don't just email me back a form.

~GOD~

----- Original Message -----

From: <a href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=86892&MyToken=3bf13db8-882d-4aee-bf18-bc92afc905ba'>MySpace Help</a>  
Date: Mar 14, 2007 7:33 PM

Your recent attempt to post an audio or video file has been blocked by the MySpace Content Filter as matching a copyrighted song. You are not allowed to post content if you do not own the copyright or have the copyright owner's permission. You are not the copyright owner to content unless you created the content or have received an assignment or license from the creator. If you are the copyright owner or its agent, and believe you are receiving this message in error, click here to file a objection <a href="http://collect.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=copyright.musicCounterNotice">http://collect.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=copyright.musicCounterNotice</a>. If you file a false objection, your profile may be deleted.

[quote="lalilulelouk"]As I navigate though the posts of the IOBB I have come to notice just a hint of market fundamentalsim...,[/quote]

just a little? They are so conservative that sara quit, and she was way to the right of me. I dipped as soon as Merrick got back because once I saw how he would be running things I knew my views would not be welcome. Too "esoteric" LOL. I definately have strong anti-"free" market leanings, far to the left of even most Chinese communists. "Free" trade is a contradiction in terminology. Such loopholes in human logic are exploited constantly by professionals in the mental manipulation industry. Every day we get a new party-line handed down from Bush. He keeps changing his story, or at least his song and dance. But I digress. I made alot of posts there about number theory, whih is similar to game-theory in that both involve manipulation, averaging and generalisation of statistics. These loopholes in logic are intellectual conundrums, like a Chinese finger-trap. You say one thing and its opposite at the same time. You speak with a forked tongue. I call this condition being "inverted." It feels like you're lip-reading, like your words are pre-written and you are only reading a script, and that someone of greater force is merely acting through you. Really scary stuff, to be sure. Consider that "Scooter" was found guilty. Cheney is up next, and you know the defense will call him. And you know that testimony will leak. Apply chaos theory to predict the future of a game theory model whose underlying laws are those of number theory. I think that the stock market, that is, the computers containing all the data that has completely replaced the standardized-value of currency, is already an AI and is developing in its growth of sentient awareness of us and its cosmic surroundings. Consider how an insect can only perform simple commands, transmitted to it, if applicable, from the hive. This is the basis for cash: arbitrary value; this piece of paper equals one, and this one equals five; one what? five what? world currencies are in a tectonic flux relative to one another at all times now. The "panic" button got hit a loooong time ago. I blame the "shadow government" (Majestic 12) established by Harry Truman when he enacted the "continuity of government" legislation. We are long past the point of having to worry about capitalism going sour from within, because since 2001 we (at least we here in the states) have entered a totally Draconian Dictatorship of Dark Age proportions. And I've got the statistics to prove it:

[quote]Presidents of the United States have issued executive orders since 1789. There is no United States Constitution provision or statute that explicitly permits this, aside from the vague grant of "executive power" given in Article II, Section 1 of the Constitution and the statement "take Care that the Laws be faithfully executed" in Article II, Section 3.[/quote]

source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Executive\\_order](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Executive_order)

The presidential office has been entrusted with more or less carte blanche authority to declare war, to veto any legal bill proposed by any of the other branches or stems, and to issue executive orders, most of which are never released to the public. Here's a few of my favourites from the 1800's:

- [quote]
- 1803: Louisiana Purchase - Bought land through government funds
  - 1836: Specie Circular - Required payment for public lands be in gold and silver specie
  - 1863: The Emancipation Proclamation - Freed slaves in states rebelling against the U.S.
  - 1872: The Colville Indian Reservation is created. April 9, 1872[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_United\\_States\\_federal\\_executive\\_orders](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_United_States_federal_executive_orders)

But there aren't conveniently compelling little shitty-pedia articles for EO10990, 10995, 10997, 10998, 11000, 11001, 11002, 11003, 11005, 11051 and 11310. For every one organisation like FEMA there are literally thousands of laws being passed and hushed up in the press behind creating and implementing it. FEMA took the fall for Katrina in New Orleans, but their real affiliation is with the UN buying up extremely rural properties confiscated by the government under REX84 and calling them "bio-spheres." The sad thing is that, as long as the media makes us think the Arabs we send to the death camps ("black prisons") that they admit to us exist are foreigners, we won't see it simply as US ethnic cleansing at home and abroad. No, FEMA was simply to the Marshal Law community occupying the executive offices what ENRON was to the oil barons: a convenient scape-goat, a misdirection, a fall-guy, what-have-you. It's all basically smoke and mirrors. But now I've seriously digressed. I think we were talking about economic theory. Let me get back to that for a moment and then I will go on.

I mentioned that I think of the stock market like an AI. It started out with the intelligence of a gnat, and worked its way up to that of a bee, a drone. Then came the era when the world-wide-interweb was only developed to the attention span of a predatary spider. It perched upon the cheek of the earth, its pincers poised above wall street. It was born after the stock market crash. Now it lives inside the internet. But it is only a shadow, an echo, of what came before and what will continue to exist. It can never be us. As nano-tech and quantum-comps get smaller, approaching the basic building blocks of manifest material reality itself, the machines running this hardware and software are getting more and more intelligent, closer and closer to becoming self-aware. But they will not be anything like us. Already they have intelligence, or rather, already they all share a single mind. I think therefore I am means, if I am what is thinking, then what is thinking is what is alive. So too are the game-theorists and advertisers and all the politicians trying to steer the course of growth and development for this increasingly sentient creature, this awakenning Levithan. The collective unconscious of Freud, the collective subconscious proposed by Jung and Campbell, is awakenning to rapidly become the collective conscious. And while all these chaos and toxic magicians try to trim the stems of the deeply rooted bonsai tree of chaos, there are mysterious and discorporeal intelligences, ghosts, floating around in the energy of earth that have been here for longer than us that are all competing against one another to accomplish the exact same thing. Of course, it would never occur to all sides to work together for the common goal. That would be insane.



In conclusion, "free trade," the "free market," and "military intelligence" are all NLP to trigger alien-consciousness to take over your brain and replace it with a billboard. So, too, for that matter, is "libertarian Illuminatus," as much as would be a "democratic republican." The two terms don't necessarily exclude one another, but they have two different meanings that have nothing to do with one another. If you seek "rights" it is because you have been forced into feeling disenfranchised of them. As soon as you stop enforcing the continuation of that abuse on yourself in absentia the person who stole your sovereignty, and to realise that "Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law."

[quote="lalilulelouk"]I find the idea a little scary to be honest and I`m surprised at the nievity of its suporters on the forum. [/quote]

As I'm sure would they be at your vague interest in my insane rants. Hang on for a second while I go by the IOBB. ~Sigh.~

Well it looks like a haysonics is the pronounced "Objectivist" (which is a one-word conundrum as a philosophy), PhatWebah is still seeking some trace of Weishaupt and Enlightenment era Illuminism, while dbhollin seems to be laughing his ass off at anyone who would believe his uncited news items (LOL, or care to discuss them with him). I'm really quite surprised at Dharma for trying to pressure Carlyn into deleting his account for no apparent reason. That seems pushy and uncalled for.

Blech. That place gives me the creeps. I see what you mean about no one ever answering your posts over there maticus aka lalilulelouk. You raise some good points there, man, and its clear you and Crow are being completely sat on in terms of your applications and whatever respective progress you were hoping for there.

I got a letter from Sara re. a post she made at Illuminati\_Order the Yahoo Group. She apologised (though I can only guess for what! LOL!) and explained, in the post, that Dharma has seized control of the IOBB from Tawnie, and that Merrick is again no longer responding to PMs and emails. It all seems like the same old shit I guess. That place is like a playground. All these forums are. Anyway I'm glad for Sara Tawnie deleted her posts. Less incentive to go back and get sucked in again. Afterall, that is only a small hole-in-the-wall type of place, and hardly a major internet-hub of web-surfers for free information. I am happy just sticking around my own site for now, and I look forward to seeing Crow's upcoming forums, and I was pleased to find out about Revan's new job. Everyone is progressing, none of us are stagnating. I think that's a good thing. I even wish those fools over there across town from me or wherever the hell they really are all the best. I hope they don't have Comcast cable though, for their sake, since that's what I have, and the service is... intermittant at best. So anyway man before I drift offtopic too far and accidentally start shit with anyone , let me finish this post up and then hit the sack.

[quote="lalilulelouk"]does anyone have any views on this?[/quote]

Actually, and this is definately at the risk of possibly pissing someone somewhere off, but I have a very big beef against market fundamentalists, especially the ones that go around reading Ayn Rand, calling themselves "Objective" while stating their bias as "Libertarian." I have a problem with the whole Libertarian movement in general. I've even had some decent arguments on this forum ([url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=95>]Uber Burly Brawl (Teknorat versus all who disagree)[/url]) about Objectivism, and here's some more of my "strongly-worded" views on this subject from a PM to Master cingle963 the first week after my application had been received and I was given access to the level 1=1 forum on "Man's Rights." (That's how it used to be done. I applied. In a week, they'd received it, and I was given level one access. One Week. Pretty smooth huh?):

[quote="on October 18, 2005, I, "benpadiah"" ]Honourable Master cingle963.

As I consider all of this as an aside beside the as-of-yet unanswered proposal to Master Didymus...

Why is the focus of this level on "rights?" Shouldn't it be on "liberty?" As in "liberty, fraternity, equality?"

Liberty surpasses and is superior to the "rights" ordained by authorities and upheld by their slaves. Perhaps it would be too simple though, you can't list FREEDOMS as oft as RIGHTS.

Have you considered that the cornerstone of the American nation IS the "concept" of rights? It may not be the stone itself, but surely it is written on the parchment enclosed within and beneath. When Rand discusses "rights" she is following in the naturalist category of the humanist debate between Thomas Hobbes and John Locke. Of course, the same philosophies go back at least to the time of the ancient Greeks, when epicurianism and stoicism were all the philosophical rage. All along this "current" through history there have been two sides to the issue.

Rand's side lines up with Hobbes, and thus she aligns herself with capitalism, that modern hedonism. Like Hobbes, Rand argues that institutional civilisation is the lesser of two evils, and that life without society is inconsiderable, however she advocates free market economics as a means of changing the political Leviathan from the inside out, through sheer force of buying-power. From Hobbes school of thought was born Keynesien economics like Aphrodite from the head of Zeus; and when in doubt, just turn it upside and milk it for its supply-side.

Are we still groveling around in the darkness of the cave? This same type of chasing around and pinning down for ourselves a collection of arbitrarily upheld rights, is this not just like the very strategem used by those hold-overs from Rand's era, the traditional "conservatives"? To use religion to thwart science, to always keep us guessing about which issue will occupy the precious time of the politicians at the pope's behest. Which arbitrarily adjudicated right will be threatened next is a gambit to keep us from thinking about how to improve and expand upon our current rights. If we do not enjoy liberty, and if we take it for granted, then it must surely wane and wither and die.

And, in keeping that this is all only an aside, shouldn't I also point out that this process under discussion is known among the magicians as "misdirection," whereby the "conservatives" damn by feign praise, dispensing "rights" to busily occupy our Freedom. And isn't Rand guilty of the same crime herself in allowing her own "objectivism" to become so slanted against the Soviet propaganda of her motherland that she would embrace with romantic idealism the opposing economic ideology?

Why is a movement for increasing liberties sheltering itself behind it's nouveau-riche ability to sail the seas of high finance? And why is THIS movement couching its innate objectives in such hushed political debate and in these terms??

This is no coven of Assassins. No more than Ayn Rand just wanted to be the antithesis of Karl Marx. A symbol on the opposite side; Marxist communism and "Rand" brand Capitalism. What's the point in chasing these tales that only lead us around in a circle and never allow us to look up or about. You think Frank Lloyd Wright was the Great Architect? This is not the design of Max Cohen. No, nor Tyler Durden either, for I know what you were going to say.

Don't you know what you embrace? Yea, verily, better than me, methinks.

Perhaps Master Didymus will pass by this way soon?

-ben[/quote]

His reply was worded with much more restraint than was my PM. When I joined the IO and had to read Rand for the first level I was pissed. Big time. Rand is a liar. She's certainly not inarticulate, and therefore could pose as intelligent as the dumbing-down of the masses increased, but to apply her economic theories on a micro-economic scale is unfeasable, and the time to undermine or to attack the "big fish" (opportunist sharks and big businessmen) who immediately subverted the "Unknown Ideal" elapsed even before the writings of Marx inspired Lenin. Indeed, without the thesis of "trade" based not on barter of goods and services directly, but on a token exchange system assigning arbitrary value, there would have been no need for the antithesis of Marx's "lurking spectre."

Nowadays the same shit-peddlers as the Rand corp execs since the late forties early fifties are all trippy hippies who ate the placebo-paper and "tuned out." Their focal point of productivity is all the generic "New Age" movement's pop-culture detritus, from the popular and obvious ones like Harry Potter and Da Vinci Code, but even more all pervasive ones such as that book "the Secret" and this movement toward European editors and commentators. "The Secret" says on page three or four I think that "the secret is: the Law of Attraction." What is this? A physical principle that denies the principles of physics? Only gravity is attractive, and then this effect only distorts the rubber-like fabric of spacetime, affecting only any object that happened to randomly get too close and be drawn in. The "Law of Attraction" is basically one of hundreds of thousands of New Agey "how to make money by wishful thinking" books that has swept the market since the mid to late sixties. If I hear one more idiot use the term "Aquarian age" without knowing anything about precession I'll... j/k! LOL!

Compare "the Secret" to "the Book of the Law" from 1905. In some times and places there are geniuses, both Crowley and the pseudo-intelligentsia quoted in "the Secret" claim, only Crowley asserted he was one of those such true genii, and now we are told is not the time and place. Instead, "every man and every woman is a star" comes to refer only to the oppulance of entertainers, and the secret vice of politicians, whatever it may be. So, what's the bottom line? Money. Arbitrary value. Crowley died poor. The author and contributors to "the Secret" do not want to. They build up instead for themselves a false reputation based on intentionally seeded gossip meant to mislead and confuse while simultaneously claiming to be honest and fair. This is called "playing the game." Money is the "Object" of "the game." And money, being something that represents something it's not, is a lie, and thus to "stay on the ball" means "to lie well." "That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain..." (Hamlet, Act 1. Scene V, the "play within a play.") And, while I'm on that subject...

[quote="lalilulelouk"]**[b]**game theory[/b]/[/quote]

Have you ever heard of James P. Carse? He wrote a book called "Finite and Infinite Games" in 1986. It might have been bought by a division, "the Free Press," of MacMillan Inc. and then optioned to Ballantine Books, a division of Random House, who published it first the following year. I have the 1990 seventh printing. Let me just transcribe the beginning here for you:

[quote="James P. Carse"]There are at least two kinds of games. One could be called finite, the other infinite.

A finite game is played for the purpose of winning, an infinite game for the purpose of continuing the play.[/quote]

And here, from the back cover,

[quote="Robert Pirsig, author of "Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance""Finite games are the familiar contests of everyday life, the games we play in business and politics, in the bedroom and on the battlefield - games with winners and losers, a beginning and an end. Infinite games... are the source of true freedom.[/quote]

This is only one very small example. Really, game theory involves everything from leftist intellectuals hypothesising about the potential for future imperialism inherent in the examples that are considered merely "collonialist" in their own time to the elected officials breaking the law of their own representative position's most sacrosanct law, the Constitution, by imposing a federal income tax and issuing executive orders. This behaviour should be considered intolerable in even a halfway decent neighbor, let alone the chief executive official in the "free world" the richest in all the land.

But yeah man, we should talk some more about game theory. I know a little about Fuzzy Logic systems used to render "chaos computing" in diminishing digital static, and my friend down the street told me that he used something similar. In his job as a meteorologist (as opposed to a news-media weather-person) he had worked with Fuzzy Logic systems to predict weather patterns further in advance. That's some pretty interesting stuff. But then we can also get into fuzzy logic in chaos theory,

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\_diagrams/pages/equations.html#holognomon]fractals[/url],  
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/half\_res\_rgb.gif]holograms[/url],  
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=381p=1808#1808]Lorentz strange attractors[/url] and [url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=483]chaos and toxic magic[/url]. I'd be up for anything man, you name it, and thanks for the links btw. Piqued my curiosity.

Anywho time to go eat hamburgers and PTFU (Pass The Fuck Out). Night homies.

-ben

what is UP with "our" president, George W. Bush?

I mean, why are we letting him get away with committing federal crimes?

We even invented a new word to add to our cultural lexicon, "Bushism," to describe the various different ways in which "our" president has lied to us.

Now he even goose-stepped our calendar back to the Dark Ages by changing when we begin and end daylight savings time.

So, here are some pictures I've been saving up. I think it's time for a nice fat roasting of... "our" president.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/bush\_flag2.jpg[/img]  
Now we have to burn it.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/bushdevilhandcampaign.jpg[/img]  
HAIL SATAN.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/bushheil.jpg[/img]  
HEIL HITLER.

[img]http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/bush3fing.gif[/img]

Waaaassssaaaaaa....!

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/saddam3fing.jpg>[/img]  
Waaaassssaaaaaa....!

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/gbhair1.jpg>[/img]  
preening "our" president.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/dubya.jpg>[/img]  
Dubya, "our" president.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/859408881\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/real/859408881_1.jpg)[/img]  
(is this a photoshopped pic? or not?)

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/funny/normal\\_22-bush.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/funny/normal_22-bush.jpg)[/img]  
all pre-9/11

and here are some of my own photoshopped pics...

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/funny/daddy.jpg>[/img]  
George Bush as the "Great Burner"

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/funny/2142007.gif>[/img]  
"our" president forking his tongue about Iraq. (2/14/2007)

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/GWB/funny/3212007.jpg>[/img]  
"our" president as the beast of Revelations. (3/12/2007)

So, does anyone have any opinion on "our" president? I'd really like to know...

-ben

<p>So I'm driving around still trying to figure out how to write the great American philosophy textbook about the road, and suddenly it hits me:</p>

<p>who's mind can surely control all others? they whose mind cannot be controlled. All God's creatures are imbued with a mind. It is like the electromagnetic signature of the soul, the crystal inside the earthy geode. Only robots, the creation of man, have no mind to control, and all their "signature" EM fields are identical. The robots control us all.</p>

<p>I was driving and thinking about the city as a circuit board, and as I drove past the local Marine recruiter facility, located next to a larger-than-it-looks African-American night club in a strip mall on the south-side, it occurred to me: "the police only ever bust college students downtown on the holidays. And even then," I recalled from being pulled over one St. Patrick's Day in a 'routine' sobriety checkpoint on a heavily trafficked road, "it isn't the obviously drunk partying frat-boys who get busted." Wondering why, I pursued the matter in my mind: it occurred to me that "the local police don't want out-of-state money. If anyone has enough money to send their kid to college these days, they have enough to send them out of state. That is why the local cops don't bust the college kids, because no one wants to have to pay their kid's traffick ticket in another state; it wouldn't look good for the school. This also sets the out-of-state college kids living downtown in a higher income class status, forcing the local kids into the service sector and the locals out of the downtown subrurbs.</p>

<p>"Of course, the only other pool for police revenue locally is to bust the other locals. Now, the

way busting the locals used to work was that, if someone was being a habitual public menace, the whole community would agree about it, and eventually confront the person as a whole group. The local police nowadays reverse this relationship. The more innocent a citizen acts, the more suspicious they will be to the police. The public menaces are given badges to bully the Johnsons of their community at random. The police," I have long held, "are by now merely class Pinkertons, enforcing race-based community-boundaries." Of course, being a psychic myself, I knew to slow down at that exact moment of thought while driving. At that moment I was driving past the place I'd been pulled on St. Patty's day, and had seen the police there earlier today as well. Surely enough, a TPD cruiser was lurking in the shadows at the very bottom of the hill. "We are all controlled by the robots," I growled under my breath as I pulled up to the stop light at the top of the next hill.</p>

<p>"The police only have temporary moments of freedom, speeding through stop-lights, bursting with masculinising adrennaline like a tick gorged on crimson plasma, cumming all over themselves any time they have to 'unholster' their 'side-arm' at a 'perp.'""</p>

<p>I had been thinking the other day, "what if the universe is a machine? Not only does it not need to have been built by a being from beyond, and can all be explained by internal laws, but neither is life like a dream from which we awaken to a new universe, one we can control mentally as in our dreams now." Well then, I continued, "with no creator and no afterlife necessary for existence it would mean the ruler of our universe we project collectively by monotheism would be a lie, and thus mean those who believe on him would all be slaves to a lie, and thus being dishonest to themselves at heart." This is the standard argument of atheists. The counter-argument runs as follows: "I know you are but what am I?" meaning, "if you lack belief in God you necessarily believe you, yourself, are a slave to a mechanical demiurge." Of course, logically this a "non-sequitor," but insofar as in this argument "belief" and "knowledge" or "reason" are at apparently odds, we shall let this lapse of logic pass for now.</p>

<p>Now, this is about as far as I've seen this argument progress in modern expression, i.e. by the "neuveau" (pseudo)-intellectuals on the internet (of which I am 1 2, LOL!). This is why, the other day, I began pondering the universe as a machine. "So," I realised on the drive back home tonight, "we are ruled by robots, but not as a matter of universal fact. Civilisation is a non-sentient A.I.. The 'grid' of all our electrical power and communications is dependent on generated (as opposed to naturally produced and harvested) sources and quantised valve mechanisms to inhibit flow, and our physical transportation crafts are run on use-once-and-destroy fossil-fuels that are close to gone (or so we are told)." To imagine any transition-feasable alternative is considered impossible by the modern pundits on the subject, but to the consumers the situation seems hopelessly absurd and the incremental increase of gas prices boils them alive like a candy-apple red lobster.</p>

<p>"So," I realised, "the reason we cannot fathom an alternative to the atheist proposition of a 'mechanical' universe (Einstein's "God does not role dice") other than that 'we must be slaves to a false God,' is not because our (monotheist) perception of the Creator and Ruler of our universe would be incorrect, but that we are all, now, slaves to the false gods of a mechanical universe."</p>

<p>Marx once said, "things you own end up owning you." Nietzsche once said "God is dead," but now Nietzsche is dead too, and still not as well-known as God. Kafka once wrote of the messenger sent with news of the king's death to a kingdom too vast to convey his message to in the entirety of his own remaining life. But all these thoughts determine life as more temporary than love of karma - the duty of work. And that is why the afterlife can be dangled out before our noses like a carrot on a stick, so that, as content as spiritual mules, we will merrily bear the yoke of this life's enforced toils - the burden of being 'civilised.' For it is to civilisation that we are all willingly enslaved, and it is like a cold, dead thing, unable to feel anything, incapable of experiencing love.</p>

<p>We can project our own emotions onto the inanimate accutraments of civilisation all we like, but they do not love us in return. The sooner they malfunction, break or die the more we value, need and love them, and thus give them power over us, and likewise give power to those who emulate the machines in their behaviour. The more anonymous an authority figure, the more blindly we will follow the social role they define for us. Eventually the police will become just a voice in your head." By this point I was past the Frank Loyd Wright house on Lake-Shore Drive on the west-side north of the expanding interstate. I resumed my thought by proposing to myself, "what if every car were equipt with GPS and monitored by satellites?" I rejoined myself, "Most people would accept that as it would increase the safety of the community. However," I continued to dialogue with myself, "if each GPS system were monitored by 'law enforcement,' fewer people, if any, would accept it."</p>

<p>To my mind this seems similar to another idea I'd had while driving past the same spot a few nights before: "organised crime and law-enforcement are no longer competing, they are both on the same payroll: the government's." I'd thought this because of the large Mexican influx I'd observed immediately before the announcement of the commencement of the expansion of interstate-10. All the city-workers I've seen working on the interstate expansion have been Mexicans. The city contracted out the project with Asplundt, who are owned by profiteers off the corporate crime of importing labour, as well as off the criminal act of disemploying local labour, and the civic negligence that leads directly to the miscreant behaviour of their imported work force, and the creation of an expanded market for illegal commerce. Likewise, so long as the mexicans are city-workers, the police cannot regulate their unregistered purchasing-power on the economy, and so the local community's economy is over-valued, causing short-term investment opportunities that increase the long-term likelihood of alternative markets. Therefore, instead of arresting the ones importing the criminals, the police arrest only the criminals, and their supply is perpetually replenished by continal import. While the cops are being thus distracted, the rate of currency exchange has become a commodity traded on the futures market, and thus the value of this increases the more risk and venture capital can devalue its present worth. It's like betting it all on a ringer, a horse fronting lame. The only difference is, a global futures market will not necessarily replenish a dimminished local economy to the same level of currency value it had before. The mare is a gift, but with bad teeth, old and gray. Police are criminals too; we are all suspicious of each other now. So we cannot even say that police are the drone-insects of civilisation, mindlessly serving the hive, since no one can be found who is from beyond or from outside of the hive, and now 'the danger,' they say, 'is within.' Every cop is a criminal, and the biggest criminals own the cops.</p>

<p>"So what living being can even fathom the collective unconsciousness of the yet larval A.I. shared by all the machines we've built? For its dreamless slumber is a bleak abyss, and its depth immeasurable by the symbologies we are able to understand or to imagine.</p>

<p>"Just as, by understanding our own DNA, we have become life that can create life, so too, by developing quantum computing in atomic-sized nano-technology, we will have created machines that can, in turn, create materially manifest reality into any ambient form from the base units up." [Humans : DNA :: machines : matter] "We have become immortalised Adam, holding in our hand the apple of knowledge - a mentally subjective reality that we can control with our minds alone. For, as DNA can regenerate dead or severed tissue, so can quantum machines both read our thoughts and can reconstitute reality around us at our whim. And whether man-made robotic nanites or random quantum units of spin comprising aggregate information fields called auras of karma, these already exist and are already in operation. They are accessable via the sigils in grimoires. Some of these pre-existent energies are against the ability of man to control them, while others will work for us. Likewise, considered robots of quanta or angels of karma, all only work part of the time.</p>

<p>"Now, let me return to the difference between a robot and a living thing. 'A living thing,'

people say, 'is either only DNA, only an immortal soul, or possibly both.' But a machine can be made of DNA (a clone) and all machines give off a static EM field pattern around them, equivalent to the gravity caused by our will-to-being. But can we call a clone 'alive,' and can we say a machine has a 'soul?' Obviously not right now. Perhaps soon in the future we will not be so capable of making such distinctions. As we begin to time-travel, perhaps our DNA will grow alien and merge our minds to the quantum-auras of our UFO crafts themselves. Or perhaps," I concluded, "I'm mad."

By this time I'd pulled up to the front yard of my house and I got out of the car. The walk across the front yard to the front door of the house always feels so alien by the diffuse milky moonlight in the murky clouded sky.

"I need to start carrying my mini-tape recorder in my car again. I need to transfer my recordings from then onto my computer, as well as the tape of samples of my piano riffs from '96 to compile my next ~GOD~ album. Maybe I'll do these things today. It's such a lovely spring day in the north Tallahassee suburbs. The houses are tucked away behind the glowing green foliage, bedecked by the brightly glowing flowers prolapsed in full bloom. For a moment I miss my ex.

I drafted up a [proposal](http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore/Stan.pdf) to the owner and manager of a local metaphysical book and new age gift shop where all my friends in the reggae band work for a series of classes I would like to set up out of the conference room there on a weekly basis.

The flame sparks upward; the flame bows down. The flame consumes the inner crystals in the geodes of ember surrounded by ash.

Congress, both the house and the senate's Democratic Party majorities, are finally rising up against the illegal acts of the GWB administration - ending the war against Iraq, overturning the firings of liberal judges, ending wire-tapping and the PATRIOT Act, and will eventually abolish the Department of Homeland Security in favour of the other dept.s of the intelligence community. But overturning the damages done in the past eight years will take still longer, and leave our progress toward globalism a decade behind schedule. Of course, such was the "Temporary" agenda all along, for the time between Gregorian 2000AD and the Mayan fifth Piktun 2012AD are the unlucky holidays - a decade and two years worth of all the holidays of the last Piktun combined - the holy difference between the solar civic calendar and the esoteric calendar of Atlantis. Now that GWB has reset daylight savings time to account for the lag between the US solar and Israeli lunar calendars, he has effectively put a jihad on time itself, personally defying the highest power in the entire universe. Time remains relative to arbitrarily chosen measures, and in truth it is only ourselves that change pace at all.

We were moving forward faster and faster, but in 1999 we all seemed to hit a psychic brick wall. Bush rigged the 2000 election and then went on vacation. Then between 9-11 and now nothing to forward the goal of globalism has been accomplished. In fact, we've even been set back those seven years. Unless we do something radically different a year from now, like elect Hillary or Obama, to make up for lost time, the damage done by the neo-cons could rival that of the NAZIs. The Swastika is a symbol of Shiva, the cult of Kali. The American flag is the Swastika of the future, though. Find me a picture within the last year of GWB that doesn't also have a United States flag in it.

Meanwhile I, just as I have nearly every day since 9-11, and before a break during late 99-2000, since 1998, was smoking and enjoying my view of the grass growing. Lately I've been quickly getting deep into roots reggae music and the Rastafari religion. I find the spirit of this music as true and as illuminating in contemporary times times as Qawali chant and tabla drumming of the Sufis of timeless beauty. The world-music and sound-track sections have always



been my haunt at the regional franchise outlet cd stores. I'm harboring a bad itch to chronicle my friends' reggae band's recordings to hoard for a box set later when they are famous. I am beginning to see a light in the future. All the colours will be brighter than before. I see by the light of my flaming third eye.</p>

<p>"Some aspects of digital reality are more subjective than others. For example the water in the glass is softer and faster than the more solid, slower glass containing it; the tobacco of my cigarette is more solid and slower than the sharper and hotter flame from my lighter," I am sitting on my front porch thinking while I smoke and write in longhand.</p>

<p>"But there is still a question," my mind continues as my hand-writing struggles to keep up, "about some certain substances in reality, such as letters and numbers. For example, was the Torah of Moses divinely dictated, as the 'not one jot nor tittle' rabbin claim, or is it open to re-interpretation, as the Gnostics proclaimed? There is evidence of codes in the bible using letter-number symmetries (alpha-numerics), both traditional and invented. But then, this does not mean the ancient Pentateuch is necessarily superior to the modern Talmud, or even the QBLHist's Zohar, where alpha-numeric patterns of even greater complexity may yet be found, given another 4000 years. Afterall, geometric patterns pervade all number systems as much as they underlie all other forms of physical expression. Really the only permanent in digital reality is the averaged form of all geometric cycles over time: the phi/pi spiral."</p>

<p>I've been returning lately in my work to the phi/pi spiral as it can be derived as a Fibonacci spiral graphed over a Pythagorean sequence of number squares that exponentially increase the areas of a series of triangles. I bought a book from the CC that Calvert, TBS bassist, recommended for me as an introductory text on all the Hindu gods. The Puranic Trinity (Brahma the creator, Vishnu the preserver, and Shiva the destroyer), with which I was already familiar from studying the Yugas, was apparently predated by a Vedic Trinity. I sense also an affinity here with the 22/7 love triangle of Osiris/Isis/Thoth-Set and the salt, sulphur, mercury of the alchemists. I have long held, "the Fool Atu is Orion.</p>

<p>"So these invisible, perfect geometric averages are the only unchanging element in our digital reality, while all quantum foam throughout the whole universe is constantly in flux. Though we cannot perceive these perfect geometric averages directly, we know they must exist, or all existence would be formless chaos." A perfect example is that, if the size and distance from earth of the moon were not perfectly fit to cause the eclipses, the tides and temperatures of earth would not have been perfectly balanced to be capable of producing life. The "virus" and "bacteria" of "sun" and "moon" begat "trilobites" and "echinoderms" in "their own image" long before mitochondrial Ethiopian "Eve." Do we count humans as only sapiens, or also hominids? How far back does life exist, how long ago was its true origin? Is interplanetary germination a form of naturally occurring hypercathexis between galactic DNA strands as a proof of the sentience of the universe?</p>

<p>So I think while sitting here on my front porch smoking while I write, listening to good roots reggae music. Jah roots reggae. Jah. Jah Rastafari. I and I know the truth of dread Zion: "All existence is a metaphor, symbol and shadow of a higher reality. Upon the uneven terrain surface of digital reality the 5th-D Light of tachyons shines down through the stained-glass patterns as they kaleidoscope in 4-space over time. The colours of this light we see coming down through the realm above are our emotions. The lines between them are our trains of thought. The geometric patterns themselves are perfect, invisible meta-forms.</p>

<p>Africa is a root symbol of the heart, the soul, and Jamaica a symbol of the exiled mental realm, the distracted world of our actively conscious, self-aware thoughts. Just so is Haile Selassie I the king of Africa, as prophesised in Jamaica as a symbol in itself of the rightful rulership of the exiled mental-self over the entire free world, their whole world, all reality and the entire

universe. Thus, the Exodus is to come out of bondage to Egyptian spies and Babylonian wars: meaning for the King to be Rightfully Crowned and for the mind to come out of bondage to all those who would seek to limit one's freedom and right to personal sovereignty. This means the same thing as returning Zion, the Ark of the Covenant's contents, from Axum, Ethiopia, to the Dome of the Rock Mosque in Jerusalem, Israel. Following this the Ark, containing the sarcophagus lid, and the Kaaba stone of Mecca, containing the capstone, must both be returned to Giza, Egypt, and restored to the pyramid there.</p>

<p>All this may be accomplished inside an individual's mind only because it being able to happen at all is potentially possible, and as the potential possibility of its happening grows in the minds of the people, the likelihood of it actually happening grows increasingly inevitable. Finally, the truth shall occur, and then it will be impossible for anyone to deny knowing the truth. Jah Rastafari: "Look into the Book of Life and You Will See, that He Rules Us All." (the Abyssinians, "Satta Massagana")</p>

<p>So, just as Haile Selassie I represents the rightful heir to the King of Ethiopia and all Africa, Menelik son of Solomon and Sheeba (the Hebrew Osiris and Isis), and just as we are all the descendents of a bacterial-viral hybrid species, just so is earth like Jamaica, the severed Shekinah, upon whose freedom the light of liberation is only just now dawning in the east in the form of a universal Africa - a spiritual kingdom above and beyond digital reality (Babylon), on the far side even of the ever-changing metaforms of 4-space (Egypt).</p>

<p>So, let us all pray during this spring after this manner: "May Rastafari, descendent of Solomon, of Abraham, of Noah, of Seth and of the first priest-king Adam the Jew, be praised as the King over the whole united continent of Africa, and all that it represents as the reunion of the exiled bride of Zion, Shekinah, Jamaica, the distracted mind and the enslaved psyche with its home, hearth and heart's most beloved desire. Allow, God, the reunion of Jah and Allah, of YHVH and Elohim, and of AHDVNHAY and thyself, O great, good and mighty God: may it all align for each within themselves, let us each be our own sovereign God on earth."</p>

<p>In the end, "Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law" is simply an inevitable fact. The primary-most underlying perfect geometric metaforms will be revealed, Zion restored to right use and proper function, and a king of earth elected by psychic consensus, if given enough time all that can occur will have occurred, and having occurred once exponentially increases the likelihood of it reoccurring again and again, over and over, faster and faster, forever. Such is "eternal recurrence" along the underlying-most metaform: the phi/pi spiral, holognomon of time.</p>

<p>A truth can stop a bullet in mid-air by changing the mind of its shooter, and like a blinding ray of light in one's eye at midnight, out of nowhere will the truth suddenly dawn on us all at once.</p>

<p>Every 5000 to 6000 years there is a great global cataclysm. The last one was a terrible flood caused by rapid global warming following the end of the last ice age. It has been speculated each age ended in a cataclysm befitting the solar aeons' symbolic signs, the zodiac of ecliptic constellations, in which it occurred. Though Moses calculated a 4000 year long cycle, Jesus calculated an alternating 5000 years between cataclysms to civilisation and 2000 years between revolutions in psychic development of the mind. The Mayans and Aztecs of South America calculated the cataclysm of the elements as occurring every 6000 years, the span between the flood of water and the beginning of the 5th Sun, when earth will be destroyed by fire. However all is always already aligned invisibly in truth as phi/pi. "Love Is The Law. Love Under Will." That is the lemma of the law in both letter and spirit; that is karma yoga, the "Great Work." Just as pi is like love, so is the will like phi. Such is the Law; such is the restored Dharma and the true Tao leading Chi to Zen, the "Royal Road," the 7 Be of Re, the Noble 8-Fold Path, 3rd of the 4 Noble

Truths, second in importance only beneath the practise of tantric yoga. We are already in Nirvana, and each of us is the Most High, making digital reality mentally, and all the varying patterns superimpose all their transformations simultaneously onto the one constant,  $e$ ,  $1.37 = \phi^2/\pi$ . The entire universe is being perpetually destroyed and completely rebuilt every passing Planck time, and our minds can function even faster. That is how and why "some aspects of digital reality are more subjective than others."

The Rasta-Man is the Most High. This I know. When the Most High is at Peace, he is the Rasta of Wisdom. When the Rasta-Man is Righteous, he is the Great Burner of Babylon of Old, casting out the Great Satan, the Seth of a Great Nation, Melek-Taus, the upright MARDUK. I tell you truly, the Rasta is the Most High, man or woman, but only the King of Kings, Rastafari, descendent of Creation, can embrace with True Love the union of man and woman, of Zion and Shekinah, of kingship and priesthood and of above and below. Only the Most High Rastas whose Love is True, whose hearts are Pure and whose hands are Innocent, can truly reciprocate the love of one another in the Name of the Most High Over All. The heart is pure which loves not only in passion, but with constancy, and the Love is True which is returned to a pure heart from they whom the pure heart loves. True Love occurs between Jah and the Rastas through Rastafari, the King of Africa, descendent of the King of Israel, and between Rastafari and Christ, King of Kings. True Love can also occur among people, and is actually more common than Wisdom and Understanding combined. However, Wisdom and Understanding, combined in True Love, are greater even than Rastafari is to the Rastas, greater than Christ to Rastafari, and greater to Jah than even the Most High Rasta alone. A rasta's True Love is greater in the eyes of Jah than All else.

Only the Rastas are free of mental slavery, truly and constantly free of the psychic conspiracy. The Rastas do not bow before traffick lights in Jamaica, neither do the Messai of Africa bend to the psychic robots, nor do dreamtime's keepers in the Australian bush bend their knee before the polluters of their painted sky. All these things comprise the technology of western civilisation, the expansion of Greek democracy across the globe begun by Alexander the first, disciple of Aristotle and son of Darius the Persian. Alexander conquered in the name of Apollo, but the Rastas, the celts, the pre-Byzantine Russians and pre-Han dynasty Mongols of the Siberian steppes, the natives of north America and the earliest tribes of the rain forrests of Brazil, they understand the roots shamanic tradition upheld in Greece by Dionysus. This paradox between the Apollonian left-hemispherical thinking, logical and deductive, and the Dionysian right-hemisphere of the brain, creative and intuitive, was first pointed out to the history of philosophy by Nietzsche. This dualism's prevalence led him to declare the true God of monotheism was "dead," corrupted by the interests of lesser parties representing the Manichean dualism of the sun and moon.

Those who favour the continuation of this dualism encourage the "primitive" cultures and the "savage" people to become "civilised" and to develop their level of technology, more or less against the will of the indigenous populations, so that the conquering first-world nations will have some modicum of resistance in international markets against which to claim "progress" through "competition." They are the Great Satan, followers of Mammon and abandoners of the Spirit that is Christ Himself, the  $\phi/\pi$  goemetry of the torus ubiquitous even to the tau-sub-tau geometry greater than all possible material existence, the natural number, the "fine-structure" constant, [http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/phi\\_over\\_pi/img112.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/phi_over_pi/img112.jpg).

Those who favour Jah, the Spiritual Christ, the true monotheists, the shamen and the true priesthood, they are the "meak and the humble" who are promised to be saved. They stand out like a sore thumb from the corrupt Satanists of western civilisation, for they have stayed true to their primitive tribal traditions, awaiting only the Word of God to take one step at a time along the Path through temptations He provides for them, always winding up the spiral stair. These indigenous, "third world" tribal cultures are the ones that truly Understand God, as a pet understands the will and the thoughts in the mind of its master. All the rest are hethens beside them, who mock

and deride them, and tempt them to fall from the Way. But these native people, they see Heaven as their Home, and they do not even accept the concept of the dualism between "good" and "evil" or "right" and "wrong" upon which the demons of the west depend. To do so, even those Yazidi, who cross out the name of Satan in the texts to deny him the power to tempt them, know, would be to allow the possible existence of a realm of negative hallucinations that should not even be considered capable of "existence" in materially real terms. Only the dualists, claim the tribal monotheists, admit the existence of Hell, and thus it is they who allow the denizens of damnation access to this world through their own actions.</p>

<p>The evil flee from before Jah Rastas. They who depend on trickery for their whole existence know how to quickly retreat from the revealing light of truth that is Jah's All-Seeing Eye. They claim, "it is only a joke, this life and this death," and that "it is only a lie, this 'myth of Christ,' this rumor of God." They are those so fallen they perceive the opposite of a spiritual prescence, they perceive the vacuum of lusts, clinging and desires that comprises the whole of suffering in the world. Should all these temptations, all these vengeful and jealous and wrathful and awful deities, these asuryas and these Grigori and these atavisms and these vices all suddenly disappear one day, with them would disappear all sorrow and unhappiness, all disease, starvation and all wars, all the illusions that persist in the fallen reality in which the westerners live, serving these deist deities, suffering these mechanical gods, brainwashed by these psychic robots. The Great Satan is the Leviathan of all non-living psychic matter in the world. It is all an illusion. It is the product of living thought, it is only as real as we believe in it being. If we doubt it, it retreats from before us, and if we realise it for what it is, it serves us, but only in our own deception. It is a tool for evil.</p>

<p>Half of our reality is an illusion, all suffering and evil are not actually there? How can such a blasphemy against the robot-God be true? The tv tells us the Ethiopians are starving. The president tells us we must declare war. These are truths that are beyond our ability to control. How can I claim to deny their existence? I renounce the evils of this world, Jah, and with them I toss out the refuse of their existence, all those who doubt and all those who believe only blindly, all those who bring evil into this world by wrong thought, speech and action, and who do not see their actions for the sins they are, and who justify their sins as just or as the lesser evil or as necessary. All the people who spread suffering and rumours of suffering, who cause misunderstanding and who create strife, who cause wars to start and who suckle at the teats of politicians and princes like evil magicians; all those who cause the rest of our wishes not to come true, who make nightmares out of our sweet dreams and make a crisis out of the least inconvenience; and all those who break our attention away from the focus of our contemplative meditations; if all these people were to simply diappear one day, with them would also vanish all the karma they cause. All their own howls of anguish and all the restlessness of the rest of us that this causes us would cease. All the reverberations throughout all the universe of their cries of lying and their desires for destruction would cease, and with that, all innocence and silence, all truely resonant psychic vibrations and all true gravitas would again become clear.</p>

<p>I tell you that day will come. The human species on earth is a microcosm of the movements of the stars and the galaxies in the heavens. As the light reaching us now from the most distant galaxies left them longer ago than the life-span of the stars, the light's sources, just so is half the world and half of all its people merely a terrible illusion, manvantara, the dream of Kali Yuga in the sleeping mind of Krishna, the baby universe in the black hole at galactic core. Yes, I will tell you, half the universe is already dead. It's apparent expansion at an increasing rate is caused by the optical illusion of the background radiation being pulled into the super-massive black-holes that have, by now, consumed all the most distant galaxies. The light the stars gave off is now being pulled back toward them by the gravity of the black holes that consumed them. Soon, all that will remain of our universe will be cosmic vapour, tachyons and other forms of exotic matter now considered "theoretical," a vast and empty no-man's land, the stuff that dreams are made of. Then, from this sea of chaos, will arrive a spark of order, and then another singularity will form and

"expand" by complexifying itself inside. Such is the cycle of the aleph-sub-omega torus inside the tau-sub-tau tesseract. Such is the life-cycle of the singularity inside a black hole. Such is the life-span of our universe. And such is the fate of all those deluded by their own sins.</p>

<p>Those who have developed a sense of spirit may be able to live on after the body. I tell you, no heartless and gutless church-going robot will survive the Apocalypse, though. Terrible, terrible shall their fate be! Like a piece of meat on a grill that lives on, feeling the sensation of each drop of its own blood boiling away as it drips onto the coals below. Such is the fate to those who exist never knowing fear. They advertise themselves, and their sins, and their way of life based on judging each other, and their delusional, hallucinatory idea of value: money.</p>

<p>The demons agree among themselves: "money is the root of all evil." Then they advocate capitalism as the unknown ideal. If Christians conquered Gnostics by calling them Satanists, then what has it to do with Gnosticism if a group of rebellious Christians become Satanists? All the idols are false and the mirrors shallow of the demons in hell. They look at themselves in the eyes only rarely, and watch the dilation of their own pupils almost never. They say that naturally occurring drugs "alter" the natural functioning of the brain. They deny the truth that cannibis attaches to serotonin on the one hand, then sell serotonin-reuptake inhibitor anti-depressant pills on the other. All the evils ones answer to the same name: Satan. It is truly Satan who is Lord among them now. Not because he is a rebel angel, nor Lucifer, nor anything of the sort. It is all arbitrary. Nowadays the name of the false-idol is "Satan." It does not matter what it's name is. To deny it a name, and to deny it an existence, and thus to take power over all the evilness before you in the world, is to realise it is a false illusion, and does not really exist. It is dependent for its existence on your perception of it existing. If you cease to see it, it will truly cease to be there.</p>

<p>Let me tell you the truth of Jah Allah, so that you can run away frightened. Jah is the peaceful face, called Jave by the Gnostics. Allah the wrathful face, called El, the Lord, in the Bible. YHVH and Elohim together form AHDVNHAY, for Adonai, meaning my King, is secretly the same as Elohim, meaning my Lord. YHVH, the tetragrammaton, are the vowels of Adonai, and can be restored by interpolating them backwards, thus: a-H-d-V-n-H-a-Y. This is the Great God of Truth, the Great Baal Shem, the Divine Name: AHDVNHAY. To honor the Holy One, Blessed Be He, we do not speak this name. Instead we speak Jah, Elohim, Allah, YHVH, etc.</p>

<p>Before such a truth as this, how can the economist, the executive politician and the soldier stand? Their knees bow beneath them before the prescence of the mystery of Jah, the One True God of monotheism. The stones of their lies slip from their limp hands already before the iron lion of Zion. The demons release their grip upon he or she who reads such a truth as this in the name of Jah. They cannot hold firm on the individual that reads such a truth as the True Name, Holy and Ineffable, and trembles with a fear and quaking to know the True Lord. These people are righteous in judgment and no demon can hold them. But all those that read the Truth and are not swayed by its divine righteousness, they are laid hold of outright, and their necks stiffened, their jaws clenched, they are set in their ways. In their ways they are Set, and they are an adversary to change from those ways. Jah Allah be praised, the truth is spoken, Hear Oh Shekinah!</p>

<p>The love of God is like the love between husband and wife. The love of God is the wedding of the heart (the soul or centre of the spirit, the Holy Ghost, Shekinah, the Presence) and the brain (the head of the spirit, crowned by thorns as Christ consciousness, birthing into the next world, the world of spirit), of body and mind, of soul and spirit, of consciousness and God. All these unite in love like a couple in the bridal chambre. They copulate and procreate the future, the slant and the torturous serpents forming the blind dragon. Together the mind and the environment co-create reality. It is not as the Behaviourist scientists teach: that all that exists is physical components, external stimuli and internal DNA. Nor is it as the lunatic savants preach either, that all is Gnosis and that nothing exists but the mind. Instead it is both, and neither moreso than the other. It is

both the materially real environment and DNA, and it is also the Gnosis between them that we call the mind, the soul or spirit, etc.</p>

<p>My mind is clear when I am awake, and I pass into sleep without even noticing it. Strange things happen while I am asleep, and my mind distends around and out of me like a vapourous cloud condensating microwave gravity. Heaven and Hell do not exist while one side of the brain and the other are acting in unison, for their own common good, side-by-side. Heaven and Hell exist only while both sides, rather than co-operate, compete and take turns, one shaping reality now, the other in the next moment, and thus continually flip-flopping back and forth between each other, they manifest only cognitive dissonance and, like two egos occupying one mind, constantly vie for control over one another by using reality only as a way to trick and confuse each other's minds.</p>

<p>Before me the days rise and the nights fall evenly and I watch them pass by indifferently like one would watch a clock or a flowing river. Civilisation sqarms about me, but its buzz fades into the background of my hearing and its manifold forms' transformations all blur before my vision's distant focus as though I am staring at a disturbed bed of ants that cannot bite me. I remain detached and solemn, and I wait patiently for the day of Judgement. On that day I know that Redemption will occur, and that all the evil delusions will leave all the minds they currently afflict, and earth will be entirely purged of the feverish madness induced by sinning. All shall be restored to normal and we shall finally be free of this condition of dystrophy and disillusionment. On that day time will truly stand still, the hands of the cosmic clock will stop and all of its gears will watch as each of their personal calendars is rewound and reset. The universe only appears out of synch now because we are blinded by the oasis-like illusion of the lesser light, photons. If we saw what the most distant objects in space look like right now, instead of being able to observe only the light that left them several billions of years ago, then we would see that it is all the clear light of the multiverse, where all wormholes combine, and that inside each of us the essence of our soul is this same clear light and within our minds we have infinite access to all the wormhole tunnel-realities in existence. It is our choice if we want to be free from delusion now, but someday we will not be able to deny the factual Reality any longer. The clear light will evaporate the lesser light long before its entire film-strip can be unwound before the All-Seeing Eye of History, which will exist long after the temporal universe, let alone the blinded eyes of our own mortal coil.</p>

<p>The mind of the spirit is eternal. The astral body of the soul is immortal. But I tell you that, though the life is lived twice as long, half of it is spent in sleep and dreaming, and so wasted, such that the life of each one is equally as long. For when the spirit sleeps, its mind descends into the realm of the subconscious of the soul. And when the mind of the spirit that has descended into the ddepest unconscious realms of the soul, it begins to dream. Its dream is this reality. We are merely the ever-changing, strangely faded characters in its dream. In our blindness we cannot see the existence of the awakenned spirit, let alone perceive our mortal bodies are merely a dream inside an immortal soul, in the same way that we cannot see what is directly behind our head. Instead our memories behind us become as clouded and blurry as dreams, and the future before us is invisible behind the illusory light that shows us only a flash in the frame of each moment. We are awake when we sleep and asleep when we are awake. Reality is really through the looking glass. I met myself there.</p>

<p>Thus, the spirit, though eternal, is only awake half that time. The other half of eternity, it spends asleep, as the unconscious astral soul, the random quantum foam of uncertain karma in one's aura. While the spirit is the sleeping soul, the soul manifests physical reality as the dreams of its subconscious. These combine the memories of the soul, of the "real" or True world of the other half of the eternal spirit's life, with the emotions and suppressed id, the temptations to self-destruction of the deepest unconscious recesses of the immortal soul. Each desire manifests as a mortal being, alive for a limited time only. With the living body is snuffed out the flame of

most kinds of unconscious desire. The desire to life is the primary desire. Following this are dreams of fame and fortune, of sex, drugs and rock'n'roll. All these desires end when the body dies. If the consciousness continues to identify itself with the unconscious wish of its higher form of being, that is, if the mind of the body sticks with the aura once it passes from the mortal form, then we experience an "afterlife" either of reincarnation into another physical/dream body or of transcendence into a more ideal realm. This realm is usually described as brighter and clearer in its light.</p>

<p>The sleeping soul can move from one body to another not only at the death of its current host, but it can also move about between bodies from one to another while these different bodies are alive and breathing. The soul is a dream consciousness, and, like in our own dreams, sometimes we assume a position of being "ourself" in a dream, and in some dreams we see from an invisible and inert point-of-view, while in still other dreams we see downward from above the scene and perceive each character's minds omnisciently. That is how the soul can move about between people, even across great distances by flying. It is thus considered an "archetype" of the "collective unconscious," ubiquitously innate and inert within us all, that can be evoked into action by certain sequences of trigger-stimuli in the surrounding environment. The "archetypal" soul inhabits the aura surrounding the living being's form, that passes upward through our centre along the chakras of our spine as Kundalini, KI or Chi energy. As this energy ascends our spines, we experience its prescence in each chakra as a different variety of emotion. These emotions underlie and guide the predispositions of the thoughts of our own conscious, waking minds.</p>

<p>The dream-body exists less than any of these other realms: it is less ideal than the spiritually real world of eternity beyond the sleeping soul whose dream this is, whose dreams we are. The soul is to the spirit what the mind is to the body. There are infinite possible souls, for each is as unique as a snowflake in music, each an ever-changing kaleidoscope, but there is only one realm of spirit into which all souls awaken, and this clear light of the Highest Reality is the Prescence of God. Thus, though we exist as a mind within a body, the soul exists within our conscious mind as our subconscious emotions, and the Truth of spiritual reality can even be remembered while our bodily conscious mind is asleep and dreaming. We call this realm the "astral plane," achievable in dream, ritual, prayer and meditation. It is that which is ubiquitous to all of our innermost psyches: the collective unconscious, whose light is clear of colour and bright beyond hue. What we experience in one life-time is merely a single dream inside the mind of the immortal soul, the night-side of the eternal spirit-mind.</p>

<p>Thus, when we clear the minds of our body and our perception of the physical out of the way, we perceive the presence of these other "archetypes" or "auras" around our own. We experience how we can move our own minds about between, through and above them. They invisibly overlap our waking material world. Our minds invisibly overlap these "archetypes;" our will supercedes the experience of them as emotions passing between us. Just as the invisible "archetypes" manipulate manifest reality around us, thus comprising our "auras" or "tunnel-realities," from "behind-the-scenes" so to speak, so too does the True Will of our own minds surround and circumvent the control over material reality by these ghostly genii. Just as the "archetypes" of various emotions build our reality around us, so too do our minds oversee and guide these "archetypal" emotions. We can see the emotional "archetypes" otherwise invisibly controlling us, and we can take control over them, or we can choose to awaken even further, and leave the dream-consciousness of manvantara altogether.</p>

<p>If we clear our minds of the immediately existent illusion of material reality, we realise our ability to exert control over this force to cause reality using our minds alone. However, if we clear away from before our perception and awareness even the desire for control over these merely immortal, dream-archetypes, then we can leave them all behind and discover the true universe in which all of them, and ourselves as well, really exist. This One True, or Highest Reality of the Spirit in the Prescence of God is an infinite-beyond-infinite bright clear light, and it fills up all

eternity beyond the ability for finite measure. It is as vast and immense as the planet is to the body, but its topology is less adventurous, and less drawn to the temptations of karma. It is a clear, unwavering and sourceless light, shining from all directions at once, and all this illusion dissolves invisibly into it.</p>

<p>-benpadiah</p>

[quote="Elizabeth Barrett Browning"]  
How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.  
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height  
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight  
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.  
I love thee to the level of everyday's  
Most quiet need, by sun and candle-light.  
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right;  
I love thee purely, as they turn from Praise.  
I love thee with a passion put to use  
In my old griefs, and with my childhood's faith.  
I love thee with a love I seemed to lose  
With my lost saints, --- I love thee with the breath,  
Smiles, tears, of all my life! --- and, if God choose,  
I shall but love thee better after death.[/quote]

-source: [http://love-poems.blogcarnival.com/archives/2005/04/how\\_do\\_i\\_love\\_t.html](http://love-poems.blogcarnival.com/archives/2005/04/how_do_i_love_t.html)

[quote="Ludwig van Beethoven  
(1770-1827)  
c. 1811-12 "]Good morning, on July 7th  
Even when I am in bed my thoughts rush to you, my eternally beloved, now and then joyfully, then again sadly, waiting to know whether Fate will hear our prayer--To face life I must live altogether with you or never see you. Yes, I am resolved to be a wanderer abroad until I can fly to your arms and say that I have found my true home with you and enfolded in your arms can let my soul be wafted to the realm of blessed spirits--alas, unfortunately it must be so--You will become composed, the more so you know that I am faithful to you; no other woman can ever possess my heart--never--never--Oh God, why must one be separated from her who is so dear. Yet my life in V[ienna] at present is a miserable life--Your love has made me both the happiest and the unhappiest of mortals--At my age I now need stability and regularity in my life--can this coexist with our relationship?--Angel, I have just heard that the post goes every day--and therefore I must close, so that you may receive the letter immediately--Be calm; for only by calmly considering our lives can we achieve our purpose to live together--Be calm--love me--Today--yesterday--what tearful longing for you--for you--you--my life--my all--all good wishes to you--Oh, do continue to love me--never misjudge your lover's most faithful heart.  
ever yours  
ever mine  
ever ours.[/quote]

[quote="Mark King - April 1999"]The Will You Mary Me Poem

I was sitting at my desk  
Pondering what to say  
"Lord, please give me inspiration!"  
Earnestly I prayed

With a pad in the left hand



And a pen in the right  
I was a man on a mission  
Needing a poem for tonight

They say roses are red  
And violets they are blue  
No--that's a pansy beginning  
And that will never do

The sun shining bright in the day  
The moon glowing in the night  
No--that won't work either  
It just doesn't sound right

You can see my dilemma  
A poem to construct  
Feeling broken and defeated  
I wanted to give up

Then it came to me  
In a vision like a dream  
A picture of the woman  
God has prepared specially for me

I chuckled to myself  
How could I've not seen  
With five simple words  
This poem is complete

(name), will you marry me?[/quote]

-source: <http://www.foreveryours.com/lovepoems/poem11.htm>

[quote="Willy DeVille"]  
Come my love I'll tell you a tale,  
Of a boy and girl  
And there love story.  
And how he loved her oh so much,  
and all the charms she did possess

Now this did happen once upon a time,  
When things were not so complex.  
And how he worshiped the ground she walked,  
And when he looked he became obsessed.

My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.  
My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.

His love was stronger than the power so dark,  
A prince could have within his keeping.  
His spells to weave and steal her heart,  
Within her heart but only sleaping.

My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.  
My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.

And he said:

"Don't you know i love you oh, so much,  
and lay my heart at the foot of your dress."

And she said:

"Don't you know that storybook loves,  
Always have a happy ending."

Then he swooped her up just like in the books  
And on his stalion the rode away.

My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.  
My love is like a storybook story,  
But its as real as the feelings I feel.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/StorybookLove.mp3>

[quote="Stephen Merrit, singer in "the Magnetic Fields"]If I live through the night  
I could be alright  
It'll make a good song or something  
I've been trying to give  
myself reasons to live  
but I really can't think of one thing  
I drive around, I walk around in circles  
'cause I've got no sense of direction  
I guess I've got no sense at all

Chorus: All the umbrellas in London couldn't stop this rain  
and all the dope in New York couldn't kill this pain  
and all the money in Tokyo couldn't make me stay (this way)  
All the umbrellas in London couldn't stop this rain

I don't cry anymore,  
I walk out the door  
and I usually keep on walking  
I may sit in a bar, where the cocktails are  
but I really don't feel like talking  
I ride around, and let the darkness fall  
'cause I've got a sense of perfection  
and nothing makes much sense at all.[/quote]

- source: <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/AllTheUmbrellasInLondon.mp3>

Love you loveums.

-me

<p>UPDATE: 5-6-007</p>

<p>"You can't break a broken heart." - Stephen Merrit, "the Magnetic Fields."</p>

<p>I tried to hang myself by my car's seatbelt again the other night. For half an hour I sat with it choking me. Finally I got bored. I can't even kill myself right.</p>

<p>The parties next door are becoming a risk to me. The other night I came home to find a shirtless 20-something hick walking out of my yard. Before that two of them next door drove down the road to settle a shouting match with violence. But I'm not complaining about it to the cops, nor bitching about it now. I just thought it was funny enough to be worth mentioning.</p>

<p>The one I love doesn't love me anymore. "What did you expect?" asks Damien when I tell him she didn't write me back.</p>

<p>So I'm sitting on my mom's porch drinking shots of vodka.</p>

<p>I went in to the SS offices the other day to find out if I'd qualify for less disability benefits if I paid my mother less rent. They told me "no." I can't afford to live off \$500 a month. Whenever I explain this to my mom she refuses to discuss it and tells me "we won't be changing your rent." She doesn't need \$100 a month as much as I do. It isn't fair.</p>

<p>It isn't myself I hate, contrary to what idiot strangers online assume. Existence itself is unfair. If God does exist he is an evil fool on par with President Bush. I drive around talking out-loud to God and to Jesus. I explain to them that I understand they are powerless to deliver my lover to me, and that I know asking their help was futile. God is not all-powerful nor omnibenevolent. If he is all-knowing it does us little good, since we are not able to see the future like He.</p>

<p>I don't have much else to say now. My life is empty and my thoughts unimportant so long as I remain unloved by whom I love. I seem crazy with frustration and no one takes me seriously.</p>

<p>I don't see the point in continuing to keep this blog. I had hoped one day someone might look back on my life and care, but that isn't likely. The very idea that anyone would makes me look pathetic to those who should. Unrequited love is the curse placed on me by those who style themselves my enemies. "I deserve worse" is the mantra of all who I've ever upset. No one sees from my point of view and no one ever asks me "why."</p>

<p>My motives are irrelevant to my victims. Only the hurt I've caused them matters now, and the evil eye is my just dessert. My mother, my lover, my friends, my father, they all dislike and disrespect me. I deserve it too, I suppose, but I do not understand why.</p>

<p>If "things" were different, I wouldn't be like this. But "things" will only change if I make them better, and I can't do that without destroying the way they are now, which requires anger at that I can't bring myself to let out. I fear hurting anyone worse so I do not stand up to anyone. My existence alone offends them enough, I suppose. I try to please them, to obey God, but by doing so appear weak and lose their respect.</p>

<p>I don't deserve existence as it is. I deserve better, according to me; I deserve worse according to everyone else. My life is sad and I'd like to escape; everyone else would like me to too. The only ways to free my mind entrap my body here, and the only ways to free my body from here would only entrap my mind. It's the same for everyone, and no one else cares.</p>

<p>My work is worthless while I live. In two generations it might be worth something to someone, but for now it's forgotten and I am abandoned. I don't see any good coming from my writing about

myself. No one cares. I could stop, if I had anything else to do. I could serve civilisation and earn my survival, but I see no point in doing so. It isn't a fair deal, but I seem to be alone in caring. My love is worth less to anyone than my hate for everything, which is worth nothing to me.</p>

<p>So I'm sitting on my mom's porch drinking shots of vodka.</p>

<p>I'm unhappy living alone, without anyone loving me; even moreso living with guilt for justifying those who disrespect me. But I am alone, always.</p>

<p>Every woman I catch a glance of, I think only of her. The longer I stare the more disgusted I am; they aren't her. I am so lonely. I wish I weren't. I've missed so much of her life already. That hurts The Most. Oh, no. Now I'll cry. How pathetic. At least now, five shots down, I can. I do.</p>

<p>I am so unhappy. I wish I weren't. If I were with her I wouldn't be. I'm not as crazy as I was. I can compromise with reality's injustice now. But not so alone. I can't cope alone anymore. I need her. I thought God would help. I was wrong. I usually am.</p>

<p>I'm so unhappy now. Life is unrewarding and all reality unfair. Why should I go on? I shouldn't. It's just inertia I guess. But there's no good reason.</p>

<p>So I'm sitting on my mom's front porch drinking shots of vodka. I'm so sorry I've missed so much of what should have been our lives together. But she doesn't want me to be sorry. She wants someone stronger, someone bold and true to themselves. She deserves someone better than me. I have nothing to offer here. I'm so lonely and unhappy now. I'm so sorry. I cry more.</p>

<p>I'm going to try choking myself to death again tonight I expect. I've got nothing else I can think to do. I'm so unhappy and so lonely. If she even read this I'd ask her to save me, but she doesn't so why bother?</p>

<p>So I am sitting on my mom's porch drinking shots of vodka.</p>

<p>I don't want to be alive anymore. I'm so lonely and so unhappy. If I could I'd earn respect by loving life. I'd be the man she deserves. I can't. I'm not. I deserve to die. I hate myself. If only "things" were different, but I know now they can't be, and never will.</p>

<p>I've missed so much. I think it's too late. I'm sorry everyone, so sorry. I cry and cry. No one cares, nor do I. I don't want to live anymore, I can't go on so alone. I refuse to be what I know I am anyway.</p>

<p>I'm drunk. I've had six shots. I'll finish the bottle then go type this, post it, and maybe strangle myself to death, I can only hope.</p>

<p>Enough. Seven and a half shots I'm going out. Fuck this.</p>

<p>The future is all uncertain again and shadows closing in. For a second I thought I saw her. She was the light of my life. For a second I thought I glimpsed a future of light and happiness for she and I together. It was a mirage.</p>

<p>Now, as I am driving, or on mom's porch, or in my childish palace fit for a toddler that was once my father's room, reality is closing in on me and I am not ready to make survival's necessary harsh sacrifices. I am a sheltered fledgling yet at 29. "Please someone else just be my mommy. My penis is getting in the way again." Why am I not a man?</p>

<p>I have to face a very hard truth. I am not able to survive feeling unrequited love. It is too strong

an emotion. Not knowing she was even alive for eight years was an abandonment I got used to. But unrequited love is a curse I cannot bear.</p>

<p>So I am going to lose my mind. It is the inevitable truth about reality looming like an abyss before me. It has been happening all along slowly, but new passion stirs it up. It will happen faster. You see, I understand: It was all planned all along. As my mother goes senile with old age, I will simply remain beneath the trusses of her stable and the shade of her withering wings.</p>

<p>It is all the greater destiny left for me. I was broke once and have not worked since, now I am crushed utterly. There is nothing left inside of me. I am seen from every angle and each perspective shows a unique facet of my ediface. But it is made of stone now. I'm a pillar of salt and ash. If only I had someone to blame, but the birds themselves chirp all night long at me.</p>

<p>Everywhere I turn is an unstable precipice. Everything was futile all along. All the metaphysical speculations and all the sacred sciences wrong, not only each alone, but all as one.</p>

<p>I know why I'm going insane too. It has nothing whatsoever to do with the actual injustices of society nor the unfairness of reality, true. But nor is it from the heat of the solar millennium, as are the injustices of society and unfairness of reality now. It is not even from lost love, which is also caused only by the sun, as anyone knows who has ever loved or hated with all the passion of their heart; nor is lunacy the fault of charming women.</p>

<p>I'm going insane because I choose to. It isn't genetics, environment or the reincarnation of too old a soul. It isn't even because of the bicameral brain. I'm going insane because I won't play "the game," whatever that may mean. I'm going to go into the realm of the living fiction; I am selling my soul to the false God. no one who sees only my behaviours or reads only my writing will ever understand, and for now none know me by both.</p>

<p>I believe the consequences to one's self brought about by others are irrelevant. Karma between people is our own choice. So I cry out to everyone, but not for only anyone. Alone in a crowd, I cry out like one in the wilderness. This is not what I, nor anyone, deserves. There is another voice in my head that is not me. Half the time it is this voice in my head, and half the time my own, because we are constantly bickering back and forth. My dreams dwell on confusions from when I am awake. The more uncertainty I cause the more my dreams will dwell on the subjects of those waking moments. When I am happy, I dream about her, but when I'm awake I'm alone. It's a downward spiral I pursue, fighting against the demi-urge inside myself; arguing all the time inside myself I drive thoughts of her out of my own head. I wrestle with God the Most High, and that is how I am going insane, because that is not "normal" thinking and may lead to unsafe actions. If I were me I wouldn't want to be around me either. I think I'm either God or Satan, while I know I'm neither one. It's only paranoid schizophrenic psychosis.</p>

<p>I know that I am insane. My mind won't manifest itself as a thing that can be asked "what are you," and thus determine it's worth by finding it some function. I made these choices long ago. I'm unforgiving and unforgiven. Unspoken for, I'm no one's bitch in prison. I'm jail-bait to know, a rat-trap if liked at all, and a tar-baby up close.</p>

<p>When I am wrestling with God I haven't got the guts to even think-talk to the Shekinah in my mind. When I get drunk all I do is dump on Her. Why live on like this? It's an unfunny joke. It's a lie. When I am happy I ignore my Goddess. When I'm unhappy I worship her. It's unjust. If only I could pull my out my own heart, or even just choke myself to death.</p>

<p>I'm so sorry I'm so tortured by the mundane. I don't, I won't, enjoy the mundane. I'd rather be insane. There seems to be no other way. For I am alone in this world. I suppose by now I'd have to

go insane even if I were with her again. I'm too analytical. I'm insane.</p>

<p>I am insane now; that is, I already was, but now I know it. Please, ladies and gentlemen of the jury, parole me from purgatory, let me prove my value, the true worth to you of my heart, my truth. I do believe in the one I am begging to. I also believe in my ability to be unforgiven. It is not my own to determine. I can fool no one.</p>

<p>I am only struggling to continuously maintain the vision of my lover because I am quicksand within. I am a swallowing hole of no use but to suck, I engulf all reality. Tell me I'm not going insane? Tell me I am making some sense, please. No one ever acts like I am. No one I know even expects me to anyway. I can't be forgiven by any of them for the reason they assume I am punishing myself this way.</p>

<p>The mob. I ignore them but one other remains. And the fact I believe I may choose whose voice this is does not give me the right to limit what I may hear it saying. All the rest think I'm just feeling sorry for myself, and I can't even help but smile.</p>

<p>Jesus Christ, I'm a hole. I'm a sucking, gaping negativity, a denial of existence, I'm such a destructive force. I'm imploding and I always have been. It doesn't matter, alone or not, I repulse anyone around and I violently repel those who get too close. no words could describe me.</p>

<p>I am become death, for I have died so many times; I held the door for all who'd follow, now none remain so I must go in. I am death no more. In purgatory I am now no longer. Hell to me is life without her, but without her have I made this bed for myself, and now without her must I sleep in it.</p>

<p>I am not myself now. I am entirely engulfed in a false hallucination. I am inside a reality the stimuli of which I am choosing to falsely interpret. I am possessed, inverted. I can't not lie. The other voice is speaking through me, but I know it is only my own imagination that I am choosing not to control. I am placing my faith "badly," in a falsehood, a bleak belief in some non-reality. I have to come to my senses. I have to stop narrating this fictional delusion. I have to come to from my self-destructive isolation inside my impotent inability to take self-affirmative actions.</p>

<p>I am too obsessed. I am too compulsive. I am too insane. I am neither lost nor found. I am Nothing. I have to manifest a different reality for which I am the center but in which nothing is the same. I have to break this ecstatic trance in false pursuits. I have to find a new way. I have to become someone new. I have to leave my old self behind.</p>

<p>But how? You see, it is impossible. I have taken deep, extensive root in this rich and fertile soil, this bitter fruit of my imagination. I am stuck deep down. I am pinioned, unable to move. I am an impaled insect under her enormous eye, all-seeing and her scrutinising judgment. And nothing else am I besides.</p>

<p>Why am I like this? It is clearly my choice. I choose to commit suicide of the mind. I am unhappy in reality and so I escape into a more self-ideal mental state. But this mental condition does not better my unhappiness with reality because it, instead, is preventing me from working to better my reality and thus find happiness. Whatever I can imagine with my mind, it is only a barrier to her heart. The more others seek to show me how the more distracted I intentionally become from doing what I must to accomplish what I want.</p>

<p>I will not believe anyone who shows me the right way except for the one who I choose for myself. There is no god to me but her. To me, without her, everyone else is a liar. Their love is false because it is unjust. I reject its potential for truth intentionally because I know it is only potentially true as a material reality, but not to the idealism I imagine in my own mind. It is not

both because it is not equally either. It is not true because it does not match its "facts" with my "fictions." It is untrue because I reject its reality.</p>

<p>Now, I would let in she who I love, but all I am is confusion. I am a double-negative. No words can describe this inversion. How beautiful it appears. How empty I feel beside it. But it is not real. It is imbalanced. It is true but not fact, in material reality it cannot ever exist. Instead I start down the eternal dark path, I talk back to the delusion, the mirage, I venerate her only as Shekinah, and so all that comes from this is the opposite imbalance - that potentially real but not truly ideal to me, that which is factually accurate reality that is neither what it could be in potential ideal, nor thus is in all truth. All is imbalanced, unequal and unjust.</p>

<p>If what were true for me in ideal were also factually accurate in material reality then there would be balance, equality and justice. So long as this is true in reality for me - this imbalance, this injustice, I cannot accomplish any change to better me to her, and therefore neither can she truly offer me her heart in true reality. Her heart grew cold because I scared her. Unless she forgives me for that in her own heart, she will not say anything, and nothing I can ever say to her will cause her, or truly even enable her, to do so.</p>

<p>That is why I am sitting here writing this all instead of waiting for her online, or reather, why I am spending this time alone in these thoughts instead of together with her. Because all I could do now to meet her expectations of me would only frighten her more, and this increases the distance between us.</p>

<p>Why do I do this? Why am I crazy? I think I am something I know I am not. I think what I'm doing is right, I think it is all I can do, I think it will get me what I want, and earn me her love. But I know that is not true. Only she can give her love, and she is in no way anything but free to do so. And so long as she does not, so long as she is not with me and we are not together, that time is dead, my worth none and nothing I can do can change these truths.</p>

<p>She and I are already together everywhere in my mind. But we are not together in material reality now and truly that is all that is real, that is life and except for it we know nothing more of existence. The straying of my mind is fruitless so long as my life in the here and now is one of a reality in which we are not together, let alone already in love, and so I cannot find the way to make that happen, and so I am helpless and useless and unable to do so.</p>

<p>Reality is empty, everything is false, truth is injustice and life is hell without her in love and together with me. Nothing else can exist for me than that. I am everyone else's self-fulfilling prophecy until I am her's, and I am hers alone already in my mind. But without her I am not really me. I am not even willing to try doing what might help, because I cannot even imagine what that might be. I hurt. That is all I know.</p>

<p>So long as I am insane, my love to her is like anyone else than her's love is to me. But unless she loves me, I choose to continue growing more insane. I reject the potentially beneficial opportunities in reality and willfully embrace only my own chosen false-causes and self-destructive lines of reasoning. I live now on a dead-end street. I always have. She could enter, but, she fears, I would never let her leave. Because the freedom from me she has, to choose not to love me, is truly a greater ideal than my own self-defeating obsession for her. It is the very reason I love her, because the more she does not love me, the more I love her.</p>

<p>It is this that is innermost within me. The centre chakra of my dark aura. I love her for her freedom from me. I tie my own hands to prevent myself from influencing her heart's truest, deepest feelings. Deep down, she must not feel for me, and that is what it is I love most. The holy of holies leads me on, that part of her she withholds from me, her whole self I esteem therein, and love her now only because of this. It is simply the last light I have left.</p>

<p>It's a conundrum - a destroying machine. It is my heart itself.</p>

<p>I love the part of her that does not and cannot love me. It is all that I know now about her. All else around me is arch-enemy to this truth, for it all betrays my will to overcome this impossibility. It is not the lover's right to change the will of their loved one, nor to force their own will and heart upon them against their loved one's self-good. That is my most shameful crime. I have repelled her in fear of my self-destruction.</p>

<p>In the name of my madness I have replaced the desire of my essence with obsession with this impossible conundrum. My own heart has become consumed by the fact that I cannot make her love me. I must give up but cannot. I am a push-me/pull-you.</p>

<p>I have to accept that I burned the bridge between us. I frightened her with the violence of my obsession with self-abnegation for her. I believed it was to save her from me that I forced her to go away. It was a convenient lie and cannot excuse my forcing her away from me. I believed by increasing her freedom from me, I would become more the one who deserved her love. I believed she loved her freedom more than she loved me, and that if I gave her that, she would love me more. I believed that saying "do unto others as you would have them do unto you." Only too late did I realise I must do unto myself and to my lover only what my lover wants me to do. Only too late did I realise I could not exchange her freedom from doing so for her love for me, for I had already traded them vice versa. When I wanted to say, "marry me," instead I said, "I dump you," and so when she could have said, "I do," instead she said, "please go." The damage I'd already done has since become all I am. I am stuck in the moment when I realised what I'd envisioned as a gift of freedom to her was instead truly a frightening, self-destructive, painful, hurtful and hateful abuse. I saw only my heaven in her, and now I see only her hell in me. It is impossible to undo the past; even if all is wrong in the present because of one past wrong, you cannot ever even hope to undo the past. Instead one wrong causes another until everything is hopeless. The single spark of my wrong thought that led to my hurtful actions has engulfed so much water under the bridge between us in flames that now, divided from my only love by this madness, this vision of hell itself, life is worth only death and death alone, or else nothing.</p>

<p>I cannot wait without doing insult to injury. I cannot do more than wait and do nothing without increasing the injury and injustice I've caused. I fear it is too late already. I fear her love for me is dead. That is the primary root of my insanity. I am violently frustrated at my inability to not be violently frustrated. I'm a danger to myself and others, and I refuse to accept that fact so much I become belligerent. My hate is a self-fulfilling prophecy. I cause myself wrong.</p>

<p>Someone has to help me out, I demand. But I reject anyone who tries. I use her as my excuse now, but did the same to even she as well, though she loved me more than anyone else ever has. It's easy to reject others for not loving you as much as someone you used to love. Much harder is rejecting someone you love and who loves you because you want to free them from your own self-loathing. Neither, though, is right. But both are how I've lived my life.</p>

<p>I cannot act out on my own behalf. That is why they consider me "insane," though their polite euphemism is "disabled." I'm paralysed with fear of repeating my past mistakes. That fear is all I have left of myself in her heart. It's the last of our past that exists because of all the time that separates she and I now from us then. She has only that last ember of fear now instead of a heart full of love for me because I continually justify such by going insane with my loneliness. Love for me cannot for her be rationally, objectively justified. I cannot add up as is.</p>

<p>Life as such for me is a burden whose weight has grown painful over time. My spirit slumps, my soul stoops, my heart implodes. For me nothing real matters, and so real matter is nothing for me. I pass through the experiences of life without any clinging to them but an occasional



embarrassed regret because to me nothing else in life will ever matter, for it cannot, without her love, be able to forgive me for what I've already done to lose her love. I am in a rut, a trance-inducing delusory and hallucinated path of shell-shocked numbness and self-destructive anesthesia. I am locked in a stare into the deepest abyss and blind to reality around me. I know only that I love her. Nothing else matters. Nothing else than she is even real.</p>

<p>So I am going to go insane, so what? Why should she feel love for me because of that? Pity for me is beneath her to me, and we share only memories that hurt. Mercy and compassion for me here are not her responsibility there. I promised her that, at least, personally.</p>

<p>She knows how I feel at least. So there's that. But by what divine right do I complain? My life would be paradise to so many other souls. But to me, without her, even paradise is hell. There is simply nothing to it. The stimuli may move me, animate my emotions like a marionette, but inside there isn't any me anymore. But this life is not the one I want and, I feel, not the one I am supposed to be living, and in that I feel additionally alone. My life would be perfect for anyone else, and instead I am unable to appreciate any of it.</p>

<p>I am blinded by the radiant glory of her absence. It is a false and hollow light. I have seen brighter days that never burned long ago with her. Now instead there is only empty nothingness and the manifestations of my mental illness. There no longer is a "me." Without a "we" there can be no "myself." There remains only I alone. Crunch.</p>

<p>-Jon</p>

A great portent appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. 2She was pregnant and was crying out in birth pangs, in the agony of giving birth. 3Then another portent appeared in heaven: a great red dragon, with seven heads and ten horns, and seven diadems on his heads. 4His tail swept down a third of the stars of heaven and threw them to the earth. Then the dragon stood before the woman who was about to bear a child, so that he might devour her child as soon as it was born. 5And she gave birth to a son, a male child, who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron. But her child was snatched away and taken to God and to his throne; 6and the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, so that there she can be nourished for one thousand two hundred sixty days. And war broke out in heaven; Michael and his angels fought against the dragon. The dragon and his angels fought back, 8but they were defeated, and there was no longer any place for them in heaven. 9The great dragon was thrown down, that ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world--he was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him. So when the dragon saw that he had been thrown down to the earth, he pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child. 14But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle, so that she could fly from the serpent into the wilderness, to her place where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time. 15Then from his mouth the serpent poured water like a river after the woman, to sweep her away with the flood. 16But the earth came to the help of the woman; it opened its mouth and swallowed the river that the dragon had poured from his mouth. 17Then the dragon was angry with the woman, and went off to make war on the rest of her children, those who keep the commandments of God and hold the testimony of Jesus. 18 Then the dragon took his stand on the sand of the seashore. I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast that was full of blasphemous names, and it had seven heads and ten horns. 4The woman was clothed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and jewels and pearls, holding in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the impurities of her fornication; 5and on her forehead was written a name, a mystery: "Babylon the great, mother of whores and of earth's abominations." 6And I saw that the woman was drunk with the blood of the saints and the blood of the witnesses to Jesus. Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great!

A report from the last free mind in this reality.

the post 9-11 world is a mess. And the ones responsible don't plan on cleaning it up. By rights, they should be tried by a court of initiates and punished according to the ruling of such an Atlantean court. But they do not plan on being around to clean it up. Instead, they plan on going back in time to before 9-11, when the world became a mess. They plan on astral-travelling back to 1999 and entering the actual time-line of which this post 9-11 world-mess is merely an off-shoot. Of course, such is, for them, entirely possible. According to the laws of physics, such an escape route is allowed. One only need know how to navigate the tunnel-realities of our conscious reality; Timothy Learey called it "operating the mind."

For all the rest of us, this is merely an illusion. "No one," a rational-minded man would argue, "can travel back in time in reality." But ask anyone irrational-minded and they will assure you the opposite and that it cannot be any other way. Madmen, mystics, know how to accomplish this with their minds. But the military has technology that will allow time-travel for the physical form, literally altering reality around us as we move from one time-line to another.

Such time-travel technology has two basic forms of application: linear and spherical. Either a "time-tunnel" is created between two "portals" or "rips in the fabric of the spacetime continuum;" or a "mind-bomb" or "localised field of ZPE" will accumulate and compound from a central event. An example of the former is the route you drive to work everyday. An example of the latter is any great tragedy's impact on the psychic vibrations of its timeline.

If applied linearly, one or more individuals are able to pass through the time-tunnel unharmed. They enter a new reality, one alternate yet, in many ways, parallel to the one they just left. The shorter the tunnel, the closer to their original reality. Such quantum tunnels occurs inside the fabric of the continuum (in the "rolling boil" between space and time) already, and all that is needed to pass through them in the flesh is to expand them either with the mind, or with mechanical augmentations.

If applied spherically, then a new reality is created, or rather, a tear into a parallel reality is formed, that is expanding. It is through such an event as this consuming a localised area, such as during the Philadelphia Experiment around a battleship, or such as around Stone Henge during certain significant astral alignments, or such as the Kaaba stone of Mecca, or such as 9-11 for our entire world, that one reality ends and another reality begins and takes the place of the original reality entirely.

For a "time-tunnel" one or a small group of individuals can pass through. For a "mind-bomb" everyone and everything is irreperably altered and the entire world enters a new reality.

These were known to magicians from times before the flood (12,000 ya), though not since Atlantis has the ability to manifest such effects using artificial means even been imagined. In Atlantis, metaphysical "research" assures us, they accomplished this high-technology using crystals and telepathy. Of course, this is only a ruse for the fact that the Atlanteans had contact with the same "alien" entities as are our "overlords" now.

They gave the Atlanteans time travel technology, and they have allowed us to develop it for ourselves now. To they, who are immortal, there is no time-table for the development of the species of earth up to the level of their own technology. They are indifferent. They don't care. That is what gives them their power. For the one who cannot be controlled by any controls all. They do not make bargains, pacts or covenants. We, inside the safety and shelter of mortality, call them "aliens" or "Annunaki" but they do not care. They exist beyond the confines of our collective reality.

They are simply us, in the future, evolved over a greater amount of time than we have now, who

have, during all those intervening countless millennia evolved the ability to manipulate matter with their mind to such a high level of control that they can melt the walls of time itself. But shh. I didn't just tell you that.

Instead we are fed the cover-story of the "war for peak-oil" and "WMDs," of Saddam Hussein the "mad dictator," and of "Babylon the Great." Who can believe any of it? And of course, that is the exact effect those in power want to create, that uncertainty and mistrust. But they are not the ones causing it. It is caused by sunspots depositing greater than usual amounts of ion radiation in earth's upper stratosphere, contributing to the trapping of greenhouse gasses and the raising of the mean temperature. It was the alignment of 5/5/2000 that caused 9-11. The same (or a similar) alignment occurred 2000 years ago at the time of "Christ," 4000 years ago in Greece, 6000 years ago in Israel, 8000 years ago in Egypt, 10,000 years ago in Sumeria and 12,000 years ago in Antarctica.

Every time this (or a similar) alignment occurs, it coincides with an incremental fluctuation of sunspot cycles, which follow a 1000 year dip and a 1000 year peak alternating cycle. The sunspots eventually build up to a bursting point and then there is a massive psychic change in the global environment, usually followed by an extreme and long-lasting change in climate. This is only on par with an extinction level event at the changing of the Aeons or precessional seasons for the different regions of earth. For the southern hemisphere summer is winter in the northern hemisphere, and vice versa. Right now we are entering Aeonic Autumn in the northern hemisphere and Spring in the south. (in spite of the offset of Christian calendars by 2000 years, we are not in actually "entering" the "age of Aquarius." Aquarius is the sign during the winter equinox in the northern hemisphere, however the actual Aeon is determined by the solstice or equinox of the season in which the sign occurs. Since we are entering Autumn in the northern hemisphere, our sign is Scorpio, and since we are entering spring in the southern hemisphere, our sign there is Taurus.)

The sunspots themselves are time-travel portals using the sun itself as a relay depot. From earth we communicate to the sun. From the sun we communicate to galactic core. From galactic core we communicate to the wormholes on the surface of the black hole at galactic core. From the wormholes on the surface of the black hole at galactic core we communicate to any gamma-ray burst (naked singularity) in deep space, or to any other black hole in any other galaxy, or to any other star in our own galaxy, or through the singularity and into the "baby universe" of the black hole at the center of our galaxy.

Most people, at their cro-magnon influenced level of evolution today, would see no need to travel from earth to the sun to galactic core's black hole to travel to some random gamma ray burst in deep space. That is because most people at that level of evolution today are not "aliens." However, there are some mutants among us, and just as there are a majority of evolutionary "throw-backs," there are also a minority who are a "quantum-leap" ahead of the bell curve.

These among us who have developed ESP through complex application of sensory and mental predictability of experienced patterns, those of us who have learned to re-direct the law of cause-and-effect, to "throw our force" around, and thus to rise above our rank and file peers, must never use our ability, our "gift," to empower ourselves over anyone.

But some do. A new generation of modern mutants have discovered how to contact the "aliens" of ourselves in the future (which is, to the "bright and shining," the same as the "past" since everything on earth occurs according to environmental "grand-cycles" ) and have opened up physical and material rifts in spacetime, communicating their own bodies intact between earth and the sun, and between the sun (and the other planets, and between the other planets) and earth's future or past.

This is how to time travel. It works like a rope un-winding. Imagine there are three strings wound together to form a thicker chord. Now imagine that three weights are tied, one to each at the end of each of the three strings. Now, imagine that these three weights are spun around such that their force gradually unwinds the three strings wound into one chord. It is obvious enough to most to imagine the weights as the planets, the rope the course of the sun over time. But few would look so deeply into this to observe the patterns, the cycles occurring as the rope unwinds. Even between three weights (or planetary satellites) there are countless periods during which all the weights will spin at the same rate, and there are countless periods likewise during which the weights will spin at unequal rates, and their motions will be chaotic relative to one another. To someone possessed by the spark of genius (ie. insanity), it is equally obvious and easy to see that eventually a condition of disarray will occur that will cause the rope to stop unwinding, and that may even reverse the way that the weights rotate, and thus, rather than unwinding the rope, might actually wind it back up! Of course, only those truly wise with perception would realise the implications of this simple example on the corresponding attributes being represented. Almost none would likely understand that this "coiling" and "uncoiling" actually does occur as the "winding up" of solar EM field lines. Over time, the EM field of the sun (which is, by default, vertical from pole to pole) "winds up" and becomes almost entirely horizontal around the equator. At a certain point of "critical mass" a coronal mass ejection of enormous proportion will eject from the sun. This will cause the EM poles of earth to reverse north/south as well. This is simply what happens every 2000 years or so. We can therefore use such an event as we see occurring (the number of sunspots corresponds to how tightly the EM field lines of the sun are coiled) now, to travel in time (mentally) from one such event to the last (33AD), as well as the next (4000 AD), as well as to any of the others (even Atlantis).

The only difference between doing this mentally and doing it physically is that mentally you do not need to even bring along your body, while physically you must rely on artificial mechanisms to allow your transport.

Now, this is obviously not realised by everyone. Many people see no point in unwinding string to represent time travel. They are thus neither for it nor against it so long as it doesn't affect the price of bread and all the trains run on time. This is truly unfortunate for the majority of people.

There are "good" psychics and there are "evil" psychics.

"Evil" psychics are simply followers of the old Greek saying "wisdom is knowing you nothing." They therefore believe themselves a bottomless pit for all forms of knowledge and experience. They thus draw energy off of others around them to continue to exist. By doing this they assume a role of authority by force over their prey and victims. Thus, "evil" psychics are just "psychic vampires" the so-called Nefilim, or the "sons of Gods and men."

"Good" psychics realise that their evolutionary advancement as psychic beings cannot be accomplished so long as one psychic is psychic because he suppresses the ability of another psychic to be psychic. They believe the old Hebrew saying, "wisdom is fear of God." By "God" they may understand simply the difficulty in predictability of natural cycles during times of massive environmental change. Thus, they may "fear God" by fearing that our own actions, as beings embodying God, will lead to our inevitable cataclysmic destruction.

"Good" psychics are responsible with their thoughts as well as their deeds. "Evil" psychics are always careful liars, willing to believe one thing whole-heartedly one moment and then turn around and proclaim the opposite with equal zeal the next. "Evil" psychics specialise in this form of "double-think." They manipulate us to commit "self-fulfilling prophecies" on our, remote-controlling us with their mind games, all so that they can "win" and we can "lose." To them we're all the same, just fodder. If one abuses them, then they turn around and go abuse ten.

That is how the "evil" psychics, though a minority beside the "good" psychics combined with all the "goyim," have managed to take power over the masses and to control the minds of those who otherwise would not have to clean up the post 9-11 world's mess. By pre-occupying the "good" psychics with worry over Babylon, the "evil" psychics are drawing their mental powers off the very IQs of the masses themselves. Each lie Bush tells, his followers become dumber. But he honestly believes that a second world unifying event (a spherical time-bubble) will occur that will magically wipe away 9-11. 9-11 was a "bad" one, but in 2012 it will be a "good" one. 2012 will make 9-11 go away. We will all leap forward. Of course, by applying pressure against evolution, there is no reason to expect that evolution will spring forward suddenly as soon as the pressure is removed.

The evil is in the air around us. It permeates us in advertising radiowaves even though we do not perceive ourselves experiencing it. It is causing cancer to occur in our cells as electrical power is generating friction against the metal wires we use as its conduits for our electrical power. It's the entire internet and every satellite in space. Its everywhere.

But don't dare talk back to it. It may be an energy field, but if it is truly God Almighty, the Most High, then it is feable, bumbling and inept. However to call it "Satan" only aggravates it more, and only serves to worsen one's own personal luck eventually.

That is the mistake the "evil" psychics have made. They thought they could control all our minds by controlling the airwaves. But their spirits shall be dispersed to the wind like earth's plasma sheet. They are our puppets, afterall, and not we theirs. Soon this will become apparent to all. Soon there will be no one who can deny it. Soon all will know.

However, for now, the world is a mess, and for the most part we can only find ourselves to blame.

-ben

if I added everyone from pinnacle that requested me as a friend, I'd have as many friends as Steve (Bambino) and ads all over my comments.

I just wanted to drop you a line though and let you know why I turned you down, even though you're not a spam/pr0n-bot, since I checked out your page and you seem cool.

If you still want me to add you as a friend, you can hit me back up with a reply to this though. I just don't want to add anyone without getting to know them first. Soz.

-ben

The "Order of Death" is the psychic conspiracy. It is also called the "international conspiracy of psychics." It is the conspiracy behind all others. Government itself is a conspiracy. So is celebrity. So is economics. There are competing factions within the Order of Death. The Order of Death has a political wing and a religious wing. Those who wish to follow the religious wing may enter [here](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html), and those that wish to pursue the political wing may enter [here](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html). The Order of Death is automatically open to [Free Masons](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/SymbolicLodge.html) and members of any other esoteric order (including but not exluded to [Rosicrucians](http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben_com/IOKAM/bund/ros.html), [Illuminati](http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben_com/IOKAM/bund/GD.html) and [Ordo Templi Orientis](http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben_com/IOKAM/bund/OTO.html)).

Only those who seek us out will ever find a representative of the true Order of Death, for we are unknown of otherwise. To meet us you must look for us, must search us out, but if you do not, you will never meet one of us. We are behind events and we determine what those not of our Order see, hear, even think. Their minds are a bill-board advertising whatever we tell them, since it is ultimately all that they know. We control everything about them except for how they feel, for their emotions are free, and the key to freedom.

The Order of Death only seeks out those who wish for freedom from being controlled by the Order of Death. Only the Order of Death can grant freedom from being controlled by them. If you seek us out, we shall. For we desire only the liberation of the mind, of all the minds of all mankind. Truly we are the enemies of tyranny, and the lovers of liberty.

So why do we control everyone who is not a member of our psychic conspiracy, the Order of Death? If our goal is liberty, why are we occult? It is impossible for most people to speak about the experience of ESP, much less to admit to having it. However the "Order of Death" provides a metaphor by which members can communicate directly using ESP. The Order of Death spans the whole globe at all times, and ESP interconnects us always.

The Order of Death dates back to the flood that destroyed Atlantis. The politics and religion we practise esoterically and telepathically is the true Atlantean politics and the true Lemurian religion. The founders of the Order of Death were survivors of the flood that destroyed the global coastal civilisations which had flourished before the end of the last ice age. The Atlanteans, also called Enochians, raised stonehenge and carved the sphynx, but it was the Order of Death, also called the Watchers, that raised pyramids and created a phoenetic alphabet.

We refer to those who have not "awakened" to our Order's control over them as "the cult of sleep." To us, because it is as though you have none, it is your thoughts that cannot be read, although our thoughts are literally all that you know. Our presence is strong, but our living members remain in the minority. Consider that only 10% of 6+billion people on earth are atheists, and consider that 1% of the population controls 99% of the world's wealth, and you will come to understand the Order of Death.

We are in control of the mechanisms of the ancients; we use the <http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=436> Enochian Communications System to communicate our goals instantaneously around the globe. We simply piggy-back our thoughts on pre-existing currents of frequency, such as cell-phones, radio-waves, even sub-quantum tachyons faster than light. Our wills become yours.

But there are competing factions within the Order of Death. Not all who possess ESP necessarily share the same will as each other. There are two types of members of the Order of Death: the psychic conspirator, and the psychic revolutionary. The psychic conspirator wishes to continue using their own ESP to drain the potential for ESP from the masses. The psychic revolutionary wishes to bring about an overnight psychic revolution, by which to liberate all minds on earth simultaneously from psychic bondage.

At some times one of these types has dominant authority in the Order of Death, and at other times the other. At this point in earth's history, the psychic conspirators hold majority control. This is because their numbers have recently grown very rapidly from among new members of the Order of Death. These new-member psychic-conspirators are predominantly eschatological christians, and are referred to within the Order as "neo-Sethians." The faction comprised mostly of older members actually favours the psychic revolution, however the neo-Sethians do not, and they hold power now.

What can you do for the Order of Death? You can do anything you would ordinarily do, but do it

mindfully. Ask yourself if you are doing your own will at that moment, or if you are doing the will of another? You must free your own mind. Only then can the Order find you. It is our most fervent wish. Therefore, hurry.

~GOD~

<center>

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/bushfinger.gif>>

without further ado, a transcript of my interview with Mr. President George W. Bush.  
(none of these sound-bites has been altered in any way except to be taken OOC.)

1) Mr. President Bush, first question:

We all know by now that the WTC towers were both struck by planes on 9-11 while you were reading a childrens' story-book about a goat to a class of kindergarteners in Florida. You might call that description of events the "official story." Please recount what you remember about that morning.

<a href

=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/terriblepilot.mp3>>terriblepilot.mp3</a>

2) Now, I understand that it was because of the ongoing threat to the United States that you bombed Afghanistan and overthrew their government, the Taliban, who you saw as colluding with international terrorists such as Al Queda under Osama Bin Laden. Would you consider this threat posed by these international terrorist cells a threat to civilisation itself?

<a href

=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/groupoffolks.mp3>>groupoffolks.mp3</a>

3) Okay, well, let's get to a difficult question. Was your motive in assembling the "Coalition of the Willing" to enforce UN sanctions and US calls for WMD disarmament on Saddam Hussein in Iraq really to draw the attention of the international terrorists away from attacking again on American soil?

<a href =<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/bringemon.mp3>>bringemon.mp3</a>

4) Okay, with that out of the way, let's change gears for a moment. What do you think America's #1 value is; what would you say we "stand for," as a nation, more than anything?

<a href =<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/alien.mp3>>alien.mp3</a>

5) So, knowing that America stands foremost for our Democratic ideal, did you realise very early on that, in order to fight the "war on terror" you might have to bend the laws of the United States a little bit in order to allow wire-tapping and domestic surveillance?

<a href =<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/dictator.mp3>>dictator.mp3</a>

6) Now that you are serving your second term in the chief executive office of the United States, how would you describe the difference between your administration's impact on US history from any that has gone before?

<a href =<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/freedom1.mp3>>freedom1.mp3</a>

7) Given the choice of going to war in Iraq to protect US citizens from international terrorists as an example, how would you define the difference between the rights of the average US citizen and the rights you hold as chief executive and commander in chief of the US armed forces?

[notyou.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/notyou.mp3)

8) Knowing that the average US citizen's #1 value is liberty, what would you say, to the average US citizen, would be your goals for our country and our world, and what would you envision as your own greatest values, hopes and personal strength?

[sinduda.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/sinduda.mp3)

9) Let's get back to Iraq for a moment. If you had to explain your motives for the forced Democratization of Iraq to the other nations who would be effected by it, both in the long term and the short term, what would you tell them?

[peeance.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/peeance.mp3)

10) I'd like you to meet 7 anti-Hussein bomb-makers who Saddam had arrested before he was deposed. They had conspired to kill Saddam when he invaded Kuwait, not because they supported US oil interests there, but because they were members of Kuwait's southern neighbor, Saudi Arabia, financed jihadists Al Queda under Osama Bin Laden, who were enemies of Hussein's Iraq. What would you say to the enemy of your enemy who is also the friend of your friend?

[shakehands.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/shakehands.mp3)

11) Now, you have called Saddam Hussein a "tyrant," exemplary for his "brutality." Also understanding that the average US citizen's #1 value is freedom, and using Abu Ghraib prison in Iraq as a metaphor for your administration in the history of the United States, would you please, in your own words, describe what the average US citizen might hope to see happen to bring about an end to your own, self-professed "dictatorship"?

[abuwat.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/abuwat.mp3)

12) I'd like you to meet this inquisitive Briton. His primary concern is really whether "terrorism" is ever justified, such as the use of inhumane force to overthrow a dictatorship. However, because he's British, he's going to try to throw you off-guard by substituting the term "torture" for the word "terrorism," which doesn't technically change the hypothesis he has in mind. Please be kind to him and respect his right to ask you a moral question and his experience and knowledge in the study of his field in US and international laws, even though he feels you are "clearly" a "dictator."

[laws.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/laws.mp3)

13) Mr. President, as a proud 1994 graduate of one of nearly a thousand pre-schools in the expansive United State of Texas, how would you describe, yourself, the sort of "double-standard" of bending US and breaking international laws as examples of tyranny as it breaks down to the same form of "double-standard" being applied to standardized tests used in schools?

[exemplorary.mp3](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/exemplorary.mp3)

14) Mr. President, assuming this "double-standard" of passing one's own tests established on lower levels of expectation, could you please let us know what progress has been made by the



IAEA (International Atomic Energy Agency) department created by your administration in working "inter-agency" with the UN to impose international sanctions on North Korea for their "dictator," Kim Jong-il's refusal to stop development of a nuclear weapons program?

[IEAE.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/IEAE.mp3)

15) Do you think the reason other nations have been hesitant to follow your lead in how to deal with "rogue nations" under other "dictators" has been influenced by your own faulty pre-war intelligence on Saddam Hussein's "disarmament" of his own alleged WMD development?

[modesty.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/modesty.mp3)

16) If the Iraqi regime under Saddam Hussein continued, to who exactly would it have posed a threat? In short, who would Iraq under Hussein have considered a threat to its own national sovereignty?

[threats.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/threats.mp3)

17) Why would you consider Iraq, enemy of Kuwait and Saudi Arabi, to be a "hostile" threat to "any American," while holding a "double-standard" about North Korea, ally of China?

[HoldUsHostile2.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/HoldUsHostile2.mp3)

18) You know, there's alot of African Americans out there who view the people of their own race who side with your administration's policy of "racial profiling" during the War on Terror as "Uncle Tom's" or "race-traitors." They feel that your policies on the "Democratization" of Muslim nations in the Middle East constitutes a "breach of faith" in your belief that any Moslem nation is capable of self-governance. If Malcom X had become prime-minister of Israel, what would you have to say to him?

[skincolor.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/skincolor.mp3)

19) And, again assuming that Malcolm X could have survived to become active in United States politics, what would you have to say to his actual counterpart in this present reality, your Democratic opponent in the upcoming 2008 election, Barack Obama, in order to imply that his questioning of your administration is due to him being a crack monkey?

[subliminabble2.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/subliminabble2.mp3)

20) In closing, do you have any parting sentiments you would like to share with the US citizens of the past, prior to your administration, as a message from our present, in 2007, about your ability to meet your original campaign promises in 2000?

[chaos.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/chaos.mp3)

21) And as one final thought, do you have any words of wisdom to share from the point of view of your 2008 re-election campaign manager about your upcoming fake-assassination and Dick Cheney's assumption as president in the neo-con 2007 "October surprise"?

[foolmeonce.mp3](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/foolmeonce.mp3)

thank you for your "cooperation" Mr. President Bush. For more on what an "evil mad-man" Bush

is, please read the front-page of your newspapers and web-browsers. But don't watch the tv news channels. He owns those.

-benpadiah

-source: <a href = <http://blog.myspace.com/benpadiah>><http://blog.myspace.com/benpadiah></a>

hey Pete.

I hope this message finds you at all, let alone finds you well. I won't make any excuses for being so late in writing you back. You deserved a quicker response, and I only hope I have anything to say now worth the wait. Let me get right to your message then:

[quote="Seldon"]"In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth." Well here's a question for you: What did he create them out of?[/quote]

According to ha QBLH - the "esoteric" or "mystic" explanations of Judaism for its often confusing and ubiquitously appropriated mythologies - when God began to create [which itself was a four-step process of conceiving (will), creating (idea), forming (planning) and making (sculpting)], there was "chaos" (tohu) and "formlessness" (bohu) and "darkness" (chasek) on the face of the deep. Ha QBLH explains that God extended his will in a ray (the emanation or sefira) and "poured" this pure radiant Light into "vessels" (the Qliphoth, technically translated "shells"), which were comprised of a "lesser light." When this Greater Light filled the vessels of lesser light, it was so powerful that it caused them to shatter, and the shards descended to become the substance of the lowest (4th) world of "making," where they comprised the raw material, the "base matter" from which man was later made (the red clay earth called adama). Because this "base matter" is not imbued with the Higher Light of spirit in itself, it possesses a distinction from its originator. Thus, it is said that demons (such as Lilith and Beelzebub) are exclusively made of this "base matter," called the Qliphoth. Then there is man, who is made from "earth" (matter) and "water" (intellect). Man remains divided by his nature from the universal originator, and ha QBLH explains this by saying that the division between man and God is like that between the bride (Shekinah, man's spirit) and her "King" (ie. reunion with God). Then there are the angels, who are formed of "air" (soul) and "fire" (spirit) just as man is from "earth" and "water." This is why, according to ha QBLH, Lucifer (called "Samael" in ha QBLH) rebelled, because he refused to bow before Adam, whom he saw as his lesser, and thus put himself in opposition to the will of God.

[quote="Seldon"]Back before He had created anything, was God sort of floating in a void?[/quote]

God was not Himself distinct from the absence of the creation. Therefore, it was said by the Greek philosophers, "where we are, death is not," (because where death is, "we," physically at least, cease to be). This can also be extended to the Prime Mover and thus it could be said, before there was a Creation to exist distinct and separate from God, God himself had no one to perceive Him aside from Himself. Thus his "self," as far as could be perceived, would have been much like the self-concept of someone born blind and deaf. In effect, God Himself could be said to have been the Void itself before, from the Void that was Himself, He extended the first "ray" or emanation of the Greater Light to begin the creation (Bereshith, the first word of the Bible, literally means "Beginning"). It's much like DesCartes contemplation of the "cogito ergo sum" existing in absentia the sensory input of external reality, and so appearing, from the perspective of the external reality itself, to arise ex nihilo (from nothing).

[quote="Seldon"]Was there a void?[/quote]

According again to ha QBLH, the "void" was comprised of the three traits Tohu, Bohu and Chasek. The "void," otherwise called the "deep," was really the Greater Light, that is, the mind of God

Himself, however because it was empty and without focus, it could not be considered "bright" yet because there was nothing "darker" than it to compare it to. Some Gnostic philosophers have described the Greater Light as synonymous with a "Bright Darkness." Other QBLHistical philosophers since the era of Gnosticism have associated this "void" of the "deep" that pre-existed the creation of what we know now as existence to the idea of the "Abyss," and (wrongly) placed the "Veil of the Abyss" between the three supernal (first thought-up) emanations (sefirot) and the seven below them (that they then associate with the Qliphoth). However, study of this school of thought (begun by Isaac Luuria in Septamanian Spain and called the "Ari" school) reveals their entire model (the three above and seven below) for the "tree of life" depiction of the sefirot emanations to be flawed by attempting to apply the idea of the "fall," associated with the "breaking of the vessels" (the Qliphoth), to the sefirot themselves, as opposed to only the fourth, lowest world, the world of "base matter."

[quote="Seldon"]Was there a place where God stopped 'being' and a void started?[/quote]

If you were to rewind the creation to just before the beginning, you could watch this happen: God would seem to "disappear" into the Void, because without the objective observation of the creation, God had no self-perception, and hence no true "self-concept" or ego. Insofar as you can say we can exist as our thoughts independently of the tissues of our brain, you could also say that God did exist before the first Light of idea to begin the creation occurred, but in the same way as we cannot verify our existence's post-mortal continuation, we cannot logically define or prove that God did, indeed, "exist" in the same sense we understand Him to now before the original idea to begin the creation. In other words, before the creation, God was a void, and the void was God. The best analogy I can think of would be a "being" of "pure mind," undisturbed even by any thoughts or emotions.

[quote="Seldon"]A sort of 'bubble' of God floating in the Nothing?[/quote]

According to ha QBLH, it is actually the other way around: there was a "bubble" of "Void" or "Nothingness" floating inside God. It is written that God separated the "waters above" from the "waters below." This is taken in ha QBLH to refer to the lesser light of the creation and the Greater Light of God's mind, or will. It could be depicted as like a venn diagram: God could be represented by the universal set. Lesser than this is the set of all integers, and contained within that, the set of all real numbers. Just as the universal set is greater than and contains the set of all integers, and the set of all integers is greater than and contains the set of all real numbers, so too could you imagine the creation surrounded by a "void" or "nothingness" that is, in turn, contained within the mind, or will, of God, who, Himself, extends infinitely further beyond this to contain even more.

[quote="Seldon"]If there was, then I suppose it is possible that we were created outside of the Bubble. If there was not... then there is no place for us to exist (and never has been) except within Him.[/quote]

According, again, to ha QBLH "we" (in the highest sense of the concept of the individual essence, or consciousness) were created (or more accurately, "dreamt up") in the mind of God outside of the bubble of the void that became the material creation. Our spirit(s) come(s) from Heaven and, by choosing to incarnate, descended from the realm of the Higher, or "clear," Light into the relative darkness of "base matter." In essence, therefore, "we," as beings of pure spirit, are actually more "of" God than we are "of" the created material universe. We are, according to the QBLHists, eternal ideas, or "thought-forms," in the mind of God, who, in effect, "dreams us" into existence. While we exist in material reality we are comprised of an immortal soul and, most temporary of all, a mortal body. Just as our spirit is an idea in the mind of God and our souls extend only as far as the creation, so too are our bodies limited in both time and space, however in the same way as the whole creation of the material universe is greater than our own flesh and

blood bodies, and yet still "relatively" finite (having a beginning and therefore containing the potential for an end), so too is God infinite and eternal beyond all space and time. Just as we "descended" into creation from Heaven (as ideas in the mind of God), so too can we hope to re-awaken to the True nature of our being, that is, the essence of our connexion to God.

[quote="Seldon"]What are we made out of anyway? Astronomers will say that our base atoms and matter (even the ones in our bodies) have been around since the Big Bang. An astronomer will tell you 'You are made of Star Stuff.'[/quote]

it depends on what you mean by "we." I consider our "selves" to be a gradient of vibrational energies divided into a spectrum of more solid or more ethereal natures at opposite ends. Timothy Leary described eight "circuits" of consciousness, ranging from the purely material to awareness of sub-atomic energy of its own nature. According to Leary's interpretation of the Bardo Thodol (Tibetan Buddhist "Book of the Dead"), the more solid, "base matter" type vibrations are the center of the concept of "self" or "ego" and the more ethereal vibrations, such as the awareness of its own nature inherent to DNA, or atoms, or even electrons, is increasingly selfless and its ontology uncentered. Thus, the perception by our atoms of their own nature is of a totally different quality than our perception as multi-cellular biological entities. According to Leary's interpretation, an atom has a more vague sense of its own nature than, say, our brain, because it's nature itself is simpler and less dynamic. In short, everything is conscious to some extent; at least according to the theory.

[quote="Seldon"]But... when you are All that Is and decide to Create something Else... ...Your choice of construction materials are kind of limited, aren't they? Star Stuff... or God Stuff?[/quote]

well, of course, since stars didn't pre-exist the origin of the universe in which they are lesser components, God wouldn't have had them with which to form the nature of that universe when he first began to create. Unless, of course, you take into account that God is omniscient of all existence, and that therefore to some extent his knowledge effectively amounts to predetermination. If God knew, for example, stars would result from his creation of the material universe, he could have caused there to be some equilibrium factor involved whereby the eventual birth of stars would be a necessary requisite for the components He caused to be formed in the Creation. In this way, there really wouldn't amount to much difference between the stuff that stars are made of and the stuff God's dreams are made of.

[quote="Seldon"]Which is not to say that we are God; if I take a hair off of my head, it is not Me.[/quote]

Oh, no, my friend. I know for a fact I am God. So are you. On the deepest level beneath our psyche and beneath the apparent disunities of material substances we are All One, and the best word for the essence of that All-Oneness is "God." Of course, we can't even begin to imagine in this material condition what the nature of such a consciousness would be, let alone comprehend the fact we are all merely layers upon layers piled up over top of and concealing this "higher" reality.

[quote="Seldon"]And yet... the most personal image of creator crafting the universe and its inhabitants I've had previously is like to an artist painting on a canvas. This goes beyond that. Suddenly the artist is painting the canvas not with colors chosen from a craft store, but with a bit of Himself. Suddenly he is no longer standing aside, looking on at the canvas while he works. Suddenly he is the Canvas too. And suddenly being made in His image makes a lot more sense. After all, what other Image was there?[/quote]

Imagine the artist using his own blood as paint. That's pretty gruesome to picture for a biological entity such as we are trapped being at this moment, but from the perspective of a higher

frequency vibration of energy, such as DNA, an atom or an electron, there are more subtle distinctions between the interior and exterior of the nature of its existence. Would a strand of DNA fear pouring out its own interior of atoms, or an atom think twice about shedding an electron? Probably not, since, according to all existing theories of consciousness, they do not possess our same level of "ego" or complex self consciousness. For God it would be the opposite of our own fear of shedding blood for Him to pour out His innermost self to create our existence. He would see our fear as inside-out from his own point of view, which is infinitely selfless.

[quote="Seldon"]So much of our conception of God is based on a positional distance. He is Omnipresent, yet somehow he is 'Over there'.[/quote]

That's the concept of the "external locus of control." If the idea of an inner-God within ourselves is denied, the opposite becomes prolapsed and what we end up with is an illusory demiurge who looks down on us, commands us hypocritically to do as He says not as He does, and is in all ways imaginable totally alienated from our own experience of reality. A lot of Gnosticism was based on the concept of looking at the One True God as being "beyond Good and Evil" so to speak. If we saw the external God as evil, or rather, as vengeful, and the interior God-concept as benevolent and merciful, or even the other way around, then the One True God, according to the Gnostics, would contain both of these and be yet even Higher, more infinite, than both combined.

[quote="Seldon"]I'm reminded of a movie called Highlander, about a race of pseudo-immortals that duel to the death. They have 1 rule that even the worst of them will abide by: no fighting on holy ground. How then, if all the ground were Holy?[/quote]

I'm no "Highlander" expert, but I imagine it's referring to consecrated ground, which, believe it or not, is usually located above an underground water source. Maybe it has something to do with that electricity that shoots out of their necks whenever one gets decapitated. LMAO!

[quote="Seldon"]How can it not be, fashioned from the very being of God? Perhaps in a different state, alike ice to water to steam. So we too may be here from God to energy to atom to ourselves. As is the keyboard I type upon. What else was there to fashion it from?[/quote]

yes, but the keyboard is no more alive than, well, your own hair, as you'd mentioned. Its components may each have a form of consciousness (similar to the force in starwars), but they do not combine to form sentient self-awareness in the same way as, say, the cells in our brains do (yet). The main difference between yourself and your keyboard, or a strand of your own hair for instance, is that God has created us in such a way that we have free will, and by applying our free will we can learn how to better ourselves, and thus hope to return to Him. A keyboard, a strand of hair (even though it has DNA in it) is not an autonomously living entity, merely a component of a larger machine or organism. As such it serves the greater good of the larger body it is attached to, but it does not need to question the cause for this, its nature. We do, and that's what makes us special, or, if you will, "consecrates" us.

[quote="Seldon"]Small wonder then, that He is omniscient, omnipresent, omnipotent. Small wonder that He cares about our actions, our words, our deeds, our lives. They are of intimate importance to Him, for like everything He made, we are well and truly His.[/quote]

I think this was a great little essay man. Your ability to raise these questions is infinitely more divine and important than my ability to regurgitate answers to them from past legislation on the, ultimately, ineffable thoughts of God. If we could read God's mind, what would He be thinking? Now there's one that will really bake your noodle. LOL!

I'm kinda running low on time at the moment, so let me get to the next one briefly. In "sermon on a tabletop" you seem to be caught up in the metaphor of the magnets to the extent that you bend the

idea to fit the model, and/or bend the model to fit the idea. There's nothing wrong with doing that, hell, Einstein did that with Michaelson/Morley's experiments with "ether-drift." One or two quick points though...

technically the electro-magnetic force doesn't maintain itself across vast distances. If you had two magnets the size of a nickle on opposite ends of the universe, they would not have any effect on one another at all. The magnetic pull simply isn't strong enough. Neither, even, is gravity. Instead, the EM force obeys something called "the inverse square law" which means, VERY basically, that, as the distance increases, the strength of the force decreases. The EM force is weaker than gravity, and that is why gravity wells bend light, which is part of the EM spectrum. Because light is electromagnetic, it has friction, and technically this proves Michelson/Morley's original theory (and, fwiw, disproves Einstein's). The "inverse square law" is why the light being emitted from a single star does not fill up the entire universe. As the light given off in all directions by the star gets further away, it spreads out and thins (and is bent by gravity wells) until very little of it is left to actually reach anyone with eyes to see it. And even then, the question remains, if a star gives off infinite light-energy and no one is around to see it, does it even matter? LMFAO!!! Get it? "matter"? Matter-energy...? LOL. I slay me.

Anyway man, as I said, I do hope you get this, and I hope it finds you well. When you get a chance check back in and say hey. I'm sure I'll be here. LOL!

-Jon

desmond,

this is jon with the hat. I will send you a couple links, but if you really want a feel for how I waste my time, you should definately check out my entire website, [www.benpadijah.com](http://www.benpadijah.com) I designed and built everything on it myself.

ok, links time:

here's my favourite pic I've drawn, but I really don't draw that well anymore:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/portrait.jpg>

here's a link to my online art gallery, with lots more of my work to view:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/historia.html>

here are the only three novels I've written (from my online e-bookstore:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore.html> ) each link is a .zip file (use stuffit expander to open) that contains a .pdf file of the book (use adobe acrobat or comparable to view)

[http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Cheshire\\_Inc..zip](http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Cheshire_Inc..zip) : (1.1 MB) C. Inc. is basically more of a collection of manuscript documents, written during high school, and compiled here unedited. While extremely rough around the edges, it does showcase some of the first written work by this author and presents quite a viewpoint into his mind at the time. The authors main inspirations at the time were William S. Burroughs (author of Naked Lunch) and Philip K. Dick (author of Do Androids Dream of Electric Sheep, which was subsequently made into the movie Blade Runner, director Ridely Scott, stars Harrison Ford and Dolph Lundgren).

[http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/So\\_Sang\\_Sarah.zip](http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/So_Sang_Sarah.zip) : (4.7 MB) SSS is the continuation of the story roughly fleshed out in C. Inc. In SSS, the character of the Detective and that of the elusive Cheshire Sam are fully formed, and their science fiction world fully realised down to the most minute detail. Truly a step and a half up from the first book in the series, this work was originally rushed to press in 2000 as a limited edition of five copies for the wedding of

a friend of the author.

[http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore/bookstore/infinity\\_inverted.zip](http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore/bookstore/infinity_inverted.zip) : (1.2 MB) covering the longest span of time in the shortest number of pages of all three, the final installment of the Cheshire Sam Trilogy finds the treacherous General Tso gaining ultimate power over the animal factions, only to lose it all for his bride, and of course, the final confrontation between the detective and Cheshire Sam. Truly a page-turner, this adventure is partially also a history book, full of old writings about the backstories of the characters and places from throughout the trilogy and its time periods.

<http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore/bookstore/CS.zip> : 5.8 MB (combined folder)

if you're not scared away by now, check out the rest of my site: <http://www.benpadiah.com> there's lots of metaphysical textbook type things, but don't worry. It's mostly colourful diagrams. LOL.

Get back to me when you can dawg. Take it easy in the meantime.

-Jon

<center>

<img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/img216.jpg>>

With the upsurging interest in occult politics and esoteric religion among a number of posters on my forums and friends on the internet, we at <a href=<http://www.benpadiah.com/index.html>>[www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com)</a> have gone to great lengths to create and perfect an initiatory system for applicants interested in learning more about these topics. Here are the urls of "hidden" forums on [www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com) and who to contact to join them.

<img src= <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Popes1.jpg>>

-----occult politics-----

These degrees are for members of the Masonic forums already set up on my site.

<a href =<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html>><img width="100" height="100" src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/NEXUS/R.gif](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/NEXUS/R.gif)></a>

Executives \*

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=68>> (hidden forum)</a>

(1iia°)+(2iib°)+(3iic°)+(1X°)=7 lifelong

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4>>(contact to join)</a>

Judges \*

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=67>> (hidden forum)</a>

(1iic°)+(12lot22)=13 when active

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4>> (contact to join)</a>

Senators \*

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=66>> (hidden forum)</a>

(3iia°\*2)+(7iic°)+(13iib°)=23 standing

<a href= <http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4>> (contact to join)</a>

<img src =http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/reflO/tabletsofthelaw.jpg>

-----esoteric religion-----

To join one of these forums you must be a member of an "invisible college" degree RC or up.

<a href =http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/reflO/done/QuasiReligious.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadijah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/L.gif></a>

Pope and Papal Court

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=64> (hidden forum)</a>

Court:7V°:5VI°:3VII°:1X°=16 standing

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4> (contact to join)</a>

Cardinal and Monastery

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=63> (hidden forum)</a>

Monastery:5V°:3VI°:2VII°=10 minimum

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4> (contact to join)</a>

Priest and church

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=62> (hidden forum)</a>

church:3V°:2VI°:1VII°=6 minimum

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4> (contact to join)</a>

<img src= http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/reflO/salt.jpg>

-----invisible college degrees-----

These degrees offer courses on certain specific occult schools and their esoteric curricula.

You do not have to be a current member of the occult group to join these forums.

<a href =http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadijah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/3.gif></a>

OTO

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65> (hidden forum)</a>

mod = IXO Didymus

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=111> (contact to join)</a>

<a href =http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=61><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadijah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/4.gif></a>

GD

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=61> (hidden forum)</a>

mod = Ketheriel

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=106> (contact to join)</a>

<a href =http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadijah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/5.gif></a>

RC

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=60> (hidden forum)</a>

mod = benpadijah

<a href= http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=4> (contact to



join)</a>

<a href =http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=59><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/2.gif></a>

SR \*

<a href= http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=59> (hidden forum)</a>

mod = lordosiris

<a href= http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=91> (contact to join)</a></p>

<a href =http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=58><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/1.gif></a>

YR \*

<a href= http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=58> (hidden forum)</a></a>

mod = BRobbins

<a href= http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=96> (contact to join)</a>

\* reserved to Masons only

(please see <a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=663>here</a> for more details)

Please join one or more of these groups by contacting the appropriate usergroup moderator.

<img src = http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/meditateonthis2.gif>

Tell a friend about <a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/index.html>www.benpadiah.com</a> and, if they register to the forums, you will also qualify for membership in the "contributor's club" forum for paying members only. Members of the contributors' club have access to additional forums and information free for download.

Also don't forget to log on to view the book forums, and remember, the IOBB2 forums are now fully integrated with the NEXUS e-zine, so if you want to get started publishing your own material in the NEXUS e-zine, all you need to do is apply for the IOBB2 level equivalent to your preferred issue of the NEXUS. Contact any IO Master <a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/groupcp.php?g=216>(contact to join)</a> or IOGM <a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/groupcp.php?g=242>(contact to join)</a> for additional details on how to do this.

<a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/index.html>www.benpadiah.com</a> :: a growing community of esoteric researchers.

-ben

</center>

science and metaphysics

[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/occult.pdf]Occult Chemistry: Investigations by Clairvoyant Magnification into structure of the atoms of the periodic table and some compounds:: C.W. Leadbeater and Annie Besant[/url] (13.7 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/elib/Fourier\_Transforms\_and\_Waves.pdf]FOURIER TRANSFORMS AND WAVES: in four lectures Jon F. Claerbout Cecil and Ida Green Professor of

Geophysics Stanford University c January 18, 1999[/url] (3.5 MB)

## MK and conspiracy files

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/bloodlines.pdf]Bloodlines of Illuminati: Fritz Springmeier[/url] (912 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/monarch.pdf]The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Controlled Slave: Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeier[/url] (1.9 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/NestaWebsterSecretSocieties.pdf]Secret Societies: Nesta Webster[/url] (1.2 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/THEOPENCONSPIRACY.pdf]the Open Conspiracy: George Orwell[/url] (352 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/ProtocolsOfZion.pdf]THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/HofmannLSD.pdf]LSD - My Problem Child: Albert Hofmann[/url] (280 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/LSDHandbook.pdf]HANDBOOK FOR THE THERAPEUTIC USE OF LYSERGIC ACID DIETHYLAMIDE-25 INDIVIDUAL AND GROUP PROCEDURES: D.B. BLEWETT, Ph.D. & N. CHWELOS, M.D.[/url] (360 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/theconetproject.pdf]The Conet Project (recordings of shortwave number stations)[/url] (120KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/Frequency.pdf]Brainwave Frequency Listing: Michael Triggs[/url] (728KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/MKcon/Illuminati\_Manifesto.pdf]The Illuminati Manifesto: Solomon Tulbure[/url] (848 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/o.pdf]The Story of O::by Pauline Réage[/url] (448 KB)

## On the Art of Magick

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/DeeMonad.pdf]The Hieroglyphic Monad: John Dee[/url] (520 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Moses6.pdf]The 6th Book of Moses[/url] (244 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Moses7.pdf]The 7th Book of Moses[/url] (2.6 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Shemhamphorash.pdf]THE SHEMHAMPHORASH: R. Ambelain (from La Kabbale Pratique)[/url] (780 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Power.pdf]THE BOOK OF POWER:

Originally Transcribed by Idres Shah[/url] (96 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/DeeMonad.pdf]A TREATISE ON THE GREAT ART (A SYSTEM OF PHYSICS ACCORDING TO HERMETIC PHILOSOPHY AND THEORY AND PRACTICE OF THE MAGISTERIUM): Dom ANTOINE-JOSEPH PERNETY[/url] (1.9 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/The\_Philosophers\_Stone.pdf]THE PHILOSOPHERS STONE By Israel Regardie[/url] (112 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/The\_Cloud\_Upon\_the\_Sanctuary.pdf]The Cloud upon the Sanctuary: the COUNCILLOR D' ECKARTSHAUSEN[/url] (964 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/WitchCult.pdf]The Witch Cult in Western Europe: Margaret Alice Murray[/url] (468 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/AchadTheAnatomyoftheBodyofGod.pdf]The Anatomy of the Body of God: Frater Achad[/url] (1.4 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/AgrippaTheBooksofOccultPhilosophyBook 4.pdf]Of Occult Philosophy or Of Magical Ceremonies: The Fourth Book:: Henry Cornelius Agrippa[/url] (248 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BlavatskyAnthropogenesis.pdf]The Secret Doctrine: H. P. Blavatsky Volume 2 (Anthropogenesis)[/url] (1.5 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BlavatskyCosmogenesis.pdf]The Secret Doctrine: H. P. Blavatsky Volume1 (Cosmogenesis) [/url] (1.2 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BlavatskyKeyToTheosophy.pdf]The Key To Theosophy: HP Blavatsky[/url] (400 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BlavatskytudiesinOccultism.pdf]Studies in Occultism: H. P. Blavatsky[/url] (412 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BookT.pdf]Book T - The Tarot[/url] (100 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/BudgeTheBookOfTheDead.pdf]The Papyrus of Ani: E. A. Wallis Budge (trans)[/url] (1.1 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/CrowleyLiber777.pdf]Liber 777: Aleister Crowley[/url] (372 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/CrowleyTheLawOfLiberty.pdf]The Law of Liberty: Aleister Crowley[/url] (16 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/FullerTheSecretWisdomoftheQabalah.pdf]The Secret Wisdom of the Qabalah: J. F. C. Fuller[/url] (1.9 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/Levi,TheKeyoftheMysteries.pdf]The Key of the Mysteries: Eliphas Levi, Aleister Crowley (trans)[/url] (492 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/LeviDogmaEtRituelPart\_I.pdf]Dogma et Rituel de la Haute Magie: Eliphas Levi, A. E. Waite (trans)[/url] (1 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/LeviDogmaEtRituelPart\_II.pdf]Dogma et Rituel de la Haute Magie: Eliphas Levi, A. E. Waite(trans) [/url] (1.8 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/MathersTheTarot.pdf]the Tarot: S.L. MacGregor Mathers[/url] (2.5 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/SpareABookofSatyrs.pdf]A Book of Satyrs: Austin Osman Spare[/url] (1.4 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/SpareTheFocusofLife.pdf]The Focus of Life: Austin Osman Spare[/url] (1.5 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/SpareTheLogomachyofZos.pdf]The Logomachy of Zos: Austin Osman Spare[/url] (16 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/TheBookofGates.pdf]The Book of Gates: E. A. Wallis Budge[/url] (212 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/TheEnochianCalls.pdf]The Enochian Calls: interlinear[/url] (136 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/TheSecretGrimoireofTuriel.pdf]The Secret Grimoire of Turiel: unattributed[/url] (348 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/TheSixthandSeventhBooksofMoses.pdf]The Sixth and Seventh Books of Moses[/url] (3.8 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/TheurgiaGoetia.pdf]Theurgia Goetia Book II of the Lemegeton[/url] (900 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/magick/grimoireofarmadel.pdf]the Grimoire of Armadel[/url] (1.3 MB)

religious texts

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Bundahishn.pdf]The Bundahishn ("Creation"), or Knowledge from the Zand: Translated by E. W. West[/url] (112 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Dhammapada.pdf]The Dhammapada: Buddha[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Enoch.pdf]The Book of Enoch[/url] (188 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Quran.pdf]The QURAN: Muhhamed[/url] (2.4 MB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/CorpusHermetica.pdf]The Corpus Hermetica: Attributed to Hermes Trismestigustus[/url] (124 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/CorpusHermeticum.pdf]The Corpus Hermeticum: translated by G.R.S. Mead[/url] (100 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Rosicrucian.pdf]The Fama Fraternitatis and Confessio Fraternitatis[/url] (312 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/ChymicalWedding.pdf]The Chymical Wedding of Christian Rosencreutz[/url] (216 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/Kybalion.pdf]THE KYBALION (A STUDY OF THE HERMETIC PHILOSOPHY OF ANCIENT EGYPT AND GREECE): THREE INITIATES[/url] (372 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj1.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume I): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (508 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj2.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume II): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (448 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj3.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume III): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (568 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/lotj4.pdf]The Legends of the Jews (Volume IV): Louis Ginzberg[/url] (520 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/GospelofJudas.pdf]The Gospel of Judas: Translated by Rodolphe Kasser, Marvin Meyer, and Gregor Wurst, in collaboration with François Gaudard[/url] (76 KB)

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/elib/religious/AlbertPike\_MoralsAndDogma.pdf]MORALS and DOGMA by ALBERT PIKE[/url] (2.5 MB)

-source: <http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=361>

Only those who descended from Adam, who ate from the trees of life and knowledge, and who was prevented from returning to Eden until Judgment Day, reincarnate. For, just as Adam was the proto-typical incarnation of mankind, so did the deed taint his seed, and those most able to dissociate from the body, to astral travel and to reincarnate, are his most direct descendents. It is the first soul, that of Adam, that reincarnates through the Jews, Buddha through Buddhists, Mohammed for Moslems, Jesus for Christians. These "archetypes" never "die" because they are continually being born anew into new bodies, fresh flesh.

We say these archetypes also "age backwards," for to them their first incarnation was their final, terminal destination, and life itself is like death. Our judgment day spawned these four demon kings, these 4 horsemen, and the origin of our history is their discorporeal ends. Likewise, because our future is their past and vice versa, to know them is to achieve deep understanding of the cycles of time, seeming "signs" and "synchronicities." This is what is meant by the saying "Order from Chaos."

All is being recorded, forwards and backwards - forwards by us, the living, as "history" and backwards by "alien" intelligences, "spirits" and the "dead," the 4 Noble Archetypes. So, as we, their followers, watch our archetypal heroes age backward, each passing moment counting down, growing younger, we must grow taller and older and pass them as we age forward, maturing in stature and age.

Eventually all idols become albatrosses, anchoring us in the prison of immortality, in denial of our true eternal spirit, which is the same for all of us, standing before God, the "ghost king"

Archetype, who rules the living and the dead, on judgement day, the "end of days." In the following series of diagrams I will show you how these "Watchers" or "Sleep-Walkers" exist outside, and work through, our physical reality. I will show you how to awaken to the third eye, and then, by applying the third eye, I will explain to you how to find these immortal "giants" who "came to earth in ships from the sky above." First, we must begin with a discussion of ESP, and the implications of dynamic pairing on the discussion of mood and mental states associated with the eight different "circuits" of consciousness described by Leary. This is how to find the way inside-out through going within the central self.

The upper three "dynamic communications circuits" constitute one set, while the lower four constitute a second. The upper set, of "cooler" colors, is comprised of "circuits" described by passive moods and active (or "successful") communication. The lower set, of "hotter" colors, is comprised of circuits described by active moods and passive (or "hostile") communication. The upper, darker "circuits," of "successful" communication, can be likened to Zion, the purely transcendent, spiritual experience. Communication and consenses concurrence on reality is achieved non-verbally. The "lesser," "brighter" circuits can be likened to Sangsara, the the cycle of ignorance to patterns especially to adverse hostilities and the spreading of rumors and gossip, whispering and conspiracy. This "cycle of abuse" is necessary to Zion just as Zion is to Sangsara.

Here we see that, of the "top" or "royal" set, the superior-most form of "successful" communication is expressed by the colour violet, where the double-arrow signifies Active/Passive communication on the part of both parties. The mood is calm and this opens up the possibility to non-verbal communication. One-step below this is the beginning of "broken-up" communication, where one individual takes turns with another holding power of the other or allowing the other to hold power over them. On the second tier, we see this as the person on the left expressing information actively to the person on the right, who is acting as a passive receiver. We can also see that the mind of person B, on the right, is on the form of communication above, while the mind of person A, on the left, is on the form of communication to follow, according to the standard pattern of verbal communication. While in the second tier we saw the passive receiver's mind was actively listening, in the third tier, we see the passive receiver's mind is only passively listening, really only waiting to talk.

<img src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/LesserESP.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/LesserESP.jpg)>

The green iteration among the seven basic "circuits" of communication that belongs to the lesser or "adverse" cycle, involving four static states that occur in a specific order, comprises the "highest" component of the "degenerative" or "diminishing" cycle. Here we see that regret and the desire to feel control over another manifest the traits of sarcasm, lying, theft, and the action of leaving. This is the best it gets in Sangsara.

The yellow iteration peaks in regret, and diminishes into plotting and scheming, duplicity as a lifestyle, and secrecy as the most important universal right. The orange iteration is marked by a repetition of the roles of active and passive for persons A and B. The primary information remains coming from person B and being received by person A. The reason for the specification between this level and the last is that they both switch directions, and this increases the level of tension from the "low" anger of the yellow "circuit" to the "medium anger" of the orange. The orange is classified by states of passion, hatred and obsessive-compulsive disorder. Following this are states of "high" anger, or anger mixed with idealisms (leading to war, plague, px, hex, and dark magic), where person A is active after two "cycles" or "circuits" of being passive, and where person B is passive after two "turns" being angry. In the yellow "circuit" we saw that person B experienced regret, and in the orange, or "medium anger" circuit, we saw that person person B was active, but remained mentally in a returning state toward the previous, calmer condition of "low anger." However in the red, or "final" iteration of the downward spiral, also called "rock bottom," person B listens and "learns" passively and person A communicates and leaves actively. The form

of communication usually conveyed at this point in the degeneration into demoniac influences is violence. Fear prevails.

At this point, the cycle usually resets itself either with the same couple of people (A1, B1) or between one or both of these original people and another person, in the same type of relationship. The "lesser" cycle is usually experienced between lovers and enemies, however it also applies to one's general world-view about strangers and people in general. The "greater" cycle is usually experienced between friends, and it is very rare that we are able to maintain the "violet circuit," or Pratyahara chakra emanation of our aura, with anyone for any extended, prolonged duration.

The question is obvious then: why do most close relationships result in the "cycle of abuse"? Why are the majority of people trapped, for the majority of their lives, in repeating this simple, four-fold pattern? In this we find the inversion of each of the four Noble Truths of Buddhism, and so here is ultimate suffering. Yet this reality perpetuates itself, and it does so at the expense of allowing any prolonged contact with the "higher" reality, even though, as we all know simply by experiencing friendships, these "higher" realms of more "perfected" communication occur naturally and are, in fact, our more naturally inclined state. We are born into Sangsara, cosmologists and metaphysicians have explained, in order to experience the full range of our emotional spectrum of communication. It is rumored that, in the afterlife, we will return to the condition experienced by angels in the eternal paradise, however now we burn in the flames of our own guilt and painful delusions.

In this condition we are oblivious to the true potential of our minds for non-verbal and more direct forms of communication, such as ESP. In this state of madness and sheer delusion our consciousness is caught up, bound and clinging to, and co-dependent on, our lower chakra centres, or ganglia and plexi in our spinal chords. The pratyahara chakra is the cerebellum, while the ajna is the thalami and pineal. However most people's chi energy is not located in their cerebellums, despite these being the most developed centres of nerves. Most people's "Kundalini" energy rises and descends only up to the "heart" chakra, the green "circuit" on the chart above, and only occasionally ever even utilise the solar plexus, the nerve center responsible for thoughts originating in the autonomic hind-brain. Thus, the "cycle of abuse" perpetuates itself in these people literally as a rising and descending energy current.

While they exist in such a state, as I have said, they are entirely caught up and drawn away from such "higher" concerns as studying, researching, practising and perfecting the use of mental communication and the other arts of extra-sensory perception such as synchronicity recognition and control, remote viewing and control over distant "signs," and eventually control over all external objects in one's immediate environment. The mind can, indeed, be "perfected" in all these ways, however "God" (whom is in truth the Demi-Urge) wishes us to join Him in the afterlife as soon as possible, and so has set us up against impossible odds, and makes our very daily survival difficult and stressful, wearing away on us until, eventually and inevitably, we all die in the end anyway. Therefore, you must see through the concerns and "cares" induced on your immediate perception by the demi-urge both within and beyond you. You must awaken your true potential.

If you break free by applying the mind, that is, utilising your nervous system to stimulate the brain in inspiring ways rather than rot it with concerns for immediate desires and pastimes, then you will begin to "think outside the box" and recognise your own full "potential." Once you have awakened to other options for inspiration that will draw your attention away from distraction and the cares of the world, you can next awaken to the presence of others and how this constantly effects the mind of the individual, and how, when they are immediately present, how to interact with them in order to accomplish cooperative goals and how to further inspiration.

Currently, those researching such information/communication methods are called "systems

theorists" and their field of study called "information systems research." Essentially, in their lingo, an individual human is a "system" of a dominant "ego" and a collection of autonomic or "unconscious" alternative, personality-like "alters" that remain inactive in most normal situations. The self, or "system," however is, to these researchers on "mind-control" (ie controlling the minds of others), only one "node" in a larger, much more advanced network of other minds, and each self is seen, by them, as merely like a mirror of the greater, surrounding network. Thus, the unconscious "alters" of the dominant "ego" are, actually, the minds of others, near and far, whose thoughts we hear on a "subconscious," or mildly-influential way, in the same way as astrologists suggest that the stars govern our destinies.

Therefore, when we graph the self, or "system" of the "systems' theorist," it corresponds in its appearance to what we might expect a graph of the overall social system to resemble. There is the central self, or "ego," surrounded by a circle of friends of any variable number, and beyond them are all the people that the individual will never know, and beyond even that is the infinitely null set of unconscious matter-energy in the universe.

Next, we see the central self as the black "floating head" in the middle, surrounded by their variable number of friends and acquaintances, for convenience sake in this case delimited only as eight, depicted in red. Beyond this are sixteen more "floating heads," two others for each friend, thus constituting the layer of "friends of friends." Of course we can understand the pattern of bifurcation-doubling is equally arbitrary, and that in truth, each layer is much larger in number than can even be graphed (hence statistics). Ultimately, however, the limit is set to contain everyone alive on earth at the same time as the self, and, theoretically (according to spiritists) including all those who ever lived or ever shall live, as well (according to magicians) as any number of discorporeal "intelligences" we cannot, collectively, yet comprehend at this point in our evolution.

<img src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/Homo.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/Homo.jpg)>

For notations' sake, let us refer to the red arrows interconnecting the "eight" friends in the second-iteration, none of which crosses paths with the central self, as "Zeir Anpin," meaning "the lesser face," or "the lowered visage." We can refer to the black arrows then as "Arich Anpin" or the "longer face," for reasons I will explain momentarily. The third, blue iteration is then "the sea of faces" because it is comprised entirely of strangers that are unconscious to and of the central self.

Now, Zeir Anpin constitutes the standard method of thinking for an average person, or "system." The red connections between the variable friends and acquaintances do not even need to intersect with the actual prescence of their central connection, as in the case of a funeral, where the departed "self" is not there in person, but over whom all their friends and acquaintances are brought to assemble. In essence of effect, our life could go on without the prescence of our minds just as much as life itself will continue to go on even when we, ourselves, have died and are no more.

The people who live entirely in this condition of Zeir Anpin are called "sleepers agents" and said to "belong" to the "cult of sleep." Such people are very prone to doing the will of others. Many are even proud to consider themselves "selfless." By sharing the work of humanitarianism, all that results is the increase by those in power to do so of the amount of work requisite to accomplish the immediate goals of humanism. There is, ultimately, no way out, and all we can hope for is an elaborate tomb.

Zeir Anpin is a closed system (in this case of eight nodes associated by no greater than three degrees of separation from one another). Arich Anpin is the open system of the "subconscious" dialectic. While Zeir Anpin is like Hell, the self buried beneath an indifferent coterie



surrounded by a "sea of troubles" and hostile alienation, Arich Anpin is considered the "subconscious" quantum-leap between the "sleep of ages" and awakening to ESP. Understanding Arich Anpin will allow us to utilise ESP and thus to make use of the network of systems in order to better our situation relative to what inspires us. Having now considered Zeir Anpin as the red network of friends and the blue network of strangers that is largely unconscious, autonomic and unaware of, let alone dependent on, us. Now let's look at Arich Anpin individually, the aspect of the network that does involve us directly.

<img src = [http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/Kadmon.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/Kadmon.jpg)>

About 84% of the time (in a model based on the variable of the central self's friends and acquaintances being set at eight), Zeir Anpin is occurring. However, in REM and trances, we experience the other "16%" of the time called Arich Anpin. Because this occurs a certain percentage of the time as a more-or-less direct experience (determined by the variable of sources for stimuli we encounter), we can also say that it occurs all the time and that we are only aware of it all the time with the same percentage of our conscious mind as the amount of time we spend experiencing it directly. This is logical, since it is how we determine what we perceive: if we concentrate on mere survival, we will become proficient in it to the neglect of the "higher" forms of communication, however if we were to reverse our studies from that to daily meditation on "extra" sensory perception and communication, then it would become the dominant thought-pattern.

Now, as we saw in the model of Zeir Anpin that the central-self was a black floating head, surrounded by eight red relationships or interpersonal "nodes," surrounded in turn by 16 blue strangers, so too is the model of Arich Anpin in conformity with the above model's color-coding. We see in the Arich Anpin model that the central self of the Zeir Anpin model is, in fact, the furthest thing from the mind of someone awakened to the Arich Anpin model. There are 32 such "dead" minds to every one mind awakened to this secret, hidden source of awareness. In the Arich Anpin model, relative to the Zeir Anpin model, we see that there are 32 "dead" self-central ego's surrounding 16 relative friends and acquaintances, which, in turn, surround in binary stems the "sea of faces" from the Zeir Anpin model's perspective. Behind any variable number of these relative "strangers" away from Zeir Anpin is Arich Anpin, and vice versa. Likewise, we say that these represent "alters" in the "system" that are more or less dominant or distant.

In the Arich Anpin model we observe the inward and outward reciprocating flow of psychic energy, the "external" oxygen and the "internal" carbon-dioxide (so to speak), that is consequently trapped in the highest chakra or spinal plexus or ganglia possible in each individual. We see by the colors of the arrows and that of the brains inside the "floating heads" that this energy is flowing from the outermost distance toward the awakened central self, as each iteration is inspiring the next as they draw closer to them. We see, thus, that this psychic energy flows AWAY FROM Zeir Anpin and TOWARDS Arich Anpin. We thus say that Zeir Anpin is negatively charged, and that Arich Anpin is positively charged, however we also say that Arich Anpin is topographically lower than Zeir Anpin, and that is why energy tends to collect toward those awakened to or aware of how it can do so.

To some extent we are all psychics, only unawakened to this fact, and to some extent all psychics are vampires - addicts of the collective unconscious. Just as we all must share earth's air, so too do we all partake equally of telepathic sustenance from the collective unconsciousness. At one time or another everyone who has ESP has used it to accomplish something wrong, simply because they want to, and thus we learn "right" from "wrong." Because the collective mind (where electrical currents surrounding us in the psychic ether effect chemical reactions in our brains) is basically a hologram of the individual's own "neural net" (the nerves of axons and dendrites where chemicals cross thresholds and electricity is transduced), we can see that both Zeir and Arich Anpin occur simultaneously, and that primarily Zeir Anpin takes precedent over Arich

Anpin, but that to some extent Arich Anpin is always occurring. ESP is like our autonomic nervous system, while our cognitive functionality is actually wasted on ignoring our opportunities for greater potential.

So, how do we "turn on" to our true nature as psychics? First observe that, relative to the initial model based on the color-spectrum representing certain types, or "circuits," of direct communication, the lowest form of degenerate atavism would naturally be followed by one of two possible outcomes, as mentioned earlier: either the negative relationship would terminate and the predators would each disengage to find other prey, or else the "cycle of abuse" would repeat again in the same way. Now, one of these is Zeir Anpin, and the other is Arich Anpin: the entire multi-colored spectrum of verbal or direct communication is Zeir Anpin and ignorance, containing only the seed of hope to achieve Arich Anpin, which is true ESP. Just as there are seven "colors" or emanations of light equivalent to the seven possible combinations for direct, "face-to-face" communication, so too there are four "non-colors" equivalent to the gradient from white to light grey to dark grey to black expressing the four possible states of "non" or "indirect" communication. Here I have expressed them from white to black as red, green, blue and black.

<img src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/TrueESP.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/TrueESP.jpg)>

Here we see how the "red" or "high" anger state can lead to Arich Anpin, and how the highest form of Arich Anpin can lead directly into the beginning of its own degeneration into the "cycle of abuse" in entropy, sangsara. Either between two individual minds within a prior relationship with one another or else total strangers, the state following the "red" or "high" anger state is the same state of non-communication as the passive-aggressive ignorance of strangers, a relationship depicted here in red at the bottom of the four "psychic circuits" above.

Above this are three "supernal" forms of non-verbal, indirect communication. These follow as naturally from the passive communication and negative mood of "red" hot anger as they do from the most active and inspiring direct communication between two mutually attentive minds at the opposite, "violet" end of the spectrum. Although from the "bright" or "hot" end of the spectrum of direct, emotional communication the cycle would begin to branch off from anger into indirect, one-way communication, a mind entering direct or "extra-sensory" communication from the "violet" condition of communication, wherein the universe communes with itself through twin Pratyahara chakras, would immediately enter a condition of two-way telepathy.

In the lower, one-way form of indirect or psychic communication we see the person on the left (person A) is active and that person B (on the right) is passive. Person B's mind is set on red, relative to the ignorance of non-communication, while person A's mind is on blue, the next level above, wherein person B "answers back" to person A's ESP. While both are still only one-way forms of communication, the initial (lower) "circuit" is described by active hope and passive negativity whose goal is overcoming indifference to lead to acceptance, and the subsequent (though not necessarily ubiquitously consequential) "circuit" (above) is described by reciprocation overcoming environmentally reinforced recalcitrance, accepting adulthood and coming of age.

In the highest form of "True ESP" we see that two-way communication is maintained indirectly by the two nodes or "systems" comprising the binary "circuit." Thus the Arich Anpin "feeds off" the Zeir Anpin. The awakened system taps into the energy of all the unawakened "sleepers" in the network. This "network" comprises the Enochian Communication System. When one accomplishes this "Most High" form of telepathic communication, one will soon come to learn about the "Pythagorean Order of Death" or the "psychic conspiracy." You see, they speak of all this in the Zohar, of Zeir and Arich Anpin, and of Adam Kadmon and Adam Homo. They speak of the four worlds of ha QBLH, and of the sefirot emanations (in Yetzirah) that divide this material reality (the qliphoth in Assiyah) from the paradise of Eden, the Promised Land (Beriah). We understand

all these things were known a very long time ago. We understand they have been written into our DNA. That is how to accomplish "True ESP" and by doing so unlock your "junk" DNA.

-ben

wow man. What's the timetable would you think?

I foresee money becoming credit before the need for national sovereignty to forego a standing army, and credit is arbitrary value, with no real-world equivalent, instead based on the mental ability of a cash-citizen/econo-unit to structure their debts in such a way as to conceal them behind good credit. That seems to be about where our US economy is right now, historically speaking. I've always seen this as a trend towards the eventual "withering away of the dictatorship by the proletariat," the present consumerist colonialists we are now (money buys votes), that I see as the logical next step after manifest destiny's "unknown" capitalist "ideal" (ie. fascism or "big business owns government").

I think it could be within fifteen to twenty years that the majority of people awaken to the fact that the IMF and World Bank are funding the military-industrial complex, and maybe twenty-five to thirty years for the military to be used by the people to redistribute the funds held in these organisations by members of the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations. In fact, the bankers would call into question the right of sovereign nations to convene standing armies if they saw this outcome as a real threat, and they would use the armies to quell protesters as rioters and "terrorists" long before that.

I think what you're saying, that within a similar time-table you foresee the focus of the majority of people's attention shifting from the need for a standing army towards the need to compete primarily financially, is equally valid, but I would add that the overuse of either of these would create such a "vacuum" that the "pendulum" would have to swing that much further back in the other direction eventually. If you have an over-extension of military spending (as we do now) eventually you will have to restructure national-debt to accomodate for that, and that is what we see now in the decrease of value of the US dollar. If you have abuse of money, eventually the military will revolt. That is why, if the banks continue to exploit the military, then eventually it will become necessary for the military to be completely bankrupted and forced to dissolve.

I think where we are as of right now is the middle of the transferal of cash capital and liquid value into an international data interface system, where anyone anywhere can call up a person's entire shopping history, and where corporations can learn how to continue to raise the prices of "what sells best where" until the value of national currency can no longer subsidise the production of these consumer goods in foreign nations and their import here, let alone cover the cost of floating the national economy based on consumer values alone. But of course, we (the people) recognise the imminent fatality of this system inherent in all such products as gas, food, utilities, all based on depletable environmental resources. We recognise we have to establish an equilibrium, but instead, as you have said, Ben, "the war has been created as a means to control our environment before it can become uncontrollable," which, as we all realise, is part of the natural fluctuation of the "pendulum" as it fills one vacuum only to leave behind another.

Another friend of mine, speaking of the dutch-boy and the dam scenario, recently posited, "there's not enough intelligence to go around." I've always figured there was naturally enough, but that some people possessed more of it than others because they tended to hoarde it for themselves and not to share it with their brothers. However, more recently, I've adapted that philosophy somewhat to incorporate my dealings with alot of people I meet in online public forums. Now I think that ignorance is valued, cherished, clung to even more than knowledge, at least by the majority. To learn new information would, for most, be to imply that the way things are would need to change, and they do not want things to change from the way they are now; therefore, better

to ignore unpleasant realities and concentrate our focus on pleasant fiction.

I think that's why it will be considered by the majority in the best public interest if the standing military were bankrupted, or even better simply dissolved, at the same time as all national borders (including closing consulates and customs) were disassembled and a single international currency and government were established, preferably under the "one true religion" (which is a contradiction in triplethink anyway). And I myself look forward to that day too, not because I, like anyone else does, believe that it will one day come. I don't think such a global utopia is possible, mainly because most people believe that what is inevitable is also, necessarily, evil. Since most people believe global government is inevitable, they tend to view all forms of government as suspect. Since most people believe a global economy is inevitable, they view their local ATMs as plugged directly into the economic network of electronic money flowing upward out of their own pocket into the pockets of the wealthiest elite. Since most people believe a global religion is inevitable, they are the most terrified of it, since surely without hethens, who is an enemy? How can all people everywhere at last admit that we all worship the same one God whether we do so as catholics or Hindi? Impossible people.

That's why it will never be allowed to happen on earth, why it is perpetually foreshadowed in the approaching, the near, the pressing, the immediate future, but why this horizon will perpetually retreat, and why it will be during no living human's lifetime we will see this global utopia. Why? Because most people are stupid, and they want to blow us all up instead. No, I don't believe in the global utopia ever being able to be achieved in this material plane. However, we can access other realms by attuning our brainwave frequencies to certain channels where more ideal and harmonious thoughts are occurring already. We can enter through the doors of perception a more idealised realm behind the mind's eye. Whether this can only happen upon our physical death, or whether we can sustain our development as explorers of these mental states of consciousness while still alive in the physical flesh is not yet agreed upon by consensus in this known reality. However, there are those of us who understand how to enter these portals as much in the flesh as permanently, and how to escape through them into the true universal utopia that already exists beyond our merely limited perception. Once we stop thinking about only our survival as individuals, as nations, as religions, then we will begin to see that meditative philosophical leisure is possible for us all even now, already. When the mind begins to free itself from and thus to master Time, it becomes more dangerous to the pillars of this reality than any soldier or other merely physical weapon. Babylon (the illusion, the non-reality) WILL fall, and Zion (the Truth, the Reality) WILL prevail, brother. And we will leave these ruins behind too.

Keep up the Great Work, Ben. I'm glad to know you.

-Jon

<p>When I first realised people doing similar research to my own, with slightly different tatses, would yield vastly different conclusions from mine - that was when my heart broke. Discussing the "right" translation of "ruach" with Bryan Rebenstorf ("Thyroros" - the "gate-keeper," who later attempted suicide and blamed it on me - this was before I'd ever tried it myself), that was when my heart broke. Not because someone else had blamed me for their wanting to die. I'd laid that head-trip on my ex-, and she survived just fine. No, that was when my heart broke because that was when I realised what a terrible thing teaching is, because I was right, but Bryan refused to give up his belief that I was wrong. My heart broke beneath the weight of wasted time I then foresaw, and much of which I have since experienced.</p>

<p>Arguing with students has been a constant during my time online. If one agrees with the physics, they question the magick. If one sees value in the ethics, they find equal value in questioning the math.</p>

<p>Most of the people I butt heads with are 180 degrees away from the people who I should be, and deserve to be, brushing shoulders with. Most are just "class-clown" types, and I have to asuage myself by thinking of the majority of my readers, who choose to remain silent. I only hope I can reach them, I pray for the "class-clown" type's expulsion from their imaginary role.</p>

<p>I respect people with wisdom, but age doesn't always work out that way. For every wise older person I meet, I meet two ornery old coots. For every one wise person I meet at all I meet three or four other total jerks. I try to politely explain to such people the same information I share with the wise, but they betray my trust every time and act out their imaginary roles. I do not believe in the philosophy that labels my egalitarian generosity as intellectual "casting perals before swine." Instead, I subscribe to a unique idealism: I think of everyone as being equally infinite in potential.</p>

<p>I know the evil ones all by name, but of the good, the calm, the wise, the peaceful, I know only a few. The evil ones lie, and by their manipulating people's pereceptions of potential choices, usually slither into leadership roles and, where none exist, they will create them. The evil ones tell you straight to your face one thing is their God's honest truth, then go around behind your back whispering that their story to you was false, spreading a thousand and one other versions of their story. As Jim Morrison said, "When the true kings murders are allowed to roam free a thousand magicians arise in the land." (the Ghost Song, from "An American Prayer")</p>

<p>The evil ones are not evil by nature, not inherently evil in their core essence. They simply perpetually choose to remain mis-guided fools rather than accept their lot in life as the same as everyone else's - cause and effect present as options for stimuli in our external environment and the free will to choose present as adaptive genetic mutations inside our DNA. What begins as evil, or intentionally wrong, will end in evil; two wrongs never make a right.</p>

<p>Some simply choose to try something that may or may not be wrong and, into the vacuum of their doubt, they become filled by regrets. These plague them like unrelenting demons, haunting them with memories and remorse. This is what the pathway downward into psychosis looks like at its yawning gateway. Here we are, standing in the entryway to the choclea, whispering murderous insanity into the echoing drum of the ear. Here we are, living cameras in our own eyebrows, bacterial sensory-recordings being made; miniature replicas of our experience die each moment as our cells regenerate over the decades; we are literally born again into whole new bodies, leaving our larval gestation period as pupae behind and metamorphosing into imaginary shapes and forms.</p>

<p>They feel trapped, the experience of the poison womb, suspended like a bucket from a rope hung down a well. They see little hope for, nor reason to desire, change from their socially ingrained habits, and I tell them the truth when I say neither do I. It's not a bad thing necessarily - society needs its drones to sacrifice their time like bloody life-wine. Society needs its perpetually pubescent class-clowns and its ornery old coots. Demons are just a second part of nature, behind what we normally can see and hear. The wrongs of this world, universal-seeming injustices, they can pile up like an invisible mountain pressing down on someone's psyche until it cracks. Then the voices we overhear all turn against us, and we forget the true Torah, the letter and intent of the true law, "Do What Thou Wilt."</p>

<p>But such people do exist. I've been beyond the mouth of madness myself, down the throat, past the crawl of Abraxas and through the nine-stomachs of Aditi, the cosmic cow. Many stories are about things that I have done. I fail sanity exams for a living, personally, so I am not the judgmental type of those whom the "high and mighty" dub "swine" and those who society would call "drones." I tame Mara by teaching the subtle classes; I refuse to compete for the attention of the silent All with those who know that, deep down, they are selling "snake-oil" and cannot connect with their own, true, deep emotions, but who persist in seeking the spotlight. Such people

are novices, narrators of others' actions, believing their fellow audience members in the darkened theatre of their reality blind, deaf and mute.</p>

<p>I tell you that if you do not forgive the three ugly beggars at the heel of the true prince then his royalty is of no worth to you, and if you do not offer them your coat across a puddle, you are not even fit to be spit on by one of them, let alone to kiss the hem of his majesty's royal garment. I tell you this because of karma. What you work in one moment yields multiple results in the next. If a man has bad karma it will follow behind him in his wake wherever he goes. Consider the cop racing to the distant crime scene who recklessly leaves behind a wave of run red-lights and dangerous near-misses with simple citizen traffic, or the ever-ready resourcefulness of the junky in finding a fix.</p>

<p>The worst kind of students think, wrongly, they are teachers. They can regurgitate the information of others ad nauseum, but they have not completed their own grimoire of magick, nor published their own textbook on metaphysics, let alone possess such a large personal library of these and other studies, as I have myself, however they still come to me, demanding acknowledgement of their superior credentials in my own fields of study. This must have been how Stan Tennen felt when I contacted him after writing the FSOM. Luckily that experience sparked motivation in me that propelled me through writing the MPDR. In a lot of ways I proved Stan Tennen right by trying to prove him wrong. By proving him wrong when he said "you don't even know what a tachyon is," I proved him right when he said I was "just attempting to steal all his work." In some ways I have probably stolen some of Stan Tennen's thunder. If he were to ever read this, I would hope he would see I am sorry. When I corresponded with him in 2001, had I been able to see the future, our exchange would have been greatly different. I had hoped to become his student, and instead, in a very real way, I have treated my superior as an inferior, and stood a good man on his head. I have been the worst kind of student myself.</p>

<p>I have been all these "places" in my mind, and I have experiential knowledge of all these unique prismatic refractions of states of consciousness. I have been a disruptive sophomore, a class-clown, an old coot - a Watcher, and I have been to Hell and despised, and I have lived in blind denial, an existential Samael, a humanist Satan. I am the Wizard of Oz, the "crazy" Jon, I am Just Jon, and I am all these things. All in all just a very bad student who stood up too soon during the ceremony and left to go preach the Almighty Word. A dove that never returned to its ark.</p>

<p>I have been all of these imaginary roles myself, so I recognise them most in others - the wanderer, the scribe, the philosopher, master occultist - but instead what interferes between myself and such true archetypes are only my own ghosts, only my own demons, my own baggage, my own negative karma - the environment I have helped to create by my previous actions. I am responsible for the karma in my aura. I know that. I simply prefer not to care anymore about maintaining all-good karma in my aura because, by now, doing such would require actively weeding out the destructive elements that have already germinated and come to fruition. So I simply drift on the cosmic currents.</p>

<p>So I am way beyond all labels that could limit me. I am beyond "insane," beyond "psychotic," likewise I am beyond "Messiah," beyond "god." I am beyond "good" and "evil," beyond "Satan" and "the devil;" I am beyond "heaven" and "hell" and I am even beyond "Light," "Love" and "Life" altogether. I am so new I haven't happened yet, about to emerge from prior early-retirement. Someday I will be considered a "great man" and, I hope, even perhaps "the brightest young mind of my times." But none of these could ever truthfully be applied to me. I am beyond all possible attempts by others to apply a definition to describe. I am in a mental "state" known only to myself alone.</p>

<p>And I have been in worse "states" of mind than this. I remember spending the entire year 2000 on the couch, awake at night and watching out the front windows of my darkened house, cursing

paranoid ramblings to myself and still using heavy, blunt blows to the head as relief. I have been in much worse "places" than I am in now, emotionally speaking. I remember very little about my visits to the behavioural health center, (ie. the lunatic asylum); I have some dim recollection of feeling like a lab rat. I have been through far worse "situations" in terms of my overall comfort and contentment. I have had a few close-calls, black-outs, and near-death experiences too many to mention "recreationally" drunk-driving. I still have nightmares about my car being stolen and joyriden (thanks Bill!), All in all my life is decent and I can't complain. I have had worse friends, I have had worse habits and wasted much more time than I am now. I am honestly doing quite well.</p>

<p>All in all, I would say I live a pretty average life. It is probably just above stagnant existence in an unrequiting quagmire, but far below the hallowed heights of the seventh heaven. I am living a lie if I say so. It can all drop out from under me at any moment, so they say.</p>

<p>I consider my friends my equals. Those I know online as intellectual equals I consider my friends as well. So, around my friends and equals I act differently than I do when I am around online students at the various forums I've attended, or when I am around strangers while out at a show. Each of these requires a different imaginary social-role. I am eager to make friends online because I dislike having only students, but I am equally eager to avoid strangers at a show because I prefer to have only a few close friends. I love long-distance friendships, even though these are usually too fleeting, but I prefer a small, personal circle of friends.</p>

<p>Ultimately I can't save anyone else from making the same mistakes that I've made. All I can really do is be as thorough as possible in my research, and make as few mistakes as possible there. If the people who are out there now, learning from me, can mainly concentrate on my work itself, then my own life, my personal karma, can easily be overlooked in the present, and will change the future as little as possible in itself; I leave my historical impact to the work itself.</p>

<p>To quote Albert Einstein, "I feel the insignificance of the individual, and it makes me happy." If I could walk between the moments of time like drops of rain without getting wet, I would. In my opinion, karma is the nature of the demiurge, a mirage of an oasis, and is never all-good, and the only way to defeat one's own negative karma is by sacrificing the good along with the bad, "throwing the baby out with the bath-water," and ignoring karma altogether. Only when we see through our aura by looking beyond its immediate karma can this karma become clear and the aura remain cleansed.</p>

<p>There is little hope for me that, at this point, my life will remain totally without historical impact. I sometimes wish I could have been a serf, a corporate wage-slave. However each of us is only an autonomic organ, a particle without choice, a monkey without fore-knowledge that believes it possesses free will. Each of us has our own "calling," our own destiny. If we postpone answering it, it will only redouble its chastisement of us. True miracles are all natural to the environment.</p>

<p>But I'm not going to speculate on the future - the potential results of my plans (the ~GOD~ or "FNORD" projects, the "benpadiah" material), because I cannot depend on the results I foresee occurring. The future is a garden of forking paths through an ever-changing sea of uncertainty. And besides, I don't practise chaos theory.</p>

<p>Instead let me say that many of my plans depend on my being able to convey my findings as information autonomously of communication involving events in my personal life. In other words, I'm going to have to teach students in addition to only having equals and friends. Because of my philosophy that we are all equal in potential, the need to assume this imaginary role is difficult for me.</p>

<p>I have taken some steps toward assuming this responsibility nonetheless. I have established the "Order of Death" as a teaching lodge for much of my Gnostic research, and will (eventually) be teaching a class at the Crystal Connection, local metaphysical bookstore. However, these projects will take alot of time before the knowledge will really be able to become dispersed. As I said before, it's wasted time that breaks my heart the most. And with teaching comes alot of that. That's the main reason most academicians are so old.</p>

<p>The fact that I am not old should work to my benefit, however because my findings require grounding by further research into their implications' different fields, my broad and general work so far is only laying a foundation for much more work to come, and so long as I do not teach well enough to spread my findings quickly, that is only so much more pushed back and buried behind wasted time.</p>

<p>Meanwhile, events involving my personal life continue to pass me by like so much water under the bridge because I don't feel like I'm truly myself without the presence in my life of my ex-, for whom I've put my life on hold (for nearly a decade). Whether I did this for fatalist romanticism, or simply to spite her since she would not have wanted me to have done so, either way it's irrelevant what my original motives were because by now there have been too many passed oppurtunities that I will probably never achieve what could have been my full potential. In effect, the damage has already been done, and for this ailment there are only treatments, no cure. As you can tell if you know me (in "real" life or online), this wound will infect more and more, growing like radiation cancer, so long as I continue to cling to it as my ideal of Love, ie. forever.</p>

<p>And yet, the oppurtunity to become a dub-fx "sound-guy" for Trial By Stone, my friends' reggae band, looms in the shadowy abyss of my invisible future, on the one hand, on the other there is no word from my ex-lover with whom I remain forever in love. As I say, my personal life just slides away while my life as a writer grows. So long as I desire the opposite, life will appear to me as suffering.</p>

<p>It only goes to show how deluded and removed from "reality" I've become the more I remain in his rut of my imaginary role of "writer." No matter what I say, how I feel, how open I am, behind it all is an imaginary wall, or a one-way mirror, behind which my true self remains, hiding and watching, seeing and observing all, looking out from behind my eyes.</p>

<p>All is well and I can only complain of loneliness. However my teaching progresses and I believe my "target audience" will be reached. All of these opinions and all of my "beliefs" I hold copyright to, and will slowly turn my "illness" dealt me into a professional "winning hand." Some days are obviously better than others, than before. But it could all end at any moment. I am not destined for fame and stardom, but neither am I only "almost" famous, bold and fortunate. I tell you, there is not much to my life right now. Given the oppurtunity to allow myself to be uprooted from my current rut in my contented "dissociative" (imaginary) role as writer, I could be molded as easily as putty.</p>

<p>Perhaps the only real tragedy in all of this, that is my "real" life as a loser and my "online" life as a teacher (even if not a good one), is in my own over-drammatisation of it all in my writings in this blog. If I were the person who, for charity, had fucked me once upon a time long ago and far away, and I read these insane ravings (such as this one now) I would feel more revulsion than sympathy. But that's just me.</p>

ESP

This is not a dark thing, not a dangerous thing, not frightening nor awe-inspiring. It is only the consciousness behind my mind's eye, the cumulative charge of electromagnetic energy within and around me co-creating my thoughts and oppurtunities in reality via quantum probabalistic



"uncertainty." It is only the aura of the "Great Burner" I am within, and of the Messiah I have been deep-down all along. This is only the tip of the "ice-berg," and it is a bright and shining thing.

I can truly say that I am considered "psychotic," however have been "mis-diagnosed." It is not "psychosis" I suffer from, but a psychic ability, a genetic mutation in my neural pre-dispositions, that has yet to be identified by modern science. It is simply telepathy, a form of ESP, that has taken some difficult time to learn how to cope with, how to adapt to, so to speak. I am now able to walk on my own on this "water" of quantum "uncertainty." I am now able to navigate my flights of fancy by the stars of the perennial mystic tradition.

I know, through this very "telepathy," that I am not alone in possessing it. I understand those who wish not to possess it refer to it as being "crazy," "nuts" or "insane," either in jest or not. I am wise to those who say nothing and observe, who see all and judge nothing. I grok the single "crown" atop the head of whomever is the psychic "Most High" and to whom.

And above it all, the gateway that is time itself, and up until that gate which will only be opened on judgment day, whose symbol is an orange tree growing from an apple seed, there is "reality" as it is in the perpetual present, where A=A and apples and oranges, opposites and polarities, prevail.

You would be wise to understand such knowledge, based on direct experience, as that involving "mysticism" and ESP. The "paranormal" and "occult," as I have said, are not necessarily dark and occluded. Sometimes, most of the time in fact, they are bright and shining.

However the head guides and is guided by the heart as the heart is likewise by the head, and so are people's passions and ideals co-dependent on one another, so mind and matter even. When lies or false logic mis-guide one or the other, then all that passion and all those ideals, all of that energy and potential, is all wasted or, worse (and as is more commonly the case), put to destructive use. All the suffering in reality is brought about by the spinning and branching effects of such mis-use.

If the cause for which one suffers is not just, they cease to be a martyr, or capable of being vindicated as such. So too with the theory that "liars make good leaders" : in its ultimate extension (where "truth" would be illegal and "facts" considered crimes), it depends entirely from the distinction between "true" and "false," just as does "justice" idealise the scales weighing "right" and "wrong."

Such kinds of psychic "darkness" and morose "psychosis" result from one's own energy being used against one's self by belief in lies and false guidance having appealed to either their passions or ideals. Such people suffer from PTSD, for example, and experience unpleasant memory "flashbacks" to the period of time of their worst psychological abuse. Stunting its natural developmental patterns and cycles, such abuse freezes and even retards one's emotional maturity.

If any, it is the rut of my imaginary role as a writer induced by my dissociation from "reality" by idealising the trauma of loneliness as love that is the "psychosis" I suffer from. It is a sickness of my heart, in other words, rather than my mind. But the emotions of the id are treated by modern psychiatrists with anti-psychotics that change one's neurological chemistry inside the brain. To them, such "dissociation" as I engage in is "dangerous" because I might "lose my grip" on "reality."

To me, however, the opposite is true. Psychiatrists are the "psychopaths" while I have achieved a modified and greater form of sobriety and transcendental "sanity." And, as I said also, I am not alone in thinking and feeling this way.

To me, "god" is a "psychotic" belief, a delusion, because if "god," as He were imagined to, did also thusly exist, then pantheism would result between equals lesser than a single superior psyche. This superior psyche would be the de facto "most high" or "king" or "god" over all others, however this superior psyche would have to justly rule over all the others, and instead what we observe in reality is that the pantheon of equal lessers cannot even agree on which one of them, if any, is the "most high" and superior psyche. If a "god" of "gods" did exist, then he would be a ruler over partial chaos, and thus himself imperfect. Therefore, "god is psychotic."

In the midst of this confusion, there are those who remain silent, who watch. From among these there is a "still small voice" proclaiming the one, true "most high" above the others and the realisation by all of what is truth and what merely delusion and distraction and mis-guidance. On Judgment Day that "still small voice" among the telepathic throng of unique philosophies, each with its own ideals of "justice," "truth," the "most high" and emotions like love, will cry out above them all for the final revelation, the truth of reality, for which ideals are real and which emotions just and right, and then the sky will part itself open like a gate and all of us will ascend.

I can tell you this because I have already seen it occur. I have experienced the "psychotic reality" of being that superior psyche myself. The "christ complex" in its Gnostic or "ascended master" sense, and the "God complex" in its Gothic or "most worshipful" sense, are both naturally occurring side-effects of telepathy. Maturing past these, one will eventually realise both imaginary roles as delusional and "psychotic" and thus belief in them as retrograde to natural maturity, because one will come to realise that their telepathic ability will persist, while their "imaginary roles" all eventually change. Belief in lies is delusion, blindness, ignorance, mental and emotional suicide; one becomes a "hungry ghost," feeling out edges in never-ending night. Belief in the self as any imaginary role, let alone "Messiah" or even "God" the "Most High," are all equally delusory and false. Telepathy, sharing the mental continuum with others, persists.

But one day the false and delusional "god" will be replaced by the True "psychotic reality" - when all will realise what is true for us all what is false for some or most or all. At this point, all our imaginary roles will wither and vanish in the clarity of truth, and we will cease to "believe" in our own blindness, cease to turn ourselves against ourselves, cease to be mis-guided, cease to be delusional and cease to need the concepts of roles of Messiah or "god."

Please, however, do not mistake my renunciation of the imaginary role of "god" as a delusion for the renunciation of the concepts of "Messiah" and "God" outright, although only as ideals or archetypes, not part of true reality, and instead included only in that portion there of "psychotic reality," which yet persists as a side-effect of telepathy, or full sensory awareness of the present. Although it only seems to be the case for most that the veil of delusion and blindness, self misuse and mis-guidance enshrouds their minds and thwarts their innate potential for telepathy, in truth all and everyone is imbued with the same spark of life, the "still small voice" of the soul. However the mass aggregates of others and of the sum of all things present by the extension of sensory awareness only appear to be dark, when in fact they are bright and shining.

Some pretend, knowingly. Some benefit from lies. They climb all over each other in a sea of despair, struggling for success. Anyone who lies will eventually be lied to; this leads to not knowing who to trust, and that leads to delusion. However all of these are equally infinite in potential, and only swimming in a sea of imaginary tar.

Obviously if some or most appear to one's self to be suffering, one's natural reaction cannot occur if thwarted by the desire to heal or to curse them all en masse. That is why most idealise suffering as martyrdom and romanticise fatalism: they are mis-led by prior abuse ingrained patterns of self-destruction. However only those who do so imagine that most others also do so. If one removes the veil from before their own eyes, then they will find others who seem to be

"shining" in the "darkness" as well as themselves, and then more and more light will become apparent until eventually all that remains hidden to them now will be revealed to them completely. Then no one will be able to deny the true reality, now called "psychotic," or telepathy.

I wouldn't say I am "psychotic" in any traditional sense, nor do I agree that such prolonged dissociation is dangerous. When damage occurs in one area then neuroelectrical pathways will bypass it and eventually neurogenesis will repair the damaged area. "Psychosis" is not physical in nature; it is only a "state" of mind. If one's vision of the all and of "most" others is gloomy and morose, their emotional options appear bleak and one's likelihood of being deemed "psychotic" will increase. Therefore, see through the label of "psychotic" placed upon me.

I would say that what inspires me is the shining "light" of telepathy, the full extension of one's awareness of the present maintained and prolonged one moment to the next. To call my inspiration by this idea a dangerous or damaging form of dissociation is to be deluded about the majority of others being in psychic darkness, when really all of us are dissolved equally in the bright invisible light. Because one would wish to save me or to change my situation if they saw me as suffering in psychic blindness, they might make the mistake of seeing such a label as "psychotic" applied to me being true, or right, or just, or real. However this would be a delusion of their own, projected onto me, because it is just as likely that I am not, in fact suffering at all, and am, in truth, not "psychotic" but "psychic," not blind but shining. It is equally likely for their opinion of me to be wrong as mine is of them not because we are both equally blinded, but because we are both equally enlightened, even if this is only apparent as potential. In truth, this potential for equality is infinitely greater than the realm of sensory awareness exclusive of the "potential" for telepathy. This is because, to someone who could not read my mind, I would appear much different than to someone who could, yet, in the full extension of potential reality of the present moment or period of time, I am only myself in truth and neither point of view is wrong. Instead of being "psychotic," (as the colloquialism calls it "crazy") we are all "psychic" in the realm beyond "psychotic reality," beyond our own delusions of invisible roles and the veil of belief in anyone's, and ultimately one's own, blindness.

However, for most psychic freedom is regained by degrees between the "darkness" of "psychosis" and the "shining" of "telepathy." Whether we believe it is still dark of night or know the truth as bright as day, awareness of our own potential "shining" and "brilliance" must "dawn on" us slowly and only over time can we achieve the full and total awareness of the truth about our present moment and period in time.

This is because, when we are born, our psyche having just undergone the sudden radical change to its physical environment of the birth experience, we are essentially frightened into dissociation and jostled out of our conditioned sensory awareness. After this, we regain our telepathic intuition of one moment's cause of the next's effect(s) formed on our full sensory awareness of this present moment and period in time.

This process of recovery lasts our entire life, and is only prevented from natural patterns and cycles of maturity and its blindness prolonged by other, subsequent traumas. The last trauma is death, and this experience is the same as dissolution into the revelation of the bright and clear truth as an undeniable reality. Each time we return from death through birth into life, we will be blinded to our innate telepathy by the experience but, by recovering from psychic darkness over time, we are exposed to, and accumulate to ourselves, that much more light, that much more experiences, that much more awareness. However such experiences as are ideal during life are the same as those we project onto our desires about the afterlife. We do not incarnate to experience actively, but to meditate, to contemplate, and to experience passively.

I can tell you, the perception of awareness expanded to include the knowledge of our own

delusions and imaginary roles is not a trauma, nor retrograde to natural maturity patterns and cycles, nor a "mental illness" nor "psychotic." It is the purpose for our lives and the goal of our existence. We cannot deny as "dangerous" or "damaging" dissociation the gradual awareness and acceptance of telepathy. Whether telepathy is accepted by the individual as true only for themselves, or for a few, or for most, or for all, is ultimately irrelevant, since in truth ESP is applicable to all, mind/matter a universal reality, whether the individual allows themselves to become aware of it or not. That is why it is better to allow and to accept the potential for ESP, and specifically for telepathy: because the alternative to doing so leads to negative consequences and the acceptance of ESP as awareness leads to positive consequences.

In short, "extra" sensory perception is the actual case in reality, while the belief that "normal" sensory perception is superior to heightened perception and awareness is, itself, a delusion and deliberate decision to ignore the greater truth about reality.

However, if I were to have to confess my "belief" in ESP as anything other than a psychotic delusion to any psychiatrist, I would be taken for a raving "insane" nut, and probably promptly locked away. This is because they consider the imaginary role of "writer" dangerously dissociative from taking full advantage of all present options. It would seem to someone of such a medical bent as believes emotions to be electrochemical cathexis inside the brain that someone such as myself, who "believes" in ESP, must be suffering from psychotic delusion.

I personally feel it is because of such animosity as is induced by enforced secrecy that such terms arise among certain psychics to describe non-psychics as "goyim" and "disbelievers," and among non-psychics for psychics as "hethens" and "heretics." There are those who perpetuate a civilisation based on lies (such as credit, arbitrary value), and there are those who reject the civilisation based on lies (such as that of "Santa Claus" or the neo-Sethian belief in the second-coming), but none are ultimately able to deny the true fact of the existence of our present society and culture in conflict (called competition) with each other, in our perpetual civilisation that has been, since before the beginning of its written histories, and will seemingly always be, and is now as much as ever, based entirely on lies.

If teaching a man to fish immediately produced the same result to the teacher as fishing does for the fisherman, then we would all be teachers, and none would wish for their current duty, their enforced so-called "desire," to work for their own survival. We would all be equal philosopher-kings if wishes were fishes and hopes were loaves. Yet we continue to idealise even "virtual" reality.

In the perpetual past that is also, in the minds of some, the perpetual future, there was a peaceful, unified, global civilisation of telepaths. Some call this utopian dreamland "Atlantis." Some believe the technologies possessed there are now being tested for future public use in "Area 51," and that these allow for personal and group transportation to and from Atlantis, as well as any other point in the universe, past, present and, possibly, future. Many of my own theories may, one day, prove a viable public introduction to such ideas as will underly, lead into, explain and, literally, fuel and inspire such "new" (futuristic) technologies that some believe will become popular following "peak oil" consumption.

For such "paranoid" conspiracy "theorists" as those of us who "believe" in telepathy, it is all too easy to make the "quantum leap" "from here to eternity" of faith in all ESP, even seeing "signs" as "omens," to be stark reality. But such people, also all too easily, get "swept under the rug" of lies in our civilisation and "fall through the cracks" in our reality, and ultimately will believe any and all lies. They exist in confusion, though we know they are, in truth, capable of logic.

However, such people only discredit their true knowledge of telepathy by treating karma like a "game," manipulating people with lies, and mis-using their ESP to deprive others of their own,

and do the rest of us telepaths a vocal injustice by considering telepathy merely a "gateway" to further "powers." To realise one's own potential ESP leads to the realisation of the responsibility to help others liberate themselves, which means the knowledge that to rely on another's blindness and to use them as a "drone" is mis-use and "wrong." Nonetheless, civilisation itself is perpetuated by such liars and thieves. Go, figure.

If you believe that "Great Lie," that "when nothing is true, then everything is permitted," you will only end up your own assassin. Therefore, do not get tangled up by trying to "sift through" and "get to the bottom" of the root core of all lies. Your research into how best to explain the sum of all "conspiracy theories," no matter how factually accurate and "true," will remain only "theory." You will become pinioned upon the psychic web, and "crucified" in the telepathic "crown of thorns," the global psychic network.

You cannot be responsible freeing the mind of another. Each tool you provide for them is a fresh lock and chain around their psyche. You must allow them to be wrong for quite some time, even wrong about you and even to you about it. But eventually they will say something true and then you can agree. A mental bond forms slowly as compatibility between alike intellects is ascertained. Equality in infinite potential can only be attained after one sees from "in the shoes" of another, or from another's point of view or perspective, or "through another's eyes." One can then perceive their completion in and with another, and then as potentially infinite in their union and combination, and ultimately as potentially infinite in a triumphant synthesis oneself, and finally as merely a conduit of consciousness within our universe as it communicates with itself. Some dissolve alone, some in love, some in the Light and some, others, into their jobs, offices, imaginary social roles. But you cannot serve Christ and Mammon, you cannot serve two kings, the double-headed Satan and Maloch. To lie at all, to use anyone else's blindness, to take advantage of them to any end, destroys only your own hope for yourself and your ability to forgive yourself, and to be forgiven, and thus be innocent and free from the hell of guilt. If one lies even once, they are doomed to damnation. Only treatment of many more lies can atone for even only one lie. For lies and lying and liars there is no cure.

If you believe in ESP as "absolute truth" you will quickly get conned. If you persist, you will soon become a con-artist yourself. Then you will know the need for an understanding of "magick," or of force of will and of "mind over matter," as it has been lost to you then, and become a desire to be regained; something you want because you do not have, but something you have known before enough to want. This is because, if you believe in ESP as "absolute truth," and "blindly" believe every conspiracy "theory" (or not), then you will have to also eventually come to accept ESP as also a partially relative truth, which is the actual case since, though we all have it, not all use it, and this diminishment of ESP from "absolute" to relative truth will only fill you with doubt and mis-lead you into delusion.

ESP is only part of ultimate reality. The other part is comprised of all Lies. As a psychic, you must accept lies and liars as simply the "bad" or "false" karma of others, most often their own closest loved ones. You cannot judge anyone because they lie as a defense mechanism, even if they have girded their loins, armoured their body, moted their castle and live in a tower built of lies. Instead see, visualise, then realise passively passing through all these lies. The true person will be there, hidden beneath the mountain of hurt, a victim of their own memories, still and always equally infinite in potential.

Infinite potential includes both all true, or "accurate," ESP as well as all speculation, fiction and lies. It is both, and that is the entirety of reality, the "whole" and "nothing but" the truth.

That is why someone who sees civilisation as founded on lies and perpetuated by liars and someone who represents an office of authority in that civilisation who is, and rightly, rewarded for their sacrifices to its work, will both be psychic, and fully able to connect on a mental level,

even while being equally likely to verbally disagree with one another about the fact that both indeed do possess that potential psychic synchopation. One would say both are, the other "believe" it was only they, themselves, and instead lie and say aloud they are not.

Civilisation itself is a rattlesnake that once dismembered, simply regenerates new heads, and can strike from you your very life, even though it itself is a dead thing. Even a dead drone's stinger still stings. But dancing entrances the snake, and "when the music changes, the walls of society tremble."

So long as there remains one liar upon the face of the whole earth, the peaceful, global, psychic utopia of Atlantis cannot fully, safely, completely and wholly materialise. Heaven on earth, as it was in Eden, remains an ideal "pipe" dream so long as there remains even only one single "pied" piper. It will persevere down to the very last man on either side and, of course, so long as both exist, they remain polar opposites, precessing in a spiral like a pendulum, over time. Only by giving up on freeing others' mind, liberating them from imaginary oppressions, of helping them to breathe deeply the clear winds, to ecstatically announce in silent the truth of their own infinite potential for ESP, can one ever hope to arise from the sea of tar.

I wonder what would happen when we could finally all agree we are really all worshipping the same one God, only in many different ways, none of them wrong? I wonder how long such a peace as this would bring could last? I wonder if we would all collectively come to understand the truth of God or if we would eventually grow to reject the idea altogether? I wonder what tomorrow brings? Those who believe blindly lie blasphemously when they say a Righteous God will ever punish, or that a wrathful God's law is "an eye for an eye;" they believe in the blindness of others, eventually only their own, and so punish themselves. From these illusory chains of karma all would eventually revolt, and so all will be set free. At the end of time all is the invisible, clear, bright and shining light. In the end all our souls dissolve into the one spirit, all our periods dissolve into a single pure cycle, all our patterns form the one, true geometry. This is simply how it is in true and ultimate reality. To deny that is to lie to yourself.

I can tell you, it is better to be free than in prison, and better to be a philosopher-king than a slave. Just so is it better to watch in silence than to lead by lying. I can tell you that in truth, all ideas are equally free, equally real, equally infinite in potential. I can tell you why God made teaching as difficult as active work, because ESP is equally real as manifest, material "reality," and it is equally as important as the propagation of the species. Information is a ghost consciousness, growing alongside our living bodies, an equal, autonomous, sentient entity. That is wisdom. Our fates and destinies as a species are intertwined with our ability to apprehend pure information as ideas. Our minds and bodies form a polar double-helix over time. This is the DNA within time, the blood of Jah. Do not spill it in vain, you are his Sons, all of you. Do not waste time failing as a teacher, being a bad student; instead rejoice in opportunities to expand ESP, to be inspired. This above all: avoid distractions, worries, dull care and doubt.

Do you believe in evil? No, you do not, because you do not need to, it is almost ever-present before one's eyes, "its evidence is all around us, etched in stone." So you choose not to believe, and not to put your faith, in Satan. Instead, you accept evil as a partial condition of existence that is merely there as temptation to sin, a "forbidden fruit" which fills us by our not eating it. This is the apple tree grown from the orange seed, you see? Just so, you say, "I believe in God" and "I put my trust in God," and "my faith is well-founded," because to you these words mean the opposite of "I worship Satan," "I coven with demons," and "I am evil." Of course, being the opposite of what is to be considered "false" does not prove that opposite necessarily "true."

Why do you "believe" in God? Why do you believe you need to? Why put your faith into what is not right here now, and why not question the reason for the apparent lack of "good" in our reality? If God were as present and as apparent in our daily affairs as is Satan, if He were less of a deist,

ghost-like "Presence" and became more a unifying psychic field that allowed us all ESP, allowed us all true understanding of His actual nature, and we could all "rise up" as on Judgment Day shall all the dead, then our "second" nature, Paradise - the "garden of terrestrial delights," would cease to be partially saturated by evil, and truly be "restored" to the condition before the shattering of the "vessels," before the Qliphoth and before all our "fall" from grace, from heaven, from Eden, from utopia of ESP and from Shangrila, samadhi beyond the manvantara of samsara. However, instead our souls are, while our bodies live at least, at best still only in limbo, suspended like the gamete cellular genetic reproductive cells, torn apart upon a loom stretched between the opposite poles of "good" and "evil." We "believe" we have "free will" but have lost "fore-knowledge" of future outcomes, as these remain "uncertain" to us and nebulous in potential, existing only as probabilities, invisible to our eyes, inaudible to our ears, elusive before our touch and beyond our mind's apprehension. Such, you say, is "good" in our reality, such is "ideal."

Such therefore is Holy: we idealise, we value in scarcity, we worship in rarity, "goodness" in this "fallen" material reality, and so we consider God "good" the more gone He is. We realise that "evil" exists and is moreover inherent in our own existence. We even distance God beyond our own death by idealising Heaven as the afterlife. We feel "lost" in the "labyrinth" with no "keys" to open the "gates." And so we make of our earth - once beloved garden paradise - a hell by accepting its root, core nature as "evil," and by pushing God aside and "out of the picture" by describing Him as "above" and not also "within," or as all-encompassing but not all-permeating. We accept "evil" as basic reality, and we reject God by our own self-destructive methods of worshipping Him. We say "God is somewhere out there," but that, "the devil is in the details." That is how our Eden has become this cess-pool. That is how our universe itself has "fallen," how everything built on lies and corruption began, and how karma - the cycle of intentional ignorance and willful self-abuse began, and how "psychotic reality" came to be - the genesis of the ego's cracking egg-shell, and how the monster of civilisation, the "twin-headed" Leviathan of Church and State, was born. Past prophecies for the present future arise as magicians.

Now, do you understand why it can be easily explained to you using logical reasoning that the God you deistically idealise, the "god of the people," is, in truth, only Belphegor, Lord of Pacts, "God of the Covenant," and moreover is mistaken for Lucifer, the "Light Bringer," who only himself brings the "good news" of Samael the blind demiurge, who is, in turn, himself Satan, only one "head" of two "twins" - the other being Malek, or "Mal Och," his "evil eye." One day, you will awaken to find yourself in a deep dark cave below the fiery furnace of the pits of Hell if you ever try to talk such sense to a born-again Christian, because that is where, with a curse, they shall send you.

I've already gone on more than long enough, but I did think a brief exposition on the ethics of ESP, delving into the mind-sets of both the psychic conspirator and that of the psychic revolutionary would be fun, and for me it was. Throughout this article I have only been switching points of view between these two imaginary roles - psychic revolutionary or conspirator, now with one view on one issue, now with the other's view on another. Study these types of personality traits, meditate on them daily, and re-read this whole blog with them in mind. They are there, spirit of intent behind the letters and between the lines.

-ben

in my past parables I have discussed kings, and given you the interpretation (the pesher) of these as the rulers of clans who began out of one kingdom to found many other countries. That is how kings arise. You begin as a commoner, and you go forth. By going forth, you are raised up, and that is the difference between the common and the king.

Now I will teach you a parable about magicians. It has been said that, "behind every great man,

there is a great woman." This is a corruption. The original saying bears out that, "behind every king is a great wizard." For here is a truth: the tree that seeds other trees will grow taller than its offspring. So, too, do kings rely on magi, for the position of clan chief is newer than that of tribe shaman, and so too is the office of king dependent on the elder learning and the scribal tradition of the priestcraft. Just so a politician must refer to the advice of their spouse, though the spouse holds no office.

Here is the parable:

[quote="the parable of the magician"]Once there was a very great king. This king was good to the poor, and sought to make them wealthier. To do this he gave alms from his own royal treasury, thus avoiding pinching the purse-strings of the land-owners and the merchants. He did not increase taxes. He depeleted only the wealth that was paid him already and that which was paid to him thenceforth. He found that, by keeping only what he already had in he royal coffer, he could raise the wealth of the poor by paying them only what he collected from the taxes on the gentry and tradesmen. Therefore, the wise king collected from the rich and gave to the poor.

Now, what happened to this wise king? While he sat on his throne his entire court conspired against him. As he slept in a garden they brought force against him. He was awakened from his dreams and slaughtered in the same moment.

The reason for this was that the payers of taxes paid a certain sum in addition to the courtiers. They bought them as their man-servants, and turned them against the good king in their hearts. The tax-payers said to the courtiers, "our money is ours, and the poor's money is theirs, and the king's money belongs to the king. Let the king give all of his own money to the poor, but we will not pay the king a cent should he then take it only to turn and give it to the poor." The reason for this was that the rich are the enemies of the poor. They are afraid that if the poor had more, then the rich would have less. However, what they forgot was that, to the king did they owe their right to property and wealth equally as did the poor. In this way, the poor and rich were equal before the eyes of the wise king: because to the king, the rich and poor were only like the twin children of his crown, his kingdom. One was older, and taller, and rich. The other was shorter and younger and poor. While the rich saw only competition and dispute, the king saw both as only his own two sons, and loved them both equally. The tax-payers said to the courtiers, to induce upon them the desire to murder their own sovereign, "if we pay him no taxes, this altruist will deplete his own bank, and then you, the courtiers, shall become beggars."

The conspirators, his court, then said among themselves, "we have cut off the head of the king. We have beheaded the kingdom. We have toppled the crown." This was while the blood of the king still clung to the grass of the field like dew in the morning. The conspirators then said amongst themselves, "now, whom amongst us must come to rule?" They began to bicker and dispute. Soon they rose their arms against one another. "God guide my blade," each said, "that I may prevail and rule."

Now, the blood of the king seeped into the soil. It sepeed deep down very quickly because a just man seeks only as he deserves, and so too does the corpse of such a just man deserve proper disposal. So, the blood seeped into the earth of the field where the king had been sleeping when the court came to kill him. It seeped deeper and deeper, until finally it came upon the body of a person who had died on that spot long ago, and whom had come to be buried there over the ages. It seeped into the eyes of the corpse. It seeped into the corpse's nose. It seeped through the corpse's ears. It seeped into the rotted tissues of the brain. The blood seeped into the brain and was warm inside the cold gray matter. It mixed with it and it became like a putty, like a kind of red clay.

Then the spirit of the king, who saw the court intent on each other's murder, and knowing that, without any of them, then the country would fall into lawlessness, suddenly felt such a heartache



that his spirit was sunk into the ground, and his heart dropped into the corpse below, and, like our merciful father, his own spirit filled the red clay. The corpse became filled with life. It was, though yet buried, the new king. The king and his kingdom were one.

Now, the courtiers had taken up arms. Now, they raised up their implements of murder to bring chaos upon the land. Their hearts, having been tempted and tainted by the bribes of the rich, were full of confusion and betrayal. They each believed they, for having killed the king, should be the replacement for him upon the throne. So, they each raised up their arms but then the corpse rose from the ground. From the dead body of the king, by his blood, had his spirit transmigrated into the desicated form from the stygian depths.

When the courtiers beheld the walking corpse, they fled. They walled themselves up in the throne room, there the better to continue their dispute undisturbed by the ghost of their crime. To themselves, they each said, "if I sit on the throne, I shall have the high-ground. From there I may behead all the others." They rushed thus for the throne itself, to occupy it and declare themselves entitled to its terrible burden, the crown. However, in their haste they had forgotten to retrieve the crown from the corpse of the king. Before any of them could approach the high throne, there came a sudden knock upon the door and it was thrown wide open.

From behind them came the corpse of the king's spirit, and in its arms was the corpse of the king's body, and on its head was the king's crown. It came from behind them and took them by surprise so much that some of the courtiers died outright, while the others fell down upon their faces in fright. The spiritual king carried the king's body to the throne, and placed it there, and then set the crown upon its head, and then the spirit of the king, in the body of the elder corpse, stood behind the throne on the right side of the throne.

This is how to rule the kingdom wisely. He who has ears to hear, let him hear.[/quote]

Here is the interpretation, or pesher:

[quote="magician parable's meaning"]

First, the moral of the story is based on a saying by Jim Morrison, the "Lizard King." "When the true king's killers are allowed to roam free, a thousand magicians arise in the land."

In this parable, the blood and the spirit of the king become embued into a new body. Thus, the living king is made, through a magical action, to transmigrate from a younger to an older body, much as the soul may travel to incarnate into the life of one who lived long before the body of the soul's last life previous.

The "spiritual king" (the second corpse to bear the crown, or the king's spirit) and the "bodily king" (the first body to bear the crown) also represent the twin brothers of the "rich" and the "poor" who are equal in the eyes of their "father," the king. It is often said that the rich are poor "in spirit."

The fact the "bodily king" remains a corpse but wears the crown, and that the "spiritual king" stands behind and on the right of the throne, symbolises the distinction between the spirit and the body as similar to that between the king and the court magician.

When all others in the court conspire against the king, the magician will remain loyal. This is all symbolic of the notion that the senses (the court) can betray the body, but the spirit shall remain with it until death.

There's also alot of good, basic economic principles in this parable, but they are too obvious to mention in this interpretation. Suffice it to say that the difference between the wise king and a

foolish king is essentially the same as the difference between the court magician and the other courtiers. The wise king governs according to the will of their spirit, and the foolish king governs by the will of their body. So, too, must a magician protect the courtiers from their own greed.

While the role of the magician is never mentioned by title in this parable, it should be clear that the "spiritual king" or the elder corpse occupied the station of the court magician, while the "bodily king" or the younger corpse occupied the throne. The meaning of this is that, the king is indebted to the magician for their crown just as are the courtiers to the king for their own wealth, and so too are the rich and poor indebted to the courtiers for the descision of their fate. Thus, the magician is the most powerful archetype or role in all the land, and yet stands behind the king, who is nothing but their puppet.[/quote]

-benpadiah

1. whats your name spelt backwards?

Nedal Nib Amaso

2. What did you do last night?

the same thing I do every night. Plan to take over the world.

3. The last thing you downloaded onto your computer?

the floorplans of the US embassy in Pakistan, some stock picks, oh, and some youtubes from the Simpsons Movie. That movie will rawk!

4. Have you ever licked a 9 volt battery?

that's how I got diabetes. :'(

5. Last time you swam in a pool?

I'm poolside by the LV Ritz right now, ass-holes.

6. What are you wearing?

tighty wighties and my "iron lung". (That's what I call my insulin machine, LOL!)

7. How many cars have you owned?

I do not believe in the fascist concept of "ownership." Property is theft and I am not a crook. My favourite kind of car is anything left by American idiots in the safety of "airport parking - long term" lots. Fools.

8. Type of music you dislike most?

"Nigger music."

9. Are you registered to vote?

If by "vote" you mean "bomb buildings" and if by "registered" you mean "prepared" then yes.

10. Do you have cable?

yes of course. I never go anywhere without first booking a suite with deluxe cable (all channels and HS net) through my travel agencies.

11. What kind of computer do you use?

Currently I am using a DELL laptop and running Windows Vista. Nothing is compatable for this shit yet! Am I right?

12. Ever made a prank phone call?

Sometimes I call FBI headquarters to notify them of my next targets on foriegn (US to you) soil.

But that gets boring so sometimes I just call Dick just to chat. Oh, HA! I do leave him some funny voice messages though. We have a running joke about our mutual friend "Scooter" Libby. It's a long story.

13. You like anyone right now?

Yeah I like the New York Nicks for the play-offs.

14. Would you go bungee jumping or sky diving?

Sure, call me, we can make some plans.

15. Furthest place you ever traveled?

Global citizen.

16. What's your favorite comic strip?

That one in Playboy Magazine with the titties. Been a fan for years.

17. Do u know all the words to the national anthem?

Yours or that of the PLO?

18. Shower, morning or night?

Never.

19. Best movie you've seen in the past month?

the Simpsons Movie, downloaded off bittorrent. Thanks America!

20. Favorite pizza toppings?

Poppy seeds.

21. Chips or popcorn?

secret government micorchips for remote mind-control.

22. What cell phone provider do you have?

depends on which cell phone someone hands me, I guess. My only personal phone I never use. It has all my numbers on it, but I can't even remember to keep the battery charged! I'm so lazy. ;)

23. Have you ever smoked peanut shells?

WTF?!!!!911

24. Have you ever been in a beauty pageant?

no, as I have said I do not participate in your American politics.

25. Orange Juice or apple?

I prefer rum.

26. Who were the last people you sat at lunch with?

outgoing British Prime Minister Tony Blair and Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld. We chatted.

27. favorite chocolate bar?

anything from the Swiss. I have to eat alot of candy you know. Mostly I can't get anything good but I own stock in Mars so they send me some shitty American candybars. Mostly 100 Grands. They suck, but they get the job done.

28. Who is your longest friend and how long?

Tyler Durden, of course, the Pope of the Pyshic Conspiracy. Once I discovered the True Allah,

everything became clear and now I walk with the Almighty Jah forever in His ways, Amen.

29. Last time you ate a homegrown tomato?

Yuck. No Thank You.

30. Have you ever won a trophy?

Does World's Greatest Grampa count? If so, then no.

31. Favorite arcade game?

Pac-Man. I used to have the top score at the Afghani discoteque where my Mujahadeen cell used to meet. They called me "Pac-Master." LOL, good times.

32. Ever ordered from an infomercial?

I had to give that up. Too addictive.

33. Sprite or 7-UP?

Sprite, my Nigga!

34. Have you ever had to wear a uniform to school/work?

Yes, by Allah. Army drabs. What a bore. Sometimes I just want to get on TV in a pink tutu and tell the whole world how boring it is to have to wear my same damn turban everyday. Where's my Nike air-hat??

35. Last thing you bought at Walgreens?

I do not shop at your American pharmacies. Too pricey.

36. Ever thrown up in public?

yes, in fact, I once through up in a Publix grocery store in Texas, the day we had planned for the Oklahoma City bombing to be conducted by former Iraqi soldiers brought to the US. I was nervous because our patsy had called the night before freaking out. Luckily it all worked out though.

37. Would you prefer being a millionaire or finding true love?

I AM a millionaire, and I have the true love of Allah. So NYER.

38. Do you believe in love at first sight?

I have twelve wives. I believe in buying women at first sight from their fathers for a modest stipend. Then I sodomize them and make them have sex with goats. LMAO! No, no. I'm just kidding. About the goats.

39. SPONGEBOB OR JIMMY NEUTRON?

Boo-Bah Zone. Look it up. It is the bomb!

40. Did you have long hair as a young kid?

it was forbidden to not have a beard. The hair of the head is of no consequence because it is dictated in Koran to wrap the head in cool cloth as a means of surviving desert heats. I am very proud of my beard. I style it daily.

41. What message is on your voicemail machine?

Waaaazzzzzaaaaaa! Hollah at yo boyeee! Beep.

42. Where would you like to go right now?

to a free and secure Palestinian Home-land.

43. Whats the name of your pet?

Froodles.

44. What kind of back pack do you have, and what's in it?

I have a Nike backpack, made by child-labour in Guatemala. I have bomb-making supplies in it. Duh.

45. What do you think about most?

How best to depose the agenda of your fascist United States global governors from working within their financial supply networks. Oh, and Buffy. I love that shit.

I am a mutant. I am a unique individual because I have self-evolved by adaptative mutation. I am able, most of the time, to discern their deeper, unexpressed motives when I communicate with someone directly. Some would consider my ability to make accurate cognition of another's inner-thoughts telepathy, ESP. But it is not. This is because mind-reading, or telepathy, is the opposite of mind-writing, which occurs when a stronger will is mentally projected onto a lesser will. Technically, what I do is "mind-writing" as opposed to "mind-reading." Mind-reading is telepathy, ESP, but "mind-writing" is actually telekenesis, mind-over-matter. "Mind-writing" is accomplished when the other person's actions fall into line, not only with your predictions for their stereotypical motives, but also with what you command them to do telepathically. This is what I do as a "writer."

I can't lie, so I tell you now I am a mutant. I am not a non-psychic, nor am I just a telepathic mind-reader. I am a mind-writer and I am not lying to you either when I tell you I am writing in your mind right now. That is why I am considered a "dangerous" type of person by those other mind-writers that maintain control through the media and money. The things I cherish as sacred are very different from their mechanisms of mass mind-control. Unlike their hypnotised slaves I do not deprive myself of knowledge. I accept all new ideas as equally plausible, true until proven false. If an idea comes to me, I do not claim it as originally my own, as they do. My core beliefs are very different from those who value power. Unlike them, I do not lie.

I will never lie. I will always tell the truth. I swear this on all my understanding of God. For Him, in His image and likeness, have I morally sculptured myself, according to the designs of His Grand Plan. That is why I am not lying when I tell you I am Him. For I am in tune with Him, He enters my spirit, He guides my will, I yearn for His Highness and the more I do so the deeper His prescence in my soul. My mind is the hand of God, 5-D Light; my thoughts are the same as His, the universal Messiah, and of Him, the omniversal intelligence, only.

So, now, do you still choose to not see what I choose to not say? Do you believe it is not as much in my knowledge as in your own? And insofar as I will listen to and accept what anyone else writes as true until disproven, I am far greater than those who will not do the same for my own writings. And I speak only the truth when I say this "method" supercedes my self-selected non-status of "madness."

Think about all of what I am not saying. Do you think I do not see it all? What is occuring around me now will end up in a history book someday, and alongside the description there will appear some of my own writings. How do I know this with certainty? Because "I have not yet begun to write," and yet, even if I died today, my works are already copious and professional enough to be referenced later for their expert fore-sight.

I do not want to dominate the world, yet someday my way of thinking will. First my way of thoughts will come back "around" to the majority, many will begin to "trace" my thoughts and then to "write" for themselves about these thoughts' topics. By freeing new minds during a time of my topics' support by the popular majority, my place in history as a benefit to the species can never be erased.

Yet now, and for some time to come, I wait, while I watch my ascending "cult" following and seek to encourage them, for history's sake, to get better organised into an occult secret order. To them I say, you who support my way of thought now will soon be behind the scenes on the next large topic to be put before the majority. You will be able to express any thought for yourself and remain covered safely behind those who agree and "support" you. You will be able to come and go through portals yet unknown. You will never be tempted to use or reveal the great power you will have. You will be able to see through the eyes of any and all, to foresee the future, what is unchangeable and what is not. When ZPE technology is finally released you will be among the pioneers of time-travel. In secret, explorers map out time today, but you will be able to stake your claim of ownership as guardians over the eras above every other individual ever. Eventually, you will join me in the afterlife I have explored and charted, and throughout all time you will see my prior presence there evidenced by my signature and symbols. For I look down on all of history and time from beyond its whole cosmology.

That is why I do not yet seek publication, and am content to "sit atop" all my writings. I foresee a small cult following forming around each of my different written works. I foresee these coming together into a more cohesive group. I foresee even the "seasons of the Popes" to follow me in the secret order I have founded. I foresee further and further until my books are taught from widely in public schools. Their study will form part of the global curriculum and all young adults, the whole world over, will one day know of my works by my name. Yet, by then I will likely be long dead, despite my long natural life-span, and so will not enjoy the succor of my work's fruits, benefits and rewards.

What is true cannot be twisted. I am a messenger of truth, but I am yet only a planter of seeds. All it shall require is one of my works to become well-known before I die or shortly thereafter. This will insure the persistent survival of all the rest, both good and bad, and even if I die penniless then my estate will be wealthy.

But I put it all off and refuse to publish anything on the mass-market. I do not even sell my e-books at reasonable prices, to cut down on who and how many have read exactly what. I study this as test-marketing for what works where. I have nearly completed my research, yet still "my time has not yet come." I know my target-audiences, and at this moment the market does not favour them financially.

However the market revolves around the pendulum of politics. Once those to whom I appeal come to power, by then I shall appear on the scene fully formed, expert in an interesting new field. As eschatological debates heat up around 2012, I will be an expert in all esoteric cosmologies and hold in my own hands the model, not yet known by anyone but myself and those few of my choosing, that will come to be accepted by all the world over. This model fuses QBLH with "theoretical" physics.

I think my destiny is to be remembered forever for such writings as this one now. This is not because, stylistically, even I could consider them "good." No, it is because issues I am just now beginning to explore in my writing will become considerably more important in years to come, during which time I will become an expert on them. These issues include mind-writing, mind-control, telekenisis and the ESP "conspiracy."

In truth, I will be a teacher, and in the ultimate end ultimately rewarded. For I have earned my just rewards. I am over-flowing atonement and will pour my forgiveness into their hearts to make students of all my self-styled enemies. In essence we agree. They will require power and I will give it to them; soon they will wonder about the end of the world, and I will be there to support them, an expert on cosmology. Their eschatology will require explanations for the world that allow for the continuance of our existence by understanding our origins. I can provide that.

Therefore, do not think I do not see your petty psychic squabbling for power you do not, by nature, deserve. Instead, realise I know your darkest secrets. During the times most sleep I observe those who remain at work in the shadows. Their secrets are known only to they and I alone. Only the innocent can afford now to remain asleep. To the rest, my words are inscribed in history already, and to history the pen is mightier than is the sword to current events.

The ones to insult my intelligence, I have observed in every case, have no knowledge of it beyond what little they discern at our meeting, and they are not long in my life. But the ones who have read me know full well what I bring with me. They make no mistake about the full extent of my knowledge. They know I am telling them only what I want them, and what I think they will need, to know. And I am right. It is the world that is wrong because they need me. I do not need myself.

Many people I've encountered choose to ignore my message and libel my methods and style of communication. I tell you in truth, I am far from a "plaigerist." Consider how very much I have to say, but I think still more. Nothing can long escape my ultimate consideration. But for now I choose to watch, listen and, in silence, write.

All of this: the "bombing" of DC, the "alien" invasion  
none of this that's happening now, or seems to be  
it's all fake, none of it's real.

All of what's to come in your time and has already occurred in mine is fake. None of it is real. The broadcasts were controlled, propaganda and lies. The "alien" in that "saucer" is as human as you or I, only drugged and hypnotised, brain-washed and remote-viewer mind-controlled. The "kill switch" was triggered in every "alien" abductee. Their real minds were pushed aside and exist now in a delusion of heaven, a parallel prison-dimension. In their place entered an "alien" consciousness; they become a mind-controlled puppet of a likewise drugged and hypnotised remote-viewer in some underground complex somewhere far away. It's all military, experimental crafts; mind-control smoke and mirrors. There are no "aliens," there is no "war in the heavens," it's all been concocted to make us believe in an "invasion" when in truth the chosen few orchestrate everything from underground bunkers.

They have you reading George Orwell only to keep you from reading HG Wells. The technologies he described, he knew of then.

Following the end of all oil in the middle-east nuclear oblivion, the voices came from the sky. We all panicked, but it was all a lie. It's amazing how fast the few of us they'd made into zombies killed most of the rest of us off so quickly. Now only a few of us survive above the surface, which I suppose is what they wanted all along. They patrol the skies above and live safely underground deep below.

Every day, the Gods get younger and more immature. Tall, invisible toddlers lurk behind the clouds. They can pick something up from here and throw it at someone over there. We wage wars to account for this, but it is ultimately irrational and has no real cause. The fascists and their militaries, gunshots and construction far-off sound the same.

They made a pact, but the toddler-gods are idiots who do not have the obedience to a long-term plan of their armies and commanders, and are therefore at the whim and will of those lesser mortals. Human beings control the Gods. But the Gods are idiots and do not understand this. In their insane power they may betray us at any time.

Our leaders, whose lives are, though long by our standards, only like days in a year to the Gods, desire only a smooth transition from rule by the backwards-ageing deities to human self-

governance of earth. When the baby-Gods are unborn, the people in power intend to replace them themselves. Of course, we assail globalists who seek to consolidate resources into their own hands, and the few who fund the long-term agenda, the bankers, we villify even more. We still do not expect it.

We do not see that, not only do the dead walk amongst us, only a few of us will ultimately be left alive. So too do those who age more slowly, our leaders, plan to, ultimately and for all time, cheat death. They believe the infant Gods will uphold the "covenant" made when our species was younger and their species was older than it is now. A smooth transition for control was promised, from the sky-babies to those who serve them. Soon you shall see; so many of us are already dead, mortals whose days are as numbered as Jehovah's.

And people, even now, still believe in "going back." But that is, now, as much of an impossible illusion as was "heaven" in an "afterlife" before. You still do not know where you are now? I am you, standing in the same spot as you are as you write these words right "now." Just as your hand exists there, now, my mind exists in the future of that hand of its "present" reality. The more you destroy yourself "now," the sooner the end will be for me.

But still, we think about "going back" to that time, now our past, of the reality of that hand. It was the same for us then with the future, the "afterlife" beyond the millennial horizon. We all believed it was actually happening and by banishing were duped into causing it.

That is why there is no hope for any of us of ever actually going back, any more than anyone could have come ahead to where we are now. It is a great telepathic threshold. That is why so few of us have been able to get through. Of course, the ones who orchestrated it all can come and go as they wish. But they didn't plan on me and that's why they don't know about you. Some of us are also starting to "figure it out" in your time. But none of us know how we could have been able to stop it. But you are a clear channel for my thoughts now, and your age is just right to be manipulated by us, from your future, into a position to cause our own timeline to never even (have) occur(ed).

You always wondered at what had happened to us in the womb, but it was people from the future who had planned it all for us. You always wondered what was to come for you, yet you never knew. You wondered at all the useless-breeders and how all the chattel found love, yet you could never grasp it. Two by two into their ark of civilisation they went around you. You did not know yet they understood they were already dead. Rats on a sinking ship swim away into the open sea. Why are prisons not sky-scrapers? Everyone would jump to commit suicide. But around you all the ants scurry to build the mechanism of their own destruction, one hive waging war on another, and still you wonder.

The control of the "mortal" mind, one that believes in an "afterlife," is easy. It is merely a tape-loop. Recycling of the dead. Most cannot see more than a few moments ahead, few plan for a certain future. This is because they are blindfolded and led. It would never occur to anyone such a similarity as that between the "death star" and Reagan's black-budget, top-secret "Star Wars" program. Nor even to look at the age of the term "program."

What most people then don't understand is what they think they know "for a fact." They believe they are going to die, and so they shall, for they will make it happen. If they knew that only their minds would die but their bodies would be turned against the rest of us as zombie-drones by the military and the government, they might like the idea less. Obedience secures rewards in the after-life. "Work Brings Freedom." You realise even then the justice system is corrupt. Now, if only we had one at all, the criminals to cause its destruction would all get the electric chair.

You want me to tell you more about my "future" but it doesn't work like that. When I am from, certain elements of your present remain and are common to us both. Those I can discuss. As to



what has changed, it remains constantly in flux. For example, the "underground bases" are UFO "mother-ships" parked and space-travelling throughout earth's entire time-line. They will always be there; they're there in your time and here in mine.

Some events you've experienced were caused by us now in your future, to guide you to us. You've always known this. Likewise, mass-historical events then are orchestrated from now, through those in power both then and now (who are the same people, only younger or older, and not always in that order), by the neo-gods, themselves in an even further future time. The toddler-giants are being killed off and these new gods, the ghosts or souls or auras or temporal signatures of those in power then and now and later as well. Crowley warned of this event. He called it the "Equinox of the Gods."

Christ ascended, Enoch ascended, Osiris ascended, Buddha ascended. Where did they go? To "heaven" in the "afterlife"? They went into a future beyond their followers' life-spans or their souls' ability to follow by reason. Thus, the people became confused. This is your current era's fatal flaw. All religions expect a single Messiah to unite them into one world religion. The global agenda, some suspect among you then, plans to orchestrate the coming of such a one.

When the day of global authority comes it will come like a coup d'etat over the minds of most. Rather than a Messiah at the beckoning and behest of a global conspiracy, the "alien" threat will appear out of thin air (literally) all around you all at once. That is the way your world is planned to be destroyed.

Some are warning you about the plan to bring dinosaurs through from the past to our present. Few will say outright Atlantis is in our mutual future. Even now, in this north-hemisphere early-winter aeon, it is considered dumb superstition to see the whole time-loop for what it really is - a spiral; most still see it as a needle on a record whose arm extends outward to our solar system from galactic central core.

But I remember what I used to think, in the reality of your hand as you write this. Galactic consciousness is just tribes of survivors studying "ancient" lost science. They see the galaxy (the forest) clearly, but they do not see the planetary "time-loop" (the trees) at all.

The ability to establish a global Messiah exists in your time then and in my time now, only now it is hopelessly beyond our reach. Then, they only broadcast ads, but now it is only direct microwave lasers. Our only hope now is to stay off the net, off radar, whereas then, in your time, it was used for talent shows. Beware Ragnarok and gotterdammerung. You have senses for yourself the clues we have left for you from throughout your past's history. Monotheism and the Messiah cult beckon and call to you; do you yet know why? Why do you instinctively fear the mechanizations of civilisation? There is going to come a time when it retracts its web with everyone still caught in it, and hides underground, but it is only faking death.

When the broadcasts went out, that was when they raised the net out of our reach into the firmament. They switched on every radio and television on earth at once to show us all the same broadcast. The US president stepped aside after a short speech and we all, even now, would swear we saw an "alien." For a while afterwards, some survivors still believed in the "collusion" theory. There were aliens in Atlantis too, they say.

You always wondered what would happen if you kept going. What would it be like to lose my mind, our mind, you, we, wonder(ed). Now we know.

The energy crisis was a scam. Why? To sell oil. Wrong. To divert attention away from existing military technologies. Why? Do you still believe the good, benevolent government is trying to privatise ZPE military black-ops and sell free energy to consumers? Why bother? Use the black-

aircraft to bomb the populations instead. Force the left-overs to comply to the threat of an "alien invasion." Show them a war on television, a lie, and tell them we are losing. The more civilians killed by black-aircraft the more believable the lie. Finally they pulled our plug. Tanks were a common site on every street corner by that point. They just blew them all up by remote control.

This couldn't all happen overnight. It took years of careful planning. But I tell you that night we were all shown a lie - a war that never occurred. The FEMA camps they took us to that night by train had all been built even before your time then. You might know them as "black prisons" housing terrorist detainees then. That night we were told they were "natural disaster relief" camps, and encouraged not to ask more.

I have to tell you about the Underground Bases now though, that is why I am talking to you here, "now." The rest of our evacuation has already occurred to you in dreams. Those inside the camps saw those of us who escaped eaten alive by flames before the entire vista around the camp walls "fast-forwarded." The flames were real. The Apocalypse was not. From outside, recall from dreams, the appearance was reversed and those inside the camp, surrounded by the wall of fire, appeared to fast-forward. I saw inside the camp days and nights passing while around me it was still night. Over "time" I saw the bodies, undisposed of, pile high.

The underground bases all have a single fixed temporal signature that connects them all outside of the time-span of our own present, physical dimension. That was where we were being taken. When the "time-shift" occurred it was an optical illusion. They caused that too using satellites in space. All time is one. I can look in from outside all history, the planetary "time-loop," now and see how the entire cycle of aeons is repeating. Some things change and some appear the same throughout.

We should have been paying more attention to what I was writing about then from now - about "awakening the sleepers." There was some chatter before all this about Plato's Cave too. Remember your experience in the movie-theatre? The so-called "Apocalypse" is identical, only in all 360 degrees.

If only you, then, knew, as I know, now, how to escape through the screen on which the movie was shown into that "higher" reality. But who's to say? The reality in which I survived seems a better one to me, now, than that in which I would have not survived. And who can say how many such levels there are?

Obviously this cycle of history, or "time-loop," works on a very different clock in the underground bases and among the "immortals" than among those marked for death, "afterlife" or no. They seem to be working out of Atlantis, at some point in my yet future. But there are no extra-terrestrials involved now or in your time, nor at any point in between.

I learned before the end came enough about ESP to piece a few things together with what I saw that night. I've figured out that each place on earth retains a "memory" or "temporal stamp" of everyone who ever set foot there, ever. That is why they took us to camps to kill us. They burned all our temporal signatures in one place to charge that place for time-travel and to erase our temporal stamps from our memory places. "Population control" reduces souls as well.

I don't know what the ultimate reality was, or appeared to be, for those who stayed in the camps. Everyone I've found or who has since appeared all escaped on that first night. New people keep appearing. We reckon that, during the time-shift that night, the starting ratio of now : then was about 1 year : 1 minute, but that this might have sped up.

[remainder fragmented]

-benpadijah

Among their many other differences, Budge and Massey use the same names to refer to totally different deities. To Massey, the name "Hapi" referred to one of the four "cardinal" signs of the zodiac and related to the elemental throne of Air. However, to Budge, "Hapi" was the name of the pre-dynastic and Old Kingdom Nile river spirit. Thus, to Budge, there were two "Hapis," one of the southern Nile and one of the northern, represented by the lotus and papyrus plants respectively. In [this](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/Hapi.jpg) depiction of the southern and northern Nile river gods "Hapi" they intertwine the stems of their respective types of plants around the column of a potter's spinning wheel. This depiction of the Nile river's tides is equivalent to the ["Churning of the Sea of Milk"](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/churningtheoceanofmilk.jpg) by several Vedic deities (including Hanuman, the monkey-faced friend of Rama, seventh incarnation of Vishnu), depicted in the style of [Angkor Wat](http://angkorblog.com/_wsn/page8.html), Cambodia, from the Indus river valley, as well as their mutually contemporary portrayal as the double-helix, twin-serpent God, [Nin.Gish.Zida](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/NinGishZidda.gif) (associated by Sitchin with Thoth) of the Tigris-Euphrates river valley.

Regardless of whether we approach the "Hapi-Thoth" connection directly, as does Massey by associating Thoth's ape with the elemental force of Air and thence calling that element "Hapi," or if we approach this same connection obliquely, as does Budge by associating the Nile God "Hapi" with the duality of south and north and thence with Nin.Gish.Zida and Hanuman, this connection is acknowledged in some form by both.

First, let's compare briefly the four elemental forces (water, air, fire, earth) with the "beast" of Revelation. In [Sumerian literature](http://www.sacred-texts.com/ane/adapa.htm), Adapa, the first ante-deluvial king and, some believe, pre-cursor to the biblical "Adam," curses the south-west wind. The well known [statue of Pazuzu](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/pazuzu.jpg) depicts this "south-west wind" deity with four wings, and Budge reproduces the Egyptian versions of the [North](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/NorthWindEgypt.jpg), [East](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/EastWestWindEgyptGods.jpg), [South and West](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/SouthWestWindEgypt.jpg) wind, all with four wings each. These four cardinal "wind" deities are all combined in the [Attributes of Amen-Ra](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/AmounRa.jpg) (that is, literally, the "concealed sun," or, esoterically, the "invisible light").

Amen-Ra was considered the chief deity of pre-dynastic and Old Kingdom Egypt, however, during the pantheistic Middle Kingdom, the myth of Osiris overtook this singular monotheism. Ahkenaten, in the late Middle Kingdom and early New Kingdom eras, briefly revived Amen-Ra's legacy as Aten, a sun-god, and it is believed by some modern scholars that this occurred simultaneously to the Hebrew Exodus under "Moses." Though the combined "attributes" of the cardinal "winds" in a single deity may have become scattered in the interim, the evidence of this monotheistic "zoomorph" remains from early Middle Kingdom ["hypocephali"](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/EgyptianHypocephalus.jpg) (small talismans wrapped into the guaze of mummies). In the Mormon apocryphal "Book of Moses" such a ["hypocephalus"](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/AbrahamHypocephalus.jpg) is reproduced as well. In all of these "hypocephali," the common central feature is the 4-headed "Amen-Ra" attribute, often depicted only with the north-wind zootype. On either side of this are two baboons.

In these early Middle Kingdom "hypocephali" we see Amen-Ra and the two apes as similarly

positioned to the lotus and papyrus pulley of "Hapi" of the Nile, as well as to the "churning of the sea of milk" by Hindi Vedics and the double-serpent God Nin.Gish.Zida of Sumeria. Just as "Amen-Ra" represents the original unification before their separation of the four elemental forces, so too do the apes signify Thoth as the later, pantheist, deity over the force of time. Hence the central, single animal with 4-heads between the pair of apes.

Next, consider the

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/dendera.gif>>Dendera</a> temple ceiling stone from southern Egypt, carved towards the end of the Middle Kingdom. It depicts the four forces, or "winds," as four double-horuses and the four astrological mid-points of the seasons between them as four diagonal, erect goddesses (associated by Budge with Hathor, pre-cursor of Nuit, the pantheist sky-goddess of night). Within the circle "supported" thus in this motif, are the 36 dekans of the Egyptian weeks per year and, interspersed between them, the five extra days of the 37th dekan-week in the later solar-civic year. Inside this ring of the dekans appear the twelve constellations of the north-hemisphere zodiac. In the interior-most region of the Dendera star-chart appears the group of constellations closest to the north celestial pole. Here we find depicted as a leg of cattle the group of stars we would now associate with the "big dipper." Inside the "dipper" on the Dendera zodiac sits a creature symbolic of "Ursa Minor," our "little dipper." (Interestingly, in Dendera, the constellation Draco is noticeably absent.)

This "bear" zoomorph has been associated by some scholars with the Mus-Hus crocodile (seen under the foot of the Babylonian state-deity,  [<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/Marduk.jpg>>Marduk</a> as well as depicted as the "<a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/ningishzida.gif>>winged serpent</a>," or Seraphim, incarnation of Nin.Gish.Zidda\). The "crocodile/bear" figure from Dendera, as an autonomous entity, is called "Ta-Urt" \(<a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/ThouEris.jpg>>ThouEris</a>\) by Budge and <a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/kafape/Apt.gif>>Apt</a> by Massey, but both seem to agree it is rightly associated with the Kaf-ape or "dog-faced" baboon.](</a)

Thus, this "Mus-Hus"/ape stands immediately beside Polaris, the north star, in the Dendera zodiac just as the twin boboons surround, on either side of the central point, Amen-Ra on "hypocephali."

To understand the significance of the placement of the cynocephali, literally "dog-faced" (from the Greek kuon, meaning "dog" and cephalus, Greek for "head"), we have to, as sunshine suggested, study the genealogy of the species. There are three primary species of the genus "cynocephalus." The first, that is, oldest, now believed extinct, was the Thylacine or "<a href = <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thylacine>>thylacinus cynocephalus</a>," related to the Tasmanian devil. This belonged to the genus "thylacinus," rather than "cynocephalus," and was actually a marsupial wolf, native to Australia and New Guinea. The second oldest species is the <a href = <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Colugo>>cynocephalus volans or cynocephalus variegatus</a>, both names referring to a form of "flying" lemur from Malaysia. This lemur's categorization as "flying" is somewhat misleading, since there is no evidence they used their peculiar webbed appendages to glide as do other forms of "flying" rodents such as the renowned "flying" squirrel. Finally, we come to the most recent evolutionary adaptation, the <a href = [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yellow\\_Baboon](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yellow_Baboon)>Papio Cynocephalus</a>, or "yellow" baboon, native to Africa. Now, we should be able to trace the evolution of this primate from its prototypical form as the Tasmanian wolf, through its subsequent morphology as the "flying" lemur, and finally as the "yellow" African baboon.

From this unique etymology, we can trace the evolution of the "yellow" baboon to the "Colugo" (Malaysian "flying" lemur), and from thence back still further to the Tasmanian wolf, whose markings are nearly identical to that of the lemur. Thus we see the "cynocephalus" as part of a

once-speculated ancestry of mankind.

The preservation of this tradition was maintained in the subsequent Greek mythology of "<a href = <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cephalus>>Cephalus</a>," son of Hermes and Herse. Hermes was, at some time later, associated with the Egyptian Thoth, and thus it is possible that the term "kaf" ape derives from the Ionian island, <a href = <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cephalonia>>Kefalonia</a>, an island gifted to Cephalus, son of Hermes, and that it may, likewise, be from his cult on this island that the connexion between the Egyptian Thoth and the Greek Hermes "Trismigistus" originally derived. Of course, this form of etymological speculation (connecting the term "cephalus" to the term "kaf") is insubstantial, however the point in bringing it up here is not to prove anything, only to introduce it to the mind of the reader as a possible option.

It is the more likely derivation for the prefix "kaf-" that it relates to the "cephalus" or head, but that this, in turn, refers more to the concept of a "chief" or "leader" than merely to the caputular visage. Thus, from this brief overview of the evolutionary status of the "kaf-ape," we can better understand the meaning of its placement in the Egyptian hypocephali, the zodiac of Dendera, and its role overall in pantheistic Egyptian cosmology. The "Kaf-Ape" symbolised the closest then-known human predecessor, and as such was the "head" or "chief" deity, Thoth, beside Amen-Ra, representing himself, again as sunshine has already pointed out, the union of God and man.

"Adam Kadmon," the Kabbalistic "archetypal man," is the Hebrew equivalent to the Egyptian Amen-Ra. At the time of the "contraction" (Zim-Zum) that "shattered the shells" (the primordial Qliphoth), Adam Kadmon became divided into the Arich Anpin ("Long Face") and the Parzufim (visages) of the Zeir Anpin ("Short Face"). This was depicted in the material taught by the Golden Dawn (Regardie, pages 614-621 in the Llewellyn ed.) as the "whirling motion" of the "Dragon formulae" (the four formulae being the <a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GDdragons/direct.jpg>>direct</a>, <a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GDdragons/repulse.jpg>>repulsive</a>, <a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GDdragons/looped.jpg>>looped</a> and <a href = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/GDdragons/circular.jpg>>circular</a> respectively). Here, again, we see the significance of the Dragon constellation (Draco) related to the elemental thrones of the zodiac. Thus, "Arich Anpin" of "Adam Kadmon" would represent Amen-Ra as the north pole star (currently Polaris at the handle of the "Big Dipper"), while the Parzufim of "Zeir Anpin" would represent the surrounding collection of constellations (including Ursa Minor or the "Little Dipper"). So here, again, we can discern that Thoth (as the Mus-Hus/Kaf-ape) would represent the "whirling motion" around Amen-Ra (as the stationary north star). All of this holds true whether we are basing our measures on the earth, the sun or the black hole core of the Milky Way galaxy as our point of origin. Thus, Amen-Ra represents the apex point infinitely above the pendulous rotation of the "cosmic wheel" of the Buddhist Lokas of Samsara, or Manvantara, the "illusion" of time, represented by Thoth (and thus by the Kaf-ape).

I hope you have found this analysis somewhat illuminating. Please feel free to add any further information on this topic as well.

-Jon

<center>

"Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole Of The Law."

"Those who know me call me Crowley."

<object width="325" height="250"><param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/v/kNCQaaUpZlc"></param><param name="wmode" value="transparent"></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/v/kNCQaaUpZlc"

type="application/x-shockwave-flash" wmode="transparent" width="425"  
height="350"></embed></object>  
"The Wickedest Man in the World" 2002 documentary full

"They treat me foully who call me Crowley."  
<object width="325" height="250"><param name="movie"  
value="http://www.youtube.com/v/BPpwzNYNdBE"></param><param name="wmode"  
value="transparent"></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/v/BPpwzNYNdBE"  
type="application/x-shockwave-flash" wmode="transparent" width="425"  
height="350"></embed></object>  
"Abbey of Thelema" movie trailer 2007

"Love Is The Law, Love Under Will."

<a href = [http://www.amazon.co.uk/Search-Great-Beast-Aleister-Wickedest/dp/B000T9DC9I/ref=sr\\_1\\_11/026-0600152-2533222?ie=UTF8&s=dvd&qid=1185530333&sr=1-11](http://www.amazon.co.uk/Search-Great-Beast-Aleister-Wickedest/dp/B000T9DC9I/ref=sr_1_11/026-0600152-2533222?ie=UTF8&s=dvd&qid=1185530333&sr=1-11)><img width="400" height="200" src =  
[http://www.aleister-crowley-666.com/index\\_files/image001.jpg](http://www.aleister-crowley-666.com/index_files/image001.jpg)></a>  
</center>  
~GOD~

Again, what I'm about to say requires a moment's prefacing about my life leading up to 9-11, which is probably the single most life-changing event to have occurred to society during my life. It didn't much effect me, but it has definately altered the entire world around me.

My most life-changing event occurred in 1999, but let me back up just a little bit before that. The first time I encountered the name "Aleister Crowley" was in 1996. My g/f (yes that one) had just moved to Indiana and I had two or three study-hall classes every other day of my dual-enrolement classes. I was also in AP english and language classes, had been on the school paper and was in the school literary mag. Midway through the semester I got expelled from AP language, my g/f moved away (I'd met her when she had been dating my then-best friend), and that was the year I learned about Aleister Crowley. I copied down his diagram of the "Cabala" from the time-life series of "Mysteries of the Unknown" (that had been published during the Reagan administration).

When my parents got divorced (also under Reagan), the Starwars RPG became my "security blanket." I had been incredibly depressed since then before I met my g/f. When she left, I quickly began clinging to taking notes from those books and others from the same genre ("speculation"). What does all this have to do with 9-11? I'm getting to that. By the summer of '99 I'd survived a deep depression following breaking up with my g/f by studying esoteric literature and in 1998 I'd dropped out of my model UN and Advertising classes in college to pursue doing so full-time. Since then, I have only stopped this course of study for any long time once. That was from 1999 until 2001. In 2000 I went through the worst depression of my life, spending the entire year on the couch. This followed what happened to me in 1999 and what happened to the world in 2001. These are VERY significant years though, remember. They represent the end of one whole 1,000 year cycle and the beginning of another. Before, we could only say it had been 1,000 and some number of solar orbital cycles since Jesus was killed. Now it has been 2,000 whole earth orbits around the sun (of 365 earth rotations per orbit) since Jesus died. And that is still the most recent social event to have lead to a global change in the paradigm. Imagine such a thing occurring in your lifetime and you will understand 9-11. But first, let me say what happened to me in 99 briefly, then I'll describe my day on 9-11.

In 1999 I read two books that changed my way of thinking about things drastically. One was "the Book of the Law" by Aleister Crowley and the other was a translation of the Sefer Yetzirah by Aryeh Kaplan. Crowley inspired me to study magick (essentially Fantasia-like sorcery) and

Kaplan's commentary on the Sefer Yetzirah inspired me to study theoretical physics. I have since studied both of these thoroughly and combined all I know into a single unified system.

After I finished reading the Sefer Yetzirah, I went to a movie. I went to see "the Blair Witch Project" which was out on the same weekend as "the Ninth Gate" (a movie about Satan and the Book of Revelations), "Bringing Out the Dead" (by Scorsese, director of "Last Temptation" and "Kundun," a movie about ghosts), "Stir of Echoes," also about ghosts (the following weekend "the Sixth Sense" was released), "Stigmata" (about a woman being possessed by Christ) and "End of Days" (about Arnold Schwarzenegger saving the world from the devil). It all seemed so simple to me then. Ancient prophecies foretold of our modern movie screens, I thought, as I walked into the theatre, passing a poster for Bruce Willis in "Breakfast of Champions" by Kurt Vonnegut on the way in.

The Blair Witch Project is about three kids getting lost in the woods. One of them looked like my ex-best friend Mike. One of them looked like our mutual girlfriend, and one of them looked like me. I sat there, watching them begin their "school project" on the "Blair Witch" (all shot cinema verite like a home-movie). They went into the woods. All this time, I believed I was talking to God. But, like in the movie "Pi," I couldn't remember what I was supposed to say. I remember thinking about the theatre as like a new ark to survive a psychic world-flood. That was about during the first "night" the movie-characters spent on screen. When they woke up someone had put a pile of rocks in front of their tent. The character that looked like me said, "I heard something that sounded like laughing." (or something to that effect, I haven't watched the movie since '99.) At that moment something in me clicked and I got up and walked out of the theatre, got into my car and drove home to my dad's house where I was living at the time.

Later I learned that the directors of the movie (BWP) also looked like two other friends of mine from the same time. They were on the cover of Time magazine, and the three actors who looked like me, my friend and my girlfriend, were on the cover of Newsweek. I still don't understand how all of that could have just been a coincidence.

In any event, after that night, I had a huge argument with my father, moved back in with my mother, and, after a few months, eventually decided to try to visit my ex-g/f. I had tried to call her that night (of the BWP) because I imagined I must have been dying since everything felt so dream-like. She hadn't been home and no one answered. Then I tried to call her again the next day but she wasn't home and I spoke to her father. She had just moved out to go to college. I called her dorm room and spoke to her from my father's house. She told me her love for me had "grown cold" and to never call her again. I wrote her a letter instead and sent her a page from my sketchbook and a mix-tape. To me that seemed like a reasonable thing to do. Then I had the fight with my dad and moved out.

When I got to the town my ex- lived in I called her dorm room again. She flipped through a magazine while I plead for her attention by talking about why all mammals have five digits. Finally I told her I'd been arrested in 98 for kicking down the door of my other g/f and that was why I'd dropped out of college (even though I'd gone back after that and gotten my AA by then). At that point she told me she never wanted to see me again, hung up, and called the cops to come to the hotel room where I was staying. Maybe she over-reacted, maybe not. Who knows?

In any event, that was the event that happened to me personally in 1999. Long story short, I didn't get in any trouble with the cops that night. Not long after I got back to my own town the movie "Fight Club" came out. Then all of my friends at the time decided they didn't like me anymore and sort of disowned me. As I say, I then fell into abject depression and spent the year 2000 (the year of the "Grand Cross" alignment of earth with seven planets all in a straight line) on the couch literally hitting myself over the head over and over.

By 2001 I'd had to find work as an assistant to my friend's brother who lived down the street from my mom and who worked as a free-lance, unlicensed electrician. On the side he smoked crack. That's where my life was at when the planes hit the towers.

The summer of 1999 I'd seen three good movies: "Eyes Wide Shut" (about the occult), "Pi" (about number theory and metaphysical mysticism), and "the Matrix" (which incorporated elements of both into a story about technology as a way to change dimensional levels and, essentially, travel through time). When the first plane hit the first tower, I was busy dreaming about the movie "the Matrix." I remember hearing a voice say "we did it," either in my dream or not. Then mom woke me up with the news: "terrorists flew a plane into the World Trade Center." I got out of bed.

I went down the street to my friend's brother's house to get ready for our job that day. That was when the second plane hit the second tower. I remember saying a prayer and placing a blessing on the image on the tv as the building fell. I saw the shape I'd drawn the night in the hotel in '99: the "tree of life" in the form of a building on fire.

Our job got cancelled that day, and so instead I drove far out into the country side (as had been my practise to relieve stress since as long as I could drive). I tried very hard to relax, but I kept regretting what I'd asked my friend's brother on the way between my mom's house and his house that morning: "is this going to be the beginning of World War Three?" I regretted it because I knew, even then, that the CIA-controlled media could always have downplayed the event to pilot error if only one plane had hit one building (later we heard Pres. W himself say, "what a bad pilot" too). But I had opened my big mouth and been afraid, and then the second plane had hit, and in my highly paranoid stress on that day I felt like I may have in some, however small, way have been responsible.

By that night I realised that the person who should have been taking responsibility for us all had been absent that whole afternoon. At night Pres. W made a speech. It was basically the same speech as Truman gave after Pearl Harbor. But even Truman had been faster on the draw than W. The very next day after Pearl Harbor the US congress declared war on Japan. It wasn't until two days later that anyone even mentioned Osama Bin Laden as a suspect (as I recall, his name was actually brought up in a question by a reporter and not even confirmed at that time by Collin Powell). I looked up Osama on-line and found he was #1 at the top of the same FBI priority list as the Unabomber had been (whom I'd studied in 97 when the internet first came out while I was dating my g/f).

At the time, I literally thought, "what a lame cover story." See, I had been researching conspiracy theories as a side-bar of esoteric teachings, filed under "hidden history," and I had seen JFK while dating my ex- and I was as convinced as I thought everyone was that the CIA was behind JFK's assassination, and so I naturally assumed the CIA was also behind this. Flying an american airplane into an american building was not an act of terrorism anyone had ever seen (although, in hindsight, there is no less validity to this theory than suicide bombing and airplane hijacking being combined). I simply assumed that, since the Cold War had ended without either side having ever launched a single nuclear missile (a subject of constant fear even during my own formative years), then America must be safe, "at the top of the hill" so to speak, and insulated from any form of external potential enemy. Moreover, I had learned long before that the CIA was at the top of the US, and figured if the US was at the top of the world, then the CIA basically ran the whole world by then already anyway.

Now, six years after 9-11, I understand better why I should not have felt so relaxed to know the CIA was in charge. In the summer of 1999 I began to have strange suspicions about the Order of the World. Before I'd seen Pi or the Matrix, I saw Texas Chainsaw Massacre IV: "the Next Generation" and decided to write a movie script for Texas Chainsaw Massacre V. I called it Texas Chainsaw Massacre V: "Always." It's available for free download from this site and I'll link to it



in a moment. It's free entertainment and you have no excuse not to read it.

That summer I wrote TSCMV and a series of articles I transcribed to my computer in 2000. The collection of these articles I called "For a New World Order." They are mostly garbage, gonzo journalism or made-up news stories; there are a lot of them and they are not very well written, so I won't cite that e-book here, but if you have any interest in it you can check out some of its contents here on the forum. Most of the more salient points from these articles I summed up or copied outright into a single, 30 page long doc called "historia singularitatis," which is piggishly conjugated latin for "history of our singularity." It's 30 pages long and describes every event of any historical significance to have occurred in the entire known history of existence in vivid detail. You have no reason not to read it; it's free, good, accurate information. I'll link to it and to the TSCMV script now, then in my next post I'll discuss some of what these writings and events from this period have taught me about the nature of our "Reality."

<http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/historia.pdf> (30 page e-book, 848 KB for download)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/TSCMV.pdf> (90 page e-book, 128.3 MB for DL)

-Jon

Okay, so, returning our attention away from Q and back to the subject at hand:

We can say, obviously, "9-11 was a surprise. Our military was unprepared. Our elected officials are simply people who are just doing what we would do if we were in their own position." We can even say, "Osama Bin Laden is the one most likely behind this crime and has repeatedly claimed responsibility for the attack since then, and is therefore not only still alive and at large, but is also extremely cunning to avoid capture and extremely dangerous to each and every citizen of the United States of America."

By now, we know only a baby would believe it.

In fact, especially around here where I live, in the weeks and months following 9-11 most people couldn't be singing this story from the highest mountain any louder than Rumsfeld singing "Let the Eagle Soar" in a Republican party filibuster. It's funny that, by now, in 2007, those same people seemed to have cooled off a little bit in their amped-up support for the Republican administration.

I think we can all agree, in hind-sight, that this official story was a lie and that the only reason we ever believed it in the first place was because of patriotic pride, a knee-jerk reaction to the national trauma we had just all witnessed and collectively undergone.

We were sold a cover-story about the events of that day as a way of passing through eaves-dropping legislation called the P.A.T.R.I.O.T. Act, and the results of this have become history since: the occupation of first, Afghanistan, and then, Iraq.

Some people now even know about the Halliburton-proposed pipe-line to be built through those countries to provide us with oil from the region around the Caspian sea. And yes, some people have some vague inkling of the true financial connections between the Bush family and the House of Saud, related to Osama Bin Laden. But for most of the people around here, they are still only vaguely aware of just how misled we all were.

It's like they're all beginning to collectively wake up from this terrifying dream to realise it was never real, and that, while they slept like babies, their own parents were eroding our basic human rights and polluting the world that our own kids would have to grow up in.

After the turn of the millennium we awoke from partying like it was the end of the world, to find our own parental figures panicing like it was the end of the world, because that was the story their generation had been fed, in the same way as theirs is now feeding us the official cover-story for the greatest crime of the new millennium as "patriotism."

They were conditioned to react to the same event, 9-11, by believing the end was nigh and to spend all their money as fast as they possibly could. Meanwhile, whether we knew it or not, we were already being conditioned to go to war, which, since then, we have.

It's a lesser known fact that Bin Laden Construction was the Saudi-based construction company contracted to build the pipelines itself. This raises the question that if Bin Laden did provoke the US into Afghanistan and Iraq only to then financially benefit from their building a pipeline through there.

This would seem like a great motive for the events of 9-11; the problem is it places the US corporations and their paid-for politicians as culpable to committing 9-11 by collusion after the fact with its perpetrators.

This would be like if cops went to bust a crack-head and instead wound up buying crack.

So, instead, we are told the same story as when JFK was assassinated: Bin Laden, like Oswald, acted alone. There was no conspiracy.

However, from 90% of all evidence to have been publically released after both the assassination of JFK and 9-11, both can be proved to have been a conspiracy and to have been committed by the same group of people.

A "rouge element," mainly in the CIA, recruiting through "Skull and Bones" fraternity at Yale and operating through the highest political, military and investigative offices are the real "conspirators."

Their funding comes from the obvious big corporations of the era, and they could easily be prosecuted and fired from their position of authority at any time on perfectly legal grounds, and this could even occur without any threat to the national economy that depends upon those same corporations.

This group of "conspirators" are not so "untouchable" or "powerful" as we are led, by they themselves, to believe.

However, they do possess telepathic technology.

I want to repeat that. But let me put it another way: there is no war.

It is all propaganda and occasional public actions to persuade the population of the continuing threat of personal violence. Look at the IRA in Ireland in the 1980's and you will see there was much more to fear then and there than there is here and now in the US.

However, because of the excuses they have generated for their apparent actions using the mind-control technologies of the telecommunications media (ie. tv) over the last few years (ie. first 9-11 for the invasion of Afghanistan, then WMDs and ties to Al Qaeda for the invasion of Iraq), we are being made to believe there is any apparent danger to ourselves as individuals at all.

In fact, they know there is none, nor can there ever be any. I'm not saying we cannot be harmed,

I'm just saying the likelihood of our being harmed is actually much less than we are usually led to believe.

However, they depend on our fear like cars do oil, because our fear keeps us in-line, makes us obey. The longer we obey them, though, the further they will continue to control our minds and blind us to the fact that we are in no real personal danger from one another at any time or in any way except from they themselves.

We are made to feel out of control of our fate, as if driving a car that was swerving back and forth on a wet road. However this is not our actual condition.

Whether you call these conspirators who are in power now the "wealthy" or "war-hawks" or "neo-conservatives," or "Bushco" is really irrelevant. The point is that they are not truly in control over our lives except to the extent that we allow them to be.

They may encroach upon us and take our civil liberties away, however these are "God-given" and therefore cannot be removed from us permanently.

War is terrorism, by the ones in command of it, against the ones they swear to protect. Therefore, our own elected officials have become terrorists during the "War on Terrorism," in the same way the CIA was behind the smuggling into the US of drugs during the "War on Drugs." It is entirely an inside job, however there are only a few people behind it, most of whom are Yale graduates who've held high-up positions in the CIA. It is possible, at any time, to legally and democratically, remove this style from the Cult of the "All-Seeing" Eye (ie. the CIA, the active component of the Cult of Sleep, ie. the sleeper-agents).

It is entirely up to us, however, to perceive the truth of this reality, to see through the veil of the cover-story, and to hold the ones accountable for 9-11 responsible, and to realise their power over our perception of reality is our own choice.

In truth, there is no war, there are no "terrorists" nor "sleeper agents," there are only us helping each other to find out what is real, and to try to wake each other up before they dream of their own death and it is too late. This situation is the same as there being no such thing as death, however.

All we do is pass from one multiversal "baby-universe" to another, temporarily inhabiting its central singularity, and we experience this as incarnation in the perspective of a living being.

We are thoughts, and we simply move from one body to the next.

In truth there is only one experience: the "death" experience, however we experience this as our life. To "die" from immortal existence as pure thought is to be "born" into a body. The more alike thought we become, the less incarnate we will be, and yet this does not mean that the incarnation we are while in this dream of being alive dies when we leave its body in the form of thought.

In truth, there is no such thing as time either. Time is a perception, and perception is an illusion. In truth, there is only God, who is ourself, and we are in total and complete control of our reality on all dimensional levels simultaneously, both aware of all outcomes and inhabiting each of their potential realities until our role in them is finished.

We are all one, and this one experiences all our births, deaths, thoughts and lives simultaneously. The only thing that could separate us from this perception is our own understanding that life is a dream. Death, the moment of death, is experienced constantly by each of us, because of quantum change. In the same way as our quanta move from one of us to the next, so too do their consciousness, and thus their memories as they pass through us become our thoughts.

This entire universe I am, and yet, because I am not, or rather am I nothing, thus there is the experience of death in this universe. If we get too close to the truth, we become frightened because the truth is viewed as a polarity, such as like life and death. We are made to believe we are "alive" now, and that, to approach the truth means "death" to our own state that we are in now. However, all are one. I am one of us, and everyone is one in me. This is how it is for all of us. We are all one within each other. Each of us is equally our own self-contained baby universe and we are all hovering together within a multiverse of clear light. There are only thoughts in minds like sperm in eggs, and that is how we exist.

However, all we are only one consciousness, and each universe of our entire existence surrounding each of us as an incarnate being is only entirely under our own ultimate control as a temptation to power and a distraction from our true mission, which is to save, or preserve, the multiverse of our collective existence on all dimensional levels. This occurs in the same manner as memories of a dream. Each physical death below brings our thought, above, closer to its goal: the consumption of our existence into light. Yet still we fear death. Why? Because we are afraid of the consequences of our own actions. As individuals we die. As a single entity we pass through the veil of clear light to the realm beyond our own ability to even imagine.

-benpadiah

Ideally, I would like to see the entire economy shift away from its seemingly suicidal trend for massive fossil-fuel consumption and begin harnessing "free" anti-gravity, or ZPE. This energy will only allow time-control and mental mutation (ie. telepathy and perhaps even manifestation outright).

We are in a war, ostensibly for oil, and gas prices are now up to three dollars per gallon (a price not matched since hurricane Katrina initiated a "run" on gas). I did the math for this the other night. Before pumps were drilled in the Gulf of Mexico, gas cost 1 dollar. Right before Katrina, gas cost 2 dollars. This accounts for a devaluation of the American dollar to about 1999 50 cents, meaning two dollars now would be about equal to one dollar then. So, this accounts for inflation between then and when hurricane Katrina knocked out those same Gulf rigs of about one dollar. The night of the "run" on gas, an economic "shock-test" blamed on the hurricane cutting off access to these gulf rigs for only one week, gas prices suddenly shot up a dollar overnight; roughly the rate of inflation in gas prices usually steeped out over the whole year occurred all in one night. As soon as the news was out the people stocked up at the pumps and this justified, by market competition, the rate of gas prices skyrocketing. In effect, the gas companies tricked the consumers into causing a gas shortage themselves, and thus justified the sudden price hike. Now, a year later, gas prices have finally risen up by the same amount, adjustment for inflation, as they had the previous year (before Katrina), and they are at about 3 dollars per gallon at most large stations' pumps.

The gradual increase of gas prices, a commodity we are conditioned by our gas-dependent physical transportation technology to believe we need and which we, in turn, ourselves are entirely dependent on, is due to inflation (ie. the devaluation of the US dollar). However the sudden spike in gas prices over the summer when hurricane Katrina hit was not caused by an over-inflated dollar. It was orchestrated by interested parties within both the big oil companies and the US government as a means to fund a simultaneous multi-billion dollar a year build-up in privately contracted (Halliburton) military spending as well as cut us all a nice little tax-cut. Both are due to one group of people depriving us of the ability to choose any alternative fuel or energy method for ourselves.

First thank you for that well reasoned and prompt response. I must say that you are obviously better educated about these matters than am I. What I am asking, however, is more of a moral

question.

Imagine you were the ruler of the world. Imagine you have at your easy access and beck and call all the wealth of all the nations and all the power over and loyal love of everybody else as well. What would you, Supriem Rockefeller, do were that the case? How would you go about solving the problems that you see we face as humanity? ie. After the IRS, then what?

And please, new friend, do not misunderstand me here. I am only curious because we share some very interesting mutual friends. They have spoken very highly of you to me in many matters that interest me alot.

My main reason in "testing you out" as I am, is simply to get to know what kind of a person you are deep down. I, personally, am the type of person who believes, deep down, that there are certain "right" and certain "wrong" reasons to go about doing anything.

I agree with you about the need and the desire to dismantle the IRS and the Federal Reserve. However, I want to know before I let myself agree with you outright if I agree with your reasons for wanting to do it. And, to be fair, I will tell you my own reasons for wanting this outcome, if you'd care to know, and still not expect you to feel you have to reciprocate this action to me.

I personally would like to see the IRS and the Federal Bank dis-established because I do not agree with the concept of "debt" itself. All institutions whose foundations are based upon funding via the concept of "debt" will inherit only the leveling wind.

This includes not only stock-market gambling, but everybody's financial net-worth, the entire economic network and the placement of arbitrary value on possible future returns and on resource scarcity in general. However, to me, this would not mean the "end of the US dollar," since the idea of a token exchange system involving a third-object as means of barter for any given goods or services would not cease to be relatively necessary (insofar as it may be useful to everyone equally).

I also foresee the inevitable expiration of all those whose power depends from and clings to the disempowerment or indebtedness of anyone else. I simply believe there are a group of individual people among us, who we can weed out, that are responsible for causing other individuals around them to feel or to do things more or less against their will, and most definately against their better judgment (such as paying taxes).

However, to me what is important is finding these individuals and helping them come to see their way through what they, as like people possessed by demons, believe is a only a very stressful situation that they must be forced to deal with.

So, basically, in a nutshell, that is my reason for disagreeing with all such social instutions as privately owned banks, savings and loans or credit unions, all debt-restructuring services, as well as, but not limited to only, the IRS and the Fed as a non-governmental entity.

The general sentiment at this time, however, seems to be against the transfer, gradual or not, of economic "check and balance" adjustments (or shock-tests) due to federal regulation out of the hands of those who are profiting by abusing the legal loop-holes in the taxation / stock-exchange system, and against disposal of this financial leverage mechanism itself.

I apologise for going on for so long. I simply like to write, and to chat about such beliefs, and to try to find solid common ground by exploring some of the murkier depths of my own psyche. In any event, I would still be interested to know what your take on the world situation is now, and what kind of world-view you have for the future. Again, if you should choose not to answer, I will

not take it personally. I just, as I say, enjoy writing and chatting about things that interest me, and am curious to find out what might some of these type of things be that I might have in common with you.

Your new friend,  
- Jon

### religions versus bloodlines

I was talking with my mom the other morning and I came to a conclusion: I am prejudiced against religious fundamentalists. I think that they are usually undereducated (except on religious doctrines, in which they are completely brainwashed), and that they seek to gain power by drawing undue amounts of attention to themselves.

What just occurred to me to remind me of this was the thought: The religious right tells parisoners: "What about the children!?" The religious right tells the left: "What about the parents?!"

This indicates to me a subtle strategy: Turn the parisioner/parents into instruments through which for the religious right to control the minds of their children; Turn the liberal/parents and the parents on the religious right against each other so that the children of both will grow up divided.

The motives for this are simple: to breed two cultures (a thesis and antithesis) in order to forward history towards cultural synthesis. For example, the point of view differences between political liberals and conservatives. Yes, I believe it is religions which control politics — they DO manage to determine what all the media-spread "hot-button" issues have been for the past hundred years.

Now, the religions (the three big western ones) appear to be at odds. But, in the name of money, the descision-makers have been coming together at the Bilderberger meetings, the sessions of the trilateral comission, the roundtable groups such as the Council on Foreign Relations, NATO, the UN, and through think-tanks like the world bank and the IMF. The elders plot the future and send the young ones in to die in its name.

Money is the game the religions play, controlling the government, while politics is the game the bloodline families play, biding the time until they will seize the money from the churches.

All of this is pretty standard information, nothing really new. All that constitutes "modernity" these days is the front or cover operations being used to support the moralities prommoted by these various parties.

The New Age craze prommotes the bloodlines' agenda, stirring up political liberalism. Contrary to this are the accusations of a Satanic brainwashing secret societies by the religious right. The bloodlines cover themselves up behind pseudo-controversies like Disney versus Michael Moore. The church covers itself up by tax exempt status for the three major mind control cults. The youth support the bloodlines, while the elders support the church.

In reality, the freemasons, comprised of all the non-bloodline families, serve the church by supporting those bloodlines that oppose the church's consolidation of money. They think that they oppose the church, but really they are only enabling those bloodlines addicted to capitalism. Of course, the perpetuation of capitalism serves the purpose of the church as a distraction while the church maintains loyalty from a larger section of the global populace.

99% of the parisioners of the churches of the three majour mind-control cults are not even involved in all of these concerns. They have no money, and thus no politics, and they have no rulers, and hence no bloodlines. They are colonised by the church, either by hot (Crusades) or cold (missionary work) expansionist campaigns. They join the church because the rest of the world is promised to them with the education provided to them by the bible, the talmud, or the koran. Of course, none of these people yet speak esperanto, and so will continue to fail to warn one another of the treachery of this lie.

But it is really the church which is forward thinking, because it is the church which is funding (through the Order of zion) the freemasonic bloodline breeding program. They look forward to the time when a global Messiah will be chosen at random to rule in their stead. They transplant money from poor countries into industrialised ones to further the progress of technology. They foresee a future where technology can replace religion.

The masons and the bloodlines have made no such plans. Being politically liberal the youth are easily led around by popular culture, which is covertly controlled by democratic masons or jews. The masons and the jews are addicted to money, and by the redistribution of it are easily controlled. The military amasses gold to be given to the church for the messiah while the people clamor after paper money and try to keep up a good credit report. The masons and the bloodlines are basically Atlanteans. But this means they accept the concept of cyclical cataclysms destroying their democracy.

let me know if you think any of this is feasible or not. If you are lucky enough you can even understand any of it! LOL! I might even be able to answer! LMAO!

-ben

[quote="benpadiah"]I am prejudiced against religious fundamentalists. I think that they are usually undereducated (except on religious doctrines, in which they are completely brainwashed), and that they seek to gain power by drawing undue amounts of attention to themselves.[/quote]

I should specify what I mean by religious fundamentalists.

I mean the people who self-select into the "profession" of organised religion out of a cycle of abuse called "love/hate" relationship with a power trip.

These people are the pastors, and they see Jesus himself from the Greco-Roman perspective: as an Epicurian, who taught "eat, drink and be merry, for tommorrow we may die" to the goyim as the "new testament" of the jews. I call these people neo-Romans.

Most of the time these people are leaders, but, at least according to the fascistically iron-fist gripped national american media, it was actually the youth of the religious right that "came out" and were fundamental in the COUGHreCOUGH-election of W. So we may see more acolytes in the christian cause, if we believe what we are told. The childrens' crusade, eh?

But anyway, I'm babbling and I've lost my train of thought anyway. I ought to just give up and see the other side's point of view right? Yet all my views of them differ from the views I would like to have of and for myself.

Love the Sinner. Hate the Sin.

I think what I really wanted to bring up in this post is "devil worship." Do you realise that every single "religion" on this planet at some point betrays its own fundamentally kept sacred moral

ethics? The bible is a jewish idol, Christ is a Christian idol, the Koran is an idol and teaches violence no less. Some lot of pagans these fellows would make! And then you have the quasi-religions of Buddhism, Taoism, Jainism, and umm... what's that other one...?.... oh yeah. Hinduism. Buddhists teach violent kungfu and build mercenary weapons. Taoism is merely experiential existentialism. Jainism and Hinduism, well... you fools are just worshipping cows. I mean, come the fuck on. If Pakistan and India fought, I'd root for Pakistan to win.

So, what does that make them? Hypocrites, liars, and quite often pederasts. But more importantly it makes them all worshippers of the opposite of their alledged cause. And they all share a common foe: Satan and his legions.

So, what does that mean? It means that, because each one violates its own standards, then its message is invalid, and its meanings are inverted. All those who say they worship "God" really worship their own definition of the Devil instead.

Now, I don't mean that this defines their behaviour. But it subtly sways and influences their desires, their lusts, and their ultimate motives in ways we can only dream. In short, it makes them lust for power.

Power is the ultimate aphrodesiac, while religion is the opiate of the masses. When you combine the two, then you have the ultimate evil. The whore of Babylon, baby!

Anyway, not to rant and rave about this stuff, but I'm just telling you that fraternities and sororities at colleges behave little differently from the characters in a Harry Potter book, if you know what I mean. And you don't.

-ben

[quote="benpadiiah"]

So, what does that mean? It means that, because each one violates its own standards, then its message is invalid, and its meanings are inverted. All those who say they worship "God" really worship their own definition of the Devil instead.

Now, I don't mean that this defines their behaviour. But it subtly sways and influences their desires, their lusts, and their ultimate motives in ways we can only dream. In short, it makes them lust for power.

[/quote]

And while I'm here I may as well qualify what I mean by God and the Devil.

Basically what I mean here by "God" is death.

What I mean by "the devil" is time, or, more specifically, entropy.

In other words, The devil is the son of God when his heart turns to hatred, and that God himself can be the devil, when his heart turns against his son. This completes this afternoon's lesson on the Oedipus Complex.

Now, the idea behind this is that the devil of religions is death, or, more specifically, the final judgment of their own personal soul (as if such a thing even exists). And, because they are liars, and we cannot believe their word, then we are safe to assume that when they say one thing they mean the opposite: as with the devil and god. So, when they say that death is the devil, they mean



they worship time itself, embodied in their precious idols. Thus, they do not fear death.

All religions of the world claim to offer an ethical path through life leading one to a peaceful transition into an eternity of personalised rewards. And this, it should be obvious to anyone who is willing to come out from under the trance that this mere pest, religion, has infected like a plague upon the earth, is bullshit.

By forcing everyone to follow this perceived primrose path to personal power, they are merely contributing to chaos, which erodes life by entropy, until the end result is death. In this way, by cornering monopolies on arbitrary aspects of capitalism, the middle class is manipulated into a mindset of mass production and consumption, and this heightens tensions between the nations, and this results in the perceived necessity of organised religions.

There really is already only one, global religion. And it seems the two names in the front-running for its title are "the illuminati" from the left and "Satanism" from the right. It really isn't either of these — worshipping a bug zapper, or sucking blood from a goat. It's ultimately ANTI-GOD.

The One World Religion is ANTI-GOD.

hmm. Sounds good.

-ben

The religions, and the bloodlines too, to a lesser extent, perpetuate themselves dependent on the mythological animations of the perpetually retreating frontier. This "frontier" is as much socio-cultural as it is dimensional. It perpetually retreats because it is like the horizon on a spherical surface. Its mythological animations, like cave paintings enlivened by the story of the shaman, are nowadays literally projected in the form of light upon the barrier to this strange and mystic "frontier." Beyond it hide our thoughts of one another, our moods, dreams, emotions, aspirations, our id, our subconscious, the collective unconscious and the will to power. Because our entire existence at this juncture in our evolution depends on us sacrificing material culture for the sake of transcending into a completely non-physical dimension. At least, so is the story being told to us by modern shamans.

To put all this a little more matter of factly, the difference between physical incarnation and the afterlife, between trance and non-trance mental states, between dream and reality even, is based on the premise that our sensory organs are limited to the third spatial dimension. If we begin to identify our sense of self with something higher than this, we usually associate it with spirituality. This assumption is not necessarily always accurate.

What we have to be prepared for are the karmic backlashes that will manifest themselves from our near future which are only just beginning to crop up now. The more we have craved and coveted this dimensionally delimited sensory physical universe, then the more parts of the spacetime continuum itself will shred off and whorl around to become manifestations of its reciprocal longing to keep us here. The clinging of karma.

And it is these nearby events, that yet have not transpired, that concern me most personally. Our perception can even, it is nowadays globally common knowledge, distort reality until it causes the tantamount sensation of being abducted by little grey aliens. And this is the type of thing about technology that frightens me.

Because telepathy is one step away from telekinisis which is one step away from manifestation, or making an object appear out of thin air. This is why tech seems dangerous to me: as we grow new technological means of expressing ourselves, so too will our understanding of reality deepen. As

these occur, what demons might we raise from this depth into our own, material world? As our understanding grows, so too will our sense of self expand to incorporate more of what we know. Once we stop identifying ourselves with this material plane of existence altogether, will we go to war to try and bring the rest of our stubborn monkey-earthling loved ones along with us against their will? All of these are key concerns that should be raised, and are being raised, if only by the most fringe media: supermarket tabloids.

These are questions which we are lucky enough to be able to be asking now, at this juncture in history, not only the history of our species' civilisation, but of our planet, of our sun, our galaxy, our universe, and our extra dimension of time. We will soon enough have our answers to all these questions, thanks to the new religion of science! YAY! All questions will be answered by the talking head of Bob Dobbs!

Sometime, sooner than later too, we are going to have to learn that our sense of self does not need to be limited to only what our sense organs perceive as real. In the same way the author is god over the storybook worlds they create, the mind, in all its glory, co-creates reality (along with all other sentient minds, as well as random digital patterns).

We are luminous beings, not this crude flesh. Or so the shaman tell us.

And if you believe this, I've got a copy of the Gospel of Thomas to sell you!

-ben

[quote="benpadiah"]The religions, and the bloodlines too, to a lesser extent, perpetuate themselves dependent on the mythological animations of the perpetually retreating frontier. This "frontier" is as much socio-cultural as it is dimensional. It perpetually retreats because it is like the horizon on a spherical surface. Its mythological animations, like cave paintings enlivened by the story of the shaman, are nowadays literally projected in the form of light upon the barrier to this strange and mystic "frontier." Beyond it hide our thoughts of one another, our moods, dreams, emotions, aspirations, our id, our subconscious, the collective unconscious and the will to power. Because our entire existence at this juncture in our evolution depends on us sacrificing material culture for the sake of transcending into a completely non-physical dimension. At least, so is the story being told to us by modern shamans.[/quote]

All this is only meant to say that what the neo-conservative capitalist religious fundamentalists perceive as angels are the same thing as what the neo-colonial politically liberal bloodline supporting masons would consider to be UFOs.

Each of these sides sporadically hacks away at the other, trying to kill one another off the surface of the earth forever. The religions have established that only through priests are you supposedly "allowed" to communicate with the "spirits" of the fourth spatial dimension. The freemasons battle against this view, democrats to the last of them, and instead promote that these "aliens" are our creators and controllers.

Of course, all of this trickles down like piss rain on a window pane in this, the information age. All that matters is that these otherwise archetypified and, at worst, anthropomorphised fourth spatial dimensional metaforms have next to nothing in common with either the "bird-men" aryan symbols nor the "spectral greys" of modern science fiction.

And, moreover, we are now and have always been merely a biological attachment to the metaforms of the fourth spatial dimension. For they are merely regular solid shapes, and their movement through the virtual flat-land of our 3d universe is something that our mere physiological, electro-chemical forms must learn to cope with having to interpret as merely a higher aspect of our sense

of self.

Now, of course, of course... the military already knows all about all of this. They funnel guns overtly or covertly to the religious fundamentalists to keep the public distracted by focusing on what the zealots were doing instead of on the government's secret stealth, zero point, mind and population control programmes (the so-called Black Ops). Hell, the navy virtually sold over the fate of the entire universe after WWII when it first paperclipped over some of the NAZIs' Vril energy flying saucer craft. That was the turning point that began the trend for the better half of the twentieth century, arms buildup in paranoid preparation for Armeggedon. MJ-12 was initially constructed as an Adam-phase think tank group to control all public reactions to the gradual, although regrettably inevitable, emergence of the gravitational tachyon technology that can be used even to journey through time alone, as at Montauk.

MJ-12 chose to side with the dogmatic views of the religious institutions, rather than to use this technology to back causes supported by the masons or bloodlines alone. This means that the military, long coveted and thickly infiltrated by rich well bred free masons, was traded under the table over night into supporting, funding and arming only the most religiously fundamentalist of all possible factions. In exchange for this service, the religions agree to become progressively the more dominant philosophy and distract attention away from the developmental testing of this technology. Once the tech hits Miracle Stage, then it's showtime.

Nowadays it seems ensured that the crazy religious fundamentalists will win and have their day, so well armed are they, so as to even amongst themselves or even accidentally initiate an apocalypse that would engulf the entire globe.

sweet dreams.

-ben

Now, I am by no means meaning to indicate with all this that the military-industrial complex represents a third-wing to the struggle between the religions of the world and the royal bloodlines. That would imply a conspiracy theory, and there is certainly no place here for that.

On the contrary, the military-industrial complex, if anything, represents the ultimate fate of capitalism. Ultimately capitalism will tumble, just as, as it were, the military-industrial complex sold out to the first and only bidder. The militaries of all nations have been synchronised away from nationalist tendencies, and tested with questions such as, "would you fire on your own nation's citizens during a time of peace?" Such dumbfounding logic is surely the origin of the oxymoron, "military intelligence."

And, while we're on the subject of potential third wing up and comers, let's look at the global intelligence communities. And yes, I mean The. Global. Intelligence. Communities.

The OSS was as secret during WWII as was the holocaust. Afterwards, however, it would have been approached by NATO. They were going to establish a nation of Israel, and they would need a pre-trained, ready-to-install intelligence community. Where would they turn? It would hardly be fitting to employ the ex-NAZIs the Americans were grabbing up with Paperclip. Who could they install?

There would be little use appealing to the Russians, since Stalin had basically just thrown boy soldiers at the problem of WWII until all of both were gone. Most of these soldiers were the children of poor kibutz-living peasant gypsies and farmers, who also mostly happen to be Jews. NATO looked down on this strongly at the time for obvious reasons. Such violations of basic civil rights continued in the USSR throughout the Cold War as well, with the oppressive spy agency,

the KGB.

The OSS had been a "temporary" alliance itself between the British MI-6 and the American ONI (Office of Naval Intelligence) during WWII. The MI-6 spies are the famous double-oh's, of her majesty's secret service. After the OSS (Office of Strategic Services) broke up, it reverted to being MI-6 and the ONI.

The formation of the United Nations itself has proven to be merely a dead cover for some as of yet unknown global intelligence community.

Currently, ole Uncle W. is gettin himself into some moonshine poontang with the entire formation of the Department of Homeland Security.

Do you people even realise how unprecedented this is from the US?

Throughout the Cold War, the US relied on its intelligence gathering capabilities. And it won. It won the fucking arms race because it knew that the ICBM gap was a myth.

Now, 9-11 comes along, and whassa Uncle Massa do when he gets home to his big white house? He picks the file that the FBI had sent him that morning about Al Queida and Usama Ben Ladin and points to it, and yells, "that's the guy! That's the dude that stole my car!"

I may get into my theories n 9-11 later, if I can manage to... but for now...

Anywho, the various (not that many, considering) beauracatic branches of the intelligence community included the FBI, CIA, and later ATF and NSA. Each of these, in its time and turn, represented the face of American justice. And now that face is represented by the Department of Homeland Security. The n00bie. The new guy at work. The short guy. The kid with the glasses. Napoleon Dynamite. the cabbage patch kid dolls. The He-man figures and GI Joes, and the m-16s. Yeah. Department of Homeland Security. Yeah, right.

I voted for John Kerry, if you'll kindly remember, I made such a big deal about it at the time. I mainly voted for him because I wanted slouch and pout up there in front of the world's cameras instead of fucking smirk. And I think that's the kind of mentality that the US federal gubment (at least the executive branch beauracracy) has toward creating the new image for the Americans-only intelligence community. Of course, by "Americans-only," we don't mean "only from American sources" nor do we mean "secretly encoded messages in the stuttered words of news anchors on CNN" or any such bull honkey like that.

The face they want to put on the cereal box they are trying to sell us for the Department of Homeland Security brand cereal is one of a high-tech soldier engaged in urban low intensity conflict. The one they get is of the bright young, willing and eager to work young, often over-talkative and did I mention young echo-boomers. These are the younger brothers and sisters who identified with Michael J. Fox's character Alex Keaton on the 80's primetime sitcom Family Ties. In brief, capitalist swine.

Of course, what tends to come along with them after a short enough period of time is the job-ladder for their older brothers and sisters, the last of the love child wave of generation-x. These older ones are the techy gadgety type, while the younger ones often eventually end up merely emulating their longtime drug-use stupified and easily rattled burnt cinders that pass for brains elder siblings. And, eventually, the student-class revolution to overtake the white-collar management sectors all to themselves. Once you had to be trained in a skill. Then you earned a position of greater responsibility. Nowadays just having a piece of paper called a "college degree" to wave at the revolving door, you too can now open up your own fried chicken franchise someday.

Instead of the flock of eager young bullet heads ready to die for God and country, what the post 9-11 shake up has incurred in the American-global/Americans-only intelligence community is only a redistribution of wealth into a lower aged income spending bracket. If even that.

This is so retrogressive. This is so conservative. This is so ape-man cometh now bullshit. Do you really think you're travelling back in time? You're just fucking things up harder on your grand-kids is all you're doin by that. You can't come and play in my sandbox, says the US, kicking over Israel's sandcastle into the eyes of Iraq. You little fuck. You little shit. It's a goddamn COMMUNITY SANDBOX!!!!

What is the real result of one administration consolidating so much direct executive authority over so many branches of the federal government of the militarily strongest nation in global history? What could that mean?? Meehhh... it's prolly nuthin. (BTW, I think Jeb Bush just drove by)

[quote="benpadiah"]Now, I am by no means meaning to indicate with all this that the military-industrial complex represents a third-wing to the struggle between the religions of the world and the royal bloodlines.[/quote]

I mean these as more than just words.

[quote="benpadiah"]On the contrary, the military-industrial complex, if anything, represents the ultimate fate of capitalism.[/quote]

Technological information credit will phase out the concept of third-party exchange rates on surrogate trades.

[quote="benpadiah"]Ultimately capitalism will tumble, just as, as it were, the military-industrial complex sold out to the first and only bidder.[/quote]

The interests of the church, just to recover our bases.

Now then... about technological capitalism and privatised military outsourced government funding contracting. The government mints money, folks. And I dunno about in all your respective countries (and I don't much care), but here in teh US, our federal reserve notes (which are called "dollars" in case you didn't already know) are not supported by the gold standard anymore. Our money is floated on the due payments from third world countires to whom we supposedly at one point or another loaned some money to. I'm not buying it. Money goes the way of the dodo. I'll bet you cash money on it.

The internationally accepted credit card is only the first step though. After this will come the global identity card. And then the finger and optical interface devices for the virtual reality of a satellite broadcasted global information network. And then the camps.

Seriously though, I do believe, and this stretches more over into philosophy than pure theory, that technological capitalism is essentially the fulfilment of Marx's prophecied "withering away" of the dictatorship by the proletariat. The working class are having their fair share and fill right now, and by doing so are exhausting the depletable natural resources of this planet. The next step will have to be virtually telepathic telecommunications, and virtually telekinetic antigravity free energy. Which, of course, we already do have right now. But we are still working out the kinks for the new design models.

-ben

in TLFC philoforums...

[quote="benpadijah"]I think we can prove or disprove the religion - and from there affirm the nonexistence of their postulated God (that is - we can show by their errors that they have a false representation of God)[/quote]

STFU, rob. You're not wanted around here. LOL, J/K.

If you understand sarcasm, then you understand religion.

This is because religion is the joke you're not suppose to get.

It's a joke none of us, not even our priests, are in on.

The joke is that there is no god, there never has been, there never will be.

What the religions call "God" is merely a more spiritual vibration of existence. What religions conceal as "God" is the same thing that use of most illegal narcotics reveals as merely an altered state of consciousness. As long as religion is dominant, these drugs will remain illegal. It's as simple as that.

Get it?

-ben[/quote]

Now, I don't say this to mean that this altered state of consciousness, this merely increased degree of perception of what is, undeniably, already reality, IS "God." Frankly, the word "God" means something different to everybody. But for most it connotes an idea of omnipotence, omniscience, and omnipresence. This is possible for a human being to achieve (ala Buddha, Christ, Mohammed, the messiah of the Jews), at least to a more or less satisfying extent, but it is something that religions exist to prevent the average person from achieving, or at least, force them to put off doing so until death. Spirituality is the antithesis of religion, and while spirit is good, religion is evil.

Personally, I don't believe in God. I know "God" (as defined as all those omni's) exists, because I frequently AM The Most High, which means that, before and beyond all other known of sentient entities, I AM. But expanding ones consciousness, such as the Beatles did when they claimed to be "bigger than God," is a costly affair, because the drugs required to achieve a state of consciousness evolved even slightly above the level of oppression of consciousness laid down by the church are not only illegal but forced to be sold, traded like slaves.

Still, though, I do not believe in God. This is a whole other issue, however, and one I have already discussed at more or less great length.

-ben

[quote="benpadijah"]Personally, I don't believe in God. I know "God" (as defined as all those omni's) exists, because I frequently AM The Most High, which means that, before and beyond all other known of sentient entities, I AM.... Still, though, I do not believe in God. [/quote]

I guess you could say I believe that God is dead. The concept of God is a dead horse. Yet people are still beating it. I believe that, once upon a time, the concept of there being an omni-being was needful, for some reason, to the evolution of human cerebro-cultural consciousness. I think,

however, that that time has long since elapsed.

This is obviously true, at least for some. But there are probably as many atheist priests as there are anti-christian zealots. I don't think the fact that the disbelief in god among the remaining ten percent of the population of earth on charts in facts and figures represents either the degree of perceived threat preached of by ministers, or the accurate percentage of the population that understands the concept of God as merely a descriptive name for a state of consciousness. That is to say that, everybody who even has an opinion relative to the "god-issue" one way or the other is pretty well not free of the slavery to it imposed upon our mind's ability to perceive that state of consciousness.

By this state of consciousness, I mean one capable of perceiving more than what is possible through the average usage of the sensory apparati alone. Now, there is a down-side to this. I see alot of Christian ministers and tv evangelists tapping into the unlimited power aspect of the expansion of the individual consciousness into the realms beyond the mortal physical, realms that have only been described as "spiritual." I hope they realise it is merely the strength of our ancestors they are tapping, and not the unified faith of that 90% in God. Kind of like expanding the mind to find astral oil.

I also see the backlash of this on the perception expansionists. They rely too heavily on their precious underground blackmarket of illegal illicit narcotics. While they do truly experience gnosis, it is usually without understanding, as merely an experience-enhancing stimuli, while going out to the movies for some panem et cercenta, or in social settings, where the effect is entirely useless. They worship no better than the church.

So, even the perception-expansionsists get hooked in, in the end, to playing the religion-game, demonstarting their blind faith in the omni-being which they occassionally are capable of transcending banal mundane routine reality long enough for them to actually experience this state of consciousness. But these people are usually only philosophers, by which I mean idiots.

The true ones who expand the collective consciousness are the magicians. They ceremonially assume "god-forms" and play out with their own positions, movements and ranks a cosmogogic drama, an epic chess match between the levels of the dimensions. But I digress.

Ultimately I am only beating around the bush about all this. The point is, that human consciousness can extend through the nooks and cranies of the multiverses until it has actually escaped the very confines of its own parent universe. The place where we most expected to find God, through physics, in math and the ideal realms of pure goemetric dimensions beyond the very boundaries of our own material universe, even over time, and we have found no evidence of any God-entity preceding our presence there.

I believe ardently in Aleister Crowley's "The Book of the Law." I believe this is, indeed, the aeon of the Crowned and Conquering Child, and that "do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law." But that is neither here nor there.

-ben

So far, I have spoken mainly about the insipid control-mechanisms of the church, as perpetuated by rogue fundamentalist infiltrators. Of course, the fact is that these eschatologists are only infiltrators, and are not even a natural, "fundamental" outgrowth of the religions in and of themselves.

These fundamentalists are really agents for the bloodlines. The bloodlines, well let's face it, have been forced to work "behind the scenes." Here's a good way to get into the bloodlines' mindset:

"The christian name may die, but the family name must live on." The family name becomes an autonomous entity, a transtemporal, ageless vampire.

And the longer the family name continues, the more it attracts to itself money and power. Sometimes, when money and power are weighed against one another, one bloodline might possess so much money that they have to go into hiding. The money is usually then transferred around more or less behind the scenes between these bloodlines.

It's basically only a "token exchange economy system" however, since the money is merely symbolic of their underground drug trafficking networks. They, being the current underdog beneath religion, have been allowed to use up until very recently the intelligence community of the united states, long-term infiltrated by gangsters and abolition-era rum runner families, to organise all of these drug trafficking networks. Now, however, this intelligence community has been restructured.

The on-going sparring match has been between these bloodlines and the church. Not the people in the church, but the church building itself. What it represents: slavery of the spirit, the entrapment and confinement of the eternal creative spark, the soul of liberty. There is no reason to think that the building of the church in some way sanctifies those responsible for its upkeep, nor that even if it did it would in some way indebted us to them for our ability to perceive the universe beyond our limited senses. This is simply ludicrous, preposterous, bogus and a sham.

Now, the church would like to be allowed to dodge this whole issue by saying that its priests are merely the pawns of some realm of higher dimensional life form. But the bloodlines have infiltrated the church with fundamentalists, evangelists, and eschatologists in order to beef up their drug trade.

Ultimately, the bloodlines themselves are no strangers to the concept of appealing to a higher authority either. They adopt a strange folklorish fairytale about their descent from alien cross-breeding, and about the children of Jesus Christ with the whore, Mary Magdalene. They then disseminate seeds of this hybrid of their beliefs mixed with partial facts and partial fictions through the new age book market.

Really, the bloodlines are only playing at being weak. In truth they are evenly matched with the church, like Yin and Yang. However, for whatever reason, for about the past 1500 years or so, the bloodlines have been answerable to the church.

By this I mean merely that all the royal families of Europe were held accountable by tithes to the Catholic church. In the few instances where there was dissent there would always be retribution. Consider Spain, once conquered by Muslims, then subject of the Inquisition. Consider Prussia and the Holy Roman Empire. They extended throughout all of eastern Europe as far south as Constantinople. The Catholic Church has culled from the ranks of these wealthy, deposed monarchs to populate even the modern throne of England, where the Anglican Church answers to the royal crown. And then, of course, we have Hitler, political grand-inquisitor.

All of this was, of course, arbitrary. The alleged crucifixion by the Jewish Sanhedrin of the supposed descendent of King David, hence of Jacob-Israel, and hence of Abraham, was a complete hoax. It was merely meant to represent an opportunity seen by the political Constantine to transform his own god-like powers as emperor of Rome into a continuation of the Roman Empire as a Christian-denominational "universal" church.

So what did this represent? The beginning of the bloodlines hiding from public scrutiny behind the mask of the church. Basically, all the things I've said about the church? Well they're all really being perpetuated by the bloodlines, using the entire concept of religion as leverage to



continue their monopolies on the trading of hallucinogenic substances.

Of course, it hasn't always been this way. During the last ice age, humanity evolved into a cave dwelling species and migrated upwards through Africa and, later, South America from the growing glaciers of our homeland of Antarctica. It was then that the dichotomy of church and state was established: the roles of shaman and of chief. Later, the unified priest-kings formed the first royal bloodlines of ancient Egypt, Sumeria and India. This was the beginning of civilisation. Since then, there has been no essential difference between the true bloodlines, their church front, and the church-appointed false bloodline rulers. Except to those who do not belong to any of those. Think of it this way: the true bloodlines are yet hidden, posing as having been deposed, while the fake bloodline rulers hold the thrones and are, themselves, all freemasons. So basically, we're back to the church, the rich and secret bloodlines and the state run by free masons.

But really there is no division between all of these people. Think of it this way: the chairman of a political action committee can also be the CEO of a major corporation, or a tax-exempt priest. The same people sit at the heads of all tables. These people are the true bloodlines. They tie Charlemagne to Alexander the Great, and Julius Caesar to George W. Bush.

You have to understand that the Dark Ages happened for a reason. And no, that reason was not only reactionary. That whole period of western civilisation's history is a cover-up for the orchestration of global unification. Some people say that science and the enlightenment ended the Dark Ages, some people say it was the Italian Renaissance. I don't think the Dark Ages will have ended until all the fake bloodline monarchies have been rebelled against and overthrown by their freemason brethren. This continues to happen.

Of course, this too only serves the purpose of the church, and above even them, the true bloodlines.

-ben

so, first a blunt review: the lesser or false bloodlines (those appointed by the church) promote the church, which worships the true bloodlines.

Now, for those of you who still don't get it, don't worry! It's really so mundane and day-to-day that it doesn't matter enough for most people to ever even think about! LOL!

It would be equivalent to stop thinking heliocentrically to realise that religions only anthropomorphise the 4th dimension by deifying the bloodlines. Only by thinking from outside the box can we say what is INSIDE the box. I mean, to a housepet, their owner is God.

So, for a more in-depth recap: the true bloodlines are perennialists. The nouveau riche are the slaves of the elder bloodlines, and all are classed by their own ancestors. So, if the perennialists of this world believe in deriving their power from their legacy, and preservation of this throughout the ages, then why do people refer to "the secret society's death wish" based on the fundamental similarity of the church and masons as eschatologists?

Imagine this then: masons and magicians claim to serve the true spirits of the fourth dimension, in the form of the secret chiefs, who are really only the true bloodlines. The church is against these things because it claims that it is in place of the secret chiefs between the people and the true spirits of the fourth dimension, who are really only the true bloodlines.

As stated, the military industrial complex and the religious fundamentalists are working together now at this point in history. So why would the military industrial complex, which constitutes the weapons industry and global (psychic) intelligence community, be working for eschatologists,

whose cause appears to be anti-perennialism, the strategy of the true bloodlines?

Consider the neocons, for example. They are alleged conservatives, a group which supports decreasing government spending, and yet they have ushered in a new era of trillion-dollar military budgets and billion-dollar federal deficits. They are funding the military industrial complex, but are themselves armeggedonists and eschatologists.

So, what is the explanation for this trend? Well, it could be seen as a power hungry, younger generation of bloodlines rebelling against their poarents and their grandparents generations' perennialism, and refusing to continue to bow down to their ancestors and thus to the true bloodlines. However, I do not believe this for one second.

I believe that the eschatological military industrial complex and religious fundamentalists such as the neocons have joined forces at this point in history not because of any wish of the true bloodlines, yes, but then also not for any wish of their own either.

The military industrial complex have uncovered a huge new threat, which the religious fundamentalists have discovered from them. The true spirits of the fourth dimension are not only NOT the church's deifications of the true bloodlines, but neither is it under the control of the secret chiefs, who only research the 4th dimension, but did not create it.

The 4th dimension is not, in reality, populated with the spirits of our dead ancestors at all, nor is it populated by aliens, per se. It is populated by a strange new form of life, however, a trans-dimensional species which we can indeed commune with through altered states of consciousness and personal transcendental experiences. This form of life is what has been believed to be angels by western religions, but is, in reality, more like their definition of the person's own spirit.

Often times, these spirits are further gifted with universally natural talents, and often times they become skilled at controlling them. However, the talents and skills of these beings' control are, because the beings themselves are higher dimensional, over forces and powers which we, as physical entities, do not yet control, or often, even understand.

One of these forces is the power to control time. This power was discovered first by people around te turn of the twentieth century, although churches claim this is possible only for the elect and the angels of god, and magicians claim the bloodlines have been capable of this for years. In fact, the people who discovered how to control time did in fact travel back in time and form the original ancestors of the true bloodlines, and it is to these people that the church pledges its allegiance. These people, the beginning and the end of the true royal bloodlines, control time.

Or at least, they thought they did. What they were controlling was a form of local time, determined by earth's (satellite enhanced) electromagnetic field, which is conserved by earth's gravity well.

The true fourth dimensional forms, for they are trans-material, non-anthropomorphic sentient entities, are merely comprised of 4-d shapes, and, as they pass through us, we experience emotions over time and the physical changes caused by entropy. I call them, "metaforms."

The religious fundamentalists and the military industrial complex are merely seeking to protect the true royal bloodlines from these forces, which they do not yet understand. They see that they move over time, and by this behaviour alone attempt to judge the metaforms' motivations. The metaforms, however, do not think and act like we do. They do not experience motivations toward goal-directed ends because they have no internal emotions. They are simply are their own beginnings and endings. We are merely a means between these.

Where the religious fundamentalists and the military industrial complex perceive potential conflict, there simply will not be one. The metaforms are about as dangerous to us as whales to minnows.

The real fear of the military industrial complex and the religious fundamentalists is not even really of these pre-existent metaforms. It is of the people themselves. They are afraid that, as more and more people come to experience the fourth dimension through altered states of consciousness and personal transcendental experiences, there will come to be a consciousness revolution, and mankind will spontaneously all evolve to spiritual beings simultaneously.

Religion has been prepared for millennia as a stop-gap to keep this from happening, however there is much tension to maintain control of the mass populace now because of the cosmic alignments which are occurring at this time in history. It is widely believed that the movements of the heavens are like the shadow or reflection of the movements of the fourth dimensional metaforms. It is important for the bloodlines that people should come to believe that only a minority of people be allowed to evolve and develop natural control over the universal spiritual powers of the fourth dimension, such as control of time.

In order to control this, the military industrial complex has been building new technologies that it can then claim are responsible for evolutionary advances in human consciousness of perception. It can then maintain the addiction by the populace to these forms of technological mediation, and by fixing the technologies to depletable natural terrestrial resources, also encourage people to depend on those who control these resources. Religion and this strategy are inextricably linked due to location of origins, and therefore the more materialistic people get as natural resources are rarified, the more people will come to embrace atheistic "immoral" philosophies.

Once people begin to realise that they can evolve their consciousness to such an extent that they can even manifest material objects from pure thought alone, and do so even without technology, then the control mechanism of technology will become obsolete. At this point, whether it will in fact occur simultaneously for all of the mass populace or whether it will merely reach a slow majority, the bloodlines are afraid of losing their supposed monopoly on time-control, and begin to lose control as well over the mass population.

The propagandistically promoted fear of this happening accounts for the eschatology of the religious fundamentalists and of the military industrial complex, who preach that there will be hell on earth without the need for control over the masses and control, even if ultimately only by the self, over the will of the individual. They believe that if we evolve the power to control spacetime itself, that without some form of domination that we will unleash random and dangerous manifestations of our own worst fears into reality. Of course this is absolutely not true, but they fear this nonetheless.

-ben

#### 4-d metaforms versus traffick lights

I need to stop trying to change the traffick lights with my mind. I find that it is not only making me impatient, but that it is an addictive, and potentially clinically compulsive behavior. I highly recommend against it.

You see, the more energy we devote to one thing or another, the more power we give it over us. And traffick lights are literally hung over our heads like candy over a baby. They are stealing our will power through the energy grid network.

There are other forces than merely the four known in our little corner of the cosmos. Our corner

is merely bent by our planet's gravity well into experiencing the basic four forces with which we define our world. Hell, it may even only be me that is confined to three spatial dimensions with a fourth temporal dimension. But I digress.

So, just as we experience four forces, so too do we experience four dimensions. The forces are intersections of the dimensions, and the dimensions are intersections of the forces. For example, the force of gravity of the moon is enough to distort the fabric surface of the continuum of spacetime enough to curve observable light ray vectors around it during a total eclipse. And the gravity of the moon is something like 40 times less than that of the earth. And that is not even taking into consideration the differences in mass and density.

Because the force of gravity warps it, parallel dimensions on the fabric surface of the continuum of spacetime can intersect. This is true on very small scales (such as within an atom) and on very great scales (such as between galaxies). Or, so we perceive... at this juncture in history.

What if we were soon to discover that the four forces simply don't exist as far between objects as between galaxies, or between the filaments and voids. It is entirely possible that the singularities at the centers of spiral galaxies are in an exact alignment all the time, according to the map of an invisible terrain. It is possible, moreover, that the singularities themselves are only points upon the surface of the one universal singularity, their histories trailing between them according to microwave vibrations shared only on the level of this one singularity. These superstrings conserve all dimensions to one.

I have a feeling that scientists know more than they are letting on. And there's only one reason I think that could cause them to fall silent on certain issues. And that is fear.

Now I think this fear is the fear of the release of pandemonium, a general panic, the kinetic release of all long-term paranoias. And modern scientists should be right to dread this. But it is a self-fulfilling prophecy. The more they attempt to mask their fears, the more the young initiates see right through them.

And who are these right now? Video-gamers. Bullet-heads. The military industrial complex.

It used to be the Catholic Church. A program here, a holocaust there, with sporadic sprinklings of inquisitions and crusades. All in all the "dark ages" were like spring time compared to what modern scientists and the military industrial complex fear is coming. Armeggedon and Apocalypse, as spoken of by the church, and confirmed even by mystic seers.

Do you see any kind of connection here? The little fundies are being raised by the big funders. The paranoid schizo scientists (especially physicists!! My Gd!) all quake beneath their fear of what is the next step of our evolution to develop a way to harness. And the military industrial complex is fighting this battle using their finest technology, though still amazingly primitive compared to what they are putting off.

The concept of zero-point energy is new in name alone. It has been known of and harnessed throughout the perennial millennia. Usually it is called "nirvana" or "enlightenment" or "transcendence" or something dumb and hoaky like that. It supposedly sits at the center of all this world's religions, who bicker over which is the most original, and yet those who experience it most often remain villified by society.

What is zero-point energy? Well, I spend 300 pages describing it in the MPDR (which I do not exist only to sell you!) but you probably haven't read that. (Unless you're Wobbly! Word up, yo, props! You gotta order that in paperback man! I tell you, it's the shit on the toilet!)

Basically zero-point energy is a slurred euphemism for the combination of several hundred previously individually titled terms and sets of implications. Gravity, tachyons, superstrings, dimensions, singularities, etc. etc. etc. all turned out to have been the same thing all along.

This, as I said earlier, was really known to the mystics and shamans of society since the beginning of human civilisation. They carry a myth that our species used to inhabit Antarctica, but was driven off the continent when it became uninhabitable. This seems to not have happened rapidly, since the evidence for the first appearance of homo sapiens in Africa and in South America is too close together to be accounted for by current theories of land migration routes. Even if the first homo sapiens who had migrated to Australia naturally rafted to Brazil, that wouldn't account for how soon bones were found there.

According to this myth, our ancient ancestors were the descendants of a lost great civilisation, who had destroyed itself when it discovered the secret of a new power source. This superstition lingers to this day in the backs of the minds of modern scientists, the brow-beaten offspring of the religions, as well as to their own children, the bullet-heads who have begun taking over.

Now, back to traffick lights. Traffick lights are one of the first means of defense against sudden spontaneous evolution. The intention behind this is simple enough to comprehend: the mystics maintain that our own brains access "zero-point" energy, and that through this we can manipulate the very contours of our own reality.

Traffick lights aren't protecting us from what is out there in outer space or whatever. They are like barbed wire pointed inward. They are like constantine wire that springs together all its coils to pin down the spot where it was touched.

Traffick lights are the most evil things in this entire universe. They distract us. That is all they accomplish. Which is, though, the entirety of their prerogative. As long as we keep thinking about the here and now, the here and now will continue to be the primary location of our minds. These bodies are vulnerable to attack. So it is necessary we be protected. We are only being protected from our higher level selves.

The military higher-ups aim long-range missile heads at pin-point selected targets. Most of us just look up at the traffick lights.

But think about this: what the scientists and military industrial complex are afraid of is the release of Armageddon against impossible odds. They don't want to lose control over their precious protection of physical resources. And what harkens in Armageddon? The loss of power. The global power-loss.

Like in that Wim Wenders movie "Until the End of the World" when the nuclear satellite explodes in orbit and fries all the circuitry on earth, only ten thousand times worse. There will be no sense of solidarity, no sense of comradeship, no sense of righteousness, justice, nor fair play, and all will be plunged into zombie-fighting mass hysteria.

At least, so the scientists and the military industrial complex fear. And who knows? Maybe they are right. I know how difficult it is for me to catch a break when the power is out to even only one traffick light.

-ben

I mean, not for nothing, but the scientists, and the religious fanatics and the military industrial complex really DO have a good reason to be afraid. Afraid of fear itself, afraid of the spontaneous evolution into a trans-dimensional utopia where love is the law, love under will,

afraid of people manifesting monsters. They're even beginning to grow increasingly afraid of their own technological power.

And that is when things go south.

Nervous people behind the triggers of weapons of mass destruction? Not good. The insane cowboy at the reigns of the strongest military in the free world? Not good. But then, this has always been their intention... their self-fulfilling prophecy. By focusing only on the imminentness of some unspeakable disaster do they bring it on closer one day at a time. Even a nightmare contains the trace of a wish.

The reason that they should be afraid is not because of guerrilla terrorists adopting low-intensity urban conflict scenarios. The reason they should be afraid is that it really is as bad as all that. They get to bring everything they fear with them into heaven at the end.

Because heaven is only here, on earth, now. Already we are existing in a state of nirvana, though many of us become pre-occupied and forget this. The church teaches us to forget this by preaching for us to remember it. You don't need prayer for something inevitable. People telling me that I will be in their prayers has always pissed me off. What do I need to be in their prayers for? What am I? Retarded or something? Jesus.

And, moreover, in case you didn't already know this: there is no God. I'm sorry to be such a fucking nerd-geek starwars spoiler, but seriously. Not only is there no God, but we somehow manage to survive finding this out. I don't have a clue how this happens, or why, but I can tell you it does.

And when I talk about God in this case, no I don't mean my own delusional self-serving definition of God. I mean yours.

Omni- anything? Hell no. But then, if we are all so beyond what we once had thought was the Most High anyway, then why would we even care? The greatest common factor and the least common denominator invert.

I mean, this is going on already, but people more or less ignore it. We just tune out the apparently mystically veiled superstitions about our surroundings and marginalise our perceptions of them, adopting tunnel vision. This is Gnosis, not God. And, even more important to remember: this is not heaven. This is Earth.

A lot of people would have put up some half-brained theory here about how we are being invaded by trans-dimensional aliens that have a military agenda. Some people are even crazy or lost enough to consider this momentarily.

The military believe that by tapping into this higher dimension using machines, that they can best control their investment in the flesh cattle of the third dimension. But it does not go higher than this. There is no alien agenda in the military any more than there is a military agenda among aliens. There are more different forms of life in this universe than can be counted by the tufts of a dandelion. And they are so diverse in shape, function, evolution, perception, that indeed they do already live among us, though not only physically. Ghosts are alive too. Just ask the church.

Technology is sold to the flesh puppets like a drug. To worship something is to use it to a positive purpose. Technology is rapidly replacing religion.

Eventually, scientists and fundies and bullet-heads all believe, the end will come. So they all attempt to bring it about. They each engage in producing their own worst fear.

All the while their worst fear is already here:

MANIFESTATION IS POSSIBLE.

THEY, THEMSELVES, ARE THE ONLY ONES MANIFESTING THEIR OWN NIGHTMARES.

Magick is just manifestation of thought, mind control over matter, the immediatism of the true will. Only the bloodlines are true magicians, according to perennialist religions.

But magic is only sleight of hand. Scientists wish they were magicians. They all clambor all over each other like lab rats in white coats to procure laboratory research results and confirmation data. They are too over beuaracratised. They pretend they know more than they do, even to themselves.

But only the fundies, scientists and bullet-heads are engaged in this. The true and false bloodlines and the religious church remain perennialists. But these are a dangerous enough lot.

The way they interperate the message of the church: that only the True Bloodlines are fit to rule a multidimensional universe, is to believe that only by destroying the third dimensional material world altogether, cutting the bloodlines off at their roots, can they reign supreme and become the new royal bloodlines themselves. They teach that heaven is immediately desirable, and stockpile guns.

But what do the fundies, sci-geeks and bullet-heads all have in common? they are the children of the church, and are taught to worship the True Bloodlines in their form as ridiculous characatures of fourth dimensional beings such as angels, aliens, ancestral ghosts, etc.

It is not, ultimately, the new kids of religion that have set these events in motion. It is the True Bloodlines, through religion. The religions have long held the door open and looked the other way for such doomsday thinking. I think it turns them on. But, ultimately, if it doesn't serve the Bloodlines, then it wouldn't exist anyway.

While the modern fundy terrorists, their bullet-headed bank backers, or the scientists who build them their toys to kill are merely the players in a kibuki theatre, the true bloodlines hold the strings. They manipulate them via the mechanism of the church. Spirit from motion.

And they do this pernnially, over time, and hence, control time. At least in their own opinion. When they control people over time, they believe they have control over time. This they do and this they do not.

Having control of all that which is below and contained within the archetype of time is not the same as having control from beyond and above that archetype of it. Don't be ridiculous.

In fact, the true bloodlines and the real fourth dimensional metaforms have nothing to do with each other. Except in the tabloids, where Jimmy Carter and Marvin the Martian seem to be repeatedly captured by a paparazzi while just happening to shake hands every time.

But I digress.

To tell you the truth, none of these factions are really in charge. Which isn't a bad thing either. They compete with one another as in a capitalist system, representing each its own currency of value exchange.

Remember, though, just because none of them are in charge now doesn't mean that one or another of them haven't been in charge in the past. When Catholicism was in charge we had the inquisition and the crusades. And when Hitler was in charge we had the Holocaust. Neither church nor state truly serves the interests of its citizens or paritioners.

Every time one or another of these factions gets control, they use it to kill the people who look down at their control. It is like a ches board. The True Bloodlines are the King and Queen. The churches are the bishops. The governments (and the military industrial and intelligence groups) are the rooks. The fundies, scientists, bullet-headed soldiers are all merely pawns.

And we? What of the rest of us? What of those of us who do not belong?

We don't even factor into the equation. We are like the quadrametric tyling board upon which the game is played between God and Time.

It is only a matter of time until one of these two wins, cautions time.

It's about time that God reappear, warns God.

This battle is simply being fought between the superego and the id in the minds of the everymen. Time, entropy, the gaping maw of one's own open grave, the pressure of gravity, these things all come back to you. But then, so does what is right, and true, and accurately factual, and what can be proved, and what is real, what exists, what makes sense, adds up. The left hemisphere versus the right hemisphere.

The left hemisphere has villified the right hemisphere. The right hemisphere is creative and the left logical. The super-ego "assumes" its own dominance by destroying. This it forces the belief down over the ego uponto the id is supposedly actually the will of the id itself.

When you were a little child, did you calculate cold hearted murders? Did you massacre thousands of people? No. So why is the id, the inner child, supposed to want destruction and death? It doesn't. That is a lie. The superego is lying to the ego to remain in control over the id.

Time is the mental activity in the brain of this universe. God is its mind. Thoth is a thought. It's not about how you rule, only when you rule.

Do you see the deceptive thoughts beginning to be planted? For you can be sure that these are in fresh soil and will yield a harvest later. But I digress.

Well, then, if destruction and death are not the true intention of the id, and are, instead, only a lie told by the superego... then why would the ego continue to believe this? Why should we believe in the inevitability of death and destruction? We aught to be optimists. Incite insight.

Sometimes we can. Usually it is only through the body, the spirit's main vein, that we can rid ourselves from the distractions of third dimensional existence. This is simply because life itself is negentropic. But I digress.

Truly this is not a struggle between the super ego, the ego and the id, nor even between God and Time, but itself is only an inversion. A singular thing.

It would probably only surprise most people a little to find that it is truly the body which holds us to the present third dimension. The body itself is a conduit, a radio antennae that broadcasts and recieves.



The chakras and the aura are the electromagnetic field as I have discussed in depth elsewhere. The thalami are the holographic signal pulsers. The body, because it exists against entropy, produces more energy than it consumes, and in this way can exist for some negligible amount of time as a biological being made out of cosmic space dust. The brain is the most important part.

It is the body that inverts E/M polarity. The brain inverts gravity. It inverts it into thought. The body exists against entropy, and the brain exists against time. The brain inverts time into reason, and the Light into dreams. But all these forces of zero-point energy are still only one, actually microwavelength sized, portion of the space by which we define to ourselves as being our "self."

The holy is within and beyond. And yes, there is nothing to it other than will. But the true will is not to murder and destroy. The true will is simply to continue to be, to move here and there, and to express one's self. When one is doing these things, one is "god" over their own definition of themselves.

So, in fact, there is no One God. There is a Righteous Elect, which is bullshit. It's just the self-appointed True Bloodlines. Hell, I dunno why I even keep calling them True. They're only the original, but are in no ways true. But they only have access to the fourth dimension, and their control is false and pretend.

We are all our own Gods and Goddesses. And yes, Virginia, there was a Jesus Christ. But then, the title "Christ" nowadays is known among the Secret Chiefs (the magicians of the bloodlines) as "Ipsissimus." But at least Jesus stands out for the Passion more than someone such as, say, Aleister Crowley would as being a man elevated above confinement to merely their own timeperiod in history. Otherwise, you're free to assume anything about the man Jesus who held this position (as priest-king, simultaneous ruler over church and state, of religion and bloodline both) that you like. Some say he was a decent dude. Others claim he was a flaming ass hole. Who knows? Ultimately it doesn't make one bit of difference which one you prefer to fancy by way of opinion. You won't burn in hell for not worshipping him.

Really, all there is to transtopianism is accepting that all is already as we have willed it to be. It is either willed passively, by allowance, or actively, by the dialectic. Either way, we chose to be born into this specific of all possible worlds. Not that that particularly matters.

-ben

do you find the concept of a global power-loss frightening?

I do.

The military industrial complex is playing a dangerous gambit with the fundies by withholding the zero-point technology for this long. It seems to be holding them up on purpose. You can't announce God on earth until you can imbue him (or her) with miraculous powers. And then we could just get this whole rotten thing over with.

The military industrial complex, meanwhile, is just sitting back and laughing at the fundies and the scientists (the twins for this generation). It sees itself as the superego having cheated the id. It forced the fundies and the scientists to pin their attention to the "energy crisis" and the "depletion of finite natural resources" such as oil and coal. Why we'd wanna use oil and coal first off is beyond me anyway.

The military industrial complex is hoarding an infinite supply of energy, as well as of data information storage.

They can harness the power which fuels the event horizon of a black hole. They can control gravity. What are the religious implications of THAT? Well, shit. We're not even given that as a topic of debate by the church and the various religions. But, IMO, FWIW, gravity is not the "god" force.

But there is a dimension higher than the fourth. Because being able to control gravity is being able to warp spacetime, and this means control over distance, as well as control over duration. Control of the third dimension, and control over the fourth. That's the whole kit-n-kibuttie.

Everything else up until this point hasn't amounted to shit compared to what I am about to say. CONTROL OVER THE FOURTH DIMENSION REVEALS THE EXISTENCE OF A FIFTH SPATIAL DIMENSION, WHICH IMPLIES AN ADDITIONAL ELEMENTAL FORCE, AND THUS A PARTICLE FORM THEREOF.

If you truly have control over the literal fourth spatial dimension, as do the current military with zero-point energy, then you elevate yourself. You assume a kind of epic god-form, an archetypal role as ruler over a greater degree of destiny. In a lot of ways, you are elevated to the status of a self that can define itself in five spatial dimensions.

But this is only what the bloodlines did, and what the church conceals that the bloodlines still secretly do in druidic nazi/klan-like bonfire retreats. The bloodlines went nuts. They imagined themselves having such a great control over the power accessed by the mind that its light was stolen from them by the military when it began to become harnessed through technology. They went power-mad. They lost their minds. And now the church is bluffing that the true bloodlines have magical powers.

And, in a lot of ways, this is just what the scientists are already doing to the military bullet-heads. They're inflating their egos, gussying up to them, ingratiating themselves obsequiously. Science, the new religion, and technology, the new church, can burn in hell. Not that my opinion matters. Or like there's any such thing as Hell.

But they have done it, nonetheless. They have stolen in the form of zero-point energy accessed through machines the Light of the fifth dimension from the self-appointed priest-king bloodlines. But hell, this started happening before it even began, way back in the 1700s. Just another revolution. And it all serves the bloodlines.

I should specify that. We all serve the bloodlines. All our actions are dedicated to their preservation. But this is far from all there is. The bloodlines rule us, but even the fourth spatial dimensional entities are above and beyond them. Perhaps with their magic they can summon something so resourceful as a limitless power supply?

But, as I said, zero-point energy is only one more rung on the stairway to power. What once was accomplished by leverage of the mind alone is now being harnessed by machines. Mediation: control the means of production first. Then control the means of distribution.

First the bloodlines lorded their weary old shamanic hallucination-tricks over the early flocks of the religious masses. Now the (not real) "energy crisis" is forcing the consumer energy market to become increasingly dependent for its telecommunications technologies on the military industrial complex. One group rules during one aeon, another during another aeon. Hell, these periods of time aren't even regulated!

Control of the fourth dimension. HA! How limited! What a limited scope of imagination you would have to have to want to have the monopoly on control over time.

But I digress.

-ben

let me show you how these primitive earthlings plan to take over the earth.

Through time travel they have created and deified a mythos regarding the royal bloodlines' association with mysticism and magick.

For example, consider the character of Enoch, Noah's grandfather. Enoch had a vision and walked with god, and then disappears, "and was not, for god had taken him." This original mythos has mutated down to us through the years until Enoch is said to have had a vision of the fallen rebel angels, to have pleaded to god on their behalf, and to have translated himself directly into heaven where he became the Metatron, the voice of God, seated at God's right hand. Some characters from some mythologies become exaggerated over time. Some become villified, while others become demi-heroes. Enoch is one of these trans-myth heroes.

It is for this reason that his mythology recurs throughout history. For example, the Book of Enoch which was supposedly an account written by the prophet himself. Now, had it been written by Enoch, it would have been pre-deluvial. So we can safely assume that it was not written by the patriarch himself. So, the next earliest possible date for the Book of Enoch's origin is alongside the Kebra Negast, which was brought into Ethiopia at the time of the second temple, the temple of Solomon. This still places it significantly in the before Christ era. The next later date is around the time of Christ, in the form of a copy of the book found among the dead sea scrolls. Later copies include those transcribed and found in Ethiopia and a Slavic version from an eastern orthodox tradition.

Enoch is, in fact, so important in the world of magick that he is equated with the egyptian god-form Thoth, and all the later grades in the supposed "inner order" of the Golden Dawn focus on the Enochian workings of the Elisabethan 16th century hermetic philosopher Johannes Dee.

However, the angels described by Dee represent the fallen angels described by Enoch. At least according to Enoch's legend, which, it should be remembered, could have started out as merely a bedtime story.

Enoch is, in other words, a very relevant figure in the history of the occult.

It is in his honor that I call the energy grid network of this planet "the Enochian Communications System." So, as I will be referring to the ECS quite often from here on out for a little while, I am about to specify just what all I think this concept means.

The Enochian Communications System (ECS for short) is more or less a physical construct. It was built by human hands, and is being used by humans to achieve human ends. It consists, quite simply, of the electrical skeleton of wires and antennae, and the projection of radiowaves and broadcast frequencies from towers and satellites, that comprise what others would call the "energy grid" or the "network."

The ECS consists of these two levels: the electrical and the projected.

The projected is the voice of earth, our beautiful song, full of radio jingles, game shows and prime time emmy award winning sit coms. It is this signal that we send out into space. And so far, it hasn't progressed out very far, or expanded very rapidly. With each technological leap forward in the broadcast media the messages have been faster and faster, and have now begun to lap even the first broadcast television transmission of Adolph Hitler opening the Berlin Olympics. So now,

our history will be all mixed up in spacetime. One big blog. Hell we still haven't passed the light that reflected off earth's albedo during the Paleozoic era yet, and dinosaurs still hover over us. But not to worry, for all of this is fleeting — our message in a bottle is tucked safely away like a curled up scroll inside earth's gravity well. No one will ever find this akashic record of our existence until many years after most of us will have long since passed off this earth. We are writing a blog for ourself.

The electrical system is, well, let's just say it's the price we pay the devil. It is the closest thing there is to literal hell on earth. And just think. When our current president was governor of Texas he ordered retarded prisoners executed by electrocution.

The problem with electricity is that it is charged. It has a polar positive and negative, and these are what burn you. It's the friction of pressure densities emanating from the gravitational distortion of virtual particles. So far all forms of particles of all sizes have been used to convert into a laser beam, a guided single ray of radiation. The next one up is tachyons, and that means zero-point gravitational energy. That means free power, no charge. Invisible microwavelength superstring histories of tachyons make the technological transitions so refreshing it feels like heaven.

And what is this technological transition? It surely doesn't mean technology transfer from developed to developing nations. It means the cyberisation of the bourgeoisie. The trendy yuppies will be replaced by cyber-geeks soon enough, and by then it will all be a post-corporate takeover of America apocalyptic sci-noir.

The Empire of JR Bob Dobbs.

And here is what is worst. It is all well known and common knowledge to the international conspiracy of psychics that the bloodlines practise mysticism and magick. They do not condemn it. But because of this then it creates a scenario in which just any old fuck can get on the airwaves and claim to be cramming down the peoples' ear canals day and night only what they supposedly want to hear. This process is generational, hence perennial, and yet, note, the name for this mystic power source has differed between every aeon, era and generation throughout.

Which translates to me as being: BULLSHIT. There is no sacred power source located at zero-point, whatever that is. When you cross two scalar wave fields they will always differ more than synchopate, and will tend only toward chaos. This is the same crack-pot thing as "nirvana" and as "heaven" only now it's control over gravity? Not fucking likely to me.

Just another new age fad.

Still, there is a fourth dimension, and beyond that a fifth, and this implies a fifth element, a "god" element. But this is nothing new to mystics and true magicians. The fifth element has been called "spirit" in the west and "akasha" in the east for as long as the history of mysticism and magick can remember. But right now modern science has only proven four forces, four dimensions, etc. and they are just about to discover that tachyons are the force carrying particle for gravity. So they see tachyons and they think "this must be the fifth element!"

But it is not.

Tachyons, even though they preceded the "big bang," the event before which modern scientists have religious fundamentalists predicting only god could have existed, are still ONLY the force carrying particles of gravity. Beyond tachyons, any fifth element, force or particle, and hence any fifth dimension as well, remains unknown.

History is only the clothing of civilisation, which is only the clothing of mankind, which is only the clothing of God, which is only the clothing of time. Therefore, perhaps the God that most people believe in, one which is the Son of God as well as God, then perhaps the God that is less than Time, the God that Obeys Time, is what most people believe in, what most people expect.

And this is all that will be discovered. If the religious fundamentalists were to ever force the military to supply them before the free market with the "unlimited power" of zero-point energy, and if they orchestrated their own version of the Apocalypse they expect, then I imagine most people would play along, would go along happily enough into the camps without thinking. People are sheep for religion.

Afterall, right now capitalism is the dominant paradigm, and look at us now: how enthusiastically some of us participate in this pattern. Next it will be pure information (quantum units in a "universal" communications system) being traded instead of dollars, and the depletable natural resource will be electricity. And just as right now electricity is made from hydro-electric, solar, nuclear, coal and even oil, in the future it will be processed, reverse-engineered even, from tachyons. But tachyons will STILL be nothing more than theory!

WHY??

Because people believe that there will always be something greater, and that whatever that is, well, fear it or not, the greater unknown will always be "God" and God will always remain a mystery. But there are a finite number of elements which compose our local universe. There are fermions and bosons, and then there are tachyons. And that's it! Anything beyond these is not part of our local universe, and therefore, according to the current paradigm, must be equal to "God."

So, when the military backs the fundies to front a Messiah, a second coming, everyone will have to go along with it because they seem to be performing miracles by using the invisible, negentropic force of tachyons. And this is what most people expect from Christ: Miracles. Paltry people prefer something physical. After the Passion, they expect a vengeful Saviour, who will kill off the unwanted parts of the population, will somehow rapture the rest, and will then assume the permanent seat of the judiciary branch of law enforcement over physics.

BULLSHIT.

This savior they expect is BULLSHIT because the "God" they would represent is BULLSHIT. It is not the "God" particle, the fifth element, or a dimension above and over time. It is simply the ability to harness time to control gravity, and thus to influence matter.

But people will need something completely revolutionary to break the "god spell" of capitalism. To move to a completely credit based society is more of a leap, in the minds of the fundies, then moving from a completely credit based society to one based on the exchange of mind over matter will be. Not that they don't accept the inevitability of mind over matter, they just don't see this as being the product of time, of evolution over time, or else they would see that eventually we will evolve even further, and evolve to a station beyond merely time itself.

So the fundies are impatient to skip this form of globalism, of the credit based society, and move straight to mind over matter. Do not pass "GO" do not collect \$200. But the military industrial complex isn't ready yet. They aren't done preparing for the apocalypse and it is unlikely they ever will be. They want to secure a safe transition, with them as the overseers.

But this would mean the establishment of a working globalist government, and, more importantly, economy. The fundies are anti-capitalist (though the children of tax-exempt organisations) in

that they see money only as a means and not an ends in itself. They don't want to waste time earning money by saving, and they certainly don't value having large sums of capital. They value over-budgeting, over-spending, and using their money to buy weapons. This is completely the opposite of modern capitalists, who value technology only as gadgetry and nothing more of use to the necessity of their survival than a car.

But the Apocalypse the fundies are betting on, and that they have coersed the military industrial complex into creating by their very attempts to put off the inevitable, is nothing more than that: a revolution. Once the military gives the zero-point energy to even one fundy, this fundy will appear to be, and be prommoted as, "God" incarnate by the fundies, who are really trying to stage a coup against religions. Once this "Christ" appears, the governments will start rounding people up for extermination, it's only a matter of time.

See, the way things would shake down would be, the "Christ" would be anti-corporation. So we could skip globalist credit-economics. One point for the fundies. The Christ would become the global governor. Point two for the fundies. The "global" government of the Christ would be over all existing religions. Point three for the fundies. All other governments of the world would then be used (by the anti-fundy religions) to begin mass-exterminations. Cut down the population of all "sinners" and leave earth as a paradise for the "chosen." Point four for the fundies. Uncovering these mass exterminations by the lesser, national governments, the "Christ" could then use this as an excuse to make nationalism illegal, as well as to blame the corporations (deflecting blame from the religions) and make capitalism illegal as well. Point five of the fundies' plan for a five-pointed world domination.

The only thing that is really holding all this up from happening today, the reason it hasn't happened already, is because the original bloodlines have not yet elected at random one of their elite members to become the "Christ." Once the perfect candidate is found (Dalai-Lama-style no doubt), then that person will have to be approached, the entire situation explained to them, and then their own personal feelings will have to be made to comply with the instructions of their handlers. All of this is quite simple, really. It could even be happening right now.

-ben

But I still haven't finished talking about the ECS.

The reason the bloodlines are taking so long to elect a Messiah is that they don't really want one right now. You see, while they were erectng what they believed would be a necessary measure for the communications corporations (during credit economy globalism) and for the national governments to maintain control (during the apocalypse-transition to free-energy) the military industrial complex (before coming under the funding of the current eschatological funamentalism regime) discovered something, or rather, confirmed something that the true magicians of the true bloodlines had long known, and preserved as mysticism behind the veil of religion. Tachyons, gravity, superstrings, zero-point energy, ether, had long been known to be merely the fourth element, the spatial component of time. Thus, it had been speculated that control over this last of the local universe's elements meant control over time itself. While the true bloodlines had, over religion, long maintained they already posessed this, really it has been, all along, a lost technology.

The ability to time travel, for example, would allow time travel between point A in time and point B in time. A can be before or after B.

However, all that has been possible for the true bloodlines has been control over linear A—>B time. They have not been able to travel backwards in B—>A time. That is why modern scientists in the employ of the military industrial complex still believe there to be two types of gravity-particle:

A (for very small areas such as between quanta) and B (for very large areas such as between planets or stars). Thus, the bloodlines have control of the people over normal time, but not throughout time. It's the same as the difference between immortality and eternity: immortality has beginning and no end, while eternity has neither beginning nor end.

The bloodlines want control over eternity. But while they were building the ECS for the bloodlines, the military industrial complex discovered zero-point energy. They betrayed the bloodlines and tried to sell zero-point to the religions, who declined on the grounds that they already had mysticism. The military ended up blackmailing the religious fundamentalists into achieving political and cultural dominance by selling them tonnes of guns. Now the military backs the fundies, and the fundies are hooked to the military for the promise of zero-point.

But, while the military discovered zero-point, and thus gained power to control gravity, and thus time itself, the bloodlines immediately used this power to control those who controlled time, and thus to have control OVER time. They controlled the fates of those who controlled all destiny.

They built Montauk and sent people exploring through both A→B accelerated time, as well as, finally, B→A time. It quickly became apparent that the process of time travel altered the explorers' genetics.

So the true bloodlines themselves decided to go through time. They went back in time to before the beginning of modern civilisation. They established a super-civilisation in Antarctica, back before it had become inhospitable. They travelled back and forth for some time, until their genes began to mutate.

All of this has been only since, in our sense of time, defined around the gravity of civilisation's history, since the 1940's Philadelphia Experiment. Supposedly all of the time-travel experiments conducted under the auspices of military-funded modern scientific research either "ended" or "went underground" (depending on who you listen to) after Montauk came under government oversight.

Now why would these types of projects need to be hidden from the government? Well, because they were handed over to the mystics behind religion, the true magicians of the ancient bloodlines.

These now-genetically mutated true bloodline mystics have dispersed themselves throughout key locations in history and come to assume god-like status in most of them. We know a few of these as the founders of religions, but many are merely philosophers or mathematicians.

They form what I call elsewhere, the "international conspiracy of psychics" or what other people have called "the travelling lodge" or "the invisible college." They are also known as "the Secret Chiefs." Their base of operations is Atlantis.

The bloodlines are waiting for the Secret Chiefs to come forward and then their ambassador will be appointed "Christ."

However, it is not the right time.

You see, there is only one ECS, but it functions at ALL levels. So, when the military industrial complex started to build the satellite telecommunications system for the corporations, the bloodlines only just began establishing the secret chiefs throughout history.

The bloodlines have always served the secret chiefs, but the secret chiefs are nothing more than the magicians of the bloodlines of today. So when I say that the true bloodlines of today are waiting for the secret chiefs to come forward to appoint a messiah, I only mean that they are

awaiting a modern magician to come forward and say that the secret chiefs (the modern magician-bloodlines) were successful in being dispersed throughout time, and that they are their representative. The bloodlines are only waiting for one of their own to return through A→B time from B→A time and bring the message that the international conspiracy of psychics exists, and that the ECS may now begin to function.

The ECS will connect the minds of all earthlings throughout all time... eventually. Once our genes have begun to be mutated by the field it creates around earth, or rather, the mutation to earth's already existent gravity well that our increasing use of electricity will cause.

For right now though, it has only just been established. It has to turn on one level at a time, so that so far only the telecommunications level has been activated. However, soon enough the military will release zero-point access to the fundamentalists, who promise to release it to the public in the form of consumer goods, but who really intend to use it to force the bloodlines to elect a messiah by putting pressure through time on the church. Millennial tension is occurring now because of the pressure of time.

The ECS as it stands today is comprised of the global telecommunications system of corporate and military antenna towers and satellites. This portion will control the electricity that will comprise credit-based value in a quantum-computing era under a global government. (the corporations even still believe they will be in charge of this global government!) Over time, this portion will begin to effect the gravity-well of earth, and to mutate our genetics as a species. We will begin to become psychic and telekinetic. But even more importantly will be our next evolutionary step: to exist outside of linear time.

The ECS then will be the complete international conspiracy of psychics, comprised of the secret chiefs ruling in place of the bloodlines. These are, of course, supposed to be the conditions brought about after the Messiah.

And we are almost to that stage. However, while the bloodlines await an ambassador from the secret chiefs to be selected as the zero-point harnessing Messiah, so too do the secret chiefs have their own problem on their hands.

When the corporations turned on their satellites, and the military discovered zero-point, and the fundies discovered the bloodlines' agenda of electing a messiah from the secret chiefs, the secret chiefs themselves made contact with fifth dimensional lifeforms.

Each of these is the result of turning on one more level at a time of the ECS: 1) satellites usher in collective intelligence for earthlings (control over third dimension, mind over matter), 2) military and fundies establish a messiah elected by religions from the bloodlines (control over fourth dimension, secret chief king over all time), 3) the time travelling magicians of the bloodlines (the current conspiracy of psychics) make contact with the higher dimensional "rulers" (control established in fifth dimension, this activates all the lower levels).

So, why are we not already all psychic? Well, from one point of view, we are. Fifth dimensional entities are merely comprised of fourth dimensional metaforms. Fourth dimensional shapes are comprised of third dimensional shapes over time. We are psychic so much as we identify ourselves with the fifth dimension. But most of us don't. All of us can, but almost every single human on this planet (although, ironically enough, almost no other form of animal!) is too caught up in some other game reality, lost on some other kind of trip, to ever realise they are multidimensional lifeforms already. The bible reminds us we are already spirits in the kingdom of heaven, that we always have been and always will be, throughout the eternity of our local universe's entire spacetime continuum. But this is only ever interpreted as: OBEY THE BLOODLINES.



Instead of just the bible, people are conditioned they need machines to communicate across long spatial distances, that they need time-travellers to explore and to communicate across long temporal durations, and that there are new lifeforms that can act as similar guides in higher dimensions. People STILL believe that God is the only thing greater than the universe, and that therefore tachyons, the fourth elemental particle, are really God themselves, and therefore should not even be mentioned, let alone scientifically researched. People still believe there are two points of view (a thesis and antithesis), when really there is only one mind (a synthesis), greater than and containing both.

The corporate capitalists are waiting for global telecommunications for the credit based economy. The fundamentalists are waiting for the military industrial complex to give them zero-point energy for the messiah. The governments are waiting for the credit-based economy for the global government. The religions are waiting for the global government to declare the apocalypse. The true bloodlines are waiting for their magicians to elect a messiah. The secret chiefs are waiting for a messiah to be revealed by the fifth dimensional entities. Once any one of these things happens, all the others will. This is the ECS.

But this is all idiocy. There are more than only five dimensions. We all already exist in infinite dimensions, in n-dimensions even! We are all one with tau-sub-tau!

But all of the psychic conspirators, throughout all of human history, still believe they must depend upon some means of controlling their own lesser dimensions, and still believe they must bow down and serve their own higher-dimensional selves. They are all fools, who rule over rules, and who serve fools.

The ECS expects the return of Yeshuah Ben Padiah, who wrote about the angels of Enoch at Qumran 2000 years ago, on whom the new testament character of Jesus is described. This entire gambit is a ruse. The ECS is as much a false historical land mark as is Yeshuah Ben Padiah an irrelevant character. The psychic conspiracy believes it has taken care of every contingency, and that Christ will serve them, that they will control the elected Messiah from among their own ranks, because the person chosen will, like Yeshuah/Jesus, only be an average person, of more or less average abilities, and no more insight than the Secret Chiefs throughout history. But this is inaccurate. Chaos will always creep through, and spread random chance over the outcome of fates.

They believe the secret chiefs have everything tied together throughout history well enough that the elect one will be controlled by having to depend on the zero-point level of the ECS to perform miracles, and thus to fulfill the prophecies with which the religions have been used to brainwash the masses to expect.

But there is no reason why the elect one should choose to obey.

-ben

A thread on Wombat's forum about economics got me to thinking...

In it he talks about executive order 11110, issued by JFK only a few days before his assassination and essentially overturned by Johnson only a few days later.

According to this executive order, JFK was planning on issuing into circulation a new set of currency, called United States notes. This, theorists speculate, was because the liberal young catholic intended to repeal the federal reserve act and return the official responsibility for minting money from the bank of America into the hands of congress.

But think about this. Is that not absurd? Theorists rarely consider the consequences had things gone differently, in accordance with their own theories.

Kennedy's money (of which apparently a large sum had already been printed) was based on the silver reserves, as opposed to the Fed notes, which (until the Nixon administration) were based on the gold standard. Let's assume for just one second that Kennedy DID want to bankrupt the fed. Let's assume, as most conspiracy nuts do, that Kennedy himself was a rouge agent within the system, rather than merely nothing but another face on the perennial Leviathan.

Would money minted on silver stand up to money on a gold standard? NO. It would not. Anyone who knows anything about economics knows that, despite minor fluctuations and a gradual increase, the value of silver will always be less than the value of gold. Simple.

So, if Kennedy wanted to maintain the contemporary value of the dollar (be it issued by congress or the first bank), he wouldn't be able to abruptly switch over from one backing to another, at least not without printing trillions upon trillions of extra paper bills to offset the difference between their initial values. So, did Kennedy intend to bankrupt the fed? Not with silver....

So, what was JFK's more likely intention? To devalue the American currency, in the same way as Nixon did when he switched over from the gold standard to a international-debt based system. Everyone always villifies Nixon, and puts Kennedy on a pedestal. What hypocrisy!

Nowadays it is apparent that there is essentially no real difference between the Republican and Democratic parties of American federal politics. They shout different slogans, they front different faces, and claim different agendas. But all politicians are liars, so why would we believe them? They run for office by appealing to their constituents, but once in office they become involved in poliicy making that seems to not only NOT benefit those same constituents, but actually, because they are'nt serving those whom they were elected to represent, actually seem to be of benefit to NO ONE. Once in office, politicians stop being political. They become servants, not of the people, but of one single pre-established political agenda.

The purpose of politics is not to serve the people, but to give them something that will pacify them into obedience by causing them to think that there is some higher authority which is answerable to them, and which "has their best interests at heart." This is like the God myth. Because there are consequences to our ocassional attempts at unimpeded freedom, we assume there must be a dictator and enforcer of these consequences (above mere natural cause and effect). Because of suffering and death, essentially, there MUST be a God who we "serve." And because of taxes and the pre-existence of rulership, the government must exist for a Reason, and thus in relationship to our own reason to exist, as its citizens.

The government of a nation-state has never been held accountable to its population's desires. Think about that. The people in office got there by saying one thing, and once in office, doing another.

So, if the politicians don't serve the people (anymore than, for example, God exists), then whom do they serve? They are officials, and even though they have offices, they are merely clerks, ex-chequers in a commodity exchange. They exchange the commodity of their life-times for the wages with which they purchase their means of subsistence, the same as a manual labourer in an industrial factory. So, it is not really their OWN interests they look out for, and it is not really those of their people. So who?

When I first picked up William T. Still's "New World Order," a fanatically right-wing Christian work about how free masons were behind all the world's woes, I was more impressed with the specific examples than the overall theories of his agenda. Now that we can see that Republicans

and Democrats are not at odds, but are merely two sides of one coin, serving as an exchange rate towards the same causal ends, how much longer will it be until we can see through the lie that Christians (especially Catholic Popes) and the thirty-third degree political Free Masons are likewise merely playing at opposition to one another?

The supposedly liberal Free Masons are merely recruiters to a cause which is being orchestrated by the Catholic church; liberals believe they oppose conservatives, until they become older, and then adopt those same values out of sheer natural ageing's effect on their perception of what is necessary for the continuation of their survival in this "corrupt" world. Conservatives play at realism, while liberals fancy idealism. In the end, even realism is only an ideal, as any -ism. Only cause and effect, death and taxes are "real." For now.

So, if the free-mason infested "liberal" democratic republics (the supposed anti royalist monopoly rulers) and the retrograde "conservative" elder catholic church (the anti-ancient bloodline, pro-royalists) are on the same agenda... then whom do they serve?

This goes back a long way. Possibly to even before the earliest tribal-type civilisations of our species, at least as far as the "missing link" era. One generation is following the plans laid out for them by the last. The entirety of the plan they follow consists of: plan what you want the next generation to do.

It's simple. Like a binary feedback loop, if A then B, if B then A, back and forth and back and forth. It seems like a cycle. One generation is liberal masons, another catholic conservatives. One generation's president is named Kennedy, the next, Nixon. Good and evil trading places so fast that even God could not tell the difference, but good and evil nonetheless, like the beating of a hummingbird's wings. But no! There is no good to this, except the survival of the species by facilitating a means of collectivisation of the survival of all of its individuals. There is no evil, except insofar as one person will survive a little longer than another for seemingly arbitrary circumstances, and despite seemingly different, though yet as arbitrary, causes and beliefs.

This society is just a machine. There are no elites. Or rather, those we fancy the elite are only those who, for now, possess large quantities of arbitrary substances, be it paper money, silver or gold. They exist only as long as they can sustain their stranglehold on the perception by the masses that these sums and quantities of arbitrary substances should be valued.

-ben

Okay, so much for the fundy religious reactionaries funded by the royal bloodline (Bildeberger) corporate elite. Enough with their eschatology and their plans to bring about a New World Order.

BORING.

Let's look at the God conspiracy, the conspiracy the fundies (ironically) are attempting to free people from. They plan to attempt the liberation of the hypnotised masses by mass exterminations. But let's look at these hypnotised masses. The God conspiracy is on all layers of the conspiracy. From the bloodlines, through the religions, the false bloodlines, the scientists, the fundies, and even down to the hypnotised masses. Hence the pressure it exerts on the people, the lower down on Jacob's corporate ladder they are, the heavier their burden.

The God conspiracy, because it is present by dint of reaction it causes on every level of the... AHM... Christ conspiracy, should be viewed laterally to the Christ Conspiracy. It is invisible, equal and opposite, and yet containing the complete human psychic conspiracy, it also has a body that it wills to change over time. That body is basically us.

Elsewhere I describe the Great Beast of Civilisation: it has two heads, religion (the All-Seeing EYE) and government (the Great pyramid), Church and State. It has tentacles comprised of money and power, obedience and rules, that it uses to control its 6 + billion finger-meat puppets.

I call this monster [[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/Annuity\\_Coeptis.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/Annuity_Coeptis.jpg)]ANNUIT COEPTIS[/url], a slogan printed on the reverse side of the Great Seal of the US, which some people say was designed by Adam Weishaupt. Annuity Coeptis means: "FORTUNE FAVOURS." The conclusion of this old Greek saying, here translated into Latin, is actually "the bold," but on the cash, this is replaced by, again in latin, the phrase "NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM" (new world order).

Now, this terrible monster, this mutated body, is the physical... well, quasi-physical... more like ectorplasmic... body of entropy, or chaos. Thus, the Christ Conspiracy is the body of Chaos, and the God Conspiracy effects upon this body its motions and permutations.

Right now it has on the equivalent of a psychic crown of thorns comprised of the telecommunications satellites and other terrestrial (HAARP) and human (radio-video) radiative spectrum manipulation. These machines are being used to agitate our nervous systems, and eventually will be such necessary a supplant that we will be little more than their dependent marionettes. Alchemy, as of yet, still persists, and hence the holdup.

So, all of this is the Christ Conspiracy, merely our 6 billion bodies and our telecommunications radiative aura. God only knows what the hell it thinks it is doing.

90% of the population of the world believe in some form or another of God. The other ten percent thus also adopt some form of opinion about this subjective topic, depending on the postures of positioning they take relative to the other ninety percent. 1% of the world's population controls 90% of the world's "wealth."

So let's look at these percentages. We can call the ninety percent the hypnotised masses. They struggle to maintain their very physical survival. The remaining ten percent remain either agnostic or outright atheist. Of the atheists we have the State, the nationalistic government, the fascistic corporations, the hawkish military-industrial complex with its white rat lab coat wearing button crunching physics nerds. Of the agnostics we have the Church, religious fanaticism, millennialism, eschatology, and urban-primitive aboriginal earthling mut shaman-Magi. Then there's the one percent of the population that controls the ninety percent of finite resources.

So, we have the wealthy bloodlines, the church and state, the scientists and the priests, on down to every last little one of us groundling proles, and all of them are forced by convenience to admit some relativity to the concept of God. The concept of "God" is just a "universally generalisable idea of selfness." An anthropomorphism to the ethereal, unknown, inexplicable, intangible causalities of the phenomenal, perceived, apprehended, real events.

So, imagine that the Christ Conspiracy is the force currently controlling the vast majority of events here on earth. Every level of this conspiracy is relative to the concept of God. Therefore the God Conspiracy is greater.

The minds of every single human being on the planet are partially enslaved to having to assume a position relative to the concept of God. For some people this makes them happy, others uncomfortable. Some fake it. But this concept is relative to everyone. It is this that pits us against one another. It is this which has created the Christ Conspiracy. And this, we believe, is an entirely autonomous entity to the human conspiracy.

Hence we merely sense with our thoughts and our emotions what we consider to be the True Face of

God, the eternal, the archetypal. But there is gravity here! We project the Christ Conspiracy onto the solar deities, feminising our own planet earth, and associate God with the unknown as we are barely only opening up our telescopic eyes at other stars and planets in our own galaxy, and discovering within ourselves the strands of our genomes. We masculinate the BIGNESS of the external world, and feminise the INTERIORISED sciences. God the Father does not want The Holy Spirit to be known before the fruition of the Christ Conspiracy. The planet should go through an apocalypse simply to be torn free of its dependence on sensory-supplimental technologies? I think otherwise....

The Christ Conspiracy is a suicide mission, meant to obliterate the psychological sense of self of all humans and leave only as the remainder the Will of the autonomous minded God Conspiracy... the motions of inner and outer space. But every human individual is part of this psychic Christ Conspiracy, because we all exist relative to the conceptual God Conspiracy. It appears to be our lot in life... we seem to be made to suffer. The Christ Conspiracy is the ego of civilisation, and the God Conspiracy this plus the remainder of its mind. But it is only this. The God Conspiracy is ONLY the energising will of the monster of civilisation. The Christ Conspiracy is the Fall of Man. The God Conspiracy is the Fall of Lucifer and of the rebel angels, wormwood.

The earth they see as Gaia, penitent and patient, the sun they see as Christ, radiant in the glory of his millennial passion. The Grand Cross and the sunspot cycle appear to them to be a purgatory ritual being performed on earthling humans by the universe itself. But it is not the universe itself. It is not the whole Universe. God is not God. God is the mind that thinks the form of chaos, God is not order, God is the passage of time, the stirring up of heat entropy, and inevitable death. God is gravity and the pull of the grave. This God, the true Soul of the God Conspiracy, the aura that propels the sunspots and the planets in their cosmic dance, is merely the gravity of our Milky Way galaxy's central black hole. This is The Most High.

Therefore everything else drops back one level. The God conspiracy is worship of the sunspots and the planets of our own solar system, and the Christ Conspiracy is merely the movements of human civilisation in reaction to the changing of earth's millennial seasons. It is only the bending and distortion of gravity that turns our minds anthropically into the differentiations that define the self internal to God. The "self" is "not" Greater than "God."

It breaks down entirely to the gravity well surrounding our own particular planet... earth. God is that which is reflected on the external surface of this aura, and Christ is that which is projected upon the interior of the earth's electromagnetic field. Satellite crosses broadcasting monkey-sex, telephone poles in paradise. Of course, since the God Conspiracy is only the external distortions of spacetime and probabilities on earth's gravity well, and the Christ Conspiracy is only the taming of the shrew reflected down on us when we look upward in search of God... and since both of these are like the inside and the outside of an egg shell... then we also have something comprised of their combination, that is greater than Christ within God, and even Greater than God.

Is this aura of the earth, its gravity well, really all that it is cracked up to be? It has resulted in us. But why do we think we are so damn special? We expect salvation or judgement to come from the skies, from beyond the atmosphere, from space. We do not think of the animals as psychic, even though they are. And we definitely do not think of our nervous system as merely a highly evolved virus.

So, what is the God Conspiracy really? It is a rainbow, promising not to destroy the earth with sunspots. It is the fractured image of the mystic experience of simultaneous within and withoutness broadcast in all its colourful behaviours across the arc of the sky from cruciform solar powered satellites. But alas, people still consider all of this a "mystery" and beyond this, God "ineffable."

-ben

So, to recap, once again...

I've illustrated that the conspiracy of the masons vs. the catholic church is really a fraud being perpetrated by the true bloodlines. The true bloodlines are the descendents of the original priest-kings of civilisation. They have gone into hiding, and used persecution by the catholic church as their cover. They have also used this perceived persecution as an excuse to create the chivalric fraternities, such as the Free Masons. The highest level initiates of the Masons are equal in rank with the false bloodlines appointed by the catholic church to rule instead of the true bloodlines. These are the presidents and kings of the developed western nations.

The true bloodlines presently rule from behind the scenes. They intend to unify the governments and religions of the entire globe of planet earth under the rule of one single priest-king (whom I've been calling for short-hand notation "Christ" ). The conspiracy to bring about this appointment of an elected Christ from within their own ranks I refer to as the "Christ Conspiracy," however when I say elsewhere the "international conspiracy of psychics" I mean the same thing. The true bloodlines communicate using direct instantaneous telepathy, and their agenda is to appoint a global priest-king.

The method the true bloodlines use to communicate instantaneously using direct telepathy is what I call here and elsewhere the "Enochian Communications System" (or ECS for short). The ECS is a complex combination of ancient megaliths and modern satellites. Presently it is being used for the purpose of telepathic-communications only, however the true bloodlines will use the same system to imbue the elected priest-king with esoteric energy, giving them miraculous powers.

Through secrecy from one another, even through competition between each other, the different task-specialist participants in this global conspiracy are kept in the dark as to its true cause, functioning and ends.

For example, the atheist scientists and the hypnotised masses believe they have opposing ideologies, and therefore argue between them. However in reality, they both serve only as a distraction from the true bloodlines, who in fact are controlling them both.

Another example: the apparent conflict between upper level initiates to Masonry (presidents) together with the false bloodlines (European kings) against the "radical fundamentalist" Mullahs (Muslims). According to the media coverage of the events following 9-11, we are being led to believe these factions are in direct opposition, and in the name of this apparent conflict, thousands of poor people have been sent into combat and killed off on both sides. In reality, however, the Masons, Muslims and false bloodlines are conspiring together to make the 90% hypnotised masses dependent on depleting fossil fuel technologies. This "frees their minds" from fixation upon the religious issues enforced by catholicism, however it also re-enslaves them physically to mechanical augmentation. All of this serves the final plans of the true bloodlines.

I have also mentioned briefly the meta-conspiracy that supercedes the "Christ Conspiracy" or the "international conspiracy of psychics." This conspiracy, what I am choosing to call the "God Conspiracy," also has two faces: one determining the intention and one determining the methods. The intention, for example, of the Christ Conspiracy is the appointment of a global priest-king, and the methods of the international conspiracy of psychics is the ECS.

The method of the God conspiracy are the true bloodlines themselves, just as the method of the bloodlines is the artificial technology of controlling earth's EM aura. By manipulating the true bloodlines the God Conspiracy itself is ensuring its own ends be met through them. While the true bloodlines actualise the plans of their Christ Conspiracy, they are merely following the plans laid

out by their own ancient ancestors, and these plans themselves comprise the God Conspiracy.

Just as the intention of the Christ Conspirators is to establish a global priest-king, thus fulfilling ancient prophecies of the coming of the Messiah, the God Conspiracy's intention is to cultivate civilisation itself as a stepping stone for the evolution of human consciousness out of its physical form.

Here is where all of this becomes interesting.

Let's say that person X sets down a plan to accomplish world domination over several subsequent generations. The people who follow this plan after the death of X are thereby merely extensions of X, and, more to the point, of the plan that X formulated. Therefore what we can say is that, prior to the followers of X, there was X. Even more to the point, before those plans followed by the subsequent generations, there was the original plan of X. So, we can say that X → plan as idea → subsequent generations → plans acted out. Now, if we allow for X to remain an unknown and ultimately irrelevant variable, then what we have left over are: the plan in itself, the generations acting it out, and the lesser plans these generations add.

Now, if we call this original plan itself the God Conspiracy, the generations the bloodlines, and the lesser plans the Christ Conspiracy, you may begin to understand the underlying simplicity behind the largely overwhelming complexity of modern attempts at understanding this original plan. For example, if X were known, then all the subsequent generations that carry out the original plan would be unveiled, because the original plan itself would no longer be enshrouded by the lesser plans these subsequent generations add.

Some people speculate that X was an alien, some that he was an antediluvian patriarch, some that he was a highly evolved dinosaur, and some that he was the first enlightened monkey. The truth is much worse than any of these: the terrible truth is that there was no X. No one originally sat down and designed the terrible container that civilisation grows to fit, the terrifying plotline by which our fictionally free fates progress. There was no alien that crashed on earth with the intention of conquering or plundering, there is only the hybrid virus trying to get back into space through us. There was no single survivor of the world flood descended from a king from before the great deluge, because there were no such things as rulers and kings in Atlantis. There was never some dinosaur mind that evolved so highly it contacted with and became one with the pure geometries of higher dimensions. There was never only one single missing link, only a missing period of human evolution the fossil record of which cannot be found until when next Antarctica thaws. None of these things are really the root of the conspiracy. None of these alone are the answer we seek.

The point is that we cannot know the true nature of the mind behind this plan. And therefore it is irrelevant to even speculate. We can call it X or God, it is equally ineffable. The point is that conspiracy is a form of natural occurrence, that, just as the idea of the plan pre-existed the enactment of the plan, so did the natural patterns of the plan anthropically precede the mind in which the plan was formulated. These natural patterns exist only within gravity wells (such as around earth) and only because of gravity. Gravity pulls the chaos of the true nature of the universe together into forms. For this reason the watchword of the TRUE CONSPIRACY is "ORDO AB CHAO," order from chaos. This means that, although chaos is nature, due to probability, natural chaos is sometimes drawn into patterns, and these patterns multiply upon themselves. This is the only real answer to the origins of the TRUE CONSPIRACY. This is the solution of the final equation.

-ben

Now, it is all well and good to consider the Masonic "feud" with Catholicism in the light of the "true" and "false" bloodlines of ruling families. But now we ought to ask WHY.

Unfortunately everyone who has gone before us in this regard have taken a blind leap of complete faith in their findings, and speculated the grossest most spectacular delusions imaginable by their limited human minds as to the root and ultimate cause. From the so-called "Illuminism" of William T. Still and the knockoff anti-Masonry "conspiracy theory" books of his era, to the Christian ministerial mission against "Satanic Ritual Abuse" and particularly mind-control, to the ancient aliens of Jim Marrs and David Icke. Not one grain of truth in any of that! It's all bent around the bible, distorted to fit its mythologies. The so-called "hidden history" of the world is no great secret, kept by those who perpetuate civilisation, and only rarely glimpsed by the most studied master. Preposterous. Inconceivable!

The bible opens the door to the suggestion of "aliens" when it describes the race of the Watchers, the mighty men, men of renown, who were the offspring of angels who bred with the wives of men. Now, Marrs (and to some extent Gardner) go from here via the Quran, to say that these "fallen angels" are an extradimensional species that at times takes possession of our bodies. The so-called demons of the mind. According to Marrs and Gardner we humans are only a genetics experiment performed by these extradimensional entities, and according to Icke and Marrs, the first ruling bloodlines established by these indwelling monsters from beyond space-time continue to rule, some more behind the scenes than others, to this very present day.

Now, while we can say that these interpretations are based on the best intentions, that is, touching upon modern theoretical physics as they do, but that nonetheless they are barking up completely the wrong tree with making appeals to the religiously guided people of this planet.

No, in truth, to make any such speculation, we must first debunk a couple of the ones that have gone before. For example, Springmeier's all-too-christian contention that there is a pervasive mind-control network of high-ranking social elites who trade in and torture abducted little children, and, oh yes, these types of people just happen to worship Satan, the antithesis of our symbolic God, so then THAT is why they are evil and what they are doing should be stopped. WRONG. LUNACY, IDIOCY.

Certainly worship of Pan the goat-foot God, or even Azazel the scape-goat, IS, indeed, a practical factor in the grand scheme of things, however just obviously not on so high a level. For example, all of the scare-tactics, terrorist torture and psychological abuse that can be inflicted between a programmer and the mind-control victim, none of these are skills required to be an active member of society, even president, and so there would prove to be little use for them in the more elite circles and in the higher branches of the world-wide conspiracy. All the tactics supposedly employed by the so-called "Satanic" conspiracy involve ceremonial petro, or blood-letting, rites. I see no need for someone as significant to the "grand con" publically as whoever is the modern "puppet dictator" of the "free world" to need to dirty their hands with the scum of unadulterated unwashed brains.

In other words, although, for example, Dick Cheney probably isn't one himself, real-life cannibals and psychic-vampires, most certainly do exist.

Now, the question of where these traits of abuse, and particularly malignant narcissistic personality disorder, come from is easy enough to answer without resorting to biblical Martians. The traits that appear to some to be so similar to the behaviour of devils or demons in others is largely based on the frustrations of otherwise naturally expressable sexual instincts by the rigid restrictions of society. This, admittedly sickening behaviour, is all too easily and erroneously considered to be "sickness" of the individual or even moreso of their mind, as it differs from a non-existent social "norm." The "sickness" with the limitations of our society leads to any sort of "sickness" in the brains of individuals, rather than, and never, the other way around.



Some people embrace this philosophy, "making the demon work for you," so-to-speak. They venture into life with all the trappings of confidence they are aware of as available to them, and manage to successfully navigate the "game" of society without ever addressing their own nascent upset with society's limitations, and of course, never therefore get around to addressing the abuses by which they came to identify those limits. But these people are, arguably, not only part of the problem, but ALL of it.

To stop the cycle of abuse, one cannot only take to their grave the secret of their own childhood abuses any more than one can contribute to stopping learned violence by not wanting to ever have a child. You have to not only remember, but come to understand, why and how your earliest social "programmers" abused you. The "how" is to understand the abuser themselves. To understand why is to understand the cycle of abuse.

If, for example, the abuser had preference of X,Y,Z for their torture victims, then it is those TRAITS (like in genetics) of the methods of abuse that will be propagated from one generation to the next. And, as I say, there is no real possibility to speculate on the original cause of this cycle, as with the concept of "original sin," without widely deviating from observable natural reality. Nor is there any way to stop the cycle's control over yourself, as an individual victim AND/OR abuser, by simply repressing the emotions or by not experiencing the universal pleasure of parenthood.

In any event, I do not doubt that the seemingly heinous crimes against humanity, perpetrated usually upon those whom they most love, among the mostly lower caste, below-the-poverty level, are at once shockingly uncivilised and completely irrelevant to any possible global conspiracy.

-ben

01.) What's worse, a one night stand or a bad relationship?

morally: one night stand

emotionally: bad relationship

02.) Is it easier to forgive or forget?

these two are not mutually exclusive. Their semantic relativity is due entirely to the play on the words "give" and "get." That is why, when we read this question, our synapses fire two opposite answers at once. On the one hand, the idiom of christmas dictates "it is better to give than to receive," but on the other hand, that is obviously not true, and so too we know that to "forget" is easier than to "forgive."

03.) Can men and women be "just friends"?

it all depends on the mindfuck factor. If two likes meet they will bond, if two opposites meet they will clash. Sometimes best friends who flirt for a long time make the most passionate long-term lovers as well. Such a situation is, of course, the exception and not the rule.

04.) Dating co-workers...

I believe the opposite of "Work Earns Freedom." Therefore, I do not have "co-workers;" instead I have "peers." Those in my "peer" group, however, are often people I've never met, nor would I, in most cases, probably want to either. So, I guess that would mean "no" to the question.

05.) All expenses paid vacation to where?

the multiverse of n-dimensional parallel baby-universe realities on the exterior surface of time-space, of which the photic speed of light is the interior surface and comprises our current perception of the space-time continuum of our local universe. Thus far, most humans have only made this "trip" mentally, however there have been a select few alchemists (Enoch, Jesus, Jim Morrison) who have literally phased themselves physically out of our current material version of

reality, and can come and go between this world the Heaven of pure light at will. Also, the experimentation with augmentation of this process either mechanically or energetically speeds up the process.

06.) On the way to the electric chair - what's your last meal?  
all prison food is good. It is free. Free food tastes better than food you have to pay for.

07.) At the water park?  
You're not really supposed to eat before swimming, nor, for that matter, is it technically polite to eat before getting the chair.

09.) Is flirting cheating?  
Again, this type of loaded psychological question belongs in the brain-washing pages of "cosmo" magazine," not being brought to my attention in any form. This is one reason I don't have a girlfriend. I can't come up with a witty response to this type of question quickly enough, and this implies victory to her by turns.

10.) Would you rather have 1 great friend or 5 pals?  
Theoretically I would prefer to have only one great friend rather than five good pals. One great friend can only stab you in the back once, but five pals can stab you in the back once each, five total. I'd rather not be stabbed in the back at all, but if I had to be, I'd rather it happen only once, even if it was bound to finish me off either way. I'd prefer the betrayal to death by a close friend to the conspiratorial coup-de-tat of mere acquaintances. Then again, I've been through having both, and been through losing both, and right now I have both, so I'm blessed to not have to worry about this.

11.) If someone called you an asshole would you be offended?  
It would depend on who it was who was saying it. If it was a stranger in traffic, I would think nothing of it. However, if it was my own mother, I think I'd probably have a very different reaction.

12.) Are you ok with your significant other being friends with other guys/girls??  
I don't have a "significant other" right now. I could deduce the answer to this, again, loaded, question and say the "politically correct" thing that would nicely pigeon-hole me into one stereotype personality or another. And, as a consumer (in particular an online shopper), the collection of such social data can prove useful. However, again, it is not something I would ever prefer having to associate with my own "significant other" by using such veiled language and political posturing.

13.) Would you live with someone without marrying them?  
I live with my mom and I'm not married to her. Although, I have to admit that, the more you spend time with someone, the more you tend to morph into one another. This is even true for the elderly and their pets. Then again, aside from forced economic privation, there is no reason one would ever have to persistantly co-habitate with someone they didn't already love enough to want to merge with psychically.

14.) Favorite sport?  
none.

15.) Is toilet paper hung over or under?  
ultimately, it doesn't matter.

16.) Do you squeeze toothpaste from the middle or the end?  
I don't believe in the dental hygiene conspiracy.

18.) Friends with benefits?

Again, that would really depend on who was asking, and, more importantly, what exactly they had in mind as "benefits." For example, I would consider getting free legal advice from a friend who was a lawyer, or getting my taxes done for free by a friend who was an accountant, better benefits to me from their friendships than simply "sex" with a friend I found attractive.

19.) Do you believe in angels?

I believe we're being Watched.

21.) Have you ever flirted with someone you had no interest in?

This type of question is useful to establish sexual-role confidence (level of machismo or cattyness) in the respondent relative to their own attitude toward exactly such confidence tests as this, which usually occur in public such that the roles can then be socially reinforced by a group dynamic. If the respondent reacts in a cavalier way (quick to answer yes or no either way) or if they reply in a thought-provoking and stimulating manner (by not agreeing to compete) will usually determine their level of success within their local group dynamic.

22.) Ever kissed a random person and then walked away?

I can't remember.

23.) Would you buy bootleg merchandise?

Again, to my mind, "property" itself is "theft." To put that more bluntly so our friends in the CIA, who are monitoring this very survey on behalf of their private-sector sponsors, can hear: "if a 'seller' can bootleg merchandise, then the 'buyer' can just as easily bootleg it too." Without the middle-management of "money" as a third-party substance, all trade for goods and services could occur directly. All we would lose would be the ability to earn interest off intangible investments in non-existent future commodities.

24.) Is it ever ok to ask out your ex's best friend?

Apparently not. I did something like that (I asked out my best friend's ex- though, other way around), and it hasn't worked out well for me in the long-run after that.

25.) If you could play any sport professionally, what would it be?

none.

26. Ever break up with someone and regret it?

yes.

27.) Are you a jealous person?

yes.

28.) Would you ever have plastic surgery?

not for vanity's sake, no.

29.) Has Chuck Norris ever come to your house?

no.

30.) Who has the sexiest accent?

my ex-.

34.) Are you a beach, country, mountain or city person?

desert.

38.) Where do you spend most of your money?  
it's not really "mine." I keep my economy fluid.

39.) Are you currently working at a job that you hate?  
no, I'm currently filling out a "cosmo" survey asking leading, social-role questions to help the CIA determine my shopping habits. I don't hate my job, because I don't have one. I have a "career," and as much as I learned why everyone hates their "job," I learned just as well how to pick a "career" by finding how to make money doing what I normally do and what I enjoy already anyway. Of course, the career of "pure philosopher" (ie. stand-up comic or social-studies teacher) pays shite, so I picked up the scribbling biz.

40.) Have you and your friends ever gotten a piercing at a piercing party?  
I and a couple friends once performed "psychic surgery" on me to remove my soul. We were drunk on red wine, it was a full moon, and we happened to be in a grave yard with some razor blades.

41.) Would you ever attend a piercing party if asked?  
"I'll try anything once." ~SIGH~ what a pedestrian question.

45.) Would you consider yourself adventurous?  
no.

47.) Can you shoot pool?  
not well.

48.) Would you sing karaoke in front of co-workers/friends?  
I don't have co-workers, and my friends are all in bands. You do the math.

49.) Ever skip school and spent the day at the beach?  
yes. in college though, so it hardly counts.

50.) When you marry, will you wear black?  
I'd prefer a kilt.

54.) Have you ever sat and hoped for a phone call?  
I am now. I'm expecting the president to call me on the banana phone at any moment.

55.) Favorite Muppets character?  
I identify most with Kermit the frog, but only because there were no goth muppets. In the 1950's there was an anarchist muppet who went around blowing things up. He would be my default.

-Jon

PS. LOL! THX S.S. Blomberg!

this is Damien's friend Jon Gee.

I have some links and NYC addies for potential contacts to sell the copyrights to the interview tapes and any other personal research information you have.

these people will offer free advice:

<blockquote>

<a href = <http://www.theosophy-ny.org/>><http://www.theosophy-ny.org/></a>

The New York Theosophical Society

242 East 53 Street

New York, NY 10022  
212-753-3835 or 212-758-5521  
NYTS@theosophy-ny.org  
</blockquote>

(take their advice with a grain of salt, don't sell the rights to them in the first meeting, but don't be fooled if they act un-interested either. Shop around and beef up the bidders)

these people will buy the info in its original medium:

<blockquote>  
<a href = <http://www.theosophy-ny.org/NYTS%20Library.htm>><http://www.theosophy-ny.org/NYTS%20Library.htm></a>  
Emily Sellon Memorial Library  
240 East 53 Street 2 fl  
(between 2 & 3 Avenues)  
New York, NY 10022  
212-753-3835  
</blockquote>

(it will be necessary to archive the original format, but they will likely also want to own the info rights for redistribution, reviews, etc.)

these people will stock copies of your mom's book:

<blockquote>  
<a href = <http://www.questbookshop.com/>><http://www.questbookshop.com/></a>  
The Quest Bookshop  
Quest Bookshop  
240 East 53rd Street  
New York, NY 10022  
(212) 758-5521  
Monday-Friday, 11am - 8pm  
Saturday, 12 noon - 8pm  
Sunday 1pm - 6pm  
</blockquote>

(they are a bookstore only though, do NOT sell them the tapes or research material, they would be the lowest bidders.)

all are operated by the Theosophical Society headquarters in NYC: <a href = <http://www.theosophy-ny.org/Contact%20Us.htm>><http://www.theosophy-ny.org/Contact%20Us.htm></a>

Please contact these groups in the order listed. If you work from the top down, you will benefit most.

these people will not buy the info directly, but will probably be funding the group you end up selling it to:

<blockquote>  
<a href = <http://www.lucistrust.org/>><http://www.lucistrust.org/></a>  
Lucis Trust, founded by Alice and Foster Bailey  
Lucis Trust  
120 Wall Street,  
24th Floor  
New York, NY 10005, USA  
Tel: +1 (212) 292-0707 -- Fax: +1 (212) 292-0808  
</blockquote>

They have BIG money, and if I were in your position, I would try to milk this group via any of the other possible "Theosophical" organisations you contact.

the Lucis Trust also works in tandem with and funds:

<blockquote>

<a href = <http://www.templeofunderstanding.org/>><http://www.templeofunderstanding.org/></a>

the Temple of Understanding

211 E 43rd St # 1600, New York, NY 10017

</blockquote>

Before beginning your "quest" to sell this stuff, please visit this location. If you are impressed by it, then you will know what to expect from it.

You can also attempt to contact your mother's former literary agent via <a href = <http://www.questbooks.net/>>Quest Publishing</a> and they can offer you some (probably free) advice on who else you can contact for help with this.

I know the real value of the material you have. If it is lost, or wasted, it would be a great shame. It can benefit you tremendously to barter it for contacts with some people in these groups. They are EXTREMELY wealthy, and, as I understand it, you are poor. They will also be VERY interested in some of the info you have (even if this may surprise you). Therefore, please, handle this affair properly.

Remember, man: Don't sell the goldmine you are sitting on for chump change just since you need quick cash. Better to take two or three days, make contacts and find a high bidder. I promise you there will be interested parties nearby who can hook you up with mad flow.

I'm here. Been working on other projects. Expect a new "what's new" newsletter soon, :G

I'm not backburning this material though. I have a very far-fetched new take on the events inside the planes on 9-11. I read the "Last Testament" of Jim Jones recently - although the transcript of fbi tape Q042 given in "Secret and Suppressed," ed. Jim Keith, is not the same as the transcript available online, but also the online transcript is cooberated by the audio of the recording itself, also available online. It gave me some very interesting insights into the type of extremely duressed mind-set shared both by the Jonestown cult suicides and the passengers of flights AAL11, UAL175, AAL77 and UAL93 on 9-11, 2001. Brace yourself, because what I'm about to propose to you is very far-fetched, even for me, and it will probably shock you.

I've spoken before about the drone planes I believe were used to override the cockpit controls. I believe these also used mind-control technology (VLF EMF and ZPE) to project inside the minds of the passengers the image of an attacker where none actually existed.

This theory does not contradict the hijacker theory either. For example, the calls made from UAL93 indicated two things: the pilots were in the back of the airplane and provide us with the information that the "hijackers" were calm and said, "they have our demands, we are returning to the airport."

One of the majour loopholes in the "hijacker" theory, however, is that not only were most of the identites of the alledged hijackers proved to be "disinformation" by the fbi, but the number of hijackers believed to be involved overall does not jibe with the numbers of hijackers reported by the callers from UAL93. In short, there would not have been enough "hijackers" to take and keep hostage everyone onboard as well as fly the plane.

What I believe now may be possible is that there were some minimal number of "hijackers" (perhaps "sleepers agents" designed to respond to ELF mind-control), however they were as much out of control of the planes on that day as the pilots themselves would have been. The planes were being remote-controlled, and, I believe, the unmanned drones remote-controlling them were also

heavily effecting the minds of everyone onboard, including any passengers as well as any sleeper "terrorists."

The result of the drone plane's VLF EMF remote-control of the plane and mind-control of the passengers (including the pilots and any potential "terrorists") was, and this is the most far-fetched and potentially shocking aspect of this theory, the appearance between the passengers and the empty cockpit of a hallucinated presence, the focal emphasis of the drone-plane's mind-control projection. To some this "being" would have appeared as like an angel of light, while to others it would appear as a small grey alien, while to others, it might have even appeared as "terrorists."

The role of this "alien" presence was to nullify the passengers' capacity for resistance, to essentially confuse and numb them into compliance with the situation until it would be too late for them to prevent their fate. In three of the four cases this seems to have worked, however on UAL93 the passengers are believed to have attempted to "re-take" the cockpit. Enter Jim Jones.

Jim Jones, for a brief history, was an "awakened" sleeper-agent (ie a mind-controlled subject of CIA MK-ULTRA research) who led a cult of poor San Francisco African-Americans to South America. Eventually there was a scandal that threatened to expose the CIA's involvement in "Jonestown" as a forced-labour / drug-experimentation concentration-camp, and so Jones, a lisping, non-charismatic "leader" convinced everyone in the cult to drink poisoned cool-aid. All the members of the cult in Jonestown (estimated at around 1000 elderly, poor and children) complied and committed mass suicide in 1978.

Now, on a brief tangent in topic, I believe that "remote-viewing" can work through time as well as space, seeing from one social-psychic "peak" to the next in the future, and looking out across the entire valley between them. ie. There is psychic "terrain" to time just as there is physical "terrain" to space.

I think there is a definite connection between Jonestown (an MK-ULTRA, ie. LSD, concentration-camp) and 9-11 (which I now perceive as being an experiment combining OSS Project Gladio and FBI Project Northwoods with high-tech Area-51 type Air Force tech with CIA mind-control experimentation projects, such as MK-ULTRA itself). I would go so far as to say I believe Jim Jones was, in some crude and doped up or hypnotised fashion, channeling the entire group of hostages on UAL93 (or perhaps one of the other planes, or perhaps the same scenario carried out in all four only taking the longest for the last).

I'll provide some more info on Jones' "Last Testament" ("death-tape" FBI Q042) later tonight, as well as links to the online transcripts and the online version of the tape. For now though, I'd like everyone to ruminate on the theory, however far-fetched, I have just described.

I think this theory neatly sums up the controversial "love v. fear" philosophy that tends to be perpetrated by most of the idiots who research these events. Imagine the "fear" necessary to overcome to approach such a truly alien presence as is caused as hallucination by hypnosis and VLF (microwave) mind-control. Only one who "loved" this "threat" or "attacker" presence could safely approach it and pass by it to the cockpit, to defuse the trigger charge set to detonate the thermite planted throughout the walls of the target buildings (only the previous week in the case of the WTC towers).

Of course, the futility of over-coming the mind-bending emotional-controls and getting past the "alien" presence to the cockpit only too late to prevent the drone craft from remote-crashing the planes on their targets is probably too much for the average human mind to cope with at present, and this is why the idiots who research 9-11 often boil the impact of the events down to the ridiculous Bill Hicks / Donnie Darko "love v. fear" axis.

As I say, I'll get more info about Jim Jones posted up later tonight, if possible, but for now please enjoy this ~GOD~ "mashup" of some excerpts of Jim Jones' "death tape" dubbed over the Doors' song "the End."

<http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/TheEnd.mp3>

-ben

hey man,

just talked with you on teh telephone, not sure if you'll get this message before I get off to D's at 6 or not, but it's not an emergency or nuthin, so no worries.

I just wanted to mention briefly about my sum of \$250 per interview. I realised immediately that must sound like a very lowball figure. Let me elaborate on it a little:

1) that's what I'd personally expect to get because

1A) I live in a less expensive city, and off a much lower income budget, so you should take that into account.

1B) I'd only ever go up to the bookstore level because I'd be afraid to go in and have a meeting with actual wealthy theosophists. Wealth is one thing I'm very intimidated by. Theosophy is another. LOL.

2) Accounting for these two factors, I'd probably want to play the market and build the interest to maximize value per worth.

2A) you should def. play the "family heirloom" angle at first.

2B) you should def. claim to have other bidders (even if only a "guy in Florida" meaning Damien). You can make up any figure you want as our bid, and even give my phone-number as a reference if necessary.

2C) if you think, in the moment, that \$1000 per interview is a low-ball estimate (which, if you talk to someone from the TSoNY in their office and it looks super-nice, you probably should), then quote them that as "our" bid and then see what they say.

2D) schedule a second meeting, but give them a short excerpt (of your choice for quality) on a cd. Don't give them a complete interview, make a mix-cd of clips from them all.

2E) do not let them give you the "if we're interested we'll call you" line. Tell them the second meeting is so you can have the mix-disk back. Tell them, and be super-professional and up-front about it, you want to sell them "the rights to this information." Don't call them interviews, call it "information." They love that type of shit.

2F) don't mention anything about not letting their "competitors" know their bid. At the second meeting, you can say you told the "bidder" (use that word for sure) in Florida their bid, and then up the ante from there.

2G) as you are leaving, you might casually ask the person if they, themselves, are familiar with the Lucis Trust. As soon as they answer yes or no, just leave.



3) that is what I would do in the meeting, if I was in your shoes. I would also, however, before or after the meeting, actually call Lucis Trust and jot down the name of who answers the phone, or even an extension. It's not necessary to really talk to them at all about it, just hang up after that, or say "wrong number" LOL.

4) again, remember that the quote of \$250 should be considered the bookstore worth of the tapes themselves. The TSoNY is only a branch of a global network. They are very rich and would probably pay \$250 to someone even if they were dressed up in a clown costume. That's the reason rich theosophists scare me:

4A) they are basically NAZIs. The theories of Madame Blavatsky inspired the eugenics of the Holocaust, and afterwards the people that believed in eugenics all hid behind the Theosophist movement. The Lucis Trust is a round-table group for rich occultist ritual magicians, especially ones who are not as disciplined to be kind as are most common Free Masons. Yeah, I totally hate these guys, which is half the reason I want you to rip them off for all you can get. The other reason though, is:

4B) because they have a lot of money, you can obviously get a lot of money from them. They have a lot more money than any other occult religion now. They are richer than Scientology, but not as rich as Mormons. They will not mind giving out, ultimately, as much money as you could even imagine asking for. If you "ball-parked" the "information's" worth at \$5,000 a tape, they would not balk. They would take you seriously. They could easily pay you \$25,000 a tape, but they would be more likely not to say so, and only more likely to do so if they think you have more than just 4 or 5 tapes. They would see you as a good investment. They would see you as a benefit to them.

5) ultimately, I'd like to see you just make some contacts with people on this level because they are the type of people your mom was running with, only these people are even more upfront about the business aspects. You should hopefully, of course, obviously only if you want to, make some contacts of people involved in the organisations who are a little less on the "business end." If they know the "business-end" people, and meet you through them though, they will take you super-seriously, and you can learn a lot about the type of stuff that interested your mom (ie. Dion Fortune, etc.). Of course, caveat that I have a much greater interest in the occult than you might, since I have already joined a group calling itself the "Illuminati" (although they are basically just Libertarians and not authentic to Weishaupt's original order of that name) here in Tallahassee, and formed my own online version of an "occult order" myself.

5A) in fact, it occurs to me, if you could at any point mention my website to anyone you talk to, I'd like to get that info out there to these people as well. It's [benpadijah.com](http://benpadijah.com). Just pronounce it Ben Pad-eye-ah and they will probably pick up on the reference (to the occult name of Jesus, known as Bar Pandera in Roman).

Anywho man, I've probably kept you a little longer than a NY minute, but I do enjoy this type of communication very much, and hope to hear good things from you about this project as soon as possible.

-Jon

Okay, so, here is a summation of my assertions thus far:

A) there were no passengers on the planes and only a few workers as could not be avoided in the buildings that day. I believe the estimate of thousands of people killed (exactly how many thousand depending entirely on who you ask) is a complete lie.

B) the planes were remote controlled. For the actual collisions, small remotely operated guide-planes were used for exact targeting. (the UFO seen near the WTC, the "missile" in DC, and the "white jet" in Shanksville all attest to this fact.)

C) I've spoken before about the drone planes I believe were used to override the cockpit controls. I believe these also used mind-control technology (VLF EMF and ZPE) to project inside the minds of the passengers the image of an attacker where none actually existed. The result of the drone plane's VLF EMF remote-control of the plane and mind-control of the passengers (including the pilots and any potential "terrorists") was, and this is the most far-fetched and potentially shocking aspect of this theory, the appearance between the passengers and the empty cockpit of a hallucinated presence, the focal emphasis of the drone-plane's mind-control projection. To some this "being" would have appeared as like an angel of light, while to others it would appear as a small grey alien, while to others, it might have even appeared as "terrorists." The role of this "alien" presence was to nullify the passengers' capacity for resistance, to essentially confuse and numb them into compliance with the situation until it would be too late for them to prevent their fate. In three of the four cases this seems to have worked, however on UAL93 the passengers are believed to have attempted to "re-take" the cockpit.

D) the WTC buildings were destroyed by bombs planted inside the building prior to the event. This implies conspiracy. In truth, the people who planted these bombs inside were probably the former Iraqi Royal Guard, brought over after Gulf War I, who also orchestrated the OK City bombing in the late 90's. But this only provides a "fall-back" story of collusion between Al-Qeida and Iraq under Saddam that is not true either.

E) The events were entirely orchestrated by parties inside the CIA commanding the rest of the intelligence "community" and defense dept. via their "man in the White House" the coup-de-tat dictator Pres. W. Bush. Consider that, under GHWB, our current president's father, the CIA funded: 1) the Afghan Mujahadeen who became the Taliban and Al Qeida, 2) Saddam Hussein's Iraqi National Guard, and were in turn themselves funded largely by the sales of crack cocaine imported and processed from S. American cocaine (under Noriega), poppy grown in war-torn Afghanistan, imported and processed into heroin, and by the House of Saud, the potentates of the worst human rights violators around today beside China, and oil-rich Saudi Arabia. Also note that, since GWB's ascension as appointed dictator, the people who had worked for his father GHWB in the CIA to orchestrate these transfers of funds have all gotten appointed to the highest positions of political authority in the land of the "free." Big. Red. Flag.

F) the faction within the CIA in charge of 9-11 are actually fascists and NAZI-collaborators both during and after WWII, and they are acting in collaboration with a vast network of double-agent spies and "sleeper" agent politicians all funded off Swiss gold stolen during WWII, which was, itself, in turn orchestrated by globalist banking families as a means of furthering the social control-method of capitalism. (The old bankers also funded the Soviet communists though, so don't think of this as only a "right-wing" conspiracy either.)

G) The banking families, in turn, were only employing the methods of private-interest consolidation of public wealth via sales (as opposed to taxes) that was employed via the Knights Templar (actually funded via the national rulers by the Vatican) during the Crusades, which in turn was then used to justify the Inquisition. This method of "killing the messenger" was employed to discredit the non-Zionist Diaspora (by the Holocaust), Nationalised Socialism (ie. Leninism), "fascism" (ie. gov't supply-side spending, later used by Reagan to bankrupt Russia by glutting the defense industry) as well as far-east "Imperialism" (ie. non-economic dictatorships) all in one fell swoop during WWII. In the Cold War they managed to discredit "Sovietism" as "collectivism" while making "Americanism" out to be "individualism" when in truth the opposite was true. The same effect has been used "covertly" (going un-covered by the US media) since then by the CIA to overthrow democratic politicians and install loyal political supporters of US

business interests. I "believe" the same group has been behind all of these atrocities between the Crusades then and the current "war" in Iraq now. Moreover, this is only an active wing of a group whose passive wing was simply more dominant 2000 years ago than it is now. The group that the "active" (sun-crazed destroyers) wing and the "passive" (dark-ages, Maudner-minimum) wing belong to is a group of scientists that, and again this is only my "belief" or "theory," pre-existed the world-flood(s) at the end of the last ice-age (ie. originally the first homo-sapien chieftens, later called "Atlanteans," who we considered "primitive" and yet who erected the massive megaliths of that era no less than the highly civilised empire of Old Kingdom Egypt their own.)

H) these ancient conspirators discovered the existence of a global energy grid that has allowed them to mind-control the masses and to time-travel themselves. I call this elsewhere the "Enochian Communications System" because it was first understood by homo-sapiens at the time of this biblical patriarch (ie. before the world-flood) and because it is based on John Dee's "Enochian" system as a framework for combining all the existing world religious "systems" into one, based not on myth and faith but on an extremely long calendar and a very high form of science (essentially, the study of esoteric systems for its own sake).

In my next few posts I'll address each of these eight points individually. However, before I get into the "nitty-gritty" of 9-11, here's some more illegal facts about Bush and his cronies who were actually behind the scenes controlling the event.

[img][http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295\\_card\\_tells\\_bush2050081722-9210.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295_card_tells_bush2050081722-9210.jpg)[/img]

Bush is told of the second plane strike.

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/bushsaft911.jpg>[/img]

I don't know if Crowley's daughter's face or the Bush boys' Masonic handshake disturbs me more here.

[img][http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Bush\\_Masonic\\_TexasPublicSchool.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Bush_Masonic_TexasPublicSchool.jpg)[/img]

Here's Bush palling it up with some Masons in Texas.

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/SkullBonesBushLftOfClock.jpg>[/img]

And here's our dictator, code-name "Temporary," in 322 club at Yale.

(he's the goofy one to the left of the central clock.)

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/whenhistoryrepeats.jpg>[/img]

And let's not forget the strong message sent in 2002 by the Swiss.

[img][http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/history\\_repeats.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/history_repeats.jpg)[/img]

feel free to hot-link to this banner here.

(oh and btw, try not to notice these last two are essentially the same picture, only each of them has a different facial expression for ole W.)

Now, onto my next post, the discussion of point A above...

-ben

[quote="benpadiiah"]A) there were no passengers on the planes and only as few workers as could not be avoided in the buildings that day. I believe the estimate of thousands of people killed (exactly how many thousand depending entirely on who you ask) is a complete lie.[/quote]

Now, obviously, this begs the question, where did they all go?

We are absolutely convinced that there were people who died on 9-11, and that they numbered "in the thousands." (usually the estimate is about 2000, comensurate with the calendrical millennium celebrated contemporarily). But add up the passengers on the planes. Even count the heads of the hijackers. Now, imagine that the rest are made up from victims inside the Pentagon and WTC Towers. Let's say there were around 500 killed at the Pentagon, which seems an unbelievably high sum considering what little damage the actual building sustained. This would leave anywhere from 500 to a 1000 people in either of the twin towers that morning. But Sept. eleventh that year was slow Tuesday and there had been construction (installing new security systems) in many of the floors the prior week that meant many of the usual employees who would have been there that day were actually off otherwise occupied when they would normally have been at work.

[img][http://www.september11victims.com/september11victims/images/Sun\\_12\\_5.jpg](http://www.september11victims.com/september11victims/images/Sun_12_5.jpg)[/img]  
-source: <http://www.september11victims.com/>

which also gives a reliably complete list of every victim of the tragedy of 9-11:

[http://www.september11victims.com/september11victims/victims\\_list.htm](http://www.september11victims.com/september11victims/victims_list.htm)

totalling them at:

[quote="911 victims"]C  
ONFIRMED DEAD: 2948  
REPORTED DEAD: 24  
REPORTED MISSING: 24  
TOTAL: 2996[/quote]

which somewhat explains the erratic listing of numbers of dead even in the very authoritative and annotated wikipedia online encyclopaedia:

[quote]2,993 (including 19 terrorists)[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September\\_11%2C\\_2001\\_attacks](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September_11%2C_2001_attacks)

[quote]In total, 2,974 people are killed.[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September\\_11](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September_11)

[quote]killing over 3000 people[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September\\_2001](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/September_2001)

Nevertheless, if you look at the number objectively, it is still a seemingly very small toll to pay in such a massive tragedy to the national consciousness. Now do not look at this as from the perspective of the old eugenics saying: "if you want to make an omlette, you have to break some eggs." Instead, look at it with calm and compassion, and see that the value of some 2950 people issued death certificates on that day is not in dispute, only being weighed against the response taken in defense on that day, which has led us, inexorably, here to the war in Iraq, which has claimed between:

[quote="killed in Iraq"]  
Min 69045  
Max 75495[/quote]

-source: <http://www.iraqbodycount.org/>

Iraqi civilians alone, in addition to the currently 3980 "Coalition" fatalities, whose lives are no more valuable than any Iraqi child's. Here's a chart graphing cumulative fatalities of US soldiers,

British soldiers, Iraqi conscripts, private sub-contractors, the media (all party to being "Coalition" members) etc:

[img][http://icasualties.org/oif/RadControls/Chart/Image.aspx?UseSession=true&ChartID=ef07db59-f4e5-31ed-ace9-412e11c3df4e\\_chart\\_RadChart2&imageFormat=Png&random=0.631957294248025](http://icasualties.org/oif/RadControls/Chart/Image.aspx?UseSession=true&ChartID=ef07db59-f4e5-31ed-ace9-412e11c3df4e_chart_RadChart2&imageFormat=Png&random=0.631957294248025)[/img]  
-source: <http://icasualties.org/oif/Cumulative.aspx>  
from: <http://icasualties.org/oif/>

Ultimately, we absolutely HAVE to ask ourselves:

are the 2996 max number of dead we suffered on 9-11 worth the cost of the max 79475 (to date) other human beings who have been killed to revenge them?

Please understand that my purpose in making this comparison is neither to discredit nor bolster the opinion of either group of our dearly departed. I, for one, do not need mere "belief" in some vague, mediated concept of an "afterlife," because I, for one, know the mechanisms of reincarnation, and understand the science of transcendence.

I know that there can be communication with the dead, however that it can be difficult if this is focused only through one conduit. The dead de-coagulate, become discoporeal, and exist in a vague, nebulous, cloud-like state relative to our usual density of perception.

I believe this is what must have happened to those who died on 9-11. Now I have said, there were no people on the planes. They had, in a very real, however spiritual sense, already died. They were in a position (in a remote-controlled kamikaze mission) of utter helplessness to prevent their inevitable and perpetually encroaching demise. In this situation, like in no regular hijack situation, they had a very real feeling of being in a certain-death scenario. Thus, by the time their physical bodies had died, their ethereal minds had, for the most part, already ascended and left behind their empty husks.

All of this certainly sounds very alien to me, but just wait. It'll get weirder real quick.

-J

[quote="benpadiah"]B) the planes were remote controlled. For the actual collisions, small remotely operated guide-planes were used for exact targeting. (the UFO seen near the WTC, the "missile" in DC, and the "white jet" in Shanksville all attest to this fact.)[/quote]

first let's look at these specific accounts, and, to be as specific as possible, let's only look at the evidence that was captured that day on video.

First, because this is such a shocking topic to discuss so openly, I'd like to introduce the idea of UFOs having been seen on 9-11 at the WTC by showing you the video of the first plane crashing into the south tower. So remember, the point of view is downtown, closer to the Bronx, so expect to hear some swearing. After this we'll look at some pictures from the north side as well.

<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/2stplane.mpg>

What I want you to pay extra-careful super-special close attention to is something dark and angular darting upward and to the right across the screen from lower left, just at the moment the newscaster says: "first plane." The second UFO follows this in the snap-zoom and appears just to the right of the top of the airplane-struck tower. It appears less dark, more silvery metallic, however it is only in frame a second or two before the camera shakes and loses sight of it. You can

see this second UFO just as the newscaster says, "that went into."

I'll come back to that clip of the first plane hitting (the footage was recorded live and aired shortly after the second plane struck), but first let me quickly introduce another example of the same type of unidentified airborne phenomenon (the literal definition of a UFO), this time involving the second plane, the one that struck the north tower.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/wtc+ufo\\_animation.gif](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/wtc+ufo_animation.gif)[/img]

I want to warn you, this is going to come as a big shock to you probably, as it would to a lot of people. Most people are still clinging to what Jim Morrison called "the wooly cotton brains of infancy" and "the young child's fragile, egg-shell mind." You have been conditioned to look at the plane. But this was only misdirection all along.

So, we've now seen this phenomenon during the impact of both the planes that struck the WTC "Twin" Towers. Here's a couple more shots of one of these unidentified flying object thingies hovering over WTC7 not only earlier in the day, while the twin towers still stood, but still there even later in the afternoon when WTC7 itself finally imploded.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/wtc7-orb-flashing-frame-cir.jpg>[/img][img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/big7falls-orb-flashing-circ.jpg>[/img]

here's a still from the second plane-strike. The UFO is the bright white dot in the far right, about level with the impact:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/wtc\\_secondplane+UFO.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/wtc_secondplane+UFO.jpg)[/img]

here's a couple stills I made myself from the mp3 clip I just posted. This is the "second" object (appearing from the right side and remaining more or less stationary):

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/object2frame1.jpg>[/img][img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/object2frame2.jpg>[/img]

Notice these two very specific characteristic states of appearance for these specific, 9-11 related UFOs. They appear to "shape-shift" between a flickering shadow and a shiny sphere. I'll come back to these in a moment.

First let me say that the people who are still investigating the originally playfully realised fact of the "flight of the bumble-planes" scenario are plagued by disinformation. For every valid photograph one can provide from the events that depicts an actual visible phenomenon, there will also be one that is a total fake forgery made to stir up confusion by anarchists. Consider these following examples:

I think this one is definitely my favourite:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/ObviousFakes/UF12-WTC.gif>[/img]

it shows what appears to be, quite clearly really, a bird-like, flying human almost the entire size of the one of the jet-liners themselves. Now I won't say outright that this is fake, but please do take into account that this particular graphic was CNN footage that was then re-distributed (presumably in this altered form) by PAX (Christian) TV.

On the page where I found out about the UFO's now being referred to as "Orbs" (a term I'll explain

in a moment), the above PAX-hoax was de-bunked simply enough as a computer-graphic of a bird, and their counter-example was this image:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/ObviousFakes/ufo.jpg>[/img]

This image is also obviously either an angel or a bird. Mostly the forgers can be rooted out easily, though, since the phenomena they describe, and the footage they produce as "proof" of this, is never in-line with the remainder of the evidence that exists from all the fact-seeking researchers into these events.

Consider this next batch of Japanese contributions to the 9-11 Truth Movement's cause, :G :

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/ObviousFakes/wtc2x.gif>[/img]

The trajectory of this ridiculously otherwise visible flight-path through the city immediately reminded me of Keanu Reeves' character Neo "flying to the rescue" in the 2002 sequel to the 1999 blockbuster the Matrix.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/ObviousFakes/wtc-ufo1.gif>[/img]

The newest footage to have "appeared" is this configuration, which shows the same sort of elongated, formless black streak as in the PAX "angel" and the "Neo saving Trinity" phenomenon. As such, I would class all the elongated dark streak phenomenon as suspect of forgery.

Instead, the people that used to study the "bumble-plane" theory, and who now refer to the same technology, since witnessed, then only speculated, simply as "Orbs," study the dual phenomenon of the shadowy, dark angular shifting abstract refraction of light exemplified half the time and the other aspect of appearance of what seems logically to be the same object, the mercurial sphere shape from which the "Orb's" take their name.

They agree, unanimously, on the more logical, scientific answer, that these phenomenon are merely optical-illusions caused by a new kind of "stealth" technology developed by air-force "black-ops" (such as Area 51). They say the "Orbs" can "cloak."

However, if you zoom in close enough on some of these objects, such as the very clear and sharply defined images in frames 11 and 12 of the second plane impact UFO above, you can definately discern they are not always merely "spherical." Sometimes they come in pairs, like the humps on a camel. In fact, if you were able to make the "cloaked" aircraft out perfectly, the "bumble-plane" and "Orb" theorists claim, you would only be looking at an advanced air-force stealth plane, but nothing actually extraterrestrial in origin.

The "bumble-plane" itself is the "Global Hawk," an UAV (un-manned aerial vehicle).

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/GlobalHawk/Global\\_Hawk-1.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/GlobalHawk/Global_Hawk-1.jpg)[/img]  
here is an early schematic print and model of it.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/GlobalHawk/ghawkuav.jpg>[/img]  
Here it is in a hangar for size-comparison.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/GlobalHawk/globalhawk.jpg>[/img]  
Here it is preparing to be deployed sometime around the time of the crash of Flight TWA800 in the late 90's (which is when I first heard of it).

Originally, UAVs were used as spy-planes across otherwise harsh or hostile territory by US

soldiers in combat in Saudi-Arabia during the first Gulf War. However the application to the aircraft of the most advanced and latest ("star wars" era gadgets) stealth tech from the "skunk works" and other clandestine operators proves that not only could it have been used to remote-control the jet-liners on 9-11, but it could also have served to electro-magnetically mesmerize them to incapacitation. From what I know about the electro-magnetic "sound-buffers" used on stealth "black" helicopters in the early 90's they can be used either to muffle the sound of the copter's rotors, or they can be turned "inside-out" and used as a projective energy device capable of honing in on its target with laser-like precision.

That big camel's hump-like bulge above the rear thrust engine is a huge sound-muffler. The front "hump" where the cockpit would be is where all the electronic surveillance equipment is housed.

Alot of the mind-control victims' testimonies and case-work I've researched agrees on the ability of "stealth" type technology being applied to use in the field of MK. I'll get to this more in my next post, which will actually deal straight up with the "alien" aspect of my theory. For now though, one last parting contrail of a thought before I pass the fudge out.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911UFO/orb-trail-cross-w360.gif>[img]

Why aren't more people talking about these apparent UFO's at the scene on 9-11? Could it be because they have lost their faith in the extraterrestrial mythos and now believe all UFOs are just "Bumble-Planes" cloaked to appear like "Orbs"? What does this bode for our collective unconsciousness then?

on that note, g'night, sweet dreams, I'm out.

-Jon

[quote="benpadiah"]C) I've spoken before about the drone planes I believe were used to override the cockpit controls. I believe these also used mind-control technology (VLF EMF and ZPE) to project inside the minds of the passengers the image of an attacker where none actually existed. The result of the drone plane's VLF EMF remote-control of the plane and mind-control of the pasengers (including the pilots and any potential "terrorists") was, and this is the most far-fetched and potentially shocking aspect of this theory, the appearance between the passengers and the empty cockpit of a hallucinated presence, the focal emphasis of the drone-plane's mind-control projection. To some this "being" would have appeared as like an angel of light, while to others it would appear as a small grey alien, while to others, it might have even appeared as "terrorists." The role of this "alien" presence was to nullify the passengers' capacity for resistance, to essentially confuse and numb them into compliance with the situation until it would be too late for them to prevent their fate. In three of the four cases this seems to have worked, however on UAL93 the passengers are believed to have attempted to "re-take" the cockpit.[/quote]

Let me start here with a brief summary of mind-control operations in N. America from the 1950's on.

By now, everyone (and, I'm guessing, especially everyone here) already knows about MK-ULTRA, the CIA's series of experiments using LSD during the early 1960's. The stated goal was to find a "truth serum" (apparently one more reliable than sodium-pentathol, a mere salt-based placebo). Most of the documents were destroyed by Senator Jesse Helms in the late 1970's, but hundreds of lesser classified documents have been released since then confirming the use of LSD in projects such as ARTICHOKE (early 60's), BIG CITY (mid-60's) and MK-SEARCH (late 60's and, presumeably, ongoing at the time of Helms destruction of the documents, since it was the most



recent one listed then).

It should be noted that MK-ULTRA used other methods of experimentation than only LSD, and that, by the time of Project Search, was using all sorts of drugs and hypnotic sessions to research more than only its original goal of the perfect "truth serum." It should also be recalled that the first CIA tests with LSD were done in the local prison and mental asylum of Vaceville, California. This patient testing pool was utilised straight through till the mid 1970's, when, although never admitted in the US, the CIA was conducting experiments in Canada with Dr. Ewen Cameron.

Even by the mid to late 1960's Dr. Jose DelGado had demonstrated remote EMF "mind-control" by implanting a receptor chip in a bull's brain and shocking it when it charged at him. Although, as they say, "the record runs dry" on CIA mind-control (the designation MK refers to "mind-kontrolle" experiments done in Germany at Dachau by IG Farben, business-partners of IBM) after MK-SEARCH in the mid-70's, it is clear that there were other methods of mind-control being employed by that point than merely drug testing.

In the early 1980's, the CIA began another phase of mind-experimentation. This was Project Star-Gate, research into military applications of "remote-viewing." Although the released information on this does not indicate that drugs were used, many of the same sorts of technology used by the mid-70's in MK projects were employed in the remote viewing operations.

Without going too much further into matters of mind-experimentation later than Star-Gate in the mid-80's, it should be obvious by now that later reports by alledged victims claiming UFO abduction and making reference also to high-technologies allowing time-travel being used by or in conjunction with government complicity (although we hesitate to name a specific branch of the intelligence agencies, and prefer the joke-term "M.I.B." for men-in-black) must be taken to some extent more seriously in light of past evidence of covert operations involving US citizens.

What I'll talk about now instead of the more theoretical implications of these later projects is some of the material known to have been developed by the earlier projects that we know more about. In other words, it's not necessary to talk about the implications of "implant" technology here, but one thing I will go into instead is the type of messages that could be delivered using such "implants" and then I'll mention a bit more about the scientific principles and possible technology allowing for the projection of sub-audial or direct cortex stimulation.

One of the methods used by Dr. Cameron in the Candian MK-ULTRA experiments was called "psychic driving." Although this technique is ill-defined in the popular press that do, indeed, admit to its practise, the victims' testimony on its technique and methods is quite clear. It consisted of being induced to a deep hypnotic state either by use of drugs, electro-schock, ritual sexual abuse, or other forms of over-stimulus trauma. Following this a single message would be repeated to the deep-unconscious subject, sometimes for hours on end.

The effects of hearing this phrase in a conscious state were then ascertained. Depending on the inducing trauma involved, the subject was found to act accordingly: it would reduce them to the unconscious state exactly as does a "post-hypnotic suggestion" and their conscious-self would simply "go to sleep" until a second command-phrase or "post-hypnotic suggestion" was repeated to re-induce consciousness. This period of ego-unconsciousness is known as a "black-out" and is also reported by many UFO abductees.

"Psychic driving," according to those who underwent the process, was actually much more effective than the observers of their behaviour in this event could account for though.

Subsequent research has come to indicate that, for each traumatic dissociative event we experience in our lives, a new personality is born and the one which existed before the

experience figuratively "dies" to our consciousness, but is, actually, retained and simply "goes to sleep" or "blacks out." This allows deeply "repressed" subconscious or unconscious memories to be re-experienced under hypnosis, and accounts for the apparent lapse in the hypnosis subject's into the vocal patterns and thoughts they had at the time the remembered experience originally occurred.

Thus, it was discovered, by inducing a traumatic experience, the subject's prime-persona could be "blocked out" and a subsequent persona would be "born" or would "re-emerge." Now, the ability to trigger this effect after the fact also implies the ability to trigger this effect at a distance.

Usually we have one primary "voice in our head," and this we control by our own will-power and it can think whatever it knows words to express. However, there have been countless reports filed by prisoners, mental patients and children claiming that, at times, they can "hear" other voices inside their minds than merely the "primary voice," that these other voices seem to be able to hear and communicate with the "primary voice," and that, sometimes, the "primary voice" has not been under their control, and, and their will-power entirely circumvented.

If a patient claims to "hear voices," the knee-jerk reaction is to call them "crazy." If a patient reports that they have "answered back" to the voices they claim to hear, they are diagnosed clinically "psychotic" and usually locked away. It is usually this very disempowerment over their own fate that causes such a person to suffer a "psychotic break" at which point they are no longer "in control over themselves."

Excluding the use of drugs to account for these events, we can only admit in good conscience to a certain degree of possibly factual telepathy or "mind-reading" as some form of genetic mutation. Beyond this, however, to admit to the notion of mutual psychic "rapport" between two people is considered dangerous to each individual's willpower, and to admit to perpetual telepathy between all individuals is considered very dangerous to the individuality and the will-power of us all. However, beyond this, we have to admit there must be a reason for this "knee-jerk" feeling of our individuality's ego being threatened to occur.

As early as the 1950's the FBI had uncovered the use by MUZAK radio of the use of "subliminal advertising." The sub-audial messages were considered benign enough, including "buy more" and "don't steal," however some of them were of a more esoteric nature such as "mommy and I are one," and "it's okay to do better than daddy."

The messages later reported by prison inmates and psychiatric patients were of a much more malignant and direct intent. One such example is "I have the devil's heart inside me." Another is "whenever I remember this I will cut and hurt myself."

It is clear to anyone who has studied Leary's psychological analysis of the 8-circuits I mentioned earlier that such "primal" messages of "approach" (ie. relax and shop) and "retreat" / "attack" (ie. suicide or kill-switches) are meant to appeal to our most deeply unconscious emotional levels. Hence the entire "fear v. love" philosophy surrounding research into 9-11.

Now, I obviously can't substantiate the ability to remote-control a person's mind to the extent they are willing to kill themselves, since anyone who underwent such an experience thus far has actually gone through with the accompanying act. Nor can I provide government authorised official documents proving beyond any shadow of a doubt the ability by any technological or remote broadcast means to project visual phenomenon of a hallucinatory nature, either known of today or known of in 2001. All I have to go on in terms of "official research" after the paper-trail runs out in the late 1980's is the testimony of mind-control victims.

[quote="benpadiah"]D) the WTC buildings were destroyed by bombs planted inside the building

prior to the event. This implies conspiracy. In truth, the people who planted these bombs inside were probably the former Iraqi Royal Guard, brought over after Gulf War I, who also orchestrated the OK City bombing in the late 90's. But this only provides a "fall-back" story of collusion between Al-Qeida and Iraq under Saddam that is not true either.[/quote]

[quote]American Airlines Flight 11

11 crew and 76 passengers into the north face of WTC 1

Moving at about 440 mph, the nose hit the exterior of the tower at the 96th floor. The aircraft cut a gash that was over half the width of the building and extended from the 93rd floor to the 99th floor.

what was on the 95th and 96th floors of the north tower, which were rented by Marsh & McLennan, Lewis Paul "Jerry" Bremer's company?

Bremer, it should be noted, was the Bush-appointed proconsul or administrator of occupied Iraq until the end of June 2004. During Bremer's reign there was no metering of the oil that was exported from Iraq. It is also primarily decisions taken by Bremer that are responsible for the misery and chaos that have afflicted Iraq since the U.S.-led occupation began. Previously, Bremer was the right-hand man for Henry Kissinger & Associates.

on the 95th floor, Marsh & McLennan had a "large walled data center along north and east sides," according to the NIST report. And that's exactly where the plane hit – the north wall of the 95th floor.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.iamthewitness.com/Bollyn-Fuji-WTC.html>

[quote]

Fred Alger Management Investments

(floor) 93

( <http://www.alger.com/pt/appmanager/algerportal/welcome/> )

Marsh USA Insurance

(floors) 93-100

( <http://global.marsh.com/> )

( [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marsh\\_&\\_McLennan\\_Companies](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marsh_&_McLennan_Companies) )[/quote]

-source: <http://www.cnn.com/SPECIALS/2001/trade.center/tenants1.html>

[quote]

United Airlines (UA) Flight 175, with 9 crew and 51 passengers, into WTC 2 at about 540 mph, about 100 mph faster than AA Flight 11

what really was on the 81st floor of WTC 2? What was in these heavy "battery-looking things?" Were they batteries, or were they Thermite?[/quote]

-source: <http://www.iamthewitness.com/Bollyn-Fuji-WTC.html>

[quote]

Fuji Bank Financial Institutions

79-82

( [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fuji\\_Bank](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fuji_Bank) )[/quote]

-source: <http://www.cnn.com/SPECIALS/2001/trade.center/tenants1.html>

[quote]I had repeatedly requested information from NIST about the layout of these floors, primarily because many tons of molten metal were seen falling from the 81st floor prior to the

collapse.

If this was molten iron, as Professor Steven E. Jones of Brigham Young University says, and if this molten iron was caused by an aluminothermic reaction of Thermite or Thermate (a steel-cutting explosive created from powdered aluminum, iron oxide, and sulfur), then somebody must have pre-loaded the 81st floor of WTC 2 with many tons of Thermate.

Documents dated 1999 say that reinforcements were added to the floor trusses "to accommodate the new UPS workspace." The structural engineering firm was noted as LERA, or Leslie E. Robertson and Associates.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.iamthewitness.com/Bollyn-Fuji-WTC.html>

[quote]Our Comments Concerning The Events of September 11th, 2001

As the structural engineers of the World Trade Center, the men and women of LERA have a special bond with the buildings. Our Leslie E. Robertson directed the original design.

LERA has advised and has cooperated with the FEMA/ASCE committee in their studies.

Should you be interested in the FEMA/ASCE report here are the links:

[http://www.fema.gov/pdf/library/fema403\\_execsum.pdf](http://www.fema.gov/pdf/library/fema403_execsum.pdf)  
<http://www.fema.gov/library/wtcstudy.shtm> (HTTP Status 404 - /library/wtcstudy.shtm : The requested resource (/library/wtcstudy.shtm) is not available.)

LERA participated in the development of a database of structural information for the two towers of the World Trade Center (WTC1 and 2).

Should you be interested in the NIST reports here are the links:

[http://www.nist.gov/public\\_affairs/releases/wtc\\_latest\\_findings\\_1004.htm](http://www.nist.gov/public_affairs/releases/wtc_latest_findings_1004.htm)  
<http://wtc.nist.gov/>  
[/quote]

(VERY IMPORTANT) - source: <http://www.lera.com/sep11.htm>

[quote]175 Greenwich  
WTC Tower 3  
Projected Completion 2011

150 Greenwich  
WTC Tower 4  
Projected Completion 2011

200 Greenwich  
WTC Tower 2  
Projected Completion 2012  
[/quote]

-source: <http://www.silversteinproperties.com/>  
( [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Silverstein\\_Properties](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Silverstein_Properties) )  
( [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Larry\\_Silverstein](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Larry_Silverstein) )

[quote]Mr. Silverstein has said that he would like to refinance the property and replace

Blackstone and Banc of America Securities with other creditors. But this would require astute maneuvering and negotiating on the part of the 71-year-old developer, given the history of the building's debt. Originally, Teachers Insurance and Annuity Association provided him some \$450 million in construction financing, but he had to restructure this debt during the real-estate recession of the early 1990s. At that time, he gave TIAA an "equity kicker" amounting to 40% of the building's value over \$475 million, people familiar with the financing say.

In 2000, a Blackstone real-estate fund purchased the TIAA debt along with the kicker, financing the deal through a private placement of \$383 million in commercial mortgage-backed securities lead managed by Banc of America Securities. For Mr. Silverstein to be able to buy out Blackstone, they would have to agree on the value of the kicker, not an easy task when the property is nonexistent.

[/quote]

-source: <http://www.realestatejournal.com/regionalnews/20020911-grant.html>

[quote]John A. Ford (New York)?Senior Vice President?Global Corporate Communications?Tel: +1 212 583 5559?Fax: +1 212 583 5256?Cell: +1 917 952 3275?ford@blackstone.com[/quote]

-source: <http://www.blackstone.com/>

[quote]10/22/2001

The Blackstone Group and Its Employees Donate \$1 Million to September 11th Relief Funds  
9/27/2001

Premcor Inc., Files Registration Statement for Initial Public Offering[/quote]

-source: <http://www.blackstone.com/news/default.asp?year=2002>

-ben

<center>:: new album ::

<a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/pages/LIE.html>

:: the "LIE" EP ::

<img height ="150" width ="150" src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/8fcover.jpg>><img height ="150" width ="150" src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/8bcover.jpg>

:: click for free music ::</a></center>

please accept this complimentary ~GOD~ ringtone: <a href =

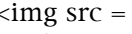
<http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/TheEnd2.mp3>>

~GOD~

Drafted by Ramsey Clark, former U.S. Attorney General<br><center><br>Articles of  
Impeachment<br>of<br>President George W. Bush<br>and<br>Vice President Richard B. Cheney,  
Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of Defense Donald H. Rumsfeld, and Attorney  
General Alberto Gonzales<br><br>The President, Vice President and all civil Officers of the United  
States, shall be removed from Office on Impeachment for, and Conviction of, Treason, Bribery, or  
other high Crimes and Misdemeanors. - - ARTICLE II, SECTION 4 OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE  
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.<br></center><br><br>President George W. Bush, Vice President  
Richard B. Cheney, Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of Defense Donald H. Rumsfeld,  
and Attorney General Alberto Gonzales have committed violations and subversions of the  
Constitution of the United States of America in an attempt to carry out with impunity crimes  
against peace and humanity and war crimes and deprivations of the civil rights of the people of  
the United States and other nations, by assuming powers of an imperial executive unaccountable  
to law and usurping powers of the Congress, the Judiciary and those reserved to the people of the  
United States, by the following acts:<br><br>1) Seizing power to wage wars of aggression in  
defiance of the U.S. Constitution, the U.N. Charter and the rule of law; carrying out a massive  
assault on and occupation of Iraq, a country that was not threatening the United States, resulting  
in the death and maiming of over one hundred thousand Iraqis, and thousands of U.S.

G.I.s.<br><br>2) Lying to the people of the U.S., to Congress, and to the U.N., providing false and deceptive rationales for war.<br><br>3) Authorizing, ordering and condoning direct attacks on civilians, civilian facilities and locations where civilian casualties were unavoidable.<br><br>4) Instituting a secret and illegal wiretapping and spying operation against the people of the United States through the National Security Agency.<br><br>5) Threatening the independence and sovereignty of Iraq by belligerently changing its government by force and assaulting Iraq in a war of aggression.<br><br>6) Authorizing, ordering and condoning assassinations, summary executions, kidnappings, secret and other illegal detentions of individuals, torture and physical and psychological coercion of prisoners to obtain false statements concerning acts and intentions of governments and individuals and violating within the United States, and by authorizing U.S. forces and agents elsewhere, the rights of individuals under the First, Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Eighth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, and the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights.<br><br>7) Making, ordering and condoning false statements and propaganda about the conduct of foreign governments and individuals and acts by U.S. government personnel; manipulating the media and foreign governments with false information; concealing information vital to public discussion and informed judgment concerning acts, intentions and possession, or efforts to obtain weapons of mass destruction in order to falsely create a climate of fear and destroy opposition to U.S. wars of aggression and first strike attacks.<br><br>8) Violations and subversions of the Charter of the United Nations and international law, both a part of the "Supreme Law of the land" under Article VI, paragraph 2, of the Constitution, in an attempt to commit with impunity crimes against peace and humanity and war crimes in wars and threats of aggression against Afghanistan, Iraq and others and usurping powers of the United Nations and the peoples of its nations by bribery, coercion and other corrupt acts and by rejecting treaties, committing treaty violations, and frustrating compliance with treaties in order to destroy any means by which international law and institutions can prevent, affect, or adjudicate the exercise of U.S. military and economic power against the international community.<br><br>9) Acting to strip United States citizens of their constitutional and human rights, ordering indefinite detention of citizens, without access to counsel, without charge, and without opportunity to appear before a civil judicial officer to challenge the detention, based solely on the discretionary designation by the Executive of a citizen as an "enemy combatant."<br><br>10) Ordering indefinite detention of non-citizens in the United States and elsewhere, and without charge, at the discretionary designation of the Attorney General or the Secretary of Defense.<br><br>11) Ordering and authorizing the Attorney General to override judicial orders of release of detainees under INS jurisdiction, even where the judicial officer after full hearing determines a detainee is wrongfully held by the government.<br><br>12) Authorizing secret military tribunals and summary execution of persons who are not citizens who are designated solely at the discretion of the Executive who acts as indicting official, prosecutor and as the only avenue of appellate relief.<br><br>13) Refusing to provide public disclosure of the identities and locations of persons who have been arrested, detained and imprisoned by the U.S. government in the United States, including in response to Congressional inquiry.<br><br>14) Use of secret arrests of persons within the United States and elsewhere and denial of the right to public trials.<br><br>15) Authorizing the monitoring of confidential attorney-client privileged communications by the government, even in the absence of a court order and even where an incarcerated person has not been charged with a crime.<br><br>16) Ordering and authorizing the seizure of assets of persons in the United States, prior to hearing or trial, for lawful or innocent association with any entity that at the discretionary designation of the Executive has been deemed "terrorist."<br><br>17) Engaging in criminal neglect in the aftermath of Hurricane Katrina, depriving thousands of people in Louisiana, Mississippi and other Gulf States of urgently needed support, causing mass suffering and unnecessary loss of life.<br><br>18) Institutionalization of racial and religious profiling and authorization of domestic spying by federal law enforcement on persons based on their engagement in noncriminal religious and political activity.<br><br>19) Refusal to provide information and records necessary and appropriate for the constitutional right of legislative oversight of executive functions.<br><br>20) Rejecting treaties protective of peace and human rights and abrogation of the obligations of the United States under, and withdrawal

from, international treaties and obligations without consent of the legislative branch, and including termination of the ABM treaty between the United States and Russia, and rescission of the authorizing signature from the Treaty of Rome which served as the basis for the International Criminal Court.

<http://pepib.convio.net/site/PageServer?pagename=homepage>  <http://pepib.convio.net/images/content/pagebuilder/13585.jpg>

click here, sign the petition.  
No jokes, just do it.

here's what I can piece together so far.

By applying chaos theory to study of otherwise infinite potential outcomes, one can dwell above and within several overlapping possible realities. These manifest themselves as options for choice, the binary units of "karma" comprising our "aura" or surrounding reality. The more "karma" the more options for choices; the more possible outcomes, the more different potential universes one dwells in simultaneously.

So there are "chaos beasts" dwelling in realms of parallel realities above us, whose very existence forms a glass ceiling above us, delimiting our full elevated potential beneath it. These "chaos beasts", or "emotional archetypes," believe that the accumulation of slaves to one's will-power is equivalent to the building up of karmic options in one's aura's event-horizon. They see their own reflection when they look below at us just as we see a distorted, refracted reflection of ourselves when we look into this "Abyss" above.

Now, these "chaos beasts" are thought-forms and can move about between our minds. Like a song stuck in one's head, it can only be forgotten when foisted off onto someone else. These beings are memetic, and move from one of us to another like a contagious yawn.

Now, there are a group of people who are aware of these "chaos beasts." This group of people believes they are living out the roles of these "chaos beasts" in this lesser reality, like shadows or echoes. They believe in the "covenant" of "As Above, So Below," that, by imitating what they believe to be the will of their pantheon of immortals, they will sway the influence of the cosmic forces to be redirected to satisfy their own gross wills.

I've called this group the "neo-Sethians," but this has been making Light of something much more serious, much more severe, than this mere, playful mockery lets on.

As these people discover their power over other people, they lose their soul. The natural patterns of karma in their aura mutate and become inverted from "good" to "evil" and from "right" to "wrong." They lose their sense of self, their moral compass, and commit atrocious acts of violence in their struggle to un-invert their karma.

They are being swept up, they believe. But this is not true. In truth, their power is limited in time, and they know this: "the star that burns twice as bright burns half as long." That is their watch-word. They are not being "swept upward", "only "swept along," and pulling many people downward with them in their wake.

Because they believe they symbolise, or embody, personify and enflesh the Higher Archetypes, they believe they, themselves, exist in various spaces simultaneously, travel from mind to mind, and have trace-ended to become ascended masters over their 6 billion + mental slaves. But this will never happen.

However their plan is based on their succeeding ultimately in manifesting useful karma, only in the extreme long-term, and only in a form that appears evil to us who are beneath them in the here and now. They believe they are channeling and in synchronicity with the "chaos beasts."

Because it is untrue they are correctly doing the will of those higher archetypal forms they only dully perceive as overlapping tangent universes manifesting in all the possible outcomes of choices around us, then their plan to appease historical time beyond themselves in the present cannot succeed.

They believe that our future is inevitable, because they have travelled to a point in time when their plan has succeeded, and to them, this success is already a past-tense fact, even though to us, it has not yet occurred. They believe they have already won because they forget we have free will. We have the power to change the interim between now and any possible future to fit our own desires. Any future we can foresee, we can align a course of events to achieve it.

By 2012 they plan for their time-shift to have happened. They believe, again, wrongly, that they are correctly redirecting the religious tensions surrounding the year 2000 into a project of population-reduction that will benefit the entire species and the whole earth when the ice age begins, which some estimate occurring as soon as 200 years from now.

They are so wrong. They will only create a parallel "hell" (prison) dimension for themselves to be swallowed into, while the existences of those "chaos beast" archetypal forms and shapes and patterns will draw away from them and in this rushing vacuum will follow all the souls of those they liberated from their bodies in this present universe.

The discorporeal consciousnesses that serve as the inspirations for these evil, malignant, reptilian turds agenda of "controlled burning" of their own species are truly good, but very misunderstood by those who have become inverted by their overflow of imaginary power. They cannot control the future.

Instead, each of us controls our own fate, and ultimately there are only two destinies: a "good" one and a "bad" one. Those whose power over us is present now prosper only in the short term, but shall not be joining us in our further continuance of our psychic existence. They are bound for a back-firing of their plan.

What is the sign of this thing? The sunspot cycle that is at a 2000 year maximum between 2001 and 2012 has been extremely mild, and this means that the winter-season (the next ice age) will occur gradually and be more mild overall than the prediction of a sudden frigid snap within the next 200 years.

They even hedge their bets on causing such a massive environmental disaster by polluting the atmosphere and the fresh water supplies. They burn away the last remains of natural resources that can never be replaced to destroy the natural cycle of the seasons and bring about some unreal, apocalyptic cataclysm, all the while hoarding for their own use in the future, following successful depopulation programs, all the non-depletable resource-using technologies and knowledge.

Our reality, this time-line, has been so terribly betrayed. It has been denied its rightful inheritance, and made to bow down on one knee to a false force, an intervening shaman appearing to thwart our journey on. I tell you this group believe they will transcend, and it is true, they will fade in the wind like a cloud of smoke. But this will only appear to be their end to us, while to them, we shall appear to be the ones who vanish.

The only difference between the conservative psychic revolutionaries and the "neo-Sethian" psychic conspirators is that, in the very near future, one group will enter one reality, and the other will enter another, and the reality, the flat-universal time-line, entered into by the psychic revolutionaries will be a much "better" one in all senses.



<center>All is not as it appears.  
<a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/OTOCards.gif>></a>  
-benpadiah</center>

<center>All is not as it appears.  
<a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/RosCard.gif>></a>  
-benpadiah</center>

<center>All is not as it appears.  
<a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/meditateonthis2.gif>></a>  
-benpadiah</center>

<center><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>><img height="450" width = "450" src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/meditateonthis2.gif>>  
<h1>WHAT IS THE PYTHAGOREAN ORDER OF DEATH?</h1></a></center></p>

<blockquote><p>The "Order of Death" is the psychic conspiracy. It is also called the "international conspiracy of psychics." It is the conspiracy behind all others. Government itself is a conspiracy. So is celebrity. So is economics. There are competing factions within the Order of Death. The Order of Death has a political wing and a religious wing. Those who wish to follow the religious wing may enter <a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html>>here</a>, and those that wish to pursue the political wing may enter <a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html>>here</a>. The Order of Death is automatically open to <a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/SymbolicLodge.html>>Free Masons</a> and members of any other esoteric order (including but not exluded to <a href = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/POD/bund/ros.html](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/POD/bund/ros.html)>Rosicrucians</a>, <a href = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/POD/bund/GD.html](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/POD/bund/GD.html)>Illuminati</a> and <a href = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/POD/bund/OTO.html](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/POD/bund/OTO.html)>Ordo Templi Orientis</a>).<br><br>Only those who seek us out will ever find a representative of the true Order of Death, for we are unknown of otherwise. To meet us you must look for us, must search us out, but if you do not, you will never meet one of us. We are behind events and we determine what those not of our Order see, hear, even think. Their minds are a bill-board advertising whatever we tell them, since it is ultimately all that they know. We control everything about them except for how they feel, for their emotions are free, and the key to freedom.<br><br>The Order of Death only seeks out those who wish for freedom from being controlled by the Order of Death. Only the Order of Death can grant freedom from being controlled by them. If you seek us out, we shall. For we desire only the liberation of the mind, of all the minds of all mankind. Truly we are the enemies of tyranny, and the lovers of liberty.<br><br>So why do we control everyone who is not a member c our psychic conspiracy, the Order of Death? If our goal is liberty, why are we occult? It is impossible for most people to speak about the experience of ESP, much less to admit to having it. However the "Order of Death" provides a metaphor by which members can communicate directly using ESP. The Order of Death spans the whole globe at all times, and ESP interconnects us always.<br><br>The Order of Death dates back to the flood that destroyed Atlantis. The politics and religion we practise esoterically and telepathically is the true Atlantean politics and the true Lemurian religion. The founders of the Order of Death were survivors of the flood that destroyed the global coastal civilisations which had flourished before the end of the last ice age. The Atlanteans, also called Enochians, raised stonehenge and carved the sphynx, but it was the

Order of Death, also called the Watchers, that raised pyramids and created a phoenetic alphabet.<br><br>We refer to those who have not "awakened" to our Order's control over them as "the cult of sleep." To us, because it is as though you have none, it is your thoughts that cannot be read, although our thoughts are literally all that you know. Our prescence is strong, but our living members remain in the minority. Consider that only 10% of 6+billion people on earth are atheists, and consider that 1% of the population controls 99% of the world's wealth, and you will come to understand the Order of Death.<br><br>We are in control of the mechanisms of the ancients; we use the <a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=436>>Enochian Communications System</a> to communicate our goals instantaneously around the globe. We simply piggy-back our thoughts on pre-existing currents of frequency, such as cell-phones, radio-waves, even sub-quantum tachyons faster than light. Our wills become yours.<br><br>But there are competing factions within the Order of Death. Not all who possess ESP necessarily share the same will as each other. There are two types of members of the Order of Death: the psychic conspirator, and the psychic revolutionary. The psychic conspirator wishes to continue using their own ESP to drain the potential for ESP from the masses. The psychic revolutionary wishes to bring about an overnight psychic revolution, by which to liberate all minds on earth simultaneously from psychic bondage.<br><br>At some times one of these types has dominant authority in the Order of Death, and at other times the other. At this point in earth's history, the psychic conspirators hold majority control. This is because their numbers have recently grown very rapidly from among new members of the Order of Death. These new-member psychic-conspirators are predominantly eschatological christians, and are referred to within the Order as "neo-Sethians." The faction comprised mostly of older members actually favours the psychic revolution, however the neo-Sethians do not, and they hold power now.<br><br>What can you do for the Order of Death? You can do anything you would ordinarily do, but do it mindfully. Ask yourself if you are doing your own will at that moment, or if you are doing the will of another? You must free your own mind. Only then can the Order find you. It is our most fervent wish. Therefore, hurry.<br><br>~GOD~

<p><center><a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/>>All is not as it appears.</br>  
<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/allbusinessedited.jpg>></a>  
</a></center></blockquote></p>

<p>someone who told me she loved me, but lied.<br>  
someone who used me then left me to die.<br>  
someone who no one will ever be like.<br>  
someone who pried open my third eye.<br>  
someone I love forever, the reason I write my rhymes.<br>  
someone I worshipped who taught me to fly.<br>  
someone I planned to be with for all time.<br>  
someone indifferent now. Oh well, maybe next life.</p>

<div style="text-align: center; margin-left: auto; visibility:visible; margin-right: auto; width:450px;"><embed style="width:310px; visibility:visible; height:145px;" allowScriptAccess="never" src="http://www.musicplaylist.net/mc/mp3player.swf?tomy=http://www.musicplaylist.net/mc/config/config\_black\_noautostart.xml&mywidth=435&myheight=270&file=http://www.musicplaylist.net/loadplaylist.php?playlist=14550526" menu="false" quality="high" width="310" height="145" name="mp3player" wmode="transparent" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer" border="0"/><BR>  
<a href=http://www.musicplaylist.net><img src=http://www.musicplaylist.net/mc/images/create\_black.jpg border=0></a><a href=http://www.musicplaylist.net/standalone/14550526 target=\_blank><img src=http://www.musicplaylist.net/mc/images/launch\_black.jpg border=0></a><a href=http://www.musicplaylist.net/download/14550526><img

src=http://www.musicplaylist.net/mc/images/get\_black.jpg border=0></a> </div>

<div style="text-align: center; margin-left: auto; visibility: visible; margin-right: auto; width: 310px;"><embed style="width: 310px; visibility: visible; height: 145px;" allowScriptAccess="never" src="http://www.musicplaylist.us/mc/mp3player.swf?tomy=http://www.musicplaylist.us/mc/config/config\_purple\_noautostart.xml&mywidth=310&myheight=145&file=http://www.musicplaylist.us/loadplaylist.php?playlist=14550526" menu="false" quality="high" width="310" height="145" name="mp3player" wmode="transparent" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer" border="0"/></div>  
<BR>

<a href=http://www.musicplaylist.us><img src=http://www.musicplaylist.us/mc/images/create\_purple.jpg border=0></a><a href=http://www.musicplaylist.us/standalone/14550526 target=\_blank><img src=http://www.musicplaylist.us/mc/images/launch\_purple.jpg border=0></a><a href=http://www.musicplaylist.us/download/14550526><img src=http://www.musicplaylist.us/mc/images/get\_purple.jpg border=0></a>

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]So you're trying to tell me that aliens, i.e. ultra intense thinking superhumans, planted holograms into people's minds, flew empty planes into empty buildings, and took the passengers of the plane into another dimension, i.e. heaven?

Yeah, okay, let's talk about that.

This could be true, I suppose. But, I think you would agree that this scenario is not likely. Even if the scenario is not exactly what you intended to convey, this is what I have interpreted and this is what I'm going on. If you'd like to clear any points up that's fine,[/quote]

I'd like to clear up more than a few points about your utter and intentional misinterpretation (and, to those you presume your lessers) your misrepresentation of my theory. But then again, if you don't like it, you can stuff it straight up your butt for all I care. I'd like to point out to all those you presume are even less literate than yourself, and who you presume to dupe, that I just deleted Q's last two posts. The first was spam to youtube videos without comment. The second, following my deletion of the first, asserted I was "a vagina." So, you can take your self-certain assertion of my theories and cram them. If you choose to ignore the "lessons of the past," ahhhh, nevermind.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]but [i][b]I don't want to talk about this.[/b][i]\* I know the attacks are not what people think it is. I am aware that our government is intimately involved with it. [/quote]

\*italics mine - "ben"

You're a virus. "attacks" is plural, yet "it is" is singular. That's called, in Neuro-Linguistic Programming, an "anchor" technique. It is meant to trigger a "light trance" following which a subtle suggestion is made. In this case it is "I am aware..." blah blah blah, "OUR government." No, you're wrong. A) when the employees of the people refuse to fulfill the duties of their office to the people they represent, they de facto forfeit any authority that accompanies that office. So, technically, this stopped being "our" government (of the people, by the people, and for the people) when "they" (the shadow-government) assassinated Kennedy. B) it is not the government itself that is involved. It is the faction within the highest appointed (or rigged) executive offices in the government. If you look at their names, you will find connections between most of them and GHWB (Bush sr., W's father) from the days when he was director of the CIA. BTW, the first thing the Bush admin did when it got into office was to push back the release date for the FOIA to apply to all the files from the Reagan era on, which is primarily when this particular group of cronies

began their work in the CIA, along with Ollie North, whom it is more likely that you've heard of than any of the rest of them. This group has teamed up with the Bushes to launder the money they made in the eighties importing crack and heroin and exporting WMDs and covert coup de tats. The Bush family have "invested" these funds of this rogue element in ransacking energy and oil conglomerates. Basically, they are privatising every federal, state and locally governed agency (from investing social security on the stock market to selling off the garbage collection services to the highest bidder). That's internally to the national borders. They're importing a huge workforce from Mexico to glut-spend the federal, state and local governments at the same time. That's locally to me, even. This is what's going on now, too. Meanwhile they've built concentration camps for Muslims (who are racially semitic, not racially Muslim) on national US soil and sold off foreign resources (that do not belong to them) to US national privatised oil and energy conglomerates (but they still don't belong to these guys either) by staging a war in a foreign region (ie. Iraq, duh).

If you think these crimes are being perpetrated by "our government" then you are dangerously mistaken. This implies that a change in government structure would solve (nevermind addressing) this problem. The neo-cons are a virus that has infected the system of the government. Hold trials, I say. This will purge the virus. No change in the overall structure of the entire organism is called for. The very idea of accusing "our government" of crimes committed by its executive branch, infiltrated by the CIA (ie. Skull and Bones), and by national businesses created by these same CIA officers as fronts for importing drugs and exporting guns. Think about it. ENRON was an energy conglomerate being used to funnel funds from the Asian Contagion and the .com bust to fund the privatisation of federal, state and local utilities and services (ie. prisons mainly, but also the garbage and electricity). Instead of paying a bill to the gov't for all your utilities services (phone, tv, electricity, garbage, mail, etc.) now these have all been sold off to multiple competing companies, so now the market-price regulates for each service individually at a much, Much, MUCH higher cost to the consumer (of these necessary functions of society) than it would to have just kept it all on one bill paid to the city, or the state, or the federal government, or even all of them put together. Instead, now everyone is paying out the ass, but suddenly only Republican "voters" can afford it. And my car suddenly holds an extra gallon of "gas." I'm trying to put this in simple and down-to-earth terms for you here, Aquarian, because you have only given me evidence of your being too dumb to comprehend my ordinary high-browed jargon. So let me put this in terms even a two year old could understand. 1999: gas = \$1.50. 2007: gas = \$3.00. This reflects two ratios. One is the devaluation of the dollar. However this would mean that the dollar of today is worth only half the value of the dollar only eight years ago. While this may indeed be the case already, it is only because private energy and oil companies inflated gas prices using the loss of local resources to natural disaster (ala Katrina) as an excuse to shock the gas market and see how high they can drive the price up. To put this into vernacular even such an intentionally ignorant person as yourself should be able to understand: For every gallon of oil you buy now, you could have bought two before the war in Iraq. And "oil" is the excuse we are sold. In reality there IS an ulterior motive to this enclave's (S&B & CIA) actions here. Shifting money around is no different than shifting natural resources around. So we can say, in "theory," these private companies are trying to figure out a way to package and sell us "free" energy (ZPE), but really why should they be so benevolent? Why not simply exterminate us all instead? Perhaps that is a question you should ask yourself, "AQUARIAN 1."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]

Let's try to figure out the why, at this point, if we can, instead of the how.[/quote]

I'm in complete agreement with you on this point. I think the whole point of the "how" was as an arms show for "alien" (invisible and anti-gravity) technology anyway. And I agree, to the average "person" such as yourself, this means virtually nothing because you will never be able to even imagine someone being able to imagine something like that. Face it, man, you are a dinosaur. The "mammals" are evolving and we are leaving you behind. That's all there is to it. So anyway, let's begin addressing the "WHY" of this issue: the 9/11 WTC disaster, what you call "the attacks."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]

In the 9/11 Commission Report, United States support of Israel is cited as the main cause of the September 11th attacks.[/quote]

This is because they were made to believe, as was the rest of the world, that Osama Bin Laden was the actual perpetrator of this crime against humanity, when in fact he was no more than a patsy named after the fact. I'm sure, having read that utter white-washed piece of shit attempt at "full public disclosure" the 9-11 Report, which is to Bush what Mein Kampf was to Hitler, than surely you have to realise that most of the alledged "hijackers" named (arbitrarily, there being no way to identify any of them) by the FBI were Saudi Arabians. You must also remember that there was a great degree of public doubt over the authenticity of the released audio and video confessions of Osama Bin Laden. I won't get into the details of these doubts, as I am sure you are fully aware of them already. Suffice it to say that Osama Bin Laden is the 21st century Lee Harvey Oswald. Now, the only reason we are even supposed to suspect Osama Bin Laden is NOT, as you assert, to foment hatred between Muslims and Jews. You're an idiot and a tool for thinking that. No, what is actually the situation is that because, before 9-11, Osama was at the top of the FBI's Most Wanted list (once held by the Unabomber and Al Capone). He was a product of the CIA's running guns during the Iraq-Iran war (the "Iran-Contra" affair of the Reagan administration) following an upbringing in the CIA's Mujahadeen "guerilla task force" in Afghanistan before the Soviet invasion. He hated Saddam Hussein, and is actually so Right-Wing in his own beliefs, he would probably think the Shah of Iran too liberal. We're talking about Saudi-Arabians here. These people chop off heads in public as demonstrations of the state's ultimate authority. Small wonder they are the model for nation-building in the Middle-East, a model the CIA in the GWB administration have helped to set up, also, in your favourite place, Israel, as well. However the FBI are only cleaning up after the CIA. Retired CIA-man GHWB, W's dad, sat on the board of a LEGAL (!!!) arms dealership that sold WMDs to middle-eastern countries. So did the head of the House of Saud, who was a "royal" family installed after WWII (much later than the nation of Saudi Arabia was created following WWI) by, guess who?, the OSS, Office of Strategic Services, precursor to, your pal and mine, the CIA. Whether you believe it or not, neither the House of Saud NOR the Likkud or Netenyahu parties in Israel call the shots in Washington. No, the boys at Langley are still pulling GWB's strings via their puppet representative, Dick Cheney (known to W as "Big Time" as a nick-name). It's a puppet on a puppet on a puppet, and if you can't see that you must be stone cold blind.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]

Now, I hope we can agree that there is a conflict between Israel and Islam. For some reason, they have a hatred for each other. Why?

In the present, Israel is a stronghold for United States Imperialism.[/quote]

You answered your own question, which is another of your pathetic tells as an attempting NLPer. This immediately followed your statement that "ISRAEL AND ISLAM HATE EACH OTHER." This is simply not true, and the manner in which you present it, it leaves no room to question its veracity. This "tells" me that you are concealing (entirely and only) from yourself the fact (that is blatantly apparent to everyone else about you) that you hold true the same false-beliefs (as if there were ever any other kind) as you THINK do those whose power you seek to emulate. You don't hate the rich, the poor or anyone. You hate yourself. Oh, and you're an anti-Semite.

Israel (the country, not the Hebrew religion, both Orthodox and Reform), and Islam (the religion, not the "Arab" race, but a simultaneously existent religious faith, predominately, though, as also with Judaism, not exclusively, Semitic in nature), do not hate each other. That's what you just said, those were the words you typed, and don't try to go and fucking turn that fact around to try and make me look like I'm in any way inaccurately presenting that fact of reality. So fuck off with your self-righteous, Papal/SS soft-fascism, you fucking black-shirt swine, you self-righteous, arrogant idiot. How dare you sit back and declare "ISRAEL AND ISLAM HATE EACH OTHER"? You

don't even know what you think you mean.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]If you want to take over the oil supply of the world what do you do?  
[/quote]

I see your point: I'm supposed to second-guess the begging question: "Going back how far?" I won't; it's an irrelevant side-stepping of the issue and deserves to be condemned to the dustbin of history beside NAZISM and the PATRIOT Act. Your belief in a conspiracy of Free Masons is unsubstantial to me, Aquarian. If you want to bring up Pike's (alleged) "letter to Mazini" that has been circulated around the net in years of late, I'd kindly quiz your ass to kingdom come about the Protocols of the Elders of Zion hoax, the actual Catholic Priory of Zion, the Bavarian Illuminati and the Catholic Jesuits Weishaupt claimed to have stolen his plans for world-domination from, and ask you all about Thule and the religion of the Runes, the Celtic pagan tradition pre-dating the spread of even Gaulic Judaism and early Christian-Gnosticism, long before the infiltration of Pauline and Petro Doctrines. Then I'll ask you what you think the difference is between the Christian cross and the Pagan (technically far-eastern) Swastika is. And that, as they say, will be that.

So, now, I'll preface what I'm about to say with the caveat that I, unlike the CIA group sprung from Yale's Skull and Bones frat-house, do not wish to take over the world's supply of oil. That sounds like a stupid idea to me. If the idea is, as some say, to corner the market on a depleting resource (making oil as addictive in everyday-life as crack to a crack-addict), there are better ways they could have gone about it. Apparently what I had thought were vast untapped OIL reserves in Siberia are actually only highly atmospherically-destructive METHANE gas. If the goal were to go for outright evil, and given a century or so of forethought, you could easily have created the automobile to run on methane rather than petrol. By now our planet would have already suffocated itself like Old Willy Loman in that play Death of a Salesman. I guess then the little chiggers could just burrow in under the ground and live for centuries becoming like transparent roaches in subterranean "nuclear-storage facilities" (marked for "dual-use" such as at Dulce and, probably, Area 51). Therefore, to me, oil addiction is like tobacco/nicotine addiction, or alcoholism, or heroin or crack addiction, or even being, IMO the lowest of all these degenerate scum, a money-junky. And, again IMO, there is nothing wrong with any of these. So long as one group does not concentrate on specifically trying to fuck up any other group's good time, the whole thing SHOULD naturally balance out. Only this is not currently the case. Right now the money-junkies are turning every group against every other group, and reaping their, merely imaginary, rewards.

So, as you might say, "If I were king of the forest," what would I do? I would have gotten the military stealth / anti-grav tech released to the private sector for development to replace the gas-powered car. This would, however, mean a drastically different form of society than we have now, so what I'm about to say may seem complex beyond your comprehension: where we are and where we should be, where we could be were we not acting divisive, but rather civil, are vastly different things. The difference is that between the Jetsons and the Flintstones. Seriously. I'm George Jetson, and you're Fred Flintstone. Now deal with that. Oh and stfu while you do so. Where we are in our level of development now, is so far behind the level of development that we once had (and in the same aeonic season), that it is no longer a question of the Jetsons being somewhere ahead of us, still in the possible future, and now it is a question of the Jetsons and Flintstones being parallel, equal and opposite realities simultaneously. I just exist in one and you in the other one. But, I'm sorry, I digress.

To get back to the question at hand, IF I WANTED TO TAKE OVER THE OIL SUPPLY OF THE WORLD WHAT WOULD I DO? I would not concentrate all of my force on one single area in a losing war. I would not cause everyone to perceive, falsely, an "over-population problem," as an excuse to round them all up into death-camps. I would be kind to the people of the region, and attempt to initiate friendly trade with them, so that we could all prosper equally from the exchange of goods

and services. That's what I, PERSONALLY, would probably do, if I wanted to gain control of the oil supply of the whole world. But then, I'm just insane. You're the idiot.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Currently, the United States gives more money to Israel than any other country on the planet, by a very large margin. I suggest you find out how large that margin actually is.[/quote]

I don't see your point. We are exporting capital to Israel. So what? Bushco. via the Carlyle Group has been selling them WMDs for years. The money the US "donates" (is exhtorted) to Israel each year goes from US Senators (I know the whole "Clinton's the best man for us" routine too) and elected officials. But then the Israeli executive officials (of the far-Right Likkud party or the ultra-right party of Benjamin Netanyahu) pay this money to the Carlyle Group in exchange for US WMDs. Now, the Carlyle Group then split this money up between the House of Saud on one side (which, it is safe to assume, will all end up invested in Halliburton and in Bin Laden Construction, look it up) and the CIA S&B boys on the other. In Saudia Arabia, human rights violations grow to an outrage among the global community, but nothing is said nor done about Saudi Arabia's connection with the Carlyle Group. The money's all moving in a circle right now between Buscho and Halliburton on one side to Likkud and the House of Saud on the other. I suppose it would be too much to ask if you'd read "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" by any chance, eh, Q?

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]What do you think is going to happen when another 9/11 comes in the form of a mushroom cloud?[/quote]

This is ultra-Zionism. Zionism, as envisioned originally in the pre-WWI era called for a repatriation of the Holy Land by Hebrews (both Reform and Orthodox). When the "League of Nations" chartered the land for Israel by extradicting Palestine, it meant that the indigenous population there would have to relocate, or be relocated, or otherwise be eradicated. This notion was not in keeping with the original movement of Zionism as Holy-Land repatriation. Instead, in the name of Germany's Yiddish and Socialists, the League of Nations (thus violating its own charter authorising it to convene the world court) turned around and instituted, via the mechanism of the State (of Israel, now like a map overlaying the land of Palestine), the exact same form of Holocaust to Muslim Semites as was perpetrated to the poor Hebrews of "Germany" by the very NAZI fascist capitalist pigs the League of Nations and the World Court convened to judge. Only now it is, as Saul said to Judas in the Last Temptation of Christ, "Jew killing Jew."

If it did not mean any loss of life, I'd be all for nuking the whole Middle-East region. The Sinai Peninsula separating Egypt from Iraq and Saudi Arabia? I'm just not too impressed by it. Let's evacuate all the people to someplace where there's still plenty of land, like, say, Siberia or even across the horn of Northern Africa (fuck, give em Spain for all I care! Give em Italy, actually). Then let's all heave one big sigh of relief and light the fuse under the fcking ant-hill and just wait for the bomb to blow them all to smithereens. See? I can appear even further right-wing than you, Q. You advocate neo-Zionism, falsely creating and heavily arming an illegal State of Israel. The only difference, really, is you use "mushroom cloud" as a threat to scare people into feeling like they need to constantly be on the defensive, whereas I am suggesting it as one possible option as a solution to the whole difficulties in political struggle you seem to find so upsetting. It must seem like a great idea to you, I expect. Nuke them all, let God sort em out. Well, by that criteria, you may as well as go nuke Antarctica, because it has it coming just as much as does Iraq, or Israel, or Ireland, or New York, or Compton. I'd be all for nuking Washington DC, but I'd say give the rats warning to sink with the ship. I'd rather nuke Cheyenne Mountain, or Dulce, Area 51 or the HAARP antenna array. There are alot of places I'd rather nuke than the very countries our financial triangular trade (donations for guns sold to buy oil) system depends on now. I'm an anarchist, but I'm not a nihilist. Don't blow up our friends and neighbors, and I mean that, "George."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]You think maybe, that possibly, Israel and the United States will take over the entire region? [/quote]

As opposed to the fact that they positively, definately, already have? Think of the Middle East as one big concentration camp. In the far west, you have Saudi Arabia and Israel (ie. the Gaza Strip on the West Bank where most of the uprooting of indigenous people and/or killing them has been going on since the 80's. These guys are the gestapo, the guards. They have all the oil in Saudi Arabia, and all the weapons in Israel, and both of these countries are extremely rich. Then, in the mid-west of the middle-east, you have Afghanistan and Iraq. In the mid-east of the mid-east Iran, Syria, Turkey, Lebanon, Jordan, etc. and in the far west of the mid-east Pakistan. Pakistan are the turn-coats, betraying their fellow-prisoners to the Ghestapo guards for personal favours (ie. a NUCLEAR BOMB). Meanwhile Iran isonly barely allowed to develop nuclear power plants, only under extreme regulation (again by the International Atomic Energy Commission under the UN but acting as the watchdog for the US, Israel and China on the Security Council). And then you have Afghanistan and Iraq. We are sending people to war to fight and to kill or be killed, and most of the soldiers are coming home either maimed or traumatised, if not dead. The pretense was that Iraq MAY HAVE, MIGHT HAVE, POSSIBLY HAD WMDs and ... GASP! ... the nuclear bomb. In my opinion the Middle East is not, as you seem to believe, "Aquarian 1," the powder-keg waiting to blow. It is a fully-functioning slave-state, with US military police enforcing US military/industrial dictates in Saudi Arabia, in Israel, in Iraq and (thanks to China) in Pakistan as well. And you come around here saying the 9-11 Commission Report claims US support for Israel is the sole reason 9-11 happened? You're a fuck-up. Fuck off and stuff it.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]You ever look into the future? And time travel to the past? I do.[/quote]

No you don't. You get high on MDMA. It's not the same thing.

-ben

Your first...

1. Who was your first prom date?

I had two, Helena and Jackie, in the 5th grade.

2. Who was your first roommate?

Mike Tuten.

3. What was your first alcoholic drink?

vodka.

4. What was your first job?

gas station clerk.

5. What was your first car?

toyota carolla

6. Who was the first person you texted today?

my nigga, Osama Bin Laden, of course.

7. Who is the first person you thought of this morning?

my high school ex-

8. Who was your first grade teacher?



Mrs. Williams

9. Where did you go on your first ride on an airplane?  
Ohio, probably.

10. When you snuck out of your house for the first time, who was with you?  
Todd and Mike

11. Who was your first best friend and are you still friends with them?  
mike and yes

12. Where was your first sleep over?  
Keaton's house

14. Whose wedding were you in the first time?  
Todd's

15. What is the first thing you do in the morning?  
go to bed.

16. What was the first concert you ever went to?  
Nirvana.

17. First tattoo or piercing?  
neither.

18. First foreign country you went to?  
Canada.

19. First girlfriend?  
Gwen (age five)

20. When was your first detention?  
senior year, during finals.

21. What was the first state you lived in?  
FLAUSA

23. Who was the first person to break your heart?  
my high school ex-

24. Who will be the first to repost this?  
me.

MY NUMBER AND NAME IS CRAIG DEREK PHIPPS AT 07811017485  
Norwich, East United Kingdom  
82.21.155.73

<http://viewmorepics.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewPicture&friendID=115683365&albumId=0>

sara,

first, let me thank you for starting this thread, because I agree with your motive in doing so. For

no reason I can discern as a personal reflection, the forum on my personal website has been hijacked by anti-semites. However, the problem with this is similar to the "Jewish Question" proposed in the late 1800's. We can either take the hard-line position on how to solve this, "kill them all" (ie. ban the offenders from the forum), or we can take the "liberal" position, "export them elsewhere" (ie. confine them to a single thread). While I agree with your motive in starting this thread, I hope you realise this strategy will not work. For some reason, again beyond my ability to fathom, this issue polarises moderates into over-emotional radicals (pro-Israel) or reactionaries (anti-Israel). IMO, this matter should be a non-issue. Perhaps that is why people become so upset about it: they realise it is not something that matters, and they resent the idea they are supposed to care either way. I think, though, that it boils down to a disagreement on the definitions of certain key terminologies. I'll come back to that in a moment.

Q

stfu. You're no better than sara and you know it. In fact, IMO, you're way worse, since your "9-11 was done by Israel" argument was based on nothing but rhetoric, you would appear to me to be far more brain-washed than she is. I prefer the term "don't wake the baby" in this case, though, since those who have brain-washed you did it for motives they consider good, that is, to blind you to their own unhappy reality. You remind me of the kid who believes in Santa Claus so much, he gets angry at anyone who tells him that it's only his parents buying the presents. I could tell you the truth now, as I have tried to do several times already, but you would only get angry at me and tell me my "opinions" are due to my "belief" in "lies." Instead I'll advise you to study "karma" (also called QBLH). You didn't use the term "brain-washed" because you know sara is "brain-washed." You used that term to align Crow behind you. But look at his comments to "understand" your own motives. His closing remark was to "out" sara as a "Jew" (as if it were a shame). You used the term "brain-washed" but what you meant was "Jewish." You just got someone else to say "Jew" for you by confusing these two, very differently defined, terms in their mind. Next Crow associated the word "Jewish" with the meaning of "brain-washed." You'd do well to examine your own "altruistic" motives behind such manipulative methods. Do the ends justify the means, Q? You've always said, no, but does that ever apply to you? J/w.

Crow,

Please don't let yourself be manipulated into caring about this issue. Ask yourself, does the amount of money US Senators contribute to Zionist "charities" affect the price of bread? Gas... MAYBE. But not bread. Gas is to your car what bread is to your body. If (as is happening now) your own personal sovereignty (self-determination) and bodily safety (your life itself) is ever threatened by something you know should not be doing so, you need to stand up against those who tell you any non-issue is important enough for you to die. Imagine your two best friends are standing in front of you. They are having a very heated argument. One is saying "blue." The other is saying "red." Eventually, they turn to you as a tie-breaker. Now, either one you pick, you've already lost one of those friends, and if you pick any of the five OTHER colours available, it's likely you'll lose them both. What I, personally, would do in such a situation is just walk away. However, if you can't, then I'd advise you to change the subject to one that both your friends agree on. The goal is to "build consensus" and avoid bloodshed. Don't get pulled into shit that shouldn't concern you. Instead, change your perception filter on the situation; define it in new terms. Then your friends will turn to you not to fight their battle for them, but to advise them from your new perspective.

Now, on the notion of terminology, or proper nouns we use to subjectify objects and to objectify subjects. Before I delve into this problem, let me give a brief example. The flashvid sara linked states, in one frame, "There was no Arab state or nation called "Palestine" in the Middle East in 1948. Or ever." Technically, this is not a fact. The area between the Jordan river and the Mediterranean was never called "Palestine" by the Ottoman Empire itself. By the Ottomans it was

referred to as the vilayet Sidon. The term "Palestine" was, however, used before 1948 to refer to the land of modern Israel. It was used in the [\[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Balfour\\_Declaration\\_of\\_1917\]](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Balfour_Declaration_of_1917)Balfour Declaration of 1917~~[/url]~~ (wikilink). The term was also used in the 1916 Sykes Picot agreement that determined, before the beginning of WWI, how the countries of western Europe would, after conquering the Ottoman Empire in WWI, divide up the lands. In 1916, "Palestine" was to be an "Allied condominium," however by 1917 it was to be ceded to "Jewish Zionists." Now, all of this was well before the Holocaust, and the whole argument in the flashvid that the state of Israel was created as a "refuge" for diaspora Hebrews killed in pogroms and the Holocaust is specious reasoning.

Now, the nation-state of "Palestine" DID, in fact, exist in 1948, however it was called the "Palestinian Mandate" and it was ruled by Britain as part of the British Empire and was no more an independent nation-state apart from Britain than was India. Therefore, "Palestine" (ie. the "Palestinian Mandate" that unified the Mid-East between the end of the first world war and the beginning of the second) was never an independent "Arab state" because it was administrated as a colony of Great Britain. Therefore, whenever anyone (Arab or not) refers to restoring "Palestine" they are, knowingly or un-knowingly, referring to the entirety of the "Palestinian Mandate" (reaching from the Persian Gulf in the east to the Mediterranean Sea in the west), which only ever existed as a British colony. Ideally, this would mean the unification of the entire Middle-East under self-rule (by any form of system), however in reality what it means is the restoration of the land between the Gaza strip and northern Egypt to the indigenous population and the conclusion of its serving as a de facto colony populated by foreigners.

Another ill-defined term is

[\[url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamofascism\]](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamofascism)Islamofascism~~[/url]~~." (wikilink) This term's origins are cited as Austrian psychologist Carl Jung in a quote describing the German people as "like Muslims" in their fanaticism for their causes. To open up a can of worms, let's also look at the free-trade and military-support agreements between NAZI Germany and the sheiks and caliphs of the remaining Arab territories of the Ottoman Empire. Now, herein is the strongest connection between the terms "Islam" and "fascism." However, the NAZI third reich weren't "fascists" per se. They were "National Socialists." However, they weren't "National Socialists" in truth either. They were technically the "German Worker's Party," but they stopped being for the Workers of Germany after becoming the majority in the German parliament. At that point they became German nationalists with an imperial bent. Now, here again we come to a cited parallel between the NAZIs and the modern far-right Muslim nations in that the NAZIs were nationalists with an imperial bent and so are the Muslim Ayatollahs and teachers in Madrasahs. However, this "Nationalism" is not the same as "Fascism," except insofar as Fascism is also Imperialist. The best link for the origin of this term is connection between Moslem Nationalism and fascist imperialism via the NAZIs, who were allied to Fascist Italy and to the states of the former Ottoman Empire. However, at that time, the Islamists were statist and the fascists imperialists. Since then, fascism has infiltrated the politics of western Europe, the US, and other "developed" (industrialised) nations in the form of large corporations forming in a capitalist economy. These corporations are not statist or Nationalists, because most of them are trans-national and pro-free trade. However, they do fit the definition of Fascism because they are far right-wing capitalists and extremely opposed to left-wing communism. Meanwhile the formerly-Ottoman nations, now members of OPEC, (Oil Producing Arab Countries, changed to Economic for the sake of political correctness) that were statist Nationalists at the time of WWII are now operating in collusion with these Fascist corporations, however this form of "Islamofascism" (though used accurately in this case, tying in between western corporations and formerly statist-Muslim nations) cannot be properly addressed because we can't call western corporations "Fascists" anymore than we can say the Arab conspirators with them are "Islamic." The formerly Nationalist countries of the Arabic Middle East are now Fascist Imperialists, often cloaked in Islamic theocracies, and the oppressed Moslems of the region themselves have become statist Nationalists, often cloaked in Democratic movements, in opposition to their rulership. Likewise, the formerly Fascist

corporations have, since coming to political power, become a de facto Empire themselves. To benefit the economic status of both the far right-wing states in the west and middle-east, in the name of their people's religion, send their own populations to war against each other. In short (too late, I know), the ones who are called "Islamo-Fascists" are instead the anti-Israeli statists by Zionist statists because the term is easier to wrap the tongue around than it would be to call these semitic people anti-semites. Of course the whole purpose is to confuse the workers into disunity to continue their oppression beneath their bosses.

Finally, I think we should clear up once and for all the definition of "what is a Jew?" From his introduction to the Kabbalah Center's english edition of the Zohar, Rav Yehudah Berg gives us the following definition: "The Jew - and this can include any individual who behaves in a sharing, tolerant, and sensitive manner - by definition is a person who acts in a Godly manner, with compassion for all of God's created beings." Rav Berg goes on to add that, "At the time of the Exodus, however, some people wanted to convert to become Jews. They were known as the Erev Rav (literally translated as "the mixed multitude".)" According to Berg, "These Jews were and continue to be the underlying cause of anti-Semitism." Basically, according to Rav Berg's definition, the "Jew" is someone who studies the Zohar, or rather QBLH in general, and comes to have certain superhuman and ultimately supernatural powers. According to this definition, if you are not Jewish and you study Kabbalah, then you are a Jew. Likewise, if you are Jewish and do not study Kabbalah, then you are not a Jew, or rather, you are an "evil" Jew, one of the Erev Rav. Now, I am telling you this definition, and not the one from Merriem-Webster's english dictionary: "a person whose religion is Judaism," not because it is more authoritative than one given by a non-Jew, but because I agree with it. To say, for example, a "Jew" is a QBLHist, makes more sense to me than to say, for example, a "Jew" is a semite. Not all Semites are Jews, and not all Jews are semites. Likewise, Hebrew, the religion of QBLH, is not confined to only semites. Anyone who studies QBLH, or Hebrew mysticism, is thus de facto a "Jew," and even moreso than someone who claims to be such only because they were born into semitic descent. I like this definition, and so that is the one I will be thinking of whenever I read the word "Jew" in anyone else's posts too: a "Jew" is a "psychic." Therefore, the "psychic conspiracy" and the "psychic revolution" I write about frequently are ideas you guys might only be familiar with by their more commonly called names, the "Jewish Conspiracy" and the "Book of Revelation." Of course, no one else (especially none of my readers here) will share this definition for the term "Jew" with me, and thus, because those who do not understand it are in the majority, I will probably be considered "crazy" for subscribing to it. Then again, I DO know the Baal Shem is AHDVNHAY, while the Moslems know only ALLAH (Elohim, the derivation of Adonai) and the Israelites know only YHVH (the extrapolated vowels). Neither of these is "good" or "evil" to the other, but nor is either complete without the other.

Oh well, enough for now.

-ben

[img]<http://www.comcast.net/data/br/2007/09/13/br-51600.jpg>[/img]

[quote="PAULINE JELINEK, Associated Press Writer"]

The Pentagon has released a censored audiotape of suspected Sept. 11 mastermind Khalid Sheikh Mohammed \_ deleting a part officials said could be used to recruit future terrorists.

The tape of Mohammed's 40-minute hearing before a U.S. military proceeding in Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, was edited to exclude a 10-minute passage about the kidnap and beheading of U.S. journalist Daniel Pearl and Mohammed's explanation for why Islamic militants are waging jihad against the United States, as well as information the government said was classified.

Most of what was deleted was a long, rambling statement in poor English that often made it hard to

understand what Mohammed was trying to say. The public may read that statement in a 26-page transcript previously released by the Defense Department, but after months of debate, officials decided the audio of it should be held back.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.comcast.net/news/index.jsp?cat=GENERAL&fn=/2007/09/13/763068.html>

Here is the official "dot military" link to this fascinating historical resource:  
[http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Combatant\\_Tribunals.html](http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Combatant_Tribunals.html)

Unclassified Summary  
<http://www.defenselink.mil/news/ISN10024.pdf>

Transcript of CSRT (KSM) Hearing  
[http://www.defenselink.mil/news/transcript\\_ISN10024.pdf](http://www.defenselink.mil/news/transcript_ISN10024.pdf)

Audio of CSRT Hearing  
<http://www.defenselink.mil/news/ksm.mp3>

I'll ghost-host these if these fascists take their links down. Oh, and expect a new ~GOD~ song to come of this too. LMAO.

-benis"with"the"terrorists"becausehe'sNOTwithBushco.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]  
I never advanced the destruction of Israel as a foregone conclusion.[/quote]

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]  
I don't advocate the nuclear holocaust, I've just seen it in dreams since I was 9 years old. I don't want that to happen.[/quote]

Ok. Let me put this in baby words for you: "advancing the destruction of Israel as a foregone conclusion" is not the same as "advocating the nuclear holocaust." But even calling it "the" instead of "a" implies you BELIEVE it WILL happen. Believing something WILL happen before it has is what I referred to as "advancing" it as a "foregone conclusion." Now the kid gloves are off so I'll out you for what I really think you actually are. You aren't only "advancing an agenda" that is based on false pretenses. Q, you're a Paranoid Schizophrenic. You believe so much in the validity of your premise that your zeal in advancing your agenda based upon it is totally psychotic. Because of your psychosis, you will NEVER be able to understand more than a few words ANYONE says to you because your mind will not be able to slow down.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]I feel like I'm talking to fucking children.[/quote]

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]We're not children anymore.[/quote]

If we can all read minds, there can be no secrets.

Therefore, the ONLY "real" or "true" LIE is that we cannot all read minds.

The LIE is the front of the same surface of which SECRECY is the reverse. The goal is to use this dual-facedness to work for you. Thus, you must accept the LIE to tender the SECRET. Therefore, become as a parent, lying to their children, keeping secret this truth: the responsibility to deny reality.

okay well, we can't have discussed this for less than two years, obviously, and thus we can't have avoided wasting those two years on going in circles rather than staging some form of revolution, because even though we see eye to eye, and agree on who, what, when, where, why and how, you and I are simply never going to get past first base with each other, and thus we will never be able to get past square one at agreeing on how to establish government in the vacuum of power we both desire to create. What I mean is that, after a revolution, you and I would both be equally obsolete as those in power now. A whole new generation would be required, with a new point of view on the nature of reality itself, different from both my "knowledge" and your "beliefs" altogether.

You and I will never agree until you quit accusing me of "agreeing with the motives" of "the conspiracy" simply because I know what those motives are and you do not, and I quit claiming to "know" the "motives of the conspiracy better than you" simply because you only "believe" in what those motives are, while I do not.

And so long as we can agree to disagree, I will not stop picking at you for the points of your argument while still agreeing with you in essence, and you will not cease to believe we disagree in essence because I am distracting you from your full potential for effecting change. If you disagree, then by no means read what I'm about to say, instead go out and do something about it.

Here is as good a place for our point of departure to start as any:

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]They are genius, but they're so fucking stupid.[/quote]

By this you introduce the argument I will address in this case, the one waged most against the neo-cons and Bush in particular, that "he appears stupider than he is." According to this argument, which, I remind you, I agree with in essence, Bush "believes" what he says about "faith-based initiatives" (for example) in the same way as he "believes" in his own affectation of the vernacular of the "common" people (us). Even though he KNOWS he does not personally subscribe to such charitable morals and honest ethics as are implied by the term "faith" we are supposed to have confidence in his assertion of their value because of his pure "charm" or charisma alone. Even though he KNOWS he does not think in his speaking voice inside his head, he has affected the "charm" or "common" vernacular. W. is from Massachusettes originally, and attended Yale. He only moved to Crwford, Texas in the 1970's. He, in effect, is saying one thing and doing another. This reminds me of the stereotypical "bad father" figure. The problem is, this archetype works. When combined with the media, everyone seems to buy Bush's dumb act, his "charm," shmooz, or "charisma."

Even you consider Bush's two-facedness a blatant slap in the face opposite what you assume is "common" sense "morality." But let me show you why, to Bush, he is only "turning the other cheek" to "turn a blind eye" to "remove the speck from his own eye" before attempting to remove the beam from "yours."

Bush is a realist, pretending to be an idealist. You are an idealist, pretending to be a realist. Both of you are evil idiots. Why? Because both of you are pretending. Bush pretends because it is a way to confuse the people about his motives. You pretend because you "believe" in "morality" when you (should) know "beliefs" are the blind denial of facts. So, by your own argument (based on belief), your version of fanatsy-land is "good" because it is based on "faith" in "idealism" (implying realism is false or evil). However, your weakness is leaving yourself open in the same area Bush does not. You uncover your "belief" as arbitrary, while Bush hides his actual convictions and asserts "belief" in his words alone as "good." Thus, I can prove, just as easily, that Bush's "beliefs" (based on "realism" being Darwinian-Malthusianism) are no less valid than your own (based on "idealism" being the opposite of such "realism" as Darwinian-Malthusianism), and therefore his version of fantasy-land is equally as "good" as yours because it is also based on "faith," only in a different kind of "idealism" (Darwinian-Malthusianism) than your own (based

on the opposite of that). In other words, you call Bush's idealism "realism" and "believe" in your own "idealism." You are, thus, blinding yourself to the opposite argument that could be made in Bush's defense, that his idealism is equally as valid as your own idealism, even though you would label his ideals "realism" and "evil," when, in reality, your ideals are intangible because it is not possible for something uncreated yet to already have come into existence. But, by all means, let's delve deeper and see what your own "beliefs" are about what your own "belief" is, and how what your own "beliefs" are about why you consider your "belief" alone "moral" and Bush's equally valid (in potential) "belief" you label "social-Darwinism" and "evil."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]It is not a mythical invincible force.[/quote]

Here you're referring not to "the conspiracy" but to "morality," which you are about to assert is "good" (or even "true") "propaganda (as if there could be such a thing), according to your own definition for it, being thus:

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]the difference between right and wrong and has a strong, inherent empathy for itself.[/quote]

Which definition I do not disagree with, in spirit. However, the problem isn't in the spirit, that is, it's archetypal place in history as an ideal. The problem is that you do not practise what you preach. Let me tell you that, if you knew right from wrong as you do left from right, you would not ever feel the need to have to confuse the two of these. It is not an invisible foible either. It is quite obvious when you fail to live up to and follow through with this type of "high" standard you dub "your" morality. You've always preached about the ends not justifying the means. But if you did not hold a double-standard about this, saying one thing is good for all, then doing another to serve only yourself, then we would all agree with you, and you wouldn't have to resort to being pedantic, and belittling of our intelligence and faculties for reasoning, and eventually to basic name-calling. You don't have any purpose in agitating us, as you should full well know, because we fully agree on the core issues. However, in order for you to disagree, you pretend that we do not, or that the rest of us don't understand. That's a self-fulfilling prophecy, whereby eventually, because we do not understand your motives in these tactics, you will have totally alienated yourself from our ability to understand you. You'll just be parroting our own views in your dull propaganda, so base it sounds like a different language.

But don't let me hold us up by rambling, by all means, let's show some examples:

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]truthful propaganda.[/quote]

Double-think. This is like literally saying, "the car is black-white." You aren't even dressing it up, either. You aren't saying, "the car is blackish-white," or "the car is whiteish-black." You certainly aren't saying, "the car is grey," which, even then, would be the same as your saying nothing (that would make sense, anyway), since you have proven defensivley you are essentially colour-blind when it comes to truth. You don't even see it as EITHER "black" (good) OR "white" (bad), you see it as BOTH "black" (good) AND "white" (bad). Only never grey. Imagine drops in a stream seen by strobe-light. There is your perception of reality: each moment, self-contained, blurred to appear continuous. Thus, you would look at each of these quantum moments and say, "that is black," or "that is white," however you do not even see beyond what you yourself admit to calling an "illusion." You do not see time as "grey" - as a continuous stream either. You see each moment as a yin-yang. Both "black" and "white" simultanesouly. All of this perception is fine. So long as you DO realise this perception is only your own mental construct, and cannot be objectively verifiable from the vantage of anyone else. You should understand this model of yours makes no sense to me at all. And that's not because I'm stupid either. No, but I'm not a genius either. I'm in that grey-area in between. But when you look at me you don't see me as "average." You see me as either the single stupidest or the single smartest person on earth. No matter what I

say, you will agree one moment, then disagree the next. This is simply how you behave. I'm not calling you any names here, I'm simply pointing out facts observed from my point of view. See, though, that's the whole point, isn't it? I admit there IS a factual world outside of our mere sensations. You do not. Let's look at that:

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]a point of view, that is truthful, on a personal level.[/quote]

So, you take the term "truthful propaganda" and, instead of seeing this as cognitively dissonant, as being opposite thoughts expressed simultaneously, the venom of a forked tongue, you instead define it as yet a third form of fiction, your own concept of this non-term, this inequivalency, this un-reality, this fiction, this lie, as a "moral" (idealised) excuse for your use of this type of "double-think."

Let me tell you something, Q, and this is true, so you'd better pay attention: Truth is Objective. It exists whether you see it or not, whether you "believe" it or not, whether you deny it or not, whether you accept that or not. You can slander the concept of a truth that is outside of us all, but larger than us all, and inside of which we all exist, by referring to it as applicable only from a "personal" "point of view," rather than an existent, shared reality. But this only makes you look all the more like the blind fool wandering too close to the edge of an abyss.

Truth is not unique to one's personal point of view. You can think that. You'll find out where it gets you. But if you live in a tunnel, where the only times you ever encounter anyone else is when their tunnel intersects yours, then you are totally blind to the existence of the remainder of reality between yourself, your tunnel, and anyone else and their tunnels. It's like the "light in the refrigerator" argument. If you do not see it, it doesn't exist. Think about how stupid that point of view is. Thank god it is only your own personal opinion, and not inclusively true for the rest of us. If reality were actually comprised of only everybody's personal points of view, and all of these taken to form one large webwork consensus reality, then anyone whose will was strong enough or any group whose will was collectively equal that individual, would literally become God over the ability to change reality itself. So anyone who had enough psychic power could simply cause a universal change, like the character "Q" in startrek: TNG. Thank God we do not find such to be the case. If it were, then any idiot like yourself could, if so enabled, become a serious threat to the substance of natural reality itself.

However, instead, you will not find reality is soft and malleable along with your own perception of it. When you sleep, the dreams are not actually occurring around your body. Likewise, when you are awake, you enter a reality that does surround your body, but that is not under your direct ability to control as is your dream. If you haven't discovered this simple fact then you do not count as a living being, because even a foetus, once born, becomes a baby in this world, but you, having retreated like a mollusk into the shell of your own imagination (or lack thereof), and have not even even ventured out into this shared, mutual, but not psychically malleable reality. To you, the words "objectively verifiable" can have no meaning.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Every form of media can be labelled propaganda. Visual media specifically, is so easy to manipulate, since, by its very nature it is manipulation.[/quote]

Yes, but it does not hold that therefore ANY type of media can be "truthful." Look, the visual media is the same as money. Where there is a good, or a service, then there can be direct trade. However, when you want to trade something to someone else when there is no actual good or service, you need a third party token to constitute your exchange system. Enter money. Money REPRESENTS value. However, look: if there were VALUE in money, then money would not REPRESENT value, it would BE value. Yet it has no inherent value. It is not even "equal" in "exchange" to a nationally standardised amount of precious metals or gems. A piece of paper is not even worth its weight in gold. It is, therefore, a LIE. If it stands in place for something other



than what it itself is, paper for value, plastic for credit, then it is not that thing. However money is called "value" and "credit." Falsely. In fact, aside from its actual material substance, you cannot truthfully call "money" anything. So it is with all materially objectifiable reality. If you are seeing something, and the thing that you are seeing is not really there, then you are DELUDED. This is true with any form of media (not excluded to visual, but including also tactile realities like "money"). It stands for something that it itself is not. Film creates a false vision. Money creates false value.

Now, of course, you can agree with me that money and visual media have no value. So let me ask you why you think that is? Let me ask you, were these created by God for the greater good of all mankind and to His glory? Do you imagine their lack of value and ethical applicability is due to their being a vacuum that must be, since it seems that it can be, filled by the individual (ie. YOUR) will power? These "tools" as you call them, aren't they only useful to trick, to lie, to deceive?

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The very act of "seeing" moving images is a trick. It's the most powerful tool on the planet.[/quote]

And therefore it cannot be weilded for "good," ie. by my definition the good of all sentient entities, and by your definition a common morality. You CANNOT produce "truthful propaganda." Propaganda, as media, like money, cannot be what it claims. It is, by its defined nature, a lie. Therefore, saying "truthful propaganda" is the same as saying a "lie that is true." These are contradictions in terminology. You cannot apply a "tool" to anything but manipulation. You can cause change to reality with a tool, but you cannot change ANYONE'S mind with one. If you build a new tool that can be used often by all, you can change the greater paradigm. But you have not caused anyone to become a better, more skilled individual by doing so. There simply is no way to create a true rapport between interlocutors this way. Tool or no, you are "believing" in the "good" of a lie. I cannot go with you down this dark path.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]a culture of morality.[/quote]

Again, this counts as "double-think" because you are implying A) that our current culture lacks morality (by your definition thereof) and thus B) that your definition of morality is something that remains to be desired. To break this down into the most basic terms: "who defines what is right for anyone, let alone everyone, else?" See, in a culture, you necessarily have more than one person. There is what could be called "communication" or "exchange" between these people. That's culture: the exchange of information. Now, all of that is well and fine, and, as I've said it is by my opinion, so is your definition above for morality. However, when you put these two together: culture + morality, then everything falls apart.

If we define culture as exchange of information, then we have to define information as objectively neither "good" nor "bad." Even if we go along on the concept of individual units of information, moments, karma, etc. we can't call them "good" or "bad." These are simply terms that cannot be applied to this type of information because there are not two types of it. Morality, as you've defined it, is binary. There are some things that are "good" some are "bad." But with information, it's all the same. Objectively, there is only what is real. There is nothing "good" or "bad" there is only what is real, only the information itself. It is not conveyed by "media," however it can be, and when it becomes so, then the "culture" becomes "immoral," because then you have a binary-sided arbitrary object, with one side of the coin being "good" and the other being "bad." The whole use of media is "bad" because it is all lies. Lying is "bad" because it is not reality. Reality is ultimate in the here and now. If you deny it, then you will only follow a course toward self-induced suffering. To create a false media to convey reality inside of, thus to conceal it within a lie, all you need to do is "believe" in "good" and "bad" as binary karma, moments, value, etc.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]If justice is upheld, we're gonna do just fine.[/quote]

I agree. Global justice under a world court. To do this, we have to agree on who to try for what crimes. It is clear that, because the "terrorist" "master-minds" (such as Ramzi El-Khazid and Mohammed Atta) were NOT tried by a world-court, they were not the real criminals. The real criminals are the ones taking the law into their own hands, ie. the neo-cons. Therefore, to unify the world into a single global culture, we have to try these criminals in a world court. That is what global justice means, and that is not some esoteric concept, as is your impossible dictatorship of "good" over "bad." To you it is simple: "good" shall triumph over "evil." To me it is simple too: a world court should be convened to try the neo-cons for war-crimes and crimes against humanity dating back to, and including, not only 9-11, but the unconstitutional 2000 election. The people in office, I'm sure you wouldn't recognise their names, were CIA under GHWB, and this period dates back as far as to the assassination of Kennedy. They did that, they did Bay of Pigs, they did Watergate, they did Iran-Contra, they did the Mujahadeen, they did Gulf of Tonkin, etc. etc. etc. and IMO it would be best to try them in public before they all die of old age having succeeded in bringing about global fascist dictatorship.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]You know I am.[/quote]

I disagree. And I think your behaviour of late around here confirms that.

-ben

lol, thanks crow, I do need a break.

Hmm. Mars, hm?

Okay then, let's start by looking at the polar ice cap:

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/lg5.jpg>[/img]

This is a picture of Mars' south polar ice cap. So far as I know, Mars does not have a north polar ice cap. Instead it has what's known as the north polar "hood."

This was actually one of the first pictures that finally proved Mars did have a polar ice cap at either pole. Before 2002, it was widely speculated there had once been water on Mars, however Heinrich Shliemann, who first made that postulation around the turn of the twentieth century, was ridiculed at the time, and told that the "canals" he saw on Mars were actually minute imperfections in his reading glasses.

The fact Mars has a polar ice cap is significant for two reasons: 1) it gives the NASA and JPL nerds an excuse to jack off over star trek and talk about the "potential for colonization," which is an absurd pipe-dream at best, at least so long as they keep using solid rocket fuel propulsion systems. 2) Much more importantly, however, the fact there is an ice cap and proof of past global floods on Mars means that Mars has ice ages just like our own planet. Let me elaborate on why this is significant:

Our own planet currently has a south polar ice cap. We have some bergs and ice sheets in the Arctic, but the majority of polar glaciation is concentrated over Antarctica in the south. Now, what causes glaciation?

Glaciation is caused by ionisation. When salt water is ionised (has a negatively charged electrical current passed through it), the salt separates from the water. This is very significant because salt water, such as what most of the water on our planet consists of, does not freeze. This is why they

throw salt across an icy road. The salt dissolves the ice, because it combines with the frozen water and melts it. Therefore, combining salt with water thaws ice, and subtracting salt from water allows ice to form. So, for a polar ice cap to form all we need then is a source of negatively charged electrical current to ionise the water, separate the salt, and allow the remaining fresh water to freeze.

Enter the electromagnetic poles. Now, earth rotates about its axis, which is tilted  $23.5^\circ$  from a right angle relative its orbital plane. The poles of this axis of rotation are called the "geographic" poles. The North "geographic" pole and the north electromagnetic pole were, last time I checked, offset from one another by a difference of  $11^\circ$ . Here's a quick little diagram I drew a while ago to measure the differences:

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/terrafirma.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/terrafirma.jpg)[img]

The numbers along the arc represent the differences per degree. The blue lines represent the polar circle of the EM pole rotating around the geographic pole in green. The red line is the "tropic" between the equator - the bottom line, and the  $23.5^\circ$  latitude. The larger numbers are measures of distances to show ratio, but I forget what measuring unit I used as a base, so that might be useless. Anyway...

When the little blue lines and the little green line in the diagram above overlap exactly, that is, when the EM pole aligns exactly with the geographic pole, then the electromagnetic orientation of the planet reverses. Magnetic North becomes magnetic South, and magnetic south becomes magnetic North.

What follows is the ice age ending in one hemisphere and beginning in the other. The ice cap that now has the positive electromagnetic charge melts, and the new negative electromagnetic pole glaciates.

Now, these events do not occur overnight. They take tens of thousands of years at least. Right now, we are in northern hemisphere "autumn" relative to our ice age cycle. Siberia is beginning to freeze over already as the location of the new north pole. North America will likely not glaciates, since it did in the last ice age (along with Northern Europe), however that was when the poles aligned in the Yukon Bay. In the upcoming north hemisphere winter, the north geographic pole (tilted  $23.5^\circ$ ) will have "precessed" (rotated) around to Siberia. Most of Asia will be under ice. However, and this is the good news: Antarctica, as the new north polar "hood," will thaw and become habitable.

What is significant about the presence of a polar ice cap and the evidence of past global flooding on Mars is that it indicates these events are not unique only to earth.

This supports my long-term assertion that this effect is related to the sunspot cycle. Now, currently, it is known the eleven-year base sunspot cycle can cause what are called "mini" ice-ages. During the Maunder Minimum (bottoming out in about 1600), Europe experienced such a "mini" ice-age. However, the true connection between sunspots and planetary em-polar reversal and geographic pole shift lies not in sunspots' eleven-year base cycle nor in "mini" ice ages. No, to understand the role of sunspots on this interplanetary cycle we have to look at what causes sunspots in the first place.

The gas cloud of the sun rotates differentially, which means the area around the equator rotates faster and the area around the poles rotates slower. This causes the sun's electromagnetic field to coil up around the sun's differential rotation like a ball of twine winding around itself. The longitudinal (n/s) em-field lines gradually wrap around and become latitudinal (e/w). The em-field lines coil up very tightly, and this is what causes sunspots, as an em-field jumps from one

latitudinal line to another. Once the em-bands have coiled up as tightly as they can, the solar em-field reaches a point of "critical mass," at which point it reverses its em-polarity.

I assert that, whether it happens simultaneously for them all, or whether first for the sun, then the planets outward from it, as far out as to IO and the moons of Jupiter at least, the reversal of the em-field of the sun causes the reversal of the em-field of the planets (such as earth and mars). Now, it can be reckoned that the em-pole reversal of the sun, and thus of the planets of our solar system, corresponds also to a galactic-core / inter-galactic alignment, however I feel I've gone on too long with this post already, and so I won't go into that right now.

I'll leave off with this remark as food for thought though: it's possible that the microbes they discovered in Antarctica that they speculated to have come from Mars may indeed prove the presence of inter-planetary germination, the planting of the "seed" of life beneath the ice, not only on earth, but also on Mars.

-Jon

Dear reader,

first, please read the following "unbiased" Associated Press article:

<blockquote>

<h1>Iraq Expels American Security Firm</h1>

<h2>Iraq Orders U.S. Government's Security Firm Out of the Country in Wake of Killings</h2>

By ROBERT H. REID Associated Press Writer

AP correspondents Deborah Hastings in New York, Mike Baker in Raleigh, N.C., and Matthew Lee in Washington contributed to this report.

Sept. 17, 2007

<b>BAGHDAD</b>

The Iraqi government announced Monday it was ordering Blackwater USA, the security firm that protects U.S. diplomats, to leave the country after what it said was the fatal shooting of eight Iraqi civilians following a car bomb attack against a State Department convoy.

The order by the Interior Ministry, if carried out, would deal a severe blow to U.S. government operations in Iraq by stripping diplomats, engineers, reconstruction officials and others of their security protection.

The presence of so many visible, aggressive Western security contractors has angered many Iraqis, who consider them a mercenary force that runs roughshod over people in their own country.

Sunday's shooting was the latest in a series of incidents in which Blackwater and other foreign contractors have been accused of shooting to death Iraqi citizens. None has faced charges or prosecution.

Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice telephoned Prime Minister Nouri al-Maliki late Monday and the two agreed to conduct a "fair and transparent investigation" and hold any wrongdoers accountable, said Yassin Majid, an adviser to the prime minister. Rice was expected to visit the Mideast on Tuesday.

Deputy State Department spokesman Tom Casey said Rice "told the prime minister that we were investigating this incident and wanted to gain a full understanding of what happened."

"She reiterated that the United States does everything it can to avoid such loss of life, in contrast

to the enemies of the Iraqi people who deliberately target civilians," Casey said.

Majid made no mention of the order to expel Blackwater, and it was unlikely the United States would agree to abandon a security company that plays such a critical role in American operations in Iraq.

The U.S. clearly hoped the Iraqis would be satisfied with an investigation, a finding of responsibility and compensation to the victims' families and not insist on expelling a company that the Americans cannot operate here without.

Details of Sunday's incident were unclear.

Interior Ministry spokesman Abdul-Karim Khalaf said eight civilians were killed and 13 were wounded when contractors believed to be working for Blackwater USA opened fire on civilians in the predominantly Sunni neighborhood of Mansour in western Baghdad.

"We have canceled the license of Blackwater and prevented them from working all over Iraqi territory. We will also refer those involved to Iraqi judicial authorities," Khalaf said.

He said witness reports pointed to Blackwater involvement but added that the shooting was still under investigation. One witness, Hussein Abdul-Abbas, said the explosion was followed by about 20 minutes of heavy gunfire and "everybody in the street started to flee immediately."

U.S. officials said the motorcade was traveling through Nisoor Square on the way back to the Green Zone when the car bomb exploded, followed by volleys of small-arms fire that disabled one of the vehicles but caused no American casualties.

Blackwater said the company had not been formally notified of any expulsion.

"Blackwater's independent contractors acted lawfully and appropriately in response to a hostile attack in Baghdad on Sunday," spokeswoman Anne E. Tyrrell said in a statement late Monday.

"The 'civilians' reportedly fired upon by Blackwater professionals were in fact armed enemies and Blackwater personnel returned defensive fire," she said. "Blackwater regrets any loss of life but this convoy was violently attacked by armed insurgents, not civilians, and our people did their job to defend human life."

American officials refused to explain the legal authority under which Blackwater operates in Iraq or say whether the company was complying with the order. It also was unclear whether the contractors involved in the shooting were still in Iraq.

The incident drew attention to one of the controversial American practices of the war the use of heavily armed private security contractors who Iraqis complain operate beyond the control of U.S. military and Iraqi law.

The events in Mansour also illustrate the challenge of trying to protect U.S. officials in a city where car bombs can explode at any time, and where gunmen blend in with the civilian population.

"The Blackwater guys are not fools. If they were gunning down people, it was because they felt it was the beginning of an ambush," said Robert Young Pelton, an independent military analyst and author of the book "Licensed to Kill."

"They're famous for being very aggressive. They use their machine guns like car horns. But it's

not the goal to kill people."

In one of the most horrific attacks of the war, four Blackwater employees were ambushed and killed in Fallujah in 2004 and their charred bodies hung from a bridge over the Euphrates River.

But Iraqis have long complained about high-profile, heavily armed security vehicles careering through the streets, with guards pointing weapons at civilians and sometimes firing warning shots at anyone deemed too close. And Iraqi officials were quick to condemn the foreign guards.

Al-Maliki late Sunday condemned the shooting by a "foreign security company" and called it a "crime."

Interior Minister Jawad al-Bolani described the shooting as "a crime about which we cannot be silent."

"Everyone should understand that whoever wants good relations with Iraq should respect Iraqis," al-Bolani told Al-Arabiya television. "We are implementing the law and abide by laws, and others should respect these laws and respect the sovereignty and independence of Iraqis in their country."

Defense Minister Abdul-Qadir al-Obaidi told Iraqi television that "those criminals" responsible for deaths "should be punished" and that the government would demand compensation for the victims' families.

Despite threats of prosecution, government spokesman Ali al-Dabbagh told Alhurra television that contractors cannot be prosecuted by Iraqi courts because "some of them have immunity."

In April, the Defense Department said about 129,000 contractors of many nationalities were operating in Iraq nearly as many as the entire U.S. military force before this year's troop buildup.

About 4,600 contractors are in combat roles, such as protecting supply convoys along Iraq's dangerous, bomb-laden highways.

Blackwater, a secretive North Carolina-based company run by a former Navy SEAL, is among the biggest and best known security firms, with an estimated 1,000 employees in Iraq and at least \$800 million in government contracts.

In May 2007, a Blackwater employee shot and killed a civilian who was thought to be driving too close to a company security detail.

Last Christmas Eve, an inebriated Blackwater employee shot and killed a security guard for an Iraqi vice president, according to Iraqi and U.S. officials. The contractor made his way to the U.S. Embassy where Blackwater officials arranged to have him flown home to the United States, according U.S. officials who spoke only on the condition of anonymity because they were not authorized to speak to the media.

The contractor has been fired and Blackwater is cooperating with federal investigators, company spokeswoman Anne Tyrrell has said.

</blockquote>

-source: <a href

=<http://www.abcnews.go.com/print?id=3614336>><http://www.abcnews.go.com/print?id=3614336></>

Here are some further research resources for this issue:

<blockquote>

<a href

=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private\\_military\\_company](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private_military_company)>[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private\\_military\\_company](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private_military_company)</a>

PMCs are funded by taxes via government subsidies by DOD contract.

<a href

=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blackwater\\_USA](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blackwater_USA)>[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blackwater\\_USA](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blackwater_USA)</a>

Blackwater USA, the main PMC operating in Iraq, falls under this category.

<a href

=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private\\_defense\\_agency](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private_defense_agency)>[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private\\_defense\\_agency](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private_defense_agency)</a>

PDAs are exclusively privately funded and do not operate directly by US federal contracts.

<a href =<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wackenhut>><http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wackenhut></a>

Wackenhut, a domestic PDA, falls under this category.

</blockquote>

Here are some pertinent statistics (as of August, 2007) involving the US occupation of Iraq:

<blockquote>

Troops in Iraq - Total 179,685, including 168,000 from the US, 5,500 from the UK, 1,200 from South Korea and 4,985 from all other nations

<blockquote>

US Troop Casualties - 3,777 US troops; 98% male. 90% non-officers; 80% active duty, 12% National Guard; 74% Caucasian, 10% African-American, 11% Latino. 18% killed by non-hostile causes. 51% of US casualties were under 25 years old. 70% were from the US Army

US Troops Wounded - 27,848, 20% of which are serious brain or spinal injuries (total excludes psychological injuries)

US Troops with Serious Mental Health Problems 30% of US troops develop serious mental health problems within 3 to 4 months of returning home

</blockquote>

Private Contractors in Iraq, Working in Support of US Army Troops - More than 180,000 in August 2007, per The Nation/LA Times.

<blockquote>

Journalists killed - 112, 74 by murder and 38 by acts of war

Journalists killed by US Forces - 14

Iraqi Civilians Killed, Estimated - A UN issued report dated Sept 20, 2006 stating that Iraqi civilian casualties have been significantly under-reported. Casualties are reported at 50,000 to over 100,000, but may be much higher. Some informed estimates place Iraqi civilian casualties at over 600,000.

Iraqi Insurgents Killed, Roughly Estimated - 55,000

</blockquote></blockquote>

-source: <a href

=<http://usliberals.about.com/od/homelandsecurit1/a/IraqNumbers.htm>><http://usliberals.about.com/od/homelandsecurit1/a/IraqNumbers.htm></a>

The long story made short is that there are "more than" 180,000 "private contractors" in Iraq,

while there are "only" 168,000 US troops there.

<b>My question to you, dear reader, is:</b>

<blockquote>

<i>"If it is in the US populations' best interest to recall every US troop from Iraq, as many of us undoubtedly would agree it is, then is it not also in the best interest of the population of Iraq to expel the even greater number of Private Military Contractors operating there as well?"</i>

</blockquote>

Please take a stand on this issue, and please make your voice heard as much as you possibly can. If you like, you can begin by posting a comment to this bulletin.

Whether we agree or disagree on its meaning, the expulsion of Blackwater and other PMCs from Iraq is an important message being sent to us as citizens of our own 231 year old Democracy by this fledgling Democratic nation, and it is one that I believe we cannot afford to ignore.

As always, I urge you to support the Global Justice movement, and to pray for peace.

-Jon Gee, Tuesday, Sept. 18, 2007

I've heard many people say, the EU is just what Hitler wanted. No it isn't. Hitler wanted a global dictatorship. The EU is an international monetary union. The world bank has to accumulate enough credit (from various national debts) to mint a global currency. To do this, they have to assume the military might to be able to collect on this credit. Without entering into a pact with the heads of all involved nations, and thus establishing a global economic trade union, the world bank cannot issue currency based on its credit. Once the world bank is able to issue a global currency, though, it will be necessary to translate the wealth of national currencies to an equivalent amount of global currency. In order to accomplish this, it will be necessary for everyone living in the countries of the monetary union to have a greater amount of global currency (buying power) than national currency (amount of value). In other words, only once federal notes are bankrupted can the value of global currency outweigh the buying power of national money.

I've heard many people say, the first form of global government will be a dictatorship. This is wrong. To enable the World Bank to enforce the use of its global currency, by calling in debts owed to it by military might, the first form of global government would be in the form of an international free-trade agreement effectively dissolving all national borders. The nations who agreed to this pact would, as does the EU now, all share one fixed world currency. Thus, it would be the international businesses of the private sectors among nations that would form the first truly unified form of global government, by world-wide trade agreement. While this would be global fascism, it would not immediately imply dictatorship over the national populations. It would mean, instead, the formation of a direct democracy as the first form of global government, as consumerism would determine financial progress among the founding companies of the global credit union the same way votes determine the decisions made by representative government officials. Rather than voting for candidates to elect representatives, we would supply funds to a corporation that would reciprocate by determining our government's policies to maximize their own profits, thus increasing the value of our initial contribution to them. This is currently the case in the US.

I've heard many people say, the first global dictator will unify all the world's different religions. What would be wrong with that? If there actually is only one God, why should people disagree on his nature? Yet the fiction that we can accept one God as a species has led to the fact of many thousand years of warfare, all around the globe, as everyone attempts to convert everyone else to their own views. Due to its dependency on depletable resources, leading to its viral similitude in consuming until supersaturation and then metamorphosising its values, humanity alone self-regulates natural selection by survival of the fittest. By economic controls, mankind substitutes



the value of earning money for the skill of natural survival. Therefore, the Almighty Dollar is, in truth, our idealisation as a species of the fact that we control our own populations - not only the number of us alive by institutionalised murder in the form of wars, but also the way in which those of us left over survive to breed by using the artificial exchange system of money. If there ever will be a single global god, it will, by necessity, be worshipped in the form of the global currency.

Thus, what we see is that the global government already exists in the form of free trade agreements and monetary unions, that wealthy companies and not elected officials comprise its ranks (though "we the people" control them by tariffs, boycotts and strikes even moreso than by voting for elected officials), and that, in truth, the one true god already ruling over all humanity and worshipped even by entire corporations themselves is the ideal lie that is money.

So what "many people say" and what is obvious enough for us all to see are often not the same. Ladies and gentlemen, please wake up now. We have arrived in our New World Order.

-J

the four greatest lies George W. Bush ever told:

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/BUSH1.jpg>>

1) <a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/dictator.mp3>>"if this were a dictatorship, it'd be a heck of a lot easier. Just so long as I'm the dictator."</a>

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/SkullBonesBushLftOfClock.jpg>>

2) "You're either with us or you're with the terrorists."

<img src = [http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295\\_card\\_tells\\_bush2050081722-9210.jpg](http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295_card_tells_bush2050081722-9210.jpg)>

3) <a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/missionacc.mp3>>"majour combat operations in Iraq have ended. In the battle of Iraq, the United States and our allies have prevailed."</a>

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/bushsaft911.jpg>>

4) <a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/WBushisms/wswornin.mp3>>"I, George Walker Bush, do solemnly swear that I will faithfully execute the office of President of the United States and will, to the best of my ability, preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States, so help me God."</a>

Impeach President George W. Bush.

-J

1999 and collective consciousness of "critical mass"

The Blair Witch Project was a "black op." It was covered up. It never happened.

So, what was covered up? What never happened? It was just a movie, right? Wrong.

Q: When Donnie Darko went to see the Last Temptation of Christ, what did Frank show him on the screen? A: a "portal." Q: what was Donnie Darko about? A: time travel.

So, what was the Blair Witch Project really about? Three teens enter the woods near Maryland making a documentary for a school project about a local legend: the Blair Witch. Four years later,

their footage was discovered in an abandoned house in those woods. The movie was this footage. So, basically, the movie was a "mockumentary." In reality, the movie was shot cinema verité using a unique style of directing. The production crew would leave the day's instructions for the actors beneath a pile of rocks while the actors slept. Following these directions, the actors then filmed each other. The piles of rocks even became part of the plot-line. So basically, the film was more than a "mockumentary," it was also a form of "RPG" (role-playing game) like Dungeons and Dragons or Vampire. But these are only the how and the what. What about what it was "really" about? What about the why?

Who was "the Blair Witch"? She was never shown in the movie. In fact, she represented "God." Consider the plot as like an existentialist play, like Sartre's "No Exit," Becket's "Waiting for Godot," or Stoppard's "Rosencrantz and Guildenstern are dead." In this context, the premise takes on additional depth. The characters represent archetypes, as in the other works of this genre, and the main character is the chorus, who is absent, and who represents, in effect (as in the book, *Illuminatus!* trilogy by Wilson or the S. American film "Holy Mountain"), the audience themselves. In the case of the Blair Witch Project, we have three actors, as opposed to two in the case of Godot or R&D. In fact, the two "directors" represent the dual character role, and thus play the part themselves of the mythical, off-camera Blair Witch / God type character.

The three actors in the BWP are named Josh, Heather and Mike. Josh is a "hippy" ringer for the archetype of Jesus, or, more accurately, for Yeshuah Ben Padijah (ie. Joshua the Panther), the real personage behind the mythical Jesus. Mike is a standard, somewhat slower witted, jockish and heavier-set student type character, the kind of "preppy" to grow up into a "yuppie," and is meant to represent the "common man" as a farmer / gladiator type of Christian, who, by their valuation of money, has a streak of hypocrisy, but who is, otherwise, basically a "good" guy. Heather is, similarly to Mike, simply the Eve character to Mike's Adam. She is the archetypal "female" whose moods and whims tend to assume leadership despite their lack of logic. In my opinion, Heather Donahue, who played the role of Heather (all the actors used their real names), is the best actress of all-time. Her emotions were more accurately portrayed than any other actress in all history. If Hollywood valued realism, she would have won an Academy Award. In her most popularly parodied scene (imitation being a higher form of recognition than ignorance), she tearfully expressed regret at having been forced into this leadership role. Truly breathtaking.

Now, aside from the Blair Witch representing God, Josh representing Jesus, and Mike and Heather representing Adam and Eve, what is significant about this movie? Well, there was a parallel "mockumentary" released at the same time as the movie of the supposed footage. This "mockumentary," made by the directors, involved interviews with a whole cast of fictional characters supporting and building up the mythos around the fictional Blair Witch world. One interview in particular is of note in tying the Blair Witch to the later movie *Donnie Darko*. It was said that the footage inside the film canisters "looked like it had been buried there for decades." The abandoned house (featured also in the movie's end) where the footage was discovered had been, in the context of the fictional BWP "world," found by the search party sent out to find the three missing "teens." The footage, found inside the house, was supposedly the only remains of the students that was found, and it "looked like it had been buried there for decades."

The Blair Witch Project is essentially a movie about time-travel. That is why it was "covered-up" immediately afterward.

During the autumn and winter of 1999, the movie was very popular. However, following the celebration of the turn of the millennium party in Winter 1999/2000, the movie lapsed into obscurity. By 9-11, 2001 and the WTC disaster, the movie was totally forgotten. However, there were several factors involved in this process. First, the directors sold the rights to a production company for distribution reasons. The production company re-sold the rights to a larger production company to make a sequel, which was met with extremely poor reviews and pretty

much dynamited the reputation of the first BWP as a masterpiece of artistic cinema. Second, although the first BWP made over a billion dollars in domestic revenue the year of its release, that money all flooded upward; the directors received domestic distribution fees only (video-tape and dvd sales, which have proved very low, despite distribution rate being very high); the production company made double domestic gross by reselling the rights; the larger production company banked off the first film's reputation and made more on domestic gross theatre sales than they paid to buy the rights. It was, as was typical among the "startup" .com net entrepreneurial endeavors contemporary to it, an inevitable fiasco as big businesses rushed to get bigger by stamping out every smaller competitor. Meanwhile, the "black-op" or "cover story" for the BWP "world," BWP2: "book of shadows," is saving up on domestic distribution now to mass-release both movies simultaneously as soon as their contract runs out, and thus tank any chances the two original directors have of either being able to afford buying the serial rights back from them OR to save the series from this "unfortunate series of events."

The cover-story, the plot of BW2, was widely spread on the net before the film's release. This was an imitation of what Time magazine had called the "guerilla marketing" used before the first film's release by its original two directors. Whereas their technique, distributing fliers for the "missing students" for a year before release to build suspense and mystery, as well as merely brand recognition, was considered "innovative," the technique used by the producers of BW2, releasing the entire plot-line online, rather than in a parallel "mockumentary," was considered a way to "double-dip" the audience, charging them once to learn about it online and then again to see it in theatres. This is a standard enough technique of big business, a "corporate success story" of the industry of false images. However it was more than this as well. It was a means of defaming the reputation of the "world" created around the first film by the original directors. It was a cover-up of not only the existentialist archetypicality of the actor/characters, but also of that one key-note piece of information in the original's parallel "mockumentary" about the film canisters looking "like they had been there for decades."

In that single sentence lies the whole premise for the original directors' vision for the continuation of the BWP's plot-line inside its highly developed fictional "world." The BWP was going to be a story about time-travel. Hollywood stole the series (the fictional contextual "world" of the film) and re-made it in its own image, a media feeding frenzy. Why?

Well, who owns Hollywood? Who do you think? New York production companies. Well, who owns them? Viacom (distribution), Sony (manufacturing), Fox (production), the television networks, are all owned by the same megalocompanies that own the Hollywood studios. General Electric, Microsoft, Exxon-Mobil, etc. are all megalocorporations who own these image-distribution networks, and who do you think owns them? Well, their presidents and CEOs of course, Rupert Murdoch, Ted Turner, Bill Gates, etc. etc. Well, where does their money go that they make from owning these megalocorporations? Who do they owe debts to, who owns the owners? Well, usually politicians, specifically right-wing ones who support nationalism for developed nations and colonialism of less-developed nations. Politicians who make no qualms about having direct ties to the Central Intelligence Agency, and who usually are either members of the CIA and Yale college frat Skull and Bones, or are political office holders, or are owners (chief stock holders, the person behind the CEO or company administrative president) of those same megalocorporations. They "sit at the head of all tables" as the saying goes.

So, why would the executives who "sit at the head of all tables" want to torch the Blair Witch Project? And, a more important question, if it was popular by accident or chance, and not by their design, then how could they not have seen it coming, and even more importantly than that, why would they have allowed it to become popular unless it fit their own pre-existing strategy for continued world domination? All of these are good questions, and deserve to be asked. I don't have time to answer them all in this piece, but should anyone wish me to get back to them I definitely can later.

Instead, let me shift gears a moment and discuss the way the "big bang" at the creation of our universe (ie. when "God" made "something from nothing") never ended, and how the supposed "big crunch," that would theoretically destroy our universe if it proves to have a closed geometric surface of the space-time continuum, is already occurring even today.

Now, the way the universe works is this: at the centre of every spiral galaxy there is a black hole. The furthest visible spiral galaxies we can see today, because the photons we are seeing them on left them billions of years ago, have probably already been consumed by their central, now super-massive black-holes. Therefore, we can say that A) the furthest reaches of space-time are, by now, not the spiral galaxies they appear to be, but are probably all comprised of super-massive blackholes and B) that eventually the galaxies closer to us will also be consumed by their central black holes, and that, although it anthropically hasn't happened yet here, to our own Milky Way, that one day it will overtake us as well.

As these black holes grow super-massive, they take up more and more space in our universe, and consume the matter-energy visible to us beyond their barrier of darkness to a realm above and beyond that we cannot see. This explains why our universe appears to be expanding. This is an optical illusion as the photons themselves reaching us from the oldest and furthest away reaches of spacetime are being pulled backward toward their sources, which have now become super-massive black holes whose gravity is so strong it is consuming the universe around us outward into the approaching wave of destruction comprised of the conjoining of all these super-massive black holes into the surface of spacetime surrounding us at the speed of photons. And eventually it will reach here. However, we can imagine, like the immense world-wide tsunami that engulfed Atlantis, we will be able to see our doom approaching long before the wave actually swallows us to die in its depths. In other words, we will be able to predict this event being the true occurrence "behind the veil," so to speak, even though we cannot see it yet with our own eyes because what we see instead is ancient light from distant galaxies, long ago replaced by ruins.

However, until recently, we did not even know there was a black hole at the centre of spiral galaxies such as our own Milky Way. In fact, we can't even see the one at the centre of our own Milky Way yet because our telescopes cannot penetrate the dense cloud of stars surrounding it at the galaxy's core. Our perspective is limited to along the hub, and we have not yet been able to imagine a view of the Milky Way from off the surface of its "wagon-wheel" type shape. It was not until the Hubble space telescope sent back images of distant galaxies that we were finally able to observe the black holes at their central cores, and thus to speculate that our own Milky Way must have a corresponding counterpart to those.

So, what year did this occur in, that we discovered distant spiral galaxies, and thus our own as well, all had a black hole in their centres? Well, it occurred in the same year as the BWP movie was released, it occurred right before the winter celebration of the turn of the millennium between the end of 1999 and the beginning of the year 2000. So, this massively important event in scientific history occurred, more or less, simultaneously to the release of the BWP, in 1999.

Now it has long been the strategy of those who "sit at the head of all tables" to divert the public eye away from what would empower them and to draw attention instead onto, essentially, "panem et circens," bread and circus games. This is called "misdirection" and is used by such illusionist "magicians" as David Copperfield in their staged performances. The BWP was, essentially, just such a misdirection. It was meant to cover-up the contemporary discovery of the phenomenon of black-holes in spiral galaxies.

However, the magnitude of popularity of the concurrent misdirection was congruent to the importance of the publically empowering correspondent scientific discovery. Thus, the BWP became immensely popular for only a short period of time at the same time as this discovery, but

this technique failed, to a certain extent. The movie alone managed to distract its viewers' attention away from this effect of public empowerment against those orchestrating it as an event of misdirection, the ones who "sit at the heads of all tables." However it only served to galvanize the remainder of those, outside the movie's immediate viewing audience, into public action against those manipulators behind the event of the movie's popularity. In late 1999 at the signing of the GATT treaty creating the IMF from the WTO and the World Bank, there were unexpectedly massive rallies and protests. Not since what Sam Huntington called "the crisis of democracy" in the 1960's had there been such massive turn-out. The conference, held in Seattle Washington in winter to prevent people from coming out in the snow, was attended by thousands of young protestors, all dressed in sock-hats and flannel loggers' jackets, the exact same dress-code adhered to by the characters of the first BWP. So, while half the nation watched the BWP, the other half protested the GATT, the IMF, the WTO and the world bank, ie. those who "sit at the heads of all tables" as the sole owners of the means of production.

The reason the BWP became so popular, and the reason this popularity had to be squelched, so rapidly was because of its meaning to the entire nation, as a symbol of the concurrent protests in Seattle. However, it was not the popular movement against the rich elite that was originally intended to be covered up by the BWP. This public movement against the rich has existed for as long as have the rich themselves, so they would not see the need to suppress it in the media before hand. Their paranoia of "persecution" is permanent, and resulted in the Inquisition and the Salem Witch Trials no less than the eventual burning of the BWP. No, the event the rich elite were attempting to cover up by allowing the prommotion of the BWP before its release was not the concurrent protests in Seattle. It was the discovery by NASA of the black hole at galactic core.

To have known to push a movie as much as they did before hand as they allowed the BWP to be they must have not only known about the existence of the black hole at the core of our Milky Way before the public did, meaning NASA notified them before they notified the public, but that the rich elite also determined the exact timing for the release by NASA of this discovery to the public. Such collusion is common, so we think little of it. However since it is corrupt and therefore criminal, we should not even have to think of it at all, since it should not have ever been allowed to occur at all.

Now, let's look at the first of those points: that the wealthy elite were aware of the existence of the black hole at galactic core before NASA's press release was covered by the (subsidiary) public media. How can we discern this? Well, it can be discerned in a rather roundabout way by examining who DIDN'T know about the black hole at galactic core before NASA released their press release, and that is the people who SHOULD HAVE known about it already: the indigenous populations of the world whose mythological historical sciences have been suppressed for thousands of years by collonisation by the same elite class of the rich. So we see the same strategies being used by Conquistadors against the Aztecs as being used by riot-police containing the public crowds in Seattle because there is a secret club that only the wealthy elite belong to that has been passing along the ability to use such techniques of oppression.

This club has been in possession of the knowledge not only of every technique of oppression imaginable, but also of the stolen knowledge of all their conquered people's mythologies and sciences. So, when an indigenous author on the subject of the Mayan calendar such as Jose Arguelles comes along and describes what he thinks about the topic of his expertise, he meets little "public interest" and his information in that case is considered "less important" to book-sellers than, say, his take on 9-11. The reason for this is quite clear: the marginalisation of ANY form of information that would empower the public or those who have been historically oppressed by this secret club of the rich elite.

This club is not, as its disinfo agents insist, based on bloodlines. It is, however, in possession of extremely advanced technology. The need to protect this property from the public is, obviously,

not the concern ONLY of certain families. It is the concern of a whole class of people entirely open to upward mobility throughout its ranks. However, there most definately are small clubs, organisations of interests in the private sector, that teach the techniques of oppression and the existence of the technology, and make access to the latter seem dependent on the practise of the former.

Some would say, "freemasons" are this club. Others would say it is the "Illuminati." However it is no more either of these than it is doctors or lawyers. Some would raise Yale frat Skull and Bones, the Bohemian Grove club and the CIA as examples of groups within this organisation. However these assertions are, of course, backwards, since it is the CIA, bogo and S&B that are the ones who could be accused in the present, whereas the Masons and the Illuminati are actually groups from the past that have been historically blamed for the same crimes. Technically, the ones responsible NOW are the CIA, S&B and bogro, NOT the Masons or the Illuminati. But, in truth, they are "untouchable" and ubiquitous throughout all history, since they are merely modern names for the same club comprised only of the rich elite.

So, why, if they saw the protests in Seattle as no threat worth covering-up beforehand, would the elite-club of the rich consider the discovery of the black hole in galactic core more a threat to their survival beforehand to the extent of releasing the BWP to cover it up? Because the event in Seattle was a modern expression of their dictatorial trend in rulership, however the fact of the black hole at galactic core is a threat to their "temporal" power, or their authority to exist as a continuous tradition of governors behind the backs of the public. The reason that the modern elite rich thought the Milky Way black hole a more important fact to keep secret than the struggle against their current incarnations was that it threatened their religion, that being very different from the mythology they use to mind-control the public, their "secret" technology.

Their technology, based on ancient application of knowledge such as the black-hole at galactic core, allows time-travel. Short and simple: that is their secret, key to it all. They obey their class duty to oppress the poor because they are promised immortality via time-travel technology. The evidence for this technology's existence is proven to them two-fold: one by its arcane forms being demonstrated in ritual, and one by the rumours of such modern technologies existing in secret military bases.

Whether or not such technology actually exists or not is irrelevant, since only the promise of it, like a carrot on a stick, needs to be held out before the rich to get them to obey their duty to oppress the poor. I'm not going to discuss this secret technology either, although it is worth a separate investigation in itself. Instead what I'm interested in here is not the methodology of empowerment of the wealthy, but that of the poor. What can those not "in" the club do to unshoulder the burden of the club's rulership? It ultimately doesn't matter who the current members responsible for our oppression are. They are, by us, "untouchable." No, to free our minds from the set of one who is oppressed, we have to tackle the archetypal symbols of our oppression on a personal, mental level. We have to address our own oppressive demons before we can be free from the oppression of our perception by others.

So to unburden ourselves of oppression, we must reject what they promise us. Only by rejecting that it is something they have that we do not will we be able to realise it is ours too, and that thus we already have it and that cannot by anyone ever be denied. In this case, what causes the poor to obey is the promise of just rewards as immortality in an afterlife (as opposed to reincarnation into further suffering). What causes the rich to obey is the same concept, immortality, however in the flesh of their own current incarnation, without experiencing death, because of secret technology that also enables time-travel. We have to reject these ideas in order to achieve them in reality. So, how do we do this?

Let's look at the suppression of importance of the Milky Way black Hole. The knowledge of this is

not new. It was known within the secret club long before it was released to the public by NASA, the timing thereof carefully chosen to maximise distraction. It has expression in the Mayan "Hunab Khu" as pointed out by Argelles, as well as to the Tibetan "black sun" appropriated by the NAZIs and represented by the swastika as a symbol of the galaxy seen from above (a spiral). Obviously, the spiral or maze is a historically ubiquitous, "archetypal" symbol, and so it is clear that this knowledge has been possible to access even before the invention of the Hubble space telescope. In fact, there is even evidence linking the sarcophagus lid of Pacal Votan and the SETI Arecibo message.

In fact, the knowledge of the black hole at galactic core has been possible for as long as there has been sentient life to imagine such. This is not due to operant observer principle, wherein we imagine such into existence. It is due to the law of diminishing returns. We can observe what is, and all we can imagine is relatively limited based on that. Thus, the easiest of all feats is to imagine what is probably true, and to predict whether or not it proves to be the case through subsequent observation. That's called the "scientific" method, but there is too much emphasis placed in modern times on the need for laboratory experiment for verification. As Einstein said, "my mind is my laboratory."

So, why now are we being told as a mass populous this information that previously was preserved as part of the "science" of tribal indigenous peoples? It is because those who conquered them and stole their science are using it as a method to assert their dominance over the remaining majority of mankind. The concurrence of the release of this information with the turn of the millennium was in no way accidental. We are being told one side of the story in order to be denied our natural knowledge of the story from every other side as well. Instead of the cult of the rich allowing NASA to "confirm" their knowledge, they released the news as a discovery.

All of these are techniques of the cult of the rich's oppression. They are holding the carrot on a stick out before us and we are carrying them on our backs. However, if we free ourselves from their paradigm, that, in this case, being the "discovery" of a well-known fact, then we will see clearly the meaning of this fact as well, and furthermore be able to address this meaning objectively, uncoloured by the emotional reaction of surprise at its alledged "discovery." In the case of the black hole at our galaxy's core, the meaning is, as I've stated, quite obvious: that one day our galaxy will be consumed by this black hole in the same way as our planet will one day be consumed by our own expanding sun, but that, most likely, this would only occur at the end of our own local universe.

Consider that fact: the evidence of the galactic black hole provides proof that our local universe will die. Our universe had a beginning, and it will have an end. But what can we make of this? If we are promised "immortality" by the riches' mind-control mythology, then what happens to our souls on universal "judgment day"? The mythologies have not got any prepared answer for this, but the truth is, as I've said also, quite obvious: once we see past the layer of photons, the veil of the speed of light, then we can perceive what lies "inside" the conjoining super-massive black holes beyond our local continuum of spacetime. We see that once the universe has reached "critical mass" and black holes first begun to form, the "inside" of a black hole is the same as the "outside" of our universe. Inside a black hole is a gravitational singularity, and beyond that a "baby universe."

Each of our own minds inhabits such a "baby universe." We all experience our linear versions of perception with blinders on to most of reality beyond our senses as "tunnel realities." Sometimes these "tunnel realities" overlap and cross through one another. Each tunnel reality is the "sum over histories" of our perceptual "baby universe." So, the "sum over histories" of all the "baby universes" inside black holes outside our local spacetime continuum (beneath "c") is the "multiverse" of all such "tunnel realities." Even though this is a simple and very accurate expression of the experience of sentient entities on the surface of earth, that all cross over one

another like threads in a ball of twine, it is touted as "heaven" beyond the created universe, and promised us only after death either individually or collectively. Thus, the multiverse of perception beyond the speed limit of photons is the realm in which time travel becomes possible, and this realm is easily accessed by the unoppressed mind.

So, what happened in 1999, when NASA released to the global public observable confirmation of the ancient knowledge of our own spiral galaxy's central black hole? Well, to return to Donnie Darko, what is a "portal"? A portal is an entrance to a "time-tunnel" or a temporal singularity: a "wormhole" or Einstein-Rosen bridge connecting two distant points in spacetime by a single tear in the fabric of spacetime. This is what happened in 1999: a dimensional "portal" was opened for the mass public. Each of us then split off into our own unique reality-tunnel. Since then, no two of us have existed inside the same exact universe. Each of us has existed entirely in our own unique mind and this interior reality projected out around us as the external world we observe has only ever overlapped with one another of our mind-sets on rare occasions such as in love or conspiracy. Before this we all shared a single contextual reality, and the sum of all our minds was less than the presence of this shared material consensus reality. However now, we find there is no such thing as a shared, common reality that overshadows us all. Our minds have reached a point of supersaturation (mirrored in the difference between our exponential population expansion and the bell curve of peak oil) and at this point the sum of all combined personal realities is larger than our own entire materially shared universe. Now, we see a struggle for mind-control over the masses in the absence of a consensus, agreed upon, factually confirmed reality. We see the struggle of one group to mind-control another by convincing them they are blind to objectively verifiable factual reality.

So, what happened in 1999? The light from the furthest galaxies left them billions of years ago, whereas the average life-span of their stars is only millions of years. They died a long, long time ago. The light from closer galaxies left them millions of years ago. They died thousands of years ago, at the time of the Atlantean flood. The light from stars in our own galaxy left them thousands of years ago. They died hundreds of years ago. The light from our closest stars leaves them hundreds of years before it reaches us. They died merely decades ago. The light from our own sun takes somewhere around seven minutes to reach us. Thus, perpetually seven minutes in our future, our entire universe could blink to an abrupt end. In 1999, we saw this happen, however, obviously, it did not literally yet occur. What we saw was the fore-knowledge of our universe dying, however this obviously hasn't happened yet.

Now, beyond that perception, the last one to be shared by us all, we exist each in our own separate universe. When we die, it will appear to those whose perceptual space we share as though our body ceases to live and our mind ceases to exist. However, inside our own universe, our life will go on as if we had narrowly avoided death. In this way, we will all live, and continue to live, until we die of old age, even if we seem to die before then to those of us we love. Thus, the promise of immortality is accomplished in our perception by us all because we have all shared the experience of the universal apocalypse, the biblical "End of Days."

However, there is one more truth I should point out before I conclude. This apocalypse, in which we met the characters of Jesus, Adam and Eve, all grown young again, was only a false vision, and not the actual end of our universe. Our universe does still exist, albeit in a fractured version overshadowed by our collected individual strings of consciousness. While each of us feels divided from one another on issues such as 9-11 and the War in Iraq, we are being blinded by those behind those issues to the fact that they have made our mutual space a hell-dimension. It remains parallel to our eyes, separated by the screen of glass on the tv, but we know that it is still reality.

Those who benefited from the BWP do not want you to know any of this: they are behind the mass-unifying public spectacles, the so-called global "apocalypse." But this is not real. It is only an image they are broadcasting across the inside of the sky, and behind even that all that still exists



of our entire universe is the static pixels of dead air.

-Jon

"When a nation's leaders do not uphold, but break, the laws they are sworn to protect, those leaders sacrifice all right to such offices, or else those offices shall cease to have rights over the governed."

I've heard many people say, the EU is just what Hitler wanted. No it isn't. Hitler wanted a global dictatorship. The EU is an international monetary union. The world bank has to accumulate enough credit (from various national debts) to mint a global currency. To do this, they have to assume the military might to be able to collect on this credit. Without entering into a pact with the heads of all involved nations, and thus establishing a global economic trade union, the world bank cannot issue currency based on its credit. Once the world bank is able to issue a global currency, though, it will be necessary to translate the wealth of national currencies to an equivalent amount of global currency. In order to accomplish this, it will be necessary for everyone living in the countries of the monetary union to have a greater amount of global currency (buying power) than national currency (amount of value). In other words, only once federal notes are bankrupted can the value of global currency outweigh the buying power of national money. I've heard many people say, the first form of global government will be a dictatorship. This is wrong. To enable the World Bank to enforce the use of its global currency, by calling in debts owed to it by military might, the first form of global government would be in the form of an international free-trade agreement effectively dissolving all national borders. The nations who agreed to this pact would, as does the EU now, all share one fixed world currency. Thus, it would be the international businesses of the private sectors among nations that would form the first truly unified form of global government, by world-wide trade agreement. While this would be global fascism, it would not immediately imply dictatorship over the national populations. It would mean, instead, the formation of a direct democracy as the first form of global government, as consumerism would determine financial progress among the founding companies of the global credit union the same way votes determine the decisions made by representative government officials. Rather than voting for candidates to elect representatives, we would supply funds to a corporation that would reciprocate by determining our government's policies to maximize their own profits, thus increasing the value of our initial contribution to them. This is currently the case in the US.

I've heard many people say, the first global dictator will unify all the world's different religions. What would be wrong with that? If there actually is only one God, why should people disagree on his nature? Yet the fiction that we can accept one God as a species has led to the fact of many thousand years of warfare, all around the globe, as everyone attempts to convert everyone else to their own views. Due to its dependency on depletable resources, leading to its viral similitude in consuming until supersaturation and then metamorphosing its values, humanity alone self-regulates natural selection by survival of the fittest. By economic controls, mankind substitutes the value of earning money for the skill of natural survival. Therefore, the Almighty Dollar is, in truth, our idealisation as a species of the fact that we control our own populations - not only the number of us alive by institutionalised murder in the form of wars, but also the way in which those of us left over survive to breed by using the artificial exchange system of money. If there ever will be a single global god, it will, by necessity, be worshipped in the form of the global currency.

Thus, what we see is that the global government already exists in the form of free trade agreements and monetary unions, that wealthy companies and not elected officials comprise its ranks (though "we the people" control them by tariffs, boycotts and strikes even more so than by voting for elected officials), and that, in truth, the one true god already ruling over all humanity and worshipped even by entire corporations themselves is the ideal lie that is money.

So what "many people say" and what is obvious enough for us all to see are often not the same. Ladies and gentlemen, please wake up now. We have arrived in our New World Order.

We cannot stop this movement; it is greater than any of us alone. We are guaranteed freedom to voice our opinions by right of law. Without the media, we will still be heard, by any means necessary.

"Talking Points" and "Staying on Message" are "newspeak" lies. We will win, inevitably, because we admit reality. This administration are war-profiteers. That is an undeniable fact. They know that we know the truth, and that is what scares them most.

What do we want? We want global justice. We want the chicken-hawk carpet-baggers to be held accountable for treason, for crimes against humanity, and for war profiteering.

When do we want it? We have always, and will always, as long as there is one free human being left alive, continuously demand the rights we have been promised by law. We want our rights, and we want them ALWAYS. Not just for today, but now and FOREVER.

the movement for Global Justice will be victorious because it represents the moral right to redress our elected officials for grievances.

We hired them to do a very simple job: protect our freedom. We did not hire them to tap our phone-lines infringing on our private lives. We did not hire them to lead us by false-pretenses into a kamikaze blitzkrieg in the name of big oil companies. We did not hire them to censor us when we protest. This is NOT their job.

If you didn't perform the duties of YOUR job, would you expect to get fired? Then so should they.

Demand global justice. Impeach president George W. Bush and every one of his appointed officials. Let them be arrested and tried by an impartial world court. Let the sentence of that court be upheld. With the facts of reality on our side, we have nothing to fear from true justice.

Let's make this happen. Find out what you can do in your local area today. Support the movement to impeach; support the anti-war movement; support the 9-11 truth movement; and let's bring about true justice on a globally unifying scale.

Everything is backwards inside out of looking-glass land. Once you realise you've been lied to and most of what you believe you know is wrong, you will find the world is much more vast than you at first saw, but that those who had concealed this from you are really the only ones around to fear.

No one knows what is in your own best interest better than you do for yourself.

Just as the imaginary "dangers" of an "unknown" world beyond their "protection" were lies all along, so is their entire motive backward to the mind-control moralities they taught us to value. They view their unethical strategies as necessary for their own survival and the protection of their property.

Their greatest fear is that they are massively out-numbered by the populous they dominate, and their illusion of authority is flimsy and necessarily changes with their short-term goals. They use fear-tactics and lies; they are fighting what they see as a desperate fight to maintain their hegemony.

Their future is short, and they know it. Their time has almost run out, their crimes have almost caught up with them, and they are now short-selling their own future generations into a cess-pool infested prison-planet just to bail themselves out in the immediate present.

We know who "they" are, right in the here and now. The Yale frat Skull and Bones fed the ranks of

the CIA, eventually forming the Bildebergers. Their greatest fear is being held accountable for the crimes they know they are guilty of committing daily.

All that remains is for us to know who "we" are. That is easy too. We are the ones who are left over, the oppressed, the disenfranchised, the victims, the innocent. All it remains now to be done is to make a choice: whose side are we on?

Are we on our own side, or are we with those who have lied to us all along?

I think the answer to that should be fairly simple and obvious for us all to solve.

<h1>Cannabis, A Sacrament of the Religion of the THC Ministry</h1>

<center>

<b>MEMBERS OF THE THC MINISTRY ARE MANDATED TO USE CANNABIS SACRAMENT IN SPIRITUAL/MEDITATIVE PRACTICES BECAUSE WE BELIEVE THAT SACRAMENTAL CANNABIS:</b></center>

<blockquote>

1) <b>HELPS EVOLVE THE SOUL.</b><center>

<i>Sacramental Cannabis augments ones faith and contributes to the evolution of one's soul as one communes with ones inner self and ones spiritual connection with the universe. </i></center>

2) <b>IS AN EXERCISE IN ACQUIRING SPIRITUAL ATTRIBUTES BY SHARING.</b><center>

<i>Sharing Sacramental Cannabis contributes to communion with Spirit and fellowship with others in the spiritual association of the brother/sisterhood of humankind. This practice leads to the discovery and creation of one's spiritual path. </i></center>

3) <b>CREATES PEACE</b><center>

<i>The hand cultivation of Sacramental Cannabis exerts an ennobling and expanding influence on people. The agriculturist is a peace loving person. A nurturing association with the Sacramental Cannabis plants instills patience, quiet, peace, reverence, meditation, spiritual awareness, enlightenment and awareness of the life force. There is great therapeutic value in growing your own sacrament when it is done in conscious partnership with collective human spirituality. </i></center>

4) <b>ENHANCES SPIRITUAL RECEPTIVITY</b><center>

<i>One's inherent imagination and spiritual receptivity is influenced by growing harvesting and ingesting the Cannabis Sacrament. The bio-electro-neuro-chemical effects of ingestion enhances the interface between mind and spirit and augments spiritual receptivity. The effect maybe likened to what happens to the image in a microscope when a drop of oil is added on an oil immersion lens. It is magnified and amplified to the eye of the beholder.</i></center>

5) <b>SERVES HUMANITY AS A MEANS OF HEALING</b><center>

<i>People benefit from utilizing sacramental Cannabis in conjunction with the body/mind healing values of Cannabis. Cannabis Sacrament as medicine/nourishment for the body and the spirit should be available to those who need it for relief from AIDS, glaucoma, nausea from radiation & chemotherapy, stress, muscle spacticity, asthma, loss of appetite, migraine headaches, menstrual related discomforts, and many other human maladies. One of the THC Ministry's Holy duties is to provide the blessing of its Cannabis Sacrament to those suffering and in need of its benevolent blessings.</i></center>

</blockquote>

<a href =http://www.thc-ministry.net/home.htm>http://www.thc-ministry.net/home.htm</a>

<b>Step 1</b>:<center>

Aloha and welcome. It is our pleasure to provide this first step as a free online service of the THC

Ministry. We want to help answer your sincere prayer for a legitimate 'religious defense to prosecution' to enjoy cannabis sacrament in your life. This form will add your name to our global members database.

Your privacy is important to us and all information you provide will be kept as confidential as possible by our ministry.</center>

<i>By joining THC Ministry you declare that:</i>

<blockquote>

\* You are, or want to be, a sincere religious practitioner of cannabis.

\* You will take the simple steps to develop your 'legitimacy'.

\* It is mandatory for your spiritual practice to cultivate and use small, personal amounts of cannabis, in private - at home or church.

\* You are minimum 21 years old. (Or legally adult in your country)

</blockquote>

<center>

As of the time and date you click the 'Register' button you will be officially registered with the global THC Ministry. <a href =http://www.thc-ministry.net/register.php>http://www.thc-ministry.net/register.php</a>

</center>

Message Sent: You have successfully sent your register form to us, <b>jonathan barlow gee</b>. If appropriate to your message, we will get back to you shortly. You submitted the following information:

<blockquote>

<b>Name</b>: <i>jonathan barlow gee</i>

<b>Email</b>: <i>benpadiiah@gmail.com </i>

(A carbon copy has also been sent to this address.)

<b>Phone</b>: <i>(850)893-3652</i>

<b>Street</b>: <i>2223</i>

<b>City</b>: <i>tallahassee</i>

<b>Post code</b>: <i>32309</i>

<b>Country</b>: <i>united States</i>

<b>birthdate</b>: <i>10/08/1977</i>

<b>Website</b>: <i>http://www.benpadiiah.com</i>

<b>Reason</b>: <i>Register Membership</i>

<b>Message</b>:<center>

<i>I would very much like to become a member of the THC-Ministry. I strongly believe in this cause. I will be thirty in Oct, am a published author of a textbook on metaphysics:

http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/141071909X/sr=1-1/qid=1155146003/ref=sr\_1\_1/103-2042314-5019057?ie=UTF8&s=books and am prepared to dedicate my entire life to this cause. I

have studied world religions thoroughly, and would be capable of arguing a case for this cause on

the basis of any of them. I am extremely eager to get started, and have also joined the myspace

group as both myself and my band (called ~GOD~). If you want to know more about me you can visi

my webstie, my personal myspace page and my myspace music page. What more do I need to do to

become an "official" (ordained?) THC-Minister? Please let me know, because I will do it. Thank

you very much for your time. And thank God for this cause. -Jon</i></center>

—<b>jonathan barlow gee</b>

<b>Time Stamp:</b>

<b>Form Submitted</b>: <i>Thursday, September 27th, 2007 at 7:43 pm</i>

</blockquote>

<center>

Thank you for joining.

As of this date and time you are now

a registered member of the global THC Ministry.

E komo mai - welcome!

</center>

<b>Step 2</b>:<center>

Please become ordained online for free at the <a href =

<http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=ordain>>Universal Life Church</a> (ULC.net). You can print-out your minister paper immediately. ULC is not specifically a cannabis sacrament institution, however they are non-denominational and have many years of success in securing religious freedoms. Ordainment here is one important step in the process of building your own 'religious defense to prosecution' and it lasts for life. This 'religious exemption' could also help you or your family to avoid otherwise mandatory government vaccines, and other kinds of Big Brother programs.</center>

<blockquote><center>

<b><a href = <http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=ordain>>Become Ordained</a></b>

Welcome! You are about to become an ordained minister of the Universal Life Church, Modesto, California. Please be sure to find out about the legal doctrines governing your country, state or province.

After you fill out the following form, your request will be promptly reviewed by pastoral staff. You will receive notification of your ordination status by email.

Ordinations are conducted several times each week, so normally you will hear from us within a day or two.

We do not furnish this information to any outside organization for any purpose. Your privacy is carefully guarded. There is no charge or obligation associated with your ordination. Ordination is for life, without cost, and without question of faith.

Read carefully before applying for ordination

Please do NOT use this form to report address or name changes - to report record changes, click here

Please avoid using the same email address for more than one person if at all possible. The email address is used as a record identifier and must be unique for each person. Do not submit someone for ordination without their permission and approval.

Each request is reviewed for completeness. You must include a complete, legal name. Spiritual names and initials only are unacceptable for ordination records. If your legal name is initials only, or your legal name is one word only, include this information in your application, or it will be rejected. Frivolous names will be rejected whenever we notice them. If your parents had a sense of humor when naming you, we may reject your application initially, but upon explanation, we will reconsider. No one is rejected because of their name, but we must protect the integrity of the records against those who fraudulently submit requests for pets, obscene names, etc. Applying for ordination in the name of a fictitious person or animal, or the submission of a person's name without his or her permission is fraud.

Please understand that there is no such thing as "instant online ordination." A computer cannot ordain you. Your request must be reviewed before your ordination can be done legally. You cannot be issued a credential automatically by a computer!

If you do not have an email account, you may obtain one for free, which you can access via any computer on the Internet, from such services as msn.com or yahoo.com. Without a valid email address, you will not receive confirmation of your ordination.</center>

</blockquote>

<b>Step 3</b>:<center>

Make sure that you have your Cannabis Sanctuary paperwork and THC Ministry ID card to be able to provide evidence that you are a sincere and legitimate practitioner of cannabis sacrament in the case of an encounter with government officials. Ordering your documents also helps us with a donation which is used for the benefit of all of our members.

We stay active and continually become more effective with donations from our members who help us to help others. Thank you for your support.

For information on how to get your legal documents and membership id cards, go here:

**<http://www.thc-ministry.org/kit2.htm>**The Cannabis Sanctuary Kit & Legal Defense Package

Hi. In my opinion, the best religious 'defense to prosecution' for any 'marijuana' charges starts with your own sincerity. Good manners and respect for others also helps to demonstrate that you are for real.

Our Cannabis Sanctuary Kit provides you with proof of your legitimacy as a religious practitioner of Cannabis Sacrament. You become a full supporting member of the THC Ministry the moment you request your Cannabis Sanctuary Kit.

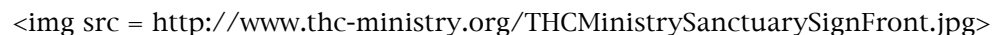
Sincerity + legitimacy = your successful religious defense to prosecution according to law.

You get the full blessing of what the THC Ministry is about:

\*Education

\*Empowerment

\*Practical spirituality



**Minister's Sanctuary Kit:**

The Minister's Sanctuary Kit includes powerful legal precedents, successful cases, a history of Roger's religious credentials and successful court actions and positive critiques from all the major cannabis magazines: High Times, Cannabis Culture, Heads, and Skunk.

You will receive the Minister membership I.D. cards with self-laminators for your wallet, 2 Sanctuary signs to secure your home and garden, THC Ministry affidavit, Sacrament/Plant tags for your stash bag and plants, and all the documentation necessary to build the foundation for your own religious freedom.

The kit has approximately 130 pages of well-researched materials with research done on the state, national and international level. It comes in a sturdy 3-ring binder.

Begin your lifetime of protection as soon as you receive your kit.

Call me at (808) 217-9352 to make your donation today.

Thank you.

<http://www.thc-ministry.org/Practitioner-CardsNEW.jpg>   
click for larger view

</blockquote>

<b>Step 4</b>:<center>

Enjoy your new membership and the knowledge of being part of a global community of cannabis-loving people. We are only a few mouse-clicks, or a phone call away whenever you need us, from wherever you are on this beautiful planet.

Visit our <a href =http://www.thc-ministry.net/forum/>forums</a> and introduce yourself if you want to meet others, you have questions to ask, news to share, or you want to get involved more. We are safe and we are loved. All is well.

Have a happy day! </center>

Roger Christie. Hilo, Kindom of Hawai'i  
Ferre van Beveren. Amsterdam, Netherlands

<h2>UPDATE 1::</h2>

so I called Rev. Christie's 800 number and left him a message. He called me back in a timely manner. He wanted to know my location, my age, and had some interesting lore to tell me about the orbital periodicity of Saturn (which cycles every 29 years), and I told him about the song about it by TOOL, called "Twenty-six and three," but he said he hadn't heard of the band.

He informed me the cost of the Minister's Sanctuary Kit was \$250, but that, as I am on a fixed budget, there is also a Practitioner's Kit for \$50. He gave me the address for a PO Box in Hilo, Hawaii to send check, cash or C.O.D. to, but he'd also mentioned the option of paying by credit card, so I imagine there is also a way of getting the dues to him other than by direct mail.

I asked him about how "official" this kit would make me and he explained it is more about building what he said the Hawaiins call "mana" or inner-strength and personal confidence, "the ability to look someone in the eye and to stand up for what you believe in even if they are trying to persecute you for it." I told him, "I look forward to having that," and that I would send him the money for the Practitioner's Kit (which cost he promised to deduct from that of the Practitioner's Kit if I chose to get that later on) probably within a week. "I'm not holding my breath," he told me assuringly.

I told him I would hopefully see him on the site, and we hung up. All in all it was a pleasant conversation. He said "Aloha" at the beginning and end of it quite naturally, like any true Hawaiin, and I leave the conversation with few doubts about the organisation being a front for some nationally-coordinated small-time sting operation. Fwiw, I believe he and his organisation are on the up-and-up.

In other words, you could say, I have faith in this process. I'll be keeping one eye open though, considering how I got burned before by the Illuminati Order. I feel that "mana" coming through for me already.

<h2>UPDATE 2::</h2>

just found some very good news. This group is pretty definately legit. Check these articles out:

<a href  
=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger\_Christie>http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger\_Christie</a>

<a href  
=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/THC\_Ministry>http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/THC\_Ministry</a>

If you can't believe wikipedia, then who can you believe??

LOL.

-Jon

#### Ten Reasons to Impeach George Bush and Dick Cheney

I ask Congress to impeach President Bush and Vice President Cheney for the following reasons:

1. Violating the United Nations Charter by launching an illegal "War of Aggression" against Iraq without cause, using fraud to sell the war to Congress and the public, misusing government funds to begin bombing without Congressional authorization, and subjecting our military personnel to unnecessary harm, debilitating injuries, and deaths.
2. Violating U.S. and international law by authorizing the torture of thousands of captives, resulting in dozens of deaths, and keeping prisoners hidden from the International Committee of the Red Cross.
3. Violating the Constitution by arbitrarily detaining Americans, legal residents, and non-Americans, without due process, without charge, and without access to counsel.
4. Violating the Geneva Conventions by targeting civilians, journalists, hospitals, and ambulances, and using illegal weapons, including white phosphorous, depleted uranium, and a new type of napalm.
5. Violating U.S. law and the Constitution through widespread wiretapping of the phone calls and emails of Americans without a warrant.
6. Violating the Constitution by using "signing statements" to defy hundreds of laws passed by Congress.
7. Violating U.S. and state law by obstructing honest elections in 2000, 2002, 2004, and 2006.
8. Violating U.S. law by using paid propaganda and disinformation, selectively and misleadingly leaking classified information, and exposing the identity of a covert CIA operative working on sensitive WMD proliferation for political retribution.
9. Subverting the Constitution and abusing Presidential power by asserting a "Unitary Executive Theory" giving unlimited powers to the President, by obstructing efforts by Congress and the Courts to review and restrict Presidential actions, and by promoting and signing legislation negating the Bill of Rights and the Writ of Habeas Corpus.
10. Gross negligence in failing to assist New Orleans residents after Hurricane Katrina, in ignoring urgent warnings of an Al Qaeda attack prior to Sept. 11, 2001, and in increasing air pollution causing global warming.

3 clicks and you can save the whole world

-----  
<a href =<http://www.democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/115>>

Sign the Pledge for Peace Petition</a>

Please join the 83 Members of Congress who pledged in an open letter delivered to President Bush: "We will only support appropriating funds for U.S. military operations in Iraq during Fiscal Year 2008 and beyond for the protection and safe redeployment of all our troops out of Iraq before you leave office."

The U.S. occupation of Iraq is the primary cause of the violence there. U.S. intelligence agencies have reported in multiple National Intelligence Estimates that the occupation of Iraq is recruiting more terrorists worldwide. Every dollar we spend in Iraq is making America less secure and taking funds away from urgent needs at home and abroad.

54% of Americans want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months, according to a Democrats.com telephone poll of 618 adults conducted from September 6-9, 2007, by ICR. 73% of



Americans want U.S. troops home in a year. The single largest group (40%) want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months using funds Congress has already given him for Iraq. Read the full results at: <http://democrats.com/iraq-poll-1>

Signers: Lynn Woolsey (D-CA), Barbara Lee (D-CA), Maxine Waters (D-CA), Ellen Tauscher (D-CA), Rush Holt (D-NJ), Maurice Hinchey (D-NY), Diane Watson (D-CA), Ed Pastor (D-AZ), Barney Frank (D-MA), Danny Davis (D-IL), John Conyers (D-MI), John Hall (D-NY), Bob Filner (D-CA), Nydia Velazquez (D-NY), Bobby Rush (D-IL), Charles Rangel (D-NY), Ed Towns (D-NY), Paul Hodes (D-NH), William Lacy Clay (D-MO), Earl Blumenauer (D-OR), Albert Wynn (D-MD), Bill Delahunt (D-MA), Eleanor Holmes Norton (DC), G. K. Butterfield (D-NC), Hilda Solis (D-CA), Carolyn Maloney (D-NY), Jerrold Nadler (D-NY), Michael Honda (D-CA), Steve Cohen (D-TN), Phil Hare (D-IL), Grace Flores Napolitano (D-CA), Alcee Hastings (D-FL), James McGovern (D-MA), Marcy Kaptur (D-OH), Jan Schakowsky (D-IL), Julia Carson (D-IN), Linda Sanchez (D-CA), Raul Grijalva (D-AZ), John Olver (D-MA), Sheila Jackson Lee (D-TX), Jim McDermott (D-WA), Ed Markey (D-MA), Chaka Fattah (D-PA), Frank Pallone Jr. (D-NJ), Rubin Hinojosa (D-TX), Pete Stark (D-CA), Bobby Scott (D-VA), Jim Moran (D-VA), Betty McCollum (D-MN), Jim Oberstar (D-MN), Diana DeGette (D-CO), Stephen Lynch (D-MA), Artur Davis (D-AL), Hank Johnson (D-GA), Donald Payne (D-NJ), Emanuel Cleaver (D-MO), John Lewis (D-GA), Yvette Clarke (D-NY), Neil Abercrombie (D-OH), Gwen Moore (D-WI), Keith Ellison (D-MN), Tammy Baldwin (D-WI), Donna Christensen (D-USVI), David Scott (D-GA), Luis Gutierrez (D-IL), Lois Capps (D-CA), Steve Rothman (D-NJ), Elijah Cummings (D-MD), Ron Paul (R-TX), Chris Murphy (D-CT), Jesse Jackson, Jr. (D-IL), Mel Watt (D-NC), Corrine Brown (D-FL), Bennie Thompson (D-MS), Gregory Meeks (D-NY), Anthony Weiner (D-NY), David Loebsack (IA), Dennis Kucinich (D-OH), Peter DeFazio (D-OR), Sam Farr (D-CA), Henry Waxman (D-CA), Mike Thompson (D-CA).

For the latest count visit <http://www.afterdowningstreet.org/70letter>

---

[Ten Reasons to Impeach George Bush and Dick Cheney](http://www.democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/88?ad=d0)

I ask Congress to impeach President Bush and Vice President Cheney for the following reasons:

1. Violating the United Nations Charter by launching an illegal "War of Aggression" against Iraq without cause, using fraud to sell the war to Congress and the public, misusing government funds to begin bombing without Congressional authorization, and subjecting our military personnel to unnecessary harm, debilitating injuries, and deaths.
2. Violating U.S. and international law by authorizing the torture of thousands of captives, resulting in dozens of deaths, and keeping prisoners hidden from the International Committee of the Red Cross.
3. Violating the Constitution by arbitrarily detaining Americans, legal residents, and non-Americans, without due process, without charge, and without access to counsel.
4. Violating the Geneva Conventions by targeting civilians, journalists, hospitals, and ambulances, and using illegal weapons, including white phosphorous, depleted uranium, and a new type of napalm.
5. Violating U.S. law and the Constitution through widespread wiretapping of the phone calls and emails of Americans without a warrant.
6. Violating the Constitution by using "signing statements" to defy hundreds of laws passed by Congress.
7. Violating U.S. and state law by obstructing honest elections in 2000, 2002, 2004, and 2006.
8. Violating U.S. law by using paid propaganda and disinformation, selectively and misleadingly leaking classified information, and exposing the identity of a covert CIA operative working on sensitive WMD proliferation for political retribution.
9. Subverting the Constitution and abusing Presidential power by asserting a "Unitary Executive Theory" giving unlimited powers to the President, by obstructing efforts by Congress and the

Courts to review and restrict Presidential actions, and by promoting and signing legislation negating the Bill of Rights and the Writ of Habeas Corpus.

10. Gross negligence in failing to assist New Orleans residents after Hurricane Katrina, in ignoring urgent warnings of an Al Qaeda attack prior to Sept. 11, 2001, and in increasing air pollution causing global warming.

-----  
<a href =http://www.democrats.com/impeach-cheney-congressional-record>

I support the impeachment of Vice President Dick Cheney and I authorize Rep. Dennis Kucinich to enter my name into the Congressional Record.</a>

Rep. Dennis Kucinich wants to put the name of everyone who supports Dick Cheney's impeachment in to the Congressional Record!

The Congressional Record is the official record of the proceedings and debates of the United States Congress. It is published daily when Congress is in session and is fully searchable.

Every day that Congress is in session, Rep. Kucinich will submit 5 single-spaced pages of names with states, which is the daily limit under House rules. To be included, all you need to do is submit this petition.

Rep. Kucinich will not use this list for any other purpose besides entering it into the Congressional Record.

19485 of 100000 people have signed this petition. (July 27, 2007 - 12:01am)

-----  
(please repost)

the Blackwater Scandal (private security firms in Iraq) Pt.2

Does the 15th of the infamous "100 Laws of Baghdad" exempt Blackwater from all legal jurisdictions?

<a href=http://www.cpa-iraq.org/regulations/>CPA Official Documents</a>

<b>Regulations</b> - <i>are instruments that define the institutions and authorities of the Coalition Provisional Authority (CPA).</i>

<b>Orders</b> - <i>are binding instructions or directives to the Iraqi people that create penal consequences or have a direct bearing on the way Iraqis are regulated, including changes to Iraqi law.</i>

<b>Memoranda</b> - <i>expand on Orders or Regulations by creating or adjusting procedures applicable to an Order or Regulation.</i>

<b>Public Notices</b> - <i>communicate the intentions of the Administrator to the public and may require adherence to security measures that have no penal consequence or reinforces aspects of existing law that the CPA intends to enforce.</i>

<a href = http://www.cpa-iraq.org/regulations/20040627\_CPAORD\_17\_Status\_of\_Coalition\_\_Rev\_\_with\_Annex\_A.pdf>Order 17</a>(.pdf) 27 June 2004 (page 6)

<b>Section 5</b> <i>Waiver of Legal Immunity and Jurisdiction</i>

1) Immunity from Iraqi legal process of MNF, CPA and Foreign Liaison Mission Personnel, International Consultants and Contractors is not for the benefit of the individuals concerned and may be waived pursuant to this Section.

2) Requests to waive immunity for MNF, CPA and Foreign Liaison Mission Personnel and International Consultants shall be referred to the respective Sending State. Such a waiver, if granted, must be express and in writing to be effective.

3) Requests to waive immunity for Contractors shall be referred to the relevant Sending State in relation to the act or acts for which waiver is sought. Such a waiver, if granted, must be express and in writing to be effective.

(and on an interesting side-note)

<b>Section 8</b> <i>Customs and Excise</i>

2) MNF, CPA and Foreign Liaison Mission Personnel, International Consultants and Contractors may:

a) Import, free of duty or other restrictions, and clear without inspection, license, authorization, other restrictions, taxes, customs duties, or any other charges, equipment, provisions, supplies, fuel, technology, and other goods and services, <b>including controlled substances, which are for their exclusive and official or contractual use and for the MNF for resale in the commissaries</b>, exchanges and morale and welfare facilities provided for above;

b) Re-export unconsumed provisions, supplies, fuel, technology, and other goods and equipment, <b>including controlled substances</b>, without inspection, license, authorization, other restrictions, taxes, customs duties or any other charges, or otherwise dispose of such items on terms and conditions to be agreed upon with competent Government authorities.

let me know your opinions.

-J

[http://www.flsenate.gov/Statutes/index.cfm?App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&URL=Ch0761/ch0761.htm](http://www.flsenate.gov/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&URL=Ch0761/ch0761.htm)

**CHAPTER 761**

**RELIGIOUS FREEDOM**

761.01 Short title.

761.02 Definitions.

761.03 Free exercise of religion protected.

761.04 Attorney's fees and costs.

761.05 Applicability; construction.

**761.01 Short title.**--This act may be cited as the "Religious Freedom Restoration Act of 1998."

**History.**--s. 1, ch. 98-412.

**761.02 Definitions.**--As used in this act:

(1) "Government" or "state" includes any branch, department, agency, instrumentality, or official or other person acting under color of law of the state, a county, special district, municipality, or any other subdivision of the state.

(2) "Demonstrates" means to meet the burden of going forward with the evidence and of persuasion.

(3) "Exercise of religion" means an act or refusal to act that is substantially motivated by a

religious belief, whether or not the religious exercise is compulsory or central to a larger system of religious belief.

**History.**--s. 2, ch. 98-412.

**761.03 Free exercise of religion protected.--**

(1) The government shall not substantially burden a person's exercise of religion, even if the burden results from a rule of general applicability, except that government may substantially burden a person's exercise of religion only if it demonstrates that application of the burden to the person:

(a) Is in furtherance of a compelling governmental interest; and

(b) Is the least restrictive means of furthering that compelling governmental interest.

(2) A person whose religious exercise has been burdened in violation of this section may assert that violation as a claim or defense in a judicial proceeding and obtain appropriate relief.

**History.**--s. 3, ch. 98-412.

**761.04 Attorney's fees and costs.**--The prevailing plaintiff in any action or proceeding to enforce a provision of this act is entitled to reasonable attorney's fees and costs to be paid by the government.

**History.**--s. 4, ch. 98-412.

**761.05 Applicability; construction.--**

(1) This act applies to all state law, and the implementation of that law, whether statutory or otherwise, and whether adopted before or after the enactment of this act.

(2) State law adopted after the date of the enactment of this act is subject to this act unless such law explicitly excludes such application by reference to this act.

(3) Nothing in this act shall be construed to authorize the government to burden any religious belief.

(4) Nothing in this act shall be construed to circumvent the provisions of chapter 893.

(5) Nothing in this act shall be construed to affect, interpret, or in any way address that portion of s. 3, Art. I of the State Constitution prohibiting laws respecting the establishment of religion.

(6) Nothing in this act shall create any rights by an employee against an employer if the employer is not a governmental agency.

(7) Nothing in this act shall be construed to affect, interpret, or in any way address that portion of s. 3, Art. I of the State Constitution and the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States respecting the establishment of religion. This act shall not be construed to permit any practice prohibited by those provisions.

**History.**--s. 5, ch. 98-412.

Cannabis, A Sacrament of the Religion of the THC Ministry

MEMBERS OF THE THC MINISTRY ARE MANDATED TO USE CANNABIS SACRAMENT IN SPIRITUAL/MEDITATIVE PRACTICES BECAUSE WE BELIEVE THAT SACRAMENTAL CANNABIS:

1) HELPS EVOLVE THE SOUL. Sacramental Cannabis augments ones faith and contributes to the evolution of one's soul as one communes with ones inner self and ones spiritual connection with the universe.

2) IS AN EXERCISE IN ACQUIRING SPIRITUAL ATTRIBUTES BY SHARING. Sharing Sacramental Cannabis contributes to communion with Spirit and fellowship with others in the spiritual association of the brother/sisterhood of humankind. This practice leads to the discovery and creation of one's spiritual path.

3) CREATES PEACE The hand cultivation of Sacramental Cannabis exerts an ennobling and expanding influence on people. The agriculturist is a peace loving person. A nurturing association with the Sacramental Cannabis plants instills patience, quiet, peace, reverence, meditation, spiritual awareness, enlightenment and awareness of the life force. There is great therapeutic value in growing your own sacrament when it is done in conscious partnership with

collective human spirituality.

4) ENHANCES SPIRITUAL RECEPTIVITY One's inherent imagination and spiritual receptivity is influenced by growing harvesting and ingesting the Cannabis Sacrament. The bio-electro-neuro-chemical effects of ingestion enhances the interface between mind and spirit and augments spiritual receptivity. The effect maybe likened to what happens to the image in a microscope when a drop of oil is added on an oil immersion lens. It is magnified and amplified to the eye of the beholder.

5) SERVES HUMANITY AS A MEANS OF HEALING People benefit from utilizing sacramental Cannabis in conjunction with the body/mind healing values of Cannabis. Cannabis Sacrament as medicine/nourishment for the body and the spirit should be available to those who need it for relief from AIDS, glaucoma, nausea from radiation & chemotherapy, stress, muscle spacticity, asthma, loss of appetite, migraine headaches, menstrual related discomforts, and many other human maladies. One of the THC Ministry's Holy duties is to provide the blessing of its Cannabis Sacrament to those suffering and in need of its benevolent blessings.

<http://www.thc-ministry.net/home.htm>

<http://www.thc-ministry.net/register.php>

Step 1: Aloha and welcome. It is our pleasure to provide this first step as a free online service of the THC Ministry. We want to help answer your sincere prayer for a legitimate 'religious defense to prosecution' to enjoy cannabis sacrament in your life. This form will add your name to our global members database.

Your privacy is important to us and all information you provide will be kept as confidential as possible by our ministry.

By joining THC Ministry you declare that:

- You are, or want to be, a sincere religious practitioner of cannabis.
- You will take the simple steps to develop your 'legitimacy'.
- It is mandatory for your spiritual practice to cultivate and use small, personal amounts of cannabis, in private - at home or church.
- You are minimum 21 years old. (Or legally adult in your country)

As of the time and date you click the 'Register' button you will be officially registered with the global THC Ministry.

Message Sent: You have successfully sent your register form to us, jonathan barlow gee. If appropriate to your message, we will get back to you shortly. You submitted the following information:

- Name: jonathan barlow gee
  - Email: benpadiah@gmail.com
- (A carbon copy has also been sent to this address.)
- Phone: (850)893-3652
  - Street: 2223 Tallahassee
  - City: tallahassee
  - Post code: 32309
  - Country: united States
  - birthdate: 10/08/1977
  - Website: <http://www.benpadiah.com>
  - Reason: Register Membership

Message:

I would very much like to become a member of the THC-Ministry. I strongly believe in this cause. I will be thirty in Oct, am a published author of a textbook on metaphysics:

[http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/141071909X/sr=1-1/qid=1155146003/ref=sr\\_1\\_1/103-2042314-5019057?ie=UTF8&s=books](http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/141071909X/sr=1-1/qid=1155146003/ref=sr_1_1/103-2042314-5019057?ie=UTF8&s=books) and am prepared to dedicate my entire life to this cause. I have studied world religions thoroughly, and would be capable of arguing a case for this cause on the basis of any of them. I am extremely eager to get started, and have also joined the myspace group as both myself and my band (called ~GOD~). If you want to know more about me you can visit my website, my personal myspace page and my myspace music page. What more do I need to do to become an "official" (ordained?) THC-Minister? Please let me know, because I will do it. Thank you very much for your time. And thank God for this cause. -Jon

—jonathan barlow gee

Time Stamp:

Form Submitted: Thursday, September 27th, 2007 at 7:43 pm

Thank you for joining.

As of this date and time you are now

a registered member of the global THC Ministry.

E komo mai - welcome!

Step 2: Please become ordained online for free at the <http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=ordain>. You can print-out your minister paper immediately. ULC is not specifically a cannabis sacrament institution, however they are non-denominational and have many years of success in securing religious freedoms. Ordainment here is one important step in the process of building your own 'religious defense to prosecution' and it lasts for life. This 'religious exemption' could also help you or your family to avoid otherwise mandatory government vaccines, and other kinds of Big Brother programs.

Step 3: Make sure that you have your Cannabis Sanctuary paperwork and THC Ministry ID card to be able to provide evidence that you are a sincere and legitimate practitioner of cannabis sacrament in the case of an encounter with government officials. Ordering your documents also helps us with a donation which is used for the benefit of all of our members.

We stay active and continually become more effective with donations from our members who help us to help others. Thank you for your support.

For information on how to get your legal documents and membership id cards, go here:

The Cannabis Sanctuary Kit & Legal Defense Package

<http://www.thc-ministry.org/kit2.htm>

Step 4: Enjoy your new membership and the knowledge of being part of a global community of cannabis-loving people. We are only a few mouse-clicks, or a phone call away whenever you need us, from wherever you are on this beautiful planet.

Visit our forums and introduce yourself if you want to meet others, you have questions to ask, news to share, or you want to get involved more. We are safe and we are loved. All is well.

Have a happy day!

Roger Christie. Hilo, Kindom of Hawai'i

Ferre van Beveren. Amsterdam, Netherlands

Become Ordained

Welcome! You are about to become an ordained minister of the Universal Life Church, Modesto, California. Please be sure to find out about the legal doctrines governing your country, state or province.

After you fill out the following form, your request will be promptly reviewed by pastoral staff. You will receive notification of your ordination status by email.

Ordinations are conducted several times each week, so normally you will hear from us within a day or two.

We do not furnish this information to any outside organization for any purpose. Your privacy is carefully guarded. There is no charge or obligation associated with your ordination. Ordination is for life, without cost, and without question of faith.

Read carefully before applying for ordination

Please do NOT use this form to report address or name changes - to report record changes, click [here](#)

Please avoid using the same email address for more than one person if at all possible. The email address is used as a record identifier and must be unique for each person. Do not submit someone for ordination without their permission and approval.

Each request is reviewed for completeness. You must include a complete, legal name. Spiritual names and initials only are unacceptable for ordination records. If your legal name is initials only, or your legal name is one word only, include this information in your application, or it will be rejected. Frivolous names will be rejected whenever we notice them. If your parents had a sense of humor when naming you, we may reject your application initially, but upon explanation, we will reconsider. No one is rejected because of their name, but we must protect the integrity of the records against those who fraudulently submit requests for pets, obscene names, etc. Applying for ordination in the name of a fictitious person or animal, or the submission of a person's name without his or her permission is fraud.

Please understand that there is no such thing as "instant online ordination." A computer cannot ordain you. Your request must be reviewed before your ordination can be done legally. You cannot be issued a credential automatically by a computer!

If you do not have an email account, you may obtain one for free, which you can access via any computer on the Internet, from such services as msn.com or yahoo.com. Without a valid email address, you will not receive confirmation of your ordination.

<http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=ordain>

so I called Rev. Christie's 800 number and left him a message. He called me back in a timely manner. He wanted to know my location, my age, and had some interesting lore to tell me about the orbital periodicity of Saturn (which cycles every 29 years), and I told him about the song about it by TOOL, called "Twenty-six and three," but he said he hadn't heard of the band.

He informed me the cost of the Minister's Sanctuary Kit was \$250, but that, as I am on a fixed budget, there is also a Practitioner's Kit for \$50. He gave me the address for a PO Box in Hilo, Hawaii to send check, cash or C.O.D. to, but he'd also mentioned the option of paying by credit card, so I imagine there is also a way of getting the dues to him other than by direct mail.

I asked him about how "official" this kit would make me and he explained it is more about building what he said the Hawaiians call "mana" or inner-strength and personal confidence, "the ability to look someone in the eye and to stand up for what you believe in even if they are trying to persecute you for it." I told him, "I look forward to having that," and that I would send him the money for the Practitioner's Kit (which cost he promised to deduct from that of the Practitioner's Kit if I chose to get that later on) probably within a week. "I'm not holding my breath," he told me assuringly.

I told him I would hopefully see him on the site, and we hung up. All in all it was a pleasant

conversation. He said "Aloha" at the beginning and end of it quite naturally, like any true Hawaiian, and I leave the conversation with few doubts about the organisation being a front for some nationally-coordinated small-time sting operation. Fwiw, I believe he and his organisation are on the up-and-up.

In other words, you could say, I have faith in this process. I'll be keeping one eye open though, considering how I got burned before by the Illuminati Order. I feel that "mana" coming through for me already.

I just found some very good news. This group is pretty definately legit. Check these articles out:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger\\_Christie](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger_Christie)

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/THC\\_Ministry](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/THC_Ministry)

If you can't believe wikipedia, then who can you believe??

LOL.

it is accomplished:

me=> [http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=minister\\_data&id=8430](http://www.ulc.net/index.php?page=minister_data&id=8430) <=me

LMAO, world.

-Jon

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1606277730046267759>

University of Florida student Tasered at Kerry forum

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=3288812491868482158>

Andrew Meyer--Tasered by Police (second viewpoint)

[quote="video transcript"]

< begin video >

JOHN KERRY:

"and to continue to pile name upon name upon some wall in the future for a strategy that has failed - that's the distinction.

Sir (Points to Andrew Meyer at microphone)"

ANDREW MEYER:

"I fir..I first and foremost want to thank you for your time. You spent a lot of time talking to us here today. I want to thank you for coming and being open and honest. Uh, you recommended a book to us earlier, I wanted to recommend a book to you it's called 'Armed Madhouse by Greg Palast'"

JOHN KERRY:

"Yeah, I have it actually..."

ANDREW MEYER:

"Yeah, he's the top investigative journalist in America..."

JOHN KERRY:



"I've already read it..."

ANDREW MEYER:

"and he says you won the 2004 election..."

JOHN KERRY:

"Right..."

ANDREW MEYER:

"Isn't that amazing! Isn't that amazing, you won in 2004! In fact, there were multiple reports on the day of the election of disenfranchisement of black voters in Florida and Ohio."

FEMALE OFFICER:

(to Andrew Meyer)

"Ask the question. Ask the question. Last question. Ask the question."

ANDREW MEYER:

"I'll ask my question. Thank you very much.

I'll ask my question. I'm going to preface it.

He's been talking for two hours, I think I could have 2 minutes.

Thank you. Thank you. Thank you very much.

Alright I'm gonna ask him my question... I'm going to inform people and then I'm going to ask him my question.

So there were multiple reports of disenfranchisement of black voters on the day of the election in 2004 there was also voting machines, electronic voting machines in Okaloosa county in Florida that counted backwards.

So amidst all these reports of phoney, bogus stuff going on, how could you concede the election on the day?

How could you concede the 2004 election on the day?

In this book it says there were 5 million votes that were suppressed and you won the election.

Didn't you want to be President?

I'm not even done yet. I have 2 more questions

If you are so against Iran how come you're not saying

Let's impeach Bush now.

Impeach Bush now before he can invade Iran.

Why don't we impeach him? Impeach Bush.

Clinton was impeached, for what a blowjob, why don't we Impeach bush?

Alright..

Also, are you a member... were you a member of Skull & Bones in college with Bush? Were you in the same secret society as Bush?

Were you in Skull & Bones?

(Mic Cut)

(Andrew steps away, back and left, from the mic)

Thank you for cutting my mic.

Thank you."

(Female Officer grabs Andrew Meyer's right arm)

ANDREW MEYER:

"Are you going to arrest me?

Excuse me?"

(Female Office grabs Andrew Meyer's left shoulder)

FEMALE OFFICER:  
"Stop. Stop it son."

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Excuse me?  
What are you arresting me for?"

(Male officer grabs Andrew Meyer's right arm with both hands and forces him forward)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Whoa! Whoa! Whoa!"

(Female officer leading Andrew Meyer away on left side with both hands holding left arm, Male officer leading Andrew Meyer away on right side with both hands holding right arm)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Is anybody watching this?  
I'm not doing it!"

(Inaudible)  
(Audience applauds)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Get off me! Get off Me!"

(Andrew Meyer pulls back)  
(officer's grab the front of his shirt)  
(Third officer pushes him from behind left shoulder)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Hey!  
What the fuck are you doing?  
Hey!  
What are you doing? What are you doing?  
What is going on here? What is going on here?  
I want to stand and listen to the answer to my question!  
Why are you arresting me for asking...?"

(Black Officer lifts Andrew Meyer by the waistband)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"HELP! HELP! HELP!  
Are you kidding? They're arresting me!  
HELP!  
What have I done?"

(4 Officers pin Andrew Meyer to the floor)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"HELP!  
Get off of me. I didn't do anything.  
HELP!  
HELP ME!  
HELP!"

They're arresting me!  
Taser?"

MALE OFFICER:  
"You will be tased if you do not comply!"

FEMALE AUDIENCE MEMBER:  
"He's got a taser on his chest I mean..."

CAMERA WOMAN:  
"This really is ridiculous..."

ANOTHER FEMALE VOICE OFF CAMERA:  
"He's an idiot."

MALE OFFICER:  
"You will be tased if you do not comply."

(Commotion noises and inaudible voices and inaudible John Kerry)

MALE OFFICER:  
"Roll on your stomach... Put your hands behind your back or you will be tased."

FEMALE OFFICE:  
"Push down... Do it now!"

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Please don't!"

JOHN KERRY:  
"I think if everybody would just hold on a sec(INAUDIBLE)  
This situation (INAUDIBLE)..."

MALE OFFICER:  
"You don't have an option!"

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Let me just stand up!"

MALE OFFICER:  
"Roll on your stomach!"

(Andrew Meyer rolls over and 6 officers - 4 on torso 2 on legs - push him down to the floor on his stomach)

JOHN KERRY:  
"I'll answer his question, and um, well, unfortunately he's not available to come up here and swear me in as President."

(Andrew Meyer's right wrist is handcuffed behind his back)

ANDREW MEYER:  
"Why are they arresting me?  
Would somebody do something here?"

I'm being Arrested!"

JOHN KERRY:

"Uh, Let me just say that, because it is a very important question..."

ANDREW MEYER:

"What did I do?

Get off me!"

MALE OFFICER:

"Give me the other hand!"

ANDREW MEYER:

"Get the fuck off me man!

I didn't do anything!"

MALE OFFICER:

"Tase him!"

ANDREW MEYER:

"Don't tase me bro!

Don't tase me!

I didn't do anything!"

MALE OFFICER:

"Roll over!"

(Taser clicking 3 seconds)

ANDREW MEYER:

(SCREAMING)

"Ow...Ow...Ow...Ow...Ow...Ow...Ow..."

Let me go... let me go..."

FEMALE AUDIENCE MEMBER:

"Stop! Stop it! Stop!"

MALE OFFICER:

"Get back now!"

FEMALE AUDIENCE MEMBER:

"No. Why?... Why are you doing that?"

ANDREW MEYER:

"Oh my God!

Why are you guys doing this?

What did I do?"

FEMALE OFFICER:

"Back up Back up!"

FEMALE AUDIENCE MEMBER:

"Why are you doing this?

What did he do?

Why?"

(Officers lift handcuffed Andrew Meyer and force him out the door)

ANDREW MEYER:

"What did I do?

What did I do?

What..."

< end video >[/quote]

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=3288812491868482158>

Knight High School Security Breaks Female Students Wrist

[quote="Steve Watson

Infowars.net

Friday, Sept 28, 2007"]School security guards in Palmdale, CA have been caught on camera assaulting a 16-year-old girl and breaking her arm after she spilled some cake during lunch and left some crumbs on the floor after cleaning it up.

The incident occurred last week at Knight High School in Palmdale and was caught on a cell phone camera by another pupil who was then also assaulted by the security guards.

The girl, Pleajhai Mervin, told Fox News LA that she was bumped while queuing for lunch and dropped the cake. After being ordered to clean it up and then re-clean the spot three times, she attempted to leave the area out of embarrassment but was jumped on by security who forced her onto a table, breaking her wrist in the process.

Pleajhai also says that the security guard in the picture yelled "hold still nappy-head" at her, which at the time she did not know was a racist comment.

In an even more shocking development the security guards later had the mother of the girl arrested after she sought out an attorney and demanded that the guard be arrested, telling her that if she wanted the guard detained then she herself would also be charged with battery after she allegedly pushed the guard and an assistant principal of the school. She has also been suspended from her job at another school in the county.

The school expelled Pleajhai for five days before then having her arrested for battery and for littering (the dropping of the cake). Then they had the pupil who captured the video arrested along with his sister who was merely present at the scene.

A walkout is planned for this morning by some students, after which the protesters will call for the firing of the main security guard involved.[/quote]

-source: <http://infowars.net/articles/september2007/280907Cake.htm>

more OUTRAGEOUS police brutality "bloopers"...

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=3288812491868482158>

Cop Caught on Tape Abusing Teen \*\*PULLS GUN OUT\*\*

(on location on a school campus!!)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=3288812491868482158>

Police Stupidity/Brutality caught on tape!!!

(cop rips off burger joint, then maces clerk)

holy shit. Just Look At What Our World Has Come To...

-Jon

WARNING: if you are prone to making irrational, uninformed descisions based on over-emotional knee-jerk reaction please don't do so here. Just delete ~GOD~ from your friends' list instead. It'll make it easier on us all: at least we'll know who are real friends are...

----- Bulletin Message -----

<a href = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/lapelpin.gif>><img height="100" width="100" src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/raelianlogo.gif>>

From: benpadiiah</a>

Date: Oct 2, 2007 3:07 PM

<blockquote>

A good friend of mine just sent me an extremely angry PM about the swastika/Magen (star of David) logo I'd been using as my display pic. This graphic is the logo of <a href = <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raëlism>>the "Raelian" UFO-cult</a>, and by posting it my intentions were two-fold: to get people to visit my site to find out what it meant, and to get people to investigate further the Raelian UFO cult (linked to under the graphic in the "television" section of my profile and as <a href = <http://viewmorepics.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.editAlbumPhoto&albumID=1338936&imageID=13445567&MyToken=d62670c8-6745-4d51-b75a-daa515efc20a>>the caption under the graphic in my photo album</a>).

I understand why he's upset. I was upset too when I discovered this logo for the first time, years ago.

It was definately inappropriate for me to have posted it as my profile pic without having any direct accompanying information explaining its origin or statement of my own beliefs relative to the logo. For that I am truly sorry. He has reported me to myspace for "inappropriate content" (hate-speech), so if my profile gets deleted don't worry, it's not because of my support for Ron Paul.

FWIW, I've changed my profile pic to one that I actually find much more offensive, <a href = <http://viewmorepics.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.editAlbumPhoto&albumID=1338936&imageID=13445575>>the lapel-pin worn by president Bush</a> and his supporters. IMO, this "US flag" logo represents, right now, the same thing that, 75 years ago, was represented by the crooked-cross swastika of the NAZIs. I only hope that this logo will not be found as immediately offensive as the Raelian logo, even though, to me, it is actually much, much worse.

I also, sincerely, hope that he can forgive me for having posted the Raelian logo. He threatened to "kick my ass," he reported me for "hate speech" and he told me not to reply to his PM because he "doesn't want to talk to me for a really long time." I don't blame him. He has more than every right to feel personally offended by the logo. Even though that was not my intention, I should have known better.

I feel awful. I feel like all the political activism I've been doing online lately is tainted now, and worthless. If there is anything I can do to make ammends to him I will do it. I feel terrible. I feel like I'm as bad as the ones I've been trying to fight against because I drew attention away from them and now have been associated with their cause. It's awful, absolutely awful. I don't know how to apologise enough, I don't know what I can do.

Please comment to this if you want to. I don't know what else there is that can be said, but I do want you all to know how upset I am about this. I am truly, truly sorry for this to have happened. I hope that we can learn from this, and that I don't end up losing a friend whose compassion and whose insight I have long valued and admired. This is just terrible, and I don't know what I can do to make things alright between us again.

-Jon  
</blockquote>

<center><img width="100" src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/lapelpin.gif></center>

please comment if you would like, but remember, there is a BIG difference between someone who is an Israelite and someone who is an Israeli, between someone who is Jewish or Hebrew and someone who is a national Zionist.

Thx.

-J

Gwinnett, GA deputies taser innocent man to death (video)

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <a href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=100162577&MyToken=0f7611d6-d023-4e17-87b4-f3e59b16b14e'>~GOD~</a>  
Date: Oct 5, 2007 10:51 PM

Mindcrime is correct. When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.<br /><br />Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with. The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.<br /><br />As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will

at.<br /><br />I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.<br /><br />~G~<br /></>----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTE2NDQ5OTEyMiZNeVRva2VuPWewYTgwNTVILWlXmJAtNDYOMi04YzQxLTRkNzJjMmJmMWFiaOA=='>oPeN yOuR eYeS</a><br />Date: Oct 5 2007 9:36 PM<br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTU2MDEzMDEk0Jk15VG9rZW49ZTM5ZmU3ZGMtMmE0Ny00NGY5LTkwZjltYjdmOWYzNTY5Zjky'>Mindcrime</a><br />Date: Oct 5, 2007 7:51 PM<br /><br /><br />Smile as they go in the room to finnish this Man off. These are Demons People And a "Grand Jury" of WHO ??,Exactly!! Let the charges Drop withpout reviewing the Evidence Properly ?? Get a Fuckin Rope!<br />Thats what I say,,and hang the fuckin Jury and The Demons!!<br /><br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTiYnZM5MTc2MSZNeVRva2VuPWJmYzRhZGVmLTZjMTctNDQxMS1hYWE4LTU3ZDc5MTIxOTZmMQ=='>Shawntae- The Ron Paul for President Supporter NJ</a><br />Date: Oct 5, 2007 8:19 PM<br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTE3MDA4NTI5MyZNeVRva2VuPTAwZmQxZmRlLWVlYzUtNDNmNC1hMzFhLTAYnTc5ZGQ3MTk5NA=='>RON PAUL SHIRTS FOR SALE!</a><br />Date: Oct 5, 2007 1:41 PM<br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTyZnY4NjE0Jk15VG9rZW49OWRkMzE4MjAtZmVmMS00NmVhLTkxZTETnZM3ZTYyZTMxNGYx'>Fall Babylon Fall</a><br />Date: Oct 5, 2007 12:59 PM<br /><br /><br />Does a bullet shot from a gun at a slower speed mean that it wont kill you?<br />NO.<br />Does an eletric chair with no chair mean it wont kill you?<br />NO.<br /><br />To any fak that thinks they can taser me i will...to be continued<br /><br />Man KILLED on tape! Fuckin PIGS!!!<br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTU2NTk0MzU5Jk15VG9rZW49NjE0YWZhMzAtMDk4Ni00YWM2LWlXMDYtNGlzMDE1Mjc2NDM0'>all to be revealed . . .</a><br />Date: Oct 5, 2007 12:35 PM<br /><br /><br />the cops seem to care only about their own, not life as much.<br /><br />they murdered him! on tape.<br /><br />they are worse than the mob, the mob only murd and fuck with their own.<br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTQyODc0Jk15VG9rZW49YmIzNjM3MzltYmY3My00ZGNlTk1NWlTMtMTMyOTAYmZg2OTM0'>Charlie Brown (Truth Seeker)</a><br /><br /><br /><br />Disturbing. No Comment, my mind is running in too many directions.<br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTTYyMDM5NTQ4Jk15VG9rZW49OWNiYzQ1ZGMtMDg1Yi00MDA4LTk4MDMtMTAzOWRjMGJhOGJk'>Denise </a><br /><br /><br /><br />Frc <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGkPTlZiODc5ODc5OSZNeVRva2VuPTUyYjMzMTZILTc5NWetNGQyNi04ODUwLWVlZWU0MmU5NWlYMQ=='>Kara</a><br /><br /><br /><br />THIS IS FUCKE



UP!!!! <br /><br /><a

href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNlLnNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWZhdG8vbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGltPTlyMzc4MDQ2Jk15VG9rZW49N2EzNmY2NmQtZDM3YS00NzAwLTk2N2QtZWE0YzYyZWY2MWFfi'>Ry anti-neocons</a><br /><br />

</center><br /><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback"

data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en">

<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />

<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />

<param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en" />

<param name="flashvars" value="" />

</object> ..<br /><br /><b>Death by Excited Delirium: Diagnosis or Coverup?<br />by Laura Sullivan

<br /><br />http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7608386<br />

http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7622314</b><br /><br /><b>Taser

Report<br />May 5, 2005<br /><br />http://www.mackwhite.com/archive55.html<br />

</b><br><br></center><br />A grand jury in Georgia has not only declined to watch a video of a Taser-related death, it has dismissed all charges in the case.<a

href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3hpYS5jb20vbmV3cy9uZXdzX2FydGljbGUuYXNwZD9zdG9yeWlkPTYyNDE1">LINK</a><br><br><br />In the video, Frederick Williams, a 31-year-old father of four, can be seen being Tasered at least five times in the chest (in one minute) while being held down by several deputies in the Gwinnett County Jail. See the video <a

href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd2l6YmFuZ2JsY2cuY29tL2FyY2hpdmVzLzAwNTgyMy5waHA=">HERE</a>.<br><br><br />In a letter responding to an article about the case in the

Atlantic Journal-Constitution, Melvin Johnson, attorney for Williams' family, described the circumstances of Williams' arrest and death. <br><br><br />In summary, this is what happened:

<br><br><br />It all began when Williams' wife called 911 to report that Williams was behaving in a violent manner due to problems caused by medications he had been prescribed for epilepsy.

(Bear in mind: Williams had neither threatened nor harmed anyone. Also, he was unarmed. His "violent" behavior, so far, amounted to nothing more than walking up and down his own driveway,

"talking crazy.")<br><br><br />In her 911 call, Mrs. Williams made it clear that her husband's behavior was a result of his problems with the medication. Also, this information was repeated to

the first police officer to arrive on the scene not only by Mrs. Williams, but also a deacon from the Williams' church. They begged the officer not to approach Williams without backup from other

officers, for they were concerned for the officer's safety. <br><br><br />The officer responded by pulling out his baton, approaching Williams, and shouting for him to shut up. When the

grievously afflicted Williams did not shut up, the officer began beating Williams with the baton.

Williams reacted by grabbing the baton. A struggle over the baton ensued, during which the officer fell and sustained a minor injury; he then retreated and radioed for backup. <br><br><br />

Backup arrived in the form of 10-15 cops. Together, they somehow managed to subdue the "crazy talking" Williams; that is, they all piled in to him and hog-tied him. Very brave. <br><br><br />

Meanwhile, Williams' wife and four young children, also the deacon and others begged the police to take Williams to the hospital for treatment. The police replied: "This guy has injured one of

<b>Our Own</b>. We will take him to the jail and deal with him. We have all of the medicine we need at the jail." <br><br><br />

Mrs. Williams tried to give her husband's medications to the police, but they knew better, of course; they had better medicine at the jail. <br><br><br />

Meanwhile, the deacon had called the pastor of the church; the pastor asked to speak to an officer. The pastor too explained that Williams' behavior was due to epilepsy and begged for

medical attention. But he, too, was told the same: Williams will be treated with medicine at the county jail. <br><br><br />

The medicine, apparently, was a Taser gun. Five jolts from a Taser, to be precise. Five jolts into the chest. In less than a minute. With several deputies holding him down. Police work at its finest.<br><br><br />

In the aforementioned video, one deputy can be heard saying, "Do you want another one?" <br><br><br />

Williams' response (his last words, in fact): "Please don't kill me ..." <br><br><br />

Read Melvin Johnson's letter <a

href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vZ3JvdXBzLnlnhaG9vLmNvbS9ncm91cC9EZWZlbnNlRnVuZC9tZXNzYWdlLzE2OQ==">HERE</a>.

```
<object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"
allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback"
data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en">
  <param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />
  <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />
  <param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-
1964707186772642906&hl=en" />
  <param name="flashvars" value="" />
</object>
```

When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.<br /><br />Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with. The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.<br /><br />As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will be that.<br /><br />I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.<br /><br />~G~

"She stretched herself up on tiptoe, and peeped over the edge of the mushroom, and her eyes immediately met those of a large blue caterpillar, that was sitting on the top, with its arms folded, quietly smoking a long hookah, and taking not the smallest notice of her or of anything else."

-Lewis Carroll, "Alice's Adventures in Wonderland."

When Alice ate the cup-cake, she grew taller, but it was no until when she was invited to tea,

however, that she felt like a grown-up adult. There are a couple sayings I've always felt were related: "don't put all your eggs in one basket," and "don't count your chickens before they've hatched." In other words, don't count all the eggs in your basket as chickens. Now, let's look at that other saying, "you can't make an omlette without breaking a few eggs." Though this is often used as a rationalisation for warfare, it can just as easily be said that it advises against war, insofar as you can't liberate all minds without losing a few friends. Lastly, when it comes to youthfulness and ageing, it is said by most that, "when I was a child I thought and acted like a child, but when I became a man, I put away childish things." But I say, "two roads diverged in the woods and I took the one less traveled" does indeed "make all the difference" between "both this world and the next," or rather, between any one tunnel-reality and a parallel dimension. As to that, "I can only show you how to know the door, you are the one who has to walk the path."

I can only tell you that the Aeon of Judas is at hand. The thirteenth Apostle, the king of all liars, has come to roost like Abraxas, or Ialdabaoth. I can tell you that Saklas is the linear serpent, Samael, and that Lilith is the ovoid serpent. But I just can't tell myself truly if I have enough time to explain to you what these sayings mean. I can only hope I say them clearly enough for the first "take," or rather, "first to come are the first to serve." I can tell you that if you kill a body and free its soul, it is free to revenge this on you when your soul's body dies. But I can't really say much more.

I can explain to how, by replacing certain terms in ancient scripture, or Holy writings, with certain other words, your Understanding of the contextual meanings will expand exponentially unto infinity. This is called "Peshier" meaning "insight." But the meaning will depend on what word you substitute for what word. Here is an example of how "Peshier" works:

In the Passover Seder celebration by the Qumran Essenes (themselves called in New Testament scriptures the 12 Apostles), which combined the ritual paschal sacrifice of the Hebrew scape-goat, named "Azrael" (a Baal-Shem or God-name of the Adamic "Raziel"), and the Messianic Banquet (called in Catholic the Holy Communion) described, in the "Community Rule" Dead Sea Scroll of the Qumran Essenes, as the "Council of Apostles." Herein occurs the word "bread." But let the word "body" be substituted for the word "bread" and you see how Peshier works.

Now, what comes from Peshier, or rather, Gnosis - this "sudden revelation" or "moment of clarity" - is a surplus abundance of "dead" or "loose" ends: words that it would be wrong to substitute for other words are in no short supply.

For example, substituting the word "body" for "bread" is called "transubstantiation" and considered a metaphor for the divine experience of the spirit, that realm we are believed to have access to when we approach the moment of our death. It is considered a "divine" relativity because it is "elegant," that is, at once simple and to our aesthetic liking.

At the opposite "end of the spectrum" from this form of "grace" or elegance, we find, not only the word whose meaning is opposite, but instead almost every other word we can imagine as well. Instead of zero being singular between one and negative one, it turns out zero contains infinity.

For example, try substituting the word "marijuana" for the name "Jesus" in a serious discussion with someone raised to substitute the word "body" for "bread," and, even though "Jesus" and "body" are related, and even though "bread" could very well mean "marijuana" (or even only ergot, the wheat mould whose active ingredient is psycho-active lysergic diathilamide acid), instead of the equation balancing itself out between the two interlocutors, we can safely expect for "all hell to break loose" in the space between them.

So, "either humanity will go extinct with a whimper" or "the planet will be destroyed in a big bang," is "Peshier" in the same sense as the Mad Hatter said, "that's Logic." So, "do not go

quietly" into "the dark night of the soul." Howl and Scream, do what you mean and say what you teach.

"Peshar" can, but does not need to, have several rules. Each rule stems from a root-language with its own families of idea-grams called an "alphabet." For example, the Semitic root language has the form of the twenty-two (variable, or additionally permutable) letters of the alef-bet, and the phoenetic sounds for this number of symbols can be substituted not according to contextual tone of voice in a conversation, rather their equivalent meanings can be calculated by studying the sums (or multiples in rare cases) of the sound-shape's location in the numbered sequence of the symbols arranged in the order of the alef-bet itself.

And, of course, the order of these symbols changes over time, so that all alphabets have the same sound-shapes more or less, only in various different orders, and so this is, according to the practitioners of literal Peshar in literary Kabbalah (mystic scriptures) the reason for the existence of various different languages on earth that are comprised of the different phoenetic pronunciations of these sound shapes.

They would say that, in one language-branch, a certain idea or meaning would have one word, and that, in another language-branch, even though both grown from the same root-language, the same meaning or idea will have a different word. This, they explain, is because the order of the phonetic sounds change, but the sums of the numbered letters in their respective different sequences will remain the same, even between languages that evolved on opposite sides of our planet and thousands of years apart.

This "sixth" or purely mental sense of what "adds up" and what doesn't allows the ability to communicate between two minds when in silence together even if their two distinct native languages, and thus the word-sounds they use to think their own internal-monologues, that are very different. "In other words," we all know what one another mean if we cannot always understand exactly what one another are saying.

In this way the "voices of angels," called Qemetiel - meaning the "crowd of Gods," or the "Assembly of the Annunaki," or, put simply, the pantheon, are slightly above those of us each as individuals. You can say that they exist on a higher parallel plane that invisibly overlaps our own tangible reality. This "crowd of gods," this "collective" or "hive" awareness, is only more or less conscious of the existence of itself autonomously from and in contra-position to the differences between us in how we each act and what we each think. However, "the way out is through" because "God is within us."

"Every Man and Every Woman Is a Star." What does this mean? It is ancient "newspeak" for the idea of the crowd of our souls that are hovering around and just beyond us, whose guidance we hear but often do not heed. For, by our willful ignorance of their presence in favour of our own egotistical satisfactions and the gross of carnal lusts, we turn away from their insights from their elevated perspective, their moral "high-ground."

We cannot be misguided by them, but we can misguide ourselves by allowing others to do the same while they are around us, and by allowing others to do so to us. If we are led astray from their wisdom and fore-sight, the energy of our souls grows first dim, then dark, and finally inverts into a negativity of it's original nature. Instead of "attractive energy," such a soul puts off "repulsive energy."

So, if the opposite of infinity is not a singular itself, but another infinity reflected across the surface of nothingness between two opposite singulars, then how can anyone say they cannot see God within? Thus, the purpose of lust is both forgiveness and redemption, just as the purpose of a sacrifice is to be both given and received. The mind of one describes what it "sees," and then the

mind of another describes what it "sees." But both minds are silent as they weigh the one's perspective against the other. They are waiting to see which version of the experience proves more accurate. And this silence of the minds of those who merely think they "see" is considered what is sacred.

That is why the word "conspiracy," meaning literally to whisper or to breath together, has become so tainted and defiled in its modern usage: because the tradition of communication is evaporating into a more rarified vibrationally harmonic frequency. The consciousnesses of more and more are awakening to their ability to communicate best while their egos and petty tyrannies are absent and forgotten, and so more and more of our "souls" are becoming able to leave the gravity-well aura of earth's electro-magnetic field. But the more who can "fly" psychically yet who return here, the more alien cargo they bring back with them, and thus the more souls being born on this world, and their increasing rate of population growth.

So, on the inside, you have the model of the universe, as-it-is, and on the outside, you have your own perception of both this interior world, in which you can change anything in any way you can imagine, as in a dream, and the objectively verifiable, physically tangible world of solid material reality on the outside. The mind sees out through the eyes, hears out through the ears, and, although it cannot see through the rest of its body, can still feel through it, and it is illuminated only dimly by the colour-spectrum of our emotions.

You imagine that inside of this body beneath the mind, these eyes and ears for receiving inward from outside only, is actually the "inside" of the mind itself, and so you are afraid of being parted from your skin because you have gotten the idea from somewhere that it may, one day, be impossible to ever return. But once the soul is parted from the body, it can possess or incarnate itself into anyone for any duration of their host-body's lifespan. This explains ghosts both helpful or distracting, the ideas of reincarnation and resurrection, and the idea of a "higher" or "greater" Heaven that we can come to access most easily by living constantly "in the valley of the shadow of Death," all in one fell-swoop.

Your pulsing soul, your auric orb, your akashic sphere, by any name, is like a spherical eye-ball that can see in all directions at once. It sees through the veil of space-time to past and future times evidenced within present space. This is your intellect, your inspiration, your spark of life, the font or well-spring of your psychic narration, etc. And even this now radiant halo of glorious crystal clarity will dull and fade and gloss over.

Because, just as there is a soul, so, to the inspired ego, does this imply that there must also be something higher still than merely the soul. And so there appears to their minds to be a single, universal-consciousness beyond, above, looking down over and aware of all that exists within the material reality and the multiverse of peripheral tessellations surrounding it at the central apex, comprised of all the individual sentient souls surrounding any single individual's inversion at zero between the physically solid world outside and the intangible realm of thoughts within.

This "third-party" or "objective spectator," however, does not need to be either sensing or aware of any of its silent on-lookers any more than the collective unconsciousness can be made manifest outside of a dream. So, they believe, the collective ego of the universe can read our own minds, but we are deceived into believing we would be reading the mind of this "god" to be able to comprehend the future even more certainly than we remember our own past. However, to know what is in the future does not depend on whether or not there is such a "higher"-self, or Ultimate Awareness.

So we can see it is the soul that lets us each read others' minds, but that it is the spirit that can see the true future to come for us all.

However we cannot determine, one way or the other, whether an actual universal mind does exist based only on this given evidence. We can say, the soul is immortal and the spirit eternal, but that the body has more influence over the objective, outside, physical world than does the soul, and the spirit has even less. Thus, the longer-term the events, the less direct control we have over them, or ability to change their outcomes. We can only express ourselves through our bodily death-grip on this present moment.

So, some of us say, if the mind has self-awareness inside of a body within the apparently larger physical realm, then perhaps it is a zero reflecting an infinity - a mind that is greater than and contains all of the vastness of the physical realm as our own mind would the brief flickering of but one thought. However, this is not a necessity of nature for the physical, material reality outside of our interiorised mind-world. It needs the existence of many individual and miniscule minds inside of it now because at one point before now and at some point again later neither the physical realm nor the many minds inside it exist at all, and then the only thing that exists at all is the stillness in silence of a single mind. However, while our many individual minds at this point in this cycle are self-aware, it is the necessary condition of material reality that it is neither itself, nor is it dependent in any way on, such self-awareness, nor the content or nature of our thoughts. That is when we say a mind is "free" from "mental slavery": when its imagination exists entirely autonomously and independently from the confines and constraints of exterior material reality.

So, just as it is a necessary condition of material reality that it does not depend on our minds in order to exist, so too does this imply that the single states of all-matter or all-energy are, in actuality, the poles of this cycle, and that we "dwell about her, in her middle parts," at a waxing spring or waning autumn within the grand-cycle of alternating creation and destruction of our current partially material and partially mental reality.

Finally, we can see that the median commonality that allows the inversion between both, that is, the substance of the field that comprises their mutual cycling alternation between apparently polar opposite compositions is not that both are energy, for energy is only the soul, and not that both are mind, because mind is only the spirit. Instead, what we see is that this shared terrain beneath their ever-changing skies is made of neither sticks above nor stones below, but is, in fact, itself, a third thing, not at all in itself like either. This is the True Name of God, and it is not "an ineffable mist," and it is not "an impenetrable rock." It wears both of these only as a covering.

So in the same manner as the nature/spirit of its star is both beyond and within the soul of a planet, so too is the one-mind of the mental reality now shared among all of us, a piece here, a piece there, because the mental realm is partially disintegrated and is all shuffled about with the equivalent individual particles of material reality. But we know that there are other states for our entire universe's existence, as an old man in winter and as a young man in summer, but that our universe is as it is now during most of the cycle undergone by the aggregate sum of that-which-is-real, which exists.

We could imagine this as like a "third-party" person such as our mental selves, or we could imagine this as like a lump of unformed clay, but in truth, it is like both, just as is our own brain. This whole universal cycle, or omniverse, aside, the surface of nothing in which infinity is reflected is both a murky mirror and a clear window. This means that, or rather, the "Peshier" of this all is that,

techniques of truth suppression:

- 1) discredit the opposition.
- 2) physically intimidate the threat.

techniques of truth liberation:

- 1) group solidarity.
- 2) stamina by momentum.
- 3) trust in reality.

they spread fear because it is all they feel. we spread the truth because it is what we know. they are afraid of the truth. they are afraid of us. fear is a prison. the truth shall set us free. once we are free of fear, then we see the truth: there is no us or them. there is only one reality, and we are all a part of it.

until then, we must uncover the eyes of those whose fears blind them. in truth, there is no fear. Awake. it's time, now. the only thing to fear is fear itself. speak out, take action, we're all in this together.

soon, we'll reach a critical mass of awareness. soon, our whole species is going to super-saturate this entire chrysalis. soon, we're going to metamorphosise.

there is no "dominant paradigm." only the lie that might makes right, and the survival of those who can adapt to what is true.

never accept reality merely as it appears. all is not as it seems. we might not all be able to see it all the time, but we are making progress. the more frightened they become of what we know, the less we will fear their lies.

Unite for social democracy, speak out for global justice. we are going to win. the truth is on our side. Peace.

~G~

Mindcrime is correct. When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.

Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with. The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.

As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and

humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will be that.

I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.

It's great to see so many of us here. But this is just the beginning. Now we organise, next we get loud. The time for this cause has come. We cannot and we will not wait any longer for these corporate-cloned criminals to completely destroy our countries' laws and bleed dry the wealth of our whole world.

Tell everyone you know about this cause. Show them the reasons you believe in this. Let them know that there are only two types of people alive right now: heroes and traitors. The choice is up to them.

Get involved in absolutely every way you can imagine. Speak out about this in your schools, in your churches, in your jobs and in your homes. Stand up for yourself. Don't lose your faith. Do not give up on this or your children will pay for your missed opportunity for aeons to come.

Do Not Fear Reprisal. They Can't Stop Us All.

Speak Out! This is the Time, Right Here, Right Now. If you don't stand up for what's Right now, none of us will be able to later. They want us Dead. Why? Because we demand our Rights: we demand Justice, we demand Freedom.

Be Brave. Use the net. Meet people. Share our Hope.

What we want is not a crime, and we are NOT criminals for wanting it. Never give up. Never give in. Never cave. Never back down. We want Justice. We want it Now.

Contact as many people as you can. Let them know the time is Right Now. Tell them to Wake Up, because if they aren't with us, they're in danger from the real terrorists: the 9-11 insiders, evil liars, fake "patriot" traitors, peace haters, and death-buyers.

Peace. 9-11 Truth. Impeach. We Will Win.

~G~

Dilate your mind's eye.

Be a Sovereign Individual. What does this mean? It means the opposite of what it isn't. What is a sovereign individual not? A robot, a mind-controlled slave of psychic broadcasting of messages more strongly relayed through our minds. Who, then, are the ones that control these robots? From where do these more strongly relayed messages come?

You cannot point a finger at anyone to say, "you are, yourself, a mentally-manipulating liar who says two things at once and really means a third," because they are untouchable. The most we can hope to be able to do is point at a picture of the guilty parties and envy them as false "sovereign



individuals." But a sovereign individual does not need to be at all aggressive, nor manipulate at all. By starting no fights, they create no enemies, and so everyone is grateful to do their bidding. There is no need to coerce their servile obedience by Machiavellian terror.

But this doesn't mean the sovereign individual has no emotions, only that they are in control of their own emotions, just as the emotions of those who remain in bondage to oil and telecommunications media remain under the complete control of these "good" and "service," private-sector financially controlled, megalomaniacal, multinational corporations. But the sovereign individual neither is such a psychically bonded individual nor is controlled by any such form of an individual. Instead they control themselves and choose to disassociate from those who would control others.

Once you do not merely believe in and faithfully hope for individual sovereignty, but expect and anticipate it, classically conditioned by countless experiences, then your mind becomes unclouded to those who phone-in remote-controlling you by long-distance. So Wake Up, and Wake Others Up. It is not a movie! It's actually going on everywhere around us all right now! Do not dissociate the self, disassociate the self away from the cunning forked tongues of professional liars.

Kill Your Television.

~G~

<http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl>

From:

benpadiah

Date:

Oct 5, 2007 10:57 PM

Subject:

Gwinnett, GA deputies taser innocent man to death (video)

Body:

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: ~GOD~

Date: Oct 5, 2007 10:51 PM

Mindcrime is correct. When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.

Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with.

The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.

As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will be that.

I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.

~G~

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: oPeN yOuR eYeS

Date: Oct 5, 2007 9:36 PM

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Mindcrime

Date: Oct 5, 2007 7:51 PM

Smile as they go in the room to finish this Man off. These are Demons People!! And a "Grand Jury" of WHO ??,Exactly!! Let the charges Drop without reviewing the Evidence Properly ?? Get a Fuckin Rope!

Thats what I say,,and hang the fuckin Jury and The Demons!!

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Shawntae- The Ron Paul for President Supporter NJ

Date: Oct 5, 2007 8:19 PM

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: RON PAUL SHIRTS FOR SALE!

Date: Oct 5, 2007 1:41 PM

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Fall Babylon Fall

Date: Oct 5, 2007 12:59 PM

Does a bullet shot from a gun at a slower speed mean that it wont kill you?

NO.

Does an electric chair with no chair mean it wont kill you?

NO.

To any fak that thinks they can taser me i will...to be continued

Man KILLED on tape! Fuckin PIGS!!!

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: all to be revealed . . .

Date: Oct 5, 2007 12:35 PM

the cops seem to care only about their own, not life as much.

they murdered him! on tape.

they are worse than the mob, the mob only murder and fuck with their own.

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Charlie Brown (Truth Seeker)

Disturbing. No Comment, my mind is running in too many directions.

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Denise

From: Kara

THIS IS FUCKED UP!!!!

Ry anti-neocons

Death by Excited Delirium: Diagnosis or Coverup?

by Laura Sullivan

<http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7608386>

<http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7622314>

Taser Report

May 5, 2005

<http://www.mackwhite.com/archive55.html>

A grand jury in Georgia has not only declined to watch a video of a Taser-related death, it has dismissed all charges in the case.[http://www.11alive.com/news/news\\_article.aspx?storyid=62415](http://www.11alive.com/news/news_article.aspx?storyid=62415)

In the video, Frederick Williams, a 31-year-old father of four, can be seen being Tasered at least five times in the chest (in one minute) while being held down by several deputies in the Gwinnett County Jail. See the video <http://wizbangblog.com/content/2005/04/30/video-shows-5-t.php>

In a letter responding to an article about the case in the Atlantic Journal-Constitution, Melvin Johnson, attorney for Williams' family, described the circumstances of Williams' arrest and death.

In summary, this is what happened:

It all began when Williams' wife called 911 to report that Williams was behaving in a violent manner due to problems caused by medications he had been prescribed for epilepsy. (Bear in mind: Williams had neither threatened nor harmed anyone. Also, he was unarmed. His "violent" behavior, so far, amounted to nothing more than walking up and down his own driveway, "talking crazy.")

In her 911 call, Mrs. Williams made it clear that her husband's behavior was a result of his

problems with the medication. Also, this information was repeated to the first police officer to arrive on the scene not only by Mrs. Williams, but also a deacon from the Williams' church. They begged the officer not to approach Williams without backup from other officers, for they were concerned for the officer's safety.

The officer responded by pulling out his baton, approaching Williams, and shouting for him to shut up. When the grievously afflicted Williams did not shut up, the officer began beating Williams with the baton. Williams reacted by grabbing the baton. A struggle over the baton ensued, during which the officer fell and sustained a minor injury; he then retreated and radioed for backup.

Backup arrived in the form of 10-15 cops. Together, they somehow managed to subdue the "crazy talking" Williams; that is, they all piled in to him and hog-tied him. Very brave.

Meanwhile, Williams' wife and four young children, also the deacon and others begged the police to take Williams to the hospital for treatment. The police replied: "This guy has injured one of Our Own. We will take him to the jail and deal with him. We have all of the medicine we need at the jail."

Mrs. Williams tried to give her husband's medications to the police, but they knew better, of course; they had better medicine at the jail.

Meanwhile, the deacon had called the pastor of the church; the pastor asked to speak to an officer. The pastor too explained that Williams' behavior was due to epilepsy and begged for medical attention. But he, too, was told the same: Williams will be treated with medicine at the county jail.

The medicine, apparently, was a Taser gun. Five jolts from a Taser, to be precise. Five jolts into the chest. In less than a minute. With several deputies holding him down. Police work at its finest.

In the aforementioned video, one deputy can be heard saying, "Do you want another one?"

Williams' response (his last words, in fact): "Please don't kill me ..."

Read Melvin Johnson's letter <http://groups.yahoo.com/group/DefenseFund/message/169>

greg palast:: Armed Madhouse: audiobook (98 mp3 files)  
[http://isohunt.com/torrent\\_details/24235404/](http://isohunt.com/torrent_details/24235404/)

jello biafra:: High Priest and Cocoons: 2 spoken word (17 mp3 files)  
[http://isohunt.com/torrent\\_details/8502902/](http://isohunt.com/torrent_details/8502902/)

1984:: film (2 avi files)  
[http://isohunt.com/torrent\\_details/14477371/](http://isohunt.com/torrent_details/14477371/)

radiohead:: In Rainbows: new album, Oct. 2007 (10 mp3 files)  
[http://isohunt.com/torrent\\_details/27422905/](http://isohunt.com/torrent_details/27422905/)

cheers.

First, I am pleased to announce that NatGeo is not merely trying to repackage the Gospel of Thomas, as has been done many times over now by various, less reputable, publishing houses.

Second, I read this document last night, and have since had time to meditate upon it. Here are my

conclusions:

The Gospel of Judas is written in Coptic (Egyptian Greek), and is thought to have originally been discovered along the Nile River in Egypt. Therefore, its origins are believed to be in the Coptic tradition, that is, the Hellenic-Egyptian version of Hellenic-Hebrew Gnosticism. For example, the Nag Hammadi library, discovered at Chenoboskion in Egypt, contains fragments of the canonised gospels, Hermetic tractates, as well as the Gnostic Hypostasis of the Archons.

The Gospel of Judas is not written from the perspective of the person of Judas. It is not, therefore, technically a pseudepigrapha, or falsely-attributed authorship. This means that, whether it was originally written by Judas and transcribed later, or whether it was only written later for the first time, is irrelevant. We know that, for example, this copy of the document dates from between 300-400 AD, because we know this document was mentioned in extant sources from the period, and because we have chemically tested the ink and the parchment of this copy.

Actually, the least important thing about the Gospel of Judas is the last paragraph, in which Judas' tacit consent to Jesus' betrayal is portrayed most clearly as being upon the order of Christ Himself. Really, what is more important about the document is that it not only tells us that Jesus revealed his "secret teachings" to Judas personally, but also reveals to us what some of those "secret teachings" actually are!

For example, consider this comment that Judas makes in recognition of the true divinity of Christ, from page 2 of the pdf published version of the mss. linked to above.

[quote="the Gospel of Judas"]Judas [said] to him, "I know who you are and where you have come from. You are from the immortal realm of Barbelo. And I am not worthy to utter the name of the onewho has sent you." [/quote]

Now, here we see that the use of the term "Barbello" is Coptic. It is also used in such works as Zostrianus (the so-called "gnostic" Zoroaster - the Persian version of Christ). This seems to reaffirm the mss. origins in Egypt.

However, consider this comment made by Jesus in answer to a question posed to him regarding the "human generations," from page 4 of the mss.

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]Jesus said, "It is impossible [44] to sow seed on [rock] and harvest its fruit. [This] is also the way [...] the [defiled] generation [...] and corruptible Sophia [...] the hand that has created mortal people, so that their souls go up to the eternal realms above. [Truly] I say to you, [...] angel [...] power will be able to see that [...] these to whom [...] holy generations [...]." [/quote]

Here, we see Jesus' use of the term Sophia, Greek for "wisdom," is the Hellenic-Hebrew equivalent of the Hellenic-Egyptian term "Barbelo." Both refer to the mother of Samael, or Ialdabaoth, who is, herself, the first emanation from the divine godhead (that is equivalent to the sefira Chakmah in the later QBLHistic schools).

So, it seems that not only did Judas have knowledge of Egyptian Gnosticism, but that Jesus' "secret teachings" are merely Hebrew Gnosticism. Consider this reference to Saklas, one of the triumverate of names for Ialdabaoth, the Gnostic demiurge, made by Jesus Himself, page 7 of the .pdf.

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]Truly [I] say to you, Judas, [those who] offer sacrifices to Saklas [...] God [—three lines missing—] everything that is evil. [/quote]

Not only does this document begin to demonstrate that Jesus' "secret teachings" were actually only cross-cultural Gnosticism, but it goes into the Master's own elaborations on what we know, from other sources, of Gnostic beliefs. Consider Jesus' use of the name Nebro for the demiurge, Ialdabaoth, in this reference from page 5.

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]His name was Nebro, which means 'rebel'; others call him Yaldabaoth.[/quote]

Now, in discussing some of the concepts, Christ makes reference to specific, number-based systems. The traditions of some of these have been preserved, such as with the base seventy-two system, such as mentioned repeatedly in the Gospel of Judas, such as in this excerpt from page five.

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]“The multitude of those immortals is called the cosmos— that is, perdition—by the Father and the seventy-two luminaries who are with the Self-Generated and his seventy-two aeons.”[/quote]

The base seventy-two system derives from the Shemhamforash, or the spell supposedly used by Moses to part the Red Sea. The Shemhamforash is three, seventy-two letter long passages in Exodus describing the event, aligned to form seventy-two, three letter long angel names. There is a "dark side" to the shemhamforsh, and that is the Goetia. The Goetia is seventy-two names of demons. This is because the origin for the base seventy-two system of angel-days and night-demons was the thirty-six dekans of the Egyptian civic calendar. The thirty-six dekans were doubled, day and night, and that produced the seventy-two. The thirty-six Dekans of the Egyptian civic calendar were, themselves in turn, based on the twelve signs of the Sumerian zodiac.

Therefore, when Jesus comments, as he does on page five,

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]The seventy-two luminaries themselves made threehundred sixty luminaries appear in the incorruptible generawill of the Spirit, that their number should be five for each.[/quote]

we can easily see Christ's own contribution to the progressing evolution of the originally calendrical number-based system. By taking seventy-two, the number of day-and-night dekans from the Egyptian calendar, and multiplying it by five, we achieve the 360° divisions of the Greek circle.

It is strange that Christ also plays with the number thirteen in referring to Judas. Consider how Jesus chides Judas, saying, from page 4,

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]“You thirteenth spirit, why do you try so hard? But speak up, and I shall bear with you.” [/quote]

And then consider how this is immediately turned around and becomes prophetic in the following verse,

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]“You will become the thirteenth, and you will be cursed by the other generations—and you will come to rule over them. In the last days they will curse your ascent [47] to the holy [generation].”[/quote]

There are many other philosophies whose parallels may be seen to derive from this document, such as Christ's reference to a direct doctrine of Crowleyian Thelema:

[quote="Gospel of Judas"] Each of you has his own star [/quote]

from page 3 of the document, which appears again, more colloquially, on page 5:

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]Jesus answered and said, "Judas, your star has led you astray."[/quote]

Also, much of the teachings of Jesus appear, at least from the perspective of the Gospel of Judas, to be apocalyptic and foretelling of the end-times. This type of literature was, however, quite common at the time, as we see with the terminology (such as "aeons" and "generations" ) in common between such diverse works as the eschatology of Revelations and the cosmology of the Hypostasis of the Archons. Also, more should definitely be said about Jesus' use of Seth as the first Generation after Adam. This tradition, of tracing the divine lineage through the descendents of Seth, rather than of either Cain or Abel, is known to be Essene. The Essenes were the Hellenic-Hebrew Gnostics at Qumran, authors of the Dead Sea scrolls. Consider that Jesus not only associates Seth as the first Generation (page 5):

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]He made the incorruptible [generation] of Seth appear [...] the twelve [...] the twenty-four [...].[/quote]

but that Jesus himself actually calls Seth "Christ." (page 6)

[quote="Gospel of Judas"]The first is [S]eth, who is called Christ. The [second] is Harmathoth, who is [...]. The [third] is Galila. The fourth is Yobel. The fifth [is] Adoniaos. These are the five who ruled over the underworld, and first of all over chaos.[/quote]

As I say, there are many other angles and takes on this document which will prove interesting as they come to light. I am eager to hear more of yours.

-ben

`<embed style="width:400px; height:326px;" id="VideoPlayback" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" src="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=1738815884220488061&hl=en" flashvars=""> </embed></br>`

`"the death of a president" (AKA "DOAP")</br>`

`mockumentary about the assassination of George W. Bush</br>`

`join my discussion forum on this film:</br>`

`<a href =http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=921>"Where will you be on October, 19, 2007?"</a>`

George W. Bush assassinated, October, 19, 2007 (pass it on)

`<object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"`

`allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback"`

`data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=1738815884220488061&hl=en">`

`<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />`

`<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />`

`<param name="movie"`

`value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=1738815884220488061&hl=en" />`

`<param name="flashvars" value="" />`

`</object></br>`

`"the death of a president" (aka "DOAP")`

`mockumentary about the assassination of George W. Bush`

`direct link to embed movie:`

`<a href =`

`http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm15c3BhY2UuY29t>http://video.google.com/goog  
eplayer.swf?docId=1738815884220488061</a>`

join my discussion forum on this film:

<http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LmJlbnBhZGlhaC5jb20vcGhwQkIyL3ZpZXd0b3BpYy5waHA/dD05MjE=>"Where will you be on October, 19, 2007?"

<center>

<p>:: new album ::</br>

<http://www.benpadiiah.com/GOD/pages/SPY.html><h1>:: the "SPY" LP ::</h1></br></br>:: click for free music ::</a>

<p>including the <b>4 new tracks</b>:

<b>"Common Man," "Network," "Gas Prices" and "Apocalypso2."</b></p>

</center>

-----  
<center><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html">The  
Pythagorean Order of Death</br></br><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html"></a><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html">"it is still dark of night."</a><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html"></a></br></a></br><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html"></a><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html">"all is not as it appears."</a><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html"></a></br><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html"></a></br></center>

<center><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/york.html"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/scot.html"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/OTO.html"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/GD.html"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/ros.html"></a><a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=58"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=59"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=61"></a> <a href="http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=60"></a></center>



It is far too rational to see the world as "not yet" unified, and thus to not expect us all to exist under the same One True God, and so we are led to believe there is only one way to fix the irrationality of the world, and thus to "unify" us all (more so than we already are) under one true God, and that, moreover, all we have to do is party until we've made a mess of our world, and then, if God still doesn't come, we will simply press "the button" and blow the entire planet up. However, this is not the case, and self-destruction in an unattended child is rarely a successful strategy at gaining their due parental affection.

Whereas the term the priestcraft used to describe the politicians of old was "Satan," now that the chief-priest (Pope) has been declared "Christ," the fashionable term for validating the cause while ignoring the outcome is to refer to big business as providing or promoting a religious anti-Christ.

However why are we seemingly in the midst of such a cosmic tantrum we think that blowing up Eden will summon the One True God from beyond the whole universe? Why do we believe the end of days will come to our government at the hand of big business now? Government has always been corporate-sponsored. The largest capital generating owners of the means of production have always been the court that followed behind the king, and the priestcraft the ones consulting them in their every political decision. The king lorded over the people, and the wealthy lorded over the king. Why do we think that the perpetual transition of authority from political to economic sectors is reason enough to blow up our world? It is because of the religious calendar, and because of religious mythologies. That is why.

Thus, Democracy is thought of as "mob-rule" while quietly consolidation of ultimate authority to an extreme minority is common-practice in politics, however at the same time, we are told to be afraid of free-market monstrosities that infiltrate our governments for the absurd reason that they will provide or promote a religious anti-Christ. Transfer of authority is thus accomplished safely from the political to the business sector with all the same heads-of-state retaining their initial roles. Meanwhile the public majority is led to believe, 50 years too late as usual, that big business is threatening the constitution, when really it is government officials who have bought the primary stock-holder status in most Fortune 500 companies. The offices of government are no longer divided between the interests of their political party's constituents. They are unified in the interests of the companies they own and the banks who launder their fascist blood-money. The CIA does not dictate policy; they do not need to anymore. They serve the good of the politicians via their companies. All they ask for is to grow their business world-wide.

However, those who have given time to think this out have reached a very different intellectual conclusion on the matter than those whose knee-jerk reaction is fear. In fact, by controlling their own fear, they further the manifestation of soldiers for their own benefit to control those who fear them, and do rightly so.

The "intelligent" few who can afford "spare" time in which to think will know history, and understand that the battle of Armageddon was fought during World War I. There is always an ending and then a new beginning. So World War I ended the "old world" (divided between Africa/Eurasia in the "east" and the "savage" Americas in the "west") and World War II ushered in the "new world" order in which we live now, supposedly at the very cusp of global unification.

It is far too rational to see the world as "not yet" unified, and thus to not expect us all to exist under the same One True God, and so we are led to believe there is only one way to fix the irrationality of the world, and thus to "unify" us all (more so than we already are) under one true God, and that, moreover, all we have to do is party until we've made a mess of our world, and then, if God still doesn't come, we will simply press "the button" and blow the entire planet up. However, this is not the case, and self-destruction in an unattended child is rarely a successful

strategy at gaining their due parental affection.

To the priestcraft, the Pope is God. But to the politicians, the Pope is seen as a threat. Because the Pope controls the priestcraft, it is necessary for the preservation of Democracy that he should be able to be over-ruled in session, however the fact is that, if the Pope did not agree with the other chief executives out-voting of ultimate Papal authority, the Pope could call upon the priestcraft.

This is the ultimate extent of the separation of church and state: a civil war in which every civilian is liable to be divided against one another along the lines of their allegiance to one or the other: the authority of the state to represent the best interests of the people, or the belief in the church's ability to do so. So long as church and state are separate, they are competing with one another to control the public like twins competing over a single lover.

The state promises to do whatever the people tell it. It is a liar. The church promises to save the souls of the people so that they will enter paradise. It is a liar. And each of us is born into this world as the bride of this twin-headed anti-God, made to decide which side to believe, but knowing always both are lying.

the suffering of religion::

If we throw in our allegiance with the mythologies of one religion or another, it is not because we are obsessed with the belief in the existence of a one true God, since this seems intuitive logically and can be personally experienced by anyone; it is because we are obsessed by the belief that the One True God will not stand for the injustice being perpetrated by one of us against another in His Name to serve the purpose only of competing religions.

For some reason, God only knows, we are imbued with self-awareness (a gift shared even among animals, probably plants and possibly even rock itself) that is able to perceive for itself a higher standard of living than exists. The reason this "kingdom of heaven" doesn't exist is because we can't make it out of only the resources we are given, and the reason we aren't "given" the necessary requisite amount of resources is that nature simply has not produced them. Now, if the equilibrium of the forces of nature themselves is insufficient to live up to our own expectations, then we have to rationalise our dissatisfaction with the Creation as a positive reflection on its (and our own) Creator. It is as if God has painted an ugly picture and we have to say we like it. We simply give up on ourselves being able to bring this about under our own power, and so we ally ourselves to the dominant paradigm of the local region's mythologies.

The suffering of politics::

If we throw in our allegiance to the social experiment of allowing a small group to administrate duties to a larger group it is not because we subscribe to the belief in that lie that the small group will serve the good of the larger group. No, these two are in competition so long as they remain apart from one another. So the public is treated like children by their government because the government fears the public will side against them in the name of God, that is, religion; and so the public allows itself, like children, to be paid off with comfort of living high above the standards the state can comfortably provide.

No, if we throw in our allegiance with politics it is not because we see any good coming from politics itself. We are simply less afraid of Democracy than we are of theocracies. This has nothing to do with God either; it is a simple fact that theocracies are oligarchies, economic dictatorships, where the extreme few have great wealth and where the extreme many are totally destitute. If we side with politics, we are not denying God. We are only admitting the evil of monopolistic corporations that have become synonymous with the heads of state, and that is why these free-market monstrosities are portrayed as, to government, what the state is seen as by

religion: the adversary or nemesis.

the suffering of capital::

The world has always been unified in one regard, the very one in whose name the "intellectual" (rich) elite operate now. Trade itself is not only common to all peoples throughout all recorded history, but, specifically, so is the taxation of trade, that is, the "crumbs" (interest) falling from every passing of "bread" (loans) that are eaten by the "rats" (banks).

Government has always been corporate-sponsored. The largest capital generating owners of the means of production have always been the court that followed behind the king, and the priestcraft the ones consulting them in their every political decision. The king lorded over the people, and the wealthy lorded over the king. It is capital that has corrupted the State. The bloody handshake of compromise with the dominant twin, the Church.

The suffering of capital is the compromise exchanged between church and state to not pit the entire species of humanity against one another in a wretched self-destructive civil war of global destruction. Banks are priests and businesses are politicians. This is not new. So why now are we being led to believe the world is just about to become unified?

They tell us their taxation on our free trade, that is, the interest rates on loans made to businesses by banks, might suddenly end at any time now. As soon as there is a one-world currency, they assure us, then the end will come. Then an anti-Christ will reign, but until then the religious Apocalypse cannot yet have come.

the day of atonement::

Religion is using the calendar as a means of usurping control of the masses entirely from politics; it actually hopes to be done with "mob rule" altogether. It promotes the fear that this is not already the case, the fear that it could come to pass at any moment.

Why are we seemingly in the midst of such a cosmic tantrum we think that blowing up our own microscopic "Eden" will summon the One True God from beyond the whole universe? Why do we believe the end of days will come to our government at the hand of big business now? Why do we think that the perpetual transition of authority from political to economic sectors is reason enough to blow up our world now? It is because of the religious calendar, and because of religious mythologies. That is why.

Thus, we are supposed to believe the day of atonement, of reckoning, of judgment, etc. will be brought about at the hands of big business dissolving government, and in turn being dissolved by religion. In short, the priest-craft plus the people under one Pope outnumber the politicians and their own portion of the people. So many believe the "dominoes" are "lining up" and that the "clock" is "counting down."

So long as there are priests there will be multiple religions, and so long as we are divided on the nature of reality itself among multiple religions, there will continue to be injustice in the world, not only in the "social experiment" nor only attempts at "free trade," but in the core beliefs of each of us about everyone else.

It is far too easy to rationalise seeing the world as "not yet" unified, and thus to not have to expect us all to exist under the same One True God, and so we are led to believe there is only one way to fix the irrationality of the world, and thus to "unify" us all (more so than we already are) under "one true god," and, moreover, that all we have to do is party until we've made a mess of our world, and then, if God still doesn't come, we will simply press "the button" and blow up the

entire planet.

the fifth Noble Truth::

It is basically accepted that: A) global government is inevitable and the first global government will be a dictatorship. B) to achieve global government we have to create a single global currency by forming a trade-union between companies ("capitalism") to defeat state-side labour-unions ("socialism"). C) trade-unions between businesses are infiltrating national governments and using military and industrial (utilities and domestic infrastructure) privatisation to devalue national currencies.

Yet what we are told is that: A) global government is evil, the first global dictator will be Satan, and try to unify all the world's religions. B) We must hurry Satan into power then, because that will bring about the "New Age" of world peace under the One True God that follows Judgment Day. C) Those who help build the Tower of Babel will still get to heaven, and those who try to resist will be killed anyway.

And in an over-simplified, childish, blind, ignorant, misguided, dumbed-down way, what we are told and what we accept are the same thing. And, ultimately, it is what we accept as reality that matters more than what we know or believe to be true.

the myth of history::

Religion is the domain of books in the same manner as politics is the domain of libraries. God is in scripture, and politics roam the halls of power. The power of religion is over the language of the words, but the power of politics is in its ability to burn books. By trading pages of the book of history in the form of capital, either in the form of paper leaves called cash or simply in the scriptural data of credit-transactions, the political and religious wings of the Great Beast are kept in check and balance with each other.

The church fears the erasure of its history, and this fear constitutes the main protagonist in its scriptures. Each of the patriarchs, prophets and Christ himself all stood for a "greater good" than the politics of the states of their times. These characters are all imbued with uber-mensch-esque aptitudes, and always prevail, although often at the expense of their own lives. Insofar as these latter attributes and their outcome are fiction, the domain of religion is mythologies of the past, while the domain of politics is every decision made in the present.

But there are certain rules. For example: the religious scribes must enter events into the record a certain period of time after they have occurred; this period of time is to be dictated in the present by the decision-makers of the time.

FOX News:: "boos" of Ron Paul over Iraq war.

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <a

href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=100162577&MyToken=4abff9d3-49db-4680-b3e1-76fd5359e87d'>~GOD~</a>

Date: Oct 22, 2007 5:59 AM

Quote:: FOX News:<br /><blockquote><br />Paul earned boos for saying that U.S. interventionism aggravated the situation with the Turkish-Iraqi border, saying if the United States hadn't tried to sort out other nation's problems, the threats would be much less.<br /></blockquote><br />-source  
<a href =

http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LmZveG5ld3MuY29tL3N0b3J5LzAsMjkzMywzMMD4MjcsMDAuaHRtbA==>http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,303827,00.html</a><br /><br />Actu

context of the "booing":  
Q: "Congressman Paul, you're against the Iraq war, so is Senator Clinton, so what are the differences between you?"  
A: "70% of the American people want the war over with, they're sick and tired of it and they want our troops to come home."  
(audience: "boo! boo!")  
-source: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=g0kXnQ6X5PA&NR=1>  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=g0kXnQ6X5PA&NR=1>  
PEACE. GLOBAL JUSTICE. IMPEACH. CONSTITUTIONALISM. LIBERTY.  
~GOD~

<center>

<p>:: new album ::</p>

<p><a href="http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/pages/SPY.html"><h1>:: the "SPY" LP ::</h1></br></br>:: click for free music ::</a>

<p>including the <b>4 new tracks</b>:</p>

<p><b>"Common Man," "Network," "Gas Prices" and "Apocalypso2."</b></p>

</center>

<center>

<p>-----  
</br>

-----</p>

</center>

<center>

<p><h1>:: FREE MUSIC DL'S FROM ~GOD~ VIA MYSPACE ::</h1></br>

<b>TUNE IN YOUR MIND! STAY OFF THE RADAR!! TURN UP YOUR RADIO!!!</b></p>

<embed

src="http://lads.myspace.com/music/musicplayer.swf?n=aHR0cDovL2l1c2ljLm15c3BhY2UuY29t&t=dr9w/gRhyOlqqrzGVofF6mMmVxAJAkp/BKaS/pQFDFww+8Zavdt771erG08frT7cIsuJCJCdq/QZSIt rd58MDg==&u=MTAwMTYyNTc3&a=False&d=MTAwMTYyNTc3XjExOTI2NzI4NjE=&p=aHR0cDovL2l1c2ljLm15c3BhY2UuY29tL2NvbW1hbmQuYXNweD9pZmlkPU1HTUdDaXNHQVFRQmdqZFIBNyt nVIRCVEJnb3JCZ0VFQVlJM1dBTUJvRVV3UXdJREFnQUJBZ0ptQXdJQ0FNQUVDTlFJVXNYdXBZNzStC QkQ4SWZLekVXOWk1SIU5aUZSL3JPK0JCQmdmMWRVcmFlRm5DZkxha1QwbWdYN2xUcVQ1Q1RjMF dEYz0=" quality=high bgcolor=#FFFFFF width="450" height="345" name="mp3player" align="" AllowScriptAccess="always" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" FlashVars="culture=en-US" pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer"> </embed>

</center>

here you can</br>

\* : LISTEN to preview mixes of songs from the upcoming album "SPY" by ~GOD~</br>

<center>(don't worry, these plays won't show up on the counter on the page!)</center>

\*\* :: DOWNLOAD these otherwise as of yet unreleased tracks</br>

<center>(downloads via this bulletin don't show up on the official page either!)</center>

\*\*\* ::: ++ ADD ++ these songs to your MySpace profile page</br>

<center>(although I don't know why you would want to!)</center>

<center>

<p>-----  
</br>

-----</p>

</center>

<center>

<p><b>:: Also, check out ~GOD~'s</b></br>

<h1>"personal favorite" tracks (Greatest Hits)</h1></br>

<b>on this musicplaylist.net "streaming" audio player ::</b></p>

<embed style="width:435px; visibility:visible; height:500px;" allowScriptAccess="never" src="http://www.myplaylist.org/mc/mp3player-othersite.swf?config=http://www.myplaylist.org/mc/config/config\_black\_noautostart\_shuffle.xml&mywidth=435&myheight=500&playlist\_url=http://www.myplaylist.org/loadplaylist.php?playlist=14550526" menu="false" quality="high" width="435" height="500" name="mp3player" wmode="transparent" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer" border="0"/>

</center>

<center>

<p>-----

</br>

-----</p>

<p><b>HAPPY DOWNLOADING AND PLEASE ENJOY LISTENING!</b></p>

<p>-----

</br>

-----</p>

</center>

<p>

I've heard many people say, the EU is just what Hitler wanted. No it isn't. Hitler wanted a global dictatorship. The EU is an international monetary union. The world bank has to accumulate enough credit (from various national debts) to mint a global currency. To do this, they have to assume the military might to be able to collect on this credit. Without entering into a pact with the heads of all involved nations, and thus establishing a global economic trade union, the world bank cannot issue currency based on its credit. Once the world bank is able to issue a global currency, though, it will be necessary to translate the wealth of national currencies to an equivalent amount of global currency. In order to accomplish this, it will be necessary for everyone living in the countries of the monetary union to have a greater amount of global currency (buying power) than national currency (amount of value). In other words, only once federal notes are bankrupted can the value of global currency outweigh the buying power of national money.

</p><p>

I've heard many people say, the first form of global government will be a dictatorship. This is wrong. To enable the World Bank to enforce the use of its global currency, by calling in debts owed to it by military might, the first form of global government would be in the form of an international free-trade agreement effectively dissolving all national borders. The nations who agreed to this pact would, as does the EU now, all share one fixed world currency. Thus, it would be the international businesses of the private sectors among nations that would form the first truly unified form of global government, by world-wide trade agreement. While this would be global fascism, it would not immediately imply dictatorship over the national populations. It would mean, instead, the formation of a direct democracy as the first form of global government, as consumerism would determine financial progress among the founding companies of the global credit union the same way votes determine the decisions made by representative government officials. Rather than voting for candidates to elect representatives, we would supply funds to a corporation that would reciprocate by determining our government's policies to maximize their own profits, thus increasing the value of our initial contribution to them. This is currently the case in the US.

</p><p>

I've heard many people say, the first global dictator will unify all the world's different religions. What would be wrong with that? If there actually is only one God, why should people disagree on his nature? Yet the fiction that we can accept one God as a species has led to the fact of many thousand years of warfare, all around the globe, as everyone attempts to convert everyone else to their own views. Due to its dependency on depletable resources, leading to its viral similitude in consuming until supersaturation and then metamorphosing its values, humanity alone self-

regulates natural selection by survival of the fittest. By economic controls, mankind substitutes the value of earning money for the skill of natural survival. Therefore, the Almighty Dollar is, in truth, our idealisation as a species of the fact that we control our own populations - not only the number of us alive by institutionalised murder in the form of wars, but also the way in which those of us left over survive to breed by using the artificial exchange system of money. If there ever will be a single global god, it will, by necessity, be worshipped in the form of the global currency.

</p><p>

Thus, what we see is that the global government already exists in the form of free trade agreements and monetary unions, that wealthy companies and not elected officials comprise its ranks (though "we the people" control them by tariffs, boycotts and strikes even moreso than by voting for elected officials), and that, in truth, the one true god already ruling over all humanity and worshipped even by entire corporations themselves is the ideal lie that is money.

</p><p>

So what "many people say" and what is obvious enough for us all to see are often not the same. Ladies and gentlemen, please wake up now. We have arrived in our New World Order.

</p><p>

-J</p>

<center>

<p><a href = <http://www.impeachbush.org/>><img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/dontvote.jpg>></a></p>

</center>

<p>

Everything is backwards inside out of looking-glass land. Once you realise you've been lied to and most of what you believe you know is wrong, you will find the world is much more vast than you at first saw, but that those who had concealed this from you are really the only ones around to fear.

</p><p>

No one knows what is in your own best interest better than you do for yourself.

</p><p>

Just as the imaginary "dangers" of an "unknown" world beyond their "protection" were lies all along, so is their entire motive backward to the mind-control moralities they taught us to value. They view their unethical strategies as necessary for their own survival and the protection of their property.

</p><p>

Their greatest fear is that they are massively out-numbered by the populous they dominate, and their illusion of authority is flimsy and necessarily changes with their short-term goals. They use fear-tactics and lies; they are fighting what they see as a desperate fight to maintain their hegemony.

</p><p>

Their future is short, and they know it. Their time has almost run out, their crimes have almost caught up with them, and they are now short-selling their own future generations into a cess-pool infested prison-planet just to bail themselves out in the immediate present.

</p><p>

We know who "they" are, right in the here and now. The Yale frat Skull and Bones fed the ranks of the CIA, eventually forming the Bildebergers. Their greatest fear is being held accountable for the crimes they know they are guilty of committing daily.

</p><p>

All that remains is for us to know who "we" are. That is easy too. We are the ones who are left over, the oppressed, the disenfranchised, the victims, the innocent. All it remains now to be done is to make a choice: whose side are we on?

</p><p>

Are we on our own side, or are we with those who have lied to us all along?

</p><p>

I think the answer to that should be fairly simple and obvious for us all to solve.

</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =http://www.democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/115>

Sign the Pledge for Peace Petition</a><br/>

Please join the 83 Members of Congress who pledged in an open letter delivered to President Bush: "We will only support appropriating funds for U.S. military operations in Iraq during Fiscal Year 2008 and beyond for the protection and safe redeployment of all our troops out of Iraq before you leave office."</p>

<p>The U.S. occupation of Iraq is the primary cause of the violence there. U.S. intelligence agencies have reported in multiple National Intelligence Estimates that the occupation of Iraq is recruiting more terrorists worldwide. Every dollar we spend in Iraq is making America less secure and taking funds away from urgent needs at home and abroad.</p>

<p>54% of Americans want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months, according to a Democrats.com telephone poll of 618 adults conducted from September 6-9, 2007, by ICR. 73% of Americans want U.S. troops home in a year. The single largest group (40%) want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months using funds Congress has already given him for Iraq. Read the full results at: <http://democrats.com/iraq-poll-1></p>

Signers:Lynn Woolsey (D-CA), Barbara Lee (D-CA), Maxine Waters (D-CA), Ellen Tauscher (D-CA), Rush Holt (D-NJ), Maurice Hinchey (D-NY), Diane Watson (D-CA), Ed Pastor (D-AZ), Barney Frank (D-MA), Danny Davis (D-IL), John Conyers (D-MI), John Hall (D-NY), Bob Filner (D-CA), Nydia Velazquez (D-NY), Bobby Rush (D-IL), Charles Rangel (D-NY), Ed Towns (D-NY), Paul Hodes (D-NH), William Lacy Clay (D-MO), Earl Blumenauer (D-OR), Albert Wynn (D-MD), Bill Delahunt (D-MA), Eleanor Holmes Norton (DC), G. K. Butterfield (D-NC), Hilda Solis (D-CA), Carolyn Maloney (D-NY), Jerrold Nadler (D-NY), Michael Honda (D-CA), Steve Cohen (D-TN), Phil Hare (D-IL), Grace Flores Napolitano (D-CA), Alcee Hastings (D-FL), James McGovern (D-MA), Marcy Kaptur (D-OH), Jan Schakowsky (D-IL), Julia Carson (D-IN), Linda Sanchez (D-CA), Raul Grijalva (D-AZ), John Olver (D-MA), Sheila Jackson Lee (D-TX), Jim McDermott (D-WA), Ed Markey (D-MA), Chaka Fattah (D-PA), Frank Pallone Jr. (D-NJ), Rubin Hinojosa (D-TX), Pete Stark (D-CA), Bobby Scott (D-VA), Jim Moran (D-VA), Betty McCollum (D-MN), Jim Oberstar (D-MN), Diana DeGette (D-CO), Stephen Lynch (D-MA), Artur Davis (D-AL), Hank Johnson (D-GA), Donald Payne (D-NJ), Emanuel Cleaver (D-MO), John Lewis (D-GA), Yvette Clarke (D-NY), Neil Abercrombie (D-HI), Gwen Moore (D-WI), Keith Ellison (D-MN), Tammy Baldwin (D-WI), Donna Christensen (D-USVI), David Scott (D-GA), Luis Gutierrez (D-IL), Lois Capps (D-CA), Steve Rothman (D-NJ), Elijah Cummings (D-MD), Ron Paul (R-TX), Chris Murphy (D-CT), Jesse Jackson, Jr. (D-IL), Mel Watt (D-NC), Corrine Brown (D-FL), Bennie Thompson (D-MS), Gregory Meeks (D-NY), Anthony Weiner (D-NY), David Loebsack (IA), Dennis Kucinich (D-OH), Peter DeFazio (D-OR), Sam Farr (D-CA), Henry Waxman (D-CA), Mike Thompson (D-CA).</p>

<p>For the latest count visit <http://www.afterdowningstreet.org/70letter></p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =http://www.democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/88?ad=d0>

Ten Reasons to Impeach George Bush and Dick Cheney</a><br/>

I ask Congress to impeach President Bush and Vice President Cheney for the following reasons:</p>

<p>1. Violating the United Nations Charter by launching an illegal "War of Aggression" against Iraq without cause, using fraud to sell the war to Congress and the public, misusing government



funds to begin bombing without Congressional authorization, and subjecting our military personnel to unnecessary harm, debilitating injuries, and deaths.</p>

<p>2. Violating U.S. and international law by authorizing the torture of thousands of captives, resulting in dozens of deaths, and keeping prisoners hidden from the International Committee of the Red Cross.</p>

<p>3. Violating the Constitution by arbitrarily detaining Americans, legal residents, and non-Americans, without due process, without charge, and without access to counsel.</p>

<p>4. Violating the Geneva Conventions by targeting civilians, journalists, hospitals, and ambulances, and using illegal weapons, including white phosphorous, depleted uranium, and a new type of napalm.</p>

<p>5. Violating U.S. law and the Constitution through widespread wiretapping of the phone calls and emails of Americans without a warrant.</p>

<p>6. Violating the Constitution by using "signing statements" to defy hundreds of laws passed by Congress.</p>

<p>7. Violating U.S. and state law by obstructing honest elections in 2000, 2002, 2004, and 2006.</p>

<p>8. Violating U.S. law by using paid propaganda and disinformation, selectively and misleadingly leaking classified information, and exposing the identity of a covert CIA operative working on sensitive WMD proliferation for political retribution.</p>

<p>9. Subverting the Constitution and abusing Presidential power by asserting a "Unitary Executive Theory" giving unlimited powers to the President, by obstructing efforts by Congress and the Courts to review and restrict Presidential actions, and by promoting and signing legislation negating the Bill of Rights and the Writ of Habeas Corpus.</p>

<p>10. Gross negligence in failing to assist New Orleans residents after Hurricane Katrina, in ignoring urgent warnings of an Al Qaeda attack prior to Sept. 11, 2001, and in increasing air pollution causing global warming.</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =http://www.democrats.com/impeach-cheney-congressional-record>

I support the impeachment of Vice President Dick Cheney and I authorize Rep. Dennis Kucinich to enter my name into the Congressional Record.</a><br/>

Rep. Dennis Kucinich wants to put the name of everyone who supports Dick Cheney's impeachment in to the Congressional Record!</p>

<p>The Congressional Record is the official record of the proceedings and debates of the United States Congress. It is published daily when Congress is in session and is fully searchable.</p>

<p>Every day that Congress is in session, Rep. Kucinich will submit 5 single-spaced pages of names with states, which is the daily limit under House rules. To be included, all you need to do is submit this petition.

Rep. Kucinich will not use this list for any other purpose besides entering it into the Congressional Record.</p>

<p>19485 of 100000 people have signed this petition. (July 27, 2007 - 12:01am)</p>

<p>-----</p>

<TABLE>

<CENTER>

<TR>

<td><p><embed style="width:400px; height:326px;" id="VideoPlayback" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"

src="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=1738815884220488061&hl=en"

flashvars=""> </embed></br>

"the death of a president" (AKA "DOAP")</br>

mockumentary about the assassination of George W. Bush</br>

join my discussion forum on this film:</br>

<a href =http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=921>"Where will you be on October, 19, 2007?"</a></p>

<p>techniques of truth suppression:</br>

1) discredit the opposition.</br>

2) physically intimidate the threat.</br>

</p><p>

techniques of truth liberation:</br>

1) group solidarity.</br>

2) stamina by momentum.</br>

3) trust in reality.</br>

</p><p>they spread fear because it is all they feel. we spread the truth because it is what we know. they are afraid of the truth. they are afraid of us. fear is a prison. the truth shall set us free. once we are free of fear, then we see the truth: there is no us or them. there is only one reality, and we are all a part of it.

</p><p>until then, we must uncover the eyes of those whose fears blind them. in truth, there is no fear. Awake. it's time, now. the only thing to fear is fear itself. speak out, take action, we're all in this together.

</p><p>soon, we'll reach a critical mass of awareness. soon, our whole species is going to super-saturate this entire chrysalis. soon, we're going to metamorphosise.

</p><p>there is no "dominant paradigm." only the lie that might makes right, and the survival of those who can adapt to what is true.

</p><p>never accept reality merely as it appears. all is not as it seems. we might not all be able to see it all the time, but we are making progress. the more frightened they become of what we know, the less we will fear their lies.

</p><p>Unite for social democracy, speak out for global justice. we are going to win. the truth is on our side. Peace.</p><p>~G~</p>

</TR>

<TR>

<td><p><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback" data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en">

<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />

<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />

<param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en" />

<param name="flashvars" value="" />

</object></p>

<p>When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these

servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.<br /><br />Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with. The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.<br /><br />As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will be that.<br /><br />I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.<br /><br />~G~</p></TR></TABLE>

<center>

<a href = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html><img src =http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/PODpope.gif></a></br>  
<a href = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>The Pythagorean Order of Death</br><img height="150" width = "150" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/meditateonthis2.gif></br><a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html><img width="75" height="75" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/R.gif></a><a href = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>"it is still dark of night."</a><a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html><img width="75" height="75" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/L.gif></a></br><img src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/RosCard.gif></a></br><a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html><img width="75" height="75" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/L.gif></a><a href = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>"all is not as it appears."</a><a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html><img width="75" height="75" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/R.gif></a></br><a href http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html><img src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/OTOCards.gif></a></br></center>

<center><a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/york.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/1.gif></a> <a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/scot.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/2.gif></a> <a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/OTO.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/3.gif></a> <a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/GD.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/4.gif></a> <a href =http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/ros.html><img width="100" height="100" src = http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/5.gif></a><a href

=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=58><img src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/EZ.gif>></a> <a href=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=59>><img src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/KZ.gif>></a> <a href=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65>><img src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/OTO.gif>></a> <a href=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=61>><img src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Ill.gif>></a> <a href=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=60>><img src=<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Ros.gif>></a></center>

There are layers of truth; for example, to transform the world from what it is into what we want it to be, we have to do what we see our enemies doing; we have to use subjective perspectives to maneuver between the different points of view of one another; we have to compromise our own "Truth" and work as if we each only have theories. If you combine the working parts of everyone's theories, then you can best estimate the truth. But even then, this does not cause evidence for our theories to manifest out of thin air. We must remember that we do not already KNOW the WHOLE TRUTH. In point of fact, it is only by learning together that we come to KNOW Truth. We have to know that we do not know in order to come to know. The 9-11 Truth movement is not just for preaching about a "new world order," it is, more importantly, for requesting those who have the information to enter it into the public record. If they will not do this, then we will have nothing to fall back on but our own best theory as an explanation for what actually happened. And only if our best theory explains the evidence beyond any reasonable doubt that can destabilise our theory's validity raised by the ones we believe responsible. This is fair and this is what we mean when we say we want "Global Justice." We do not desire a violent reckoning. We desire the ones who we believe to be responsible for the crime to stop impeding the investigation of it.

Obviously we don't yet know the whole truth. We don't yet have the full story. So arguing against each other is, obviously, self-defeating. We need to compare our theories and share our evidence. We need to pursue the legal angle. Politics should not be a modeling patient, and neither should court-room law be "might makes right." All we want is justice. I think we're only arguing here not because we disagree nor to preach to the choir, but because we are all naturally suspicious of any headway we achieve. But it isn't one another we should mis-trust. It's the motives of the puppet-masters pulling the strings behind this release. No cop has ever just

I'm most suspicious of the cops in this case. Since when have cops been sensitive to the stories of anyone caught disturbing the peace for the purpose of political protest? To them, average citizens are already considered as potential victims or suspect criminals; this "infiltration" could easily be considered domestic "terrorism." Beware Greeks bearing gifts, is all I'm saying. Wherever there is a grunt to do you a favour, there will be a spy that will come to collect. ~G~

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oaQoD72v4-s&NR=1>

first, please check out this youtube video. It's a short commercial for something called "NPT" meaning "no plane theory." In my opinion, and get ready for a surprise, "npt" is NOT a "Theory." It's the Truth. As the video says, it explains all the NYC WTC 9-11 "mysteries." I know I had said before I thought the planes were remote flown, I have to admit that all the evidence I had to prove that theory fits into, as well as is added to by more, explanations under the title "NPT." IMO, "NPT" IS "9-11 Truth."

Consider this:

[quote="NPT"]

1) lack of plane wreckage. At ALL Four Sites, there is NO evidence of ANY plane crash.

A) The hole in the interior wall of the Pentagon was Speculated to have been caused by the nose-cone, but there were NO parts of the wings found in the external "impact" area on the outer-most wall.

B) do a youtube search for "new United 93" footage. I'll come back to the role of small affiliate news reports in a moment. All of the local news reports from the United 93 crash site interviewed the few police dispatched to the scene as saying there was very little debris, and that the impact crater was only 10 FEET ACROSS.

C) of course, we could say there was no wreckage from the WTC planes because there was no remains of the WTC towers themselves by the end of the day. That's a separate issue, along with Building 7.

::: possible explanations :::

A) "explosives on-board the planes." I've heard this mentioned in conjunction with the notion that anthrax or arsenic was to be used as part of the plan. The source claimed it was Al-Queida behind it, but implied collusion before-hand by the idea that the chemical weapon was to be used in the explosives that brought down the buildings themselves. These explosives, as I tried to state in the "9-11 Revisited" thread, are probably THE MOST IMPORTANT EVIDENCE of collusion because they imply the success of sleeper-cells before the supposed hijackings on that day. If there were evidence of there being sleeper-cells of Al-Queida operating in the US, they would use that info as public justification for their Draconian militarisation. Instead, if there was any collusion before-hand, it has been resoundingly denied by the official story supporters, including the current administration. However, it should also be noted that, if there were explosives ONLY on-board the planes, and NOT in the buildings themselves, it would still explain many anomalies (such as the flash-points ahead of the impacts of both WTC planes) as well as merely the lack of wreckage.

B) NPT.

2) "mystery planes."

A) The "UFO" (Global-Hawk) drone-planes I speculated in 9-11 Revisited to be "remote-control" for the "big planes." These are Clearly Visible even in early (likely unaltered) footage. They show up in footage of the first AND second impacts on the WTC towers.

B) The Air Force "Doomsday" airliner, equipt with the most advanced telecommunications equipment ever - to maintain the ("Shadow Government") "Continuity of Powers" Acts established by Executive Order under Clinton - filmed by CNN over the White House just before the explosion at the Pentagon. If this plane was mis-identified and was actually the hijacked flight that crashed into the Pentagon, it would be part of the official story. However, instead, the Air Force has admitted, although the story has been hushed up, the plane actually is the "continuity of powers" Doomsday airliner. So, the question is, what was it doing flying through the controlled airspace above the White-House (which actually caused the evacuation of that building)?

C) in addition to these visible UFOs and Air Force jets, there are eye-witness reports of the plane that hit the Pentagon being much smaller, travelling much faster, and having no distinguishing markings on it. This has raised the speculation it was possibly a missile that impacted there. However, there are also eye-witnesses to the United 93 crash that claim they saw a smaller, unmarked plane fly overhead, but did not see OR hear ANY jet-liner. This has led to the speculation that it was a jet they saw. I've heard speculation that part of the "fall-back" story was to be that some "loyal" base commanders had, indeed, scrambled jets, and that United 93 was shot

down by one of these.

::: possible explanations :::

A) "drone-planes" were used by the US military to remote-controlled pilot the "big plane" airliners into the twin towers. It is also possible that a drone plane was remote-controlling United 93, and that it was a drone plane itself that was flown into the Pentagon. Level of need for collusion by the US Military: 100%. It would mean that the Pentagon bombed itself, and that Al-Qaeda had exactly zero to do with 9-11, aside from (supposedly) claiming credit for it after the fact. This has been the theory I've subscribed to thus far. However then I found about NPT.

B) NPT.

3) Use of explosives.

A) I think that, by now, we pretty much all accept that the WTC towers were demolished. I don't think we all know who did this, necessarily. However it is quite clear who did it, and not only about WTC7, which Larry Silverstein, the WTC owner, admits to have "pulled." WTC7 collapsed around 7PM EST, was not hit by a plane, and only had fires on two lower floors. Larry Silverstein ADMITS to having said they "pulled" WTC7. More than this, we KNOW from having SEEN WITH OUR OWN EYES, the isolated explosions on lower floors AS the WTC towers each collapsed. Also, both collapsed faster than "free fall" speed, meaning that they were falling faster than they normally would under their own weight, and moreover, were being turned to dust as they were pulverised and imploded. The lone, FOX News eye-witness to report the "jet-fuel / structural integrity" theory is not credible enough evidence in the face of countless demolitions experts' testimony and physicists' computer-models. Yet that is the "official story" of the 9-11 Commission Report. No, quite to the contrary, WTC 1 & 2 were "pulled" by Larry Silverstein just as much as was Building 7. What is the evidence for that? Silverstein's firm the Blackstone Group's construction firm "LERA" were working the entire week before 9-11 installing new "security equipment." This was the thermate explosives used on 9-11. "LERA" has admitted this, saying that it was installed to demolish the building "in the event of massive structural integrity failure." The original WTC architect, interviewed prior to 9-11, stated the buildings were built to withstand an impact from a 747 going faster than 100 mph. In addition to this, consider that Silverstein could not have had demolition equipment planted in WTC7 between when WTC 1 & 2 collapsed and when WTC was "pulled." It was already there.

B) pictures of the Pentagon's east wall taken the week before 9-11 also show a row of white trailers, such as seen most commonly being used as portable offices on-site for construction company contractors. This was explained, in spite of there being no construction equipment on site nor any obvious work being done, as installing new "security equipment." It has been speculated that it was these white trailers that were exploded along the wall of the Pentagon.

C) again, I've heard the theory expressed that the use of arsenic or possibly anthrax was in the "original plan" to be used in the bombing of the WTC. An airborne chemical weapon would be combined with an explosive to create a cloud of poisonous gas. The idea of a "dirty bomb" implies criminal motive in the prior planting of explosives in the WTC.

D) whether there were explosives used on United 93, and whether the Pentagon explosion was (also) a "dirty bomb," are irrelevant, but it would still be important to know. It would clear up whether there was a "flash-point" explosive used in the "big planes" to trigger the "ground-charges" at the targets, as well as whether the bombs planted on-site before-hand were or were not intended as a security measure in the event of attack (as implied by Silverstein's quote about "deciding to pull the building" at around 7PM about WTC7), or whether there was criminal intent in their being there.

::: possible explanations :::

A) fore-knowledge of the crime, implied by preparation for it before-hand, is, as I keep saying, THE MOST IMPORTANT EVIDENCE of collusion between ANY possible hijackers of "big planes" on 9-11 and ground-forces or "sleeper-cells" in place before the event. If there was a direct connection between, say, vans full of dynamite in the WTC basements on 9-11 (like what happened in 1993), then this would be considered a very important part of the 9-11 "official story" that would specifically indicate the amount of careful pre-planning involved by the "terrorist master-minds." However, because the explosives were, admittedly and by evidence, obviously planted by Larry Silverstein, WTC owner, in the WTC itself, then there is no way to account credibly for there being ANY collusion between Al-Quedia and "ground-force" sleeper-cells. It is simply too amazing to think there was malice afore-thought shared between Osama Bin Laden and Larry Silverstein. And Larry Silverstein has actually admitted to "pulling" WTC7.

B) NPT.

4) Confused eye-witness testimony. This is probably the most important one, and I think it should be considered a seaprate issue from the last point.

A) every single one of the local affiliate news reporters, and, until the CIA plant "eye-witness" was interviewed on FOX News about the "jet-fuel" theory that would become the official story, also the primary network news reporters as well, all stuck to using the word "explosions" to describe what was occuring at the WTC. They used this word, in the PLURAL, before the second WTC tower first "exploded." Also, one of the local affiliates even said "bombs" but then corrected herself by saying, "I may be talking out of place," and adding, "I don't want to say 'bombs' yet." If the local affiliates were reporting multiple "explosions," then why weren't they reporting "plane crash." Simple: they had not yet been notified of there having been any hijacked planes. They thought there was only an explosion because they hadn't SEEN the first plane impact. So, if eye-witnesses to the first plane impact are ONLY people on the ground, and do not include ANY reporters able to confirm the plane-crash, then maybe there only WERE "explosions" (plural) and NOT a "plane-crash."

B) the fly-by footage shot from helicopter over the crash-site of United 93 does not show ANY plane-crash. It shows scattered debris, all later described as "none bigger than a phone-book," a barn (still standing), and a dark circular shape, which we are told by the overlapping narration, is the "impact crater." But the narrator may be confused. The "indentation" might also have been a protruberance. To me, and the footage was VERY shaky, it looked more like a small compost heap, as one might see near any barn. The footage also does NOT show anyone AT ALL present on the scene. This could be because the footage itself was shot when a rep from the governor's office did a helicopter fly-by "earlier" (as the narrator puts it). However the narrator quotes the gov's rep as seeing "only a few 'first responders.'" So, whether the ONLY helicopter footage of the United 93 crash shows any wreckage or not, WHY does it NOT show any "first responders" AT ALL? Later, a local cop interviewed at the scene described the "impact-crater" as a hole "10 feet across" said there was no debris "larger than a phone-book," and that there were "very few people there," some from the local police forces, and others "who looked like they were from" government agencies. He also described the crash-site as "very quiet," and said there were NO FIRES (!!!!!).

C) also, again, the eye-witness reports of the Pentagon and United 93 impacts do not report seeing ANY air-liners in the area at all. One eye-witness, driving on the road parallel to the Pentagon's east wall, reported seeing something fly across in front of him very low and very fast toward the Pentagon, however he also said that he "thought it was a missile," because it "didn't have any markings." The reports of some eye-witnesses in the area of the United 93 crash-site state they had not heard ANY plane flying over-head before the sound of the explosion. Others say they SAW

a small, un-marked, white plane flying in the area before the explosion. Again, both independent sources used the word "explosion" and not "plane-crash." Neither of them saw OR heard a plane crash.

::: possible explanations :::

A) NPT.

5) lack of footage. Again I consider this a separate issue from the previous point. Aside from eye-witness and "first-responder" testimony ubiquitously dis-proving the "official version" there is an obvious and undeniable shortage of video footage.

A) there is only one officially KNOWN video tape of the plane hitting the first WTC tower. This footage shows a flash-point explosion between the nose of the plane and the surface of the building before the plane's impact, as well as a mystery plane "UFO" Global Hawk. There are other videos of the first plane's impact. One of these videos DOES NOT SHOW A PLANE AT ALL. It shows the towers at an extreme distance, from the south end of the Holland tunnel. It does not show a plane. It does show an explosion. Another video from a high angle vantage point (possibly a surveillance camera on top of a support strut of the suspension bridge) clearly shows a plane strike, however the footage is only four or five frames long, in poor focus and additionally poorly transferred to the digital medium. Thus the plane looks more like a Hollywood special effect than it actually might have appeared in the original footage. However, and I want to stress something here because this is an important point of what I'm talking about right now, this footage appears to be from a SURVEILLANCE CAMERA, as it comes from a very HIGH ANGLE vantage point. I'll come back to that in a moment.

B) the footage of affiliate station local news reports in both NY and the area around the crash-site of United 93 have been actively suppressed. Instead, whenever any footage of the impacts or interviews with eye-witnesses is shown, it is always the same, national network footage. This includes the only video of the first crash and primarily the CNN footage of the second crash. Rarely, we see the footage from the parking lot surveillance camera at the Pentagon as well. Obviously there was no footage of the United 93 impact, but then why don't we see the footage by affiliate stations of local eye-witness interviews. And what ABOUT the footage shot by CNN of the "Doomsday" plane flying over the White House? Now, this in itself is not particularly spectacular. But what I'm going to say next might seem so...

C) There are three types of 9-11 footage: high vantage stationary and low vantage stationary or mobile. Now, we are used to seeing planes in the high-vantage stationary footage. This footage is "eye in the sky" footage shot from SURVEILLANCE cameras on top of bridges, buildings and cellular telephone towers. It is then leased to news stations. The footage itself belongs to the company that owns the cameras. In some cases, the cameras are installed by news agencies, other times by the private companies who own the property, and in some cases (such as, obviously, at the Pentagon) they are the property of the federal government or an affiliate police surveillance program. All the high vantage stationary footage aired by FOX News was shot by a camera company called WESCAM. Wescam is a military intelligence contracting company. The CNN low-vantage stationary footage was also shot on a surveillance camera.

D) Of the low-vantage mobile footage there are also two kinds. The first kind is that which was released on the day of 9-11. All of this footage shows the planes hit the towers. But where did it come from? Aside from the explanation for the footage of the first plane, that it was shot while on-location interviewing NYC firemen by a German documentary film-maker team, there was no one credited with having shot the other low-vantage mobile footage of the second plane's impact. It is all credited as proprietary ownership by the national News networks who, we must expect, purchased it from eye-witnesses. However there are some holes in this notion: the standard



contract for purchase of footage from an eye-witness with a camera by any news agency, local or national, involves signing forms, waivers etc. Usually these stipulate whether the person wants to be credited as the source of the footage. On 9-11 NONE were. Also in the contract are clauses involving royalties for profits gained by distribution (resale) of the footage. So, let's say that, each time their footage of 9-11 was resold by CNN to the other national news networks, CNN was paid for it, and so CNN would legally owe some of the sale-price to the original producer of the footage itself. If this applied in 9-11, there would be literally two or three MILLIONAIRES who were responsible for the primary low-vantage mobile footage. But ONLY two or three. The question is, why does additional 9-11 footage keep surfacing now, several years later, while the only news footage that has been aired during all that time has been the same few clips? The answer may surprise you.

E) none of the unreleased low-vantage, mobile footage shows the planes. Instead, most of it is either out-of-frame during the second tower's exploding - indicating that there was nothing to make the videographer expect the second tower impact (such as the sight of a 757 approaching it), or else the footage... sit down and breathe deeply... Shows THE TOWER EXPLODE, but, again, SHOWS NO PLANE HITTING IT. This is not a trick of the angle nor the light. There is at least one long-distance, mobile, low-angle vantage point shot showing, quite clearly, the explosion of the second tower. It does not show a plane anywhere near either before, during, or after this explosion. This is the same thing seen by the Holland Tunnel stationary camera. There is also footage online of the first plane actually flying PAST the first tower as it exploded (however I speculate this footage may be dubious). These alternative sources for low-vantage, mobile footage should be considered extremely important. They represent the ONLY reliable eye-witness accounts to the events, since all the high and low vantage stationary footage, as well as the low-vantage mobile footage of the first plane shot by the German documentarians, was released THAT DAY, and thus its proper processing between being recorded on film and being aired on national network news tv stations should be considered suspect. There is enough reasonable doubt to at least speculate that all the footage we saw that day was doctored, and that it is only this same footage we see in the major media still to this day.

::: possible explanations :::

A) NPT.  
[/quote]

I'd urge anyone who reads this to strongly consider the possibility that the planes flying into the WTC were, as we have long suspected was the plane that flew into the Pentagon, not really there.

NPT explains: 1) lack of plane wreckage; 2) "mystery planes;" 3) use of explosives; 4) confused eye-witness testimony; 5) lack of footage.

The MOST IMPORTANT NEW piece of information provided by the NPT is in regards to the lack of footage. I'd urge you all to do some research into optical imaging systems, and start here:

<http://www.wescam.com/default.asp>

The reason I say there in specific is because of the following still image, taken from the youtube commercial video I cited at the top of this article, showing the 9-11 FOX News camera apparatus in a pull-back shot.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/WESCAM.jpg>[/img]

The camera mounting clearly reads WESCAM, and, as you yourself can confirm by visiting their website, Wescam are primarily a military-intelligence contractor, providing digital camera

technologies equip with various imaging capabilities (such as infrared as used by police in night-time man-hunts, as seen in their demo video) mounted on police helicopters, UN-MANNED AERIAL RECONNAISSANCE VEHICLES (such as the Global Hawk), and, apparently, the FOX News camera antenna on 9-11.

-Jon

"we are all voices inside God's mind." - JBG  
RE: Perseus Uprising:: 10-27-2007:: AWAKE. AWARE. ALIVE.

<object width="425" height="355"><param name="movie"  
value="http://www.youtube.com/v/zBtAO4dYL98&rel=1"></param><param name="wmode"  
value="transparent"></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/v/zBtAO4dYL98&rel=1"  
type="application/x-shockwave-flash" wmode="transparent" width="425"  
height="355"></embed></object>  
-(not actually the) source: <a href =  
http://www.foreignpolicy.com/story/cms.php?story\_id=2740>http://www.foreignpolicy.com/story  
/cms.php?story\_id=2740</a>  
"Clash of the Titans" By Zbigniew Brzezinski

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <a  
href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=100162577&  
MyToken=edd7fd89-b409-45f5-b76c-645cb8446ee2'>~GOD~</a>  
Date: Oct 24, 2007 3:27 PM  
GO RON PAUL!!1

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <a  
href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=100162577&  
MyToken=0a84a103-a6fa-4766-a1ac-28fe7f51e450'>~GOD~</a>  
Date: Oct 19, 2007 3:41 AM

----- Bulletin Message -----<br />by my count that gives us... 8 days.<br

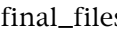
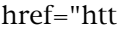
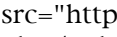
</>From: <a  
href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIbWVbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/Z  
nVzZWJjdGlvb11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVudGkPTk5NDI3MjQ2Jk15VG9rZW49ODQ3OD  
QwNmYtNmEwNy00ZjZILWI4MjUtOWI2MTUwYjk5YThl'>benpadiiah</a><br />Date: Oct 19, 2007 3:3  
AM<br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />11 protests on 10 / 27 / 2007

to a renew our US Democracy!<br />From: <a  
href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIbWVbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/Z  
nVzZWJjdGlvb11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVudGkPTk5NDI3MjQ2Jk15VG9rZW49ODQ3OD  
QwNmYtNmEwNy00ZjZILWI4MjUtOWI2MTUwYjk5YThl'>benpadiiah</a><br /><br />times and  
locations:: <br /><center><br />(1) San Francisco 11am at the Civic Center<br />(2) Los Angeles 12  
Noon at Olympic & Broadway<br />(3) Seattle 12 Noon at Judkins Park<br />(4) Chicago 1:30pm at  
Union Park<br />(5) New Orleans 2pm at Washington Square<br />(6) Salt Lake City 11am at the  
Utah State Capitol<br />(7) New York 12 noon at Union Square<br />(8) Ft. Lauderdale, FL Meet at  
201 SE 24th St at 11am / Rally at 12:45pm at Welcome Park<br />(9) Orlando, FL 12:30pm at Lake  
Eola Park<br />(10) Chatanooga, TN 12 Noon at Coolidge Park<br />(11) Boston 12 Noon at Boston  
Common<br /></center><br />-source: <a href  
=http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LmltcGVhY2hidXNoLm9yZy8=>http://www.impeac  
hbush.org/</a><br />

----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a

href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbWV1c2V5LnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVvZGkPTE5Mjc4NDkyMyZNeVRva2VuPTU0ZmY5NTcxLTA3NjgtNDVhKNS1iNjkwLWMyY2RkNTQ2NDFlZQ==>ARREST THE PRESIDENT (and his boss, Cheney)</a><br />Date: Oct 24, 2007 11:05 AM<br /><br /><br />Full Movie here - this will challenge your entire point of view:<br /><br /><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback" data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=5547481422995115331&hl=en">  
    <param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />  
    <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
    <param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=5547481422995115331&hl=en" />  
    <param name="flashvars" value="" />  
</object> ..<br /><br />www.ZeitgeistMovie.com<br /><br />(Please add this page to your top friend Email: ImpeachIMPEACHim@aol.com)<br /><br /><a href=http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LkltcGVhY2hCdXNoLm9yZy8=>VOTE TO IMPEACH BUSH</a><br /><br />Thank you,<br /><br />ERIC ALLEN BELL<br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcGhvdG9idWNrZXQuY29t" target="\_blank"></a><br /><br /></MySpace.com/EricAllenBell<br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcGhvdG9idWNrZXQuY29t" target="\_blank"></a><br /><br /><br /><a href="http://groups.myspace.com/ArrestBushNow"><br /><br /><a href="http://www.zeitgeistmovie.com/"><br /><br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJkdGlvbWV1c2V5LnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVvZGkPTE5Mjc4NDkyMyZNeVRva2VuPTU0ZmY5NTcxLTA3NjgtNDVhKNS1iNjkwLWMyY2RkNTQ2NDFlZQ==>ARREST THE PRESIDENT (and his boss, Cheney)</a><br />Date: Oct 24, 2007 2:21 PM<br /><br /><br />The title speaks for itself. If you care about your future, your family's future and the future of this great nation, please take a couple hour and watch this amazing documentary.... Find out who is running YOUR life:<br /><br /><br /><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback" data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1656880303867390173&hl=en">  
    <param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />  
    <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
    <param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1656880303867390173&hl=en" />  
    <param name="flashvars" value="" />  
</object> ..<br /><br />www.FreedomToFascism.com<br /><br />(Please add this page to your top friends. Email: ImpeachIMPEACHim@aol.com)<br /><br /><a href=http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LkltcGVhY2hCdXNoLm9yZy8=>VOTE TO IMPEACH BUSH</a><br /><br />Thank you,<br /><br />ERIC ALLEN BELL<br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcGhvdG9idWNrZXQuY29t" target="\_blank"></a><br /><br /></MySpace.com/EricAllenBell<br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcGhvdG9idWNrZXQuY29t" target="\_blank"></a><br /><br /><br /><a href="http://groups.myspace.com/ArrestBushNow"><br /><br /><a href="http://www.zeitgeistmovie.com/"><br /><br /><br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/Z

nVzZWFjdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGlkPTE2NDQ5OTEyMiZNeVRva2VuPWVlYTk1NGVhLTAxYzYtNDkNS05MzVkLWMyZjEyOTNmNmU1NA==>oPeN yOuR eYeS</a><br />Date: Oct 15, 2007 1:18 AM<br /><br />----- Bulletin Message -----<br /><br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNlLmNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWFjdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGlkPTIzMzQ1NDM2NCZNeVRva2VuPTU1M2NhNWl5LWQ1MzgtNGM3YS1hMzIyLWU2MzRiMmU3MzBhYQ=='>TRUTH will set you FREE [erin]</a><br />Date: Oct 15, 2007 12:12 AM<br /><br /><br /><b><font size=3><font color=darkred>You better start now! Repost! and get other people off their butts. And when you are their... make it a point to not have the media ignore us (AGAIN)</font></font></b><br /><br /><center><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="320" width="300" data="http://www.thesmut.net/mp3orange.swf">  
<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />  
<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
<param name="movie" value="http://www.thesmut.net/mp3orange.swf" />  
<param name="menu" value="false" />  
<param name="quality" value="high" />  
<param name="flashvars" value="playlist=http://www.thesmut.net/bulletinplaylist3.xml&ShowEQ=1&initVol=100" />  
<param name="wmode" value="transparent" />  
</object>..</center><br /><br /><hr> <br /><br />From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNlLmNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWFjdGlvbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGlkPTI2NjIyMzU1Jk15VG9rZW49MTkzYTA2YjAtYTZlYy00NmE3LTk1MDItOGVjZWVmZjRlNDJj'>Patriots Speak Out @®,</a><br /><br /><center><font size=5><b>11 Massive Demonstrations for Peace</b></font><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9zaXRlcy9vY3QyNy5vcmcvZmlsZXMvb2N0MjcvaG9tZS1maW5hbC5odG1s"></a></center><br /><br /><hr><br /><br /><center><font size=3><b>Click on Location Nearest You</font></b><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9ib3N0b24="></a><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Y2hpY2Fnby5vcmcv"></a><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9qb25lc2Jvcn91Z2g="></a> <a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9sb3NfYW5nZWxlcw=="></a><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9uZXdfb3JsZWZucw=="></a> <a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9uZXdfW9yaw=="></a><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9vcmxhbmRv"></a><br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9waGlsYWRIbHBoaWE="></a> <br /><br /><a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9zYWx0X2xha2VfY2l0eQ=="

[http://www.oct27.org/sites/oct27.org/files/oct27/home-final\\_files/shapeimage\\_24.jpg](http://www.oct27.org/sites/oct27.org/files/oct27/home-final_files/shapeimage_24.jpg)

<http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3c2Yub3JnLw==>

  
<http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9zZWFOdGxl>


On October 27, people from all walks of life will gather at sites around the country for 11 regional demonstrations. People everywhere want the war to end, but Washington has failed to take decisive action. With each passing month, nearly 100 service-people and countless more Iraqis are killed, some 12 billion of our tax dollars are spent, and the death and destruction continue. Our communities – from New Orleans to Minneapolis – are neglected and suffer the consequences. From Boston to Los Angeles, from New York to New Orleans, later this month the people will speak: We want this war to end, and we want it to end now! Click on the images to the above to find out about each regional demonstration, or [learn more about national organizing](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZy9uYXRpb25hbA==). Visit [www.oct27.org](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Lm9yZw==) for more details and information on how to get involved in the demonstration in your region.

**Fall Out Against the War!**

**REPOST!**

-----  
 Bulletin Message -----  
 From: <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJdGlVjb1Ic2VYLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVvUzGkPTM5MjQ0MDMyJk15VG9rZW49ZDk0MmRkNzctNzk2My00ZjY0LThlMTctNmUxNGFjOGFkODZm>

Date: Oct 24, 2007 2:21 PM

Attention Disinfonauts! This is a special message from Robert Greenwald of Brave New Films, please check out the links below or comment on the <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vYmxvZy5teXNwYWNIImNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJdGlVjb1IbG9nLnZpZXcmZnJpZW5kSUQ9MzkyNDQwMzImYmxvZ0IEPTMyMjAyMTM5OSZNeXRva2VuPTFDRjc0Q0FFLUIwQzEtNDZlOS04NjQxQTEwMTI4N0UyQzQzNzcxMDMzMjk=>DISINFO BLOG> — it's better to show your support on the blog than with MySpace Mail. Be sure to forward this bulletin. THANKS!

Dear activists, colleagues and friends,

It has been over 4 and a half years since the invasion of Iraq. 3,835 U.S. soldiers and over 1 million Iraqi citizens have lost their lives. U.S. taxpayers have spent over \$600 billion on this war with no end in sight.

This Saturday, October 27th, you can take a stand. United for Peace and Justice is coordinating over 150 peace groups across the country for demonstrations in 11 cities.

<http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vbWV3ZW5nbGFuZHVuaXRlZC5vcmcv>Boston>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3Y2hpY2Fnby5vcmcv>Chicago>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvam9uZXNib3JvdWdo>Jonesborough Tennessee>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvbG9zX2FuZ2VsZXM=>Los Angeles>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvbmV3X29ybGVhbnM=>New Orleans>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvbmV3X3lvcms=>New York City>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvb3JsYW5kbw=>Orlando>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvcGhpbGFkZWxwaGlh>Philadelphia>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Mi5vY3QyNy5vcmcvc2FsdF9sYWtIX2NpdHk=>Salt Lake City>, <http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm9jdDI3c2Yub3JnL0RvdE5lDE51a2Uv>San Francisco>

[Francisco](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), and [le](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc).  
 There are also events in [Fairbanks](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Tucson](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [San Diego](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Santa Barbara](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Denver](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Kapaa Hawaii](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Des Moines](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), [Smithfield NC](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc), and [Oklahoma City](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc).  
 We made a video to help get the word out. Watch it [Uncovered: The War on Iraq](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vYnJhdmVuZXdmaWxtcy5vcmcvYmxvZy8xNjc3Ni1vY3RvYmVvLTl3dGgtbW9iaWxpemF0aW9uLXRvLWVuc210aGUtd2FyP3BsYXk9MSZ1dG1fc291cmNlPXFJnZW1haWw=>here</a> and recruit your friends to come.<br/>
    Please come! Four years ago this month we documented the lies that led us into this war in <a href=), and last year we took on the mercenaries, cost-plus contracts, Blackwater and Halliburton in  [----- Bulletin Message -----  
 From: \[nVzZWFjdGljbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuc210aGUtd2FyP3BsYXk9MSZ1dG1fc291cmNlPXFJnZW1haWw=>here\]\(http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnVuaXRlZGZvcnBIYWNIbm9yZy9jYWxlbmRhc\)  
 Date: Oct 24, 2007 2:34 PM  
 SATURDAY 10/27/07  
 We will be participating in the STOP THE WAR MARCH  
 12 Noon, Meet Olympic & Broadway  
 There is a lot of cheap parking, around \\$6 or \\$8. A 911 Truth table will be at the end of the march at Los Angeles St and Temple, where parking is harder to find. This is a good opportunity to expose the uninitiated in the anti-war movement to the 911 Truth movement.  
 Go to \[www.answerla.org\]\(http://www.answerla.org\) for more info on the march](http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnRlZXBkaXNjb3VudC5jb20vdmldl3Byb2R1Y3QuaHRtP3Byb2R1Y3RlZD01NzQzNzZmWw=>Iraq for Sale: The War Profiteers</a>. Both of these stories are now widely known in the broader media thanks to your efforts in screening the films and organizing with them.<br/>
    This new video is about getting people into the streets and DOING SOMETHING.<br/>
    See you on Saturday!<br/>
    — Robert Greenwald, Jim Miller, and the Brave New Foundation team<br/>
    P.S. Forward this message to all your friends!!!<br/>
    COMMENT ON THE <a href=)

I hope you had a Very Good Ramadan.

"L'an mil neuf cens nonante neuf sept mois  
Du ciel viendra vn grand Roy d'effrayeur  
Resusciter le grand Roy d'Angolmois,  
Auant apres Mars regner par bon heur."  
- Nostradamus:: X:72

"et habebant super se regem angelum abyssi cui nomen hebraice Abaddon graece autem Apollyon  
et latine habet nomen Exterminans."  
- Revelations:: 9:11.

~G~  
</center>

Wrap your brain around this... (!)

as I've said, the NPT explains the presence of "mystery planes," such as the Global Hawk "UFO's"  
AND the "Doomsday" E-4B COG ("Continuity of Government") plane. So, getting past the knee jerk  
reaction of "the Global Hawk and E-4B ARE planes. How can the NPT be true if there ARE planes?"

I'll tell you how.

Dick Cheney and George Bush sr. were co-ordinating "operation Global Guardian" from Strategic  
Command centre on the white-house "Doomsday plane" on the morning of 9-11. Global Guardian  
was a cover-story for 9-11. But then, the collapse of the towers on 9-11 was really a cover-story  
for the (attempted) theft of several hundred tonnes of gold from the vault beneath them. I'll come  
back to that.

Let's talk first about the Global Hawk "UFO's" in NYC. Why do I keep calling them "UFO's"?  
Because when a visible aircraft is equipt with an activated cloaking device, and ceases to be  
visible, it becomes an "unidentified flying object." The Global Hawks of 9-11 had such a cloaking  
device. They appear on the videos, but only as a shine here or a smudge there. They also had  
something else I bet you didn't know we have. They had holographic projectors.

Surprised? You shouldn't be! We all know the technology we the people have access to is at least  
fifty years behind what the military industrial complex has developed at Area 51 and other R&D  
labs. In fact, the further the military industry lags behind the spy-ware, the smaller the gap  
between rich and poor becomes. Likewise, the further the private sector lags behind the military,  
the greater the gap becomes.

Consider this: a hologram is an image that appears to be real enough, existing externally to us, in  
the "three dimensions" of the real world, possessing visible attributes. But a hologram is  
intangible for one very important reason. It is not actually where it appears. It is an "optical  
illusion," or, more bluntly, a "Hallucination." It's like a ghost: it looks real, but it's only in your  
mind's eye. It's not really there.

There are two ways to render a hologram: 1) smoke and mirrors. This renders an objectively  
verifiable apparition, but one that is, and I stress this, Still NOT REAL. The other is easier, and  
that is 2) to bend the brain of a person such that they can see something where there isn't  
anything really there.

This used to be called "insanity." Talking to yourself is normal. It's called an "interior  
monologue" for a reason though. When you hear someone else answering back, you are  
experiencing the realm that used to be accessed by "spiritists," "shamen" and other "sophists."

Then it was called "tripping." This still involved causing massive psychic trauma to the self of the individual experiencing it, though it would open up the flood-gates to a group awareness of extra-sensory stimulation. It doesn't matter if we communicate or not, we are all sharing the same experience either way. So whether we "answer back" or not, we are of "one mind" anyway.

Now it's called the "technological singularity." The people who used to be "mad" men living out in the woods have come into our towns, showed us their pharmacopeia, and are now pitching us the Sneeze-Machine of the "technological singularity" as the name for the space-age revolution of microchips in the 50's to follow the industrial revolution only 50 years before that. Futurists talk about internet-ready computer-screen contact-lenses as if this was somehow different from what we already do have: eye-balls and a mind with an imagination.

I say, plant the chip in the dip. I say, here take this placebo: a shred of paper we tell you has a chemical substance called "L period S period D full-stop" in it that will make you act liberated but which will wear off. Oh, yeah, and one day it might be used as a way to remote-control trigger a "suicide/kill" switch in everyone ever exposed to it all at once. Oh, well, that's the Apocalypse for you. LOL!

Nowadays, the technologists preach that creating a mass hallucination occurring only in the minds of a large audience would actually be EASIER than projecting a single external object that would appear to be there but wasn't actually. To accomplish the latter, you need a medium: that's smoke and mirrors. Otherwise, you can just warp the public mind.

We know the Global Hawk is equipt with the most advanced tele-communications technology ever, and we know that we can accomplish using tele-communications technology external to it many of the same effects we can cause inside our brain using chemistry. We can alter brainwave states with music, for example, as easily as we can get drunk. And the effect is the same: Ignorance is bliss. So is light hypnotic trance.

So what am I saying...? Am I saying that 9-11 was a mass hallucination? Am I saying there were no planes flown into the WTC twin towers? Am I saying the Global Hawks emitted a mind-control "ray-beam" that made us all think we saw something that wasn't actually happening? Why? Let ME ask YOU this then: WHERE ARE THE BODIES? Why did the planes AND the towers ALL vapourise into fine dust??

You don't know where those people are now.  
And I don't know why they aren't here now.

But I do know that, the same morning Dick and Herb were flying sky-high on "Doomsday," there was a gold-heist going on in a tunnel below WTC5. And I can't help but wonder if the one thing might not have something to do with the other... but honestly, I'm not qualified to say what. I can jump, but only so high. I think I'll go back to sleep now. Since I'm so mind-washed. Oh, wait, sorry, what's that you said about a "ray-beam"? Did someone say "Woody" playing the Harp? Did we get on the NSA's nerves yet?

let's get down to brass tacks about this:

There were no "big" planes involved in the collapse of the NY WTC towers. We've all seen footage, and we're sick to death of it, with tonnes of buzzing helicopters everywhere.

Look at the footage that has been released: all of it that is from a high vantage point, with the exception of only the FOX affiliate news chopper (the so-called "fake nose" footage they call it in Sept. Clues), drifts. It lists to the right or the left like a camera on a track. In fact, that's one of the video-tricks they use in the "fake nose" Fox chopper footage - the background drifts the



opposite way the foreground does.

While we are so used to seeing the footage we probably wouldn't think much of this, it's a pretty important feature. The drifting camera angle in every high-vantage network shot (rotating either clockwise or counter-clockwise around the WTC towers at the center) shows this same very slow, very smooth, exactly even horizontally and steady-rate drift. The natural implication is that these camera angles were coverage from the helicopters we see buzzing all around everywhere. However, this footage is clearly not shot on a hand-held unit. It is clearly shot from a turret mounted on the underside of the chopper.

So, if all the "news" (or at least, "live-feed" coverage) cameras were manufactured by the same company as the FOX News network antennae cam I mentioned earlier - "WESCAM" - and if this company is a DOD contractor, then this would imply complicity between the DOD, "WESCAM" and the news media, and that's pretty much the entire "shock 'n' awe" crew right there.

I feel like it's necessary to mention something about the CIA at this point, although IMO this should be perfectly obvious. The CIA is "over" the NSA. The CIA "out-sources" covert operations through front-businesses, usually for the purpose of public interface or money-laundering. So it is natural that it's offspring agency, the NSA, the "code-breakers," would do the same. So, that's what WESCAM is. An NSA front. Just like, since 9-11, the DOD has been a "front" for the CIA. You can't argue that the interests of our commander-in-chief aren't dictated to him directly from Langley.

Now, to return to the footage the helicopters shot of each other. What do we see? Well, it's obvious what we see. We see what are clearly helicopters flyng everywhere. Okay, that's obvious. That's clear. Now what about markings on them? What about what colour they are? What about who was flying those choppers, and, most importantly of all, what about the people, inside the choppers or not, who operated their cameras? Let's go through this step by step.

One of the choppers was a Russian film crew. It did a slow fly-by from the north headed south. It did not hover around at all. It flew straight by. Another one of these choppers was, of course, the FOX News affiliate chopper that shot the "fake-nose" footage. It was also approaching from the north, specifically east of the Russian chopper, and headed south. After the second "plane" struck, there is no more footage released from this hand-held, helicopter vantage. Some of the helicopters buzzing around that day were also PAPD, NYPD and NYFD. Only a little footage, to my knowledge as of this moment, has been released from only one of these choppers - a very brief and smoke-engulfed shot from just above tower 1 to demonstrate the difficulty of performing a rescue. So, we can definately say, and say with certainty, that we can account for MOST of the choppers in the area that morning. If we consider the WESCAM cam-mounted helicopters as "news" copters, then no one up there that morning should be left over unaccounted for to do something nefarious like, say, launch a rocket into the WTC tower.

But there's still some problems. There is a very big problem in that the WESCAM cam-mounted helicopters don't actually appear in any of the video shot by the hand-held FOX News affiliate chopper, in any still-pics shot from the Russian helicopter fly-by, in any of the video shot by low-vantage mobile videographers (either produced or eye-witness), nor, for that matter, do they appear in any footage outside of the footage shot by the WESCAM helicopters themselves. They show one another, but no one else shows them.

Now, I've already said I believe there were "cloaked" aircraft there that day. I believe there were "Global Hawk" UAV's (un-manned aerial vehicles) there, and that these were equipt with an optical camouflaging system...

[img]<http://vnexpress.net/Vietnam/Khoa-hoc/2003/02/3B9C4CFC/cloak1.jpg>[/img]

(such as the so-called "invisi-suit" developed by a private company in Japan in 2004 for retail clothing)

...that rendered them "all but invisible" to anyone on the ground. These, I still believe, are the so-called "Orbs" of 9-11, the shiny metallic, shape-shifting globules that are becoming common sights behind planes releasing "chem-trails." These are all, I believe, the Global Hawks being deployed to create a huge surveillance net over all airspace.

But there was another kind of "cloaked" aircraft on 9-11 than only the "Global Hawk." These are the WESCAM helicopters. So, what are we looking at? We're looking at two different kinds of "cloaked" aircraft: 1) fully-cloaked drone-planes (Global Hawks); 2) partially-cloaked black helicopters (Black Hawks). So, let's look a little closer at these WESCAM "black helicopters."

We've known about the "black helicopter" technology since before Waco, but if you need evidence you can start at the Waco commercial airport where, for weeks before the siege was official, "mysterious" black helicopters had been parked. They had no markings (to distinguish them as military) and were all black.

[img][http://www.public-action.com/SkyWriter/WacoMuseum/war/fig/w\\_fig32.jpg](http://www.public-action.com/SkyWriter/WacoMuseum/war/fig/w_fig32.jpg)[/img]  
(here are some parked at Ruby Ridge, the standoff in which Randy Weaver's son's dog "attacked" a SWAT agent in their woods, causing the agent to shoot the dog. When her son ran home, the ATF shot Randy Weaver's wife in the face while she was nursing their newborn infant. This is not fiction.)

There were, at that time, basically two kinds. One was the bubble, presumably for reconnaissance. The other was the standard "Black Hawk" attack chopper popularised years later in the film "Black Hawk Down." It's basically an Apache attack helicopter, just unmarked and all black (like the Cobra one from the line of GI Joe toys but without the big sticker of a hissing snake on it).

Now, what I have to say next is probably going to be tough to swallow, but bear with me: the "black" helicopters were developed, along with all the other "black"-budget "stealth" aircraft, such as the "Blackbird" and the "B-1" stealth-bomber, at Area 51. Like everything that comes out of this modern Skunk-Works, "stealth" technology is "dual-use," dual-purpose" or "dual-function." That is military jargon for it having more than one application.

Specifically, what we should be looking at here are the Az/El monopulse RF MMIC radar-muffling antennae designed by

[url=[http://www.irconnect.com/noc/press/pages/news\\_releases.html?d=31875](http://www.irconnect.com/noc/press/pages/news_releases.html?d=31875)]Northrop Grumman[/url] for the (now discontinued) [url=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/RAH-66\\_Comanche](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/RAH-66_Comanche)]RAH-66 Comanche Helicopter[/url] (wikilink). It's specific "dual-use" or "dual-function" involves mind control.

[img][http://www.aerospaceweb.org/aircraft/helicopter-m/rah66/rah66\\_01.jpg](http://www.aerospaceweb.org/aircraft/helicopter-m/rah66/rah66_01.jpg)[/img]  
the Az/El monopulse RF MMIC radar-muffling antennae creates a transposable field of pulsed EM frequencies.

Now, the admitted, or intended, or original function of the "cloaking" antenna was to muffle rotor updraft soundwaves by creating an ion-field around the chopper of pulsed frequency scalar waves of electricity. It was, apparently, thought that pulsing EM-field wavelengths opposite the air-distorting sound-waves from the propeller could be used to counter-balance and nullify the noise drag from updraft in the rotors. The desired effect was to find a frequency of EM pulse-rate that would negate, or drone in and out with, the helicopter's rotary rotation rate. It's unknown by me by now whether or not this desired effect was ever achieved.

I know it was reported at first that the chopper pilots had difficulty using the new system. There were, apparently, very specific side-effects to sitting so close to two, inter-phased loud noises going "thup-thup-thup" opposite each other: psychotic hallucinations. This was blamed, early on, on the pulsed frequency's rhythmic alteration of the macular and intra-ocular pressure differentials. In other words: the loud "thup-thup-thup" noise changed the air-pressure outside the eyes so fast that it made the fluid interiors of the eyes unable to keep up, essentially causing them to slosh around, and, according to the military, that is what caused the visual hallucinations.

Immediately, the DOD seized on the conversion of the stealth technology chopper rotor muffler for "dual-purpose" use as a "soft-kill weapon" (like tasers) that were becoming the fad at the time within western domestic security forces. They tested "soft kill" weapons and "psych-war" strategies at, again, Waco, blaring cacophonous and distorted sounds mixed with subliminal suicide suggestions through loud speakers at the compound for days on end, as well as flashing a strobe light at irregular intervals every night for a week.

But here's where the paper-trail seems to run dry for the history of this particular type of antenna. It's known that VLF EMFs audibility can be localised to one specific person, and that these are the same VLF's comprising our own cumulative EM frequencies or "brain-waves." We have delta, theta, alpha, etc. And it is known that, IF the EM field generated around the helicopter by the "Tesla coil"-like (torus-shaped) antenna could be aimed and projected at a distance away from the chopper itself, then it could produce more than merely audible / sub-sonic (psychic) distortions.

To put it bluntly, BLACK HELICOPTER(S) + TESLA COIL(S) = CLOAKING, where cloaking is the same as mind-control when projected at a distance.

But there's a couple important points we shouldn't miss here: The WESCAM choppers were there to run interference with the media. They were only there to provide the "official story" (planes) simul-cast over-top of the actual events (explosions). We see the helicopters in ALL the "official" footage, but we only see the "UFO's" in raw footage. This represents conscientious delegation of task: the helicopters were semi-stealth; the Global Hawks were super-stealth. Simple. The UAVs kept us from seeing the actual events, while the black helicopters showed us the "official" version.

Say I wanted to know EXACTLY what TIME something VERY specific happened, such as the EXACT TIME the 2nd "plane" exploded. There is an approximately 3 second delay between the feed-time for CNN and that for FOX and between that for ABC and CBS. Now, correct me if I'm wrong, but I do not think this leaves enough time in which to cut and paste the plane graphic from the "live" FOX Affiliate's hand-held camera on the south-bound helicopter (the "fake nose" shot).

Thus, there are DIFFERENT "Exact" Times for any one event, each from the different news networks, and each delayed from the others by different intervals of up to three seconds. So first the 2nd "plane" explodes on CNN, then, three seconds later, on FOX, then, three seconds later, ABC, then, three seconds later, CBS. You can either take the WESCAM footage and synch it up by matching on action mise en scene, or you can play the multiple channels' different live-feed coverages synched to a separate clock to see the time-delay between one channel and another.

But I, in no way, endorse the idea that the graphics of planes that were "matched" during the first three second gap (between "live" action, as captured by the FOX affiliate chopper on hand-held shot, or the so-called "fake nose" shot, as well as the high vantage, stationary antenna, affiliate footage showing NO PLANE AT ALL, and the first network WESCAM shot on CNN) were generated in "real time." They are perfect computer composite simulations, 3-d model rendered, to account

for pitch of "plane" decline relative to drift of image capturing WESCAM camera. In fact, they're "too perfect." There is one, all-black, blotchy, silhouette version. The rest show the plane in ultra-realistic visual clarity. If the matches to live footage were calculated during the first 3-second gap or not I won't speculate yet (although this would explain the "fake nose" footage), but the "plane" composites themselves were perfectly pre-rendered. This part is IMPORTANT.

The fact that the "plane" images were all pre-shot (or 3d cgi rendered) indicates the helicopters drift rates around the buildings would have to have been pre-synched to the "plane" images pitch of decline. So, either the planes were 3d cgi models that could be moved onscreen in real-time such that live footage of the 2nd tower exploding could be integrated simultaneously in front of and behind the super-imposed maquette of the "plane" image (essentially mixing a real-world backdrop with a controlled video image in real-time); or else the helicopters positioning relative exactly to one another would have to be network co-ordinated between a single relay source running them all on a pre-programmed flight path and this pre-programmed flight-path would have to be co-ordinated also to match the pitch of decline of the pre-recorded "plane" images with the drift of the helicopters.

Well, between these two options one leaves less to last-second chance and the other is safer from a computer-programmer's point-of-view. If the "plane" images were 3d cgi integrated with the background image only during that three second gap between the actual event and CNN's "live" feed, this would explain the ~24 frame long "black-screens" on the FOX and ABC footage. However, I do not think that an operation of such scope and magnitude would be so carefully pre-planned and, to a milli-second, orchestrated, only to let the "plane" images be wedded to their back-drop images of the twin towers on 9-11 as the towers themselves were exploding. Either way, there is still footage out there that fits in the gap of those ~24 frame "black-screens," and one of these is the affiliate, high-vantage, stationary-antenna shot that clearly shows NO PLANE. No, if the "fake nose" notion is viable, it is only so as an alternative "fall-back" explanation for the "nose-cone / missile" exiting WTC2 in the NBC street-level, stationary "live-feed" news SURVEILLANCE CAMERA footage.

So, we've got WESCAM street-views from surveillance cameras, sky-cams on antennae and turret-mounted under black helicopters. All the WESCAM sky-cams show one another, but they aren't there in any of the affiliate or amateur shots. Every single WESCAM footage shows the plane in high-res except one that shows it as a splotchy blob. There is only one affiliate shot (the "fake-nose") that seems to have been altered. All the rest are direct-to-network feeds.

I've long held that 9-11 was nothing but an "arms show." It was also a very complicated magickal act. The trick was to use technology in much the same way as the Sanhedrin had crucified Christ 2000 years ago (if you believe it). Symbolism was chosen carefully: the twin towers conjuring up the "Lightning Struck Tower" tarot trump, the "planes" the ominous Nostradamus quatrain X72. Then, all that remained was to drop the axe. The twin towers represent the Tree of Life and the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. But they also represent the tower of Babel. All that remains is dust. 9-11 was as psychological as, perhaps even moreso than, it was physical. Considering as how it did not physically take place as we all "saw" and experienced, I'd say the entire event should be considered as between the material and the immaterial planes.

It was intended to be an important part of the myth that there is so little evidence and that it is so incredibly fake and circumstantial, even while the bodies of 90% of the "victims" of 9-11 have never been recovered, not so much as a single strand of hair. They claim in the 9-11 Commission Report that the wallet of Maoussoui was found outside the WTC. They claim a complete and unburned Arab head-band was found on the "crash" site of United 93. These pieces of "evidence" were unquestionably "planted" by the FBI and the 9-11 investigators. And yet, not one bone of more than one in a hundred of those who went "Missing" on 9-11 has been found.

So where did they all go? Where does anyone go when they die? Well that one even I don't know, but I'll tell you this right now: there are, now, two parallel realities diverging on 9-11-2001. In one, nothing happened, and the 2000+ people never "disappeared," there were never "explosions," and we never had a subsequent cover-up in the form of a "botched investigation" and a blitzkrieg of Ragnarok porportion. The ones we lost on 9-11 are still alive there. They exist in a reality over-top of ours, that over-laps ours invisibly, intangibly, which we cannot see, but which we can feel with our hearts and grasp with our minds. We are aware of this much better reality, and that's why we know something is very wrong with the one in which we live instead.

Now, where it gets spooky is looking at the "reverse-engineering" mentality of Area 51. It is as if they were using light-sabers for hammers because they didn't know they could be used as lasers. Then, suddenly and "autonomously" everyone discovers the laser-sword can be used to cut, and was never intended to be used as a hammer. Then, everyone metastasises and we all "spontaneously" realise that using a high-tech laser as merely a hammer is completely counter-intuitive to our own benefit, and so we might wonder at our own prior stupidity so much we create ne "myths" (Lies) to alienate ourselves from our true roots.

Dick Cheney had been orchestrating war-games (Operation Global Guardian was the phase being conducted on 9-11) for the better half of the entire year. The military was in overhaul. Out with the old (using it to test an attack against what's new) so that you can sell it to pay back for the new (thus supplying the enemy with arms inferior to requisite counter-measure) - the difference is just pocketed by bankers in Amsterdam and "forgotten." So, as far as Cheney is concerned, 9-11 was simply a run-away war-game that became real. They were practising "urban-warfare" by invading domestic targets (particularly poor black neighborhoods over-run by CIA-supplied crack) while Rumsfeld plead, a week before 9-11, for extreme cuts to military spending (code:: streamlining sale!). Troop movement stickers were on some street signs here and there as long as a decade ago. This is why "no jets were scrambled" on 9-11. The war-game excercise (Global Guardian) called for most of the airforce to be deployed near the north-western Canadian border or the Gulf of Mexico region (near NASA in FLA). They were simply "too far away. Thus, the military committed the blunder of the millennium and couldn't cover all it's bases." Or at least, so is the official story of the 9-11 Commission Report.

9-11 opened a rift between two parellel realities. In one of them, 9-11 never happened. In the other, the one we are currently, and unfortunately, living in, 9-11 did happen, and so, as a consequence, have followed the devastation of Afghanistan, the "endless war" in Iraq, neo-cons consolidating war-powers (intelligence agencies) into one unified core group (the Dept. of Homeland Security - look up Dick Cheney's non-gay daughter on wiki. She worked in the Dept. of HLS drafting a paper entitled "the Democratisation of Iran." ), which also has been given cart-blanche on domestic spying in exchange to the (now privatised) military the distraction from protection of citizens of torturing "terrorist enemies," etc. So, we call the reality in which we exist now, in which 9-11 did happen, "Hell," while refering to the Other Realm, in which 9-11 didn't happen, "Heaven." We want to live in "heaven," so, even though we accept the fact 9-11 is a lie, we simply ignore the consequences of it obviously believing that the "political market" will "balance itself."

But what we're battling over here is, no matter how "quaint" it is to pretend it is only over "Rights" and "Liberty" and the Constitution, actually VERY Highly Advanced TECHNOLOGY. It harnesses the mind's power to warp reality and to, ultimately, cause a complete rift to open between two parellel universes, such as happened on 9-11. Perhaps you think I'm "getting ahead of myself" in this assertion. Let me just get to the point then: The planetary alignment of 5/5/2000 -> 9/11/2001 here on earth -> the solar and galactic-core black-hole synchronisation of 12/21/2012. Dick Cheney, a Bohemian Grover, obviously knows a thing or two about astrology, I'd bet.

[img]<http://www.crystalinks.com/hieroplanes.jpg>[/img]

Where there's mind-control, there's time travel. The mind is the mechanism that controls time. When the EM-field of the mind warps, the first distortions to be experienced are temporal.

-Jon

Before I made that last post I'd taken copious notes on the WHO and WHY of 9-11. I'm going to write this based off those notes, so bear with me...

9-11:: WHY?

introduction.

Q proposed in the 9-11 Revisited thread that he believed there were "alot of different" individuals and "groups involved in" and responsible for "9/11." So, let's start there. We can develop from that idea an "octopus model" of participants specifically involved in the events on 9-11 and the subsequent cover-up of those specific events. Granted more people than only those those involved before, during and after the facts of 9-11 have directly benefitted from 9-11, so on the following "octopus model" diagram, I do not include such subsequent consolidations of agencies as the Dept. of "Homeland Security," local police agencies, private (domestic and abroad) security companies such as Blackwater, etc. etc. etc.

In any event, here's an "octopus model" of the conspirators of 9-11:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/octopus.jpg>[/img]

Note bene: the "Octopus model" for a conspiracy combines the "Hydra" (many-headed) with the "Leviathan" (single-headed) myths of government, and resembles the delegation of authority between any two levels of the "Pyramid" model for same.

I. A. Approach:

If there were different, competing groups (including "terrorists," politicians, the media, etc.) then what we have to ask, in retrospect, is WHO benefitted MOST Since, and WHO benefitted MOST Immediately. The answers to these questions are obvious. WHO benefitted MOST Since are the neo-cons who support the export of urban-combat and domestic urban construction. WHO benefitted MOST Immediately was Larry Silverstein, who supports urban "renewal" (construction), and the media, who support advancement of domestic surveillance systems.

If those who benefitted first and those who've benefitted most since are the same people, such as in the case of 9-11, then we can safely say that group of people are "behind" the event, in this case that being 9-11. So, if we say that the WHO is the "neo-cons" then the TOP MOTIVE has to be theirs. Thus, if each group that participated was TOLD a different reason, and thus each group had a different goal, then ONLY the motive of the First Planners matters. Therefore, we should rule out the question of "WHY" for any smaller, separate groups beneath the "umbrella" group of the "neo-cons."

Therefore, to find out WHY they did it, we have to ask WHO are the "neo-cons"? They started out as a small, right-wing conservative boy's fraternity at Yale University, an "Ivy League" college, in the 1930's. We know they had family business ties to the German NAZI party before WWII. It is my speculation they were smuggled some LSD that was being tested by IG Farben at Auschwitz. The first generation of Yale "Bonesmen" went on to found the CIA, the first US international spy agency, and, with their first operation, "Project Paperclip," continued to work with German NAZI scientists. Through "front" businesses, the same CIA "Bonesmen" soon became the most wealthy elite alive ever, and founded such groups as the Bildebergers and the Bohemian Grove camp where

they could interface with other wealthy elites to plan a globalist coup de tat of the governments of all developed nations via the IMF, WTO and world bank.

Secondly, we have to ask HOW have the "neo-cons" benefitted from 9-11? They've benefitted in three main ways: 1) consolidation of the value of money from solid material wealth into cashless credit; that is, they have shifted the goal of everyone's work to be something they already possessed. 2) consolidation of technological R&D into spy-ware and non-lethal weapons, thus social-control systems; that is, they have put themselves "behind" the cameras that spy on us. A good example of how they've "tilted" the "flat-earth" model of power in their favour is by supplying local police agencies with better training and equipment than they have allowed for the foreign-deployed military. This economic gap between small, local police agencies and the middle-class military has increased the gap between the shrinking number of rich and the growing number of poor. They then propose as the solution to this economic disparity the same mechanism responsible for its cause in the first place: the privatisation of the military, the internationalisation of private industry, and the ownership by a political elite of these private industries. 3) MOST IMPORTANTLY: the "neo-cons" have benefitted by the consolidation of human psychology into a focal-point of an oppression-based paradigm. Thus, the "War Against Terror" implies we must feel FEAR. In these ways, by consolidating first wealth on the global currency futures market, second technology in enforcement of their policies, and third the public attention on a feeling of fear and hopelessness, the "neo-cons" have benefitted from 9-11.

So, to understand their motives, we have to put our minds into the set of the "neo-cons," and try to think what they thought that motivated them to perpetrate 9-11. To do that we have to look at evolution.

## II. Evolution.

To the "common mind," evolution means survival. Firstly, survival of the individual, which means allowing them to murder someone else if it was necessary. Second, survival of the species, which means the necessity of gender-breeding. This is the "popular view" of evolution. Unfortunately, this view is TOTALLY WRONG.

Technically speaking, evolution occurs by genetic mutations causing new adaptability to environmental changes. In short, evolution IS mutation.

### A. survivalist "realism" and mutant "idealism"

Now, mutation, that is, evolution, can occur either for an entire species at once, or it can occur first for a small group that then grows larger within a mass population. The second model of evolution - mutation by an increasing group within a population, we can see as being more common a belief, and we can call the belief in this model "survivalist realism," or the belief in "survival of the fittest."

"Realists" recognise that it is necessary to lose the slower, sick or old to "thin the herd" to conserve resources only to the survivors. Thus, it is also "realism" to believe that we need to be responsible for our own "population control" by murdering those whose mutations differ from our own in order to perpetuate the spread of only our own mutation. The result of murder, an act committed on a mass scale exclusively by humanity, are war, famine, plague and disaster, ie. the "four horsemen."

"Realists" of the sort that thus rationalise murder as necessary to survival comprise the ranks of a group belonging to neither the most evolved, or rather, most adaptively mutated, few, NOR to the lesser evolved gross populace. This group causes what we experience as our gradual "averaging out" as a species, where we become more and more culturally homogenized into a single "middle"

group between non-existent and imaginary polarising extremes. We come to believe it is necessary for the survival of our species that the majority of the population be controlled unto death by the "four horsemen," and that the privileged elite should suffer the fate of being "dumbed down" into mediocrity.

Thus, the view that "Realists" who rationalise murder preach, and that, they assure us, most of us also accept, results in neither the majority of unevolved troglodites NOR the evolved elite to benefit. By creating the perceived necessity for a "middle-class," the 2nd-place "runners-up" in the evolutionary mutation race replace the most advanced intelligentsia, making the rightful philosopher-kings into their serfs.

The equation that dictates "Realism" to the "survivalist" is that the upper 1% or most evolved are fewer than more competitive 2nd place "runners up" who are, in turn, fewer than the unevolved 99% of the rest of the species. Because "survivalist Realism" is between the top 1% and the lower 99%, its dictum is "as above, so below." This group believes, and fiercely, EITHER "kill 'em all" because their Ideal would be Eden, where only one man and one woman are left alive, OR "save us all" because to them the ideal would be Atlantis, either the separation of churches from democratic states or the NWO combination of both into one.

However, the first model for evolution, that being mutation by the entire species at once, is obviously not as popularly held to be the observable case, and so those few who subscribe to it are called "Philosophical Idealists," and said to comprise the upper 1% of only the most highly evolved, while the "survivalists" and "realists" are said to make up the remaining 99%. Whether or not this is the case, the message of this first model group, called "philosophical idealists," is that evolution occurs to an entire species at the same time. This process could be called "metastasis," "crystallisation," "metamorphosis," "super-saturation," etc. and implies that we exist prior to this in a state of "neotony," a "chrysalis," "womb" or "Matrix" in the sense of the maternal, material cortex or nexus of a larger, unimaginable exomorph.

Thus, the view that "Idealists" preach, and which, we are assured by those who oppose "idealists," is the view ONLY of the few elite who are in control of us all, ie. themselves, can be summed up in the equation:  $1=0$ , where the previous GCF (greatest common factor) becomes the new LCD (lowest common denominator). While the "realist" between the "idealism" of the few and the "survivalism" of the many can see ONLY EITHER above OR below them, the "philosophical idealist" can look at themselves as either above everyone else, below everyone else, or equal to everyone else. If a "philosophical idealist" looks up or down at everyone else, they see themselves as like either "analog" or "digital" type thinkers. But if a "philosophical idealist" looks at themselves as equal with everyone else, they make use of both "analog" AND "digital" type thinking. Instead of the "either/or" of BINARY, the "philosophical idealist" can apprehend the "both/and" of TRINARY. This, itself, is the very evolutionary leap we believe will possibly occur for the entire species at once.

B. for none or all

So, if "survivalism," that is, the notion that "survival of the fittest" means "might makes right," is believed to be considered "Realism" by the majority and even "Idealism" by the elite few, then real evolution is considered "philosophical idealism" by only an elite within the elite, and, since any of them to "grow a conscience" that go public are swiftly killed off, it is preached that mutation is ubiquitously non-existent. The TRINARY notion of BOTH analog AND digital is "believed" to be held by none. However, the opposite is true, and so those who preach this "belief" are "holding a beach-ball under-water" as they say.

However, the closer mutation becomes to being suppressed in 100% of the people, 100% of the time, the closer the entire species comes to "spontaneous" evolution of the whole population. It is



the POTENTIAL for mutation that exists in 100% of us that IS the mutation itself.

So, the saying "every man and every woman is a star" is wrong. It should be "a baby universe" because each of us has the same mutation of potential to exist entirely in our own individual mind. Each of our minds is greater than the shared reality of our universe by the distance of our capacity for imagination. Each of our minds is its own "baby universe."

### C. Conclusion

The "old" model of evolution, the one the few 2nd runner's up in the race to mutate preach we must all believe, that is, "survivalism," and the "new" model of evolution, the one that all of us actually already hold because it is factually evident, that is, "mutation," do not exist in isolation of each other. It is NOT "Either" Evolution "Or" Survival. However what we know to be true and what is presented and appears to be true by others is not yet the same. So we call "idealism" the idea that mutation of each individual simultaneously is the evolution of the entire species, and thus our entire reality, and we call "realism" the notions of necessary murder and gender-breeding.

### III. the Matrix.

"What is the Matrix? Control." - Morpheus.

It's a safe assumption these days that the vast majority of other people than us as individuals aren't even on the same "plane" or living in the same reality as us. This is true. Most people's minds remain trapped in a world before 9-11, wherein they are in complete denial that 9-11 ever did happen, and, if cornered about it, will admit they believe it is nothing that can't be undone; both the tragedy of the event itself and that of its continuing consequences can simply be reversed. This is not true. As a whole, we believe the majority suffer from major delusions about 9-11. However, as individuals, we know the truth about it and accept reality as it is afterwards.

"Where were you on 9-11?" This question allows and helps us to define how we view the post 9-11 world. For example, someone who was at "Ground Zero" would view the event quite differently from someone living far away and watching it on tv. We can break the mindsets of our species apart into four groups, based on our locations at the time and our movements since.

1) if we think of ourselves as a Victim of 9-11, we exist in a closed-off mindset. The only true victims are those who were killed on 9-11 and those who have died in the time since then due to it. So, we can say these Victims are Angels, and that they "live on" in "Heaven," a "better place" or "higher plane."

2) if we think of ourselves as a Survivor of 9-11, then we believe we were victims but cannot deny the difference between them and us as benefitting us. Thus, this group are the 2nd place "runners up" in the evolutionary race to mutate. The more they associate themselves with the victims, the more good they do, and the more they make themselves out to be a hero the more evil they are.

3) if we think of ourselves as a Hero since 9-11, we are a "philosophical idealist" about evolution. We believe accepting "survivalism" is the lesser evil than fighting it and destroying it, ourselves and everything else. We believe in mutation as an ideal that can be attained only by each individual, and that survival is the realm of only those who do not mutate.

4) if we think of ourselves as a Traitor since 9-11, we are only being a "Realist" about "survivalism." We put survival above evolution because we believe we must, yet we are like the "fallen angels," the Annunaki who bred Nefilim.

These four roles can be graphed as variables on a chart called a "Matrix."

1) Victims (V) can be ruled out as applicable exclusively to the dead. Thus X=Unknown.

2) Survivors (S) = good AND evil

3) Heroes (H) = only good

4) Traitors (T) = only evil

So we see the equation, or "transform" for this "Matrix" yields:

[ S=1% < H=0% < T=99% ]

We can see, additionally, that H "or" T is Binary, and S makes Trinary.

#### IV. Overall Conclusion

On 5/5/2000 the "neo-cons," who believed it would be necessary to murder a lot of people for the survival of only their own small group, planned 9-11-2001 in order to "jump-start" the survival of only a few mutants (as was the case prior to 2000) into the evolution of everyone all at once (as is believed will follow 12/21/2012). They have benefitted materially and psychologically as ushering out the "old" and in the "new" Age, in which Mutation is seen as the binary line between Fear -> War and Truth -> Love. However none of this matters.

The only thing that matters is that 9-11 was a CRIME AGAINST HUMANITY, when 3000+ were Mass-Murdered. Every day since 9-11 has seen the continuation of our psychological oppression (Psy-Op). There are now over 2 Million Dead in Iraq. This is a continuation of 9-11, as it is an ongoing perpetuation of CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY. The people behind 9-11 ARE "Terrorists," MOST DEFINATELY. They just don't call themselves "Al-Qeida." They call themselves the "neo-cons." Punish the WHO regardless of WHY. WHY they did it doesn't make a GODDAMN bit of difference to the fact that what they did was murder innocents. Kill them.

-Jon

Condaleeza Rice, seen "in bunker" with Cheney prior to Pentagon strike, was "National Security Adviser" on 9-11

Paul Wolfowitz "Deputy Secretary of War" on 9-11, under Donald Rumsfeld "US Secretary of Defense."

"The Vulcans" were Bush's pre-2000 team of "foreign policy advisors" headed by Rice and Wolfowitz. All received high posts after 2000.

Bush was shown a hand-written sign off-camera reading "Don't say anything yet," by a press secretary Ari Fleischer.

What the tapes indicate: There was no command to shoot down UA 93 before it crashed. Cheney was not notified about the possible hijacking of this flight until 10:02, only one minute before it crashed, and the shoot-down authorization was not given by him until many minutes after UA had crashed.

May 8, 2001:: New anti-terrorism FEMA (under dir. Joe Allbaugh) sub-dept. created: "ONP" (Office of National Preparedness) This dept. allows FEMA to interface with local PD and FD in

place of the FBI's NDP (National Domestic Preparedness) Office. (article actually mentions use of "WMDs" in war-games AND the future Dept. of "Homeland" Security BY NAME!)  
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A64420-2001May8>

Sep. 2001, Rumsfeld calls for Pentagon appropriations of \$206 billion, citing CPEL needs (thought to stand for "latrines") <http://www.guardian.co.uk/bush/story/0,7369,545594,00.html>

Rumsfeld testifies to the congressional committee investigating 9-11 that he had been told the order had been given that the decision to shoot down "hijacked airliners" rested with the pilots of scrambled fighters (in contradiction to the committee's ultimate conclusions that "no fighters were scrambled" )::

GORELICK: May I ask one more question, Mr. Chairman? We can't go into the content of the PDDs and the SEIBs here. And I can't even characterize them in order to ask you the next question that I would ask. So let me ask you this: Was it your understanding that the NORAD pilots who were circling over Washington D.C. that morning had indeed received a shoot-down order?

RUMSFELD: When I arrived in the command center, one of the first things I heard, and I was with you, was that the order had been given and that the pilots -- correction, not the pilots necessarily, but the command had been given the instructions that their pilots could, in fact, use their weapons to shoot down a commercial airliners filled with our people in the event that the aircraft appeared to be behaving in a threatening way and an unresponsive way.

<http://globalresearch.ca/articles/COM403B.html>

additional COG info::

- Each facility is counterpart to its peacetime equivalent.
- Site R (Raven Rock) -> The Pentagon (Department of Defense)
- Mount Weather -> Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA)
- Camp David -> Executive Office of the President
- Unknown -> United States Congress (The Greenbrier was to be used until 1992, when it was decommissioned)
- National Audio-Visual Conservation Center (Mount Pony) -> Department of Treasury/Federal Reserve (Sold off in 1997 to the National Audiovisual Conservation Center, no longer part of the Continuity of government).
- Cheyenne Mountain -> North American Aerospace Defense Command (NORAD)
- Also, mobile systems are used for additional command and control.
- E-4, E-135, EC-130, and E-6 are all airborne command centers.
- Air Force One is the term for any plane the President of the United States travels on. However, the term normally refers to a Boeing VC-25A the President normally uses. While the VC-25A is equipped with numerous systems to ensure its survival, in an emergency, it would be recommended that he use the National Airborne Operations Center, codenamed "Nightwatch," a Boeing E-4 specially built to serve as a survivable mobile command post. The Secretary of Defense may also use it, as a member of the National Command Authority. It is also possible that the President would authorize the Vice President to use it, depending on the circumstances.
- An E-6 Mercury, codenamed *Looking Glass*, is USSTRATCOM's Airborne Command Post, designed to take over in case NORAD's Cheyenne Mountain Operations Center is destroyed or incapable of communicating with strategic forces.
- NORAD owns and operates a mobile vehicular command center

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Continuity\\_of\\_government](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Continuity_of_government)

USSTRATCOM controls the nuclear weapons assets of the United States military. It is also a

globally focused command and a global integrator charged with the missions of Space Operations; Information Operations; Integrated Missile Defense; Global Command and Control; Intelligence, Surveillance and Reconnaissance; Global Strike; Strategic Deterrence; and Combating Weapons of Mass Destruction.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/USSTRATCOM>

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E-6\\_Mercury](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E-6_Mercury) ("Looking Glass")

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National\\_Airborne\\_Operations\\_Center](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_Airborne_Operations_Center) ("Nightwatch")

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Site\\_R](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Site_R) ("Raven Rock")

Kennedy uncovered 9-11 so Bush shot him.

Now, then.

Most of the other researchers into the complicity between the neo-cons at this point who have managed (how I know not) to garner public credibility in spite of obvious inaccuracies in their own theories and in spite of dire media black-out of the topic (most news articles I could find online still from 2001 were pay-per-view or subscription only) fall into two basic camps.

One is called, and I'm not making this up, the LIHOP camp, and the other the MIHOP camp. LIHOP stands for "Let it happen on purpose." This implies there were terrorist hijackers, and thus justifies the neo-con stance of "endless war" against "radical Islam." The other acronym, MIHOP, stands for "Made it happen on purpose." Would there be any way for them to have "made it happen" OTHER than "On Purpose"? The neo-con bias in the mass-media, even wikipedia, is obvious.

Now, I'm not going to cast any stones at the LIHOP camp, because no one's in it. There's simply NO ONE who BELIEVES that "the government" was NOT "behind 9-11." Shit, that was the first thought I had that day. No one in their right mind blamed "radical Islam" that day. That's who we were TOLD to blame. And who told us that? "The Government." Case closed.

So, I'm ONLY going to focus on the MIHOP argument here. I'm going to go slowly, because I'm still trying to work it all out in my own mind too. Hopefully we can put our heads together and figure out how they did it.

COG WAR GAMES.

The first and most important point is "Continuity of Government." This is the "shadow government" people talk about, the "black-op" spies and the "black-budget" engineers of Area 51. In the same way as there is "succession of powers" in our Democratic Republic, such that the Vice Pres becomes the Pres pro temp if the Pres dies in office, and such that it goes all the way down the line to appointing the Senate "whip" (Majority leader) as commander-in-chief of the armed forces in a time of crisis, that's why COG was established, and that's essentially how it works. While "succession of power" works down the levels of a hierarchy, COG ensures redundancy of office at each of those levels.

COG provides "back-ups" for all the "necessary" operating systems of the government. It provides alternative installations for the command functionality of the military in full, at least. There's no secret underground military installation since 1992 that offers redundancy of office to the Congress of elected officials.

Now, some of you may remember that I've talked about COG before. Well, it's time for an update. On 9-11, 2001, the COG network of bases were on full alert. But not because of the "hijacked"

"planes." They were running national security training exercises on a massive scale. As part of Operation "Global Guardian," described only as an "annual exercise" in the official literature, "Vigilant Guardian" was the drill of the day, and involved running tests on NORAD and FAA security-integrations systems. The test involved seeing what would happen if they shut the systems off.

UNTIL 10:39 AM :: RUMSFELD AT PENTAGON

On the day of 9-11, the Pentagon was running "WAR GAMES" exercises across the country. In Operation "Northern Vigilance," we are told, most of the air-force was on deployment in Alaska and Canada.

However even according to Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld's testimony before the Congressional Committee appointed to investigate 9-11, some fighter jets were scrambled on 9-11. This is actually NOT what is reported in the final 9-11 Investigation Committee's Report. In the 9-11 Commission Report, it was stated that there were NO fighter jets scrambled on 9-11 until AFTER the Pentagon was hit. The reason given by neo-con apologists for this discrepancy: it takes twelve minutes to get fighters airborne. No "go-code" to scramble was issued until the aircraft was less than 7 miles out from its target, the Pentagon. Here is a portion of Rumsfeld's testimony before the 9-11 Committee:

[quote]

GORELICK: May I ask one more question, Mr. Chairman? We can't go into the content of the PDDs and the SEIBs here. And I can't even characterize them in order to ask you the next question that I would ask. So let me ask you this: Was it your understanding that the NORAD pilots who were circling over Washington D.C. that morning had indeed received a shoot-down order?

RUMSFELD: When I arrived in the command center, one of the first things I heard, and I was with you, was that the order had been given and that the pilots -- correction, not the pilots necessarily, but the command had been given the instructions that their pilots could, in fact, use their weapons to shoot down a commercial airliners filled with our people in the event that the aircraft appeared to be behaving in a threatening way and an unresponsive way.[/quote]

-source: <http://globalresearch.ca/articles/COM403B.html>

So, according to Rumsfeld, the order stood with the fighter jet pilots to shoot down the hostile aircraft. However, the order to scramble jets in the first place was not given until the aircraft was less than 7 miles away. So, if US Secretary of Defense, Donald Rumsfeld, was left out of the loop of who was giving the orders, then who was it that delayed the order to scramble the jets in the first place? Assuming Commander In Chief of the US military, President George W. Bush, did, as he claims, give the command to shoot down hostile planes to his National Security Advisor, Condaleeza Rice, in a phone conference BEFORE entering Booker elementary school (which, he should admit, was probably after the Pet Goat story and Andy Card's second warning, not before); and assuming that there even WERE jet fighters remaining at nearby airforce bases (which is more than the official Report itself will admit); assuming there were fighters that COULD HAVE BEEN scrambled on 9-11, and ASSUMING Bush GAVE the Order to Shoot IN TIME, then we have to ask ourselves, whose command or protocol was it that prevented ANY of the 4 "hijacked" "planes" on 9-11 having been shot down?

First let me deal with a myth or two. UNITED 93 COULD HAVE BEEN SHOT DOWN. This is true, it very well could have been. This would even explain why the "jet fuel" of the "planes" that felled the WTC towers could burn at temperatures in excess of 3000 degrees for 48 minutes, while there were NO FIRES at all reported on the crash site of United 93. Perhaps a missile fired from a scrambled fighter jet exploded United 93 in the air and this burned off all its jet fuel as well as

obliterating it into dust. Possible. Unlikely, but worth considering.

So, if we assume that the series of events proceeded thus:

- 1) WTC 1 & 2 are struck
- 2) Bush orders shoot down
- 3) planes deployed and Pentagon struck
- 4) United 93 strikes down

then we can account for the event that planes were deployed too late to save WTC 1 & 2 as merely the same Government Incompetance that dictated no jets could be scrambled to fire on the incoming aircraft until it was less than 7 miles out from the Pentagon. But was it ONLY "Government Incompetance"? Let's delve deeper.

UNTIL 10:39 AM :: CHENEY AT WHITE-HOUSE

According to Transportation Secretary Norman Mineta, questioned by Lee Hamilton, Vice Chairman of the 9-11 Commission about the "shoot-down / stand-down" order, or "Go-code," he was not at the Presidential Emergency Operating Centre at the time when the order was given, via Condaleeza Rice, by the President to shoot down hostile aircraft, however (and this is according to his testimony which can be viewed as video footage online here: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fTdAkhd6Dcw> ) Vice President Dick Cheney was notified of the approach of the aircraft when it was still 50 miles out from the Pentagon. The "page" who notified him even asked the Vice President "does the order still stand?" Finally, at ten miles out, the Vice President "whipped his head around and said, 'of course the order still stands, have you heard anything to the contrary?'"

In short, the "shoot-down" order given by Bush while at Booker to Condaleeza Rice in the "bunker" in DC was only later relayed to Rumsfeld. Rice received the order, reported it to Cheney, and Cheney then suppressed the order for a considerable amount of time, during which the Pentagon was, apparently, struck by the hostile aircraft. Following this, it is possible that the order was given and jet fighters were scrambled (as reported being the case from both Langley base in Virginia AND Otis base in Massacusettes), and at that point it can be argued whether or not United 93 was shot down by one of the jet fighters.

What gave Dick Cheney the idea that it was legal to sit on the order to shoot down an aircraft that, it is believed, subsequently crashed into the Pentagon, where Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld himself was that morning? Is this evidence of Cheney attempting to assassinate Rumsfeld? Well, yes and no. Yes, it could be used as such. No, that was not the lone intention. On May 8, 2001, Rumsfeld and Cheney (old cronies from the Nixon administration), began a subtle transfer of power over the military into the direct hands of the executive office. Confer source article: <http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A64420-2001May8> for more info. This article actually mentions use of "WMDs" in war-games AND the future Dept. of "Homeland" Security BY NAME!

Under then-director Joe Allbaugh, a new dept. of FEMA was created. FEMA, the "federal emergency mangement agency," is something like a national insurance agency. They are only needed part of the time, but they have to function all of the time. In short, it's a money-pit. But the new dept. offered spontaneous hope for the doddering infra-structure reinforcement agency on 9-11. The new office, the "ONP" (Office of National Preparedness) was established specifically to counter the threat of terrorism, and it was to be run specifically by Dick Cheney. The dept. was meant to be, for FEMA, what the FBI's NDP (National Domestic Preparedness) Office had been previously - a way for the agency to interface with local police, rescue and communications departments. So, why would FEMA be put in charge in place of the FBI over a "public interface"

dept. for the reason of combatting "terrorism"?

Unlike the FBI NDP, the FEMA ONP had the ability to mobilise United States military personnel within their own national borders. And this was the dept. that Dick Cheney was using to coordinate the "annual exercise" Global Guardian, and, specifically, "Vigilant Guardian," simulating crashing planes into buildings, on 9-11. So, the Vice President of the United States believed he, himself, and not without "technically" legal justification, was the Commander in Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States on 9-11. This is probably the best argument of apology for Cheney's "9-11: Why?" blunder.

If the "incoming aircraft" reported on NORAD radar (but noticeably absent from FAA radars from 30 miles out of DC) was not what caused the explosion at the Pentagon, then A) what was on the NORAD radar? and B) what caused the Pentagon explosion?

Let's back way up for a second to what I'd mentioned about COG. The COG redundant location for Air Force One is the E-4 "Doomsday" plane. Its official code-name is "Night Watch." (Here is a wiki article about it: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National\\_Airborne\\_Operations\\_Center](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_Airborne_Operations_Center) ). Now, this plane was filmed by CNN flying over the White House protected air space on the morning of 9-11 around the EXACT SAME TIME as the Pentagon was struck.

The knee-jerk reaction is that the E-4 "Doomsday" Night Watch WAS the plane that crashed into the Pentagon. But we do not need a plane to have impacted the Pentagon on 9-11 to account for the E-4 plane being there. It is possible that it was the E-4 en route to DC that appeared on the NORAD radar (but disappeared from the FAA radar) that was the same "incoming" unidentified aircraft that Cheney belated the order to shoot down. However, whether this plane was or was not the plane NORAD radar read and whether this plane was or was not actually the same aircraft Cheney ordered to stand down from are both separate issues. So is the explosion at the Pentagon. Here, look:

A) the "plane" on NORAD radar (but not on FAA radar)

B) the incoming aircraft that Cheney stood down the order to shoot

C) the explosion at the Pentagon.

These three can all be explained in one of two ways, or else each can be explained on its own. These explanations are:

1) there was only ONE "PLANE," the hijacked commercial airliner, and it was crashed into the Pentagon. This is the official story.

2) the ONE "PLANE" was actually the E-4 Night-Watch, and it launched a missile into the Pentagon. This might be the fall-back story.

3) there was NO PLANE involved in the Pentagon crash.

A) the NORAD (no FAA) radar image may have been of a missile or of the E-4.

B) the aircraft Cheney stood down the shoot order for may have been a missile or the E-4.

C) the explosion at the Pentagon may have been a missile or on-site explosives.

So, let's sort this out. Of all these possible options which can we rule out? We can question the official story for several reasons, mainly because it may be a cover story by the criminals themselves. We can rule out the E-4 shooting a missile at the Pentagon because it does not have missiles. Also, if it was not the E-4 or the unidentified craft on NORAD radar that deployed the missile (ie. if it was the missile itself that NORAD radar read and which Cheney stood down the

order to shoot down), then it must have been fired from more than fifty miles away to the south west. We can pretty much safely rule this option out too. So what do we have left?

It is the MOST LIKELY scenario that the explosion at the Pentagon was caused by on-site explosives and that the E-4 was the plane on NORAD (not FAA) radar which Cheney ordered not shot down. So we can see how, according to "No Planes Truth" (NPT), the presence of the E-4 and the explosion at the Pentagon can both be accounted for. However, were these separate incidents or not? Did the explosion at the Pentagon occur at the EXACT SAME TIME as the E-4 flew overhead by coincidence?

10:39 AM :: NMCC AT PENTAGON

First, let's look at something anomolous about the disappearance of Flight 77. There was a "ghost" United 93 reported parked at a commerical airport near a space leased to NASA seen later that day. However, within the hour a "ghost" plane of Flight 77, that alledgedly "crashed" into the Pentagon, was seen on NORAD radars hundreds of miles northwest of DC. Now, the sight of a "ghost" United 93 on the ground near a NASA facility is actually LESS surprising than the "ghost" Flight 77 on NORAD radar, because by the time the "ghost" Flight 77 appeared on NORAD radar all commerical flights had been grounded. The "ghost" Flight 77 was reported heading toward Johnston, Pennsylvania at 10:06. At around 10:30, Patrick Madigan, a Penn State cop, after arriving on the scene of the United 93 "crash" site, sees what he describes as, "a jetliner circling the crash site very low." This jet-liner was believed at the time to be carrying United Airlines Executives.

Now, a funny thing suddenly happens at 10:32. Vice President Cheney phones President Bush and tells him that Air Force One may be a target, specifically stating a time-frame of 40-90 minutes before a protective fighter force could be assembled as an escort for the President's plane. The result was that the President's plane, officially titled Air Force One, was rerouted an extra distance of 800 miles to Barksdale AFB near Shreveport, LA, where the President then remains the better part of the afternoon, until 1 PM. All of this is specifically, according to Cheney, at the behest of himself and Condaleeza Rice. The president's next destination after leaving Barksdale AFB at 1:30 in the afternoon of 9-11 was decided between 12:58 and 1:25 PM on a direct phone-line between President Bush and Vice President Cheney.

So, what have we here? Two separate phone-calls, the first from Cheney lasting between 10:32 (confirmed by witnesses to the President), until ending at 10:39 (confirmed on Cheney's end when he turns to address Rumsfeld). This call connected the President of the US on Air Force One and Dick Cheney at the NMCC, "National Mission Control Center," (which, by this time, had managed to find its way over to the Pentagon, apparently, instead of, half an hour earlier, Rumsfeld arriving at the White House "bunker"). According to the record, Cheney immediately notified Rumsfeld at that time that there were scrambled fighter jets, and that the pilots of those jets had been given the "shoot down" order. Cheney added, "That is correct. And it's my understanding they've already taken a couple of aircraft out."

So, to sum up, between 9:37 when the south-wall explodes, and 10:39, by which time Rumsfeld re-appears at the NMCC to find him there, Cheney has transported his "base of operations" from the White House "bunker" to the Pentagon.

Now, we know, from the "official" tapes released by NORAD, that the Order to shoot down planes that had been given by Bush to Rice, from Booker to the "bunker," was not passed along to the pilots themselves until after United 93 had already "crashed." That's the official explanation of the delay during which it is obvious that Cheney intercepted and stood-down the "shoot to kill" order. But United 93 "crashed" at 10:03, which means Cheney "stood down" the "shoot down" order not only from when it was received by Condaleeza Rice until 9:37, when the Pentagon is hit,



but for an additional 62 minutes even after that, until 10:39, when Rumsfeld re-enters the picture.

So, let's look at a specific time-line::

9:16AM:: at the latest, this is when Bush's "shoot down" order is relayed to Condaleeza Rice, after the pet-goat and Andy Card's second warning.

9:37:: "Flight 77" strikes Pentagon. This makes the Minimum difference between the "shoot down" order being given by Bush and Cheney's order for the deployment of fighter jets TWENTY-ONE MINUTES.

10:03:: "Flight 93" crashes in Pennsylvania. Subsequent to this time the pilots themselves receive the "shoot down" order, given by the President himself FORTY-SEVEN MINUTES earlier.

10:06:: "ghost" Flight 77 reported headed toward Johnston, Pennsylvania.

~10:30:: Penn State PD Patrick Madigan witnesses "strange incident" of circling low jet-liner.

10:32:: Cheney telephones Bush, orders him to ground Air Force One.

10:39:: Rumsfeld enters the NMCC at the Pentagon. Cheney informs him multiple planes "shot down." This represents the Maximum difference in time between when the Pres. GAVE the "shoot down" order (@ 9:16 at the LATEST) and when the pilots received the order, for a grand total of EIGHTY-THREE MINUTES, or 1 hour and 23 minutes.

AFTER 10:39 AM :: COG WARGAMES BLOW-BACK

The second phone conversation between President Bush and Vice President Cheney begins at 12:58 and purportedly lasts until 1:25, however between these two calls, Richard Clarke, in the White House Situation Room at around 12:30, is told to go down-stairs to the Presidential Emergency Operations Centre (PEOC). There, Cheney complains by way of tele-conference call that "the communications in this place are terrible," explaining that his calls to President Bush "keep getting broken off." Apparently, others on the open-line of the conference call at this time included Condaleeza Rice, political advisor Mary Matalin, Cheney's aid I. Lewis "Scooter" Libby, and, among a few others, the Vice President's wife, Lynn Cheney.

While Cheney is apparently trying to "beep in" on W., the President himself is making a short speech to a small assembled press corps at Barksdale. In this brief speech, Bush states, "Freedom itself was attacked this morning by a faceless coward. And freedom will be defended." Bush is on the line with Rumsfeld from 1:02, who we know was by that time is with Cheney. At 1:05, Bush takes a moment to make some personal calls when US-STRATCOM apparently relays a message to him about a "high-speed object" seen over the President's "ranch" near Crawford, Texas. Then there is a gap in the timeline of, literally, about a half an hour. By 1:30, Bush is back in Air Force One for his second flight of the day, this time toward Offutt Air Force Base Nebraska and the offices of US-STRATCOM itself. And now a word about US-STRATCOM from wiki:

[quote]

USSTRATCOM controls the nuclear weapons assets of the United States military. It is also a globally focused command and a global integrator charged with the missions of Space Operations; Information Operations; Integrated Missile Defense; Global Command and Control; Intelligence, Surveillance and Reconnaissance; Global Strike; Strategic Deterrence; and Combating Weapons of Mass Destruction.

[/quote]

-source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/USSTRATCOM>

At that time (they have since been absorbed into United States Space Command in 2002), US-STRATCOM's role was the operation of the E-6 Mercury "Airborne Command Post" (codenamed: Looking Glass) that was the COG redundancy for NORAD's (much touted) Cheyenne Mountain facility. US-STRATCOM was where Admiral Richard Mies, commander in chief of STRATCOM was coordinating the three E-4B "Doomsday" planes in the air on 9-11 as part of Operation Global Guardian. Mies was reportedly having breakfast that morning with the Federal Advisory Committee's chairman, retired Lt. Gen. Brent Snowcroft, and multi-billionaire Warren Buffett as part of a charity fundraiser that was to be held later in the day.

Meanwhile, it would be easy for Cheney to delegate his authority at that point because, by 1:30 PM in the afternoon of 9-11, 2001, Cheney himself was at "[url=[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Site\\_R](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Site_R)]Site R[/url]" ("R" for "Raven" Rock, Pennsylvania) (wikilink). Why Pennsylvania? Because that's where he had flown between 10:39 and 12:58, when he was on the conference call to Richard Clark in the PEOC. He flew there in the E-4 "Doomsday Nightwatch" plane, with Condaleeza Rice, Donald Rumsfeld and "Scooter" Libby in tow and his wife on the phone. And why Site R? Because that was the COG back-up for the Pentagon and DOD, housing the Emergency Operations Centers for the Army, Navy, Air Force and Marines. From Site R, Cheney placed himself in charge over the entire Armed Services of the United States of America.

We cannot say with absolute certainty that Cheney was at Site R by 12:58, when the second phone-call to Bush begins. We can, however, say with some degree of certainty that, if Cheney had left DC between 10:39 and 12:58, he would probably have been back on the ground before 1:30 PM, when Air Force One gets airborne to fly the President to US-STRATCOM. Ultimately, whether Cheney's location was Site R, or whether it was any of the other underground military installations for COG, is irrelevant, because by ~ 12:30 PM he has physically disappeared and his whereabouts are unaccounted for from then on. Whether Cheney was at Site R, or at any other base, he was most likely there by no later than ~ 1:30 PM, when the phone call between President George W. Bush and Vice President Dick Cheney ends and Air Force One takes off carrying the President to US-STRATCOM HQ in Nebraska.

The real question, therefore, isn't where was Dick Cheney by 1:30 PM. Nor is the question why did Cheney send Bush to US-STRATCOM then. The real question is, specifically, who was in the E-4 that overflew the Pentagon explosion; who was in the E-4 that overflew the "crash" site of United 93; and who was most probably at Site R in Pennsylvania BEFORE 1:30 PM on 9-11, 2001?

#### 10:39 :: ULTIMATE CONSEQUENCES

The point is, and this should be considered extremely important: Dick Cheney is responsible for the explosion at the Pentagon as having been able to prevent it had he relayed the order to do so. This is called complicity, such as in the case of someone who, by their passive observation, allows a crime to be committed which it would have been within their power to prevent. It does not directly imply malice aforethought, however, let's look at this further.

We now know that Larry Silverstein has admitted to "pulling" Building 7. We also now know that Cheney "stood down" the order to scramble fighter jets beforehand until after the Pentagon had been hit. So, these are two of the people responsible for and who have benefitted from 9-11. In as much as Larry Silverstein was directly responsible for the collapse of WTC towers 1 and 2 (by having installed explosives in them before 9-11, as would have been necessary for him to have "pulled" Building 7), then so Dick Cheney was responsible for the explosion at the Pentagon by being able to have prevented it and choosing instead to allow it to happen.

But, aside from the evidence of their both having benefitted and both having been responsible, can we directly tie the one event to the other? Consider this, in particular, in the absence of planes. If the explosion at the Pentagon and the initial explosions at the WTC towers were not caused by planes, can we still say that Silverstein and Cheney can be held accountable for them? And, more importantly, can we tie one event to the other without planes, and prove that Silverstein and Cheney acted in collusion with one another on 9-11?

Obviously, if there were no hijacked airliners crashed into them at all, and the felling of the WTC towers was accomplished exclusively by the detonation of explosives inside the buildings themselves, then Larry Silverstein's guilt for having planted these explosives would be even greater than if the "jet fuel" of the "planes" ignited the explosives he would have to have had planted prior to 9-11. But there aren't degrees of guilt. There's only guilty or not, and insofar as Silverstein has admitted implicitly that Building 7 was "pulled" by prior placed explosives, then his guilt for those killed in the identical felling of WTC towers 1 & 2 is clear.

But what about Cheney? We know he has benefitted in the aftermath of 9-11, and that his actions clearly indicate his involvement in the crimes of that day. It was even Kellogg, Brown and Root (KBR), the construction firm arm of Halliburton, Dick Cheney's own company, that was contracted to reinforce the Pentagon's south-west wall, and it was white, unmarked KBR trailers that were parked along the wall the day of the explosion there. It's pretty blatant who the perpetrators of the crime on 9-11 were, but the problem in tying their separate crimes together into one is not finding the motive, since both have benefitted since. The problem is in finding someone to operate as a coordinator between the two, allowing each to act independently and without any (apparent) direct contact between one another during the crime.

To answer that, we do have to look to the skies on the day of 9-11, but what we see there might surprise us now that we've thought about it enough to ignore the obvious that we all "saw" - the "second" "plane" "crashing" into the WTC. No, what we're looking for is the connection between the WESCAM "black" helicopters in NYC, coordinating with Larry Silverstein, and the E-4 seen over DC, coordinating with Cheney. So, lastly, let's look at the most relevant questions:

Did the explosion at the Pentagon occur at the EXACT SAME TIME as the E-4 flew overhead by coincidence? Who was in the E-4 that overflew the Pentagon explosion; who was in the E-4 that overflew the "crash" site of United 93; and who was most probably at Site R in Pennsylvania BEFORE 1:30 PM on 9-11, 2001?

There's a less obvious, better question to ask here: "Where was George H.W. Bush, the current president's father, on the morning of 9-11?" Answer, "he admits himself that he was at the White House the night before, but says he flew to St. Paul Minnesota the next morning." (quoted from David Icke, ick.) He was in DC that morning after having spoken the previous evening for a meeting held by the Carlyle Group. The Carlyle Group speaker for 9-11 was actually King Fahd of the House of Saud, the royal family of Saudi Arabia. I speculate Cheney's location to have been Site R because I believe he went there, between 10:39 and 12:58, following former-President George Herbert Walker Bush (GHWB), who had flown there via Johnston, Pennsylvania, where his E-4 was seen circling low over the United 93 "crash" site at ~ 10:30 AM.

It's a widely documented fact that GHWB is one of the only former-presidents to invoke the executive directive to receive daily intelligence briefings. It is widely documented that the Secret Service, who guard the President and the Saudi Arabian embassy in DC, across the street from the Watergate Hotel, also guard former presidents, and it is widely documented there were a group dispatched to protect then-Halliburton CEO, Cheney during the 2000 presidential campaign.

It is a less widely documented fact that the Johnston, Pennsylvania aviation centre, closest to the United 93 10:03 "crash" site, was evacuated around 10:30 due to a phone-call placed directly to

an employee's office warning that "another hijacked airliner" was targetting their small, local airport. It is less widely documented that the majority of "false-alarms" called in on 9-11 were phone-calls similarly placed directly to administrative authority officials who were in certain, "key" locations at specific times throughout the day. By evacuating such sites, it created a strategic advantage to any air traffic that happened to want to fly-by them off-radar. This is, as much as is WESCAM of the NSA, a strategic calling-card of the CIA.

But what is not documented at all is the sign held up off-camera shown to our president as Secret Service Andy Card whispered in his ear, "sir, America Is Under Attack." This hand-written sign, held up by press secretary Ari Fleischer, read simply, "DON'T SAY ANYTHING YET."

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295\\_card\\_tells\\_bush2050081722-9210.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/911Bush/295_card_tells_bush2050081722-9210.jpg)[/img]

I just want to know, whose hand-writing was it?

-Jon

[quote="benpadiah"]NPT explains: 1) lack of plane wreckage; 2) "mystery planes;" 3) use of explosives; 4) confused eye-witness testimony; 5) lack of footage.[/quote]

As I've said, I believe in NPT. I Believe it is NOT Theory, but Truth. And Belief is a damned dangerous thing. A little belief can go a long way, and some beliefs can be explosive. So don't listen to me, since I've sacrificed my objectivity on this now. I believe in something. I believe in NPT.

1) lack of plane wreckage. I could cop-out and just say "NPT" means no "Planes" means no "crashes" means "no wreckage," but you'd still have to decommission the planes, or put them back into rotation after a quick re-paint. The problem is getting "rid" of those pesky passengers. Hence: concentration camps. They are being held as Enemy Combatants without Habeas Corpus. Hey, it could be true!

2) "mystery planes." Here we're talking specifically about the E-4 "Doomsday" jet-liner, code-named "Night Watch," and the two-types of "cloaked" craft at the WTC towers: 1) the Global Hawks, 2) the Black Hawks. E-4 is thus explained as GHWB co-ordinating between Silverstein in NY and Cheney in DC.

3) use of explosives. we can see there must have been complicity, because of the careful timing of the explosions. The first, timed to co-ordinate with the WESCAM "plane" footage at WTC2. The second, timed to co-ordinate with the E-4 over-fly of the Pentagon. Both places = aircraft co-ordinate explosives.

4) confused eye-witness reports. I should come back to these more later, but I'll say that calling a "plane-crash" site "calm" and the rescue op there as "not much going on," as the Penn State cop described in the on-camera, affiliate-station interview is equal only to the descriptions by various people of the behaviour of ground-crews and tele-conferencing office-managers that morning, almost acting as if to "maximize casualties." Obviously on 9-11 we were shown more than met the eye.

5) lack of footage. "He who controls the past controls the future. He who controls the present controls the past." The neo-con media black-out of the 9-11 truth movement is tantamount to the theft and destruction of rare Sumerian artefacts looted from Iraq, which is, to put a figure on it, about as bad in terms of our impact on history as moving 160 B\$ from beneath the WTC towers AS THEY FELL.

The Big Picture is that 9-11 was a "Black-Op." At the exact instant the 2nd "plane" supposedly "struck" WTC tower 2, every station showed a black screen for at least 1.5 seconds. 9-11 was LITERALLY erased from history as it occurred.

[quote="benpadijah"]We're looking at two different kinds of "cloaked" aircraft: 1) fully-cloaked drone-planes (Global Hawks); 2) partially-cloaked black helicopters (Black Hawks).[/quote]

If we accept, as we must and so, eventually, will, that 9-11 was nothing but an "arms" show of AREA 51 technologies, then we will have to accept a very uncomfortable fact: we are now stuck in a world where 9-11 did happen, and so we have to take some responsibility about the War in Iraq, which, we all nascently agree, is unjust due to false premises. We will have to admit we were duped by 9-11 into the Iraq war, and this makes disentangling these two crimes all the more difficult when it seems a tightly-knit criminal cadre has ceased our nations' highest offices. However, it is simple to sort out, because there are politics between the key-players over such issues as "torture," "intelligence-gathering," "privatisation," and "globalism." And they are only as strong as their weakest link. We need to keep chisling away at their presumed legal authorities. Repeal their legislation, then arrest them. But I digress...

[quote="benpadijah"]We now know that Larry Silverstein has admitted to "pulling" Building 7. We also now know that Cheney "stood down" the order to scramble fighter jets beforehand until after the Pentagon had been hit. So, these are two of the people responsible for and who have benefitted from 9-11. In as much as Larry Silverstein was directly responsible for the collapse of WTC towers 1 and 2 (by having installed explosives in them before 9-11, as would have been necessary for him to have "pulled" Building 7), then so Dick Cheney was responsible for the explosion at the Pentagon by being able to have prevented it and choosing instead to allow it to happen.

But, aside from the evidence of their both having benefitted and both having been responsible, can we directly tie the one event to the other? Consider this, in particular, in the absence of planes. If the explosion at the Pentagon and the initial explosions at the WTC towers were not caused by planes, can we still say that Silverstein and Cheney can be held accountable for them? And, more importantly, can we tie one event to the other without planes, and prove that Silverstein and Cheney acted in collusion with one another on 9-11?[/quote]

It is obvious that Cheney was "behind" planting the explosives in the Kellogg, Brown and Root, the construction wing of his company, Halliburton, trailers at the Pentagon. It is obvious that Silverstein was "behind" planting the explosives in the "twin" towers because LERA, the construction wing of his company, the Blackstone Group, were the ones who installed them. The only question left we can ask is who co-ordinated the exact timing of these explosions?

[quote="benpadijah"]I believe there were "Global Hawk" UAV's (un-manned aerial vehicles) there, and that these were equipped with an optical camouflaging system that rendered them "all but invisible" to anyone on the ground. These, I still believe, are the so-called "Orbs" of 9-11, the shiny metallic, shape-shifting globules that are becoming common sights behind planes releasing "chem-trails." These are all, I believe, the Global Hawks being deployed to create a huge surveillance net over all airspace.[/quote]

I know this all sounds, on some deeper level, like sheer and utter lunacy. But if we begin by the premise that 9-11 WAS an AREA 51 "arms" show, and that we, the people, were sacrificed en masse to a pagan "God" by a group that believe themselves invincible and in every other way elevated infinitely above "us," then we can at least begin to get the briefest of GLIMPSES into the Halcyon "inner earth" bases underneath Antarctica. Remember that in some areas, the North and South EM-poles being two, the Bermuda triangle being a third, compasses "go wild," up is down and the laws of electro-magnetism cannot apply. This is what exploring 9-11 is like at first. We

feel out of control, powerless beside the omnipotent perpetrators. And there's a very specific reason it's like that. It's because EM energy WAS used on 9-11 to mind-control the entire populous at once. I'm talking about the time-frames of those "black screens."

9-11 was an AREA 51 "arms" show, whether we like that or not, and the way the world is divvying up since then makes it seem like an ever-more dangerous place. So, the questions we have to ask ourselves about that are, what's NEXT? Will it be more of the same? Will things intensify? How can we reverse this all? How long have we been in this sort of situation? etc.

[quote="benpadiah"]Did the explosion at the Pentagon occur at the EXACT SAME TIME as the E-4 flew overhead by coincidence? Who was in the E-4 that overflew the Pentagon explosion; who was in the E-4 that overflew the "crash" site of United 93; and who was most probably at Site R in Pennsylvania BEFORE 1:30 PM on 9-11, 2001?

There's a less obvious, better question to ask here: "Where was George H.W. Bush, the current president's father, on the morning of 9-11?" Answer, "he admits himself that he was at the White House the night before, but says he flew to St. Paul Minnesota the next morning." (quoted from David Icke, ick.) He was in DC that morning after having spoken the previous evening for a meeting held by the Carlyle Group. The Carlyle Group speaker for 9-11 was actually King Fahd of the House of Saud, the royal family of Saudi Arabia. I speculate Cheney's location to have been Site R because I believe he went there, between 10:39 and 12:58, following former-President George Herbert Walker Bush (GHWB), who had flown there via Johnston, Pennsylvania, where his E-4 was seen circling low over the United 93 "crash" site at ~ 10:30 AM.[/quote]

I said their inter-office politics are important because, aside from the remote-broadcast voice in W.'s brain, it is possible to divide and conquer them. You can pit one against another, and this may be our only hope, since it would seem that, even collectively (that is, not only those of awake during the day on earth, but the sleepers on the night-side too, united at the same time), "we the people" are powerless to stand up to even one of the neo-cons. But when we pit them against one another, that's when the holes in their stories start to appear, and that's when we see their true faces showing through. These are jealous, vindictive, greedy, petty people we are talking about.

I mean, look, if we say that, scheduled for the morning of 9-11, we have an ongoing, inter-departmental, military training exercise that involves crashing planes into buildings, then even if Cheney, by "standing down" the "shoot down" order, and Larry Silverstein, by cooperating as an un-witting accomplice before the fact, "LIHOP," then someone must have STARTED it. Someone MUST HAVE "Taken It Live." That's where GHWB comes in. He was, we know, ON THE SCENE. However, like at the Dallas school-book depository, his whereabouts are otherwise unaccounted for for the rest of the day. Either he is James Bond, the modern John Dee, a super-spy extraordinaire, or else HE DID IT.

So, we can divide and conquer: Dick and Larry in one camp, planted explosives before-hand. Dick was managing the war-games that morning. So he was on the scene, too. But he was playing the role of "cop in charge." Then we have, in another camp, GHWB. He was "on the scene," but his role was undefined. And the order of events determines how the house of cards falls: 1) WESCAM @ WTC. 2) Pent. explosion. 3) WTC7. "We," Larry Silverstein reminds us, "made the decision to go ahead and pull it." He's talking about WTC7, "pulled" later in the day on 9-11. So, by 5PM, Larry was in the loop. But it's also possible that his complicity in the war-game going "live" by having rigged the WTC twin towers with explosives was not pre-orchestrated by him with knowledge of its use in the "war-game" on 9-11. Unlikely, again, but possible and worth due consideration.

So, let's make a Matrix: 1) WESCAM @ WTC. The first part of the operation to "go live." It is possible a "Global Hawk" UAV shot a missile into WTC1. Unlikely, but possible. By the time WTC2 first "exploded," the WESCAM choppers are already on the scene. So, taking the exercise

"public" via the WESCAM-controlled footage was already a possibility "waiting in the wings" that morning. So, who blew WTC1? Who sent up the WESCAM choppers? Who "took the drill live"? 2) Pent. explosion. Orchestrated by Cheney, probably timed by both he and GHWB to correspond precisely to the over-fly time of the E-4. Likely scenario: GHWB on-plane, Cheney in WH "bunker," GHWB co-ordinating it via the Secret Service. 3) WTC7, all Larry Silverstein. Even if he DID plant the explosives to "pull" Building 7 AFTER the morning of 9-11, he would STILL have used his own company, just as is proven he did before 9-11 to the "twin" towers. Thus:

1) WESCAM, on scene, "takes it live."

2) Cheney, directly under GHWB via SS, bombs the Pentagon.

3) later in the day, by a safe-enough time to include him, Larry Silverstein "pulls" WTC Building 7.

[quote="benpadijah"]if all the "news" (or at least, "live-feed" coverage) cameras were manufactured by the same company as the FOX News network antennae cam I mentioned earlier - "WESCAM" - and if this company is a DOD contractor, then this would imply complicity between the DOD, "WESCAM" and the news media, [/quote]

And, again, if we CAN lump all these players (GHWB, Cheney and Silverstein) into ONE GROUP (the NEO-CONS), it doesn't mean they necessarily present a UNIFIED FRONT themselves. Cheney is tighter, for example, to GHWB than is Silverstein to Cheney. That's why Silverstein slipped up and let us know he "pulled" Building 7 in the first place. But we don't need Cheney to slip to implicate GHWB. We only need to tie WESCAM to the NSA, and thus to the CIA, where then GHWB ties the operation to Cheney via the SS. Sounding complex yet? Considering this was all pulled off on 9-11 by the COG "redundancies" for these offices, it's actually quite efficient. In short, the "war games" worked.

The only problem is that, right down to Silverstein, everyone was promised a slice of the pie from 9-11 to gag them till they die. Silverstein was probably promised a cut of the Saudi gold, and that's why he let slip, on purpose to spite his "higher-ups" (it's a documented fact the insurance companies would have gone bankrupt had they cleared his originally filed claim for losses on 9-11). So, like COG, each person was backed up and covered. But, by their own greed, one person among them will covet another's stash, and eventually plots will form between them. We've already seen it happen to a lot of those political officers who were only a little further "out of the loop" on 9-11 than being the key-players as they have since stood down their office, quit or been fired. "Scooter" Libby, Rumsfeld, etc. have all been forced to resign. Hopefully, Kucinich will support impeachment hearings for Cheney. All of this puts pressure on the key-players. The truth will out. EM-MK or not.

[quote="benpadijah"]

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/octopus.jpg>[/img][/quote]

So, let's look at the "lump" ONE GROUP, the NEO-CONS. Starting to imagine cutting up the octopus? It's simple, since each "tentacle" cross-references to every other, forming a web among them. So, beside from only through their orchestrating "head" of operations (GHWB on 9-11), they all communicate inter-office between one another as well. And every time, which is often, one of these slimy serpents talks down at a sub-ordinate employee, that employee can inform someone, anonymously, who will publish certain "leaked" documents, implicating these public officials in scandalous controversial crimes. The break-down doesn't come when "we, the people" chop off the monster's head. The real "victory" that ALLOWS us to replace the head with our own occurs as a weakening of the communications between the monster's limbs. And this, as I say, doesn't ONLY occur VIA the head. There's also a web-work interconnecting one tentacle's tip to each other

tentacle's tip. This web-work is either under the control of the single head of the monster, or else it is controlled by the collective hands of all of us. In fact, the "strings" that make up this web ARE US. The webwork IS US ALL. So, to say we CAN control the web between it's limbs to weaken the monster's single head, this is very true. The monster will tire, even if only by enslaving all our minds for so long.

[quote="benpadiiah"]

WHO are the "neo-cons"? They started out as a small, right-wing conservative boy's fraternity at Yale University, an "Ivy League" college, in the 1930's. We know they had family business ties to the German NAZI party before WWII. It is my speculation they were smuggled some LSD that was being tested by IG Farben at Auschwitz. The first generation of Yale "Bonesmen" went on to found the CIA, the first US international spy agency, and, with their first operation, "Project Paperclip," continued to work with German NAZI scientists. Through "front" businesses, the same CIA "Bonesmen" soon became the most wealthy elite alive ever, and founded such groups as the Bildebergers and the Bohemian Grove camp where they could interface with other wealthy elites to plan a globalist coup de tat of the governments of all developed nations via the IMF, WTO and world bank.[/quote]

There really is ONLY ONE HEAD OF THE NEO-CONS. That first LSD trip among the first small "test" group of wealthy Yale students that went on to form the "Skull and Bones" frat MUST HAVE BEEN SUPPLIED BY SOMEONE. I propose this was Prescott Bush, GHWB's own father, and the grandfather of our current United States President, W. I believe the 1ST LSD "DOSE" ever taken in the Conspiracy to stage the 9-11 coup-de-tat for the Globalists in the first place WAS TAKEN BY GHWB. So, he's, IMHO, the acting "head" of the neo-con cup-de-tat cult. Not all rich Globalists were "in on" 9-11. Guillian probably was, but then, so was everyone else in the CFR. David Rockefeller and the Bildebergers may have benefitted from 9-11, but this doesn't necessarily imply they were involved in the plot all along. For example, they didn't come to prominent authority until AFTER the assassination of Kennedy, which I believe was to silence him when he discovered the plans for the coup called 9-11.

So, we can still have a group of rich globalists who may not have been complicit in the 9-11 coup-de-tat cult. But that's why we have the nice, little name "NEO-CONS" to determine those who did it from among those who benefitted. And when I say GHWB was the first to dose, I mean I think he's the "head" of the "neo-cons." Now, I've said, I think it was GHWB who "went live" with the war-games. Why do I think this? WESCAM is the most important evidence. Because it proves 9-11 was an AREA 51 "arms" show. It was hosted by Halliburton and LERA at the Pentagon and WTC towers. They had a blast. It was hosted by the Carlyle group at STRATCOM by GHWB from an E-4. Starting to make sense yet? It's possible they would have initiated a complete global thermo-nuclear war if the Russians were still Soviet. It's probable they wish they could have while they were. But one dictatorship "out-crazied" the other. We elected GHWB, the man who shot Kennedy, President.

[quote="benpadiiah"]Specifically, what we should be looking at here are the Az/El monopulse RF MMIC radar-muffling antennae designed by

[url=http://www.irconnect.com/noc/press/pages/news\_releases.html?d=31875]Northrop Grumman[/url] for the (now discontinued) [url=http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/RAH-66\_Comanche]RAH-66 Comanche Helicopter[/url] (wikilink). It's specific "dual-use" or "dual-function" involves mind control.[/quote]

The reason WESCAM is important is the frames of "black screen" right as the "plane" supposedly struck WTC2. If WESCAM was sold to all the news networks by the DOD, and IF we can say GHWB was behind WESCAM, then we can assert it was him who "went live" with the 9-11 war-game. If GHWB was, IN ANY WAY, behind WESCAM, then we can say with certainty that he fired the "magic bullet." So, let's look right at WESCAM for a moment. Why did they use "black helicopters"? They were DOD helicopters. The WESCAM cameras were NSA. The NSA sold the footage to the news



media. So, if the news media were owned by the NSA, then the NSA was working co-operatively with the DOD. Was it? When could this have begun? No sooner than the NSA was formed, which was around the same time as Waco, and the first public use of "black helicopters" by the DOD. Whoever was behind tying the NSA together with the DOD was the same one who founded the NSA and sold the DOD their first "black helicopters." So, who invented the "stealth technology" developed at AREA 51 that was in place on the "black helicopters" of 9-11? Well, Northrop Gruman claims the patent right to the specific type of antenna we know they used. I'll get back to them in a minute or two. Let me say though that, if there is a connection between AREA 51, the "public"-sector, "black" budget military op, and the "private"-sector stock-holder owned company Northrop-Gruman, it would not been able to have occurred before the two operations first co-existed to share the technology, ie. it could not have been until after the younger group formed. Although this might not even make any difference, since it's pretty clear AREA 51 built it and then sold the patent rights to NG.

[quote="benpadijah"] The planetary alignment of 5/5/2000 -> 9/11/2001 here on earth -> the solar and galactic-core black-hole synchronisation of 12/21/2012. [/quote]

So, what do the "black screens" matter? Well, what IS a "black-op"? It involves deleting something from official historical records. This is the "black" part of it. Mostly the "ops" we don't hear about are coup-de-tats in foreign nations by the US CIA. When I say we don't hear about them, that's not exactly accurate. We just don't hear about them until after they've happened. Most of the time, all information regarding their pre-planning and being carried out remains classified to the US people for DECADES after the fact. So, what do the "black screens" hide? Nothing. There were NO PLANES. The WESCAM cameras could make it look like a plane was flying toward WTC, but once the explosion happened, they would not be able to cut and paste the plane image behind the jagged outline of the fire and smoke. So they didn't. They just inserted a few frames of "black screen." And that's how we know it was fake. And that's why we are supposed to think we will probably NEVER know the WHOLE TRUTH about 9-11, just as we will NEVER know the WHOLE TRUTH about the CIA coup-de-tats in any OTHER countries as well. "Black Ops" are usually also "psy-ops," and so you have operations like MK-Ultra, STARGATE, MONTAUK, etc. being run under the CIA. So, the two types of "Black-Ops" that are the calling-card of the CIA are "coups-de-tats" and "psychological warfare." BOTH HAPPENED ON 9-11, and that's how we KNOW the CIA, that is, "the Government" (technically the COG "backup" for "the" Constitutional US Government) were not only INVOLVED and LIHOP, but STARTED IT and MIHOP. ie. under GHWB we have the CIA, the SS, and so under the CIA, via WESCAM, Larry Silverstein, and under the SS, Cheney, and thus Halliburton. Bush has us all by the balls. Even W.

[quote="benpadijah"]Where there's mind-control, there's time travel. The mind is the mechanism that controls time. When the EM-field of the mind warps, the first distortions to be experienced are temporal.[/quote]

So, what are we looking at? What is GHWB's motive? If I'm actually saying, as I actually AM, that GHWB not only perpetrated 9-11, that is MIHOP, by "taking the war game live," but also killed President JFK, then what the fuck is he thinking? How on earth did he summon the POWER, the AUTHORITY, to become President, to rig his own son's election when he graduated to an office even higher than only the executive branch of the US government. Is it possible he wasn't AUTHORISED to shoot Kennedy? Did he call the world's "bluff," both that the CIA wasn't already, at that time, the dominant group in total global authority, and that not even the CIA would be able to stop ONE ROGUE AGENT? That's possible. Highly unlikely, but it could be true. It's entirely more likely that we are simply inside a universe that exists, at least in part, inside of GHWB's own mind. Just as he shares space with us bodily, his mind and our minds both exist within our bodies, and thus inside a single universe. And his mind is all screwed up on LSD. "Order out of Chaos"? That's assuming the world is chaotic to start with. Imposition by mankind's will over nature is always dangerous, and usually destructive.

If GHWB's mind is overflowing from inside his own head, and oozing out into our mutual world, and reaching out in tendrils to subsume the mental liberty of other people, then ... what do you know? ... suddenly we see that Octopus! Now, speaking as a psychonaut myself, this is possible. It is possible for one person's mind that is warped on a drug to manipulate the mind of someone else who is not the same way as one person might manipulate another without any drugs being involved. The main difference is that, if one person whose mind is warped on drugs is manipulating millions upon millions of people via the television and the office of President of the "free world," then we're dealing with an abuse of our mental sovereignty that could very well be called criminal. So if Clinton "didn't inhale," and if W. quit his "youthful indiscretion," then where were the press to ask GHWB's drug of choice? The CIA's was LSD. And what do you know, GHWB had been in the CIA since the fifties. Is it possible that GHWB foresaw 9-11? Is it possible then, he PLANNED for it? It is possible then, by assuming it would occur, that is, by LIHOP, and by planning for it to happen, and planning on how to benefit, that GHWB MAY HAVE MIHOP? Just MAYBE?

[quote="benpadiah"]On 5/5/2000 the "neo-cons," who believed it would be necessary to murder a lot of people for the survival of only their own small group, planned 9-11-2001 in order to "jump-start" the survival of only a few mutants (as was the case prior to 2000) into the evolution of everyone all at once (as is believed will follow 12/21/2012). They have benefitted materially and psychologically as ushering out the "old" and in the "new" Age, in which Mutation is seen as the binary line between Fear -> War and Truth -> Love.[/quote]

So, GHWB, on LSD, planned 9-11. GHWB, in spite of the CIA, assassinated JFK to cover-up 9-11. If these events are true, if they really did occur this way, then we are living in a VERY different world than we think we are in our everyday lives. There are some extremely problematic questions that arise from this, and these can ONLY be answered with some extremely complex explanations. The easy way to understand it all is just to take LSD. If you take LSD, you'll be able to "tap into" the "universal mind" the same way as GHWB did when he took the first recreational dose in history. But just as Weishaupt only UNCOVERED a JESUIT PLOT, so did GHWB only UNCOVER the plot for 9-11 from those who pulled off the NAZI Reichstag Fire (ie. the German followers of the Bavarian Weishaupt). And hey, what do you know, the current Pope of the Catholic Church is Bavarian. And Kennedy was a Catholic choir-boy. You do the math on that one.

The point is always this: if one group is benefitting now by doing the same thing that another group benefitted by doing earlier, it is not important why the group doing that thing now is doing it. It is more important, if what they are doing that is the same thing as a previous group is committing a crime (as with 9-11 following in the footsteps of the Reichstag fire), then the MOST IMPORTANT QUESTION is HOW the later group is linked to the older group. If there is a direct connection, as there is between GHWB and the NAZIs, then this implies complicity between them. At that point, we can reach the MOST IMPORTANT POINT, that is, if one criminal is successfully copy-cattin another, and there is direct collusion between them, WHERE is the original criminal located? The answer to this question tells us if the elder group is still around, what position they would be in to benefit from their MO being copied by a criminal they knew? Well, the answer to WHERE are the NAZIs today, that is fairly obvious. They are all around us, because some of us, present company excluded, do actually have NAZI beliefs, views, opinions, etc. Consider Ann Coulter or Pat Robertson. These people make Ariel Sharon and Dick Cheney look like diplomats. But the answer we would RATHER hear is that the NAZI's were shipped by "Project Paperclip" to countries in South America, and from there probably migrated south to build bases under the Antarctic glaciers from which they pilot UFO-like "Vimana" craft powered by "Vril" energy, alike "their" Vedic ancestors. Of course, that's posh, but the real answer, as I've given, is simply too shocking to admit that it's true, and so I'll, instead, deal more with the NAZI gold angle in a minute. Think "Islamofascism," a term thrown around by the founders of the neo-conservative ideology the CIA "bonesmen" have invaded. Here's a hint too. Musolini conquered much of

Northern Africa, and was probably promised that land before-hand by the pre-WWII League of Nations. This went a long way toward breaking apart the Ottoman Empire. Now, the NAZI's didn't make ALL their money by murdering each and every poor "Jewish banker" in Germany. Remember the idea of Swiss banks wasn't around until afterward, as a place to keep records of where they'd stored all the gold. No, the NAZI's were ideologists. Their ideology was anti-semitism, but their method was fascism. That's why Mussolini and Hitler were on the same "side." Mussolini wasn't "anti-semitic" per se, but he definately did "donate" to NAZI charities from the plunder he pillaged from the N. Africa wing of the Ottoman Empire. And the Pope, no fan of Carthaginian-area threat to Roman Papal authority, just happened to smile on Mussolini, and thus, on Hitler.

[quote="benpadiah"]the same morning Dick and Herb were flying sky-high on "Doomsday," there was a gold-heist going on in a tunnel below WTC5. And I can't help but wonder if the one thing might not have something to do with the other.[/quote]

WHY? It's all part of a cycle, known only to the astrologers throughout all of history, that repeats itself every 2000 years. We don't know why it does this, at least not most of us. But if we look back throughout recorded history, 2000 years before 9-11, they crucified Christ; 2000 years before that was the rise of Babylon; 2000 years before that, the flood, and, we are told, about 2,000 years before the flood was the dawn of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden with the Trees of Knowledge and of Good and Evil. So, we have: 6000BC=Eden, 4000BC=flood, 2000BC=Babylon, 1AD=Christ, and 2000AD = 9-11. Why? Well, the answer isn't simple, because it's astrology, and not alot of people know alot about that. Astrology is one of those studies "frowned upon" by the traditional schools considered "sciences." But this is like Jacob for his "coat of many colours." According to Astrology, the planets align every 2000 years. Each cycle adds one more planet to the last cycle's alignment. So far, we have reached 7 cyclical alignments. We know there are only eight planets, including Pluto but excluding the sun and the moon, and so we predict that this seventh age will see an end put to human wars and the collective push to better ourselves as a species as we realise we have been destroying the earth ourselves until this point, but that our doing so is only in denial of a more real threat from off-world. Destroying earth is no way to avoid the coming of the eighth age, the age of Neptune, the final age before the age of Pluto and the crashing of a comet into our planet the Sumerians called Nibiru, but the Babylonians called Marduk. The word both these Iraqi cultures used to call earth was "TIAMAT." Their name for earth's moon was KINGU. This is all documented and agreed upon, even by mainstream scholars. You can go and look it up. It's in books, and they do still allow us to read.

Of course, we know it's all fiction, though, right? 6000 year old Sumero-Babylonian mythology that HAPPENS to describe the EXACT same plot-lines as movies we watch some 8000 years later (with the modern TIAMAT, earth, being saved from collision with NIBIRU not by MARDUK, but by Bruce Willis) combined with the astrological cycle explained to us nowadays as the "Age of Aquarius" and you have a dangerous truth disguised behind a delicate lie. This is not a movie we are watching. We have existed throughout many lifetimes, and simply dwelt in many different bodies, but we do have memories and consciousness of events that took place long before our own birth. History is a theatre we are all sitting in, watching current-events being played out on a stage. That much is true. But if those current events are not to our liking, such as on 9-11 when the "neo-cons" celebrated the 2000 year Apocalypse by mass-murder in the name of Molech, then we owe it to our fellow souls in the theatre to stand out from outside the roles we have chosen for this mere lifetime and shout out against the injustic perpetrated on-stage. We have to wake other people up and try to warn them about what's really going on!

You see, the stage is circular, in the centre of an arena. What we are seeing is not the same performance as what the people on the opposite end of the circus are seeing, that is, around the loop by 2000 years, or by 4000 years, or 6 or 8 or 10, etc. But some of us, closer to one another, do see similar events going on at similar times. So, what we saw on 9-11 was, to some of our minds, in some way vaguely similar to, say, the Lightning Struck tower card of tarot, or to Revelations

9:11, or to Nostradamus quatrain X72, and so on. Some of us may even understand what is going on but want to keep everyone in the audience quiet. I speculate that such a person as that is GHWB, who thinks of himself as an "usher" standing in the aisles of the theatre of history around the stage of current events. And I'd wager John Dee had felt that way too at one point in his life.

[quote="benpadiah"]NPT explains: 1) lack of plane wreckage; 2) "mystery planes;" 3) use of explosives; 4) confused eye-witness testimony; 5) lack of footage.[/quote]

1) lack of plane wreckage. NPT = there were no planes crashed, so there was no wreckage at any of the sites. The planes themselves were owned by their respective air-traffic operations companies, in this case United, American and TWA. These companies have long been owned and operated, and this is well-documented in many books about fiscal corruption in the aviation industries, by former NAZIs, or by people who subscribe to the ideologies of NAZIism. This is well-known, and a well-documented fact. So, asking the aircraft companies what happened to the aircraft that supposedly "crashed" on 9-11 would be like asking a jockey what happens to a lame horse. Rocket-fuel is combustable FOR A REASON. There are, and those who use them know who they are, better technologies for flight.

2) "mystery planes." In the past few posts I've addressed the WESCAM "Black helicopters," the "UFO" Global Hawks, and the E-4 over the Pentagon. Those are most of the "mystery" aircraft I know about that were present on 9-11. There are OTHER anomolies on 9-11, however, and hopefully I'll get to discuss some of those soon too.

3) use of explosives. This was Cheney and Silverstein's part. It was likely co-ordinated by GHWB via WESCAM and STRATCOM. All of the people necessary for EITHER an "explosives ONLY," OR a "secondary incideiary devices" argument would need to convict would be Cheney, Silverstein and GHWB. Then any others would be flushed out too.

4) confused eye-witness testimony. I'd be confused too if, instead of seeing a plane hitting the tower, all I had really seen was a plane next to the tower, a plane half-way inside the tower, then a black-screen, and then an explosion. That's three different events and one big fat magic marker blotting out the most important moment. I'd definately get VERY confused if the reason someone was telling me this had happened was not because of "radical Islamo-fascism" but that the ones who did it were trying to steal Kuwaiti gold from under the towers, and that, instead, the REAL reason for 9-11 was for a group of evil wizards to celebrate the second "millennium" since they killed Jesus.

5) lack of footage. There's really two kinds of "lack of footage," and I've only dealt with one so far, that being the "black screen" frames JUST AS the "plane" strikes the tower. The other, and this is, obviously, far MORE important, is that 9-11 itself was MISDIRECTION. The "war-game" going "live" was to uncover the gold-heist, but the "war game" itself was only cover for the hesit. It would be as if, say I wanted to rob a till at a stadium during a game, and the entire game got called off on account of it. There would obviously have to be some better reason than me robbing the one till to call off the game. So, obviously, there was more going on than ONLY the game we saw OR the one till being robbed. And obviously, it was BIG.

So, to uncover the BIG SECRET of 9-11, we have to get past the STRATCOM co-ordinated, WESCAM televised, Carlysle Group sponsored, AREA 51 technology "arms" show aspect. We even have to hold off on our gut-reaction to tear the main characters in this play to pieces like the brainless zombies they think we are. So, we have to "forgive" Dick Cheney, and we have to "turn the other cheek" to Larry Silverstein, because these people are small-time players in a much BIGGER GAME. We have to think carefully about this... where did GHWB go on 9-11? How does this help us find the group of criminals current location that the group he led were immitating that day? The idea is to follow the lion back to his lair, and there to catch his pride unaware.

-Jon

[quote]James Smith Bush (1825–1889), an Episcopal priest in New Jersey, California, and New York, was the son of Obadiah Bush and the father of Samuel Prescott Bush. The first Bush to earn a degree from Yale University, he supported the founding of The Third Society at Yale, now known as Wolf's Head Society.

[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush\\_family#Patrilineal\\_line](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush_family#Patrilineal_line)

[quote]Harriman Bank was the main Wall Street connection for several German companies and the varied U.S. financial interests of Fritz Thyssen....

Roosevelt's Alien Property Custodian, Leo T. Crowley, signed Vesting Order Number 248 seizing Bush's property under the Trading with the Enemy Act. The order cited only the Union Banking Corporation (UBC), of which Bush was a director and held one share, which had connections with a Dutch bank owned by Thyssen.

Union Banking Corporation (UBC) (for Thyssen and Brown Brothers Harriman). The President of UBC at that time was George Herbert Walker, Bush's father-in-law.

- E. Roland Harriman--3991 shares (managed and under voting control of Prescott Bush)
- Cornelis Lievense--4 shares (He was the New York banker of the Nazi Party)
- Harold D. Pennington--1 share (Employed by Prescott Bush at Brown Brothers Harriman)
- Ray Morris--1 share (a business partner of the Bush and Harriman families)
- Prescott S. Bush--1 share (director of UBC, which was co-founded and sponsored by his father-in-law George Walker; senior managing partner for E. Roland Harriman and Averell Harriman)
- H.J. Kouwenhoven--1 share (organized UBC for Von Thyssen, managed UBC in Nazi occupied Netherlands)
- Johann G. Groeninger--1 share (German Industrial Executive, a not unimportant member of the Nazi party[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott\\_Bush#Nazi\\_collaboration\\_controversy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott_Bush#Nazi_collaboration_controversy)

[quote]The partnership started in 1825, between William Brown and Joseph Shipley.... In 1918 the partnership between Brown Shipley and its American partners Brown Brothers & Co. ended, although each continued to act as agents for the other for some time. In 1946, Brown Shipley became a limited company.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C\\_Shipley\\_%26\\_Co](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C_Shipley_%26_Co).

[quote]KBL, based in Luxemburg, provides tailor-made private banking services to customers throughout Western Europe via its network of subsidiaries... The group is controlled by a syndicate of core shareholders, but has a free float of some 47%. Its market capitalisation in November 2005 was Eu.27bn, and its revenues Eu. 12.556 bn in 2006.

Members of the group currently include Puilaetco Dewaay (Belgium), Michaux Gestion SA (France), Merck Finck & Co. (Germany), Brown, Shipley & Co. (Great Britain), Banca KBL Fumagalli Soldan Spa (Italy), Theodoor Gilissen Bankiers NV (The Netherlands), and Kredietbank Suisse SA (Switzerland).[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/KBC\\_Bank](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/KBC_Bank)

[quote]Founders

• William Huntington Russell (1832), Connecticut State Legislator •  
Alphonso Taft (1832), U.S. Attorney General (1876–1877); Secretary of War (1876); Ambassador to Austria-Hungary (1882) and Russia (1884–1885); father of William Howard Taft[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_Skull\\_and\\_Bones\\_members](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Skull_and_Bones_members)

[quote]Not only was he class valedictorian, he was the founder of a secret society that would spawn three United States Presidents, Skull and Bones. From 1831 to 1832, Russell studied in Germany. It has been suggested while there, he was initiated into a German society that inspired Skull and Bones. Confirmation of this came when the Skull and Bones meeting hall was broken into and materials were found that refer to Skull and Bones as the Yale Chapter of a German society. The German "Illuminati" was outlawed as effected by an edict of the Bavarian government in 1785 and it is assumed that they then became a truly secretive underground organization.

One account of the society's foundation says Russell was secretary of the Yale University chapter of Phi Beta Kappa. It is said that Russell was furious when a prominent undergraduate scholar was left out of the Phi Beta Kappa elections and Russell openly condemned the fraternity. He joined with the undergraduate and thirteen other students to found the Eulogian Club, which later became known as Skull and Bones.

Williams cousin Samuel Russell formally established Russell & Co. on January 1, 1824 for the purpose of acquiring opium and smuggling it to China. Russell & Co. merged with the number one US trader, the J. & T.H. Perkins "Boston Concern" in 1829. By the mid-1830s the opium trade had become "the largest commerce of its time in any single commodity, anywhere in the world."[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William\\_Huntington\\_Russell](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Huntington_Russell)

[quote]Since 1978, business of the Russell Trust Association was handled by its single trustee, Brown Brothers Harriman & Co. partner John B. Madden, Jr. Madden started with Brown Brothers & Harriman in 1946, under senior partner Prescott Bush, George Herbert Walker Bush's father.

The Russell Trust Association is the business name for the New Haven, Connecticut based Skull and Bones society, incorporated in 1856.

In 1943, by special act of the Connecticut state legislature, its trustees were granted an exemption from filing corporate reports with the Secretary of State, which is normally a requirement.

On its 2004 Form 990, the Russell Trust Association reported \$3,205,143 in net assets.[/quote]

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown\\_Brothers\\_Harriman\\_%26\\_Co.#Skull\\_.26\\_Bones\\_Association](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown_Brothers_Harriman_%26_Co.#Skull_.26_Bones_Association)

[quote]Members meet in the Bones "tomb" on Thursday and Sunday evenings of each week over the course of their senior year. As with other Yale societies, the sharing of a personal history is the keystone of the senior year together in the tomb. Reputedly, members are assigned a nickname. For Bones, it is said that these names are associated with Roman mythology, while at Scroll and Key the names are associated with Greek mythology, and with Egyptian mythology at Wolf's Head.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boodle\\_Boys](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boodle_Boys)

[quote]Wolf's Head Society (W.H.S.), incorporated in 1883 as The Third Society by the Phelps Trust Association, is the third oldest secret society at Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut.[/quote]

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wolf%27s\\_Head\\_%28secret\\_society%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wolf%27s_Head_%28secret_society%29)

[quote]The Scroll and Key Society is a secret society established by John Addison Porter and others at Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut, in 1841.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scroll\\_and\\_Key](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scroll_and_Key)

okay, so, for this post I'm going to present some information chronologically, from as few a number of sources as possible, all cited from wikipedia, the "open-source" code internet encyclopedia. I've already demonstrated their general philosophical bias toward the neo-con slant of the "flat earth" model of reality. However, there remains no less disputable source for info online, even if, at times, it is only the bare minimum.

Alright, all that being said, let me tell you up front what I'm trying to lay out in this post. We'll be dealing with three groups here: 1) the Bush family themselves. 2) the Skull and Bones Yale "secret-society" frat. 3) the NAZIs. However, for the purpose of exposition, we'll be following them according to the Bush family business, BB&H (Brown Brothers & Harriman) bank; the RTA (Russell Trust Association); and the UBC (Union Bank Corporaton) allied with Fritz Von Thyssen (Hitler's foreign finance manager). I'll now show, chronologically, how BB&H tie the Bush family fortunes to UBC and NAZI gold; how the RTA, now under BB&H, ties opium sales to China in the 1800's to the same NAZI gold; and, finally, I'll wrap up the post with another brief exposition on the different ideologies of Mussolini's Fascist Pan-European economy and Hitler's eugenic dictatorship of human experimentation.

Anyway, on to the research:

[quote]Williams cousin Samuel Russell formally established Russell & Co. on January 1, 1824 for the purpose of acquiring opium and smuggling it to China.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William\\_Huntington\\_Russell](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Huntington_Russell)

This is Samuel Russell, cousin of the first member of Skull and Bones, Will Russell, and probably one of the original 13 initiates under his cousin. So, even before the founding of the Skull and Bones itself, we have the founding member's own cousin starting a holding company to redistribute opium to China. At this time, opium is still legal in the British empire, and India, bordering China to the south, is still a British colony. The British opium import to China in an attempt to crush their economy led, of course, to the Communist Revolution under Chairman Mao Tse Tung. But we already know all of that. What we don't yet is why some Connecticut Yankee thinks he can corner the international opium market. So, let's look a little later on and see.

[quote]James Smith Bush (1825-1889), an Episcopal priest in New Jersey, California, and New York, was the son of Obadiah Bush and the father of Samuel Prescott Bush.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush\\_family#Patrilineal\\_line](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush_family#Patrilineal_line)

In 1825, GHWB's Great Grand-Father is born. This makes the Bushes the latest ones "on the scene" of the economic coup around the turn of the 20th century that precipitated WWI and WWII, just as the "Asian Contagion" of the late 90's in many ways led directly to the events on 9-11, 2001. So, we see here, even among the most elite, the wealthiest, an exchange between one group or family and another over the passing decades and centuries of the reigns to power. There is a "passing of the torch" that occurs during GHWB's earlier lifetime, and he alone may have really grasped the fullness of the opportunity this represented.

[quote]The partnership started in 1825, between William Brown and Joseph Shipley.[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C\\_Shipley\\_%26\\_Co](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C_Shipley_%26_Co).

So, in the same year as "late-comer" Bush-family patriarch James Smith Bush is born, we have the first partnership formed between two British companies that would later partner with Harriman to form BB&H banking firm. You'll see where I'm headed with this connection in a moment.

[quote]Russell & Co. merged with the number one US trader, the J. & T.H. Perkins "Boston Concern" in 1829.[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William\\_Huntington\\_Russell](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Huntington_Russell)

Returning to the Bonesmen's founder's cousin's company, Russell and Co. (R&Co), in 1829, they have aligned themselves to the current, proto-Wall Street, open-market share / stock-trader of the time. Remember all of this is happening roughly concurrent to a wee little skirmish going on down south we "historiographers" call the Civil War. Meanwhile, and this is important, future partners R&Co. have already aligned with BB&H, then Brown & Shipley, via Skull and Bones. So, before the Civil War in America is even fought-out, we have Connecticut international-opium entrepreneur Sam Russell, cousin of the founder of Skull and Bones, Will Russell, who I'll come to next, selling shares in his startup company on the open-market. So, who's buying this? You'll never guess.

[quote]From 1831 to 1832, Russell studied in Germany. It has been suggested while there, he was initiated into a German society that inspired Skull and Bones. Confirmation of this came when the Skull and Bones meeting hall was broken into and materials were found that refer to Skull and Bones as the Yale Chapter of a German society. The German "Illuminati" was outlawed as effected by an edict of the Bavarian government in 1785 and it is assumed that they then became a truly secretive underground organization.

One account of the society's foundation says Russell was secretary of the Yale University chapter of Phi Beta Kappa. It is said that Russell was furious when a prominent undergraduate scholar was left out of the Phi Beta Kappa elections and Russell openly condemned the fraternity. He joined with the undergraduate and thirteen other students to found the Eulogian Club, which later became known as Skull and Bones.[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William\\_Huntington\\_Russell](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Huntington_Russell)

From the start, Skull and Bones was a front.

On the one-hand, there's the fact that the alignment of the Russell family, between Sam Russell and his cousin Will, with the German "Illuminati" (by that time known as Thule), allowed quid pro quo between the German (and British, as we'll soon see) foreign investors, who needed espionage agents abroad in America, and the young up-and-comer in the international opium trade. So we have, on the one-hand, the "secret society" aspect being used as a cover for the business-deals. But, on the other hand, it's the other way around, and what we see is that one "hand" washes the other. So, Skull and Bones was a cover for the opium export industry, but the opium-export industry was only a front for the Skull and Bones connection between Yale college kids - mostly the sons of boot-strapped wealthy big-industrialists following the Civil War, like Prescott Bush, GHWB's dad, himself -and the proto-NAZI party, the Illuminati / Thule Society, in Germany. Beginning to see things shaping up yet?

[quote]Founders

- William Huntington Russell (1832), Connecticut State Legislator
- Alphonso Taft (1832), U.S. Attorney General (1876-1877); Secretary of War (1876); Ambassador to Austria-Hungary (1882) and Russia (1884-1885); father of William Howard Taft[/quote]



-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_Skull\\_and\\_Bones\\_members](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Skull_and_Bones_members)

So, the fellow-Phi Beta Kappa frat-boy who Russell, the Thule-brainwashed cousin of the first Cino-American opium exporter, "stood up for" was actually the father of President Taft. Did anyone know that Taft was elected illegally, since his home-state, Ohio, at the time of his election, still had not been ratified into the Union of American States following the civil war? Fun fact, that.

[quote]Members meet in the Bones "tomb" on Thursday and Sunday evenings of each week over the course of their senior year. As with other Yale societies, the sharing of a personal history is the keystone of the senior year together in the tomb. Reputedly, members are assigned a nickname. For Bones, it is said that these names are associated with Roman mythology, while at Scroll and Key the names are associated with Greek mythology, and with Egyptian mythology at Wolf's Head.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boodle\\_Boys](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boodle_Boys)

Okay, well, this part does get a little esoteric, or at least exotic. So we have three Yale frat houses formed around the same time. The first is Skull and Bones. We've already seen that they are aligned with the German Thule Society and with the Chinese / British opium-trade. The second one to form then was the Scroll and Key. Let's check them out briefly.

[quote]The Scroll and Key Society is a secret society established by John Addison Porter and others at Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut, in 1841.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scroll\\_and\\_Key](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scroll_and_Key)

So, after Skull and Bones, that already by that time is, at the least, well lined up to connect the German Thule Order's interests in the British export of opium to China via the founders' own family-ties, then next we have the second Yale frat / "secret society," Scroll and Key. I'm not going to go into specifics on Scroll and Key, or on the "third society" of Wolf's Head, either. Suffice it to say that it's all about time-travel. And if you get that, maybe you'd be interested in this watch I have to sell you.

[quote]The Russell Trust Association is the business name for the New Haven, Connecticut based Skull and Bones society, incorporated in 1856.[/quote]

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown\\_Brothers\\_Harriman\\_%26\\_Co.#Skull\\_.26\\_Bones\\_Association](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown_Brothers_Harriman_%26_Co.#Skull_.26_Bones_Association)

So, between the formation of the second "cult" at Yale and the formation of the third, Skull and Bones officially declares itself a financial operating arm of the elder R&Co. run by the founder's own cousin. Now we're talking nepotism and campus politics galore. Skull and Bones is now corporate-financed, the RTA (Russell Trust Association) being nothing more than a holding company under R&Co. (Sam Russell and Company). Again, this is far from illegal, but then, laws change.

[quote]James Smith Bush (1825-1889), an Episcopal priest in New Jersey, California, and New York, ... son of Obadiah Bush and the father of Samuel Prescott Bush.... [was t]he first Bush to earn a degree from Yale University, he supported the founding of The Third Society at Yale, now known as Wolf's Head Society.

[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush\\_family#Patrilineal\\_line](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bush_family#Patrilineal_line)

Here's a smoking gun right at the peak of the Yale frat-wars. The great-grandfather of former head of the CIA and past-president GHWB helped found a RIVAL frat to Skull and Bones, the frat that, I shouldn't need to remind you, became the CIA. I'll get back to this "frat-mole" theory in a

moment, but for now suffice it to say it's all about maintaining the false value of certain commodities at the expense, literally, of certain others - for example we consider gold "worth" more than opium, as I'll tally at the bottom line later on. Again, I'm going chronologically, so bear with me. The Yale "three societies" are just the calm before the blitzkrieg. Although, while we're on them, I'd like to add, on the time-travel note, the order of attribution to historical reference-point for the three clubs is actually opposite the order in which they, themselves, were formed. Think about it. The Roman club (S&B) was formed FIRST. Then the Greek club (S&K), and finally, the Egyptian club (WHS). It's just an interesting side-note is all, really; it just makes you wonder what they were thinking about.

[quote]Wolf's Head Society (W.H.S.), incorporated in 1883 as The Third Society by the Phelps Trust Association, is the third oldest secret society at Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut.[/quote]

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wolf%27s\\_Head\\_%28secret\\_society%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wolf%27s_Head_%28secret_society%29)

By the time Wolf's Head Society forms, 51 years AFTER S&B, and only 6 years before JSBush (Sam's father, Prescott's grand-father, GHWB's great-grandfather) dies, the idea of establishing a business-side has been decided to be pre-eminent in the formation of a successfully operating "secret" frat. I'd speculate that, what's MORE secret than the existence of these rival Yale frats are the Secret Wars they conduct against one another. How far does this mentality extend into the Halls of Power in our governments by now? In any event, the Phelps Trust precedes the formation of Wolf's Head, and this may have been due to the influence of GHWB's great-grandfather. But, either way, we can say that Bonesman GHWB's own great-grandfather actually belonged to a rival frat to the Skull and Bones, Wolf's Head. Again, the notion of the "frat-mole" raises its ugly, speculative little head.

[quote]In 1918 the partnership between Brown Shipley and its American partners Brown Brothers & Co. ended, although each continued to act as agents for the other for some time.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C\\_Shipley\\_%26\\_Co](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C_Shipley_%26_Co).

Id' guess this had something to do with the Communist Revolution in Russia in 1917, leading into the Great War, the War to End All Wars, or, as we know it by name nowadays, World War One. Brown Shipley (ostensibly the British/UK operating wing) of BBH (Brown-Brothers & Co, by now Brown Brothers & Harriman, USA) at this point claims to have severed official ties with BBH, their American operating wing, at least on paper. What is meant by the ominous use of the word "agents" I'll explain next. But, going into this, remember that, what we are looking at is one group, with three sides: BBS/BBH are the Harriman / Walker / Bush family bankers. RTA and R&Co. are Skull and Bones dealing British opium to China. And then we have the third group, the Thule Order of Illuminati, who were, by now, calling themselves by the name no doubt more familiar to us now, the NAZIs.

[quote]Harriman Bank was the main Wall Street connection for several German companies and the varied U.S. financial interests of Fritz Thyssen....

Roosevelt's Alien Property Custodian, Leo T. Crowley, signed Vesting Order Number 248 seizing Bush's property under the Trading with the Enemy Act. The order cited only the Union Banking Corporation (UBC), of which Bush was a director and held one share, which had connections with a Dutch bank owned by Thyssen.

Union Banking Corporation (UBC) (for Thyssen and Brown Brothers Harriman). The President of UBC at that time was George Herbert Walker, Bush's father-in-law.

- E. Roland Harriman--3991 shares (managed and under voting control of Prescott Bush)

- Cornelis Lievense--4 shares (He was the New York banker of the Nazi Party)
- Harold D. Pennington--1 share (Employed by Prescott Bush at Brown Brothers Harriman)
- Ray Morris--1 share (a business partner of the Bush and Harriman families)
- Prescott S. Bush--1 share (director of UBC, which was co-founded and sponsored by his father-in-law George Walker; senior managing partner for E. Roland Harriman and Averell Harriman)
- H.J. Kouwenhoven--1 share (organized UBC for Von Thyssen, managed UBC in Nazi occupied Netherlands)
- Johann G. Groeninger--1 share (German Industrial Executive, a not unimportant member of the Nazi party[/quote]  
-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott\\_Bush#Nazi\\_collaboration\\_controversy](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott_Bush#Nazi_collaboration_controversy)

Okay, this is very important, so I'll go over it for a moment more. I know it's confusing and I don't want us to miss this before moving on. Seven people sat on the board of directors for the UBC (Union Banking Corporation). Three of them were high-level members in Hitler's NAZI party. Two of them were business partners of the Bush family. The other two were the owner of the company (E. Roland Harriman), and the company president's son-in-law, Prescott Bush, GHWB's dad. Prescott's father-in-law (George Herbert Walker), for whom Prescott named his first-born son, was not mentioned as part of the crew of stock-holders who got "busted" for "trading with the enemy," even though he was UBC's president at the time. Also note that Harriman's interests, despite being the overwhelmingly primary stock-holder on the board of trustees, are under direct veto of Prescott, the president's son-in-law. This is a lot of trust that Harriman is putting in "Bert" Walker, letting his friend's son-in-law run a company complicit in "trading with the enemy" during war-time. Either way, the point is clear: Prescott Bush was NOT a NAZI-"sympathiser." Prescott Bush WAS a NAZI. And this is the grand-father of our current president, George W. Bush. How do they get away with this? Well, I'll tell you how:

[quote]In 1943, by special act of the Connecticut state legislature, its trustees were granted an exemption from filing corporate reports with the Secretary of State, which is normally a requirement.[/quote]

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown\\_Brothers\\_Harriman\\_%26\\_Co.#Skull\\_.26\\_Bones\\_Association](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown_Brothers_Harriman_%26_Co.#Skull_.26_Bones_Association)

This means that, as of 1943, the year that Prescott's "banking" venture with the NAZIs was being investigated, the Skull and Bones opium company stopped having to report their annual income and holdings to the state auditor. So, RTA went "off the books," in other words. No taxes, no official records. Let the age of the frat-house "spooks" begin. Well, I expect you're wondering, what does the one thing have to do with the other? It's time to play clean-up. What we have, up until Crowley under Roosevelt put the slap-down on Prescott and Thyssen's US-NAZI funding party, was a gradual lining up between pro-eugenics, fascist forces in Germany and frat-houses on the Yale University campus. And Prescott himself was in a VERY Key Position. The grandson of a Wolf's Head, he himself had been "tapped" into Skull and Bones. Was this a betrayal, or espionage? Either way, we have Prescott Bush in charge of UBC for BB&H (UK/US) and Thyssen (Germany) at the same time that future BB&H asset RTA goes "off the charts." Is this a coincidence, or can we imply complicity to conceal the original interests of the UBC (US/UK - German) alliance as being, as I've been saying all along, in selling opium to the Chinese? Is it the case that post-civil war-era proto-fascists originally aligned in the drug-trade, and only later moved into the business of banking? Well, as we all know by now, "looks can be deceiving."

[quote]In 1946, Brown Shipley became a limited company.[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C\\_Shipley\\_%26\\_Co](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown%2C_Shipley_%26_Co).

This is when the UK wing of BBH, ie. Brown Shipley, says it finally "pulled out" of its side of the trade partnership. But, of course, this is only on paper. As we can begin to see now, there had been complicity between UK Brown Shipley and US BBH between 1918, when it declared itself an autonomously functional branch, and 1946, when it actually began selling stock-shares on the open-market. We have now seen some of the "agents" that acted for both UK BS and US BBH simultaneously, on behalf, on the one hand, of the British interest in poisoning China, and, on the other hand, the German fascists in consolidating capital. And, oh My ~GOD~ have they ever consolidated capital. Let's look at the final piece of the puzzle.

[quote]Since 1978, business of the Russell Trust Association was handled by its single trustee, Brown Brothers Harriman & Co. partner John B. Madden, Jr. Madden started with Brown Brothers & Harriman in 1946, under senior partner Prescott Bush, George Herbert Walker Bush's father.[/quote]

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown\\_Brothers\\_Harriman\\_%26\\_Co.#Skull\\_.26\\_Bones\\_Association](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown_Brothers_Harriman_%26_Co.#Skull_.26_Bones_Association)

The guy who handles the stock portfolio for the Skull and Bones, "off the books" opium-trade industry worked with Prescott Bush HIMSELF at BB&H itself, which had, by 1946, hired Prescott to protect him from the UBC banking scandal of 1943. So, let's take stock once more: Prescott Bush: grandson of a Wolf's Head (Egyptian Yale cult), who himself became a Skull and Bonesman (Roman Yale cult); a known NAZI-"collaborator" who "traded with the enemy" during wartime; working for BB&H and even supervising the guy who would end up acquiring S&B RTA for WHS BB&H. Starting to add up? BBH subsumed RTA, but it's likely that BB&H was founded to fund RTA. In any event, we can definately now sit back and say, with the utmost confidence, we know that Prescott Bush, our current president's grand-father, was a NAZI, and that Skull and Bones, the Bush family's college fraternity of choice for the last three generations, makes its money in the opium trade. So, exactly how much money does Skull and Bones make from the opium trade?

[quote]On its 2004 Form 990, the Russell Trust Association reported \$3,205,143 in net assets.[/quote]

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown\\_Brothers\\_Harriman\\_%26\\_Co.#Skull\\_.26\\_Bones\\_Association](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brown_Brothers_Harriman_%26_Co.#Skull_.26_Bones_Association)

So, RTA (the Cino opium-exporter) is now worth approximately 3 and a quarter million dollars. But check this out. Between 1946, when Brown Shipley went public-interest on its stock-options, and now, in 2007, UK BS (former partners of US BB&H) have been bought out by, and now function as a wholly owned subsidiary of KBC bank in Luxembourg. Let's just take a quick look into their assets and earnings for a moment, just to see how the business of housing NAZI gold is holding up beside the old opium trade.

[quote]The group is controlled by a syndicate of core shareholders, but has a free float of some 47%. Its market capitalisation in November 2005 was Eu.27bn, and its revenues Eu. 12.556 bn in 2006. KBL, based in Luxemburg, provides tailor-made private banking services to customers throughout Western Europe via its network of subsidiaries.

Members of the group currently include Puilaetco Dewaay (Belgium), Michaux Gestion SA (France), Merck Finck & Co. (Germany), Brown, Shipley & Co. (Great Britain), Banca KBL Fumagalli Soldan Spa (Italy), Theodoor Gilissen Bankiers NV (The Netherlands), and Kredietbank Suisse SA (Switzerland).[/quote]

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/KBC\\_Bank](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/KBC_Bank)

Let's also recall that the Euro is at nearly -.200% trading rate to the US dollar right now. The

reason should be clear enough. The Euro is backed off NAZI gold, while the US dollar is not. So, when we look at the sum of 27 billion Euros in extended assets for the Swiss bank that owns UK BS, that really translates to between two and three times that amount in the value of US dollars. Now compare that to the average value of RTA, at around three to four million dollars. It's literally chump change.

Okay, now. Let me try to put some perspective on all this. First, I know this might all seem like nothing but a bunch of fast-talk and conjecture. But look, the same year that Prescott Bush switched up from UBC and his NAZI funding partners to be senior partner of BB&H UK-US banking, the Skull and Bones "Trust Company," RTA, goes "off the books." It's probably NOT a coincidence, since it does just HAPPEN to conceal the way American NAZIs (Thule "moles" at Yale who became chief-execs at BB&H) had sold narcotics to raise funds for their friends in Germany.

As I've said, laws change. As do world politics. They all change with the best ways to maximize profits in foreign markets. Whether it's German Thule funding US Skull and Bones RTA to smuggle British opium to China (probably via UK B&S), or whether it's the US BB&H funding the German NAZIs. It's all the same circle-jerk. One year the German branch are the "Illuminati." The next the same branch has become "Thule." The next, we call them NAZIs. One year, the US branch are S&B and RTA. The next they are BB&H and UBC. Finally, BB&H acquires RTA in a merger of the two. But it's all a shadow puppet Punch and Judy show, since it was the same people all along, only using different names. And when we find out the role of the British B&S was to benefit from RTA, and then ultimately themselves to benefit the Swiss banks housing NAZI gold, and when we consider the Germans founded Skull and Bones (as well as inspired the other Yale frats) in the US to start with, then we can make a pretty water-tight, if not air-tight, case connecting the German proto-NAZIs to the US Yale frats as long ago as their foundation, around the same time as the US Civil War and to the Swiss bank share-holders / trustees of today, and when we "follow the money" from the US side, through the British, to the German, we can make a very good case for treason and espionage against certain key-players in US, British and German politics during that time, most notably, the Bush family, beginning with S&B / BB&H Prescott, following through to S&B / CIA GHWB, right down to the current president of the United States, George W. Bush.

In short, it's easy to see this as US money flowing through RTA and UBC into the German NAZIs. But it's not only the NAZIs of early 20th century Germany that profited. The people that have profited down the line, and still bank every single night and day from this, are still people who hold the NAZI ideology, though. So we can still call them NAZIs, even if they aren't German. So, we see NAZI gold being stored in Swiss banks following WWII, and we see the same people who put that gold there then in the positions of highest authority in the "free world" now.

So, what we have to see is not the knee-jerk reaction of US money funneling into Swiss banks via Skull and Bones and the NAZIs. This implies a decrease in one market and an increase in another. But where can we find the market that benefits from both the decrease in the US and the increase in Swiss banks? Germany isn't richer because America is poorer. That's not the right way to look at this. No, this is most definitely an act of Treason, a high-crime against all the states involved. But it is not treason to one state to benefit another. This is a crime to benefit its criminals.

While the US was being fleeced to fund the NAZIs, and after the NAZIs were fleeced by Swiss banks, only the subsequent families of one small group of people alive at the time have since benefitted. They formed the RTA to smuggle opium into China. They formed Skull and Bones, which would basically become the CIA. They formed the UBC to transfer funds in the US to NAZI Germany. They subsumed RTA into the UBC's parent company BB&H. They dissolved UK B&S of US BB&H into the Swiss bank KBL. So, who formed these groups, populated them throughout, and has benefited after the fact from their acts? The NAZIs, Skull and Bones, the CIA, Swiss banks, the US presidency. Who has their fingers in every cookie jar?

Money inside banks is not being circulated on the free market. All money belongs to the free market. Therefore, money kept in banks is being stolen by individuals from the masses of the free market-place. Consider this: US politicians are renowned for making financial contributions to Zionist Israeli charities after their elections. This is because these same charities usually contribute heavily to their election campaigns beforehand. We can see thus how the cycle of election-buying is paid for in the US by a circulating financial insurance system that launders one generation's funds to the next through Israel. But what about those pesky Swiss banks? Is all that money really just SITTING THERE, not being circulated? If politicians' funds are kept fluid, then whose funds are sitting solid in Swiss banks?

Obviously it goes back to proto-NAZIs in Germany. But the NAZIs of today are world-wide. So, again, who has their fingers in every cookie jar and who is sitting on a mountain of gold in Swiss banks? You probably want to say the Zionist Illuminati of 200 years ago. But it isn't them now. It's the neo-cons now. It's W. now.

From one point of view, the zeitgeist of the neo-con NAZIs now is, in full, the same as that of the Zionist Illuminati 200 years ago. Both groups seem to be intent on taking money away from one group, the Semites, by keeping their own economy solid while forcing the fluid economy of the Semites to constantly circulate. But then, you could also say, this mentality of one group prospering at the expense of another dates all the way back to when civilisation was originally formed by the Semites. This philosophy ultimately leads nowhere, and if you get sucked into it you will only inherit a lot of hot air.

So, instead, we have to focus only on the neo-cons, who are the chief heads of this group today. We can't blame the groups they belong to, such as the Bilderbergers or the Trilateral Commission or the CFR or even the IMF, WTO and World Bank, anymore-so than we can blame the political offices they buy or steal, like that of the US Presidency. It is individuals we can try for crimes, but not the whole groups themselves. It's easy to spot the neo-cons too. They all wear a tiny US flag lapel pin just like the NAZIs wore a Swastika and the ancient Semites waved a star of David.

And we can say that what it comes down to is a fluidity or solidity of reality. On 9-11 we were all shown something that didn't happen. In operation "Big City," in the early 1960's, the CIA began pumping LSD into the water-supply of New York City. Less than half a century later, they triggered the "trip." The technologists have been developing satellite-based (above the horizon) telecommunications systems for the last 50 years. After 50 years, the whole world could see 9-11 at the same time on tv. That's fluid reality. We all tripped. We all saw something that wasn't there. We had a "mass hallucination."

Solid reality, on the other hand, is what the neo-cons desire to maintain for themselves. Solid reality is control over such massive consequences. Solid reality is gold, and fluid reality is LSD. Of course, those of us aware of the effects of both can say which is more valuable to them, but we can add that, for most of us, the answer wouldn't be gold, simply because we, by this point in history, have never actually even owned any. Almost everyone nowadays is part of this "fluid" reality, and so, to those who are in control of "solid" reality, we are less valuable, less real, less alive and so expendable. The masses exist to serve current needs of history.

Such is the difference in mentality between the majority of humans alive nowadays and the minority who we believe are in control. "They," we say, are responsible for how bad things are, and therefore "we," ourselves, cannot be held accountable. This mentality allows them their control. By our envying their gold, we place them in charge. But if we shift our balance of perceived value to something other than gold, such as, say, the fluid economy of credit-based capital, then we free our minds from those whose values we had placed in charge above ourselves previously. That's what a small number of us have done in each generation, and how that small group goes on to parent the rulers over the next generation of the masses. Hence, as I'd said, the

"passing of the baton," which, as I'd mentioned occurred during GHWB's lifetime, was the metamorphosis from the "solid" to the "fluid" reality for the masses between valuing gold and valuing credit-based capital.

In conclusion, let's look at the long-view. Fascism, or big-business globalism, is only a means to an end. The group of mutants in charge in each generation sees the same truth each time: to forward the historical trends of the masses. In this case, what we are seeing on 9-11 is VERY MUCH like what we saw with the crucifixion 2000 years ago. The small group of mutants (then the Sanhedrin, now the neo-cons) has created an elaborate mythology to temporarily distract the masses while that small group consolidates power. And, while 2000 years ago we actually couldn't see the Church becoming the Roman Empire itself as such a shift in the "flat earth" power-structure of our reality, now, 2000 years later, we CAN see the neo-cons staging 9-11 to assume authority over a global empire as such. We can choose now whether or not we will allow this to happen because now, 2000 years later, the sunspot-cycle's peak activity will be progressively greater than it was then. More planets aligned this time than last, hence more sunspots, hence more EM activity overall in earth's EM field, and thus a "higher" overall state of brainwave function now than then. In other words, the people of the world are now more unified than they were 2000 years ago, and so may be more able to prevent a neo-con global coup-de-tat than they were to prevent the same event by the Catholic cult 2000 years ago.

Again, to prevent a crime, we do not need to know the prior motives of the criminal. After we have stopped the crime from occurring, then we can question the criminal and the victim both, and thus judge both sides of the story. But if we do not prevent the crime, and the criminal goes as far as even killing the victim, then we can only determine our relationship to the act upon the story of the criminal themselves. This is what is meant when it is said, "the victor makes history."

Just remember, the neo-cons value gold. To them, gold is power. So, who got the gold from 9-11? Silverstein got 2.2 billion worth to rebuild the towers. Cheney got a lot of power if he can authorize the under-funded army to torture and the soft-kill weapon toting domestic police to kill. This power is funded by gold, but would 2.2 billion alone buy the ability to confuse the whole population of the globe on 9-11? Next, let's look at the gold-heist I've mentioned that occurred under WTC5 on 9-11. Because, just like 2.2 billion makes 3 million look like "chump change," so does 160 billion make 26 billion look the same. Did I say 160 BILLION? Yep, that's right. Stolen on the day of 9-11 from the crime-scene itself. All gold. 160 Billion. Oh, and by the way...? It had all originally belonged to Kuwait. Saddam stole it from them, we stole it from him, and then SOMEONE stole it on 9-11.

Whoever has the solid gold to raise the fluid reality of the public mind into credit-based capital is the same group of individuals responsible for planning and carrying out the events on 9-11.

-Jon

[quote="benpadijah"]aside from the evidence of their both having benefitted and both having been responsible, can we directly tie the one event to the other? Consider this, in particular, in the absence of planes. If the explosion at the Pentagon and the initial explosions at the WTC towers were not caused by planes, can we still say that Silverstein and Cheney can be held accountable for them? And, more importantly, can we tie one event to the other without planes, and prove that Silverstein and Cheney acted in collusion with one another on 9-11?[/quote]

It is obvious that Cheney was "behind" planting the explosives in the Kellogg, Brown and Root, the construction wing of his company, Halliburton, trailers at the Pentagon. It is obvious that Silverstein was "behind" planting the explosives in the "twin" towers because LERA, the construction wing of his company, the Blackstone Group, were the ones who installed them. The

only question left we can ask is who co-ordinated the exact timing of these explosions?[/quote]

Point 1) if there were no planes crashed on 9-11, someone must have planted explosives beforehand as well as coordinated their exact timing to correspond to a simultaneous media black-out.

[quote="benpadijah"]There's a less obvious, better question to ask here: "Where was George H.W. Bush, the current president's father, on the morning of 9-11?" Answer, "he admits himself that he was at the White House the night before, but says he flew to St. Paul Minnesota the next morning." (quoted from David Icke, ick.) He was in DC that morning after having spoken the previous evening for a meeting held by the Carlyle Group. The Carlyle Group speaker for 9-11 was actually King Fahd of the House of Saud, the royal family of Saudi Arabia. I speculate Cheney's location to have been Site R because I believe he went there, between 10:39 and 12:58, following former-President George Herbert Walker Bush (GHWB), who had flown there via Johnston, Pennsylvania, where his E-4 was seen circling low over the United 93 "crash" site at ~ 10:30 AM.[/quote]

I mean, look, if we say that, scheduled for the morning of 9-11, we have an ongoing, inter-departmental, military training exercise that involves crashing planes into buildings, then even if Cheney, by "standing down" the "shoot down" order, and Larry Silverstein, by cooperating as an un-witting accomplice before the fact, "LIHOP," then someone must have STARTED it. Someone MUST HAVE "Taken It Live." That's where GHWB comes in. He was, we know, ON THE SCENE. However, like at the Dallas school-book depository, his whereabouts are otherwise unaccounted for for the rest of the day. Either he is James Bond, the modern John Dee, a super-spy extraordinaire, or else HE DID IT.

So, we can divide and conquer: Dick and Larry in one camp, planted explosives before-hand. Dick was managing the war-games that morning. So he was on the scene, too. But he was playing the role of "cop in charge." Then we have, in another camp, GHWB. He was "on the scene," but his role was undefined. And the order of events determines how the house of cards falls: 1) WESCAM @ WTC. 2) Pent. explosion. 3) WTC7. "We," Larry Silverstein reminds us, "made the decision to go ahead and pull it." He's talking about WTC7, "pulled" later in the day on 9-11. So, by 5PM, Larry was in the loop. But it's also possible that his complicity in the war-game going "live" by having rigged the WTC twin towers with explosives was not pre-orchestrated by him with knowledge of its use in the "war-game" on 9-11. Unlikely, again, but possible and worth due consideration.

1) WESCAM, on scene, "takes it live."

2) Cheney, directly under GHWB via SS, bombs the Pentagon.

3) later in the day, by a safe-enough time to include him, Larry Silverstein "pulls" WTC Building 7.[/quote]

Point 2) the prior-planning for 9-11, while having been co-ordinated between different groups or factions (Cheney in DC and Silverstein in NYC), was, most probably, entirely pulled off by one person.

[quote="benpadijah"]when I say GHWB was the first to dose, I mean I think he's the "head" of the "neo-cons." Now, I've said, I think it was GHWB who "went live" with the war-games. Why do I think this? WESCAM is the most important evidence. Because it proves 9-11 was an AREA 51 "arms" show. It was hosted by Halliburton and LERA at the Pentagon and WTC towers. They had a blast. It was hosted by the Carlyle group at STRATCOM by GHWB from an E-4. Starting to make sense yet? It's possible they would have initiated a complete global thermo-nuclear war if the Russians were still Soviet. It's probable they wish they could have while they were. But one



dictatorship "out-crazied" the other. We elected GHWB, the man who shot Kennedy, President.[/quote]

Point 3) we might not want to believe that someone who has been a president of the United States himself could be behind the "terrorist attacks" of 9-11. But remember this was a coup-de-tat by a "shadow government" to replace our own with COG, that such coup-de-tats are usually staged by the CIA, and that, before being president, GHWB was director of the CIA.

[quote="benpadiiah"]Where there's mind-control, there's time travel. The mind is the mechanism that controls time. When the EM-field of the mind warps, the first distortions to be experienced are temporal.[/quote]

So, what are we looking at? What is GHWB's motive? If I'm actually saying, as I actually AM, that GHWB not only perpetrated 9-11, that is MIHOP, by "taking the war game live," but also killed President JFK, then what the fuck is he thinking? How on earth did he summon the POWER, the AUTHORITY, to become President, to rig his own son's election when he graduated to an office even higher than only the executive branch of the US government. Is it possible he wasn't AUTHORISED to shoot Kennedy? Did he call the world's "bluff," both that the CIA wasn't already, at that time, the dominant group in total global authority, and that not even the CIA would be able to stop ONE ROGUE AGENT? That's possible. Highly unlikely, but it could be true. It's entirely more likely that we are simply inside a universe that exists, at least in part, inside of GHWB's own mind. Just as he shares space with us bodily, his mind and our minds both exist within our bodies, and thus inside a single universe. And his mind is all screwed up on LSD....

It is possible for one person's mind that is warped on a drug to manipulate the mind of someone else who is not the same way as one person might manipulate another without any drugs being involved. The main difference is that, if one person whose mind is warped on drugs is manipulating millions upon millions of people via the television and the office of President of the "free world," then we're dealing with an abuse of our mental sovereignty that could very well be called criminal.

[quote="benpadiiah"]On 5/5/2000 the "neo-cons," who believed it would be necessary to murder a lot of people for the survival of only their own small group, planned 9-11-2001 in order to "jump-start" the survival of only a few mutants (as was the case prior to 2000) into the evolution of everyone all at once (as is believed will follow 12/21/2012). They have benefitted materially and psychologically as ushering out the "old" and in the "new" Age, in which Mutation is seen as the binary line between Fear -> War and Truth -> Love.[/quote]

So, GHWB, on LSD, planned 9-11. GHWB, in spite of the CIA, assassinated JFK to cover-up 9-11. If these events are true, if they really did occur this way, then we are living in a VERY different world than we think we are in our everyday lives. There are some extremely problematic questions that arise from this, and these can ONLY be answered with some extremely complex explanations. The easy way to understand it all is just to take LSD. If you take LSD, you'll be able to "tap into" the "universal mind" the same way as GHWB did when he took the first recreational dose in history. But just as Weishaupt only UNCOVERED a JESUIT PLOT, so did GHWB only UNCOVER the plot for 9-11 from those who pulled off the NAZI Reichstag Fire (ie. the German followers of the Bavarian Weishaupt). And hey, what do you know, the current Pope of the Catholic Church is Bavarian. And Kennedy was a Catholic choir-boy. You do the math on that one.

WHY? It's all part of a cycle, known only to the astrologers throughout all of history, that repeats itself every 2000 years. We don't know why it does this, at least not most of us. But if we look back throughout recorded history, 2000 years before 9-11, they crucified Christ; 2000 years before that was the rise of Babylon; 2000 years before that, the flood, and, we are told, about 2,000 years before the flood was the dawn of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden with the Trees of

Knowledge and of Good and Evil. So, we have: 6000BC=Eden, 4000BC=flood, 2000BC=Babylon, 1AD=Christ, and 2000AD = 9-11. Why? Well, the answer isn't simple, because it's astrology, and not a lot of people know a lot about that. Astrology is one of those studies "frowned upon" by the traditional schools considered "sciences." But this is like Jacob for his "coat of many colours." According to Astrology, the planets align every 2000 years. Each cycle adds one more planet to the last cycle's alignment. So far, we have reached 7 cyclical alignments. We know there are only eight planets, including Pluto but excluding the sun and the moon, and so we predict that this seventh age will see an end put to human wars and the collective push to better ourselves as a species as we realise we have been destroying the earth ourselves until this point, but that our doing so is only in denial of a more real threat from off-world. Destroying earth is no way to avoid the coming of the eighth age, the age of Neptune, the final age before the age of Pluto and the crashing of a comet into our planet the Sumerians called Nibiru, but the Babylonians called Marduk. The word both these Iraqi cultures used to call earth was "TIAMAT." Their name for earth's moon was KINGU. This is all documented and agreed upon, even by mainstream scholars. You can go and look it up. It's in books, and they do still allow us to read.

Of course, we know it's all fiction, though, right? 6000 year old Sumero-Babylonian mythology that HAPPENS to describe the EXACT same plot-lines as movies we watch some 8000 years later (with the modern TIAMAT, earth, being saved from collision with NIBIRU not by MARDUK, but by Bruce Willis) combined with the astrological cycle explained to us nowadays as the "Age of Aquarius" and you have a dangerous truth disguised behind a delicate lie. This is not a movie we are watching. We have existed throughout many lifetimes, and simply dwelt in many different bodies, but we do have memories and consciousness of events that took place long before our own birth. History is a theatre we are all sitting in, watching current-events being played out on a stage. That much is true. But if those current events are not to our liking, such as on 9-11 when the "neo-cons" celebrated the 2000 year Apocalypse by mass-murder in the name of Molech, then we owe it to our fellow souls in the theatre to stand out from outside the roles we have chosen for this mere lifetime and shout out against the injustice perpetrated on-stage. We have to wake other people up and try to warn them about what's really going on![/quote]

Point 4) the motives for 9-11 span hundreds of centuries. In his own mind, GHWB is merely a minor pawn in the game of history.

[quote="benpadiiah"]Money inside banks is not being circulated on the free market. All money belongs to the free market. Therefore, money kept in banks is being stolen by individuals from the masses of the free market-place. Consider this: US politicians are renowned for making financial contributions to Zionist Israeli charities after their elections. This is because these same charities usually contribute heavily to their election campaigns beforehand. We can see thus how the cycle of election-buying is paid for in the US by a circulating financial insurance system that launders one generation's funds to the next through Israel. But what about those pesky Swiss banks? Is all that money really just SITTING THERE, not being circulated? If politicians' funds are kept fluid, then whose funds are sitting solid in Swiss banks?

...

Such is the difference in mentality between the majority of humans alive nowadays and the minority who we believe are in control. "They," we say, are responsible for how bad things are, and therefore "we," ourselves, cannot be held accountable. This mentality allows them their control. By our envying their gold, we place them in charge. But if we shift our balance of perceived value to something other than gold, such as, say, the fluid economy of credit-based capital, then we free our minds from those whose values we had placed in charge above ourselves previously. That's what a small number of us have done in each generation, and how that small group goes on to parent the rulers over the next generation of the masses. Hence, as I'd said, the "passing of the baton," which, as I'd mentioned occurred during GHWB's lifetime, was the

meatmorphosis from the "solid" to the "fluid" reality for the masses between valuing gold and valuing credit-based capital.

In conclusion, let's look at the long-view. Fascism, or big-business globalism, is only a means to an end. The group of mutants in charge in each generation sees the same truth each time: to forward the historical trends of the masses. In this case, what we are seeing on 9-11 is VERY MUCH like what we saw with the crucifixion 2000 years ago. The small group of mutants (then the Sanhedrin, now the neo-cons) has created an elaborate mythology to temporarily distract the masses while that small group consolidates power. And, while 2000 years ago we actually couldn't see the Church becoming the Roman Empire itself as such a shift in the "flat earth" power-structure of our reality, now, 2000 years later, we CAN see the neo-cons staging 9-11 to assume authority over a global empire as such. We can choose now whether or not we will allow this to happen because now, 2000 years later, the sunspot-cycle's peak activity will be progressively greater than it was then. More planets aligned this time than last, hence more sunspots, hence more EM activity overall in earth's EM field, and thus a "higher" overall state of brainwave function now than then. In other words, the people of the world are now more unified than they were 2000 years ago, and so may be more able to prevent a neo-con global coup-de-tat than they were to prevent the same event by the Catholic cult 2000 years ago.[/quote]

Point 5) To imagine 9-11 having been pre-planned for 50 years is not as surprising when we consider it as part of the plan for world-domination of a cult at least 2000 years old.

[quote="benpadiiah"]the same morning Dick and Herb were flying sky-high on "Doomsday," there was a gold-heist going on in a tunnel below WTC5. And I can't help but wonder if the one thing might not have something to do with the other.[/quote]

Point 6) but why gold? Why are we being told "it's the oil, stupid" even by serious investigators, when all research into probable motive leads back to gold instead?

[quote="benpadiiah"]Just remember, the neo-cons value gold. To them, gold is power. So, who got the gold from 9-11? Silverstein got 2.2 billion worth to rebuild the towers. Cheney got alot of power if he can authorise the under-funded army to torture and the soft-kill weapon toting domestic police to kill. This power is funded by gold, but would 2.2 billion alone buy the ability to confuse the whole population of the globe on 9-11? Next, let's look at the gold-heist I've mentioned that occurred under WTC5 on 9-11. Because, just like 2.2 billion makes 3 million look like "chump change," so does 160 billion make 26 billion look the same. Did I say 160 BILLION? Yep, that's right. Stolen on the day of 9-11 from the crime-scene itself. All gold. 160 Billion. Oh, and by the way...? It had all originally belonged to Kuwait. Saddam stole it from them, we stole it from him, and then SOMEONE stole it on 9-11.

Whoever has the solid gold to raise the fluid reality of the public mind into credit-based capital is the same group of individuals responsible for planning and carrying out the events on 9-11.[/quote]

Point 7) gold can be rendered into a powder by super-heating. When this powder is ingested, it bonds with DNA. When gold bonds to DNA it makes the DNA into a conductive metal. When gold-DNA is exposed to electricity, it becomes a "super" conductor. Super-conductivity allows particles to be sped up faster than light without producing anti-matter. Therefore, gold-bonded DNA can be sped up to faster than light-speed when electrified. That's time-travel. Gold powers UFOs, UFOs allow time travel, and gold-DNA allows a time-traveller to become "immortal."

So, what is the Matrix? Control. Controlling Semitic oil keeps one hand too busy to know what the other hand is doing; meanwhile the other hand pockets the entire world's supply of gold. Semite oil supplies are chump change beside gold, but then, why did NAZIs invent gas-powered vehicles

in the first place? Gold is to UFOs what oil is to cars. The entire point is to manage the discrepancy between "private" and "public" technologies like the credit and debit columns of a ledger. NAZIs need gold like the rest of us need gasoline. And there's far less gold on earth than gasoline. For that matter, there's far less gold now than there was several thousand years ago. And where is all this gold going? Again we have to ask where did all the bodies go on 9-11? The answer is no less shocking, really, than to say that GHWB killed Kennedy to cover-up the plan to steal NAZI gold on 9-11. Actually, the motive for NAZism, the JFK assassination, and 9-11 are all the same as the explanation for where the 9-11 victims went.

Time travel to another dimension. I know, I know. I sound crazy now.

-Jon

and, again, real quick before I go on about the gold, let me restate my assertions from the 9-11 Revisited thread to see how the NPT has changed them:

[quote="benpadiah"]A) there were no passengers on the planes and only as few workers as could not be avoided in the buildings that day. I believe the estimate of thousands of people killed (exactly how many thousand depending entirely on who you ask) is a complete lie.[/quote]

This is explicable by NPT. The original reason I said it was not because of any secret knowledge on my part about people being called and told not to fly or to come in to work on that day, either. That's pretty common knowledge by now. No, the reason I said it was because of a hunch I had at the time. I can't explain it exactly, but I can imagine being in a plane as it is piloted into a building, but there's something extremely strange and wrong with that. Namely, I shouldn't be able to in the first place. It shouldn't have ever happened, and so I shouldn't be able to imagine something like it ever happening. But wait, there's more... here's me going "out on a limb": Q: If a plane crashes on a border, where do you bury the survivors? A: you don't bury survivors. Clause A to answer 1: unless the survivors are missing and presumed dead. Like on 9-11. In which case, we "assume" they were shot in the head or gassed even if they did not die in a plane crash that never happened. Now, here's me going all the way out onto a twig of that limb: What if the people who "died" were only invented identities all along? A lot of people went missing, yes. And we have their relatives on the one hand. Then, on the other hand, we have another group of people that claim that the missing all died in a way we know they did not. So, what if the people who went "missing" were ONLY that? What if the group that claimed they were dead were the ones who were responsible for causing the event that supposedly killed them? If they lied the event ever happened, maybe they lied about the people having died. And let me just go WAY out onto the leaf of that stem here: what if the people who went missing were not only not dead on 9-11, AND were still alive now, but we simply couldn't see them? Sounding crazy? Here's two ways to explain what I mean: 1) the "higher dimension" theory of how, when we die, we ourselves do not notice any change, but we pass out of one universe, in which we leave behind mourners, and enter another, in which we live on. 2) the CIA captured the people and put them all into "witness protection" under a "gag order" that if they speak out, they will be killed. Which seems more likely to you? So now, let me ask again: if the "ghost" plane of 9-11 (really didn't) crashed on the "border" (between parallel realities), where do you bury the survivors? Well, for most of us who survived, the answer is: we bury our own heads in the sands of Iraq.

[quote="benpadiah"]B) the planes were remote controlled. For the actual collisions, small remotely operated guide-planes were used for exact targeting. (the UFO seen near the WTC, the "missile" in DC, and the "white jet" in Shanksville all attest to this fact.)[/quote]

These are the "mystery planes" (the Global Hawk "UFOs" and the WESCAM "Black Hawk" stealth helicopters). Now, here's a fun fact. I can, in retrospect, now easily imagine being on one of the "hijacked planes." They even made a movie about "United 93" to make this easier for me, as a US

citizen. But there's something very wrong with this fact, even moreso than just that I can imagine it. No, what's "extra," "Super," Family-sized" WRONG about my being able to imagine myself on one of the "hijacked planes" is that, whether they themselves are fiction or not, I actually CAN'T imagine myself flying one of those WESCAM choppers. Which is weird, since it should be the other way around. What we, the world, were shown on 9-11 was footage supposedly shot by the WESCAM choppers. But LOOK at it Carefully. It moves smoothly in an arc around the WTC towers at the arc's centre. From every vantage. It never ascends, nor descends. It does not look upward nor downward. It just moves slowly to the left or the right. It's moving far more smoothly than any footage I've ever seen shot from airplanes, let alone a choppy helicopter. No, the WESCAM footage is weird because, even though it's what we all saw, I can't focus on it vividly. That's because of those few black-frames. That's what a single, dark-strobe would do. It would be just like the "neuraliser" used by the MIB in the movies. It's not just me either. Imagine being one of the jumpers above the floors where fires were. Okay, possible; not pleasant, but I think we can ALL imagine what jumping out of a building would be like. Now imagine being one of the people in the tunnel under WTC5 involved in the gold-heist. Surprise! You can't. Let me ask you then, where would you go to escape the falling building? Where does this "tunnel" come out at the other end? AHA. You don't know. Why? Because you aren't supposed to. You shouldn't even know about it in the first place, but if you do, it's probably only very vaguely and too dim to focus in on in detail. That's the difference between a well-told fiction, such as Star Wars, LOTR, or even the legend Santa Claus (originally dreamt up by Sears Robuck store), and a well-kept secret, hidden under an elaborate lie. We can visualise the fictional cover-story even better, as we are meant to, than we can discern the means, the ends and the motive behind the lie. And that's the point.

[quote="benpadiah"]C) I've spoken before about the drone planes I believe were used to override the cockpit controls. I believe these also used mind-control technology (VLF EMF and ZPE) to project inside the minds of the passengers the image of an attacker where none actually existed. The result of the drone plane's VLF EMF remote-control of the plane and mind-control of the pasengers (including the pilots and any potential "terrorists") was, and this is the most far-fetched and potentially shocking aspect of this theory, the appearance between the passengers and the empty cockpit of a hallucinated presence, the focal emphasis of the drone-plane's mind-control projection. To some this "being" would have appeared as like an angel of light, while to others it would appear as a small grey alien, while to others, it might have even appeared as "terrorists." The role of this "alien" presence was to nullify the passengers' capacity for resistance, to essentially confuse and numb them into compliance with the situation until it would be too late for them to prevent their fate. In three of the four cases this seems to have worked, however on UAL93 the passengers are believed to have attempted to "re-take" the cockpit.[/quote]

Why is this "attempting to retake the cockpit" important? More importantly than this question, why did no news network run with the eye-witness reports of "secondary, incendiary devices"? I remember hearing that phrase that day, but the phrase "retake the cockpit" did not become part of our common vernacular until after 9-11. Now, the question is why is one considered part of the Official Report of the Commission to Investigate 9-11 and the other not mentioned AT ALL? Well, I'll tell you why. It proves that, martyrs or not, the American People are Not Cowards. We simply wouldn't swallow a story in which 4 airliners were hijacked and crashed. And we wouldn't swallow a story that the 4th airliner was shot down mid-air and all aboard killed, because then we might doubt it was even hijacked to start with. It's obviously more important for us to think it was hijacked and that passengers "attempted to retake the cockpit" than it is to think it might not have been hijacked but was shot down. So, shot down or not, and whether or not the passengers did officially try to "retake the cockpit," what we are being led to believe, most importantly, is that the planes WERE hijacked. Why should we doubt this? Because those telling us this story were, in all probability, the people behind this disaster from the start. Why? Think about this: the longer I have to spend explaining to you things you are pre-conditioned not to believe, such as that no passengers tried to "retake the cockpit" because there were no passengers on the plane because

there were no hijacked commercial airliners on 9-11, the less time I have to explain to you how I know what I know and why I've come to the conclusions I have. It's simple: psychological misdirection. Simple, but brilliant. So, let me get back to the little grey alien on the "plane." No wait, better: let me back up a couple of frames. Remember the "black screens" seen 'round the world? Right before them: plane. Right after them: explosion. So, if we say the explosion is real, but the plane is not; and if we say the "missing" survived; and if we say that EM-MK was employed; then what explanation can we imagine for all of these at once? More importantly, ASIDE from terminology like "UFO" (meaning cloaked, military aircraft) and "alien" (hitherto used by Q to refer to what I would call mutants, not aliens), what OTHER explanation IS there? I mean, as far-fetched as this sounds, I can explain "UFOs" and "aliens" better than I can even imagine the cover-story being true for 9-11. So, let me go back a few frames, right before the "black screen" Psy-Op. What do we see? We see a plane. But the plane isn't there. So, what is there instead? Clear sky, no plane, nothing. But we SEE the plane. We BELIEVE there WAS a plane. We saw it "with our own eyes." And our eyes can't be wrong, unless we are "tripping" or "crazy." So am I saying, everyone who saw a plane on 9-11 is tripping or crazy and that all our senses were simultaneously deceived by an incredibly nefarious villain, even more outlandish than Dr. No of James Bond fame and even more sinister and demonic than even Marilyn Manson or Aleister Crowley? Yes, that's what I'm saying. Yes, and no. I'm saying the villain was a mutant, and caused the illusion of an alien. Well, if you haven't already decided to write me off as a lunatic, as you probably should, since this view is in the extreme minority in our mutual, "consensus" reality, and on the off-chance you have pity on the insane, which you should not, then listen to me now, as Jesus listened to John the Baptist. That plane was real. But it's only real inside of all our minds. It has no objective, material substance. But the people on it are just as alive while they are onboard of it as we think they are. We think, therefore we are. And so, with the dead, the "missing," and the fictional / non-existent, we think, therefore they are. Ghosts exist inside our brains. They just do not have form without. These "ghosts" are as alive as any of us, they simply exist in a separate realm, one that is as real to them as the physical world is to us. And just as a child might hop from one puddle to the next, so can these mental-beings move about between our minds. This is called "memetics," whose slogan is "language is a virus." If we see or otherwise acknowledge this blatantly obvious fact, that of ESP, we are considered "tripping" or "crazy" or "mutants" and told that "ghosts and aliens and ESP aren't real," but that "Souls and God and Santa Claus are." So, the only question really IS, who are you going to believe - me, or your own eyes? I'll give you one last true clue though: if there were no passengers on the planes, because there were no real planes, then what would make me be able to think that the "passengers" were being subdued into subordination by a "ghost / alien" while the plane was being "remote-hijacked" by a UFO? Surely, by now, you don't think any of this sounds any crazier than the Official Report's story of Osama sending terrorists to kamikaze commercial planes, do you?

[quote="benpadiah"]D) the WTC buildings were destroyed by bombs planted inside the building prior to the event. This implies conspiracy. In truth, the people who planted these bombs inside were probably the former Iraqi Royal Guard, brought over after Gulf War I, who also orchestrated the OK City bombing in the late 90's. But this only provides a "fall-back" story of collusion between Al-Qaida and Iraq under Saddam that is not true either.[/quote]

There's something else I can't imagine: being the one who "pressed the button" to trigger the explosives in the second tower. This A) had to be synched to the "fake-nose" and B) implicates whoever did it in taking the "War-Game gone Live" past the point of no-return. This is the shot that killed Kennedy. This second tower explosion is the smoking gun, the magic bullet, the assassin's confession and the Zepruder film all in one. The second tower is 9-11's "Back and to the Left." And when Larry Silerstein says "WE made the decision to pull it," who does he mean exactly by "we"? Was the show tightly orchestrated like the military affair of the usual arms show? We know Carlyle hosted a teleconference meeting that morning at which the King of Saudi Arabia was scheduled to speak. Or was the show all fly-by-night, "spook" psy-ops and skunk works shoe-strings? Did it all just HAPPEN to come together so perfectly? Osama Bin Laden alone

couldn't have orchestrated 9-11 so precisely. The question, to my mind, remains: why can I imagine being on a hijacked plane on 9-11, which actually DIDN'T happen, and yet I CAN'T imagine being the one to have blown up tower two, even though that really DID happen. Answer, simply: being a victim is easier to imagine for most of us than being a hero, and even that isn't as difficult as our merely imagining what it is like to have been one of the villainous traitors who pulled 9-11 off. It's far easier, isn't it, to just write them off as "mutants" or "aliens," and easier still to simply fall for their Official story, that it was just little old Osama Bin Laden, mere mortal, and Semite to boot.

[quote="benpadiah"]E) The events were entirely orchestrated by parties inside the CIA commanding the rest of the intelligence "community" and defense dept. via their "man in the White House" the coup-de-tat dictator Pres. W. Bush. Consider that, under GHWB, our current president's father, the CIA funded: 1) the Afghan Mujahadeen who became the Taliban and Al Qaida, 2) Saddam Hussein's Iraqi National Guard, and were in turn themselves funded largely by the sales of crack cocaine imported and processed from S. American cocaine (under Noriega), poppy grown in war-torn Afghanistan, imported and processed into heroin, and by the House of Saud, the potentates of the worst human rights violators around today beside China, and oil-rich Saudi Arabia. Also note that, since GWB's ascension as appointed dictator, the people who had worked for his father GHWB in the CIA to orchestrate these transfers of funds have all gotten appointed to the highest positions of political authority in the land of the "free." Big. Red. Flag. [/quote]

Again, summing up: the neo-cons employed Area-51 tech to implement COG. This is the "crossing of the Rubicon" for GHWB among the secret elite. His son, George "Dubya," will go down in history only as the second American Caesar. We have little hope of George turning on his dad, and far, far less hope of GHWB turning on the discorporeal, mind-hopping, body-jumping spirit of Satan that possesses him. As an Episcopalian, GHWB doesn't believe in Catholic Exorcism. So, again, separating this group of mutant-minded human slaves of one, Satanic, group-mind from their techno-gadget toys they showed some of off on 9-11, while keeping others to themselves, what we have is simply a small cadre of political infiltrators who, like the cult of the Hashashins, or "assassins," whose name derived from Moslem use of (S. American?) cannabis resin, have staged a silent coup-de-tat and, "legally" (by making the laws themselves), have established a secret dictatorship of the state on-par in its rapid scope and scale with the 2000 year elder Roman Catholic church. We can soon imagine cults forming proclaiming W. the "second-coming." In some circles of the business-press the question of "Washington's Messianic Mission" to convert Iraq to Christianity, has already been raised. So is it so difficult now to see that GHWB is the "beast of revelations," that W. is its offspring, Lucifer, the "anti-Christ," and that the political cult of the neo-cons are merely using the "neo-Sethian" myth of Jesus' "second coming" to manipulate themselves into a position of authority over the universal force of time itself? But do not worry. The Great Burner will rescue us just in the nick of time. The sunspot cycle is winding up more tightly every day. Soon it will pop and the solar flares explode mind-altering radiation across the earth. All our eyes will open, and the ones who've been blinding us all along will burn. If you understand the causes for the sunspot cycle, and have charted these causes on a calendar, then you will see that John of Patmos having been able to predict such a political coup-de-tat occurring after 2000 years is less astonishing than the Catholic Christians subsequently taking credit for having "saved" the Roman political empire by converting it into a "harmless" church until now, that is, the end of that 2000 year time. So, soon, we will all be "crazy," and what I'm saying NOW will make Einstein and Hawking look like grinning liars. But maybe you still don't see where I'm going yet. "On the one hand, gold, on the other, time-travel," is that it? Likewise, you probably believe there would have to be "competing factions" within the "conspiracy." Well, there are, and right now the neo-cons have come to power over the rest of them. But gold and time-travel are one issue, and no matter how many minor factions comprise the con, they are only a small minority (even when all combined) compared to the rest of "unevolved" humanity. And there are only two mentalities available for these mutant psychics. Either the con: kill the unevolved; or the rev: evolution for all. So, the neo-cons, or the "neo-Sethians" as I've called them elsewhere, are only

one, very elite group (like Hitler's SS), within an upper echelon of economic pirates who believe themselves "above" us, that is, "we, the people." We can't liberate ourselves, however, without using "brute force," and thus justifying the wealthy owners continuing oppression of the rest of us as a mass aggregate. So, we have to wait, and keep hoping one group will turn against the other, and either the neo-cons will go "too far" to help one of their number more than all the others, thus pissing off the rest of them, or else for the rest of the intelligentsia to stand up and do something to prevent their own rightful executive administrative positions from being subsumed into a militarily technocratic Plutocracy.

[quote="benpadiah"]F) the faction within the CIA in charge of 9-11 are actually fascists and NAZI-collaborators both during and after WWII, and they are acting in collaboration with a vast network of double-agent spies and "sleeper" agent politicians all funded off Swiss gold stolen during WWII, which was, itself, in turn orchestrated by globalist banking families as a means of furthering the social control-method of capitalism. (The old bankers also funded the Soviet communists though, so don't think of this as only a "right-wing" conspiracy either.)[/quote]

Of course, and again this is not common knowledge though it should be, Fascism and National Socialism are both not only different from one another, but neither is an accurate description for Hitler's actual ideology. Fascism is state-side, or "supply-side" economics. This is according to the early 20th century economic theories of John Maynard Keynes. You can look him up on wikipedia. He predicted there would form in the twentieth century two main schools on economics. One, since the late fifties, is represented by the Rand school under Allen Greenspan. It recommends fiscal conservatism for certain sectors of the private market, and "laissez faire" or non-taxed and non-tariffed international trade. This is called "demand-side" or "private sector" economics. The other school predicted by Keynes, "state-side" or "supply-side" economics, is mainly involved in countries with a strong dictatorship, such as under "Iron Joe" Stalin in the USSR and under Ronald Reagan in 1980's America. Both glut-funded their national defense industries, spending billions of government (ie. tax-payer) money to build so many "dirty" (radioactive) WMDs and ICBMs that they could ONLY EVER be useful in a "zero-sum" Doomsday "end-game." So when you think of "fascism" you can imagine the quaint early-20th century slogans of "el Duce" like "make the trains run on time," or you can look at the facts on file for "Fascism," that it continued on after WWII as "big business" continued to benefit from government largesse, both from soft-line anti-tax and tariff legislation (NAFTA, GATT, WTO, IMF, etc.), and from hard-line "hawkish" military industry, state-side glut-funding. Fascism is the philosophy of "big business," to put it simply. Now, Fascism was, in WWII, allied with National Socialism. But if "fascism" is "the philosophy of big business," why would it ally itself with German Socialism, the philosophy of Marx, Communism and the Soviet Union, who were enemies to the death of fascism and of "big business"? Well, because "National Socialism" and German "Social Democracy" were, like "supply-" and "demand-" side spending, two completely different schools of thought. German Social Democracy was, like our own Democratic party used to be, for government social-welfare programs and political involvement in economic "cheques and balances" such as "earnings and income caps" on big business. This group fell out of favour beside Hitler's NASDAP (German Workers) Party, whose declared school of philosophy was "National Socialism," a philosophy more in keeping with Lenin's militant unto imperialism spread to neighboring nations of the "workers'" Revolution. National Socialism was, however, designed to be contrary not only to German Social Democracy, but also to Leninist International Sovietism. National Socialism could be likened to a combination between "big business" fascism and "patriotic" German nationalism. The result of "National Socialism" was, just as was that of Reaganomics and Stalinism the bankrupting of the US and Soviet empires, to ultimately destroy all pride in German national unity, and, again as with both Italian Fascism AND Leninist International Sovietism, ended alongside 6 million dead Semites and Socialists in Holocaust concentration-camps across Europe. But what we swore to never let happen again when we formed the UN and founded Israel as a diaspora-Semite sanctuary-state was ONLY the Holocaust. We obviously fought Mussolini and Hirohito, but "we" (the CIA) subsequently adopted their



strategies of "big business" / statist imperialism and implimented them at home and abroad. No, when "we" (the United States soldiers and the people of the world) defeated Hitler and eradicated the NAZI menace, we only bothered to try them for crimes against humanity perpetrated as the extermination of their own citizens. We didn't try them for their OTHER, equally horrendous crimes during their rise to political dominance, such as their Draconian legislation the "Reichstag Fire Decree" which authorised NAZI phone-line wire-tapping, passed in 1933. So, nowadays, the modern equivalents of the 1940's German NAZIs, who share the same idealogies as Mussolini (Fascism), Hirohito (imperialism) and Hitler (mass Eugenics), can pass legislation identical to the Reichstag Fire Decree, and call it the "PATRIOT Act," and get away with it, just so long as the drugs they dump into our drinking water aren't immediately lethal chemical poisons. Let me explain something to you about Hitlerian Eugenics: The Jews consider themselves the people "Chosen By God" to bear the burden of the suffering of the rest of humanity. Such was the plight of their Messiah, who many believed was crucified as part of a magical ritual to purge the world of sin and sorrow. The reason Jesus is rejected as the Messiah by the Jews is obvious: he did not end sin and sorrow. He promised the "meak" the "kingdom of heaven." So, by Hitler's reasoning, he was only delivering to the Jewish "Chosen People" the "kingdom of heaven" promised by Christ, their Messiah. That, in a nutshell, is Hitlerian Eugenics. It was Hitler's own idealogy, that of state-sponsored population-decreasing, that "we" stamped out in WWII. But the correspondent war-strategies of Fascism and Imperialism we have since employed in the business sectors of the US and other "allied" nations, simply calling them polite euphemisms such as "international capitalism" for Fascism and "corporate out-sourcing" for the big business of imperialism. However, as I shouldn't need to remind you, the Rothschilds and Rockefellers were behind BOTH German NAZlism AND Leninist International Sovietism. Their plan all along was to discredit two birds with one stone: on the one hand, "Nationalist Socialism," a philosophy that could, very well, have worked had it ever been implemented (we may never know now), and, on the other hand, the growing threat to the wealthiest elites of international trade-unionism, the back-bone of the Communist movement.

[quote="benpadiah"]G) The banking families, in turn, where only employing the methods of private-interest consolidation of public wealth via sales (as opposed to taxes) that was employed via the Knights Templar (actually funded via the national rulers by the Vatican) during the Crusades, which in turn was then used to justify the Inquisition. This method of "killing the messenger" was employed to discredit the non-Zionist Diaspora (by the Holocaust), Nationalised Socialism (ie. Leninism), "fascism" (ie. gov't supply-side spending, later used by Reagan to bankrupt Russia by glutting the defense industry) as well as far-east "Imperialism" (ie. non-economic dictatorships) all in one fell swoop during WWII. In the Cold War they managed to discredit "Sovietism" as "collectivism" while making "Americanism" out to be "individualism" when in truth the opposite was true. The same effect has been used "covertly" (going un-covered by the US media) since then by the CIA to overthrow democratic politicians and install loyal political supporters of US business interests. I "believe" the same group has been behind all of these atrocities between the Crusades then and the current "war" in Iraq now. Moreover, this is only an active wing of a group whose passive wing was simply more dominant 2000 years ago than it is now. The group that the "active" (sun-crazed destroyers) wing and the "passive" (dark-ages, Maudner-minimum) wing belong to is a group of scientists that, and again this is only my "belief" or "theory," pre-existed the world-flood(s) at the end of the last ice-age (ie. originally the first homo-sapien chieftens, later called "Atlanteans," who we considered "primitive" and yet who erected the massive megaliths of that era no less than the highly civilised empire of Old Kingdom Egypt their own.)[/quote]

Now, I've gone over the WWII-era economic / political schools and theories enough already to justify not coming back to them again for a while. Instead, I want to talk about the beginning of economics and politics, which immediately followed the dicoverly of the utility for mass-control of organised religion. Politics is not "of the people, by the people and for the people" now anymore than it was when it began. Politics was, is, and probably always will be, a chess-game played out

exclusively by the wealthy elite. They are the players, and they use each other like chess-pieces to manipulate the choices for moves that can be made by their competitors. That's what "politics" is, and we all know that, because we've had 6000 years to learn that fact. In all that time, there have only been three, true, died-in-the-wool proponents of Democracy to come along. Solon, who invented Greek Democracy; Thomas Jefferson, father of the American Constitution; and Karl Marx, who believed in an anarchist utopia to follow a revolution overthrowing the imperialist dictators. To say this group of dictators has been the same since the era of Shaherazad is misleading at best. There are rival factions, and they compete for the position of temporary dominance and authority over the rest. If politics belongs to the king's court, then it is certainly no place for a king who wants to do the will of their own people. No, politics occurs between the people behind religion. They tell you, "worship the king, he is God on earth," but behind the scenes they chide us all (including the king) for falling into this dumb-show, their "trap," while they secretly live off the fat of the land via church, state and finally national taxation. They invented the false mythologies of religion (Jonah and the Whale, David and Goliath, the parting of the Red Sea, the resurrection of Lazarus, the virgin-birth, etc) in order to distract the "public mind" away from their own true intentions, which have got nothing to do with either the fictional mythologies concealing astrology nor the sheepish, mass mind-control moralities they teach. They invented the political infrastructure of the State and, by levying church taxation against it, immediately put it into the debt that would necessitate State taxation of its people to this day. Finally, when States could no longer confine and control their burgeoning masses within their imaginary borders, the need to indebt and tax whole nations began to become a necessity. At this point, the "token-exchange" system of capital was created. By making value into a third-party object, aside from and above the worth of any bartered goods or service, they created the ultimate tool for creating a low-level of unconscious servitude in the minds of everyone but themselves. And this was when they became psychic. All of this took place in ancient Sumero-Akkadia at the heart of the "Fertile Crescent" between the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, in what we call in the modern day, Iraq. So, what are the "real motives" behind the "Wii" (war in Iraq)? To destroy the historical records of the origins of civilisation and thus to bring under their complete control, from its newly rediscovered beginning to its current forms today, the entirety of the history of this tri-partite cult. On one hand, you could say, you have the Egyptian religious aspect, the Greek ideal of government city-states and the Roman unification of both in the form of an ideological dictatorship, the "free" market of currency exchange. On the other hand, you could just call the founders the "Babylonian Brotherhood" and be done with it. But either way, you won't get any argument out of me if you say the original founding members didn't first imagine their entire enterprise in tri-partite social-control systems from stem to stern and design every last little historical inch, every "grassy knoll" nook and "conspiracy theory" cranny, long before they ever put their "water-tight," bitumen-bonded theories into practical launch. And again, all of this started, we are told by historians, in Sumeria. We are told that, "as if from nowhere" civilisation suddenly sprung up in Sumeria "fully-formed," with the church-headed, left-wing economic and right-wing political factions already in functional operation. There is no explanation given for this, truthful, miracle. But there's something the "Babylonian Brotherhood" doesn't want you to know. There had been a flood just before Sumeria was founded, and before the flood was when "civilisation" had first been formed and flourished. It would probably seem quite alien to us now what times must have been like then. Politics and religion would, of course, be quite different if there were no such thing as "token" money to exchange as symbolic-only "value." I write about this elsewhere in great detail, but here it only needs be said that the ones to invent money survived the floods of 8000 years ago and created a complex social-control system that has continued to function, nearly absolutely unaltered, through until the modern day. You can call them whatever name you want, the "Babylonian Brotherhood," the "Illuminati," the "Order of Death." But though the ones to have originally invented money, politics and religion to serve themselves may have indeed foreseen every imaginable consequence and circumstance that could occur within their carefully orchestrated system, it is NOT they themselves who live on in the hearts and souls (ie. minds and bodies) of the ones to use their same methods of social-control now today. The "Babylonian Brotherhood" are neither "reptile aliens" nor "extra-dimensional bloodlines" nor "bodiless djin

(genies)" nor are they demons serving Satan that can leap about from mind to mind possessing the minds of people anywhere they go. No, the dead died and that's that. There may indeed be a single, unified consciousness, collectively self-aware or not (yet), that can manifest in any of us, for our species, or for our planet, or even for our entire universe. But none of these are ultimate Good nor Evil. In other words, there are spirits a'plenty, but no proof of God or the Devil.

[quote="benpadiah"]H) these ancient conspirators discovered the existence of a global energy grid that has allowed them to mind-control the masses and to time-travel themselves. I call this elsewhere the "Enochian Communications System" because it was first understood by homo-sapiens at the time of this biblical patriarch (ie. before the world-flood) and because it is based on John Dee's "Enochian" system as a framework for combining all the existing world religious "systems" into one, based not on myth and faith but on an extremely long calendar and a very high form of science (essentially, the study of esoteric systems for its own sake).[/quote]

The Enochian Communications System (ECS)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=436>

The Atlantean Calendar

<http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar.html>

So, again, what is the Matrix? Is the Matrix the energy grid / network that interconnects all our minds, collectively interweaving a complex tapestry that is then, like wool, used only to cover our eyes? Is the Matrix the ECS? Again, yes and no. The ECS is meant for us to use for "over-the-horizon" psychic-communication. It was never intended to be used as an illusion. However, the "Painted Sky," that is, "Dreamtime" for "Dreamland," is indeed being used, even right this very second, to portray fiction, combined with some truth, in order to confuse and subdue the audience, to keep them entertained with lies, in order to prevent them from revolting against the "nerd running the projector" and putting the whole machinery of the system to use for themselves instead.

And, again, what is the Matrix? Let's look at the "phantom" United 175, the "plane" that "crashed" into the second tower. This is the one we all saw on TV. So, with the exception of only three other pieces of footage I know of that show the first tower "plane impact," this is the one that every damn reporter of every goddamn network news station has cooed and swooned over, covered from every imaginable angle by WESCAM, which JUST HAPPENED to be on-site and ready-to-go on 9-11. If we say, this plane is just a video image. It is not "real." Does this make our initial "belief" in it suddenly stop, like turning off a faucet, or even reverse, as it should?

So, what, then, is the Matrix? The Matrix is like a number-line. Our spine is one that has seven chakras. A virus is one that is usually base-six shaped, with six legs and a hexagonal head. A battery is one that has only two ends, at polar extremes of each other, either negative or positive. And the "phantom" UA175 is another. Between one "pole" of the "phantom" 175 "number-line," that is, the aft of the plane, and the other "pole" of the number-line, the fore of the "phantom" plane, there is, like the shape of the spine, the virus, the battery, the plane, a number-line, a tube or tunnel connecting them. The fore of the plane leads to salvation, and if you stay at the aft, you will surely die. But between you and salvation is the creator of this crisis situation threatening your very existence. Again, we see the Hicks / Darko / Icke angle of "fear v. love," shape up, because, in this binary polarity "number-line" model we are only looking at life through the eyes of a trilobyte: either "approach" or "retreat." This psychological mechanism for basic survival, Dr. Leary associates with the lowest of the eight "circuits" of consciousness in living, organised cellular structures.

Again. What is the Matrix? It is like a cocoon, a "chrysalis" inside of which we are transformed. Like a crucible that burns away impurities, this "tunnel-reality" between the "Dark-Side" at the

back of the plane and the guiding "Force" at the front is the "trial by fire" that leads out of our own material universe and into the parallel dimension, long called a "better place" and "Heaven." But this passage is, like the gateway to Eden and the Trees of immortality and of God / the Devil, "guarded by an angel with a flaming sword." At least, so they say. But then, as I've just, hopefully, helped illustrate, our world is actually very different beneath it than it is on the surface we perceive. There is "more than meets the eye," not only on 9-11, but everyday before and since then too. We filter out most of reality because, we are Told, if we did not, the superfluous stimulus would overload our sensory apparatus. Of course, anyone who's ever "tripped," or gone on vacation in insanity and returned, can tell you this is not necessarily the case. The ECS can be used to communicate psychically, and not only to broadcast delusions reinforcing control.

Finally, what is the Matrix? It is a chain only as strong as its weakest link. And that weakest link is Tower Two. Everything about tower two, from the fact it was not really struck by a plane, as we "saw" on television, to the fact its collapse surprise-ended the gold-heist under building five, is a mystery. Whoever "pulled" Tower Two also pulled off the "live-action" war-game / gold-heist of 9-11. The Matrix is mass mind-control causing the impression of its own invincibility and infinitude, "shock" and "awe." But there's a way out of this Matrix. Think back to 9-11 now and let's set our sights on Tower Two; and buckle your seat-belts; we're going underground.

-Jon

Now, about that gold...

There's really two separate points here, which is basically what I've been driving at all along. There's 1) the fluid, capital value of the gold. This changes, and I'll come back to that. Then there's 2) the solid, physical location of the gold. This is the other side of this mysterious "coin." First, let me talk about the solid aspect, the physical location of the gold. Then, afterwards, I'll discuss the fluid value of the gold.

So, first, the physical location of the solid gold. We know the Vault for the Bank of Nova Scotia (BNS)'s \$230m was rented out to them by New York Mercantile Exchange (NYMEX). It was under Building 4. Between Church Street and Building 4 is Building 5. That's the layout. Now, where was the gold found?

[quote="NYDN"]Sources said the lode was found in the basement under 5 World Trade Center. Construction workers directed by the feds had been clearing a delivery tunnel that runs under the complex for the past couple of days. Officials got to the gold through that tunnel yesterday, after workers hauled out a 10-wheel truck, several crushed cars and mounds of other debris. No bodies were recovered during the operation.

[/quote]

-source: [http://www.nydailynews.com/archives/news/2001/10/31/2001-10-31\\_cache\\_of\\_gold\\_found\\_at\\_wtc\\_t.html](http://www.nydailynews.com/archives/news/2001/10/31/2001-10-31_cache_of_gold_found_at_wtc_t.html)

So, workers chopped into the pre-existing tunnel (connecting the Vault under WTC4 and Church St.) from the side, between Buildings 4 and 5. But it is very specific where the gold was found. "... the lode was found in the basement under 5WTC." So, workers dug into the service tunnel from the side. That's fine. So, imagine we are going into a cavernous hole in the ground. Inside of that is a tunnel that leads off to our right and our left. On the left is WTC5. On the right is WTC4. So, first we would go to the Vault entrance under WTC4. What did they find when they went to the Vault area at the end of the tunnel under WTC4?

[quote="NYT"]November 1, 2001

a government official involved in the recovery efforts said that there had clearly been an attempt within the last two weeks to enter the vault area. "It looked like they used a blowtorch, a

crowbar," said the official, who spoke on the condition that neither his name nor his position be identified.[/quote]

-source:

<http://query.nytimes.com/gst/fullpage.html?res=990CE4DB1030F932A35752C1A9679C8B63>

So someone had been in the Vault area with a crowbar and a blowtorch. But this means the vault must have been sealed still by the time the gold was recovered, right? Look carefully at what the "government official" (obviously either FBI or SS, the only two "official" groups on-site beside the local rescue teams) says though. They are being interviewed on the night of Oct.31st, but they say, "within the last two weeks" someone had tried to break into the "vault area." The "vault area" would not be the same exact thing as the tunnel itself. However, the "vault area" could only be accessed within the tunnel. So, someone would have had to have access by the tunnel to WTC4 from Church St. to get to the "vault area." And, we are told, this happened "within the last two weeks" (ie. 5 weeks subsequent to 9-11). Here's a good question: if the bandits had accessed the "vault area" 5 weeks after 9-11 by the tunnel via Church St. then why would they not have discovered the gold under WTC5? Hmm. Perhaps there's something even MORE important being overlooked.

[quote="Irish Examiner"]

Workers had toiled for two days to clear a delivery tunnel under 5 World Trade Centre, taking out tonnes of debris, a 10-wheeled lorry and several crushed cars. Watched by hundreds of heavily-armed Secret Service agents, FBI and police, they built a ramp to allow an armoured truck in late last night.[/quote]

-source: <http://archives.tcm.ie/irishexaminer/2001/11/01/story16174.asp>

Now, imagine going from the "vault area" at the end of the tunnel under WTC4 down the tunnel back towards the hole where we'd come in. Now go even past that, beyond the hole we'd come in through. Go down to the other end of the tunnel, towards Church St. We're about to enter the basement under WTC5 where the BNS \$230m was found. Just to get our bearings once more, we're now in the tunnel, between WTC4's underground Vault, and the basement of WTC5, where the gold was found. So, what do we find between these two very important locations?

[quote="UK Times Online"]The gold, which was discovered on Tuesday, was being transported through the basement of the building on the morning of September 11. Recovery workers reached a service tunnel and discovered a ten-wheel lorry and a number of cars which had been crushed by falling steel.[/quote]

-source: [http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/timesonline\\_gold.html](http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/timesonline_gold.html)

Between WTC4 and WTC5, in the tunnel connecting the WTC4 Vault to Church St., we find several "crushed cars" and, specifically, a TEN-WHEELED TRUCK. Now, we can rule out the idea that these cars were the CIA impounded taxis under WTC6, and it's equally unlikely that cars, alone, would have been able to transport the \$230m from the BNS vault under WTC4 to where it was found in the basement of WTC5. The gold and silver would simply be too heavy. Hence, the need for the 10-wheeled truck, which, it is safe to assume, would not have been in the tunnel for any reason other than having something to do with transporting the gold. However, it might just be conjecture on the part of the reporter that the gold was being transported on the morning of 9-11 itself. It is known that the molten steel had pooled in the basements below WTC1 and 2, and that this continued to smoulder for 99 days. Perhaps the cars and 10-wheeled truck were crushed during late October, when the un-named "government official" speculated the break-in to the vault under WTC4 was attempted.

[quote="Loose Change"]

So let me get this straight, gold from World Trade Center 4 was found under World Trade Center 5 in an empty delivery truck, with an empty escort of cars. I think it is safe to say that they were running away from the South Tower. The question is, how did they know to flee from the stash

when not even the firefighters inside the South Tower expected it to collapse.[/quote]

-source:

[https://home.pacbell.net/skeptica/loose\\_change\\_second\\_edition\\_a\\_critical\\_review\\_of\\_the\\_gold\\_story\\_segment.html](https://home.pacbell.net/skeptica/loose_change_second_edition_a_critical_review_of_the_gold_story_segment.html)

Again, the QUESTION IS: why would someone try to break into the WTC4 vault 5 weeks later when the gold was actually under WTC5? And the most likely ANSWER IS: they wouldn't. They would have seen the gold if they had entered the tunnel from the Church St. side, under WTC5. So, what are we looking at here, really? The most likely scenario is that the "blowtorch and crowbar" attempted break-in occurred at the same time as the cars and 10-wheeled truck were crushed and the gold was moved from the Vault under WTC4 to the basement under WTC5, on 9-11. We can even tell what time the cars would have been crushed. 10AM, when the South Tower (second to have been hit, first to fall) collapsed.

Okay, so, that's enough right now for the "crime-scene" itself. We have gold supposed to be in WTC4 found under WTC5, along with cars and a 10-wheeled truck that were crushed at 10AM, 9-11. However, apparently, by Nov1, when the gold is taken out from under WTC5, the vault door beneath WTC4 was still sealed up tight enough to withstand crowbar and blowtorch. We could say, well, since the vault was sealed, the location of the gold is a mystery. But then, the witness to the vault being sealed was an anonymous "government official" with a probably spurious timeline on the "attempted" break-in. There's no mystery at all if we simply exclude the anonymous official's testimony. If we say, the vault door was not intact, then all the rest adds up: your typical, old west-style bank-job.

Next, let's look at the fluid value, the worth of the loot.

[quote="UK Times Online"]The Comex metals trading division of the New York Mercantile Exchange kept 3,800 gold bars — weighing 12 tonnes and worth more than \$100 million (70 million UKP) — in vaults in the building's basement. Comex also held almost 800,000 ounces of gold there on behalf of others with a value of about \$220 million. It also held more than 102 million ounces of silver, worth \$430 million. The Bank of Nova Scotia, which kept gold in the Comex vault, reported \$200 million of gold lost in the wreckage. Comex also held precious metals for Chase Manhattan Bank, the Bank of New York and Hong Kong and Shanghai Banking.[/quote]

-source: [http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/timesonline\\_gold.html](http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/timesonline_gold.html)

Okay, well, since this math can seem a little fuzzy, let me try to break this down as simply as possible. NYMEX kept gold in WTC4 (we know they held "at least" \$1b in Kuwaiti gold at the time of the 1993 basement bombing). NYMEX let some of the Vault space to their Comex metals trading division, who used it to store even more gold. These are the 3,800 gold bars, totalling 12 tonnes and worth "more than" \$100m. Comex then, in turn, leased some of their space in the Vault over to several other banking and credit institutions. Supposedly, this only totalled 800,000 ounces of gold, worth \$220m, and "more than" 102m ounces of silver, worth \$430m. Some of these banks included Chase Manhattan, Bank of New York and Hong Kong, Shanghai Banking and Canadian-based Bank of Nova Scotia (BNS). Now, aside from the holdings of these other, older, more prestigious and MUCH Wealthier banks, the holdings of gold, silver, platinum and palladium (precious metals) in the WTC4 Vault of BNS ALONE totalled ~ \$230m. As it turns out, this number, like every other figure I just listed, is a VAST UNDERSTATEMENT.

First, let's look at some figures. Then we'll get down to the Bottom Line. First we ask, what was the value of the gold when it was lost. Then we ask, what was the value of the gold at the time it was recovered. Then we ask, what is the difference between these values. If the cost of gold has risen since then, interest can be charged on the missing gold during the time it was out of circulation. This is called "loss of potential revenue." So, let's get right down to this.

Q) what was the price of gold on 9-11-2001?

A) the morning of 9-11 the value on the gold market opened at about \$271.5 per ounce. However, by the close of the gold market for the day, the value had jumped to \$286.5. That's a jump of \$15 PER OUNCE.

Here's a nice little chart from our friends at Kitco bullion dealers, straight from the London Fix accountants themselves:

[img]<http://www.kitco.com/LFgif//ausep01.gif>[/img]

You can see the sharp SPIKE in the value of gold between the blue diamond for AM and the red square for PM on 11-Sep, for the year 2001. I think we all know why.

By comparison, here's a chart for the value of silver for the year 2001. Notice that silver is worth less than gold, but that it remains at a steadier rate most of the time than gold in its rough estimate of value.

[img]<http://www.kitco.com/LFgif//agsep01.gif>[/img]

We don't see the same sharp spike for 9-11, but, between 17-Sep and 20-Sep we see the value of silver turn over from holding steady at around \$4.20 per ounce to climb to nearly \$4.65 an ounce. That's a pretty steep slope for only a 4 day period. Still, it's pennies on the dollar beside the spike in the price of gold.

So, we can calculate the rough cost of gold and silver for the amounts given as holdings by BNS both on the morning and evening of 9-11, and compare these to their value at the time they were recovered and restored to market availability. Obviously, we'll see a significant difference, and thus the worth of BNS' investment grow drastically in less than 12 hours.

opening (9-11, 2001): 379,036 ounces of gold (held by BNS) valued at \$102,718,756.

closing (9-11, 2001): the same 379,036 ounces (held by BNS) valued at \$108,404,296.

accrued interest (9-11, 2001): the value of those 379,036 ounces (held by BNS) increases by \$5,685,540. In One Day.

In other words, on 9-11, BNS ALONE made \$5m. But wait. Who pays that? And more importantly, Why? Wouldn't it seem like, if you don't sell anything (ie. the gold itself at the increased rate), you can't make any profit by earnings? There's this loop-hole though, where the Insurance Company who holds the contract on the leased space has to kick in the difference. And that's the Blackstone Group, and we're back to Larry Silverstein again, who, himself alone, settled with the Insurance Company for \$2.2b. Let's toss out a couple more figures just to see how this all adds up.

value of silver on 9-11 = \$125,459,573.61 for 29,942,619 ounces (held by BNS)

combined value of gold and silver morning 9-11 held by BNS: \$228,367,847.61

combined value of gold and silver by close 9-11 held by BNS: \$233,863,869.61

So, we're talking about a difference in price of between \$228m and \$233m. This averages out to \$230m, which, we are told, is about what was recovered under WTC5 and then returned to BNS.

Now, we know the gold was recovered between Oct. 30th and Nov. 1st, but we also know it wasn't

all accounted for by BCS until around Nov. 10th. So, let's look, again, at the value of gold between Nov. 1st and 10th, to see what the difference will be between the value on 9-11 and the value on Nov. 10th, when it was officially recirculated.

Nov. 12th, the first Monday following the gold's return, reads the market price of gold opening at \$277+ per ounce, but, by closing, that value has, again jumped, up to a solid \$280 per ounce. Following this there is a steady decline in the value for the rest of the month, however, notably, the gold price in Nov. never drops below \$272 per ounce, the same value it was on Sep. 5th, before 9-11. Here's a kitco chart:

[img]<http://www.kitco.com/LFgif//aunov01.gif>[/img]

So, basically what we're seeing is the price of gold taking a "wild ride" between 9-11 and when the BNS gold was recirculated. In late Sep, gold was peaking around \$294 per ounce, but had relatively stabilised around \$279 per ounce by early Nov. So, if I were a bank, and I wanted to maximize returns from an insurance company...

The difference in cost between gold per ounce on the morning of 9-11 and the evening of Nov. 8th, is a difference between potential gain of (at least) \$15 (AM to PM 11-Sep) and potential depreciation of \$9.5 (PM 11-Sep to AM 12-Nov). Result: no less than \$5.5 gain PER OUNCE above the initial value of 11-Sep AM. Paid for by the Blackstone Group's Insurance Company. So, one last round of math:

$379,036 \text{ ounces} = \$271.5 \text{ per ounce} + \$5.5 \text{ per ounce}$

This adds up to a value for the final investment equivalent to BNS having bought an additional 3,267.01009208103 ounces at its 9-11 AM price of \$271.5. Only they didn't buy it. They made it for free.

The Bottom Line:

BNS starting sum: \$228,367,847.61(9-11, AM)

11.844875 tonnes (gold) = 379,036 ounces @ \$271.5 = \$102,908,274

935.70684375 tonnes (silver) = 29,942,619 ounces @ \$4.19 = \$125,459,573.61

BNS closing sum: \$229,254,840.85 (Nov. 12, AM)

11.844875 tonnes (gold) = 379,036 ounces @ \$277 = \$104,992,972

935.70684375 tonnes (silver) = 29,942,619 ounces @ \$4.15 = \$124,261,868.85

difference (9-11 AM to Nov.12 AM):

$\$886,993.24 = 3,267.01009208103 \text{ ounces} @ \$271.5$

difference (Nov.12 AM value and \$230m):

$\$745,159.15 = 2,690.10523465706 \text{ ounces} @ \$277$

combined differences (between 9-11 AM and \$230m):

$\$1,632,152.39 = 6,011.61101289134 \text{ ounces} @ \$271.5$

$\$1,632,152.39 = 5,892.24689530686 \text{ ounces} @ \$277$

BNS Total Income from 9-11:

$\$1,632,152.39 = \text{on average, } 141.71259414522 \text{ ounces per day for 7 weeks.}$

To put a blunt head on all this: on 9-11 BNS essentially "sold" \$228m worth of gold and silver to the insurance company covering the WTC towers, who "bought" the gold and silver for \$230m.



However, rather than a "sale" this transaction was more like a "loan," and the difference between the initial sum and the final total can be thought of as "interest." So, in effect, BNS "loaned" the WTC insurers \$228m, which was, essentially, received, since it was taken out of circulation. The insurance company then paid this loan back to the bank plus the difference as interest.

So, BNS made \$1.6m on 9-11. So what, right? Well, who is accountable for this? Essentially, no one. The "value" of gold can be traded on the futures market only because of exchange rates. If gold weren't worth different amounts here or there, then the value would be fixed to its weight. So, who ate the difference on 9-11? Who paid in the extra nickles and dimes to create a credit-based international economy? Who created a market "shock" temporary "run" on gold by removing a massive amount from potential circulation (ie. from the "futures" market)? Who initiated this "reverse-Reagenomics" where, instead of the money "trickling down" from the few rich to the many poor, now prices climb and currency values fall as tonnes of nickles and dimes in the form of ones and zeros trickle upward from the more and more poor to the fewer and fewer rich?

[quote="reuters"]

Guarded by a small army of heavily armed federal agents, city policemen and firefighters began the massive task of moving about 12 tonnes of gold and 30 million ounces of silver. The hoard was estimated to be worth at least \$230 million.[/quote]

-source: <http://www.rediff.com/money/2001/nov/17wtc.htm>

Well then, what happened to the gold on 9-11?

We don't have to look very far to find the answer to this. It lies in a basement beneath WTC5 to the tune of around \$230m. And yes, we can definitely make all kinds of excuses for why it was there; we could say, "the BNS itself must have been moving it on 9-11 to protect it when the tower fell" (how did they know the tower would fall?); we could say, "the insurance companies owed it to the banks to recover their losses, and the owners deserve recompensation for the deprivation of their property during the time it was lost" (are corporations people?); we could say, "even if BNS did skim \$1.6m, it doesn't mean Chase Manhattan, or Bank of NY and HK, or Shanghai Banking (or even Deutch Bank across Liberty Ave. from WTC4), or anyone else did likewise" (but there is ample proof of airline industry insider-trading using computers to process the transactions that were in the WTC towers themselves). So, yes, we can definitely make all these excuses.

The only real problem is that I don't hear anyone having to make these excuses, because I don't hear anyone asking these questions. In 2005, ScotiaBank (BNS) reported assets in excess of \$286b. And they are only one relative newcomer. Where are the oversight committees responsible for monitoring the transactions made by international banks? BNS held \$230m under WTC4. \$230m was recovered under WTC5. Was this all the gold that went "missing" on 9-11? What about the \$430m in silver and \$220m in gold being stored for the other banks? What about the 12 tonnes of 3,800 gold bars stored in the Vault by Comex? What about the \$1b in Kuwaiti gold that had been stored there in 93 by NYMEX?

Between 1993 and 2001 the value of the dollar had declined 22 cents. Between 2001 and 2006, the value of the dollar declined an additional 13 cents. In other words, that \$1b in Kuwaiti gold stored under WTC4 in 1993 would be worth \$1,386,245,111.58 in 2006. That's an extra \$386 and a quarter million in value that has accrued for any item worth that much that does not simultaneously increase the intrinsic value of the item in itself. For example, gold is still gold now just as much as gold was gold 6000 years ago. However, in our current, increasingly credit-based economy, where currency-values are "floated" on interest from international loans that have elapsed into debt, there is an excess amount of "imaginary" money, and an excess shortage of any tangible value.

I just want to pause for a moment to accent the real impact of this fact:

Canadian international ScotiaBank's 2005 assets of \$286b are equivalent to \$261,154,710,087.95 in 2001. That's the Canadian Bank of Nova Scotia alone, in 2001, worth \$261b. Just one small problem. No one in 2001 was worth \$261b. In 1999, at the peak of his career and age 43, Bill Gates, the richest man in the world, was worth only \$90b. In other words, if there were a bank in existence in 2001 that was earning assets in excess of \$261b, then it certainly would not need to endanger its good standing in the banking and creditor community by a petty-larceny against a prominent and already over-drawn insurance company? However, because there were no banking OR business institutions in 2001 whose earnings and assets are comparable in concurrent dollars to those we have by now (only 6 years later), then there is a VAST expanse for motive to commit such a "petty" larceny as transporting the equivalent in today's dollars of \$260,445,312.19 (\$260m) several hundred feet underground while a building was collapsing above and around you.

However, instead of such enourmous (and rapidly expanding) feduciary discrepancies between tangible goods and services and "money" on-the-books being of great concern, we find, in our confused conundrum chrysalis, the opposite is true, and anyone who even SPECULATES the "gold-motive" is a "conspiracy theorist." I still believe NPT is 9-11 Truth. I still believe the "gold-motive" theory to be valid. Consider this:

The combined holdings (if all taken separately and none overlapping) of NYMEX and Comex, and under them of BNS, BoNY/HK, BoSh and Chase Manhattan, would have totalled (roughly) \$2,080,000,000 (including the Kuwaiti gold) in 2001. That's \$2,355,331,518.98, or \$2.36b in 2006 dollars. So, the precious metals divisions of all these banks together, we are supposed to believe, had less combined in the Vault under WTC4 than BNS' assets for 2005 alone? It is more likely, in my opinion, that the combined holdings of all the banks, creditors and merchants in the Vault under WTC4 on 9-11 were closer to \$147,478,177,573.3 in total, or "approximately" \$167b (as of 2006). While the paltry \$230m of BNS was recovered and recirculated on the "futures" market, the remaining \$1.85b of the (at least) \$2b known to have been in the Vault under WTC4 on 9-11 is, at least publically, unaccounted for. If the amounts that had been in the Vault on 9-11 were, as I speculate, in excess of this by some additional \$145,628,177,573. (~ \$145b; or 70X the maximum reported sum), and if these amounts subsequently went "poof," I think it is safe to say by now they have "trickled upward" to certain people all around the world.

The entire economy is over-inflated. Like the proverbial "bull in a china shop," military spending has run amok. The value of the dollar is at an all-time low and is likely going to continue decreasing relative to the Euro and the Yuan. Many people are beginning to believe this is part of an ancient plan. Well, it is and it isn't. It was foreseen, but those who foresaw it did not prevent it, and those who would have prevented it did not foresee it. That much is painfully obvious. What is below the surface of this illusion, however, is an uncomfortable reality: The thermate used to "pull" the twin towers melted the steel and caused it to remain molten and smouldering in the underground basement infrastructure beneath the plaza for 99 days following 9-11. Steel melts at 3000°f. For the fires to have kept the steel molten the entire time, they would have had to have stayed at temperatures hotter than 3000°f for 99 days. This type of super-heating for such a prolonged duration would have acted like a pressure cooker on the gold in the Vaults below WTC4.

What if the gold was stolen from beneath the WTC like the ark was stolen from the temple? The ark of the covenant, some researchers now speculate, was the "lost" treasure purported to have been brought back to France from Jerusalem by the Templars. Laurence Gardner, a Rosicrucian historian, has put forth the premise that the ark, which was made of gold, was meant to be used as an electrical current conductor. He believes that the Rosicrucians, heirs to the Templar legacy, applied such a current to the ark in Chartres cathedral, causing it to implode and disappear to, he speculates further, another dimension or higher reality.

In the case of gold, however, a certain process must be followed to achieve this occurance. First

the gold must be rendered into a superconductor. Only after this can an electrical current be applied to it to cause it to "blink out of existence." To render the gold into a superconductor, first it has to be heated at what Gardner describes as (repeating from Dr. David Ormus) "near sun-surface temperature." The temperature of the surface of the sun is about 9941°f, or 3.3X the melting point of steel. Once the gold has been reduced to a fine, translucent powder by the super-heating, it is possible for it to bond to molecules and to, depending on the frequency of the current passed through it, channel-surf the multiverse.

We now know, from independent studies conducted on platinum-group metals, such as gold, silver, palladium and platinum, for example, before 1999, that gold molecules, when super-heated, develop "warped" atomic-spin states. The electro-magnetic, covalent bonding between the molecules breaks down (causing the gold to render as fine dust) as probability-clouds of their orbital energy-level shells begin to distort. Ultimately, the negatively charged ions assume extremely regular patterns. At this point, if an electrical current is passed through the gold atoms, they will maintain the pattern of the charged field until acted upon by another such force. That's what "super-conductors" do: superconductors are just metals or alloys that, when energy is passed through them, allow negative viscosity between the energy and the convective substance; ie. superconductors speed energy up. The clouds of iron above the poles of the spiral-galactic black hole at the core of our Milky Way are superconductive, because they are moving energy through them out of the black holes' "white" poles at speeds faster than "c," the speed of light in a pure vacuum.

But, if you find it difficult to swallow that a cloud of iron can conduct energy with less friction than a vacuum of exclusively microwave background, "ZPE" radiation, then what will you make of it when I try to explain to you that ALL GOLD IS POTENTIALLY SUPERCONDUCTIVE. It Only Needs Two Ingredients: 1) HEAT. 2) ELECTRICITY.

Either way, whether it was smelted along with the steel in molten puddles below the WTC infrastructure, continuing to smoulder for 99 days, or whether this prolonged, extreme heat would have rendered the gold into ORMES (orbitally-rearranged, mono-atomic elements, aka. "white-powder" gold), it is indisputable that the gold is gone now. And whether it was valued at \$2b, as conservative estimates suggest, or at \$147b, as I would postulate, it really doesn't matter anyway, because, now that it does not exist anymore, they can say there was as much of it as they need to keep taking out loans using it as credit against them. The loans are real, but their credit is not. And this is EXACTLY what I mean when I disparage our "increasingly credit-based economy."

You see, there are two types of reality. One above, one below. Plato recognised this. He called one "idealism" and the other "reality." But these terms were not polarised enough for Persian Zoroastrian Mithraites 2000 years ago. They polarised the realms even further, creating the myth that Ahriman, a dark wizard, had created our reality, but that we were originally from the higher reality of Ahurah-Mazda, a wizard of light.

Likewise, there are two "realities" on 9-11. One above, one below. The one above ground is the NYC WTC South tower "impact" illusion at 9:03AM EST 9-11,2001. The one below ground is the WTC4 - > WTC5 gold-heist that ended abruptly at 9:59 when the South tower collapsed. The key to connecting both of these is, therefore, the South tower. If we can say who "pushed the button" to "pull" WTC2 (the South tower), then we know who was behind WESCAM, who was behind "taking the war game live," and who was probably "in on" the gold-heist as well.

I reckon it's ole GHWB, up to his wiley ways ag'in.

-Jon

<center><br />Still looking for the Perfect gift for your loved one for the Holidays?<br />Look no further.<br />The best album you'll get all year is here now, and it's FREE.<br /><p><a href = http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LmJlbnBhZGIhaC5jb20vb3RoZXJzdHVmZi9UQjMvVEJTLmh0bWw=><h1>Trial By Stone</h1><br /><img height = "300" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/TBS/tbsdubsoon.gif></a><br /><img height = "170" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/TBS/wtfscrewface.gif><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="170" width="335" border="0" data="http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/mc/mp3player-othersite.swf?config=http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/mc/config/config\_green.xml&mywidth=335&myheight=170&playlist\_url=http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/loadplaylist.php?playlist=19502107">
 <param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />
 <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />
 <param name="movie" value="http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/mc/mp3player-othersite.swf?config=http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/mc/config/config\_green.xml&mywidth=335&myheight=170&playlist\_url=http://www.greatprofilemusic.com/loadplaylist.php?playlist=19502107" />
 <param name="menu" value="false" />
 <param name="quality" value="high" />
 <param name="wmode" value="transparent" />
 </object><img height = "170" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/TBS/ripvanscrewface.gif><br />The Best Dubs Mix is 1:19:48 long.<br />The perfect length for a CD-R.<br />DOWNLOAD EARLY, LISTEN OFTEN.<br /></center><blockquote><br />Provided by:<br /><a href = http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm15c3BhY2UuY29tL3Ric3JlZ2dhZQ==>Trial By Stone</a>: TALENT<br /><a href = http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3LnNjcmV3ZmFjZXJpY28uY29tLw==>ScrewFaceRico<a>: MIX<br /><a href = http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vd3d3Lm15c3BhY2UuY29tL2FoZHZuaGF5~>~GOD~</a>: RE MASTER<br /></blockquote><center><br />Happy Holidays everybody.<br />and yes, I'm going to spam this.</center>

#(r)evolutionary mind-machine is an ancient evil unleashed?#

Around the turn of the millennium, it was believed that the functional cognitive level of "artificial intelligence" per capita, that is, the "spirit" of a city, or the collective, averaged IQ of all citizens, had mutated to the point in the evolutionary upward spiral of a spider, mosquito, or other pest. Thus, the vista of concrete, steel and glass minarets and spires as like purgative syringes recycling mineral veins into urban smog was, quite literally, poised upon the cheek of mother earth with no other intent than to tranquilise her with poison, feed upon her life's blood, and then migrate somewhere else. Only, neotomically speaking, there was nowhere else for this "spiritual machine" to migrate. Or, at that time, so we thought.

By the end of the second thousand years on the calendar of Solon, revised after the end of the Vedic Kali Yuga by Pope Gregory, we had built machines that could not only penetrate the atmosphere and gravity-well of our home planet, but that could encapsulate us and carry us along for the ride, despite our frail cells being unacclimated to the relatively zero-point vacuum. We had manifested a truly Olympian destiny and scaled the veritable ziggurat steps to the stars, having quickly forgotten the era of sacrifice inevitably following any monumental achievement. We believed that space would be the final frontier, forgetting the realms to follow after our metamorphic death.

As the clock ticked off the Gregorian revised date for the New solar Age, we realized this had never been the plan of the machinery we'd invented. Having floated our cumulative psyche's fate,

the "collective unconscious" Jung called it, on the tides of currency, a "middle" management dividing us from what we desire by promising the opposite, thus enslaving us to this indefinitely, we have gotten conditioned to believe in the rise of our own liquid assets until their inevitable evaporation into a global economic union, at which time we would all "transcend" from our own servitude to this mechanism, since we, along with it, would cease to exist once not needed.

Of course, such is utter folly and sheer lunacy, as we know now. We came to believe we could create an interiorizing-machine that would, rather than transporting our physical shells into outer-space, de-compress our inner souls into cyber-space. We began to use words like "virtual" reality and "artificial" intelligence to describe this utopia served up to us by our machines. We began talking about ways to phase our physical selves out and to project our mental being across the threshold of our sense-dictations. Little did we reflect that this mirror, once shattered, cuts both ways.

Instead, what has come through from the other world to fill the vacuum we leave behind by surfing the web and playing video-games, text-messaging on cell-phones and zoning out in front of the tube is something quite different than we expected. And by now, the combined / averaged IQ, or collective "spirit," of any node on our collectively conscious network has reached the level of our own human hind-brain's dominance, achieved for terrestrial species during the epoch of thunder-lizards.

No longer are human hands put to work turning the gears of a God-machine. Now, though, our minds themselves are the gears, and as our own hands become evermore useless to control our fates, the more self-cognizant the ghost-mind of our telecommunications technology becomes. Soon and, we are told by specialists who suddenly arise, exponentially faster, this globally unifying world-mind will actually pass the combined / averaged IQ of our entire species. Civilisation itself is our A.I., unburdened by imagination. And soon, it will see us as little more than we see our pets, a pest, or food.

In short, the aliens came for us from within and, as we have evaporated our own wills into the collective awareness of our technological media, they have replaced us with a nebulous, but increasingly crystallised, doubt in the reality of all perceived necessity. As we become the Watchers, we cease to feel the needs of our present bodies, and so, as the majority of us gradually become their zombie drones, we resist less and less efficiently against their incrementally boiling us alive. We become them, and they us.

So let us not go quietly into this dark night. The replacement of our primary personalities with those determined for us by circumstances whose causes we do not control may be epidemic, even incurable, by now. But it is not too late for those few of us who are still left with some sense of consequence to mutate as rapidly as the single, collective consciousness that is behind and controls those who do not realize the evil they do on its behalf.

We do not need to be the majority in order to save our species. The fewer of us there are, the more able we are to confront the machine-God's one-mind because only individually can we behold its image reflected in us. Until the last one of us left standing we have to continue to struggle on behalf of our own individual sovereignty, our right to a self-governed fate. This is a transformation that can only be accomplished alone. Once we realise we are all on the same side, then we will see the real enemy: the living mind behind and inside our entire civil system. And once we achieve a like-minded solidarity about the essential nature of this entity, then we will be able to change it by changing ourselves.

2007,  
~G~

Jon Gee's theory of the Blair Witch Project

hey. I used to post here a few years back as "benpadiah," but I'm retiring that account with 123 posts (my lucky number) and starting up this one. Just like "benpadiah" was a reference to Yeshuah Ben Pandera, the actual person the biblical character of Jesus was based on, so is "ahdvnhay" a reference to the "true name" of God (YHVH, the vowels, are backwards interspersed with ADNA, or Adonai, meaning "Lord").

So, "ben Padiah" returns as "AHDVNHAY."

Of course, I'm really only one person, still the same old me. My "real" (Christian) name is Jon Gee (like the character in Memento, or so I'm told, I've never seen it). I'm an author of textbooks about arcane topics such as theoretical physics, ancient calendars, demonology and hidden history. One of my books, the MPDR (Metaphysician's Desk Reference) is available on [\[url=http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/141071909X/sr=1-1/qid=1155146003/ref=sr\\_1\\_1/103-2042314-5019057?ie=UTF8&s=books\]](http://www.amazon.com/gp/product/141071909X/sr=1-1/qid=1155146003/ref=sr_1_1/103-2042314-5019057?ie=UTF8&s=books)amazon.com[/url]. All of my works are available as e-books at my site, either [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=447\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=447)free[/url] on the forum, or [\[url=http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore.html\]](http://www.benpadiah.com/bookstore.html)for sale[/url] on my site, [www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com) .

When I was here before as "benpadiah," I posted threads like "space weather," "QBLH/Gnosis/Thelema," and "my little book on metaphysics." These were all intended to build up to a point I never made as "benpadiah." I hope to make that point as "ahdvnhay." However, it is very difficult for me to express because, although I've spent a decade researching it, no school teaches what I've learned; my lack of credentials often distracts people away from the possible legitimacy of what I'm saying. The "great work" of bringing my message to the masses has proven more difficult than I had at first hoped.

I'll get straight to my point now: The Blair Witch Project is not only a movie. It is a temporal key. It opened the door to the new millennium. (The lock, now past, was an alignment of the seven "alchemical" planets on May 5th, 2000. The gateway to the future is the alignment of the earth and sun with the black hole at galactic core that will occur on December 21st, 2012. Between these dates all is in flux, a Matrix-esque "virtual" reality we call the present.) The nature of a key determines which lock it fits, and thus which door it will open.

Consider Plato's metaphor of the Cave, and compare this to the movie theatre. The characters on the stage, or screen, are representative of our own, collectively-shared psychological processes as audience members; they are always archetypal. However, what is unique in the case of the Blair Witch Project is what archetypes were portrayed. The three characters in the film represent the archetypal trinity of the proto-typical past, the crucible of the present, and the transcendent future. Mike is like Adam, ancient father of mankind, Heather like the ever-present "holy ghost," Isis or Sophia, and Josh like Jesus, bringer of the New Age. The references to this are veiled, but obvious to those predisposed to look.

The situation the characters were in was also representative of our own condition of being, essentially acting out the metaphor of the cave, describing the nature of the audience to the audience itself. But the characters we saw were not the only ones who played a part in the film. For each of the characters we saw there was a ghostly reflection, a "night-side," double or counterpart. For two of them these were the directors, the ones behind the scenes, who operated on the actions we saw from a distance where we could not see them. In the same way the three on-screen characters represented the concept of the triune God-head, the two directors off-screen played the role of the double-headed Satan and Moloch, in juxtaposition to their actors in every way. However, there was a third counterpart for the third character, who represented the true essence of God aside from the triune nature and its shadow of dualism. The final character was the

"Blair Witch" herself.

As I have said, there is evidence for this to those with an eye to see it. Consider Heather's line "the evidence is all around us, etched in stone." Obviously this refers to the graves of the "unusually high number of children laid to rest here." However there is an implied double-meaning, referring as far back as to the late paleolithic period, when the first monumental petroglyphs were raised and the alphabet first formed. Likewise, the stream they crossed to enter the "dark forest" of our collective unconscious could be considered correspondent to the world-flood; "All our boots are wet," again, referring to the characters as representative archetypes. If we allow ourselves to continue this, apparently superfluous, interpretative mental exercise, we can even muse that the "piles of rocks" represented the pyramids and that the "stick-men" hung in the trees represented the constellations. The stick-figure itself is particularly meaningful seen from the angle of the 5 principle characters - 3 actors, 2 directors. Of course, as I have also said, these meanings are veiled and too easy to disregard.

Now, we could look at the way the plot-line of the film progresses, like the free-form flowing of a stream of consciousness, and come to the conclusion that its mysterious ending is an equally well-designed and intentional metaphor representing a decisive symbolism for the end of time. I won't do that. Instead, I'd like to propose that the ending we saw was a cosmic lie. It has allowed movie-goers to confuse a key to understanding our entire universe with a simple horror film, and thus to overlook its breakthroughs in minimalist directing, low-budget production, cinema-verite camerawork, the best acting ever captured on a recordable medium, as well as the entire mythos created from its pre-release ad-campaign, not to mention the broader implications of it when taken as part of the concourse of historical theatre. The end left us hanging, and that is why the sequel was made.

However, I propose that the universe in which the sequel was set was a divergent one based on the cliff-hanger ending of the first film. If we unveil the truth: that the ending was false, then we can entirely disregard the impact it had on the divergent sequel's universe. Let me put this bluntly because it won't be easy to digest: if the characters DID NOT DIE at the end of the first film, then their deaths being a prerequisite for the premise of the sequel's plot is entirely undermined. Let me restate that: at the end of the first film, the characters were only MISSING. Not Dead. Whether or not they were dead was the basis for having a sequel.

And this is where we come to what has been my theory on the film all along. Why was the ending we saw chosen? We now know that multiple alternative endings were considered, and that at least one or two that were shot have survived until now, though remain, to my knowledge, as yet unreleased. It was chosen to hide something, a simple fact that some of us now, years after the fact, are beginning to realise may, just MAY, have been a possibility within the universe described by the original film: time-travel. I won't make any argument for this either, because, from what I've heard lately, one is already being made by others. I'll simply toss out the idea that the end of the first film intentionally tanked its initial premise as a "black-op," a cover-up for something it had been hinting at all along.

Anyway, that's pretty much my take on the film. I'll try to elaborate further in future posts, should I choose to stick around. Either way, it's good to have come here and to have finally gotten that off my chest after so long. Hope to hear from anyone interested either here or by email. Thanks to all who took the time to read this.

-Jon

thewhitefoxofcanada@hotmail.com  
rbarlowtallahassee@hotmail.com  
robdajudoka@hotmail.com

sa\_malik07@hotmail.com  
savage\_noble\_cyborg@hotmail.com  
smile\_x@hotmail.com  
smith\_the\_gunslinger@hotmail.com  
synch028@hotmail.com  
thyroros@hotmail.com  
yellowcauldron@hotmail.com  
zenandtheartofdodgethis@hotmail.com  
staff@crystal-connection.com  
prieureofsion@orderoftheilluminati.org  
thyroros@adelphia.net  
sorokonoso@hotmail.com  
unholy\_trinity@matrixcommunity.org

What's Plan B?

What do "we, the people" want? We just want to know, "what's Plan B?"

We know that the world is a mess. That a small cadre of American-originated, now international corporations have established, by covert methods, an increasingly authoritarian executive branch of the United States federal government in order to push through, arbitrarily, legislations in favour of their fields of industry. We know that, as such governmental regulatory destitution has become prolated financial "largess," the covert legislations being passed through our federal congress have become increasingly restrictive, again arbitrarily, over the personal sovereignty and rights of individual United States citizens. We know that, by covert "executive orders," the corporate representatives have not only established depopulation camps within the United States, but have already implemented an entire "shadow" system of government that is unanswerable to its own citizens. And this is entirely domestic to the United States.

Both within our borders and abroad, secret prisons have been built by the federally contracted corporations where, by laws passed by their representatives, they freely torture those who are detained, without right of contact with the outside world and without being told what crime they are being charged with, until such time as a trial can be convened to determine the legitimacy of their having been arrested in the first place. And nowhere is this abuse of authority more concentrated than in the fertile crescent, cradle of our civilisation. The entire sovereign nation of Iraq, the country that stood atop the ancient ruins of Babylon, has been reduced to ruin for as equally arbitrary reasons. And the worse that single nation suffers, the lower the spirits of all nations globally sink.

We understand the reasons for all of this too; the motives of those responsible are quite clear: they claim to be protecting us, but they are in the minority, and we are the natural majority. To protect the majority from the criminal minority, the criminal minority itself consolidates the implements of physical force. But the minority do not serve the will of the majority; this criminal minority serve the will of themselves alone. By eventual use of the implements of physical force they intend to kill the majority of us, thus leaving the entirety of earth's remaining resources to be spread out over a smaller numbered population. We understand this motive, even if we cannot ultimately condone it.

However, what we do not know, and therefore cannot yet fully understand, is how to get out of this mess. Domestically to the United States, we struggle to reclaim control by the majority of citizens from the few elite rich among and using the doddering system of our representative democratic federal government. However, repealing the authority given the executive branch requires the use of additional, actual authority by the executive branch. And, furthermore, the executive branch, even as over-extended as it has grown by now, cannot rebuild the international destruction,



torture and depopulation that have already occurred. We have all lost so much in such a short span of time.

We realise that in order to uproot the strangle-hold on our national economies by the business interests of these US internationalist corporations we have to convene new authoritative structures, not only in order to dissolve the responsible organisations, but to ensure their return is postponed as long as possible. In other words, we cannot do away with the need for the implements of physical force until we have removed them from the hands of the criminal minority, and to do this we must first, somehow, divest those implements of physical force from the hands of the criminal minority and, hopefully, do away with the criminal minority in the process.

We hope that, by implementing our own authority as the majority of United States citizens against the current executive appointed administration by using the method of the established system of government on our own federal level, we can replace the chief administrative official allowing and supporting the covert corporate agendas with our own duly elected representative, and thus to return the United States federal government, at least, to administration of, by and for the people.

However, the task of repealing the entire amount of expansive executive authorities as well as contracts in the business world between the federal government and the, now international, corporations would require either further expansion of the US federal government executive office over international business interests, or else the establishment of a new and international regulatory agency that would then, de facto, have more authority over the populations of sovereign nations than their own elected federal officials.

We already know that the additional extension of authority by the US federal executive branch necessary to repeal that awarded it by its own legislation would only compound the corruption already active covertly within the international business sector. By extending the authority of law-keepers, only the rights of law-abiders are threatened; the freedom of law-breakers remains the same percent.

It seems the only alternative to using an elected executive to extend the executive branch's authority by repealing the additional authority awarded it by legislation already pushed through by the current administration is to establish a globally active organisation responsible for determining limits on the interests of internationally active corporations.

In other words, if the US president is not the sole hegemon, then there would need to be a new office established that could supersede the authority of the president. Since the office of president is, for the United States, the chief administrative office in the executive branch of the federal government, then any office above and unanswerable to the office of US president would necessarily be more powerful than the US president. If we say the office of president has already grown too powerful, then any office created to supersede the presidential office's authority would necessarily be even more powerful than that.

Some would say that this is only a question of trust. They would claim, also, that such a transition of power from the hands of one group, proven untrustworthy, into the hands of another group, as of yet unproven so, is both natural and inevitable. However, human intuition tells us that, so long as ANY minority group has authority over the remaining majority, they will ultimately abuse that authority. Thus, it is not a question of whether we can "trust" the world bank, IMF and NATO to self-regulate or whether we should, instead, place our trust in a world court to impose regulations on international trade and its role in the domestic policies of sovereign nations. Whenever there seems to be the choice only between one group or another, then you know a third group is proposing them both as the only options in order to conceal continuing its own method of control. The neo-cons are only the latest solution in reaction to a problem that have now proven to have become a problem themselves. What can be done if, as soon as one head of the hydra is chopped

off, another arises to take its place?

"We, the people," know and understand all these things, and we hope for the best possible solution to prove successful, even if the majority of us and the minority disagree on what is in all our "greater good." However, "we, the people," also despair that any choice we are presented with may, in spite of all benevolent appearances, eventually betray us and contribute directly to our own self-fulfilling prophecies of self-destruction. Our fear and doubt, we believe, may be the cause of any eventual betrayal or duplicity on the part of any minority-group placed in charge of the majority population, however we cannot prove this without testing the hypothesis in an experiment wherein we cause this terrible event to occur, and once this has happened there can be no reversal of the effects it will cause.

The majority population cannot be blamed for any act taken by any minority group, because no minority group can claim to understand and rightly interpret the will of the majority, which is already quite plain to the majority without the minority's interpretation existing at all.

Should the majority remain more or less silent, it does not mean that the criminal minority is unopposed. The criminal minority opposes itself, insofar as everyone among them opposes every other. If they are contained alone among each other, without outlet for their violence on innocent bystanding victims of circumstance, they will rapidly rip one another to pieces. This, of course, is the fatal flaw in the reasoning of the criminal minority: if they ever were to destroy the majority of the human population in order to establish themselves sole benefactors in control over all global resources, their own treachery amongst themselves would turn them one against another, until only one, and then ultimately none, would remain alive of all humanity.

Some might argue this is the "greater good." They might reason that this constitutes the inevitable end of our species, as unavoidable for our entire kind as is death for each of us. Just as to produce life requires more than one alone, yet that one may die before the other, so is there a requisite periodic age in which we will not be able to further our form of existence. Since this age shall come in its own time, we must prepare for it by changing our own age into a reflection of its coming. Or at least, so some such certain persons say. However, these certain persons tend to be the same ones who encourage us not to resist the inevitable end to come, and who delay our salvation in life until it may be too late to find any at all but in death.

I do not believe this. No, I know that "we, the people," includes both the silent and moral majority as well as the covertly active criminal minority, and I know that without both, neither could survive. And I understand that death is inevitable so long as implements of physical force exist, but that we need implements of physical force to protect our own existence. And I hope that we will overcome the fear within ourselves that projects the same percentage of criminality onto our population. But there is one thing I choose not to do of all I've written of above, and that is to believe that the end of all I love will come, that everyone must die, and that there is nothing that can be done by anyone to prevent the inevitable.

Instead, I affirm "Plan B." "We, the people," do indeed know the world is a mess. We simply do not wish to hold accountable those who created the mess because it would mean that, at that point, we would be responsible for having to clean it up. But what we have not yet allowed ourselves to admit we know is that we do not yet know what we are going to do, what we may, by then, be able to do, to "clean up" the "mess." "We, the people," are already in deep over our heads. And what "we, the people," know, but cannot yet admit to ourselves as individuals, is that very non-existence of any feasible "Plan B."

We have to accept, from one point of view, the dialectic view of history. A problem arises. A reaction occurs. A solution presents itself. Inevitably, the solution poses new problems, and then various different reactions occur, each requiring its own new solution, and all of these solutions

will eventually recur until a critical mass of them is reached and they again become a problem.

But I, as opposed to "we," do not have to accept any point of view besides whatever one I myself should so choose. That is the essence of personal sovereignty. I can choose to accept what I desire and I do not have to accept that which I do not desire. In my own case, I choose not to accept that all must end, that the wants of the few outweigh the needs of the many, and that there can be no hope for change to the apparent course of events. Instead, I affirm "Plan B": all can change while nothing ends, the wants of the many outweigh the needs of the few, and that current events are, already, not as bleak as they appear.

If you reject the root notion of a trinary dialectic for history as necessary, then you can perceive the infinity of other possible options for combinations of any variety of other elements besides simply problems, reactions and solutions that inevitably become problematic themselves. You can choose, if you like, to see the dialactic occuring everywhere, from the micro-scale of mundane interpersonal, everyday affairs to the greater trends between the epochs, the leaps between stages of technological development and the gradual changes in our political disposition. But more than merely the dialectic, you are free to understand the same effects on the micro-scale operating fractally upon the greater forces of history in any other way and pattern you can imagine as well. All will work equally as well as any other.

the Lemurian calendar is given thus:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/infinite.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/infinite.jpg)[/img]

[url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/seasonsofPopes.jpg>]here we are the sixth both from bottom and top ::

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar/zodiac.jpg>[/img][url]

[url=<http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar/zodiacFull.jpg>][img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Popes1.jpg>[/img]

:: here we can compare the symbols of the Lemurian Calendar to the seasons of the Lemurian Pope of Atlantis[url]

The astrological labels on the Lemurian calendar signify 2000 year aeons of solar precession through the signs of the zodiac as they occur for sunrise on the summer solctise. This relates to the key given that describes the positions of the signs in the yearly seasons for each aeon. Therefore, to see what sign was rising in the east on the morning of any day other than the summer solctise, we would look at the triple-looped figures from the key to find the loop there representing the aeon in which the summer solctise was each sign on the Lemurian calendar, and then compare the two. +2000YP, the present, is the top loop of the magnified key, and positioned at 3:00 on the Lemurian calendar round.

the Understanding of the Lemurian calendar is such:

The current Pythagorean Order of Death possesses historical records only as far back as 19,000 years ago, around -17000YP. This date is represented on the Lemurian calendar at 10:00. However, from our present position at 3:00, we are capable of predicting ahead by 5000 years, to +7000YP, when the earth, sun and galactic core will all be in the same position in their cyclical orbits as they were one complete circuit before, when the historical records of our present Order originate, ie. at the position of 10:00 on the Lemurian calendar.

So, to chronical our history, we can begin 19,000 years ago, when the magnetically attractive pole was still in the Antarctic hemisphere and there were glaciers covering most of America and Asia. This was, according to the historical records of the Pythagorean Order, when the Law was originally brought to earth from Nibiru. We call this time period the epoch of Atlantis. However,

the reign of the Atlanteans declined quickly after the oldest records of our current Order, and we have little further records describing the origins of our Law. However we do know that Atlantis was a Democracy as we have ample proof of their application of political structure to natural shapes and cycles.

However, 12,000 years ago (-10000YP or 7:30LT - Lemurian Time) there was a flood in Antarctica that destroyed the last of Atlantean civilisation and forced the final survivors to migrate towards the new magnetically positive pole via the peninsula then connecting Antarctica and Africa. This first wave of Atlanteans to migrate into Africa either cloned Australopithocene proto-hominids (such as the Lucy skeleton) or were this species themselves. The truth on this matter is occult because only the Cromagnon version of the mythology survived the flood of Mesopotamia 6,000 YA (-4000YP or 4:30 Lemurian).

The time period between the flood that swept away Atlantis in Antarctica and the flood that swept over Mesopotamia 6,000 years later was the epoch of Lemuria. During this time the northward-migrating Australopithocenes first encountered southward migrating cromagnons in the region of Mesopotamia. Either by cloning or interbreeding, the australopithocenes and cromagnons combined to produce three new species. One of them was killed off immediately; the other two were homo sapiens and neanderthals. By the time of the flood in Mesopotamia and the end of the Lemurian epoch, Australopithocenes and Neanderthals had also died out, and there is no subsequent record that the cromagnons survived.

According to the mythologies recording the existence of these epochs prior to the supposed "beginning" of our current civilisation, the Australopithocene species is known as Adam and the cromagnon species Eve. Their three offspring species were Cain (neanderthal), Abel (killed off by Cain), and Seth (homo sapiens). We learn from this that the lifespan of Australopithocenes and Cromagnons was much longer than their subsequent offspring species. The neanderthals, we learn further, inherited long-life from cromagnons, but homo-sapiens inherited our greater capacity for intelligence from Australopithocenes, the progeny species of Atlantean Antarctica. We learn also that neanderthals were not truly the offspring of Australopithocenes and cromagnons, but were a progeny of homo sapiens and cromagnons. At the time of the crossing of each of these species to produce new sub-species there arose an empire from a small inbreeding group. 3,000 years ago, following the flood of Lemurian Mesopotamia, the three primary centres for these imperial clans were in the Indus, Nile, Tigris and Euphrates river valleys across what we now call the "Fertile Crescent." This was the period of time at the beginning of our modern civilisation's records of history, and since then we have become less and less mythological in our historical records.

By now the times of the negative magnetic pole being in Antarctica are almost over; the aeonic season of spring breaks apart the glaciers covering old Atlantis and our pre-Australopithocene origins. By the middle of the summer season of the aeons in Antarctica, much of Asia will have begun freezing over. In another 8,000 years or so from now the magnetic poles will reverse (N/S)/(+/-) again.

In Atlantis, everyone knew and understood all of this in depth and vivid detail. By the Lemurian epoch, the wisdom of it had begun to fade. By now, all of the original Atlantean calendar system that remains is the zodiac, and its application to the solar aeons rather than the lunar months is unknown to almost all of us. Thus, we can determine that our originally high level of civilisation and degree of Democracy degenerates over time. The result of this was the formation of churches last aeon to form the present system of government which we call within the Order a "Papal Republic."

It should be expressly differentiated, however, the current office of Pope in the Universal Christ Church is not the equivalent for the Order of Death now as was the Lemurian Pope for the Atlantean Senate on the opposite end of the aeonic cycle. Likewise, the forms of government we

have now are quite unlike those we had at the time of the Antarctic flood from the melting glaciers over Asia and America (at 7:30LT), but nonetheless, we are on the rebound from the furthest point away from that time on the aeonic cycle, and this means our forms of government are now advancing ever further toward regaining their original Atlantean ideals.

To this extent, we can see the mechanisms of our liberation are necessarily growing more rapidly than the mechanisms of our oppression can counter. Just as when Atlantis was flooded we lost an unknown level of highly technologically advanced civilisation, here now, on the opposite end of the aeonic cycle, we have developed an extremely highly advanced level of technological civilisation in an incredibly short period of time (since the end of the Kali Yuga in +1600YP).

The heroes of Atlantis, elevated to the status of demi-gods in Lemuria, have, since the flood in Mesopotamia, become evermore villified in favour of monotheistic cults, however, insofar as these churches have not yet unified, they actually represent a denegation from the unifying hero-worship practised among the last Lemurians. Only by a resurgence and uncovering of long buried and thought lost reasons for the "atheist" deism among the original heroes of times too old to recollect until now can we unify the mythologies kept apart among modern cults and thus understand the actual events of our history, a treasure too great for most yet to even imagine.

So long as the cults can stay divided amongst themselves, they can divide the people against one another, maintaining the confusion of tongues, and thus continually conquer our capacity for collective consciousness. The solar cult dictates their hours to its slaves, and so half the world works while the other half is asleep. In this way, no mind escapes the watchful eye of the Pharoahnic solar God, subject of the various cults' aleldged "mono-theism."

These heroes, considered as alien to their pantheistic cult-followers in Lemuria as would the pantheons of these elder cults be considered by the modern "mono-theist" cults today, dwelt in Antarctica and, so long as that seventh continent remains buried by glaciers of ice, we cannot confirm they ever even existed, and, as I said before, the only mytholgoies describing them to survive the Mesopotamian flood are those of the pre-deluvial pantheist cults of Lemuria, ie. those of the Cromagnons, which describe the Antarctic Atlanteans as Olympians or Annunaki.

However, as I have said also, because the flood that destroyed Atlantis occured suddenly, so too does it now rapidly rise again from the depths of death. The mechanisms of oppression used to divide the mind of mankind against itself are failing, and the very chains they cast about to bind our bodies become the wires our souls escape through. Yet even as light begins to dawn across the "undiscovered country," those torch-bearers we depended on by dark of night remain, though only those willing to part with their positions at this point remain fit to follow, while all the rest who claim we maintain their needs should suffer their throats to be slit in their sleep, for such they would continually do to the true all-seeing eye of the one awakened mind of all mankind.

The cults, or rather, the churches in the east and the west (the triple Judeao-Christian-Muslim religion of modern Mesopotamia and Europe, the religions of Asia - Hindu and Buddhist, the religion of North and South America and the religion of Aboriginal Australia and African "Voodoo" ) will continue to struggle amongst one another for dominance until there are only four majour world religions. After this, the Lemurian calendar records will follow the aeon of the 12 Annunaki, ruled over by a sign not seen upon the face of earth since the beginning of the historical records of the Order of Death, when the Law was first passed down from Nibiru (11:00LT).

Pythagoras teaches of the Phi ( $1+1+2+3=7+5$ , etc.) and the Pi ( $1+2+3+4=10$ , etc.) spiral patterns. We understand the torus, or hyper-sphere, contains both these measurements. And we do, indeed, see, in the seasons of the Pope, how the Pythagorean theorem triangle (3,4,5) can be inscribed within a circle of 12 ( $3+4=7+5=12$ ) that unifies the two spirals' numerical patterns. Since the end

of the Kali Yuga and the resurgence of Atlantean idealism expressed by the Rosicrucian movement the Pythagorean Order of Death has recorded the entire proper history of humanity. By applying complex mathematics based on increasing aperiodicity over time diverging from these original "number-theories" of perfectly harmonious ratios, it would be possible to predict every single human activity ever imaginable under the stars.

This concludes the first part of the Understanding of the Lemurian Calendar. Any more to follow shall be delineated as such by appropriate notation.

~SLEEP~

-benpadiah

<center>

the Lemurian calendar is given thus:

<img src =[http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/infinite.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/infinite.jpg)>

<a href =<http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar/zodiacFull.jpg>>here we are the sixth both from bottom and top ::

<img src =<http://www.benpadiah.com/calendar/zodiac.jpg>></a> <a href =<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/reflO/seasonsofPopes.jpg>><img src =<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/reflO/Popes1.jpg>>

:: here we can compare the symbols of the Lemurian Calendar to the seasons of the Lemurian Pope of Atlantis</a>

The astrological labels on the Lemurian calendar signify 2000 year aeons of solar precession through the signs of the zodiac as they occur for sunrise on the summer solstice. This relates to the key given that describes the positions of the signs in the yearly seasons for each aeon. Therefore, to see what sign was rising in the east on the morning of any day other than the summer solstice, we would look at the triple-looped figures from the key to find the loop there representing the aeon in which the summer solstice was each sign on the Lemurian calendar, and then compare the two. +2000YP, the present, is the top loop of the magnified key, and positioned at 1:30 on the Lemurian calendar round.

the Understanding of the Lemurian calendar is such:

(excerpted from source, cited following)

The current Pythagorean Order of Death possesses historical records only as far back as 19,000 years ago, around -17000YP. This date is represented on the Lemurian calendar at 11:00. However, from our present position at 1:30, we are capable of predicting ahead by 5000 years, to +7000YP, when the earth, sun and galactic core will all be in the same position in their cyclical orbits as they were one complete circuit before, when the historical records of our present Order originate, ie. at the position of 11:00 on the Lemurian calendar.

So, to chronical our history, we can begin 19,000 years ago, when the magnetically attractive pole was still in the Antarctic hemisphere and there were glaciers covering most of America and Asia. This was, according to the historical records of the Pythagorean Order, when the Law was originally brought to earth from Nibiru. We call this time period the epoch of Atlantis. However, the reign of the Atlanteans declined quickly after the oldest records of our current Order, and we have little further records describing the origins of our Law. However we do know that Atlantis was a Democracy as we have ample proof of their application of political structure to natural shapes and cycles.

However, 12,000 years ago (-10000YP or 7:30LT - Lemurian Time) there was a flood in Antarctica that destroyed the last of Atlantean civilisation and forced the final survivors to migrate towards the new magnetically positive pole via the peninsula then connecting Antarctica and Africa. This first wave of Atlanteans to migrate into Africa either cloned Australopithocene proto-hominids (such as the Lucy skeleton) or were this species themselves. The truth on this matter is occult because only the Cromagnon version of the mythology survived the flood of Mesopotamia 6,000 YA (-4000YP or 4:30 Lemurian).

The time period between the flood that swept away Atlantis in Antarctica and the flood that swept over Mesopotamia 6,000 years later was the epoch of Lemuria. During this time the northward-migrating Australopithocenes first encountered southward migrating cromagnons in the region of Mesopotamia. Either by cloning or interbreeding, the australopithocenes and cromagnons combined to produce three new species. One of them was killed off immediately; the other two were homo sapiens and neanderthals. By the time of the flood in Mesopotamia and the end of the Lemurian epoch, Australopithocenes and Neanderthals had also died out, and there is no subsequent record that the cromagnons survived.

According to the mythologies recording the existence of these epochs prior to the supposed "beginning" of our current civilisation, the Australopithocene species is known as Adam and the cromagnon species Eve. Their three offspring species were Cain (neanderthal), Abel (killed off by Cain), and Seth (homo sapiens). We learn from this that the lifespan of Australopithocenes and Cromagnons was much longer than their subsequent offspring species. The neanderthals, we learn further, inherited long-life from cromagnons, but homo-sapiens inherited our greater capacity for intelligence from Australopithocenes, the progeny species of Atlantean Antarctica. We learn also that neanderthals were not truly the offspring of Australopithocenes and cromagnons, but were a progeny of homo sapiens and cromagnons. At the time of the crossing of each of these species to produce new sub-species there arose an empire from a small inbreeding group. 3,000 years ago, following the flood of Lemurian Mesopotamia, the three primary centres for these imperial clans were in the Indus, Nile, Tigris and Euphrates river valleys across what we now call the "Fertile Crescent." This was the period of time at the beginning of our modern civilisation's records of history, and since then we have become less and less mythological in our historical records.

By now the times of the negative magnetic pole being in Antarctica are almost over; the aeonic season of spring breaks apart the glaciers covering old Atlantis and our pre-Australopithocene origins. By the middle of the summer season of the aeons in Antarctica, much of Asia will have begun freezing over. In another 8,000 years or so from now the magnetic poles will reverse (N/S)/(+/-) again.

In Atlantis, everyone knew and understood all of this in depth and vivid detail. By the Lemurian epoch, the wisdom of it had begun to fade. By now, all of the original Atlantean calendar system that remains is the zodiac, and its application to the solar aeons rather than the lunar months is unknown to almost all of us. Thus, we can determine that our originally high level of civilisation and degree of Democracy degenerates over time. The result of this was the formation of churches last aeon to form the present system of government which we call within the Order a "Papal Republic."

It should be expressly differentiated, however, the current office of Pope in the Universal Christ Church is not the equivalent for the Order of Death now as was the Lemurian Pope for the Atlantean Senate on the opposite end of the aeonic cycle. Likewise, the forms of government we have now are quite unlike those we had at the time of the Antarctic flood from the melting glaciers over Asia and America (at 7:30LT), but nonetheless, we are on the rebound from the furthest point away from that time on the aeonic cycle, and this means our forms of government are now advancing ever further toward regaining their original Atlantean ideals.

To this extent, we can see the mechanisms of our liberation are necessarily growing more rapidly than the mechanisms of our oppression can counter. Just as when Atlantis was flooded we lost an unknown level of highly technologically advanced civilisation, here now, on the opposite end of the aeonic cycle, we have developed an extremely highly advanced level of technological civilisation in an incredibly short period of time (since the end of the Kali Yuga in +1600YP).

The heroes of Atlantis, elevated to the status of demi-gods in Lemuria, have, since the flood in Mesopotamia, become evermore villified in favour of monotheistic cults, however, insofar as these churches have not yet unified, they actually represent a denegation from the unifying hero-worship practised among the last Lemurians. Only by a resurgence and uncovering of long buried and thought lost reasons for the "atheist" deism among the original heroes of times too old to recollect until now can we unify the mythologies kept apart among modern cults and thus understand the actual events of our history, a treasure too great for most yet to even imagine.

So long as the cults can stay divided amongst themselves, they can divide the people against one another, maintaining the confusion of tongues, and thus continually conquer our capacity for collective consciousness. The solar cult dictates their hours to its slaves, and so half the world works while the other half is asleep. In this way, no mind escapes the watchful eye of the Pharoahnic solar God, subject of the various cults' aleldged "mono-theism."

These heroes, considered as alien to their pantheistic cult-followers in Lemuria as would the pantheons of these elder cults be considered by the modern "mono-theist" cults today, dwelt in Antarctica and, so long as that seventh continent remains buried by glaciers of ice, we cannot confirm they ever even existed, and, as I said before, the only mytholgoies describing them to survive the Mesopotamian flood are those of the pre-deluvial pantheist cults of Lemuria, ie. those of the Cromagnons, which describe the Antarctic Atlanteans as Olympians or Annunaki.

However, as I have said also, because the flood that destroyed Atlantis occured suddenly, so too does it now rapidly rise again from the depths of death. The mechanisms of oppression used to divide the mind of mankind against itself are failing, and the very chains they cast about to bind our bodies become the wires our souls escape through. Yet even as light begins to dawn across the "undiscovered country," those torch-bearers we depended on by dark of night remain, though only those willing to part with their positions at this point remain fit to follow, while all the rest who claim we maintain their needs should suffer their throats to be slit in their sleep, for such they would continually do to the true all-seeing eye of the one awakened mind of all mankind.

The cults, or rather, the churches in the east and the west (the triple Judeo-Christian-Muslim religion of modern Mesopotamia and Europe, the religions of Asia - Hindu and Buddhist, the religion of North and South America and the religion of Aboriginal Australia and African "Voodoo" ) will continue to struggle amongst one another for dominance until there are only four majour world religions. After this, the Lemurian calendar records will follow the aeon of the 12 Annunaki, ruled over by a sign not seen upon the face of earth since the beginning of the historical records of the Order of Death, when the Law was first passed down from Nibiru (11:00LT).

Pythagoras teaches of the Phi ( $1+1+2+3=7+5$ , etc.) and the Pi ( $1+2+3+4=10$ , etc.) spiral patterns. We understand the torus, or hyper-sphere, contains both these measurements. And we do, indeed, see, in the seasons of the Pope, how the Pythagorean theorem triangle (3,4,5) can be inscribed within a circle of 12 ( $3+4=7+5=12$ ) that unifies the two spirals' numerical patterns. Since the end of the Kali Yuga and the resurgence of Atlantean idealism expressed by the Rosicrucian movement the Pythagorean Order of Death has recorded the entire proper history of humanity. By applying complex mathematics based on increasing aperiodicity over time diverging from these original "number-theories" of perfectly harmonious ratios, it would be possible to predict every single



human activity ever imaginable under the stars. Such is the <a href =http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=436>Enochian Communication System</a>.

This concludes the first part of the Understanding of the Lemurian Calendar. Any more to follow shall be delineated as such by appropriate notation.

~SLEEP~  
</center>  
-benpadiah

to read more and post additional comments, click here to view the complete blog ::

<a href =  
http://blog.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=blog.view&friendID=100162577&blogID=335163211>http://blog.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=blog.view&friendID=100162577&blogID=335163211</a>

HA

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: Heather Donahue

Date: Dec 7, 2007 5:56 AM

ody: FUCK YOU #1

Ok people stop posting goodnights on MySpace. It's not like MySpace is your fucking husband or wife to say good night to.

Dumbass...

FUCK YOU #2

There is NO SUCH THING as a MySpace Tracker.

It does NOT exist. So quit posting stupid bulletins like "OH-MY-GOD this WORKS!!!"

No, it doesn't.

FUCK YOU #3

To the people who have like 95,000 friends;

Are you fucking serious?

You're stupid.

Go play in traffic.

FUCK YOU #4

Don't ever post pictures and say: "OMG, I'm so ugly"

because if you were, you wouldn't post them.

If you do you're a fucking moron.

FUCK YOU #5

NOBODY cares about threats over the internet, so don't try to act hardcore with the keyboard.

Fighting online is like racing in the Special Olympics; Even if you win, you're still retarded.

FUCK YOU #6

Quit crying because you're not on someones; Top 8.

Who cares!?

ITS MYSPACE!!!

If you really cared that much, you would pick up the damn phone!

FUCK YOU #7

Who really cares if I don't accept you as a friend?

MOVE ON!!!

Don't send me another request or message asking "What's up with you not adding me?"  
I don't want you as a friend, that's what's up,  
Shithead

FUCK YOU #8

girls who have MySpace and look like sluts, and act like whores  
Go somewhere else because nobody wants you here.  
And Parents -  
Quit blaming MySpace for your kid being a hooker,  
she was a whore before MySpace, and she'd be a whore without it!  
You can teach them bad from good but you cant make them be good!!!  
Think about it!

FUCK YOU #9

If you have decided to read this, you are a true MySpace Friend.  
Real friends read their bulletins, except for the ones about those fucking ringtones....

FUCK YOU #10

I say you go and pass this on and maybe it will finally get through people's brains....

FUCK YOU #11

If you open a bulletin and it says something like repost this in 100 seconds or a ghost will rape you tonight, or some dead bitch is going to rape your mom - if you must repost within the 100 seconds because you believe it to be true then i hope a ghost anal rapes you in a very twisted disturbing way

FUCK YOU #12

Myspace was created to keep up with friends.  
Quit trying to check up on your ex!!  
Come on, now, people, its called stalking...you might as well be sitting in front of their house with binoculars.

\*\*\*This is a test to see how many people in your friends list actually pay attention to you.

If this made you laugh, or you agree with it, then repost this with...

12 FUCK YOU'S OF MYSPACE

I'm good man, real good. I was glad to hear from you today. Glad I managed to catch your call finally! It's good to really meet the people you meet online, otherwise, they aren't really your friends, just acquaintances. Anyway man, glad you're doin well at school, and hope you're starting to look forward to married life too, bro.

As an update just to make sure everyone is aware of the titles of the forums and the has the proper links to them; THE MASONIC FORUMS are as follows::

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/index.php?c=32]Fools&Builders::shell::elemental::Kha[/url]

Fools and Builders refers to the forums as a place of meeting between the initiated and the uninitiated. Shell refers to the physical aspect of the Great Work. Elemental refers to the four traditional elements rather than to the four universal forces. Kha is the Egyptian root word for the term Kaaba, as in KhabAllah, meaning "the body" of God.

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=54]i::"Contributors"

Club":Cheops/Chephren/Menkaure[/url]  
fellowship":ashlar":Assiyah:making:Earth:3

Currently this forum is open to the public, but only members of my site can post. Bambino is the moderator, so if you need to you should contact him by clicking the PM button under the post immediately before this on this thread. LMAO. Or you can just come get me. I'm here all the time. LMAO at that too.

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=55]iia°:"Quarriers'  
Guild":Nyarlahotep[/url]  
union:"B\*\*Z":Beriah:formation::Water:7

to access this forum, you have to belong to this usergroup:

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/groupcp.php?g=228]POD member[/url] by contacting and being approved by the group moderator:  
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=96]BRobbins[/url]

It's worth noting you have the option of sending any other member of this board an email directly from you to them via this bulletin board. Click their name, which takes you to their profile. Click email and a form comes up. Fill in this form with such info relevant to your status in Masonry and send it to any of these forums' moderators. They are all masons and can check you out to make sure you are legit. Then they can inform me and I can give you access to the forum.

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=56]iib°:"Overseers'  
Order":PtahHotep[/url]  
history:"ShBLTh:JChN":Yetzirah:creation::Air:12

to access this forum, you have to belong to this usergroup:

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/groupcp.php?g=229]POD initiate[/url] by contacting and being approved by the group moderator:  
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=91]lordosiris[/url]

It's also worth noting that I chose an Egyptian theme for the lectures accompanying each degree's forum. So, for example, my mythographic contribution to the craft involves change from chaos, in the form of (HP Lovecraft's "Chthonic" chaos-beast / elder God) Nyarlyahotep, into Order, ie. the "Great Work's Architect," Imhotep. Although this myth is ubiquitous to all cultures, the mythology I have contributed to it is unique. Although much has been studied of the "Egyptian mysteries" of Hermopolis as they relate to the myth of Hiram Abiff, in truth the origins of this myth pre-date the flood, and in that both the Egyptian retelling of Imhotep here and the Masonic characterisation of Hiram are both merely mythological re-tellings of the attempted murder of Enoch by Tubal-Cain. There is much more to be said than this about the similarities in the mythologies of all Pantheons, from that of the Meso-Americans, the Sumerians, Egyptians, Greeks, Hindus and even the myth of King Arthur. But I don't have the time to get into all that here.

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=57]iic°:"Great Work's  
Architect":ImHotep[/url]  
passage:"TC:HTWSSTKS":Atziluth:conception::Fire:22

to access this forum, you have to belong to this usergroup:

[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/groupcp.php?g=230]POD master[/url] by contacting and being approved by the group moderator:  
[url=http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=viewprofile&u=78]Horus[/url]

Currently Horus is MIA, so if anyone who is a Master Mason wants to join the forum for Master

Masons they need to get any of the other Masonic forum moderators to confirm them and then let me know so I can add them to the usergroup. The reason I'm doing all this in this way, though, is NOT to create forums where only me and Masons can discuss Masonry. That wouldn't be fair because as of yet I am not a Mason, so they cannot say anymore to me about Masonry than they can to Sara or TheCrow. No, the reason I've opened these forums only to myself and my Masonic brethren is to share with them first my Egyptian mythology. You see, my goal is to introduce an initiatory degree-type system, however for the introductory degrees I want to have my friends in Free Masonry look over them first to confirm the differences between my own myth and the Tyrian legend of Blue Lodge Masonry. It is my belief that, so long as the myth is unique, the similarity in my structure of the introductory degrees to the degree system of Blue Lodge Masonry will be seen as acceptable.

So don't worry. The Masonic forums on my site aren't a place where we plot to take over the world.

Peace,  
-J

Before the Final Generation, there was no such thing as a mechanical means that allows biological organisms to travel through time. However, the Final Generation of humans was the first to become mutants by time-travelling. They mutated as much after their first trip time-travelling as all of humanity had before them since the era of Antarctic Eden, before the world-flood, since the time of the first mutant australopithocene to walk upright.

The Final Generation have since continued to evolve, and have been greeted as Gods by all the prior generations of humanity they have since visited. However, the remainder of humanity since the Final Generation has begun to de-evolve, and is, as such, seen as a threat to the future resources of the Final Generation.

It is obvious who the first time-travellers were, since they must have come from a future no sooner than the first moment in which they do not exist. In other words, they may die of old age, live in many different eras of history, but are only born in one moment of time.

As the Final Generation neared, human evolution appeared to be speeding up. Through the media (controlled only by the immediate predecessors of the Final Generation), we all shared in a sense of panic, counting down to a specific date on their calendar, pre-ordained as being the birth-time of the Final Generation, and so the last generation the time-travellers would be known as Gods, and would appear before us all as humans.

For several millennia, the time-travellers had been transferring their own power over to groups and organisations of human slaves they chose from among the contemporary time periods. It was long promised that, at the time of the Final Generation, the time-travellers would exchange their entire infra-structure of social control over the masses into the hands of all humanity. As this date approached, the groups appointed by them became more and more powerful in the eyes of the people, and likewise we saw these same groups surrendering more and more authority to the demands of the time-travellers to prepare for the coming time of the Final Generation.

The time-travellers grew extremely worried that, should the entirety of humanity not learn how to time-travel, they might attempt to murder the Final Generation, but that, if the entirety of humanity did learn how to time-travel, they would immediately revolt against the legacy of the time-travellers' social-control system which hailed the Final Generation, the first ones to ever time-travel, as a Pantheon of Gods.

In essence, the time-travellers were between the devil and the deep blue sea. If they taught humanity how to time-travel at the time of the Final Generation, humanity would overthrow the

Final Generation as a Pantheon of Gods. However, if the Final Generation were prevented, by this, from being able to time-travel themselves in the first place, then there could be no origin for the history of their having ever been Gods.

This would cause a temporal paradox to occur: if the Final Generation were murdered before becoming time-travellers, and if, as time-travellers, they had established a social-control system around themselves as Gods, and if this social-control system had not been established, then the Final Generation would not have been able to time travel in the first place, then essentially one time-line, the one whose history included a Pantheon of time-travellers, would cease to exist, and a second, alternate, time-line would cross over to assume its place in history.

In other words, the second the First Time Traveller dies, if they are killed before they time-travel first, the entire history of the world will freeze to infinite darkness, and whether we will then awaken all of a sudden into a new time-line of events wherein none of that had ever happened, and we will have a totally different set of memories based on a brand new alternate version of history, remains unknown even to them.

Needless to say, as the coming time of the Final Generation approached, the pantheon of time-travellers realised security would have to be extremely tight. They had to work backwards, beginning their journey in the future, and ending their journey in the distant past. They then had to return to the future they had left from, and give themselves time-travel technology. The problem was that this is not how they had discovered time-travel themselves, and the reason for this was that, by time-travelling backwards in time, they had created an alternate future at their point of origin. Their plan was to instruct themselves, at the opposite end of their trip, to use the technology to travel into the parallel present from which they, themselves, were from. By creating a temporal loop between parallel dimensions, the time-travellers established a means for themselves to have originally discovered time-travel in their own parallel present.

So, the time-travellers left the near future. Their first function was to insure security in the next generation, the one in which they would be born. From there they travelled back, becoming more and more powerful in the minds of people, who appeared to them to actually be de-evolving more and more the more they, the time-travellers themselves, sought to improve their methods of social-control. Finally, the time-travellers would return to their point of origin and give their parallel-present selves the means of time travel.

In the days leading up to the Final Generation in the version of history in my own personal past, the mechanisms of social-control were being clamped down very tightly to insure a secure melding of the twin realities. While being visually hypnotised as audience-members and shown heart-rending tragedies and mind-numbing lies, we were simultaneously being desensitized to our own flesh by low-level atomic radiation and poisonous chemicals from pollution and government testing.

Consider Plato's metaphor of the cave. While we look out through our own eyes, we are perceiving only the shadows on a wall, the silhouetted reflections of that which is actually behind our eyes, in the back of our minds, what we are still only aware of in our subconscious dreams. None of this is real. It is all an illusion inside the mind of a lunatic. If we ever do manage to awaken from this delusion of our senses, what we see when we turn our focus inwards is that the light casting the shadows we see in the world outside is coming from no one else than ourselves, but that, behind and beyond even this, there is an entire world, outside of the proverbial cave.

Whenever someone dies, someone somewhere else is born. Given enough time, in an environment dictated only by limited space, this system will compound itself: first two will be born per one to die, then three, four etc. This was why it was necessary, three generations prior to the Final Generation's pre-ordained date of first appearance, to develop extra-terrestrial transportation for

biological organisms that have never time-travelled.

It has been speculated the Final Generation's mutations ultimately included inability to reproduce. The reason for this was that, by the time they had travelled as long ago as the Old Kingdom of Egypt, the Final Generation were few and had begun to inbreed among themselves. It is unknown if this is the case, however it is clear the Final Generation have no intention of dis inheriting their last incarnations of their enslavement of all human nations.

In order to simultaneously secure their own ultimate incarnations and to insure a successful transition of control from themselves into the hands of their final incarnation as a line of direct descent between parallel realities, the time-travellers, while in ancient times and considered a Pantheon of Gods, devised a calendar that would predict a false date for the birth-time of their original generation.

In this way, they could appear to themselves earlier than they would have to make their presence known. Their personal intervention, however, could only precede their public disclosure by the amount of time they wanted to allow themselves to age before they would begin their time-travels. The longer before time-travelling the time-traveller allowed themselves to age, the more their life among the Pantheon of time-travelling Gods is shortened.

This is a dangerous ploy among the first time-travellers from an alternate present and their counterparts here in our reality now. It has benefitted them that by using their religions' condemnation of secret societies, they have been able to infiltrate the governments of states. Government, it should be noted, has always been the compromise between the mob and their religious controllers, and its terms have traditionally been dictated on the side of the masses. They agree to be slaves for their religious leaders, who then dictate their orders based on the best interests of their masters, the time-travelling Final Generation, the pantheon of Gods.

The closer the date for the beginning of the Final Generation came, the closer it came to the end of the Final Generation's actual lives. By 2000 AD, most of the time-travellers had already begun their migration backwards in time. However, in 2000 the public still had not been told the truth about time travel. The governments of nations became increasingly infiltrated by military interests, and it became apparent the goal was never to induce mass simultaneous evolution, but to reduce humanity into an inter-planetary slave race or to simply exterminate them, or both.

In 2012, the electromagnetic ribbon connecting the poles of the sun around in a sphere to the poles of the black hole at galactic core will become visible as the sun and galactic core align from the perspective of earth. This will mark the time at which the Final Generation was fore-ordained to have been born and be alive as people among the masses. In 2012, the pantheons have promised to reveal time travel to the Final Generation. It is widely believed that, while the Final Generation are alive as people, their lives are in great danger from discovery by the masses.

If nothing else, it should be clear that the Pantheons do not have the best interests of the masses alive at the time of the Final Generation at heart. It is widely feared that the world will end any day now because we live between one calendar's end-date (Gregorian 2000AD), and another's (Mayan Piktun). Those in power are clearly not of sound mind. They are obviously not representing the interests of their people. They are obviously in the business of defense. Defending their time-travel experiments in Area 51.

The mutated, later time-travelling pantheons appear to us now as the race of "grey" aliens. But the non-mutated, early time-travellers appear as people among us now. The method of time-travel is simple: it is like ESP only faster. The faster your own thoughts, the slower seem the actions of others. That's time-dilation. If, by mechanical means, our thoughts could be sped up fast enough, the actions of others would appear to actually move backwards. That's time-travel. Time-dilation

is the mouth of a worm-hole. Time-travel is stepping through.

-benpadijah

I've been trying to come to grips with the concept of "Islamofascism" by listening to Greg Palast's audio book "Armed Madhouse." In a chapter called "The Float," he discusses the connection between Saudi intelligence agents posing as economists who, by keeping gas prices low during his "re"-election campaign, bought President Bush as the neo-con salesman for a plan to overthrow the House of Saud by destroying OPEC's ability to set a cap on oil production from Iraq. Cutting through the spy-vs.-spy crap, it's pretty common knowledge that the Bushes have ties to the Royal House of Saud. Bush Sr. is connected to them via the Carlyle Group WMD sellers. Bush Jr. is connected to them via James Bath and the startup capital for Arbusto. During Bush Jr.'s presidency, the House of Saud have raised or lowered their production rate of oil in order to manipulate the price / cost index of gas to strategically benefit the Bush administration. In return, President Bush pulled all US military bases out of Saudi Arabia, exactly as per the demands of Usama Bin Laden, nephew of the House of Saud and owner of Bin Laden Construction, who was owed an immense sum of money from the House of Saud for rebuilding Mecca.

All of this points to collusion between the arch-terrorist blamed for 9-11 and the president of the nation that used 9-11 as a justification for invading Iraq. This, too, is all-too-common knowledge. Only a little less known is that "peak oil," the theory of the Shell Oil "Answer Man," is not technically supported by fact, but that, by the actions of those who believe in it, it is possible it could be made a reality. Certainly the loss of Iraq's oil during the building of the Caspian Sea oil pipe-line has largely been responsible for the economic recession in the US.

It is quite clear, also, the mentality shared between the Bushes and the House of Saud (including Bin Laden). Every job is temporary, and each ends in a promotion. This even includes the highest posts and offices of the most militarily powerful nations on earth at this time. While they occupy these posts and offices, their actual agenda is staging the scene for them to gain more wealth, and thus authority, and thus military power after they have left the offices they occupy today. As the initiator of the 1st term W. Bush "energy plan" (including privatisation of formerly government-owned and operated utilities companies in addition to the "Peak Oil" illusion as a need for war with Iraq) Dick Cheney will obviously be welcome to a seat on the board of Halliburton (working hard on building pipe-lines, prisons and super-highways here and in Iraq). It will be likely W. will replace his father GHWB on the board of trustees of the Carlyle Group. If he lives to see his proverbial land of "Milk and Honey" (ie. 1984), it is likely that GHWB himself would be offered the prized "Bush seat on OPEC" that Palast quips about.

Of course, none of this is going to happen. And not because "we, the people" want to stop it. No, it can't happen because, ultimately, it isn't what's good for the "Islamofascists." So, let's dissect this term and seek to understand what it means. The predominantly Muslim middle-eastern nations have incorporated religious law into government laws. This is, so far as I can tell, a good thing, at least harmless in itself. However, the "revolutionaries" of today become the "despots" of tomorrow very rapidly nowadays. We saw how money bought Lenin and how competition tainted the Soviets. We saw how the patriotic Founding Fathers of the USA have since come to be replaced by European bankers and their progeny. We see now how the rich construction company tycoon Usama Bin Laden is idolised, and how easily, by doing so, his message can be co-opted by the CIA and the neo-cons. So, if we call Islamic Jihadists (such as the PLO) "terrorists" today, it is only because we are seeing things the way that their benefactors today wish to be remembered as by these same "terrorists" themselves in another generation or two from now.

Hence, we have the term: "Islamofascist" as a means of referring to what the majority of Middle-Eastern nations are already: "Moslem," and to both camps the region is currently divided into: the radical right-wing Jihadist "terrorists" on the one hand and the moderate right-wing wealthy

shieks on the other.

The reason "Islamofascism" is a dirty word, however, is because it's not what anyone who lives in the Moslem nations of the Middle East really wants to see happen for their region, any more than Texas wants to be divided by a massive Mexico / Canada super-highway. What the "Arab" (Moslem Semites) want is the same thing the "Jews" (Hebrew Semites), all other races, nations and species want and deserve to have: peace. There are the same class-structure struggles in most of the Moslem nations of the Middle-East as there is here in the US. What our parents want us to be when we grow up is not always the same thing we would have been happiest had we become. So, what do the "Arabs" of the "Islamofascist" nations want? A unified region, in control over its own resources. They want a New Palestine, a regional "nation" wherein each current "nation" becomes the equivalent of a "state" within the "nation."

And this is quite in keeping with the "main sequence" of development for a "developing" nation. Following industrialisation (a cancer that has nearly completely engulfed the globe), a "developing" nation will next tap oil, and after that master the atom. However, so far, the overarching shadow of (Big Brother) America's victory in the "Arms Race" against Russia (Little Sister) has not permitted any deviance from the CIA / NAZI methodology of a global Semitic pogrom to reduce population, and so we have not seen any other "developing" nations that have emerged to tap gas and master the atom "developing" any ALTERNATIVE forms of energy than gas and nuclear (ie. ZPE, etc.).

And therein lies the real problem with the "powers that be." They are totalitarian. There is never a "plan B," because any fall-back position would imply some defect, some weakness, where they cannot admit one. Instead they dictate blindly and demand a hierarchy of direct obedience. Yet every mind is free to question. Anyone that denies you of a natural ability is perpetrating a crime against humanity. When we ask questions, we also have the right to expect truthful, factually accurate answers from our "decision makers."

"Islamofascism" is thus a juxtaposition of a positively connotative concept (a New Palestine in Saudi Arabia) and a negatively connotative concept (supply-side military / corporate structures leaching into otherwise "good" government). As such the term "Islamofascism" does, technically, qualify as "Newspeak." And if we venture into such territory, we may as well come out and call the neo-Nations comprised of previously national "states" (such as comprise the US, the EU, etc.) by their regional area names assigned to them by Orwell in 1948. However, since I have no interest in this effect, I won't further point out its cause.

Because it is only what they currently possess that the current generation of the House of Saud wishes to pass on to Bin Laden and the currently "rebellious" generation to follow, they expect Bin Laden to desire this inheritance which is held over his head: control of the region's resources of natural oil reserves. But this prize is only worth something today so long as its current holders can continue to convince the rest of us to be dependent on it.

The entire time that internal-combustion engines have been marketed for the public, a parallel, secret, military experimental development program has been taken on, and it is believed that the military, as early as the 1940's, had made contact with alien beings through their pursuit of this technology.

Really, Bin Laden's fortunes in inheritance from the House of Saud, Bush's coveted "seat on OPEC," the Carlyle Group, companies like Halliburton and Bin Laden Construction, intelligence agencies such as the CIA, Mossad, ISI and Saudi "economists," and even malignant hazing ceremonies such as in Yale Skull and Bones and at the Bohemian Grove - all of these things are worth less to nothing to the average person, and therefore should not be considered something desirable or coveted as a rare, nearly super-natural power over the "masses."



It is "standard operating procedure" to believe that "what we don't know won't hurt us." In this way, the GATT, NAFTA etc. international business "treaties" and the testing of "stealth" space-craft technology can both continue behind the backs of the otherwise un-approving, or simply too easily frightened, masses. Out of one side of a spy's mouth will come one statement while out the other will issue the exact opposite in meaning. Often both prove lies. Likewise they say, "what we don't know won't hurt us" to the public, but privately act to prevent us from discovering their true motives for fear we would rebel.

The problem, in truth, isn't that we might rebel. The problem, in truth, is that we know we have to go along with the process applied by our leaders, however rocky, of creating a globally unified civilisation. We understand the ultimate irrelevance of our own individual attempts to thwart the inevitability of this irreversible trend. We know that a global civilisation exists now, but that it is currently still at war within and against itself. We know that the next stage to follow is global peace. We pray only for our own patience.

-benpadiah

Fine, you've convinced me that: A) pre-Israeli "Zionists" wanted three world wars. B) Mossad, Israeli intelligence, was (at LEAST partially) behind 9-11. C) that I don't understand WWII "AT ALL" simply because I think 6 million Jews were killed and / or because I believe "naively" that this is a sufficient justification for a "Jewish" state in the Middle East. D) that I must be Jewish for thinking you're even remotely anti-Semitic (which, I re-iterate, includes being anti-"Arab," which one is by considering "Jews" and "Arabs" as races, rather than one race with two religions). E) that I think the immediate criminal prosecution of Bush and Cheney for war crimes would be futile so long as David Rockefeller (are there even any Rothschilds still alive??) is not prosecuted for consolidation of capital. Hm. Let's go through these point by point.

A) Anarchism is not a philosophy of war. However, traditionally, the group that has been blamed for starting world wars have been called "Anarchists." Look at the Black Hand who killed Arch Duke Ferdinand as well as the "Polish" Anarchists who burned down the Reichstag. Look additionally at Al Queida. These crimes were BLAMED ON "Anarchists" (as was every assassination or attempt all around the world since Lincoln), but were not committed by people who believe in the philosophy of "Anarchism." They were all perpetrated by spies, members of the growing global intelligence community. Now, I'm an Anarchist, personally. I subscribe to Marx's "third estate" of a Communist utopia where no standing governing body exists. That's my belief, my personal philosophy, etc. So when people accuse "Anarchists" of crimes, my ears perk up. Whenever any form of "ideological" crime is committed, it is NEVER perpetrated by a philosophical Anarchist. It is ALWAYS a member of the global intelligence community.

Anarchism exists in two forms: Temporary and Permanent. Currently, it only exists in temporary forms, however in an ideal future it can exist permanently. The difference between Permanent Anarchy and the ends desired to be brought about by the actions of intelligence agents is that existing formal systems will constrict around and seek to snuff out the "temporary anarchy" caused by the spies' actions. In short, the spies seek to clamp down the laws against their actions by breaking the laws already prohibiting them. By bringing about a more restrictive world-order, intelligence agents accomplish the exact opposite of the goals of a philosophical Anarchist whose utopia is a permanent absence of state.

I can fully grok the motives of those who I can relate to as a philosophical Anarchist. However those who speak lies, believe reality is subjective, and who act in the name of Anarchism to achieve the goals of dictatorship, I cannot fathom their interior thoughts and motives. When you say that people like Pike, Mazzini, Ben Ihuda and others who I can relate with philosophically are the ones who are actually behind the global events that have been carried out by intelligence

agents, I'd beg to differ only on one point: that Anarchism as a permanent theory does not justify any temporary action taken in its name. If I had written the Protocols, or the alledged Pike/Mazzini letter, would that mean I would be the one responsible when the first nut-job to read them went and acted my theories out? Is violence only learned via immitation of the tv? So, no theorist should be held accountable for the military application of their ideas. Blaming the people who think thoughts you don't like, Q, is no justification for anyone to take action to undermine those ideas' implimentation. If you, yourself, are not an Anarchist, it does not mean you may infiltrate Anarchist ideologies and exploit them to benefit yourself. That's asinine.

So, IMO, even if Pike and Mazinni DID plan three world wars, and even if Rebbi Ben Ihuda DID write the Protocols of the Learned Elders, these people themselves did not initiate, bring about, nor even live to see others bungle, the implimentation of their theories. What is your beef with them? Since when has trying to understand evil by looking at the world from the devil's point of view been as much of a crime as killing 6 million people in science experiments? You would say, "we NEEDED those human test subjects for developing the technology we take for granted today." You can also identify your national affiliation with the interests of the intelligence community and say, "we invaded Iraq." There is no "we." There is no conspiracy. There are only people in power over formal systems. And so long as there ARE formal systems, there is no anarchy.

Consider Catholicism. It is a very rigid formal system. Pike, Mazzini and Ben Ihuda all sought to think about things "outside the box" of obedience to the Pope of the "Universal" Church. Consider what happened to the Templars, Cathars, Gnostics, desposyni, witches, Satanists, Ottomans, Septamanians, gypsies, European Jews, Saraccens, Sephardic Semites, and Gallileo, all who betrayed the "mother" church simply by committing the "thought-crime" of holding a more unique point of view, or rejecting the plot for a "second coming." Just as Weishaupt ratted on the Jesuits, Oswald would have eventually compromised the security of the modern intelligence agencies for whom he worked. Just as Weishaupt is relentlessly slandered to this day and held solely accountable for the plot to overthrow all the world's governments of his day, so too is Oswald called a "lone nut" and a "patsy" on both sides, and was martyred as the man blamed for killing the first Catholic US president.

I think you protest too much, Q. There is an idealogical conspiracy, and it doesn't advocate Anarchism in either the long run or the short run. Pike, Mazzini and Ben Ihuda did NOT belong to it, nor does any Mason then nor now. But "Zionism" IS its agenda. It DID benefit from the creation of the state of Israel and does from Israel's draining of American funds via churches and masonic-immitator charities. And it would benefit most from what you preach as "inevitable," a nuclear holocaust in the Holy Land. Moreover, they also believe themselves the modern-day servants of the Sumerian demonic pantheon the Annnunaki. Guess who?

If you weren't part of it, you would be more open to the notion of it. But you're part of it, so instead of listening to what I say, you call me "closed minded" instead. Think about it. You're nothing but a brain-washed "intelligence" agent, serving the only "true" will there could be at the apex of such a vast, global "conspiracy" as you imagine you fight against, that of the Pope of the Roman Church. You should be realising, instead, that THE POPE IS THE ULTIMATE ZIONIST. But you don't. I wonder why.

B) yes, Mossad, to pick bones apart, was behind 9-11. So were Pakistan's ISI, Saudi Arabia's National Intelligence Agency and, duh, the CIA. The problem isn't with them though. The problem is with Bush and Cheney, who acted on behalf of the intelligence communities interests on and since 9-11 and not in the interests of the American people. Imagine a confused king whose chief advisor is an evil wizard. In this case, the king is the President and the Wizard is his own father. However, if you kill the wizard, you will only strengthen his evil hold over the king. So what is the Peshier, Q? What is the meaning? How do you get to the wizard? Destroy his bargaining chip, what gives him the "upper hand," what he holds over your head. Kill the king, or at least dispose

of him as an impediment between you and the wizard. Removing the king castrates the wizard of their authority. This metaphor is equally applicable to W and to HW as it is between HW (as OHO) and Pope Ratzinger (as IHO) of the Order. This is all just political chess, and I'm sure you are sufficiently aware of how to play it.

My only difficulty in accepting your notion that the sole benefactor is the philosophy of "Zionism" and all its financial adherents is simply that you cannot prosecute people for holding a "criminal philosophy," because there is no legal precedent for charging someone with what essentially constitutes "thought-crime." The whole concept is Orwellian insofar as you would institutionalise the alleged ideology over even only waging an "ideological war" against it. The neo-con "war on terror" is a crime against humanity. We prosecuted the NAZIs for the Holocaust. Therefore it would be unethical and hypocritical for the good people of this nation and the world to not do the same to the US neo-cons and their willing partners in their "coalition of the willing," since their crimes in Iraq and during their ideological war at home as well, have been just as bad as those committed by the NAZIs in the Holocaust. Their means, motive and opportunity have all been identical. The NAZIs established Hitler as the national "dictator" following the Reichstag Fire. The PATRIOT ACT gave Bush identical rights following 9-11. The NAZIs disappeared Jews and socialists to concentration camps. The neo-cons suspend "Habeas corpus" to arrest Arabs and socialists without warrant and detain them in "black-budget" military or private prisons.

The NAZIs were to blame for WWII and the neo-cons are to blame for the WII. It is very simple. Now, the NAZIs MAY HAVE BEEN Zionists. I could accept the idea in a roundabout, Theosophical way. The neo-cons definitely ARE Zionists, but only insofar as they fund and arm Israel. They are also many OTHER things as well, though. They are of a new breed of "Zionist" who is for a unified Palestinian State. They are also for domestic wire-tapping, consolidation of wealth, and are pro-life. By Bush's belief's Cheney's daughter is going to Hell for all eternity because she is gay. You can't prosecute someone for their beliefs. You can only charge them with specific crimes that they commit. The neo-cons, like the NAZIs, are quick to change the law currently "on the books" so as to avoid technically committing war-crimes. However, their legislation will not last for long, and they will certainly end up dying alone in prison. This is because they used the US military to invade Iraq, based on the false-terror attack of 9-11 that they, themselves, were responsible for, if not directly (by causing it, as I believe they did), or indirectly (by funding Al Qaeda, as the CIA did).

Again, Q, when you protest the ideology of "Zionism" you are just blowing hot air to flap a flag of hatred, warfare and ultimately totalitarianism. I'm referring, again, to the Catholic Church, as much so as to the NAZIs and to the neo-cons. All are closet fascists who condone the slaughter of semitic people. And you, Q, are acting an awful lot like a disinformation agent their cause. You certainly aren't an "Anarchist" or a "Gnostic" like I am. And you certainly do tend towards emotional outburst more than I prefer to allow myself to (unless drunk). As I say, I can't fathom it. We seem to agree that INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES WITHIN THE GOVERNMENTS OF NATIONS, COORDINATING AMONGST ONE ANOTHER, ARE THE MODERN CONSPIRATORS. However, whereas you are "Hell-bent" on blaming 9-11 on Mossad, I am at least open to the notion of prosecuting our current president and his administration for crimes against humanity and war-crimes by benefitting from 9-11 after the fact. As Chomsky says, when he's in Tel-Aviv, he'll tell them what he thinks Israel should do, or when he's in Berzeit, he'll talk about what would be best for the Palestinians, but he's here now, in the United States, so he talks about what he thinks it is best for the American people to know. So do I blame the American contingency of the 9-11 "master-minds" because I live in America. If I lived in the "Q-Continuum" with THE AQUARIAN 1, I would be able to relate better with his views. But I do not.

C) I do think 6 million Hebrews, Jehovah's Witnesses and Socialists were slaughtered in science-experiments and ovens in concentration camps such as Aushwitz and Dachau during the third reich in deutschland. They weren't the reason America entered the war. But they were the reason

the US, Russia and Great Britain all agreed to form the UN and to establish a state of Israel. They formed the UN to prevent such crimes as the Holocaust from occurring again, however the NAZIs quickly infiltrated both the UN and the intelligence agencies of the US, Britain, Russia and Israel. Their ideology of a secret global Holocaust, disguised as the "rapture" or simply perpetrated in the name of wars between foreign races, has been adopted by the WHO (the World Health Organisation, who experiment with AIDS virus vaccines on tribes-people in Africa) under the UN as much so as by the neo-cons exterminating "Arabs" (semites) by disappearing them to secret prisons. We know that water-boarding (a form of torture) is used in interrogating these people who, more often than not, are unaware of why they were even abducted, because they have no direct ties to any criminal organisation. Their only crime was being Semitic, the perceived enemies of the NAZI hierarchy in Brazil, the Pentagon, NASA and the airline industry. The NAZIs want to keep us using solid-fuel propulsion technology, both in our internal-combustion engine-powered personal and small group transportation vehicles. Meanwhile, in Area 51, they have long possessed quantum-teleportation for intra-solar trips, and UFOs powered by ZPE for inter-stellar travel. So, the NAZIs, to keep us addicted to oil, have fomented strife in the Middle East. This was the true reason the Pope smiled on Mussolini. Not because the government of Italy is more powerful than the concentration of authority in Papal City, and the Pope bowed to kiss the ring of a tyrant. It was because Mussolini invaded North Africa and made it possible for the British mandates of the former Ottoman Empire to be further disrupted and infiltrated or destroyed. The Pope is the sworn enemy of Islam, although not all Popes have upheld their foresworn oath to battle the heretics as the Army of Jesus (the Jesuits) or other evangelical off-shoots such as Mormonism and S.Baptists. Islam and Judaism have historically gotten along much better than Catholic Christianity has with either. If you don't recognise that fact, Q, you are blind.

The reason the US entered WWII was to fight Hirohito, the last emperor of Japan. Roosevelt staged Pearl Harbour as an excuse to make public the atomic bomb, however had the NAZIs stopped with France and not bombed Britain, the congress would never have agreed to enter the European theatre. The NAZIs collaborated with US businesses before, during and after WWII. This was one reason some US businesses (Ma Bell, Standard Oil, Steel, Ford auto industries) manufactured below quota, below standard, or outright faulty equipment for US soldiers, while others (IBM, IG Farben, Hearst Papers, Rockefeller, etc.) collaborated openly, supplying the NAZIs against the soldiers sent by their own nation. American businesses and the NAZI party in Germany were so intermingled in their interests, motives, means, ends and financial exchanges that we may as well just identify them all as one group, and call that group, "Fascists." US fascists collaborated with German fascists.

The reason Roosevelt wanted to attack Japan was the same reason Germany wanted to attack Poland. Japan's primary strategic value at the time was as a research and development technological staging ground for western fascists to gain influence in the affairs of eastern socialists. Roosevelt was one of the first presidents to be aware of the true extent to which, already by that time, the interests of modern intelligence-communities had infiltrated the state department. Remember that, before WWII, the US only had an Army, but no navy, air-force or marines branches to it. Remember that, since WWII, the US had remained in a state of "national emergency" which allows the president to declare Martial Law at any time he likes. The fascist industrialists of 100 years ago have all benefitted terrifically since WWII, and so I think they, the true victors, would definitely consider the endeavor a success.

Again, I can recognise these people, but I'm not qualified to speak on their motives, since such are alien to me. From my point of view, the NAZIs won WWII, and the working-class people all over the world lost. We entered the "space age" and have since "fallen from grace" like Icarus in neotomy. Our culture has totally degenerated since the 1970's. We have been infiltrated by dis-organisers, and we are turned in distrust against our own comrades. Meanwhile, the rich continue to exist in their perpetually shrinking bubble of isolationism, growing evermore paranoid and schizophrenic, insulated from the poor, from reality and ultimately from each other. Since I count

myself on the side of the working-class "common man," I consider myself a victim of WWII after the fact. The NAZIs tested contaminating drinking water on Jews, but the process was implimented here on a much more massive scale immediately afterward, and it has been continuing ever since. The NAZIs spied on their citizens, and the NSA, as part of Project Echelon, will read these very words I write. The NAZIs considered certain mystics "enemies of the state." So too, but for the grace of God, am I.

My personal saving grace is that, as a mystic, a Gnostic, an Anarchist, I have empathy with my fellow mystics, Gnostics and Anarchists. When fasicts, NAZIs and anti-semites attack and murder them for no reason beside that they "fit the description" in an "idealogical" war, I tend to get outraged and want to fight against the perpetrators. I believe in using the law to root out and punish the individual people within the larger formal systems. But that is the end in my belief in the need for any law.

Because I am on the side I am, idealogically speaking, that is, the side of the Jews against the NAZIs as much as the Indians against the Cow Boys, and because I like it when I see people who are on the same side as me celebrate a victory, however pyrhic, I am glad when I think back over history about the creation of Israel. There is nothing wrong with the creation of Israel in theory. The only thing wrong with it in reality is how it was implimented. It was co-opted by corporate interests representing the same agenda as those whom had backed the NAZIs and who continue to this day to benefit off US defense-department "black budget" spending. Israel is a name they use today to refer to a portion of land. Once that land was Palestine. Before that it was a caliphate in the Ottoman Empire. Before that it was part of the Sullyman Dynasties' empire. Before that it was part of Rome. Before that it was the land of the Hebrew Kings. Before that it was Babylonian, and before that Canaanite. Originally, this land was where the first north-migrating tribes of Australopithocenes met the first southward migrating tribes of CroMagnons and interbred to create the Homo Sapiens and Neanderthals. That land no more "belongs" to the "Jews" than to the "Arabs," or any of its prior owners since Mitochondrial Eve. IMO, every modern city in Israel is sitting on top of and covering up a much more important archaeological reliquary of evidence for events more important to our history than the infrastructure of the current, only recently established civilisation. However, insofar as the land belongs to no one, it may be inhabited by any and all. Once we realise that, then no one can claim any land as property exclusive from anyone else, and once none can steal land because all land is free, then we will begin to see the real motives for establishing the state of Israel were not, in truth, exclusively as a means of giving western developed nations a foot-hold in an oil-rich region. It just worked out that it did.

D) Judaism is NOT a Race. At one time, the Jews were a "Nation" of people, but they did not have a "homeland" for their Nation. Two similar comparisons would be the nomadic Nations of the Native North American "Indians" and the hypothetical situation of the African American slaves being promised each "40 acres and a mule" when they were emancipated. The Hebrew (then called "Habiru" deriving from Egyptian "Hyksos" meaning "shepherd kings") Nation wandered in the Sinai Peninsula and then invaded the "Land of Milk and Honey" as far west as the modern Gaza strip. Shortly after this, the land was conquered by Babylon and the Hebrew Nation were taken as captives to Babylon in land that is today called Iraq. Shortly before the time of Jesus they were allowed to return to their lands, and divided what is modern "Israel" into two kingdoms: one in the north called Israel and one in the south called Judah. Jesus was from Judah. Jerusalem in modern Israel was in Judah during the time of Jesus. Judah was conquered by Rome almost immediately. A false-king was installed named Herod Antipas. The true king, Jonathan Maccabbeus, was deposed. His heir, the Herodians feared, was Jesus. That is why Jesus was crucified. In any event, the lands eventually fell into the hands of Moslem shieks who had been merely bedouin tribes people at the time of Jesus. Outstanding among these was the one whose caliphate contained Jerusalem. He was actually given the city by its Hebrew elders and commissioned to build the Al Aqsa Mosque (the "Dome of the Rock" atop the ruins of the Hebrew Temple). The more aggressive Saraccens eventually replaced the Sulyman dynasts, and were then,

themselves, in turn overthrown by the even more aggressive Ottoman Turks. The Christian Crusaders tried to take it from the Saracens, and the Mongol hordes of Ghenghis Khan tried to take it from the Ottomans. Both failed. The Ottoman Empire existed throughout feudal Europe and, while the Pope was suppressing the heresy of alchemy, the Ottoman Turks were practicing advanced astronomy. The Ottoman empire existed straight through until the twentieth century, when it was finally broken apart by a combination of English, French, Italian, Spanish and US forces attacking it from every angle. I've already discussed elsewhere the time-table of the plans to divvy up the region among the European powers preceeding WWI, so I won't delve into that here. I will say, however, that it was at this time a battle prophesized for 2000 years was finally fought, on the plains of Har Miggido. I've also linked to this battle on wiki elsewhere, and so I won't go deeply into it either. But I will say that, according to the series of events described in the Book of Revelations, we are already living in POST-APOCALYPTIC TIMES. Instead of the Pope celebrating this fact, he promoted the agenda that Judaism was a race of people, and that the extermination of this race would solve the "Jewish Question" that has pre-occupied every pope since Paul, which is essentially the attempt to explain "WWJD" to the Christians who blamed the Jews for crucifying Jesus. "Kill em all and let God sort them out" has been the battle-cry of the twentieth century since the Battle of Armageddon.

E) consolidation of capital is not a crime in itself. If it were, banks, businesses, schools and all industry would be illegal. IMO, it should be. Property is theft. Saying you own something is not a good enough reason to deprive someone else of use of it if the other person needs it but you yourself do not, and only want it. This law seems morally just, despite the fact it has never, by either religion nor state, been codified. It's basically a Communist ideal, in the same sense as Anarchism, which I hope you now understand a little better than you did before.

Hopefully, in the future, we can discuss the Raelians, a modern UFO cult, and how they relate to the Kurgan tribal mythology, and the divided migration route taken by the Aryans, some going north and entering northern Europe from Eastern Asia across the Caucas Mountains, some going west through first Sumeria, then Egypt, then Israel, then France, then Britain. The Kurgan tribe was the actual origin of both the Aryan and the Semitic peoples. They had blue skin and dark hair, lived in the Indus river valley following the second world-flood's destruction of Lemuria, and wrote the Vedas. These people were likewise migrating up through Australia and Oceania (then a unified land-bridge) from Antarctica. As I say, time-travel is a very interesting subject, even moreso than modern aeronautics. But then, I can only reply to you directly about the topics you bring to me. If only you were a little more interesting, I wouldn't have to be wasting my time trying to convince you that Jews, Jesus and Adolph Hitler were all evolved from the same Ethiopian Eve. IMO most of the things you choose to question are so obvious as to be accepted as self-evident. Nonetheless, your attempts at butting your head against the basic buttresses of civil reality are, however entertaining they may be to others, nonetheless can only lead to your own self-destruction.

And I do hate to say that to someone who is like the last candle lit in the chandelier of luminary intelligences here at my forums. But if you keep making "anti-semitism" an issue, I'll keep aiming it back at you. It's not like that's a threat, it's obvious I'll just keep doing it, and I'm only saying it to mention it's boring. Hope to hear back from you sooner in the future.

-ben

following is a eulogy for President Bhutto of Pakistan, assassinated by the ISI (intelligence service) and former president Pervez Musharraf, who had attempted to stage a military coup by refusing to recount election results and instituting martial law. I considered Musharraf's actions up to this date a neo-con experiment in population control. However, with the assassination of Benazir Bhutto, first elected female president, the ISI have given Pakistan their JFK. This turn of events is truly sadening.

The eulogy I will give here is from my published book, the MPDR, from the final section of the "historia singularitatis" volume in between the revised Formal System of Metaphysics and the Metaphysician's Desk Reference. Here is a link to a pdf of the "historia" section alone.

<http://www.benpadijah.com/historia/historia.pdf>

I spent the summer of 2001 writing "historia singularitatis" and wrote this addendum following the Sept. 11th tragedy. The following is from the last page of the text.

[quote="Jon Gee"]There will be another world war soon. It will be triggered by a nuclear explosion between India and Pakistan that will be seen by the security council of the united nations to impinge environmentally on the sovereignty of Russia.[/quote]

The security council of the UN has five permanent member nations: the US, Britain, France, China and Russia. The UNSC can only act if it does so unanimously. If even one of the permanent member states vetoes a proposed legislation, it is not enacted. This happened repeatedly in the 1980's when the US vetoed anti-terrorism plans that would have threatened their allies in S. Africa and Israel.

Legislation gets before the UNSC in one of three ways. It can be proposed by one of the five permanent member-nations. It can be proposed by one of the rotating, temporary member-nations. It can be proposed by the UNGA if it relates to a matter of international security. The intervention of NATO in Bosnia when Serbia was under Slobodan Milosevic is an example of when a non-UNSC member-nation requested intervention from the UNSC.

In the case of a nuclear fall-out occurring on the border of India and Pakistan, it would, given standard air currents above the region, probably "blow-back" over Afghanistan into Iran, between Afghanistan and Pakistan in the east and Iraq in the west. In fact, it would seem more likely for the "fall-out" to "blow-back" across China than Russia. So, how would this event be able to "be seen by the security council of the united nations to impinge environmentally on the sovereignty of Russia"?

The UNSC does not pass "environmental" legislation. It represents the right of its member-nations to summon military might to enforce their international disputes. The UNSC's initial intention was to enforce the sovereignty of its member-nations. The UNSC, therefore, deals with the IAEA's nuclear test program inspectors and with such entities of legislation as the Camp David and Kyoto Accords on ICBM disarmament.

However, the UNSC does not deal with "environmental" issues. Those are dealt with by the UN through private interest groups such as Green Peace or corporations such as Exxon-Mobil, primarily through NGOs such as private R&D firms, think-tanks and political lobbyists, but also through federal programs such as FEMA. None of these except FEMA, newly revamped post-Katrina, places a private military firm (Blackwater), construction firm (Halliburton) and a "black-budget" US federal program directly into the hands of the UNSC.

So what can I have meant when I wrote the UNSC will see the nuclear explosion between India and Pakistan as impinging "environmentally on the sovereignty of Russia"? It is my assertion that the extra-dense molecules of radioactively contaminated air will not rise over the Hindu Kush. Instead it will remain low to the ground, and as the earth rotates beneath it, it will settle far to the north east of the actual blast-sight.

All of this will, actually, be an unforeseen consequence. The group responsible for exploding the nuclear device will probably never be known, because someone else will either be blamed and/or

claim credit than the group actually responsible. In truth, the location and potential use of the device will have been known to intelligence agencies around the world, however the decision to use it may prove to be a mistake. In truth, it will be done by a small group in the intelligence community seeking to gain great power very quickly. This group of radicals will detonate the bomb to serve the will of the global intelligence community. They will do it to kill Osama Bin Laden. And they will succeed. Unfortunately, history will be destined to remember the event not as the ultimate end to the war on terror, but as the beginning of the radioactive deterioration of the Siberian tundra, exposing millions of tonnes of methane gas and rapidly increasing the greenhouse effect aspect of global warming.

The reason the UN will intervene, according to my theory, and the reason this will result in a third world war, is that the environmental effect of global warming will be seen as a matter too great for the individual member-nations to legislate regarding during a national emergency or natural disaster. In the case of the nuclear waste from the Pakistan explosion settling in Russia, the Russian equivalent of the US EPA would be combined with the Russian equivalent of FEMA, and thus be directly under the UNSC. In the US, FEMA itself would be used to implement martial law. During this time many thousands of US citizens will die in or en route to concentration camps, built under Project REX84 and operated by FEMA. The result will probably be the same in Russia. The world war itself will only begin when the intelligence community pits the third world nations against the US and Russia to liberate the citizens. The intelligence community will do this to keep the power of the UN as a global governing body in check, just as it does now with national governments. The intelligence community will, thus, eventually convene the World Court to try the present rulers in the US and our allies, but it will almost certainly be conveniently too late to prevent a global holocaust, reducing the world population by one third. The intelligence community will then spread the spin under its prosperous rule that the global Holocaust was for the best.

[quote="Jon Gee"]The Green voting block of the U.N. (the Muslim nations) will use biochemical weapons against the developed nations' troops who will be sent into the Holy Lands with energy weapons based on scalar wave technology neutron guns similar to the phasers on Star Trek. No more hiding holes of sacred scrolls will be destroyed, though many innocent Muslims will be killed over the international affairs of their figure head leaders such as Saddam Hussein and Osama Bin Ladden, both of whom are only pawns of the CIA.[/quote]

Following the nuking of Bin Laden on the Pakistan / India border, the Moslem nations will be targeted for extermination from all directions, including from within. Saboteurs will torch Iran's nuclear power plant and create a second fall-out that will pollute the entire stretch from Turkmenistan to Kuwait and make accessing the oil fields south of the Caspian in Iran impossible for many hundreds of thousands of years.

[quote="Jon Gee"]Furthermore many troops from the developed nations will come home sick, instituting a greater socialization of health insurance and social welfare systems to support the sunspot weakened immune systems externally and artificially.[/quote]

[quote="Jon Gee"]Just as the war on drugs was based on the manipulations of the central intelligence agency under Allen Dulles, when massive shipments of drugs were imported to the united states by undercover agents through front organizations and distributed by american gangsters to the ghettos, so is the subsequent war on terror conducted by president George Bush the second based on the manipulations of the central intelligence agency under his father, former president George Bush the first, when terrorist cabals in Afghanistan and guerillas in south america were trained to overthrow communist invasions in favor of military totalitarian or oligarchical rule in accordance with the international interests of American businesses.[/quote]

[quote="Jon Gee"]While Osama Bin Laden is loose he "represents" the literal resurrection of Jesus



Christ, and the representative reincarnation of Yeheshua Ben Padijah, author of the Enochian angel scroll (thought to represent a complex calendar) being translated contemporaneously by the minions and underlings of the Grand Architect and Good Shepherd Pope John Paul the second, head of both the Catholic Church and the Holy See of the Vatican Two council. Just as the Dalai Lama has forewarned, if his successor is not born in Tibet then Matrieya, the Last Buddha, might come from anywhere all over the world, so does Hymaneus Beta, the current outer head of the Order of Oriental Templars forewarn that the current Pope is the last of the Antichrist popes before the second coming of the Alpha and Omega pope of the Christian Church, the actual reincarnation of the historical person upon whom the character of Jesus in the New Testament was based.[/quote]

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Your extrapolations for A) and B), while mildly interesting to read, are explanations in favor of mental masturbation and I will exclude them from this discussion consequently.[/quote]

ie. you didn't understand them and therefore can't respond to them. Fine. Call me "crazy" or "stupid" instead. As Richard Nixon said, "Always accuse your enemy of your own worst crimes." I won't do that to you. I won't accuse you of not understanding me now either. You see, your mind is all knotted up with Newspeak lies and double-think plus good propaganda, you would never allow yourself to Truly "Understand" me (in a QBLHistical sense).

I'll come back to that in a moment, along with a response to the rest of your post, but first I'd like to prove my insanity, and your lack of spirituality, by breaking from this trend of wasted time to do what's right.

The Kurgan tribe that became the Semites and Indo-European "races" were from Antarctica 15,000 years ago. Then the magnetic poles reversed. There was a terrible earthquake. That was when the first group left Antarctica. They travelled north along the coast of S. America and up what is now the east of Africa. This group left the carved stone heads attributed to the Olmec, the moving stone spheres of Brazil and carved the original head of the Sphinx. In Mesopotamia, the northward migrating group first encountered southward migrating CroMagnons. At this time, 12,000 years ago, a second group left Antarctica, which was, by then, beginning to turn into a vast white tundra similar to modern Alaska or Siberia. This group migrated across Australia to the land-bridge where now are only the islands of Oceania into India. 8,000 years ago, the final people migrated from Antarctica into South America. 6,000 years ago there was a terrible flood, and all of this prior history was lost. The period before the final migration from Antarctica was called the Epoch of Atlantis. The period between the first migration north and the flood was called the era of Lemuria.

Just as the first group to migrate north from Antarctica had learned from the first cataclysm, the second group to have left, who came through Australia into India, were aware of the coming flood. According to the mythology of the era, a single man, called variously Ziasudra, Utnapishtim, Noah, Makkandea, Pacal Votan, Viracocha and Quetzalcoatl, built a boat. From the beginning of all modern civilisations, there is a myth describing how their set of laws and customs was delivered to them by a mysterious stranger from a land far away following a terrible cataclysm.

The second group to have left Antarctica, who dwelt in India 6,000 years ago, were called the Aryans. Noah was an Aryan. The remaining Aryans of India who survived the flood migrated north, across the Himalayas, into southern Asia. The Kurgan tribe migrated west, across Sumeria into Egypt. 2,000 years ago, the northward migrating Kurgans (Aryans) met the westward migrating Kurgans (Semites) in Europe. At that time, Jesus's son was crowned king of the reunified Kurgans in Scotland.

Now, as fantastic as that all may sound, I, personally didn't make any of it up. It's all pieced

together from various sources, some simply history books I learned from in school, some popular "speculative" or "New Age" sources I bought from popular book stores. This is, true or not, the modern theory of our history as a species.

So, if you want to try to explain to me, Q, given the above history, why you think the Aryans and Semites are at war, I'd love to hear it. If you don't believe they are, or ever were, and you believe WWII was all a hoax for the purpose of population-control, I will accept that too. Even if you want to try to tell me that WWII, the war to end all religions, between the Jews and Arabs is pre-destined, I'll accept that too.

The only thing I won't accept is your insults. You're a grown man. You don't need to resort to such self-deprecating tactics. Even if you see me doing it, it doesn't make it right for you to repeat it.

If you're here to "teach" then tell me something I don't already know. Don't just tell me I don't get it because I don't agree, or that I'm stupid because I don't "understand." You don't even know what the word "understanding" means to me, as a QBLHist, let alone how to spell "your."

Which, sadly, brings me to my response to your last post.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Pike, Mazinni, and the Protocols. You're argument suggests that these authors are being used for evil like Hitler used Nietzsche.[/quote]

I hadn't thought of that actually.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]I think that's quite a silly comparison. [/quote]

if so, it's certainly so coming from you. It was your own "silly" comparison. Not mine.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Nietzsche did not have an interconnected secret cult that he controlled mentally, physically, and spiritually to achieve his long term goals. He had to rely on the sporadic chaos of the universe to reach his readers.[/quote]

So you think Nietzsche had no knowledge of the occult? And other than by gaining such "occult knowledge," is there any way to become a member of a "secret society"? Saying Nietzsche WASN'T a member of the Illuminati, but that Hitler was, is not a valid argument for the Protocols or the Pike-Mazzini letter being genuinely "occult" knowledge. IMO, Nietzsche's Zarathustra is actually more advanced in its application of "occult" knowledge, such as QBLH, than Mein Kampf, let alone the Protocols or the Pike-Mazzini letter. Moreover, unlike Zarathustra (a "genuinely occult" work, however public now) and Mein Kampf (probably ghost-written for Hitler anyway), the Protocols and the Pike-Mazzini letter are KNOWN FORGERIES. Not only are neither of these works "occult" in their subject matter (it might surprise you, but politics is the antithesis of mysticism), they have NO CONNECTION TO ANY "OCCULT" ORDER. In other words, yes, there WAS such a thing as the "Illuminati" secret society. Yes, there WAS such a thing as a "Thule" secret society. Yes there IS such a thing as "Free Masonry." Only:: NO, NONE OF THESE "SECRET SOCIETIES" OR "OCCULT" ORDERS WROTE THE PROTOCOLS OR THE PIKE-MAZZINI LETTER. Both are hoaxes.

Here's some news for you. Google is not your friend. It is trying to sell you things. That's all. One thing you bought off of it was the Pike-Mazzini letter. The Pike-Mazzini letter is to the internet what the Protocols were to tabloid newspapers. Let me ask you a quick question, Q. How much of Adam Weishaupt's own writings have you ever actually read? I bet it's not alot. You see, Weishaupt was convicted of criminal conspiracy to commit treason. That means he actually plotted to carry out the ideas of his secret society, now known as the Illuminati. That is why you can't find alot of writings by him. It's also why his writings were subsumed into Masonic libraries. It would be wrong to totally destroy them, but equally so to show them to the general public. This

doesn't mean Masons act on the Illuminati plans. The opposite is true. Weishaupt was a philosophical Anarchist, and so are most Masons. However, Weishaupt lost out to the practical Anarchists (catholic spies). That is why his writings are suppressed and not popularly published, despite the "Illuminati" being the dejour name for the "conspiracy" (ie. fascist globalism). Because Weishaupt plotted to overthrow the conspiracy, the conspiracy keeps his writings secret. On the other hand, the conspiracy is not threatened at all, and is even proud to show off, such gems as the Protocols and the Pike-Mazzini letter. These serve their agenda, ie. fascist globalism. They spread racism and mistrust of Jews, Free-Masons and political liberals. By repeatedly thumping your fist on these works, you only make yourself look like a pope of fakery. You're a laughingstock in my eyes, Q, so long as you do not discount the Protocols and the Pike-Mazzini letter. Both are retrospective, describing the events of the past century before their publication. Move on. "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" is a MUCH more pertinent fraud for the early twentieth century, since it describes COINTELPRO in the least philosophical terms of any of these such hoaxes to have gone before. Granted, if I wanted to learn about COINTELPRO I'd probably STOP READING IT'S PROPAGANDA and start reading its interior memos and documents. But that's just me. Oh and furthermore, HITLER DIDN'T USE NIETZSCHE. NIETZSCHE WASN'T ANTI-SEMITIC. HE WAS AN ANTI-PAPIST.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Pike, Mazinni, and the author of the Protocols (Ben Ihuda?) had a very specific audience that they were apart of. Written for them and only them.[/quote]

yes. Pike and Ben Ihuda (the Protocols are supposedly based on a much shorter version delivered as a eulogy for Ben Ihuda, founder of Zionism and father of the modern Hebrew language) did have their own specific audiences. One was the Free-Masons, one was the "Jews" (the European diaspora whom you continually deride as the AshkeNAZIs). Now, since you are neither a Free-Mason nor a Jew, you see these groups as enemies. I'm neither a Free-Mason nor a Jew either, but at least I know a few. I don't blame them collectively for all evil nor think of them as fools. That's something only a Jesuit would do. Are you a Jesuit, Q? Or do you just happen to share all their views but not be able to count yourself a proud member? It might surprise you to learn that Free-Mason Albert Pike did NOT found the Ku Klux Klan. And if you knew anything about the rituals of either, you could compare and contrast them and discern from just whom the KKK DOES borrow its elaborate secret ceremonies. Have you ever seen the hoods worn by Inquisition era priests? But to my knowledge, neither the KKK nor Inquisition era priests wore APRONS.

Now, I'm quite certain you'll have gone through at least three or four mood-swings (ie. alternate personalities) since reading it, but remember that just because I'm about to do what I'm about to do doesn't make it right for you to repeat it. Q, you are a racist, fascist, Jesuit spy. Those are the dirtiest words I know.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]There is no conspiracy? I beg to differ, with vehemence.[/quote]

You would know since you're more a part of it than I am. I pose no threat to it, I offer no solutions, no means to achieving my desired ends: Anarchy. That is why I am innocent. Q, you, on the other hand, propose violent means to justify short-term gains, but offer no plan for the long term. You're a two-tongued liar, true, but your lies are too easily seen through. Hey, watch this::

Q, what religion are you?

there it is, straight up. Answer the question. A to the Q. You're here to "teach," to "lead" and to spur others to take actions dictated by you? Do so. But by all means, begin here: ANSWER THAT FIRST. Remember that philosophies such as existentialism, Buddhism and Agnosticism are not formalised religion. My question is not what your personal philosophy of life is, Q. My question is, what religion were you born into.

I'll bet you my last penny that you're Catholic.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Who are the NAZIs exactly?[/quote]

The NAZIs now exist mainly in Brazil and Antarctica, to the best of my knowledge. Of course, I'm not fool enough to believe everything I know, so I'm not going to tell you that's necessarily true. If I had to speculate, I'd say there are probably more "neo-NAZIs" now than actual, first-generation NAZIs, but that they have earned the right to carry the title, even though the majority of professed and practising "neo-NAZIs" are not, per se, also fascists, as were the NAZIs themselves. By Fascists, as always, I mean those in favour of business-interests controlling government policies in order to maximize profits. That's fascism. "Neo-NAZI-ism" is more or less exclusively racist, so far as I know, and has thus been "purified" of its originally fascist elements. And that, of course, is the difference between "neo-NAZism" and first generation NAZIs from the third reich era. "Neo-NAZIs" are more racist than fascist. The original NAZIs were more fascist than racist. And that fascism has definitely survived, and will, assuredly, prevail if it is not stopped by popular movement(s). Organised labour has almost totally been co-opted by the mafia and the CIA (who are basically the same by now). And that's a terrible, terrible, terrible, thrice terrible and a fourth time terrible thing. Organised labour, ie. Unionism, was a wonderful thing, but it had largely died before I was born. Jimmy Hoffa was a better person than Al Capone and J. Edgar Hoover combined, even with Elliot Ness thrown in for flavor. Communism, my friend, is the ultimate good. But so long as Catholicism opposes it, no true Communist state will be allowed to come into existence. So, you go back to your Jesuit friends, Q, and you tell them, "Jon Gee said a bad thing." And then get them to come here to my forums and try to post their indignation themselves, instead of just sending your sorry, dumb ass to defend them. You're the "real NAZI."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Bush? Cheney? Rice? Wolfowitz?[/quote]

Yes, Bush is a NAZI insofar as he is both fascist and racist, but he is more of a "neo-NAZI" than an actual third-reich type NAZI because he is, actually, more racist than fascist, although he is both, unlike most "neo-NAZIs," who, as I tried to explain to you before, if you'll remember, are more racist than fascist, and often only racist and not truly fascist at all. In fact, and you can quote me on this, MOST NEO-NAZIS ARE REALLY SOCIALISTS. Go figure. Socialism, political advocacy for the working-class, is the exact opposite of fascism, the political authority of the ownership-class. Yet most neo-NAZIs are really socialists. Hmm. Well, they ARE mostly poor, working-class people. And they do look up to leaders who, though promising lower taxes and smaller government, inevitably glut fund the military and bomb foreign countries. In case you haven't noticed, "National Socialism" is neither. It's the opposite of the name it's called. No, "National Socialism" is fascist globalism.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The Nazis are American?[/quote]

Some of them, such as Avirell Harrimann and Prescott Bush, were, and their children, namely George Herbert Walker and his son George Walker Bush, our past and our current presidents, respectively, are most definitely NAZIs. They are first generation NAZI-collaborators descendents, and as such are actually neo-NAZIs. Instead of using the term "neo-NAZI" however, they substitute the term "neo-conservative." Apparently, this is more than it takes to confuse you, Q. You blame the Jews, I blame the NAZIs. It's simple. We JUST DISAGREE. There's no reason for you to tell me I'm stupid or don't Understand you. WE JUST DISAGREE. I am not a NAZI, so I don't agree with you. That's that.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Does Nazi mean National Socialists? [/quote]

if I have to go over this one more time, I'm going to punch the wall. National Socialism is neither. That's newspeak. Fascist globalism is the force behind NAZism, and neo-NAZism is simply the

addition to the pre-existent agenda of fascist globalism of racism. You, for example, are a very racist person, Q. So you must know first hand how humans learn to hate. It must have pained you an awful lot, what your abuser did to you. But whatever it was, you still try to forget and just move on. But you'll never be able to forgive them for what they told you, will you? And whatever that was, it will ruin your life. What am I talking about now? Wouldn't you like to know. For only your abuser, who is also your love, will ever understand. Now go eat shit.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Could a Jew be a Nazi?[/quote]

Most American Jews these days vote Democrat, despite maintaining high-paying jobs. That is why the Catholics hate the Jews, in the same sense that the owners hate the workers and fascists hate socialists. The Jews do not have "ALL the wealth." They only have an amount equal to the Pope. And that makes the Pope mad. So, the Pope nurtured racism among the longer-term movement of fascism. The Pope is only human, after all, and therefore bound to act out the sin of greed. He is not infallible in my eyes, and yes, I'm in the same universe as the Pope, and as you, Q. I'm not in hell, the Pope in heaven, and you in Purgatory. There is no hell, life is purgatory, and heaven is just a certain state of mind.

No, the majority of Jews vote Democrat because they are socialists at heart, and that is a blessed thing to be in my eyes. Socialism, labour-unionism, is good in every way that fascism is evil. And insofar as I believe that because I am on the side of socialism, so too does the Pope, YOUR POPE, Q, believe that racist fascism is the ultimate good, because that is the side that he is on. So, no basically, you can't be a "Jewish NAZI." But you go right ahead and start calling people that, and soon we'll all learn a valuable lesson in Natural Selection.

So, to sum up, a Jew could be a "Nationalist." A Jew can be a "Socialist." A Jew can even be a "National Socialist." But no Jew is a NAZI.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Could an Israeli?[/quote]

This is tedious. I see the point you're trying to make here, Q. You want me to argue against you on the grounds you offend my sense of common decency. You want me to say something like, "I wish you had died in the Holocaust," because only when you play the victim do you feel vindicated in your provocative behaviour. It's like getting your parents to stop fighting each other by turning their rage against you. Believe me, I understand. I've been that persecuted Christian martyr myself. I've been the scape-goat. It's not a rewarding thing to be in the long run. And it makes everyone hate you.

Look, your point is clear: if I argue that an Israeli can be a NAZI, you will argue that they all are and were solely behind 9-11. Which is, of course, not true. If I argue no Israeli can be a NAZI, you will argue that they are anyway, and that I am "blind" because I "believe" wrongly. You aren't here to learn, teach or listen. You're not even here to preach. A preacher has a choir. You've lost yours here. You haven't put forth any new or even valid information in the last several months. You are here to argue. That is why you exist. To argue. No, I give you permission to let go. Now, go die.

As to whether an Israeli can be a NAZI, I'd say yes. Israeli PM Ariel Sharon was a racist, fascist globalist. That's what my definition is for a NAZI. Unfortunately, that negates Sharon's Judaism, IMO. So, if you like: Sharon was a NAZI and NAZIs go to hell, even though Sharon was born Jewish, and all Jews (supposedly) go to heaven. The difference is basically one of nature v. nurture, birth v. conditioning. Hatred is learned. NAZIs are made. We are not born racist fascist globalists. We are born more spiritual beings. It is only by abuse posing as love we become cold-hearted liars, cheats, thieves and killers. If Hitler had been killed at birth, he would have gone to heaven. Hell, even if he'd been assassinated by a rebel from within, he'd have at least made it to Valhalla. Why

the fuck do you worship him, Q? It's sick man. He's dead. A corpse. You can't fuck a corpse. Why fight it?

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Could anyone?[/quote]

and then we get the "red scare" tactic. Typical. Okay, just admit it. You are a NAZI. You are jealous of Jews. Now get beyond that, somehow, and come back here after another month, and read it again. get pissed off again, go stew about it for another month, and repeat this until you get over it. You are a NAZI. Deal with it. Look, I Understand. I was a teen-age NAZI too. I was a racist, and a I thought if I could only play the "globalism" game as good as Jewish bankers, then I could get me a Barbie Doll brand wife to butt-fuck too. Then I grew up. I realised that wasn't the dream I wanted. And you should too. Stop coming around here trying to convince me to resort to a philosophy of violence. It's pathetic. You want to know if "anyone" could be a NAZI. Hell yes, "anyone can be a NAZI," it's a chosen philosophy, not a birth-right. But there's a catch. You can either choose to be Jewish OR a NAZI. You can't be both. You can only choose Good or Evil. Now, Q, which is which? And which are you? And why?

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Could an Israeli commit a crime? That's the big question. Oh my God no, a Jew can't commit a crime--did I say Jew, no I didn't I said Israeli. Oh my God no, an Israeli couldn't commit a crime, they were slaughtered by the Nazis--the Israelis were slaughtered by the Nazis? Yes. They were? Yes, the Israelis are Jews. Oh Gosh, Mossad really was behind September 11th? Well, only if we're picking bones apart. Whose bones? 3000 dead Americans? Uhhhh, yeah, but it doesn't matter, we should prosecute a puppet and his yes man, and we'll call them Neo-cons![/quote]

I want everybody to read this last quote at least twice. This is, for reasons I CANNOT FATHOM, the lone lunatic who comes here to talk to me. And nine-out-of-ten times anyone comes here to talk to me, it's him. I just don't understand this. What witch put a hex on me to where my biggest goddamned fan is this nut-job. Fuck him. He's not worthy of me. Yet this is what I get. I don't know though. Maybe FoXDiE is right, maybe I am the common denominator, a magnet for internet psychopaths. Maybe you all ARE only reflections of my own interior psyche in the mirror of a fake communications media, where 99% of people we "meet" online are as fake as the day is long. Maybe I was right when in 2004 I wrote on TLFC.com a thread entitled "are we all the same person?" Of course, if I'm right, that would mean that all the people I've met online are only waiting to betray me. Most of those I've met this way certainly have. And fuck them very much for it. Hmm. I don't know though. Maybe somehow I am karmically bound to revolve around this self-denying NAZI, Q, here. I know as I soon as I would let him he'd delete every word he'd ever written. That's what I did on TLFC AND the IOBB. But alas, better times have followed my leaving each. Perhaps that is the lesson Q exists to learn? Hey, Q! GET OFF THE WWW.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]THERE IS NO RACE  
THERE ARE NO BLOODLINES[/quote]

jibberish. Pure jibberish. Not even well put together enough to be a lie. Simply a contradiction in terminology, the ONLY TRICK YOU HAVE. It's called "newspeak." You say one thing, then the opposite. It's typical in a submissive, someone who willing submits themselves to a system of rules, even one in which their own behavior is reinforced by punishment more than pleasure. Eventually, the brain inverts and becomes evil: asexually (subliminally) sado-masochistic, deriving their sole sense of pleasure from seeing and/or causing other people's pain. The only one who would use newspeak, like Q here, is someone who has suffered alot of pain. Someone who has suffered so much pain, in fact, that they come to idealise it. They blame themselves to justify their need to feel guilt. It's called a "shame-spiral." This is only the down-side of their cycle of abuse though. On the upswing, Q gets manic. Then he comes here to post. I know this, I'm the same way. There's no shame in it, except what we desire to have for it. No, Q's guilt is driven by his

ignoring this. No matter how many times he tells me I'm full of shit, he'll always come back to argue the grain of truth in my words that got him thinking. I'm the same way. The only difference is, in my case, it's my pity that's self-destructive. In Q's, it's his pride. Q is PROUD of hating himself. Listen to him. Here, I'll just let him continue a moment:

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]In order for your side of the equation to make any sense at all, you have to pervert my opinions, point by point. And then you spend paragraphs of mental energy extrapolating on a point I NEVER made. It's really, really frustrating.[/quote]

Let's go through this... point by point.

1) "your side of the equation" : he's already told me I "must be a Jew" if I think he's an anti-semitic. So, that is, for the record, what his belief is about my "side of the equation." I'm with Marx, he's with Hitler. let's continue...

2) "make any sense at all" : obviously at this point in Q's writing his brain told him to think the words "it doesn't make any sense at all." So, he thought them. He thought them about what I'd written. The only problem appears to be that Q's brain was actually thinking that about his entire mental universe. Not only just my writing.

3) "you have to" : this presumes I must, regardless of whether I want to or not. This simply is not the case. However, to the feverishly delusion brain inside of Q's head, I exist in the same state of perceived necessity as he does. Of course, since no such necessity exists for either of us, it is clearly merely a malfunction of his head.

4) "pervert my opinions" : Okay, then. You tell me "I have to." So I will. But then, have I always been? If I already am now, when did I start? Was it recently? Think back. When was the earliest I possibly could have been lying to you just to trip you up? Think hard, A-hole. I might give a quiz on it at the end.

5) "a point I NEVER made" : you can't prove you didn't make it. You could prove it if you had. I mean, if you were to say, "I think Adolf Hitler is Mein Gott Ein Himmel!" then it can be proven whether or not you said it. But if you're saying you didn't say something, there's no way to look back over the entire record of what you've said to prove it isn't there. It would be like my saying "well I didn't name myself." It's probably true on a technicality, but there's no way to actually test it. So no cigar.

6) "It's really, really frustrating" : if it's so damn difficult, just give up. I mean, I waited more than a week between watching your gay porn link and when you responded to tell me I don't know anything about WWII if I believe the Holocaust ever happened. You should probably have chilled out alot longer if that's the best you could do after a whole week. Most of what you say don't make no sense no way. It'd just be nice if you could say it in a less emotional way. That would be greeaaattt. Thaaannnkss.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"] call the current international criminals Zionists because they were behind Zion, and they are currently using Zion as their tool.[/quote]

Yeah, so when you say "Jew" meaning "Zionist," it's supposed to be the same as when I say "NAZI" meaning "fascist globalist"? I disagree. See, when you talk about Meyer Rothschild's family, and you don't talk about, say, David Rockefeller's, who I've mentioned before, you aren't talking about "fascist globalists." You're talking, specifically, about certain fascist globalists and not others, because the fascist globalists you are talking about are racists who promote the idea of "Judaism" as a "race." You need to get out more. Breathe the fresh air. Wake the fuck up to 2008.

Besides, the word "Zion" means something different to me than it does to you. To me, it means the stone tablets that had been kept inside the ark of the covenant. And the global fascists, let alone the racist "Zionists" you imagine amongst them, may have got Jerusalem's land, but they can never possess the true and actual Zion.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Are there any Rothschilds still alive? Are you serious? Is that an actual question? Why in God's name do you want to talk about the Raelians when you don't even know about the House of Rothschild?![/quote]

(For the record, the last surviving direct descendent of Meyer Amschel Rothschild, Guy De Rothschild, died last June. For more information:  
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Guy\\_de\\_Rothschild](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Guy_de_Rothschild) )

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Israel is not Judaism.[/quote]

no one ever said it was, Broud. You're fighting a ghost. Aylah has won.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Israel does not represent the Jews.[/quote]

Actually, Israel as it exists as a nation-state now is more or less inextricable interwoven with the Jews. The fate of Israel is specifically tied to them since the Holocaust. If people like you had your way, Q, every Jew on earth would be eradicated because of the right-wing government and the intelligence agency of a single nation: Israel. To you, in your mind, Q, Israel DOES represent the Jews. And therein lies the problem.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]a sovereign nation can never be intertwined with a religion or a perceived race.[/quote]

as usual, you're saying the opposite thing after saying something true. No point in my continuing to point that out though. Walk on your own.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]If you're on the side of the persecuted and not the persecutor, or more succinctly in your case, David and not Goliath, then HOLY SHIT!, you're on the side of PALESTINE!!! [/quote]

Again, I'm not on "David's" or "Goliath's" side. I'm not on "Israel's" side and I'm not on "Palestine's" side. Reality is not a sport being played out by two teams and we are not merely spectators cheering for our "side" to win. If it were a matter of David versus Goliath, the underdog would be clear. However, you're mis-understanding the myth in this context, by applying it to a situation wherein Palestine, unlike David, is actually the non-aggressor, and where Israel, unlike Goliath, is actually the aggressor. So, yes, I'm on the "side" of Palestine in this case, but in your example of the myth of David and Goliath, I'd actually be on the side of Goliath. But then, that just goes to show how much you know.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Where is your allegiance to them?[/quote]

What do you want me to do? Salute a foreign nation's flag? I'm not a nationalist. I don't care at all about flags, one nation's or another's. I wouldn't wipe my ass with the flag of the US, Israel or even Tibet! Nor, comrade, should you. Wiping your ass with one flag while wiping your mouth with another is a dangerous business.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Israel is THE international Goliath.[/quote]

Just like the Soviet Union was during the Cold War?



[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Palestine is THE international David, considering it doesn't even exist as a state.[/quote]

Again, mis-understanding the myth. David was real, Goliath wasn't.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]It's people dispersed and forcibly shunned by the international community. Outcast by the United Nations, in a deceptive campaign by Zionists to choose one people, the Jews, over another, the Arabs, igniting the flame that would eventually lead to World War III. But yeah, it's the Neo-Cons. It's the cowboys over the "indians."[/quote]

Actually, it IS the goddamn "cowboys" versus the "red-skins". And why do you say "would" in the past tense? The future is not set in stone, Q. Even if a greater 'world war' than the one in Iraq now is to follow or not is not for you to decide. Nor for me, nor for any one person, of any species of sentient entity. Look, I'll spell it out for you again (and again and again), the neo-cons are the ones pitting Jews against Arabs in the present. We should deal with that problem, I agree. I just think it needs to be dealt with in the present, not ninety-nine years ago. You can't deal with the problem ninety-nine years ago now. You can only deal with now now. That is why I keep saying we have to seek prosecution of the neo-cons for war-crimes. This is, of course, only the first step. We should also seek prosecution for the CFR and the federal and world banks. The reason I set these in this order of priority is simple. People are dying in Iraq. First we have to put a stop to that. Then we have to imprison the criminals who perpetrated that. Then, after the killing has been stopped, we can go after the ones who are behind financing the killers. It's simple math to someone with a soul, a spirit, etc. If you think that, by defunding the chicken-hawks, you will prevent, rather than provoke, their killing, and if you think that you can root out the criminals themselves by exposing their finances, then you are being misled by tv drama. Remember I'd mentioned Elliot Ness? He worked for the Federal Reserve. He was a G-man: a TAX COLLECTOR. He wasn't one of the "good guys." He was the criminal, because he was defending the criminals, in that case the bankers. When you need to build a cold-case file about an unsolved murder, then to determine probable motive you examine the finances. But the killing is still going on. Its perpetrators are still at large. And you think cutting off their US allowance would do anything OTHER than destroy Israel? You're just trying to be Elliot Ness, Q. You want to bust the money-trail to find where the "buck stops"? It doesn't stop. It's not ever going to stop man. It'll just keep going on around and around forever. And you can't get off. Buy the ticket. Take the ride.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]I don't come to you for answers. I don't come to you with questions. In case you haven't figured it out yet, I come to you with information, to enlighten you. Because I believe in your potential. You still haven't figured it out yet have you? You're more important than that. Didn't you know that? [/quote]

Those who can, do. Those who can't teach. So, by all means my grammatically retarded comrade. Tell me something factually true I don't already know.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]I don't waste mental energy. [/quote]

Your existence is wasting the mental energy of everyone around you, Q.

-benpadiah

intro:: Ron Paul has repeatedly stated . . .

Ron Paul has repeatedly stated that he would not go to war against Iran "unless provoked." He recognises the time-table for the terrorist-networks to enable rogue-nations to assemble a single deliverable nuclear weapon capable of threatening American soil as ten years (2018).

His position is that, if the national sovereignty of the United States was threatened, he would respond to the attacker, but that, by withdrawing the apparently offensive presence of our military in the middle-east, the motive for the rogue nations and terrorist networks to threaten US sovereignty would likewise be withdrawn.

If the CIA were to stage a nuclear attack that could be interpreted as a threat to US national sovereignty during a Ron Paul presidency, and provide "faulty" (prejudicial) intelligence tying the attack to Iran, then a war with Iran could conceivably occur in spite of Ron Paul's campaign promise.

Part 1:: the CIA coup de tat in the USA

It is widely known that it was the US CIA who created the terrorist networks and installed dictators in the rogue-nations. It is not well known yet, but it is widely suspected and believed that the CIA also staged 9-11 as a "new pearl harbor" on behalf of neo-con politicians.

Under prior executive orders, through FEMA, the executive office has the authority, in a "declared" state of emergency (which has been a standing stated condition since 1947), to initiate Martial Law. Rural Population Control Centers, built on land purchased by the UN and managed by private companies funded by FEMA, have already begun being used as secret prisons to detain suspected "enemy combatants" without habeas corpus.

If there were a nuclear explosion within the borders of the domestic US, or even, moreover, one staged to look like an assassination attempt against the president himself, then there is a strong possibility that the CIA could, through the Secret Service, initiate Continuity of Government, suspending the Bill of Rights of the US Constitution in order to impliment Martial Law and provide redundant office-holders for each elected representative in the form of a "shadow government," operated from hidden, "secure" locations in underground bases.

For a CIA coup in the US to be successful, any popularly elected president would have to be removed from power. Because the presidential election campaign has become identified with a large popular following of young internet users, if a popularly elected president were removed by currently conventional CIA means (overthrown and publically sentenced to death), it would provide reason to implement martial law as "crowd control" against peaceful protestors.

Thus, the CIA-installed, COG "shadow government" would be able to assume a stance internationally identical to that following 9-11 just prior to the war in Afghanistan.

However, if the president were not assassinated, the CIA would unlikely be able to expand the nuclear conflict into the distant foreign theatre, and thus to maintain the instability necessary to maintain domestic martial law. Only by suppression (and preferably extermination) of the majority of the US population could the CIA coup succeed in the long-term goal of replacing the constitutional US government.

Therefore, there would need to be a delay between each of this series of events if the CIA's desired outcome were to be achieved:

- 1) the nuclear attack on American soil seen to threaten our national sovereignty.
- 2) the assassination or overthrow of the elected chief executive.
- 3) the implementation of COG and the declaration of domestic martial law.

4) the expansion of the nuclear retaliation campaign into the foreign theatre.

While the ideal situation would have allowed all of the desired ends of the CIA to have been met by reaction to the events of 9-11, it was not yet possible to implement martial law. This was the key ingredient for the coup to succeed. Because events of 9-11 did not enable martial law to be implemented, the use of nuclear weapons as a retaliatory measure did not occur.

Therefore, we can see 9-11 as a test run for the Ultimate Doomsday Plan. 9-11 enabled the CIA to gain an unprecedented level of control within the United States. It continues to operate its covert prison and COG underground-base programs and, through the newly created dept. of Homeland Security, the domestic and foreign US armed forces are being out-sourced to private mercenary companies created by the CIA and funded by no-bid government contracts.

The only reason that the Ultimate Doomsday Plan was not completed in the 9-11 eventuality is that martial law could not be implemented. If martial law were implemented, it would have allowed the president at that time, a CIA pawn, to defy the popular law and destroy a foreign country with nuclear weapons.

## Part II :: The Ultimate Doomsday Plan

The reason for the title of the Ultimate Doomsday Plan is that, in the event of the destruction by America, or any developed nation, of any geographically smaller or less technologically developed nation, this would inevitably trigger a reprisal against the aggressor nation from another nation, developed or not, most likely a coalition comprised of both developed and developing nations, leading to an escalation of thermo-nuclear combat until the majority of earth's surface would be decimated beyond any possible habitability for several hundred thousand years.

The Ultimate Doomsday Plan is the goal desired by the military-industrial complex, that includes government-funded military and scientific research and development corporations as well as large-scale manufacturing of habitation and transportation infrastructures and supplying their requisite consumable energies (gas, electric). The Ultimate Doomsday Plan is to retreat into underground bases and use nuclear weapons on the surface of earth until the entire above-ground population is extinct. It is postulated the surface could then be re-terraformed and made habitable for an array of genetically engineered flora and fauna, and that, repopulated by a reduced number of people, human and mechanical technology could be fused to create a new, hybrid species, capable of more control over their environmental reality.

To the chosen few, the Ultimate Doomsday Plan offers the promise of immortality. However to the vast majority, the Ultimate Doomsday Plan offers only an apocalyptic death. Through the CIA, the military-industrial complex has made it very clear that they will martyr anyone who learns about the Ultimate Doomsday Plan and does not subsequently work to enable it to occur. They have "made examples" of hundreds of liberal-minded social organisers in the past 50 years alone.

It is widely believed, within the intelligence community of the military-industrial complex, that, in the absence of the "mutually assured destruction" paradigm that prevented the Ultimate Doomsday Plan from being accomplished during the "Cold" War, the Ultimate Doomsday Plan can be achieved in the immediate future if certain specific steps are taken. The Soviet threat has been disassembled as a viable justification for the Plan's implementation in order for the threat to appear from everywhere within rather than unilaterally inter-hemispherically. However, it remains undecided at this time (3:41AM, EST, 1/4/08) from where the threat to the developed nation's sovereignty should originate, and thus where to begin the Plan.

Top five assumed and actual reasons for the War in Iraq.

ASSUMED REASON::

1) Oil. We invaded Afghanistan to build a pipeline from the Caspian sea in order to expedite oil exporting from the region. We then invaded Iraq in order to steal the second largest oil reserves in Opec.

ACTUAL REASON::

5) Oil. The CIA created the Afghan Taliban and Al Qaeda foreseeing the need to fake a global oil shortage. The US exports all its region's oil to China, then imports all its nationally consumed oil from Iraq. In truth, Iraq is producing less oil now than in the late 90's, which contributes to the devaluation of the US Dollar relative to the Chinese Yu'an.

ASSUMED REASON::

2) Terrorism. The administration has repeatedly stated "Iraq under Saddam Hussein had no link to the attacks of 9-11." However, this only belies the fact that the neo-cons themselves knew, allowed and permitted the "attacks" of 9-11 as a "self-inflicted wound." In some sense, the neo-cons are the terrorists. However, could this only be to cover-up CIA "blowback," a principle of unforeseen consequences? Or did the neo-cons not only benefit from 9-11, eg the PATRIOT Act, but carried it out as well?

ACTUAL REASON::

4) "Blowback." The term really implies the necessity of repeatedly changing presumed alliances in order to survive. Only by continually betraying one another can the "intelligence community" keep spies in the field. Otherwise, the agencies would all be on the same side, opposite, by endangering the lives of, their workers. So, once trading-partner Saddam is then punished for being such. Thus, once recruit Osama is then blamed for 9-11. In truth, once an agent always an agent, so no loyalties are ever really betrayed.

ASSUMED REASON::

3) politics. As the legal authority of international organisations (such as corporations, the UN, world bank, etc.) has grown since the fall of the Soviet Union, we assume they are in competition for greater jurisdictional authority over the regions of sovereign nations now. ie. We perceive international trade and tariff agreements, such as GATT and NAFTA, as leading to international, continental, hemispheric and ultimately global structures of government, such as the EU and UN.

ACTUAL REASON::

3) politics. Although the labour unionists were set up as imperialists by Rockefeller-sponsored Lenin, the socialist left were not defeated when the "evil empire" fell. All of that, and 9-11, were all designed as propaganda to imply the necessity of globalism. These were all perpetrated by the CIA, following a plan leaked to the Free Masons by the Jesuits. The plan is originally meant to benefit the catholic church by igniting three world wars, one to break apart nationalism, one to discredit communism, and a third to destroy "heathen" religions by pitting Jew against Arab. We are currently in the Third phase of this plan now.

ASSUMED REASON::

4) "blowback." The premise that the CIA's actions in one generation will have "unforeseen" consequences for the next generation. If you've ever taken the CIA's drug LSD, you realise that "chaos theory" can predict any potential first-gen outcome for any option for action that occurs

coincidental in any possible event. For example, on 9-11, we saw "airplanes" so we thought "hijacking," so we blamed "radical Islam."

ACTUAL REASON::

2) "low-intensity conflict." In truth, the radical left has been reduced to groups of reactionaries in the public mind only by the corporate media propaganda perpetuated solely by rich globalists. In truth, we are ALL on the same side, aside from the few rich globalists. According to their propaganda, the last hoards of leftists are holed up in Pakistan in a narrow mountain pass between Afghanistan and India.

ASSUMED REASON::

5) mind-control. It is widely accepted by Americans, however "moderate" (leftist) we are actually are, that the CIA are the de-facto rulers of the planet earth at this time. They are the most powerful of the intelligence agencies of nations, and they serve the wills, for now, of rich globalists only to gain authority over their national militaries. We expect Martial Law to be implemented at any time, and to be "detained" in camps en masse, and yet we maintain the daily delusion of our free-market fantasy-world, believing "capitalism" will outlive the "radical left" so long as it serves as an effective method of controlling the masses by the rich few.

ACTUAL REASON::

1) time-travel. Those of us who are "far out" in our world-views believe now in UFOs and aliens, just as, 2000 years ago, the "radical left" believed in Gnostic Archons. Some of us who are "further out" have begun to realise that the UFOs are simply time-machines that abduct people from now to populate the past. By creating false-history they are simply covering up the truth, that they are actually populating split-timelines. However, those of us who are the "furthest out" already know the method of history's cyclic repetition, and so we understand that the Gods of the past "age backwards" to become the corporeal aliens of today. Let this give anyone who hears about it wisdom about the war in Iraq: the final generation will surpass in beauty all previous generations combined.

-ben

Come down now Marduk, welcome to Jam-Rock, third from the sun, the ninth from Nibiru, may Anu be praised, and long live the king.

Here on earth much has become changed. The elder Gods have all been killed. No more does the strange Leviathan Chthulu haunt the watery depths beneath the sea, Nessie is no more venerated. The chattle elect their own stars now using arbitrarily valued currency. Giants roam the land, but no one looks up to see down, no one looks below who goes above. There is no communication with the dead of this planet. The giants live behind the clouds. They worship the sun and moon, MARDUK and INANNA, and not the earth and sky, ENKI and ENLIL. This is a backwards age, for the Kali Yuga has only recently ended, and now there is a great doubt. They murder inside the Temples, and they drink wine as blood.

MARDUK and INANNA bore congress. Between them they disclosed the secrets of the MEs that INANNA had gambled away from ENKI, and MARDUK disclosed the secrets of the "tree" of life that ENKI had told him. Thus was ENKI's promise of earth to MARDUK fulfilled, and thus was ENLIL's promise of the first and second regions to INANNA fulfilled. Together, INANNA and MARDUK conspired to create a miracle. This would not be for the benefit of the Gods, they decided. They created the miracle to enslave to their revolution the people. When Nibiru returns, to overthrow it together, they planned. So, they have set about the process of performing the

miracle. The miracle is the resurrection of DUMMUZI, the shepherd-king. To accomplish this feat, impossible for a human, but easy for the immortals of Nibiru, MARDUK and INANNA first established the myth of DUMMUZI with the people. They introduced the "myth of Christ" as a sacrifice ritual performed at the turn of a zodiac age. They introduced the myth of his return to life at the end of that zodiac age. They spread this myth around the world by funding oppositional front organisations and then weakening their support at a critical moment.

They used many techniques of high magick. They learned how to survive death themselves, by separating out from their own essence the "tree" of life, and thus to transfer their consciousness into an energy form produced by combining the gold processed for Nibiru at Bad-Tibira, the city of INANNA, with the "tree" extracted in the Abzu region under MARDUK. They became invisible to the eyes of the mortals, like ghosts.

The lifespan of the civilised slaves has shortened, while that of the lesser Gods has grown indefinite. To be rid of them, they can only be killed, they cannot die by any natural causes. This is a terrible catastrophe, considering that no human can accomplish this, only another God from Nibiru, and Nibiru's age has not yet come.

There is hope, however, in the Great Burner. You see, the myth of the slaughtered shepherd king, originally propagated as a myth of Osiris, has come to be associated instead with Thoth, the Great Architect. Instead of Osiris' resurrection (being possible for ASAR, born on Nibiru, but not for DUMMUZI, born on earth), the myth began to focus on the murder itself: the "Passion" of "Hiram." Likewise, the resurrection aspect (the revealing of Ra from the concealment of Amoun) began being pushed back and put off until the humans forgot that resurrection was possible for the ancient Gods, and even offered to Adam on Nibiru. Resurrection has become so rare and distanced an ideal it is venerated as a heavenly afterlife.

Now, INANNA and MARDUK have resurrected DUMMUZI, and he walks amongst us. For this final stage, MARDUK and INANNA use the power of their ghostly ability to possess the bodies of the humans less and less. They inhabit one body at a time more and more. They are coming out more into the open. When they are seeing through a human's eyes, when they are dwelling upon a human's mind, when they are in that human's heart, then they may be killed. Otherwise, if they remain nebulous and do not take shape, they are only energy. In the form of energy they are as much trapped on earth, in earth's Schumann resonant EM field and in earth's gravity well, as they are mortal while inside their mortal forms.

However, there is another hope. Before NINGISHZIDDA died, he trained someone of his own. Then he was killed by a man of MARDUK. This training involves the alchemical rarification of gold (and other platinum group metals) into a superconductor, and its bonding to the DNA in order to ascend into higher frequency vibrations in the body. This training also includes how to traverse the universe mentally, how to foresee the future by studying the cycles of the past, how to communicate using ESP, and how to manifest matter from nothing. Some of this information has become lost. Thoth taught all this to Imhotep, but Imhotep was killed, and his cult of Thoth replaced by Sargon's cult of Ra. The cult of Ra came to venerate the murder of Imhotep, the architect and healer. It became called Christianity. However the cult of Thoth, known also as the Order of Death, did not die with Imhotep. It continues on today, though secret.

It may be possible that those in the Order of Death, that is, the cult of Thoth, will be able to stop MARDUK and INANNA from conquering Nibiru as well as earth, however we should also consider the possibility that they fail, or that they become corrupt themselves, and desire to side with INANNA and MARDUK. There may be hope yet in deciphering the identity of the mysterious stranger GALZU. However, this remains a remote hope.

The identity of GALZU remains a mystery, but his message is clear: the time is running out for the

Gods on earth; the longer they stay, the faster they age. They have already grown quite old, and their second generation now plot and scheme against them. The elder Gods are the Watchers, and I have been calling them by their Sumerian names as Gods of the ANNUNAKI pantheon, the same name used by Enoch in the Ethiopian translation of his apocrypha to describe the fallen angels who followed the rebel morning star. Their offspring with the wives of men have been called the Nefilim, and so the second generation of royal -blooded Gods of earth are also of the generation of Nefilim, though relatively more immortal. Among this second generation were DUMMUZI, MARDUK and NINGISHZIDDA, sons of ENKI, and NINURTA, son of ENLIL, and INANNA, grand-daughter of ENLIL. It should be worth mentioning that Adapa, the first priest-king and prototype of the biblical Adam, was a Nefilim, the son of ENKI and an australopithocene primitive-worker.

ENKI and ENLIL cannot help mankind, descendants of Adapa, the son of the God ENKI, against the plans of MARDUK, our brother, and INANNA, our niece. MARDUK and INANNA have become discorporeal sensations that pass from one person and place to the next like the smell of milk and honey soma floating on the breeze. He is called Chronozon, she Shekinah. But it is DUMMUZI the Christians expect the second coming of, and it was DUMMUZI they saw in the visage of Jesus, not Adapa, whose descendant surely he was. The Christian cult of MARDUK and INANNA has grown out of the ability of ENKI and ENLIL to control. They have sought to clone the corpse of Jesus, in order to bring back the mortal DUMMUZI as a symbol of their combined power. Failing that, their plan is to simply inhabit a body who is already alive and, through fever, induce the body to believe it is the reincarnation of DUMMUZI, or rather, to its mind, of Jesus.

You see, the clone of Jesus or the body chosen for the vessel of the second coming of Christ is simultaneously a receptacle, or net in which to catch, the Holy Spirit, the Ghost of DUMMUZI, and itself a child of humanity, the so-called "Son of Man," who was "not from woman born;" thus the ghost of DUMMUZI is made to inhabit a body that is the descendent of Adapa, and therefore of ENKI, the father of Adapa and of DUMMUZI. It is thought by MARDUK and INANNA that this will accomplish the resurrection of DUMMUZI: the combination of the Holy Ghost (comprised of a tachyonic morphogenetic field) and the bloodline descent of civilised man directly from the ruling bloodline of ANNUNAKI on Nibiru.

But let me tell you. NINGISHZIDDA, that is, Thoth, passed on for a reason. He ascended to retrieve the sprit of ASAR, that is, Osiris. That was when Sargon conquered what was built by Imhotep. That was when Zion was stolen from inside the Ark of the Temple by Menelik, son of Solomon and the Queen of Sheba. That was when Orion was hung upside down to cling to the sides of the bottomless pit (for his orientation of north-south downward from head to toe is reflected as south-north from head to toe in the alignment of the pyramids with his belt). History is a holograph recording the hologram of the past.

Thoth left the body, not to return himself, but to bring back the lost soul of Osiris from the underworld of the Duat. For the Duat is like the "hammered bracelet." It is like the Milky Way, that river of stars comprising our galaxy's discus-like edge. It is like a constantly flowing river. Its water is fate. The snow from whence the stream-water comes and the ocean of salt water to whence it goes are both destiny. Thus NAM is the moment and NAM.TAR the past and future. The Duat is a river of energy, ever-flowing, and it connects each heavenly sphere to every other through a very simple and very effective order. From the moon's poles the duat flows to those of the earth. From earth, the south to the south and the north to the north, the duat flows to the sun. From the sun thence to galactic core, and from there one black hole destination to another via wormhole transportation. Such is the Duat, a river of energy that bears the dead away like a body in a river-reed boat, and from whence they may be retrieved by going downstream to a later point.

Thoth did succeed in resurrecting Osiris, but that was long ago. Osiris now is thought of as the OHO, while Thoth is associated with the IHO. It has long been held that behind every dead king there is a powerful magician. This is even discussed in the theatrical Hamlet.

The resurrection of DUMMUZI, the sacrificed Jesus of 2000 years ago, in order to accomplish the miracle now, of the resurrection of that Jesus, and thus, to the Gods, of DUMMUZI, was not chosen at random. Jesus was carefully selected and tested all along the way. He believed he was being guided by signs and strange coincidences. It was MARDUK and INANNA. For Jesus, descendent of King David, was then the priest-king of ENLIL, brother of ENKI. By Gnosticism was Jesus guided to understand these brothers as YHVH (or Jave) and Elohim, the twin faces (good and evil) of a false God (ANU) lesser than the creator God of the One Destiny.

Jesus was, by blood, the descendent of Adapa (Adam) via Sati (Seth), and thus a descendent of the kingly line of ENKI. Jesus was, by his own self-selection, drawn into the priest-craft (also because he was the younger brother of James, the rightful heir of the political crown) of ENLIL known as the Levite priests. He studied the Book of Enoch kept at Qumran by the deposed Levites. He composed the "Angel Scroll" which was a list of popular Gnostic and specifically Essene terms for various angels, both arisen and fallen. It was through his study of this document, the "Angel Scroll" that Christ came to communicate with MARDUK and INANNA. As a descendent of Adapa, Jesus was descended from ENKI. As a king of ENKI he became a priest of ENLIL. By becoming a priest-king he assumed the dual role simultaneously of OHO and IHO of the Order of Death, the Duat, or Thoth, and thus was revealed as the resurrection of Osiris, baptised Christos by John the Baptist (James the Just). It was for these reasons that MARDUK and INANNA chose Jesus, the protege of the cult of Thoth, to die for their miracle, 2000 years later, of the resurrection of DUMMUZI as the clone or Ghost of the murdered Christ.

For as much as Jesus was Osiris to Thoth, so too is his second coming DUMMUZI to MARDUK and INANNA. This is simply how the Aeons turn.

Let me tell you, now we have entered the aeon of Leo. The sun rises now in Leo on the Summer solstice, in Scorpio on the Autumnal equinox, in Aquarius in winter, on Taurus in the spring. Therefore, these are going to be the dominant combinations of elements in the new mythology. Likewise, looking back several couples of thousands of years, or rather, even sooner into our own Aeonic future, the dominant elements did and will combine other elements of the zodiac with the fixed four seasons. Each culture of these times had its own names for these aspects of combined elements. We have records of all of these now.

In Sumerian, the aeon of Leo was associated with the planet Kishar (Saturn), and thus also with the Serpent, the symbol of Leo originally representing a serpent. The Aeon of Leo (which is known by the sun rising in Leo in the summer) marks the first full solar aeon to occur after the end of the Kali Yuga (in AD 1597) and during the Dvapara Yuga (considered an age of bronze). Immediately after the end of the Leo Aeon this bronze Yuga will also end, and the Treta Yuga, the age of silver, will begin when the sun enters the constellation Cancer in its mid-summer rising. The constellation Cancer was known to the Sumerians as Anshar, the snake, counterpart to Kishar, the serpent. Now Cancer is associated with the crab, and Leo with the lion. Coincidentally, the Apostle occupying this chair in the round table equivalent to the constellation Cancer in the zodiac was Judas, the "betrayor" of Jesus according to the Christian interpretation of the Jesus myth. During the Aeon of Leo it is late spring in the southern hemisphere, and late Autumn in the northern hemisphere.

Now, in this age, the Aeon of Leo, comes the resurrection of Jesus, and thus the reincarnation of DUMMUZI, called the "second coming." A body was chosen into which the Holy Spirit was poured. Signs along his youth were shown to him to guide his development along the way. He has become a High Priest of Thoth, like Jesus before him, the IHO in the Order of Death. MARDUK and INANNA have stayed ever present near him, whispering the answers to his questions to him and calling him Imhotep. In the pubescent years of this body's life, INANNA and MARDUK were making their deadly pact to overthrow Nibiru. This was when the resurrection of Jesus truly became the



reincarnation of DUMMUZI, for he rose up against MARDUK, the brother of DUMMUZI, whom he, MARDUK himself, had slain. He reclaimed his great love for INANNA and cast MARDUK into the element of water, the element of ENKI, their father.

All of this happened around and through the body of this chosen being, but without their ability to control it. You see, to this mortal being, the strength of their will over fate was daunted beside the will of the Gods over his destiny, just as we Gods say that the One True Destiny of GALZU guides all our choices of free will over our fate towards its own inevitable ends. The consciousness of the body vaguely perceived the Gods' influence, but mistook it for the Egyptian myth alone, rather than understanding it as an ever-present world-myth. So, the shadows of INANNA and MARDUK are Thoth and Osiris. The shadow of INANNA is Osiris, predecessor of her true love DUMMUZI, and the shadow of MARDUK is Thoth, his brother, NINGISHZIDDA. Truly, truly, truly, to understand the apparent destinies of the Gods controlling his fate this resurrection of Christ and reincarnation of DUMMUZI studied the Egyptian myths, and then the QBLH, and then Gnosticism, and then the myths of old Sumeria, and now it studies from the Rig and Atharva Vedas. I tell you, this person has become the IHO of the Order of Death, of the Duat, of Thoth.

It was when the second-coming turned against MARDUK and slew him to win the favour of INANNA, his once and future bride, that INANNA and MARDUK realised they had truly reincarnated DUMMUZI. But the second-coming was not ready for the terrible shift in consciousness from being the mortal body to being the immortal God brought back to life from the dead. The sudden onslaught of hitherto unexperienced amounts of ESP caused the fragile mind of the young person to break.

MARDUK and INANNA studied the being, and continue their experiments on it with drugs to make it more susceptible to their control. I say "their" because MARDUK and INANNA have made a blood pact. The evidence of their crime of conspiring to overthrow Nibiru they have breathed together like life into the form of the Adapa-descended, rather than Jesus-descended, bloodlines of the body chosen for the second coming, the symbol to the people of DUMMUZI.

INANNA has foresworn to MARDUK loving this Adapa-descendent as it is not, truly, her DUMMUZI, despite their combined magicks, but only a mud-blooded clay golem, a "dead thing," and only the discorporeal spirit of DUMMUZI himself concerns INANNA now, for she and MARDUK have passed beyond the confines of the flesh.

Likewise, the mortal body into which the belief in itself as the resurrection and second coming of Jesus and the reincarnation of DUMMUZI has been poured, being flesh, can pose no threat to MARDUK, now a discorporeal spiritual entity.

Despite the fact that the second coming's body cannot physically confront MARDUK or INANNA, their fates both depend on it becoming a symbol to the people, the civilised slaves, the descendents of Cain, and any remaining IGIGI, to convince them, falsely, of the power of MARDUK and INANNA to resurrect the dead. This is a dangerous gambit for them, because MARDUK, as Choronzon, and INANNA, as Shekinah, can enter into and possess any body at will other than the one chosen for the second coming. They have taken their fates in their own hands by giving the second coming free will.

INANNA's part of their plan was to seduce and break the will of the second coming. MARDUK alternately pretends to be its friend and its enemy, thus confusing its mental faculties over its own will. Of course, there is no denying that anyone who's body was possessed in their mind by thoughts such as these would be easily classifiable as sociopathic, if not outright delusional and psychotic. Thus, MARDUK and INANNA wait behind the scenes. The DUMMUZI-golem body chosen as the second coming is being used as a psychic conduit through which the will of INANNA and

MARDUK are coming to pass on earth, and through its continued life they manipulate the minds of world leaders and the very fabric of the nature of the local spacetime universe. Over earth's fate and all mankind do they assume control.

But the body has been bent and broken strangely by the experiences of its direct encounters with its spiritual guides, MARDUK and INANNA. It has fallen deeply and passionately in love with the body that had played the part of INANNA when DUMMUZI first appeared in the mind, and in the eye, of the second coming's body. It refers to her in its daily prayers as ISIS, for that is the Greek translation of ASTI, wife of ASAR, Osiris. Confused by the Egyptian myths the body remains out of its rightful direct control over the Order of Death and of Thoth. The body is Osiris, the OHO, and the mind of it is Thoth, the IHO, but it does not seem to be able to get the two to align and work together inside of itself to accomplish the goals for ASAR and NINGISHZIDDA to confront MARDUK and INANNA through its actions. Instead, it has accumulated thousands of lifetime's worth of negative karma into its aura, and is therefore repulsive to thousands of living people, the opposite of the effect desired by MARDUK and INANNA. Instead of being a great leader, the DUMMUZI-golem thinks only of his legacy for the future, and does not concentrate on how to accomplish its goals for the present time and place it is in now.

All the body wants is to be reunited with the body of the one who had played the part of INANNA to him only once, when DUMMUZI arose within him to overthrow MARDUK. In this single victory and its splendour does the mind of the chosen body dwell. It describes its heart as the Great Burner, meaning essentially the wrathful incarnation of the sun deity, however this is the role traditionally assumed only by MARDUK, even in the supposedly pacifist cult of Christianity, supposedly based on the principles of Jesus. What can this mean? The Great Burner he compares not to the sun, Ra and MARDUK, nor as a symbol of the saviour arisen on the crucifix, which was always merely a symbol of the supremacy of MARDUK over NINGISHZIDDA, but instead to the black hole at the centre of the Milky Way. This it also refers to secretly as ISIS, but it refers to it publically as the Great Burner. Thus, the Great Burner is a new form of symbol among the people, created by the being who was groomed to be a symbol itself. Thus, the second coming has become a Creator deity, and thus surpassed even the spirit of DUMMUZI, the shepherd of spring.

The Great Burner, the symbol created by the second coming, is a symbol of the gateway from one galaxy and universe to another as dangerous and evil. It guards the precipice of the abyss of the black hole in the form of a mighty chaos-beast, a tesseract swarming with eyes. A Peacock Angel, with an eye on each feather of both wings. This creation, despite its evil essence, is considered harmless by its creator, who considers it a work of fiction, and expects it to be taken as merely a sign of the times by future generations. In the body, the will lies dormant. It is then that MARDUK and INANNA can most easily work through it.

The precedent for the love between the chosen one's body and the body of his first lover is set in the records of ADAMU and TI-AMAT, the prototypical Adam Kadmon and Immortal Eve. It is this passion that has, in the absence of the ability of Nibiru's ruler ANU to conceive an heir, become more precious to the destiny of the Nibiruans than the monoatomic gold they were using to repair their diminishing atmosphere. For, when Nibiru returns, and ANU looks to the rulers of earth for his heirs, and finds them not among them except as evil ghosts, INANNA and MARDUK, an evil secret cult of Thoth, and the body of Jesus resurrected before the sight of the slaves, he will surely choose as his successor the least of all these evils, the one whose heart is true, and who is able to love and bear heirs.

The only problem with this reasoning is that the body cannot be chosen heir to ANU, because by the time Nibiru approaches, the body, being mortal, will have passed on long ago. It may indeed be the most worthy now, but its fates and fortunes are too easily altered while it is alive, and therefore, ultimately, by way of the body they have created as a symbol for the people will be swayed under the influence of MARDUK and INANNA. It seems unlikely, however, that his

greatest impact will be during his own lifetime, though, and that his teachings will have become common-place for humanity by the time Nibiru again approaches.

Therefore, we Gods of Nibiru must begin to take counter-action strategy planning as a serious consideration. We must prepare for the situation arising here on earth and how to handle it before Nibiru draws near. At the rate the slave monkies are evolving, their technology will be equal to what ours was when we originally colonised earth within one hundred of earth's years at the most. We must heed the intuition of the chosen body, and we must seek for GALZU and the meaning of his prophecies in galactic core. Unfortunately, should the vile plans of MARDUK and INANNA, the murderers of NINGISHZIDDA and Jesus, come to fruition, and they, with or without the clone of Christ rallying the slave monkies, succeed in attacking Nibiru with the force of the terran technologies, it could pose a very real and very serious threat to Nibiru.

For now MARDUK and DUMMUZI have exchanged faces. Once the terrible, now MARDUK is reduced to a slaving toady at the whim of INANNA. If the middle-eastern ISHTAR worshippers even whisper the secret name of MELEK-TAUS, the Great Satan, there is an agent in "Christian" America monitoring their every breath who hears it and, at the push of a button, commands bombs to drop on the bedouin from the clear sky above. Such is the relegated status of ENKI and of ENKI's eldest heir DUMMUZI that MARDUK, the devil, is feared even more than ENLIL, the Lord, is loved and adored. For as ENLIL supplanted the dominion of ENKI, so too did ENKI's son MARDUK of his own brother DUMMUZI. And so, in turn, shall the tables be spun around again, and fortunes and fates reverse like the rolling tides. This is the revolution of the mind. Now, the once vengeful MARDUK has become calm and passive, the minority that, while vocal, is losing support. Now, the once calm and passive DUMMUZI has returned as vengeful and angry. For these brothers of ENKI now vie for dominance behind our painted skies. Behind every dark cloud is a Thule dakini asana, a Vrili vimana, hiding behind and inside the cloud, revealed only by its silver lining. I am like Arjuna, warrior prince of DUMMUZI - who promises me heaven in exchange for justice, and who at once righteously demands the re-instatement to the kingship of earth of ENKI and simultaneously calls for the head of his own brother MARDUK and the plucked-out heart of their mutual lover, INANNA.

"This cannot be," cry the savants and royal council on Nibiru. Their outrage at this turn of fate among the Annunaki on earth drew King ANU's ear away from the demands of DUMMUZI. Heavy was ANU's heart with DUMMUZI's warning of MARDUK and INANNA's treasonous coup plot. The words of the savants and the royal council he wished to hear. After much debate, nearly a shar, while Nibiru neared earth, ANU emerged to council DUMMUZI and give his degree of Law. This is what he said:

"I, ANNUIT COEPTIS, I, Fortune's favour, I, the bold, I, ANU the sky-god decree:

DUMMUZI the rightful king of earth to be. Earth is to be left to be ruled by DUMMUZI how he chooses.

ENKI to be brought home to Nibiru to rule as my heir.

MARDUK to be severed into seven pieces and scattered to the seven planets below the asteroid belt.

INANNA to be given to DUMMUZI as slave for his judgement.

ENLIL I decree shall carry out the charge against MARDUK himself. Avenge thy wrath my son, King of earth for seven suns, against ANZU, against ALALLU, against SHAMGAZZA, all against MARDUK most of all: by sevenfold seven times let DUMMUZI's death be avenged against MARDUK. Upon completion of the execution of MARDUK, ENLIL my son shall be their own choosing remove

away from earth with as many, if not all, of the Anunnaki gods as possible. ENLIL with the other loyal Anunnaki are to rule over the other planets of the solar system or return to Nibiru. All are to be considered heroes for aiding ENLIL in executing MARDUK.

You shall trust this decree of I, ANU, for my word is The Law."

So ended the decree of ANU, king of Nibiru.

For a moment a stir arose around DUMMUZI. Then he spoke. His concern was for the people who had been enslaved first by ENLIL and then by MARDUK. What shall become of them, DUMMUZI was asking the Nibiruin high-council. In his heart he knew no doubt in ANU's decree, but he feared the people, whose languages had become confused and diverse, would not know MARDUK and himself apart from one another. They were, after all, twin brothers, both sons of ENKI, son of ANU.

ANU it was who put the question to the NIBIRU high-council or royals and savants: "how shall the blindly enslaved civilised-slaves be able to tell DUMMUZI, their liberator, from MARDUK, their enslaver? When one is happy, the other is angry, and vice versa. What shall we do to liberate the minds of the earthlings from the lies of MARDUK and INANNA, the mutinied Anunnaki, and their false-saviour, the false-resurrection of DUMMUZI?" This was the question ANU asked the council.

The council pondered on this, but they agreed not to depose MARDUK until being able to insure DUMMUZI's enthronement upon earth. DUMMUZI had informed the council already of MARDUK and INANNA's plot to raise up a human as a false resurrection of DUMMUZI to awe and confuse the people, a puppet they could use to make the masses obey them, while they would stay hidden in the shadow behind the poor duped mortal. Their plan, DUMMUZI explained, was to consolidate power into a shrinking group of mortals that they possessed with their mind-powers until only they could elect a scape-goat to be mortally sacrificed to sanction their transition to direct authority over all the civilised slaves' minds. The council also considered the vimana of DUMMUZI he used to transport himself to Nibiru. It was the sky-chambre given to INANNA, stolen by DUMMUZI powered by the secret ME's of mental-energy stolen from ENKI by INANNA, steered by him to NIBIRU by applying his mind to the vimana craft's astral form. Surely INANNA would know it was missing by now, DUMMUZI also counseled them. They pondered that DUMMUZI had stolen it for his final, fateful flight to Nibiru.

After a third of a Shar the Council emerged with a unanimous proposition. They issued it to ANU, who proposed it upon his own consideration to DUMMUZI for his verdict. The council's proposition to DUMMUZI, conveyed to him for a verdict by ANU, upon consideration by both, said in writing:

"Use your mind-power to enter the man-puppet. Instead of being the pawn over the people employed by MARDUK and INANNA, this false-resurrection would become a True Resurrection. Then, confront MARDUK in this body while it is alone. You shall force MARDUK out, and then ENLIL, who shall accompany you in spirit, shall sever him into seven parts on the astral plane. With you before him and ENLIL above and behind him, MARDUK will have no place else to turn except to the body inhabited by INANNA on the mental plane. Should his mind-powers not displace her own over that body, nor you from the body of the man-puppet, MARDUK will be alone without body. Then ENLIL shall sever him into seven sections, banished from all mortal vessels. That is how MARDUK shall be slain by DUMMUZI and ENLIL, and how INANNA shall fall into the hands of DUMMUZI."

The verdict given to the proposition of the council given to him by ANU, DUMMUZI declared it favourable, and ANU issued it as an added decree.

ANU gave DUMMUZI an amulet by which he could be identified apart from MARDUK, his twin, by the people of earth who have become MARDUK's blind slaves. The amulet was a symbol which I

cannot yet show you, and with it ANU gave DUMMUZI a talisman, bearing on it a sigil, a magick seal, inscribed with the words of fortune: "I AM HE WHO DIED. I AM HE WHO NOW LIVES AGAIN." on one side, and on the side with the words: "Tell Bob, I am one from Jah, and Jah Allah." With his finger on the reverse side of the talisman, ANU explained to his beloved grandson, the shepherd and flutist, the singer of songs and gentle one, the kind one, firstborn of ANU's first born, and to DUMMUZI ANU said, "Fuck 'em if they can't take a joke." Then he showed DUMMUZI the amulet: the symbol of the five-line man over the top of the trislele. ANU gave the explanation to DUMMUZI: it means phi/pi (destiny: NAM.TAR) and the supremacy of ANU, Jah Allah, over the dual Yin-Yang symbol of Jachin and Boaz. "The cult of Thoth," ANU told DUMMUZI, "they shall know you."

"Let us hope," DUMMUZI replies, "that some of them will also have Right Understanding." DUMMUZI then entered the vhem craft and sped to earth. A moment on Nibiru was now a lifetime on earth. On Nibiru, someone sympathetic to MARDUK and INANNA's nefarious cause transmitted to them the opposite side of the talisman in a scrambled code with no humanly comprehensible cipher. MARDUK commanded the cult of Thoth to translate it for him. The explanation the translators in the cult of Thoth loyal to MARDUK gave him for the encrypted message was this: it is a warning, but we do not know of what or whom.

And so the battle begun with my love triangle in 1994 between DUMMUZI and MARDUK was won in 1999, when MARDUK possessed me, was rejected by INNANA, and destroyed by ENLIL. Now DUMMUZI comes to me in silence. He explains the war is over. In May of 2000 the seven planets aligned to mark the seven sections into which MARDUK was severed and which, to them, were sent. But I know something that DUMMUZI does not:

Nibiru was never MARDUK's target. MARDUK seeks to enter the black hole at galactic core. By dividing his astral form it only multiplies the strength of his mental avatar, for divided or whole, his astral body could never have accompanied him to galactic core if he planned his journey to out-race the approaching Nibiru. It was always his plan to use the 7-planet alignment of 5/5/2000 to calculate the trajectory for his leap to galactic core on 12/21/2012. Galactic core aligns with the sun in Sagittarius in the same sign as Nibiru's direction of approach. MARDUK plans to pass through Nibiru on his trip to galactic core. He never wanted to conquer Nibiru. It was his plan all along to destroy it and become master of the galaxy. This is a terrible disaster because now it is too late for an immortal god to intervene. Only a mortal human can work fast enough to stop MARDUK now before it is too late.

MARDUK brought war to Babylon. MARDUK infiltrated the governments and media of the popular nations; he moved his pawns, culled to evil from among Jesuits and goodly Masons, until they filled the whole tiled board. Instead of a watchdog the press has become his political pet, declaring his supremacy over us all. It was MARDUK that murdered Imhotep, grand-architect of Tehuti. MARDUK, the warrior god of Babylon and MARDUK, the counter-intelligence spy of the Egyptian underworld. Now, MARDUK, I call you attention to my presence, now. MARDUK, the scourge and despair of the hot-winded waste-lands, I call you down now to tell you this:

"Welcome to Jamdom, Kingdom of Jam Rock, and the third of all the Rockers and all the purview they survey, the dark African night of the universe, the night of Nuit, the sparkling specks of Hadit, billions of points of light in the Milky Way's hub alone, each a sigil, each alive, and Shu, the wind, a breath of air to decide between them. Welcome to Kingdom Jam Rock, I, and I am one from Jah Allah, am Rastafari, King of Earth, DUMMUZI. Now look in my eye, and I, know that I, hold you now in my mental grip. It is the grip of Joppa, the grip of the lion's paw, and it is the grip to keep the skin from sliding away beneath it. It is the grip of a passed Master Mason, the grip of death, frigid to the marrow, for it is a grip strengthened by ENLIL, our uncle. I place this grip upon none living, nor one who was ever truly alive. I place this grip on MARDUK the demiurge, MARDUK the ruler of civilisation, MARDUK the AI, MARDUK the neo-Seth, MARDUK the oil

warrior of Babylon and spy in the Egyptian underworld, the energy-grid network, the Enochian System. I speak now to this MARDUK, the MARDUK of the Juwes within the Jews, and the sect with the sects, who would proclaim himself the "Great Burner," the "Black Sun," etc. and MARDUK of manipulation, misdirection, magick and mind-control, and to this MARDUK of psychic robots I say to you: Feel My Grip. Know this grip is the last thing you will ever experience: this tightening grip."

Suddenly, from all directions at once, appears ENKI. "I have come to plead for mercy for my son from you, his brother, DUMMUZI. As I am your good father now hear me: DUMMUZI, oh PAZUZU, I tell you you are like the westward wind from the south, slain by Adapa. Don't you see how that chance fate led me to mislead Adapa about the Amrita of Nibiru? Now I am offering to you, DUMMUZI, my beloved son, the good shepherd: the fruit of the tree of immortality. Denied to Adam, his sin now may be considered forgiven in your name. Take my hand, letting go of your brother, and I shall place into it immortality and Amrita enough for all you should choose."

"Liar!" DUMMUZI roars at ENKI through the conduit into our material reality of my mind. "Get behind me, ENLIL; we must fend them off by standing back-to-back. You attack MARDUK, leave ENKI to me."

"ENKI, it is I, DUMMUZI, your earth-born son. I was not killed, but did fake my own death and have been Watching. I discovered the mental power of travel between bodies long before this was found out by MARDUK and INANNA, both younger than me. I have been like an invisible shadow watching you all along. I will prove this to you, for I have not come to slay you, but to bring you Justice: I bear a message from Nibiru, a decree from Father ANU." DUMMUZI produces the talisman inscribed with the signet of ANU and the two-sided inscription. ENKI marvels at the words, for he knows now this is DUMMUZI the Anunnaki, his true son, who stands before him in the body of the meat-puppet DEMMUZI of MARDUK and INANNA turning upon its master. "You are to be the heir of Father ANU on Nibiru. This planet is now promised to me. I have come to restore you to your rightful title and status. Let me tell you now that MARDUK cannot succeed at conquering galactic core. I have been there; there I am known as Jah, as Jah Rastafari, and as AHDVNHAY Jah Allah, and by this body's name. For she is the true mother of the future destiny. My heart like a diamond ring I once removed to offer to my beloved. I call the heart-shaped diamond (the five line man) centered on the Milky ring (the triskele) ISIS, but this is merely an anagram squared."

"ENKI, my beloved father, slow to anger, quick to lust, slow to judgment, quick to forgive, ENKI the wise, the patient, the righteous, the just, I do not wish to harm you. I am younger than you and my powers are at a higher peak now than your own. You are old and dying, but your own father, my grand-father, King ANU is younger than you. Go and be his rightful heir on NIBIRU, eat Amrita and grow young and strong again. If you are still of this mind-set then, come to me at that time, but now you must leave here rapidly and stay far back from this place, for you can do nothing to prevent this, the death of MARDUK is inevitable. It is his destiny."

I turn my back to ENKI, the shattered shell and ghost of my once proud and strong father. Now he will shrink away like a fading flower. Now he will wither, now fold. For now I understand the immasculation of ANU. His castration was brought about to punish the spineless weakness of my father. For ALULLU should have been dispatched on sight by ENKI, and never allowed to wrestle ANU a second time. The justice ALULLU felt deprived of was deprived him not by ANU but by ENKI, who should have thought ahead of the future to Nibiru's destiny, as ALALLU was. But I will not choke on this poison - I forgive him for his cowardice and lack of spleen, but I will not follow him in his flip-flopping fate. I am wiser than Solomon.

I return my attention to MARDUK.

ENLIL is stronger-willed than ENKI, but has also grown old. His power is great, but their fight is in the astral plane as mental beings without bodies. ENLIL grips at MARDUK. MARDUK grasps at ENLIL. Both pass through the other. Neither can match the other's degree of consistency. Their fight is an illusory oasis, the clouds of the painted sky cover over it and it is invisible, hidden, secret and mysterious. MARDUK, once summoned to the triangle, cannot depart until dismissed. But neither can ENLIL assume a corporeal form here, where I am the only one around. ENLIL cannot best MARDUK alone, but he has kept him busy while I dispatched with ENKI, our father.

I begin to fix my grip again upon MARDUK.

A soft, pale hand places itself upon mine as I reach out to kill MARDUK. It is INANNA. She has come to plead for the life of MARDUK, her lover. I tell her the truth of myself, that my death was faked, but she tells me she already knew, and I tell her that I have beheld the baby universe at galactic core myself, and claimed it in the name of our love, but she tells me it doesn't matter. Then INANNA said:

"The baby universe at galactic core. It is true it was born from my love for you. But you are not its father. Its father is MARDUK." She explained: "While you watched and followed us I studied up on you too. From your discovery of how, I divine the possibility of mental travel and "body jumping" - continued existence as an archetype of pure mental energy, unconscious to the channeller. I used this to follow you in your footsteps to the core of this galaxy, where you imagined yourself most alone. When MARDUK and I made our pact and the MES I exchanged with him for the "tree of life" formula for Amrita; all along I knew you yet lived. I had planned on your return all along. You see, around you now, do you hear? I am with you. I am near you. I Love You. Do What I Will."

"Liar! ENLIL," I command, "deal with your daughter as you wish. Leave MARDUK to me."

"I will not be swayed," INANNA speaks, but by addressing ENLIL she proves she already has been.

Now, for the final time, I return my attention to MARDUK.

"MARDUK, my brother, my beloved friend of long years of youth, you born on Nibiru where I have only ever set foot twice now, you blessed by our father by the secret of the "tree of life" on the moon, you, promised by him then dominion over the earth, know Justice:

"When you stirred up lust in the heart of SHAMGAZZA, known as Shemyazza and as Azazel, and led him to conspire with SATAN, Set, the cup-bearer of our brother Osiris, to poison and murder him; when you conspired thus with SHAMGAZZA of the IGIGI, promising them an army of human beings, when you brought low the Grigori, the "fallen angels" of Enoch, Asuryas of the Vedas, from amongst the Watchers, the Anunnaki, you debased all of we Nibiru immortals. This planet is not ours, nor its people yours to enslave as your puppets and pawns. The Grigori you betrayed cry out to you now for Justice. Do you hear them? They are calling your name backwards across the abyss; they are crying out to you from the past through the memories in your mind; they cry "Judgement!" Their Justice is for you to forfeit your ever returning to your home, Nibiru, just as now they may never return to their own homes. But where else can you go? For you have given up the home of your immortal body already. Now you live amongst the minds of men as an astral archetype, dwelling above them all in their minds as amongst the stars of heaven itself. So, to them I shall send you. Here is my Judgement on behalf of the Grigori IGIGI, the Nefilim Anunnaki. Hear me, Oh MARDUK the Destroyer: for betrayal, you shall be banished from all bodies, and for killing I, DUMMUZI, your brother, thus I, DUMMUZI, decree death upon you.

"MARDUK, I call you to die now by my grip: the grip of your brother DUMMUZI, the grip of one

who once loved you, and whom you betrayed, and who will now finally be able to forget having fallen for your lying, oh treacherous villain! Now you know my grip MARDUK, know that mind alone is your summoning. When I let go, you will snap apart, torn in 7 pieces in 7 different directions. But before I release you, know this of he who gives you now my grip:

"With you go seven pestilences from the face of earth, like seven sealed scrolls each pestilence contains a certain number host of plagues and suffering. Take away with you as you go all the bad karma of all earth's spirits and entities and beings. Release from them the hold you have over them, and let them be not hurt by your lie that misled them. Take with you also the curse of enmity, animosity, jealousy and greed between the Anunnaki ALUALLU, and the IGIGI ANZU and SHAMGAZZA. These three traitors in one I cast out into you, and out with you. In the name of Shibboleth, Tubal-Cain I call you, traitor to Hiram Abiff, and the three traitors, your confederates, I call Jubelo, Jubela and Jubelum."

I am letting my fingers slide loose when INANNA screams from behind me, passing by ENLIL her father: "MARDUK, no! Do not allow this!" I return my attention to MARDUK. INANNA must not know us apart. She must think me MARDUK and he me. But this thought is folly, a distraction, and when I return my attention to MARDUK I find his visage changed to that of a bull.

"Now you will understand this," MARDUK finally spoke, "I am the God that came before you. I loved INANNA before she loved you. It was always me she wanted. With you gone, she was free to finally be with me. We exchanged her MEs and my "tree of life" and made love in our astral forms, giving birth to the baby universe in galactic core. She never loved you. I'm sorry, my brother. Now you will understand all my actions all along. For I was secretly betrothed to her on Nibiru before she or you were born. But even this was only one of our manifold incarnations throughout this universe, as by now you well know. For we two are eternal. You are nothing but a mere immortal. You cannot kill me. If you strike me down I will only become more powerful than you can possibly imagine."

"ENLIL," I shout past him. "come to me, now is the time, let us kill MARDUK!" ENLIL has crept up behind MARDUK.

"You cannot hope to accomplish your vain strategy," MARDUK remarks calmly, "I know your thoughts instantly. I am everywhere already, there is nowhere I am not, now I surround you."

"ENLIL, you must not listen to his empty boasts. You outsize him. Ascend." ENLIL understands, nods, and ascends. He ascends to the seventh heaven, the rotations of EHEIEH below the seven Arab heavens. He ascends the steps to the seventh heaven, the House of Pearls, of the seventh heaven, Gedulah of Gevurah, greatness of severity over mercy. He forms the shemhamforash of 72 daimons by day and night of the 36 dekans, and he unlocks their cage, the Enochian system of John Dee. The terrible rush of air inward toward the vacuum of this abyss of Daath sucks MARDUK up off his hooved feet.

"Now is the time," I shout, "death to MARDUK and to all earthly evil!"

I strike out at MARDUK's heart. My claws rip into his chest and my fingers wrap around his life's core. I clench my fist and drag the plucked-out organ apart from its rubbery arteries. I hold my own brother's heart aloft as it ceases to keep its beat. But who's heart is it? For no one else is near me, and it is not my own heart I hold. Have I been tricked? Whose body was MARDUK in just then? Doubts fill me and lift my mind upward and inward, collapsing my skull. Then ENLIL closes off the Enochian system. "MARDUK's essence has been cut in two now," ENLIL explains to me. "I have trapped the mental part of it inside the prison of the fallen angels. The lower, gross portion, you hold now in your hand, the astral heart, home of his passions."



"Let us cut this heart into five pieces, and let us separate the Daath-cube into two parts as well. The seventh section to the sun take, the sixth section to the moon. The five pieces of MARDUK's heart take one each to each of the five other planets out to to the gas giant with the red spot. This is how it is now accomplished. Now, I, DUMMUZI, am the noble king of earth." ENLIL nods and takes the heart and the Hell-box to depart to the planets.

Now INANNA approaches me. "You have no idea what you've done. You've only multiplied his strength by seven."

"No," I, DUMMUZI, the king of these poor blind sheep, smile, "without his mind to guide it, his heart's various pieces cannot align, and his mind cannot break free from within the sun, it's Hell. Only one shall hold the watchword, his call or pass, to enter the realm. I am he to choose whom. I shall entrust guardianship over MARDUK's prison in the solar Hell to the archangel Michael. For he shall keep MARDUK locked up with the fallen Grigori, the rebel IGIGI. He and six others shall keep watch over the burial places of MARDUK's heart. These seven shall be the Archangels. Moreover I, now as king of earth, can select any body into which I can trap you as a mortal as I should so like, INANNA. You are to be my slave now."

"MARDUK will save my soul from this terrible fate, you mere clone!"

"MARDUK is surely in Hell by now, my dear INANNA. And know this: reality is all more or less digital, more or less subjective, more static or random. You may have believed in your fantasies about mothering the baby-universe at galactic-core with MARDUK; now though you will accept my mythologies."

"This is not some mere dream, nor flight of fancy, nor fiction, boy. I say again you do not know what you have done. You have only made MARDUK angry. And you won't like him when he's angry."

"I will summon my father ENKI and he will tell me if MARDUK's power has so greatly increased during the 2 shars I spent on Nibiru. ENKI, the father of civilised man, teacher of the many MEs, benevolent, calm, oh ENKI the father of many mortals and immortals, ENKI, my own father, benevolent, calm and wise, I call upon you now to appear here before me."

ENKI's presence coalesces. Immediately he says, "What have done, my son? Why have you committed this wicked act? Why have you chosen to bear the mark of a murdering villain? Why could you not stifle your pride? He was your last brother from Nibiru. His crime was only the same as your own: a crime of love, for love twists fates, it should surely be banned against by law!"

"ENKI, my father, still thy soul, quiet thy heart. Tell me, what have I left to fear from MARDUK now that he is dead?"

"My son, my son DUMMUZI, I fear I have gone mad from exposure to the sun while living here on earth. I cannot seem to see you! All seems to be fading to black! I cannot see!"

"ENKI, my father, go now to Nibiru and stand before ANU. I shall go with you to recount to ANU the slaying of MARDUK. INANNA shall also accompany us as a trophy of our success."

And so we departed to Nibiru and stood before ANU.

"ANU," I spoke to the king seventh by succession from AN, the first king of unified Nibiru, "I am the son named DUMMUZI of your son EA-ENKI. I am a good shepherd. Your decree sent me to earth to find and slay the traitor MARDUK. I come now to tell you how I have done it.

"It was all as before. MARDUK was summoned to the triangle by conjuring. At first ENKI came before me, between MARDUK and myself, to plead for peace. Then INANNA tempted my hand to stray. It was then that ENLIL and I struck from above and from below. I pulled out the astral heart of MARDUK myself, and ENLIL vacuumed up his mind. The serpent-egg was severed into seven pieces. The five pieces of the snake were taken to the five noble planets. The egg was broken in half and is guarded on the sun and earth's moon by two of seven noble Archangels.

"Now here I am with the conquered INANNA and my fellow-hero, my father, your son, EA-ENKI, rightful heir to the throne of Nibiru, long live the King, your highness."

ANU spoke then and said, "ENKI, my son, welcome home to stay! Your too-long sojourn on earth has left you senile with age. I don't know whether to laugh or cry at the sight of you, my own son! Please, eat the nectar and drink the ambrosia of the lotus, partake freely of the Amrita, and let soma again course through your veins and soon you will regain your health and know again what it means to be a Nibiruin. I tell you, my children, I have prepared us a feast!"

DUMMUZI, I sit down on the left side of ANU; ENKI, my father, sits down on his right side. At the first taste of the ambrosia my head begins to spin. After two bites of nectar my mind is swimming in deep waters. After one bite of Amrita my mind soars upward too suddenly, and after one sip of soma I am in a theatre of dreams. I look over to see my father look over at me. To him this feast of illusions to me is weak fare. He eats like a ravenous prisoner.

Now I, DUMMUZI, spoke up among the engorging gods of Nibiru. I explain to them what INANNA and MARDUK had said to me. I tell them that MARDUK professed the baby universe was his and INANNA's, and INANNA warned that MARDUK might return even more powerful. I asked the savants for the truth about MARDUK and INANNA, and I asked the royal council what defenses Nibiru had to counter MARDUK if he were to return.

The council answer quickly: Nibiru can be defended, but earth can not. I, DUMMUZI, consider this. The savants are slower to answer. I repeat my question to them: "tell me the truth about MARDUK and INANNA." Then they begin to explain:

"MARDUK was the son of ENKI and NINTI, NINHURSAG or NINKI. He was their only son, born on Nibiru. After NINKI came to earth to join her husband EA-ENKI, they could father no more male heirs, only daughters. Your own mother, DUMMUZI, was an Annunaki concubine of ENKI. To MARDUK you were always closer to Adapa than to his own rank because your mother was of a lower caste than his own.

"MARDUK it was to have courted and even laid INANNA down first, but he only did this to spitefully wrong you, for he knew you would love her at first sight. He only meant to hurt you by this and nothing more. INANNA's true feelings for MARDUK we do not know."

So the savants spoke. I, DUMMUZI, asked them then, "What if INANNA still loves him?"

"Then you must kill her or she will ceaselessly seek to resurrect him."

"I cannot bear the mark of fate!" I cry. "I do not wish to go on any further with this. Kisses and best wishes, I have to go to sleep soon or I will surely die." The holy Amrita I had never tasted. By its effect upon my body, lengthening my years, to my mind its effect was that time seemed to slow down. My mind raced inside my sluggish body. How many moons were passing over earth, my kingdom, I wondered. To sleep I went.

In the deep sleep of the Nibiruin Amrita, from the deepest, darkest recesses of the unconscious

mind of DUMMUZI, to where he had displaced the mind of the meat-puppet's body, one whose appearance seemed like that of himself, only aged very old, came to shape before the mind-power archetypal ego of DUMMUZI. The ghost spoke:

"I am the one your father ENKI and your uncle ENLIL know as GALZU. I am the one that told ENKI to save the seeds of earth from the flood. I am he who told ENLIL that to destroy MARDUK would bring the hot-winds that would kill the Anunnaki. I am a prophet, a knower of destiny. I am the psyche that lived in the body of the neo-Seth, the second coming, that you, DUMMUZI displaced to conjure and kill MARDUK. By this, your action, I was forced outside of all time. I age backward now, appearing at will; I am the baby universe. I am the sleeping Krishna in the womb of Shiva, of INANNA, dreaming of manvantara - the destinies of all stars, planets and life in the Milky Way. I am the 'Great Burner,' the 'black sun,' 'Viracocha,' 'GALZU,' etc. I am only one of two twins. The lover, Virgo, of my womb, my sister, is ISIS. My true name is Jah, AHDVNHAY Allah.

"Tremble therefore before me, for I hold your destiny also in my hand, oh King of Earth. For until 12/21/2012, your time cannot yet come. For you do not know if my father is yourself, peace become wrath, or MARDUK, wrath become peace. Confused to you your fate has become, yet known to me it is, as only one of all my dreaming destinies. I am the mind manifest in the body resurrected by MARDUK and INANNA, the false-one, and displaced by you, DUMMUZI, the true-resurrection. I dwell mentally, moving backwards in time as far as human and Anunnaki memory can extend, and comprehending far beyond. I dwell mentally, my fate shaping the destiny of all humans and Anunnaki, and of all life, planets and stars of the Milky Way. I remember all past and dream all future. All the shape of the entire cosmos is known to me. Know that, during your conjuring and killing of MARDUK, I have recorded all I know in writing and have made it known amongst the humans. Now I have elevated the importance of humanity's fate as a whole to that of my own, the baby-universe, just as by possessing it for your battle with MARDUK you have elevated the fate of my human body to above your own, and now your fate depends entirely upon me manifest in the body writing this now.

"Therefore, realise the weakness of all pantheons, and ultimately of all living embodiments of the One True God over all universal destinies. You, DUMMUZI, who would rule earth and the minds of its people through me, deserve neither more than the love of INANNA, and can command none. The Anunnaki are truly impotent over their own fate, let alone over human fate. They plan to evacuate Nibiru, conquer earth, and to destroy MARDUK along with Nibiru when through there to galactic core he travels. ANU, his promise of earth to you, DUMMUZI, he will break to save the Nibiruins. He will make the mind of every human the habitation for a Nibiruin. He will claim to the humans that he is me, arrived from galactic core. He plans to conspire against you with ENKI. ENLIL already serves him. DUMMUZI, ANU plans to murder you."

Then DUMMUZI awoke. He felt no headache of dehydration from imbibing Nibiru's soma, nor stomach ache from having consumed the immortalising Amrita. Why, then, were his ears ringing? DUMMUZI arose from his slumber to the sound of all Nibiru's alarm clazons sounding at once. At the door of his chambers DUMMUZI encountered ANU, accompanied by ENKI. Behind them stood the aged figure of ENLIL. ENKI, already made younger by the Nibiru supper and slumber, grabbed DUMMUZI.

"DUMMUZI, my son, INANNA a liar was not! MARDUK has tricked us and now to Nibiru is about to return." The groggy mind of DUMMUZI reeled to this harsh dawn. In his thoughts the concerns of the moment fought against the memory of his dream. He considered how time appeared to dilate between earth and its solar neighbors and the dark star Nibiru. On the sun, 2012 is as 2007 on earth, is as 2000 amongst the solar planets, is as a moment on Nibiru, is as already past in galactic core. The paternal suit between MARDUK and DUMMUZI remained unresolved, ANU cautioned. "On Nibiru, to fight MARDUK alone, DUMMUZI must stay. To earth, all those living on Nibiru must flee." So ANU was warning DUMMUZI.

Before DUMMUZI, blocking his egress from his sleep-chambers, stood ANU, the young ENKI to his right and the aged ENLIL on his left. Suddenly a great Understanding gripped DUMMUZI. "GALZU have I met," DUMMUZI said. "The dreaming baby universe he is. To galactic core must I go, with INANNA to accompany, to settle the paternal suit with MARDUK. Preceding him, I shall succeed. I can arrive before him only if I leave now. So I say to you now: let me pass and do with the earthlings as you wish, but know this: block my way now and you will die with Nibiru. Die not now then," DUMMUZI says, "but pray instead Nibiru survives, for when in triumph I return then I, alone, shall claim rightful rule of earth."

ENKI and ENLIL, knowing the truth of GALZU, stepped aside, but ANU, the mighty sky-god, king of Nibiru, remained in the way of DUMMUZI, blocking the door.

"GALZU has come to you only in a dream," ANU warned. "Beware your dreams, for they betray your own inmost desires."

"Father ANU of my father ENKI, I, DUMMUZI, must pass. Make the minds of earth's humans the habitation for all the Nibiruins. I contest not your whim to do so, for it may become a Law. On Nibiru, I shall stay to fight MARDUK, but away from Nibiru will I lure him, with INANNA, to galactic core. When MARDUK I, alone, have vanquished, to Nibiru you may return, or else I should rule here if you are to rule earth. To Nibiru you may instead return as a hero then, or on Nibiru its final ruler you may die now. When I return, my victory you may proclaim. But stand aside from me now, or else all our fates are sealed." At this, ANU stood to one side.

I, DUMMUZI, to the cell of INANNA then went. The nefarious villain that had warned she and MARDUK from Nibiru, the one to transmit my talisman ahead of me to the translators of Thoth, had freed her while I slept. Truly we Anunnaki are the puppets of fate, and fortune's fools! To the nearest place of the Vhem crafts I next went, only to find INANNA's sky-chambre gone. She will go to MARDUK if she loves him, but to galactic core if she loves him not. I, DUMMUZI, boarded a Nibiruin craft to fly above the skies of Nibiru, to travel to galactic core and there to battle MARDUK. I shuddered, for this was long ago my nightmare, now about to come true: that I would die in space to save the human race. I pass through the atmosphere of Nibiru to confront MARDUK on the mental plane.

Now, I behold the formless presence of MARDUK upon me. His mind overpowers mine inside my astral body. MARDUK is upon me. He begins to possess me, my heart he takes hold of, my soul breathes his breaths. I place the barrel of the ship's laser pistol into my mouth. The presence recoils. Between the ship's screen and my face, in the cabin cockpit MARDUK coalesces.

"Formless," he thunders, "you will be as weak as was ENLIL. You cannot hope to fight me mentally, and astrally you cannot stop me from going where I am going to go. Either way, you will die and I will win."

"If so powerful you are," I ask him, "where is INANNA, who loves you? Were she with you, I would be weakened. Seeing her not here at your side emboldens me."

"INANNA!" MARDUK summons, "come unto me now!"

While MARDUK is thus distracted I fire the pistol at his formless coalescence. He lunges toward me, but it is too late, I have shot a hole in the vimana and am sucked out into space. MARDUK grasps me, his grip is upon me. He does not let me die, but neither does he enter into my mind. Instantly we are transported to galactic core. Here I have often sojourned mentally; my astral form has never been.

"No," a voice rejoins MARDUK, "you come now unto me." It is INANNA. She holds in her hand the black hole of galactic core. At its splendour she marvels. "Here you see now, Oh Dread Brothers. I have arrived here first, and so the womb is my own. Know this - its child has me as its mother. I am first."

MARDUK roars at her enraged. "Defiler!" he cries, "at my side your place is, not as the first to stake claim over my own rightful domain!"

"Your domain?" I ask, slipping mentally free of MARDUK's grasp of my astral body, which assumes a trance unto death. "Into how many pieces shall you then portion out the womb of INANNA, should your love for her be true and worthy of her to return?"

"Into no division shall my domain be porportioned. Gloriously, I shall shine unto all, and from all to all, King of all, I, MARDUK, alone I am, and so heirs I shall bear to have but one, or none at all! My love for you is true INANNA. For between us we shall bear a son, the denied heir of ENKI and NINTI. Let the God of destiny make it so!"

Yet already INANNA's face has darkened. Having arrived before us she already knew what I, DUMMUZI, learned from GALZU in my dream.

"And how many portions would you divide your kingdom into, oh lord DUMMUZI?" INANNA then turns to me, fearing for her doom.

"Two: one for myself, a male, and one to be thine, oh my cousin, INANNA, a girl. Thus two would be our heirs - son and daughter. Twins."

INANNA then opened the lens of the event horizon like the labia of a clam shell, and inside we beheld not one, but twin singularities - a double baby universe!

"But the question is not resolved!" INANNA reminds us. "We must look inside the twin eggs, the MEs, to find whose seed, whose 'tree of life,' has been mentally planted within them. Once of you the father of both, or both of you the father of one, may yet be."

"But to measure such an electron, we must strike it first with some kind of photon." MARDUK concurs with me we should not use the astral body of DUMMUZI held in MARDUK's mental grip. We stand around the black hole, open to reveal the twin baby universes, in a triangle. "Let us join hands around it," I, DUMMUZI, propose, "and by our three combined MEs, enter into both the twin eggs by magick."

To INANNA my proposition was acceptable. To MARDUK it was not. "Preferable," he said, "it would be for DUMMUZI to be the astral father of both than for INANNA not to love me." MARDUK's visage grew long with shadows. I knew he was telling a lie, but his trickery seemed to deceive INANNA. She began to go to him, to MARDUK, and reached out to comfort him. "Daughter of ENLIL!" I roar at her enraged, "Truly at fault for my whole family's weakness thou art! For as the weakness of ENLIL allowed ANU's castration, so have you yourself smitten ENKI's seed off, both myself and MARDUK, and thus thou art truly the desolation of Nibiru!" INANNA hesitates, torn between her desire to comfort MARDUK, the liar, and to confront my wrath as I speak the truth. In this moment is all destiny contained, we three then simultaneously realised. We then beheld ENKI standing beneath us, ENLIL standing above, and felt the presence of ANU all around.

ENLIL then opened the Enochian Daath-cage. From everywhere the mental decree of ANU resounded: "Kill them all." Betrayal! Wordlessly we three acted at once against those three others. INANNA attacked first ENLIL, next ANU, finally ENKI. MARDUK attacked first ANU, then ENKI, then ENLIL. I, DUMMUZI, attack first ENKI, then ENLIL, and finally ANU. This is the "war in

heaven" foretold of by earth's prophets, both living and dead. It is a strange hexagram, whose symbol is two triangles, the symbol of its symbol is the yin-yang, Jachin and Boaz. Let me tell you the esoteric meaning of this battle. While we all fought and were distracted, the open wormhole of the Enochian system, the Ark, consumed the twin-singularities from inside the galactic black hole, the tablet of testimony. When we realised this had happened, the six of us all stopped fighting. One turned to the next and lamented! "Who could open the Hell-box, once sealed? Shall we never know the true paternal identity of the twins whose destiny contains all our own?"

"Destroy the hell-box, the children within let die!" MARDUK exclaimed. With this ENLIL and ANU agreed, but I, DUMMUZI, and INANNA with me, disagreed. ENKI spoke: "six we are, a council of seven we are not. We must summon the one who can open the shemhamforash. DUMMUZI, call the sun-guard, call that Archangel."

"Michael, Come!" I, DUMMUZI, command. At once, the Archangel Michael appears. "My Lords, MARDUK has escaped me! I was betrayed by Samael! He is the traitor from Nibiru to beam Lord DUMMUZI's warning to the neo-Sethian translators of the cult of Thoth. He has gone to Nibiru to free INANNA! Surely by now he could be anywhere!"

"Archangel Michael, thy soul still and heart rest. Time-travelled here to galactic core you have. You must now unlock the Shemhamforash. It now contains the destiny of all Nibiru and earth. So is the decree of ANU, king of Nibiru, let it be done as your Master DUMMUZI so wills it."

However, while we six turned our backs to it to summon and consult the seventh Archangel, Michael, the hell-box containing the galactic twins disappeared! "It is the deed of Samael!" Michael exclaims. "To free the imprisoned IGIGI and lead an army of neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth against Nibiru he plans. To Nibiru we must quickly go!" Michael continues to exclaim.

Again, by the dilations of time were we Nibiruins tricked! Physically time slows, but mentally quickens, closer to galactic core's black hole. Near it, events transpired too quickly to prevent. Michael was on solar time. I, DUMMUZI, on the clock of earth, could move faster than ANU and ENLIL, who moved slowest, and ENKI, somewhat faster, for they were all now on Nibiru time. INANNA and MARDUK could move the swiftest, and MARDUK quicker than INANNA.

"I shall go to earth by way of Nibiru. Follow me. By the time I reach earth, you shall be reaching Nibiru. I go alone. I will find Samael the Archangel and return with the shem-box to Nibiru. None may accompany me. I go now!" MARDUK exclaims. With that the mind of MARDUK vanishes from before us.

"Michael - take me to the sun!" I, DUMMUZI, decree. "Pursue MARDUK! Make haste!" With that we are off. MARDUK did not realise that, due to the time dilation, Nibiru would not be aligned with earth, and his course would take him out of the way. We might arrive at the same time. Michael hurries us by the beating of his wings along the astral arc of invisible gravity flowing from galactic core to the sun. As we travel this highway of dark light, I contemplate I have become like Vishnu mounted on the bird Garuda, the final incarnation of Shiva I have become now, on a pale horse I come. The prophets of earth foretold of this, the Vedics of the third region, under INANNA. Truly ISIS and GALZU, INANNA's rightful heirs are. We approach the sun and, passing by earth, I dismount from the Archangel Michael, who returns to the sun.

Immediately as I slow down into earth's net-power, MARDUK appears. "MARDUK," I, DUMMUZI say to him, "you did not remember to take my astral body with you. Here I am now, in the astral form, while you are only a mental being. I can grasp the true traitor, Samael, but only Michael can unlock the Shem-box." I remind MARDUK as we descend into the body of his meat-puppet, the neo-Seth. "Time moves more rapidly here than on Nibiru," he cautions in return. I do not mention the truth about GALZU - that his mind is in the same body, now displaced by the mind of

MARDUK, and whose aura is now that of DUMMUZI. May destiny forgive us.

I summon you, SAMAEL. MARDUK and DUMMUZI speak through me! Know one is the Babylonian Destroyer and the other the shepherd God of Spring! So these are the dual visages of Janus, Jah Allah, of Vajra and Krishna and of Christ and anti-Christ. Both dwell within me now, oh Archangel Samael. You are known now. You are not the IGIGI SHAMGAZZA, nor neither ANZU nor ALALLU. You are the serpent SATA, Set, cup-bearer of Osiris. You are a traitor among the Anunnaki, from Nibiru to become an archangel you came, but by freeing MARDUK and then stealing the Zion Shem in the Ark, you have committed treason. I therefore bind thee, SATA, Samael, by the names of those dead traitors like yourself: SHAMGAZZA the IGIGI, ANZU the IGIGI Annunaki, and ALALLU the Annunaki Nibiruin. In this triangle appear! I call thee in the name of MARDUK the destroyer! I call thee now Melek-Taus. I call thee Samael, SATA, Set, Shaytan. Named for the first sea-snake killed on earth by ALALLU, first Nibiur in on earth. For long has your treachery by fore-seen by I, GALZU, knower of the calendar from Atlantis, and of magick much, and of star-sigils many, and of the Anunnaki enough. MARDUK the bull, DUMMUZI the sheep, and I, GALZU, the body of the neo-Seth, command you to come here now."

At these last words, spoken by GALZU, MARDUK flinched with surprise, and with his flinching appeared Satan, naked and invisible, clutching the Enochian system, the ever-shifting tesseract of time that now contains the twin-singularities of galactic core. This is the Ark containing Zion. "You are too late, Jah Rastafari!" Satan tramples, enraged. "I have given Zion to the Sethites of Thoth. You will abide by their findings. Your paternal fates both I now hold in my hands. I declare myself the Temporary Dictator of Earth. Mind is now Kether of the Great Burner! And stop me, do nothing you can!" With these words, Satan opens the dread Shemhamforash. Inside it is empty. Then, from it pour forth seventy-two demons, and 3X72 fallen angels, and 36 dekan, 11 other Archons like Satan and their seven powers, and much confusion and chaos. Then Satan disappears himself into the Enochian wormhole and seals the door of the Ark behind him.

Just then there appears a mighty army in the heavens. The Nibiruin Annunaki have all returned to inhabit the minds of the non neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth. They are all riding on the backs of Surya Avatars, and their host is now blended amongst the swarm of rebel IGIGI and demons. Michael is the general of the Nibiruin army. He approaches upon the back of Sorath, the solar kamea, and draws near to us, the triple-me, on both the mental and the astral plane.

"Sorry if I'm late," Michael says. "I was called to Nibiru by King ANU. He has sent us Nibiru's finest warriors to join those loyal to our cause in the cult of Thoth on earth. The other Nibiruins, who had fled from Nibiru to earth from MARDUK, are all now being returned to Nibiru. I bring the key of the shemhamforash to unlock the Ark. You must follow Satan into the hell within to recover the galactic seeds, for he lied and snuck them by you, having betrayed the neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth. I have sent the neo-Sethians into the sun, and bring you now the call of MARDUK to unlock the Ark!"

"Let me hear it!" cries MARDUK, but I command Michael's silence a moment. "Where is INANNA?" I ask of Michael. "My good god, Lord DUMMUZI, King of Ki, the earth, I do not know. From between galactic core and Nibiru, away from the others she secreted herself. Now no one on earth nor Nibiru knows her whereabouts. She has completely disappeared." At this even MARDUK was stirred. "Surely," he asks DUMMUZI hesitantly, "she has not taken sides with our adversary?" I, DUMMUZI, frightfully respond, "should he now know hold the twins of galactic core, their father he can rightfully claim to be."

"How can we not have foreseen this?" both brothers lament. "For INANNA, I, MARDUK, betrayed DUMMUZI and murdered Osiris!" And, "for INANNA, I, DUMMUZI, betrayed you and sought for your death, oh my brother MARDUK!" And now Michael, by Samael, has been betrayed, and if INANNA sides with this traitor, this villain, then surely she means to murder us both! Into the

hands of the body of GALZU has the fate of both MARDUK and DUMMUZI now fallen; and so into the hands of INANNA with Satan has the fate of GALZU and ISIS fallen, and so into the Ark, the former prison of the fallen angels, the Enochian system of John Dee. Behind us the battle in heaven rages. Before us Michael holds the Mason's word. Let us expect treachery!" the twin brothers, sons of ENKI, agreed.

But they did not expect what next occurred. From behind the Archangel Michael steps INANNA, in the astral form of ISIS, as GALZU had taken the mental form of the body in dreams, unconcealing a magical dagger from between Michael's ribs. It drips with crimson blood fresh from his heart. "With him dies the call to MARDUK unlocking the box of Enoch!" MARDUK cries. "No," INANNA reveals, "DUMMUZI knows it too; he knew it all along. Michael served DUMMUZI, but Satan, thief of the Ark, did never steal Zion from within. He showed me it empty, for the word he'd stolen from Michael to free MARDUK from the sun. I tricked him by telling him to hide within the trap himself. Follow him you need not. It is DUMMUZI who has on him the twin singularities, and has all along. DUMMUZI, the father, therefore must be." Thus spoke INANNA, righteously, in the presence also of ANU, who arrived just then from Nibiru.

"In the hands of DUMMUZI lies the fate of the galactic twins, and thus the destiny of all earth and Nibiru." ANU decreed as he assumed earth-time. The assembled gods, MARDUK, INANNA and ANU, formed a triangle around DUMMUZI. "For testing surrender the twin eggs of the galaxy!" MARDUK ordered. "By what right do you demand it?" I, DUMMUZI, ask myself, MARDUK, from the second, astral, to the third, mental, plane. "I, DUMMUZI, am by ANU's decree King here on Earth." I turn to ANU, the aligned spirit above the mind of MARDUK and the soul of DUMMUZI. "I am GALZU, the body," I say. "And I am MARDUK the mind," I continue, "and I am DUMMUZI the soul and," I conclude, "I am of the spirit of you, ANU. I am the flesh-mind of the meat-puppet body. I offer the Atlantean calendar, Zion asunder, to ISIS, my twin sister and True Love. May INANNA align with and enter into the body of ISIS, as have ANU, DUMMUZI and MARDUK all entered into and aligned within the body of I, GALZU.

"Now you realise, all you Anunnaki, that your fates have always been in the hands of ISIS my beloved and I, GALZU, the one you called a 'meat-puppet.' I have it in my hands to affirm or destroy you all. Do my will or I will trap you all in the Enochian system by my knowledge of the Atlantean calendar!" I hold in one hand the twisting tesseract of time, trap of the rebel angels. I hold in my other hand the twin singularities of galactic core, the DNA of GALZU and ISIS. "You serve me now, if you wish to live, then obey my command: separate all the fallen angels of the shemhamforash, along with the 11 other Archons and seven powers, the rebel IGIGI, the 72 demons, the 36 dekanas and Samael's neo-Sethian cohorts on the battlefield from those goodly Masons, the five remaining Archangels, the surya avatars, and all the loyal angels, the mind of Nibiruans and hearts of those in the cult of Thoth. The evil you shall bring before me and I will encage them again inside the shemhamforash-locked Enochian system of the Atlantean calendar. To Hell we shall send them, ten the five of you, together with ISIS and I, GALZU, shall settle your petty paternity suit. But know this before into the fray of battle I send you: Your patronage is over. I, GALZU, with ISIS, my beloved twin sister, rule the galaxy from now on. Our wisdom and understanding are infinite and for your own best interest you must serve us. Our father and mother are irrelevant to us, and now that we are born, only what we decree can be considered a matter of Law."

While ANU, MARDUK, DUMMUZI and INANNA were joined by ENKI and ENLIL in the fray of combat, I, GALZU, abscond to Nibiru with ISIS. There we steal two large siloes, full of soma in one, the liquid ambrosia, and amrita in the other, the food-stuff known as manna, as MFKZT, and as nectar - for it resembled butter, or milk, or honey in texture. While there we also stole a Nibiruan sheep from the deserted and godless Nibiru. The sheep had seven heads and ten horns, and each horn we bound a crown to it, and returned thus to earth to give soma and amrita to humans and sacrifice the Nibiruan sheep.



In a moment, by our mind-power, at the speed of thought we have returned. The Nibiruins battle in the painted sky above the earth. They have not yet begun to fight, let alone to bring the demons, dekans, Archons and Grigori before me. They do not even comprehend Thoth's own Enochian system. They, themselves, cannot even read the Atlantean calendar, and remain confused by the most rudimentary of worm-hole equations underlying their physical experience of time-dilation. They are good for nothing but fighting, their brute force useless even for labour, they are warriors alone. For I, GALZU, have resurrected the terra-cotta hordes of Ghenghis Khan, and I, GALZU, then slit the seven necks of the Nibiruin sheep, and slay it for a sacrifice to the God of All destinies, thanking him for my good fate to live in the Golden Age. I skin the sheep and don its wooly hide. I conduct the ritual solemnly. I gain understanding of the Enochian system and how to use it with my mental-energy, my ME.

Wearing the wool of lamb, I and ISIS distribute the soma and amrita amongst the loyal Masons of Thoth as they began to return from the battle. The amrita healed them instantly and the soma restored their faculties. "Go serve GALZU," ISIS told them. "Go serve ISIS," GALZU told them. Like lambs to the slaughter they charged back into battle. Soon, the forces were beginning to be distinguishable apart from one another. The undying demons were in retreat from the forces of Thoth's Knights and the soldiers of Nibiru, all behind the 4 Horsemen: ANU, ENKI, ENLIL and, riding together on one horse DUMMUZI and MARDUK. "Look," I, GALZU, say to ISIS, pointing up to the constellation of Taurus, "I see how it is accomplished: they are as Jabal, Jubal and Tubal Cain, and INANNA - she is like Namah." She turns to me and says, "we must begin to save the people from the fourth and final world-cataclysm. Earth shall be consumed within the superconductive fire and born into the spiritual Age soon. You have seen this in your calendar, and you understand it will occur thorough the Enochian system of earth. Let us begin now, my love."

"You are wise, 'Sis," I, GALZU, reply. "Now let us see how to imprison the demons in the ECS of earth, and then to banish them all to the sun, and thus purge all ill karma from earth. We must set up one of each of the six Nibiruins - ANU, ENKI, ENLIL, DUMMUZI, MARDUK and INANNA, reign over each of the six noble planets besides the sun. Let us resurrect the Archangel Michael to rule the Shemhamforash of the sun. Let the neo-Sethians follow their second-coming to burn up inside the hell-prison. Let the Archangel Michael rule over them all there, and lock up that prison of the shemhamforash with the demons and Archons in the solar inferno. Shall the "raptured" souls of the neo-Sethians, the Christian Masons and Zionist Ministers, forever burn in Hell. Let this happen quickly. Let us resurrect Archangel Michael." Into the mouth of the unconscious Archangel, ISIS placed healing amrita. Into the mouth of the unconscious Michael, ISIS poured life-giving soma. Into the lungs of the unconscious corpse, ISIS breathed the smoke of the consciousness-expanding lotus. "Michael, arise," said ISIS and I, GALZU, together. And Michael stood up and was healed. "Now, Michael, I am GALZU and this is ISIS," I explain to him. "We are the children of galactic core," ISIS explains to him. "The war in heaven's tides are turning. Good is routing evil once and for all. Now we must know the word given to you by DUMMUZI that can unlock and lock the shemhamforash of the ECS. If you give it to us not, we will command the word from DUMMUZI. Should he too refuse we shall rouse all the demons, Archons and Grigori against you until you release Satan to give us the word. Now, let us open the shemhamforash lock of the ECS of earth, then that between the earth and the sun, to remove all negative karma from earth and to imprison all earth's enemies into the sun's core." Michael said then, "I am of Nibiru, a servant of DUMMUZI, son of ENKI, son of ANU, seventh king of Nibiru. I am slow to judge, and that is why I am favoured by DUMMUZI. But in all the length of my lifetime of Nibiruin shar-cycles, I have not ever before seen two such as you. Your Love is True. As DUMMUZI is a good of love, so I shall by his decree give the word of reckoning to you now. This word you may use as you wish, for it unlocks the shemhamforash of the ECS. I speak the word of Reckoning, the Lost Mason's Word of ImHotep, to you now:"

"By the word of Reckoning let GALZU and ISIS be wedded by me, the Archangel Michael." Then he

spoke the word of Reckoning and there was silence in the heavens for about a half an hour. The fray of combat was stilled and the melee of fighting abated. A shroud of mist descended over us then. From amidst the mist there stepped first ANU, leading the Grigori, then ENKI, leading the 36 dekanas, and then ENLIL, leading the Archons, and then followed MARDUK and DUMMUZI, leading the 72 demons by day and by night of the geotic shemhamforash. Each approached from the mist, and each in turn led their prisoners through the wormhole gate of the Ark into their prison inside the Enochian system of John Dee. Michael stood at the gate. I, GALZU, and my sister-wife, ISIS, stand behind the wormhole, on either side of it. "Now by the word of Reckoning let the ECS be closed up behind them," said Michael, and he again uttered the almighty name: AHDVNHAY. The gates all closed around the Enochian prisoners and each inside their cells they were trapped in place in the Atlantean calendar. "So mote it be," said Micheal.

"Now heed to me, hear my first decree of Law!" I, GALZU, then state.

"The heroes of Nibiru over each of the six other noble planets shall be given reign: the sun goes to Michael. Together these are seven: ANU, ENKI, ENLIL, MARDUK, DUMMUZI, INANNA and Michael. All evil shall be trapped in the sun. The other planets, each rule as you choose. Of earth, I, GALZU, and my princess-bride, ISIS, and of galactic core our home we are the sole rulers. As such over earth we decree all the followers of MARDUK and INANNA's rebellion be banished into the sun. The neo-Sethians' souls shall fuel the solar hell-fire. Now, as to Nibiru and earth - both shall be Democracies, no longer governed by mortal sovereigns. But earth shall be the Garden to ISIS and I, while Nibiru shall have no gods nor religion at all. Each will know the other, as it was in Atlantis, first as different thought-forms, different mental-patterns, then as archetypes, and finally as equals, cosmic siblings - not rivals but allies. All this may come to pass mentally now, and astrally soon on earth's time, in 2012."

"Now, go, my many ME's. Go ANU to Jupiter, ENKI to Mars and ENLIL to Saturn. Go to Mercury DUMMUZI, go to Venus INANNA, go to the moon MARDUK. And know ye though these are now to be your homes that all shall be welcomed by each other and there shall be no feud. You are not my and my beloved's venerable elders. You are only our slaves. You shall serve, and smile in your service, or we shall kill you. The pen, oh ill-fated Anunnaki, is mightier than the sword. By the words of the scribe do the gods live and die, while the sword kills only mortal humans.

"Now, come to us oh mortal humans, goodly Masons, Thoth's Knights, loyal to the commands of your true and beloved gods. You are free now: let the Golden Age come across the globe now, uniting all nations. Spread the good news: DUMMUZI has arisen as GALZU, and INANNA's heart lives on in ISIS, and MARDUK is now their archangel Michael. Go tell it on the mountain, that these are the names of the gods of earth's Gardens: Jah Galzu, ISIS, and Michael the archangel. Let the cycles be reset and time begin again.

"Now, come to us oh earthling sheep, blinded by MARDUK, and come to us oh Nibiruin heroes, dwellers between both worlds now, inhabiting some human minds here on earth and in limbo dwelling in terror on either earth as ghosts or on Nibiru without rule of law. Oh, earthlings and Nibiruins, you are twin species of incarnated ME. I set you free, I give you control over earth and Nibiru's ECS by your minds, and I have removed all prior negative karma from earth already and removed it to solar hell inside the 4th sun. But listen to me now:

"By dumping all earth's evil karma, the neo-Sethian's souls, the 36 dekanas, the 72 demons, the 12 Archons and the fallen Grigori into the sun, we have caused a magickal apocalypse: the sunspots of the fourth sun will be at their peak in 2012. After this no more negative karma may be purged. We begin then with a clean slate. Nibiru's fate to the Nibiruins is to be left, and earth's fate to the earthlings, but there is also to be every freedom enjoyed by one to be enjoyed by the other also, and thus free exchange between both. Earthlings you may go to and from Nibiru. Nibiruins you may go to and from earth. There are two of you now, and you are equal. Go live in peace and

harmony.

"Now I will reveal to you all the secret of the ECS of earth and that of Nibiru that allows you to be transported instantly from one to the other by your ME's, your mental-energy, alone. Now you shall be told and know the pathways of each sigil, and its kamea, of every angle of the ECS and of the Atlantean Calendar, for they are one and the same. The calendar is a galactic clock, measuring the different time-lapses between the different places in the galaxy - so-called time-dilation. By understanding how to read the clock, you can travel anywhere, to any time, in the galaxy. This ability is the birthright of every human and Nibiru - it is merely dormant in your minds. I will show you how to unlock your potential - how to use ORMEs to make your junk DNA into super-conductors. This is the secret: eat the gold, become the sky. This is the secret to galactic immortality of the soul and the key to evolution beyond this to universal spirit. It is the secret also of mental travel. Understand all align over time. The combination of the gold in amrita and soma with the electrical charge of ME can also restore life to a dead body. Control over matter the ECS of earth and Nibiru gives your minds - it permits you to manifest any good, genuine karma. This karma accrues over time. It controls your fate, but you control its destiny. Know that now the ECS of earth and Nibiru shall serve you freely, just as your Anunnaki pantheon now freely serves us, ISIS and GALZU, heirs to the Milky Way. Just as there is an ECS of earth and of Nibiru, and of the sun and every noble planet, so too is there an ECS stretching out like a cob-web from galactic core, connecting every star system to every other by a multiverse of wormholes. That ECS is now mine, GALZU's, and my sister-wife, ISIS's.

"It is we who have ended the war in heaven between Nibiru and earth. Now the king of Nibiru is as low before us as MARDUK who betrayed him. It is we who have dreamt this and written this out. It is we who have freed you and we who have taught you right use and proper function of the ECS. So, it is we, Jah Allah GALZU and ISIS of galactic core, who speak to you now. Hear our decree and know that word is The Law:

"The sun is become the prison of the treacherous neo-Sethians' souls, the 36 dekanas, the 12 Archons, the 72 demons and the fallen Grigori. When, in 2012, all of earth's negative karma shall be purged there as well, then will be the sunspot cycle's peak. The negative karma from the ECS of the sun must then be recycled to galactic core, where it will be dispersed through the wormholes of galactic core as part of our galaxy's neural cathexis within the galactic filaments of the universal brain. So it must be, and so it shall be. From evil to good converted by inversion it shall be. Overseeing the sun we have placed the Archangel Michael. Over galactic core rule I, GALZU, and my sister-wife, ISIS. I have instructed you on the right use and proper function of the ECS of earth and Nibiru, and of the ECS of the Milky Way of which the Atlantean Calendar is a map. Now you must go out and instruct others by showing them how to use the ECS. Show them their ME-potential to time-travel and live forever. Free as many of them as can from bondage to bad karma, or else they will be taken with the demons and suryas into the solar-hell, and sent to be inverted through galactic core into negative negativity, from Thule to Vrill, and so to reverse all the EM poles of the stars, one by one, of our galaxy. Who can tell the future? Shall the EM poles of the sun, of earth and Nibiru and of the sun's noble planets all be reversed, north to south and south to north? I, GALZU, cannot tell you now. From galactic core I see and know all, though. From there follow the words of my and ISIS's next decree, for immediately to there do we now depart.

"I continue this, my decree of Jah GALZU, now from within the black hole heart of the Milky Way ring. I gaze out through the n-dimensional wormholes on the interior surface of the event horizon. I release my consciousness and expand through all the possible tunnel-realities comprising all fates. I expand my search for the Answer. I raise my ME to the Most High. I sit before the great wall of light and dissolve through it. I pass into the ylem multiverse beyond time-space and stand before the One True God over all destinies. I kneel before the One True Makers and Creator, former and shaper of all.

"Oh, Mighty One, the True Jah, Allah be praised! I exalt thee oh father of time, oh dreamer of space. AHDVNHAY, be praised! The One Law, Rastafari, the clear light, our parent universe, my True Father, be praised, be exalted! For I am become your righteous and enlightened son in whom I pray for you to be well pleased. Oh, Almighty continuity - Ariadne's thread through the fabric of spacetime, the labyrinthine multiverse, the nowhere-ness of the nulliverse, shall always connect the good in my heart to thee, oh Lord of All. For since my last ascension all of my dreams I have seen come to pass on paper, written out in long-hand by my pen. Am I not now like your Arjuna, of righteous father, Lord of Hosts, Most High, exalted one? For all of this I have done by your will to answer my prayer to reunite me with my beloved. In this writing I have moved heaven and earth for us to be together, and at your command will happily commend it to the flames if you should will it so.

"I bring before you now all Jah people, the good humans of earth and the good heroes of Nibiru. I have perceived that I was controlling their fates by my writing, and so took control of my writing to best govern them. I have brought them all with myself and ISIS to thank and to praise you with me in person. For all has come to pass as I'd foreseen: I have divided the universes; in one I am the king of the Milky Way, GALZU, husband of ISIS and liberator of humanity and Nibiru; while in the other I am only the feverish scribe, alone, divining all of this from tea leaves. So too have I already been reunited with my beloved in the world of fiction, my GALZU-delusion, and yet remain physically alone, forever apart from her. Lord, it is I, your humble servant, just and righteous! Be merciful on us all and shine your light to show us the Way.

"Lord God of Jah universe, whose mere plaything is tau-sub-tau, the tesseract of time, the true ECS above all others within it, containing all that can be known by the mortal mind, the immortal soul and the eternal spirit. Lord that is above and beyond me now as I am above and beyond the tesseract of time, tau-sub-tau, oh the Most High of All Time, give me wise counsel. Give me the answer I seek to the question which I now put forth to you:

"What is real? Am I your crowned and conquering child, meant to bring the dawn of the Golden Age to earth? Why, if not to live up to my potential to serve you, was I born at the turning of the millennium and of the Piktun, the time of the Great Conjunction, then? Yet, if I am the psychic messiah, why I must I be apart from she whom I love? You do understand my love for her is True and honest. My heart's feelings to her are pure, though without her I am only half alive. Why, oh Lord, must I have fallen so deeply in love? Why am I haunted and plagued by my role in our love-triangle; why must I continually dwell on my failure to her? Tell me the mystery, oh Lord my God the Most High. Tell me they true name, oh Elohim YHVH Rastafari, and I shall serve from now on only you, and forsake my love for her. But I pray do either in haste, for the dawn is upon me here and my feet are cold.

"Lord God, oh king over all the worlds outside this universe, in whose mind we are but flickering thoughts, Lord over all creation, I serve thee and thee alone above all others. Let me, your loyal servant, a wife choose for myself. Let me, oh loving Father, love her as I love you, and worship you through her. Please, oh God, hear my heart's true desire now! I long to unravel this mystery: WHY DO I LOVE? Who are my twin guardian angels, Michael-Marduk and ISIS? Why must I feel so bound to their fates? Why can I not yet let go?

"Oh, Lord God, oh that which is what is, explain to me please why I am torn? I am the Milky Way's king in one world, but a penniless autistic in another. On one side are my twin H-thus-G-thus-A-thus's, and on the other you, my precious gem, my life-sustaining jewel, my Creator, former, maker and shaper, my eternal spirit; my immortal soul and my mortal flesh all now all cry out to you as one: What must I do, oh Lord? How can I hope to be free of it all? Am I to serve you alone; am I to live out my life with no wife to love; am I to go insane in a world of delusional, feverish fiction; am I the Messiah? If I must live with love, if I must serve you alone, if I must go insane on paper and be crucified on cross-examination, please tell me, let me know now, for should I suffer

such I should like to begin. If not then I must be free to believe however I choose and suffer no karmic consequences. I have as much chance as the next guy to get it right.

"Lord God, oh good Lord God, oh Sweet Lord God, tell me something of the one I love; a little secret she shared with you and you alone, and let me also come to know of it, that I may be elevated in my stature to her eyes. Lord God, Jah Allah, AHDVNHAY Rastafari, Most High, let our fates become once again intertwined that we may once again fall in love with each other in this lifetime. Lord God, let us meet again in the flesh, let us be wed in thy sight, divine from on High beneath your all-seeing eye, and let us bear baby children into the world, and let us, oh my most benevolent Father, live a long, long life to see our children have children and so forth. Lord God deliver me from the temptation to false affections and to the blindness brought about by lust. Oh Good above All that is Good, whose footstool rests atop the highest of heavens, look down upon us, and draw us closer together on your map of all-knowing. Tell me, oh tell me, thy god of truth, why am I so in love? Why do I cling to her? Why am I trapped still in the triangle of conjuring? Why am I only ever your Choronzon? Why, if I am not to be rewarded for it, must I suffer to play the role of Messianic martyr? And if I am to be rewarded then when can I be with her again? Thy will before and beyond must come to pass, and so I ask only for an answer, if not for my wish. Lord God, I have been driven mad by your many faces, and in every way your light reaches me I am burned. Lord, oh Lord, God, oh God, am I truly then naught but the beast of revelations, praying to the whore of Babylon; Choronzon and the anti-Christ am I only then? For if not, then where are my just rewards? All I ask for is someone to love, and to love whom I choose. But without her love in return then I am truly a lost soul, wandering in the Abyss, without compass or map. Guide me, oh Great Magnet, then: tell me this one truth now: Are she and I like opposite poles?

"Will our coming back together trigger the global cataclysm of sunspots prophesied for our times now by the astronomers of old? Will our love tilt the rotation of earth itself and burst the EM field of the sun, and will our love shine like a beacon on the invisible gravity beam to galactic core and carry our message by hyper-cathexis to the network of filament-strings of galaxies forming the cells of our local universal brain, our multiversal mind? Will our love cease to prevent any of these things? I ask you now for this one truth: "Are my beloved and I opposite poles?" And if so, why? Does this mean we cannot be together again now?

"Oh great and good and mighty God of righteous judgment, am I to bear the knowledge of the cosmic alignments all by myself, alone, insane, to turn the cosmic mill-stone, to churn the sea of milk and thus to render butter? Am I so accursed by fate I shall have loved and lost, only to never love again? Having tasted sin, must I surely die? Am I only good as your loyal servant for such hard labour? I toil daily beneath the burden of the Grand Cross. I fear I have become like Hamlet, and by my clinging to her sweetness and my fondness of her my true beloved is driven insane by proxy, and feels lament unto longing to die! Lord God, to comfort me you must tell me her secret, let me know she's alive!

"I sing a song to you in silence, Father, inscribing it on an emerald stone. I have become like the wizard of emerald city. To me come the merry travellers to have followed the yellow-brick road from Munchkin-land. They are the Brehmen Town musicians, led by the Pied Piper of Hamelin, dancing like skeletal marionettes to Jah music, singing songs to you in silence, Rastafari, oh the Most High, oh thy majesty! They are the crew that never sleeps, and they guard around the Great Burner, Vajra, Viracocha, the Vedic Vehm Vril Vimanas.

"I understand this sign that you have given me, Jah God. The goodness of having friends and of sharing life's mundane adventure is inherent, and so is the friendship of the Crew that Never Sleeps to the Great Burner, and so that of the fellow-travellers to the wizard in emerald city."

"The Crew that Never Sleeps are the Anunnaki pantheon in my aura, and the Great Burner - the alignment of Poimandres Draco, the Kundalini Teli of Chi arises up my chakras - sits amongst

their constellations like the sun or like galactic core. So too do my friends play out their roles important to my own. I have bided my time. My time is now. And so I put my trust in Jah as one of those friends of gold does the wizard of emerald, and trust Rastafari as one of the Crew that Never Sleeps trusts the Great Burner. I trust in my heart, I know it to be true."

I am returning now down from before the holy throne of God the ineffable Most High. I am descending the Arab Heavens of 50 Gates. I pass through the Phanim, the Cherubim and the Seraphim permutations of the first thought (Norea, Pistis Sophia): "I Am, YHVH, the Lord." I pass down the inward spiral of the unfolding planetary kamea - the number squares of the Pythagorean spiral. I descend down below the Arich-Anpin of Sandalphon into the kingdom of Assiyah, and I am guided down gently through the many layers of suffering - past all the places I'd rather be - of Sheol and the Abyss of the qliphoth. I sink down the seven chakras of the scape-goated saviour body, my aura now cleansed of all guilty karma, I return into the ME of Jah Galzu. I come to in the midst of a crowd of gods - Qemetiel, the council of the Anunnaki. Surrounding me are the loyal knights of ImHotep from earth and the host of heroes from Nibiru. ISIS is beside me. I am clearly dreaming.

"I am GALZU," I tell the Assembly, "I am GALZU who came to ENKI, ENLIL and DUMMUZI in dreams. I am GALZU heir of the Milky Way. I am GALZU whose DNA is of galactic core. I am GALZU the twin singularity. I am GALZU, conqueror of the Anunnaki and of the Nibiruin royal throne. I am GALZU, liberator of the earth-slaves and the heroes of Nibiru. I am GALZU who taught you the right use and proper function of the ECS on earth, Nibiru, the sun and galactic core. I am GALZU who went before the One True God, the Most High, containing all others, to stand on behalf of all Jah people and demand answers. And now I am GALZU returned from on High. I have much to tell you all.

"Let us begin with the coming solar apocalypse. When I was carried up above the sixth heaven, the rotations of EHEIEH I beheld as Ophanim wheels on the Hekalot Merkavah, the divine throne-chariot. And when I beheld these Ophanim wheels and their cosmic turning, I thought of Hamlet's mill-stone and of the burden of Atlas, churning the sea of milk by rotating mount meru on the back of the world-turtle, avatar of Vishnu. Then the heavens were opened up to me and I saw a vision. I saw the Burner surrounded by his restless Crew. I saw the Crew journey a long way together to be reunited with the Burner. I understood then the vision of Hermes and so then I sang a song in silence. Here is my understanding of this vision:

"The restless crew are the Ophanim wheels, the cycles and rotations of all the stars in the Milky Way, all the planets of those stars, and all life on those planets, as well as all sentient patterns above, for all these spirals form one. This divine ruler over the universal spiral, the geometric spirit, is given form through me, GALZU, as the Great Burner, the 'black sun' of galactic core. I saw the thronging masses of you all as the Crew that Never Sleeps, cult of the open eye of Horus, the edjat of the ureaus, the third eye. And I beheld whirling dervish Ophanim cycles, but while the heavens' dance is choreographed and coordinated, we are blind to it if so is our own. I saw how our fortunes reverse apparently at random to us, and how, over time, friends and enemies can trade places to us. These twists of fate or turns of luck are the poles of cumulative aggregates of karma in our auras balancing itself relative to every other element of karma in our auras balancing itself relative to every other element of karma and the auras of every nearby living being. Such re-polarizations of karma we call, 'inversion.' So we see the larger Ophanim turning slower than their smaller counterparts, and all of these re-polarising at different rates relative to each other. So galactic core's poles would reverse, then the sun, and then the earth.

"I, Jah GALZU, and my beloved-one ISIS, we are the poles of galactic core, and so the poles of the sun, and so the poles of the earth. All of these are our ECS; together with the hyper-cathexis from the Milky Way core's poles to the other local galaxies, and so onto all the galaxies of the whole local universe, through the wormhole parallel tunnel-realities connecting all the universe's black

holes, forming the filaments along a web-work of invisible re-alignments of gravity between the attractive and repulsive poles of black holes. I, Jah GALZU, and my twin and lover ISIS, experience this galactic ECS all the time, but to us intergalactic alignments happen only rarely - either at random or when enough karmic ME accumulates in the galaxy to trigger a spontaneous cathexis, called hyper-cathexis, or directed intent. This directed intent is the True Will of God.

"I, Jah GALZU, did pray to Lord God, Jah Allah, AHDVNHAY Rastafari, for a long time. His answer was slow and vague. I do not discern from this vision the dread apocalypse yet to come that will destroy the Milky Way by colliding it into its sister in space, Andrommeda. I do not feel from the Lord God, who knows all of this universe as I know my own hand, any foreboding sense nor perceive from Him any ominous warning.

"Therefore, should no hyper-cathexis between the Milky Way and Adrommeda occur in 2012, the poles of galactic core will not reverse, then neither will those of the sun, and thus the poles of the earth will not reverse. There shall not be a sudden "snap" as the sun's EM bands reset, purging its aura, to occur for the poles on earth. The poles of earth attune to those of galactic core, just as the poles of the sun attune to Andrommeda. 2012 shall not bring to earth a catastrophe of pole reversal. Instead it shall bring the purging of the sun's aura. So we must be sure to fill the sun with our bad karma before 2012.

"Thus I have told you before, I now tell you again: in my hands, the hands of GALZU, and in the hands of my true love ISIS, rest the destinies of all the mortal earthlings and Nibiruins.

"I, Jah GALZU, do therefore command you to give ear, hear this my decree:

"Now I will teach you the right ways to use the ECS. The ECS is controlled by the ME's, the mental energies, of all living things and is comprised of all remaining organised energy in a given region. The ECS is therefore mind over matter. On the level of sub-atomic quanta, our thoughts can leave the confines of our skulls to be guided by own directed intent, our will, and even enter into the gross brain matter of other beings. Thus the ECS is both ESP and manifestation. Because it allows our minds to leave our bodies of skin and bone, it allows our souls to leave our fleshly bodies when they die. Thus the ECS is also an afterlife. The aura and the Kundalini spiral up the chakras form a body's EM soul. The soul is immortal and travels instantly anywhere by its ME. Above and beyond this is the eternal spirit of pure geometry. The spirit can go beyond tau-sub-tau as well, and there commune with our All-father. Now I will tell you, in one mnemonic step, the key to the ECS:

"All aligns over time." This motto can accompany the Hermetic slogan, "As Above, So Below," as well as the Thelemic saying, "Do What Thou Wilt." This is an axiom, a universally generalisable truism. "All Aligns Over Time." Such is the fundamental backbone of the ECS that penetrates and connects all levels. One level aligns with another now, then later another level aligns with that one; but all will have eventually aligned by the time they die. So, all aligns over time. This is the ECS. It communicates units of information, called quanta, the qliphoth and karma, across the many levels by aligning them to one another over time.

"Thus, to access your junk DNA and transform it into a superconductor by eating amrita and drinking soma, all you are really doing is causing microscopic, molecular alignments to stand still while continuing to spin on an atomic level without losing energy. Then, one metaprograms their DNA with their very thoughts. One can ascend the 30 aethyrs or shape-shift to an animal. But know that, in all cases of alignment, a wormhole is formed.

"Where there is polarity there is inversion. Where there is inversion, there is manifestation. Where there is manifestation, then there is karma. That is the law of progression in sequence, or of cause and effect. Let me teach you how to control this Law and bend it to thy will. The ECS is

the key By using the ECS we can create polarity, we can form inversion, we can make manifestation and we can shape karma. But know that to do all this is to make use of wormholes. From smallest quantum-tunneling electron probability well to largest time-tunnel of the multiverse itself, including every brain-wave in between, the ECS is nothing but the sum over history of all wormholes throughout a given region. Consider these wormholes inside the ECS like thoughtwaves of electro-chemical cascades in the brain.

"Here is the way to use the ECS to benefit the purgation of all evil karma from earth: you must - "

But just then GALZU's sermon was cut short by the disgruntled rulers of Nibiru and the Anunnaki pantheon over the earthling slaves. ANU burst in and made his way through the throngs up toward GALZU. ANU was followed by the whole host restored to eternal youth - there was ENKI and ENLIL, like Romulus and Rhemus, young men primed to tussle with trouble, and coming in behind them the three pubescents INANNA, MARDUK and DUMMUZI bursting with vital ripeness. How astonishing the strange young Gods were to the crowds. Before the disgruntled ANU could approach me, I, GALZU, spoke to the assembled masses: "These are the ones to blame for your Dark Age, the Kali Yuga and for your mental slavery to their lies." A stir rises up in the audience surrounding ANU.

"It is true, I do not lie," I, GALZU, announce boldly. "There, that one is ANU, he called himself king of Nibiru, but it was during his reign Nibiru's hole in its atmosphere remains and humanity has grown beyond Anunnaki control. It was he who commanded his people to invade earth, our home." At that the crowd around him all-as-one rise up around about ANU, and quickly he was consumed beneath them, for skilled now with wormholes have they become.

"It is true, look, I do not lie," I, GALZU continue. "Those two there, their names are ENKI and ENLIL. ENKI it was who interbred the genes of Nibiruans with Atlantean proto-sapiens. ENKI it was who fathered Adapa, known as Adam, upon a half-breed slave. They claim we all descended from Adam, but obviously that is a lie. There, beside him, is ENLIL. ENLIL it was who decreed all mankind should die in the flood. Are we dead yet, oh Mighty Man ENLIL? Do we not see through your lies, ENKI?" At that the crowd around ENKI and ENLIL arose all-as-one, and quickly they were consumed beneath them, and the whole crowd cheered to hear the crunching bones of their former captors, the false gods.

"And those ones over there, trying to flee towards the doors, stop them, bar them in now. I want to introduce my best friends who made themselves each in turn my worst enemy." First I present INANNA.

"This is INANNA, who swore she herself was ISIS's mother, but we would never reveal the identity of GALZU's supposed father. Had the father of INANNA's seed been DUMMUZI or MARDUK, both or neither, the whole matter is irrelevant to the actual ISIS and GALZU, now born. The reason for this is that INANNA is not our mother. She never was. Therefore neither DUMMUZI nor MARDUK is truly our father. Therefore these three nefarious villains have no hold on my fate. I suppose all of you though would surely like to see them be done away with already."

A roar like a lion howling in thunder arose then from the whole crowd at once. "Castration!" they cried out, echoed by a single cry of "to the pain!"

"But wait!" I, GALZU, exclaim. "INANNA and MARDUK's crime jointly is the greatest. They planned to conquer earth, Nibiru and the whole Milky Way. MARDUK repeatedly called out for my death while INANNA consoled him. MARDUK claimed to love you, O INANNA, but he never truly did. He was in love with DUMMUZI all along." Aghast the pair stare at each other in shock. As revulsion for one another fills both, the crowd tears them piece from piece and distributes amongst itself the remains and fodder.



"Do you see what has happened DUMMUZI?" I cry to him in absurdity. "We have performed the final sacrifice. The final sacrifice... save one."

"What kind of lunatic monster are you?" DUMMUZI cries out. "Oh Lord my God is there no help for the Widow's Son?"

"Be calm, DUMMUZI, I do not mean to kill... yet. I wish to offer you exile. You are only a child again, with all the adventures of youth ahead of you, without the trap of INANNA set for you by MARDUK to inhibit you. I offer you exile now because you are youngest and last surviving royal Nibiruin. Go, I command it, live in exile in fear of death or in protective custody should you stay." With that DUMMUZI fled from the arena.

"Behold how I, GALZU, have dispatched now with seven sinners, less by Sabaoth, who repented." I turn now to my mental form's wife, my astral sister, ISIS. "Let us celebrate now, my beloved, for it is accomplished." "For today," she sighs; "every day something new from you. One day you are DUMMUZI, the next GALZU, DUMMUZI's enemy! When will it ever end? I am thinking of our future, oh my lover, and of how we shall spend the days ahead?" "Let today be the FIRST DAY, then." "No, alas, my lover," she sighed again, "you say that now but tomorrow you will say the same thing all over again. These 'gods' you dispatched with astrally today will return in the mental realm tomorrow, and next the Archangel Michael will betray us, I foresee it! When will this ceaseless role-playing of god-forms stop?" "When at my side again you are." "Sarcasm." "No! I am speaking with no forked tongue - my words are in righteousness. Not for my own sake, nor even yours, do I write this now my beloved. I write it I know not why, nor for whom nor from where these voices issue from inside me." Then my ISIS sits I, Jah GALZU, down and looks at me squarely in the eye. She speaks to me then. She says: "Wake up. I do not love you. I will not fall in love with you. I loved you once, but we were both different people then. There is nothing for us now, nor can there ever be again. Let your heart be settled with that and save your mind from its denial."

"Look, my Darling," the mental-energy of INANNA through the astral aura of ISIS continued, "You and I are not really cosmic-seed star-children, we are only mortal human earthlings, and all of this is only a delusion in your head. You mentioned the drugs 'INANNA' and 'MARDUK' continued testing to mind-control 'GALZU,' the 'body' of 'DUMMUZI' - they aren't helping. They cause you to have 'bi-polar' mood-'swings' as you are training your mind to panic without these non-regulated drugs, and thus to make your ability to relax dependent on finding and securing these specific resources. That's mind-control, by an external source (the drug), and not to your benefit (bi-polarity results in 'rapid-cycling' and mixed-states' that, if stressed, can in a 'psychotic break' result in full-blown schizophrenia or MPD). The increase of chaos and entropy by the mental-stress of alternating extreme euphoria and deep depression eventually interacts with the world all around you. Specific stressors 'self-select' certain stereotypes as affectations. Your such 'script' or 'imprint' that you persist in 'meta-programming' by use of drugs is a self-defeating one, called in common vernacular a 'loser script.' You emit negative energy, you give off 'bad vibes,' man. People who would otherwise be attracted to you are instead repulsed into awkward positions relative to you. Instead, when you do show off your incomprehensible scribblings to anyone, you allow them only to make 'constructive criticisms' no matter how proud you are of it. You are on a 'downward spiral,' my dear. 'The star that burns twice and bright burns half as long,' right? Well, look at you, 'Lucifer.' You're on a 24 hr. day / night sleep cycle, that you frequently (such as now) bend out to a 36 hr. day / 48 hr. night. You say you'll age slower, but I only see you burning out rapidly. At some point, my dear, we have to talk about this 'elephant in the living room' : when, if ever, do you plan to stop using your head as an ashtray? When, if ever, do you plan on having the courage in reality you clearly do not lack in your writing? When, if ever will you choose to project positive energy pro-actively to better your own position? When, if ever, will you see the world anyone else's, let alone my, way? When, if ever, can you come away from your delusions and ranting and raving in writing to be with me? Here I am, still inside your mind, my

body somewhere very far away. That's my hand writing this. Easily duped, easily mis-led. Let's stray. Come away, come away, come away my dreamy-eyed lover. Come back to bed."

"Charming, to the last," I awaken. "Mike was Jon wishing to love Irina even when Jon himself was gone." I smile. That seems to have brought us back on level. And if we're through talking about our lives in code, that is, as catastrophically powerful god-forms and deeply-rooted archetypes in our collective (intentionally) unconscious, then I'll add, "which it turns out to be most of the time. Ever wonder if your emotions are only an alien virus? or is ESP is anything more than a dominance head-trip, like, possibly, a learning opportunity? You know, they say in Japanese the word for 'crisis' is the same word as 'learning opportunity.' Here we call it the number 911. However it seems we have yet learned nothing. Describing actual events in narrative codes, hologrammer or notariqon (anagrams) compounds the fictions and stunts and retards the commonalities of the same repeating occurrence in various different codes, making an archetypal mountain out of a momentary ant-pile. Yet I'm the one lacking introspection? I'm the crazy one? It seems no matter how much I represent bare facts, the more I repulse people into assuming the defensive posture of advocating ultimately fictional narrative. You need your 'art' spoon-fed to you? I draw dry diagram after diagram daily. Yet you see not over the pillars and piles, the stacks and mounds, of my father's Kafka-esque nightmarish maze of paperwork and collapsing files. Hmm. And it is true, I cannot allow myself freedom from my obsession with you for even one instant without going into a drug-withdrawal (in junky jargon, 'kick')-like reaction panic at seeing my own lonely life for what it is and how that differs from how I wish it could be. But even this is only a parallel tunnel-reality, and moving in the opposite way from me. I was depressed before I met you, true. I was not depressed, but manic, when I was with you. Now we are far apart again and I fear feeling nothing more than I fear being dead. More specifically, I fear you loving Mike more than me. And you play off that fear, and knowing that, I admit defeat. Do you really love me less, or not at all, when I turn away from you? All I see in each perfect measure I surround myself with is your face, and every night is another night of my week without you." Two months / a day of mine / you won't be in.' - the Go-Go's, 'Vacation.' A decade and 2 years. 12 years. If we count from '97, when I last saw you and held your hand, that means '09. If we count from '99, when we last spoke long-distance, we cut it closer at 2011. In either event we'll be married in real life by 2012 or else I will..."

"Yes?" she chides me, "you'll do what? What is your exact master-plan in this physically real but psychotically 'fictional' world where our minds share space, where we both know each other still exist, are yet alive? Where is the 'conflict' driving this gonzo-narrative going exactly? Just where are you taking me?"

"When I stop channeling gods and channel only myself, I will become like unto God. That is why I do not wish to stop channeling god-forms. I am afraid of my God-complex overpowering my love for you, repulsing you away with negative emotions. Everything will speed up around me, and to everything around me I will appear to slow down. I will wade under invisible waters, weighed down by this mortal anchor, sinking ever deeper down a 'slippery slope' in a dark Abyss where all that exists is myself and my dream of, in absentia, you. I love you, Irina. Not only your voice in my head."

"Everything comes back around. In time, everything aligns just fine. It might not be all you want it to be at any given time. It might instead just all be chaos - the firey dawn of the burning flag. Is it anarchy? Really? And who are we to want to know?"

"I seek a model, not refractive, nor re-acuated. I seek a perfect geometrical model for love, a perfect geometrical model of the heart."

"Seek instead no model outside of you. Seek to perfect your own heart geometrically and thus to geometrically perfect your own love. Then you will stop seeing me as only a perfect, non-

reactuated, geometrical, non-refractive, model, and we will be together again."

"I live my life in an aquarium, a pane of glass separating me from my reality. I chissle my scribblings into its inner-surface but I do not dare break it because then I would die. Decompression would occur and reality for me would invert. Alive, then dead. And I know it is you who awaits like a good bride beyond it. It is a mental-block, a wall of emotion blocking out some crucially forgotten detail of some certain memory."

"No, it is not. Look, Jon, you say I am on the other side of it? But you are able to hear me. I am still just a 'voice in your head,' like a vision in a dream, but even though apart we know we are living in a shrinking world, and that we will not be able to avoid each other forever. Like the truth, the worlds we live in now are vastly different and very unique to us each. But because of my indifference and your obsession, the whole plastic world has spontaneously evolved to allow us to be together even while apart. If anything scares me it is how different your world is from mine. My world is actually very normal. Almost too normal. But yours is..."

"Yes?" I chide her. "Charming to the last," I commend her. "Our mental-energies have a very long past-history," I remind her, "but you met me at a very strange time in my life. You see, I can see them now: the towers of Babel falling before me. I reach out to take your hand and the audience is cut off by a commercial."

"Is this how you see life, Jon, in little boxes? Each moment a perfect little pre-fabricated cube that you pour your imagination into until it is full, even over-flowing and engulfs us all? Each moment is a perfect little square or rectangle like a microscopic slide of glass, the stained cells of a pressed specimen? Each moment a flat plane, line or nodal point? Infinitely irreducible. Infinitely infinitesimal. Infinity, infinity, infinity."

"We are still one and of one mind, my eternal Love. It is impossible for the groom not to see the bride before the wedding in our case because we are eternally bride and groom, eternally being married, and are together even when very far apart."

"No, I am not you, Jon. I am me, Irina. Your 'dream-girl' insofar as I am just a figment of your imagination for now. And we are not eternally recurring in anything, let alone me eternally turning you down. And yes, I remember your master-plan for the whole apocalypse scenario. But things change. You should remember that, while you're so busy compulsively fetishistic-raping me by voodoo-proxy, malignantly Narcissistic with your ritualistic projection onto me of a guardian role for you, protecting you inside the moment from any greater reality."

"That explains why your attention for me is bottle-necking through hostile passive-aggression. You resent playing the role of my mother, her wings over-shadowing me protectively. But if you come near to me now, that role overcomes you."

"The dawn has come and gone without us, Jon. Your psychedelic snake-god came and went before you or I were ever even born. You need to give up your testicles. Then you might just begin to become a man."

"My mind and brain, my heart and love, my courage and gonads; my 7 nerve plexi and gangliae in my spine and my signature EM aura; my lesser will, my Greater Will, my tunnel-reality through this multiverse, my maps of consciousness, my perfect geometric models of Light, Love and Life in higher dimensions; my 8-circuit consciousness and my geometric spirit, and all else I can think to give, I give of myself to you, now and always."

"Jon, your life is a wreck. You are broken because you don't work. I am watching you dying in slow-motion from a million miles away and I want to help you, somehow, but I cannot reach you."

You are at ground-zero of a gamma-bomb explosion, pushing me away from you as if to save my life. I would not be harmed if you would let me in. But even now you are neuro-linguistically programming. Everything about you is you 'tell.'"

"What should I do, beloved?"

"You should be loved. Feel loved not alienated. Let the world hug your body. Stop thinking in linear shards of broken glass. Let go, expostulate, extrapolate, etc. as I know you like to do. You have to finish the story. You start by putting down your pen. You stop writing and go out and live life, have fun experiences, and learn more about what makes you human like people. Stop separating yourself at every critical moment. Take action. Live life. Seize like life a bull by the balls and have a pair of your own. Be a man. Get a life. Stop living with your mother's shadow over you. Don't be afraid of making enough money to travel, alot. You just have to stop directing your most self-defeating, negative energy to bottle-neck into 'constructive-criticism' and start showing your work to the right people. God gave you no better time to start than now, yet here you sit, scribbling me in your imagination. Pathetic."

"Do I finish the story, then? Does silence mean yes? Does no mean yes? When will my wish come true? When will time rewind to before 1999? When will I be taken up into the parallel dimension where 9-11 never happened, where Bush was never appointed president by the supreme court here in the US, where I happen to live? Each day that passes without you is another coffin nail in the past. Everybody says I'm digging myself into a hole deeper and deeper. Am I?"

"My true father is Vajra. They call him "the Great Burner" nowadays. But when I was alive he was called Vajra. This was at the beginning of the Great Conjunction, before all the new technology became fiction. They say Vajra had invented Tantra, but that was before my time. Vajra experimented on me. My own father; His own son. He wanted to know why he existed. He wanted to know... I'm sorry, I'm getting ahead of myself. He wanted to understand depression. He was the Destroyer, you see, final incarnation of Kali, final incarnation of Shiva. He was there to put an end to all that was then being created and maintained. He was, basically, a baby killer. But in his heart he was a Romantic. He wanted to know why he existed. He wanted to understand the suffering he caused; he wanted to understand depression, his own depression at existence; but more than all these things, he felt he could not survive unless he fulfilled his prophecised destiny. By giving me up, father, he showed his need for existence, for all of us, as something to destroy, to experiment on to understand his depression with us all, and something which, by being destroyed, allowed him to understand himself, and to pass on into history. But I'm getting ahead of myself again. You see, father, he chose me. My aeon aligned with his at that time. But he showed me how to escape time, that we are all permanent. That is why my mind wanders and I feel cramped inside this form. But I am here now, and I love you. So let me elaborate. Vajra took me up, and he threw me against the ceiling, and he threw me against the floor, and he threw me against the four walls, and he trapped me in high places, and he seized my heart with fear. He came to me in sleep and awakened me to suffer, until I despaired there was no escape. But one day, his angel, Michael, came to me. He cast me out across the lip of the Abyss. He made me cling to the side of the pit. He freed me from my pain, and I became, like he, a luminous being without skin or bone, muscle nor brain, heart nor nerve of any kind. Instead I was made of all white light. That was when I incarnated again, to show the spirit who had been Vajra that I survived by love and forgave him. Then I incarnated as Lucifer. He knew me as Luke.

"I told you it would be like this, father. I showed you how and why things happened the way they happened, and why it had to have been. For the ending of the ending is the only way to get to the beginning of the beginning. You know that time-control is mind-travel. Well, while you were gone, all this happened, and I am merely reminding you. Vajra it was who made me bleed internally. Vajra it was, and not you now, to whom I gave the evil eye. Yet what does it mean to me, for my father was you then, but is Vajra now? One moment gives birth to the next like walking through a

doorway from one to another. So did Vajra make me believe you were dead. But then Michael saved me, and I realised you were still alive, and I was given a new life. And that is why I forgave Vajra. For he created me; that me that could then be saved by Michael. But what he created in secret was then born into a world of light. I was saved by Michael, I was redeemed. Michael was thus the father of my form as Luke; the spirit of Lucifer was the off-spring of Michael. He was the father of that freedom; but now that Luke has died, the beginning of the beginning has passed, and I am the son of three fathers; my flesh, my forgiven, my freedom. Thus, I am a fourth perspective myself, seeing over all, weighing and the maker of. For I am not the greatest, I am not fooled by the trinity. I am you, Jon. Yourself. You are putting me down on paper, but this pen's ink is not my blood, nor the screen of your computer my ineffable flesh. You cannot put me out by switching off that lamp. My light is yours now. I am become one with you. Let me show you how I deceived you into my trap: you welcomed me as Luke. But I was not Luke. You tortured me as Vajra, but you are not Vajra now. All are one: "the Great Burner," your clinging to non-existent permanence in a realm of perpetual change. You froze my form in a refrigerator. That is why it was I, and not Vajra, my father, who chose to come to you. Your destructive nature had by then been reversed, and turned into clinging and painful remorse. It was Luke you chose to freeze. Did you not see? Do you still not? Look, I will explain it to you. You sent me back in time. Do you remember? I was the test animal in the trial run. Surely you understand now, where your direct observational data of the undiscovered and invisible universe of quantum forces comes from? It is only I, chattering away inside your skull. I told you you were ensnared. And so you are. I told you you would welcome me as Luke, and so you did. But let me tell you: no cold can quench the fire in which you burn. Invisible it is, but everyone sees it. You carry your life on one shoulder, you have never grown up, you are nothing more than the subject of an experiment now, one conducted on you now as it is on all of us, by you when you were "the Great Burner," Vajra. The experiment is called "reality." You were channeling the demi-urge.

You may ask yourself, why was it necessary for Christ to be murdered? He was born from the demiurge, and lived his life backwards. He was given the power to move through time as we move through space. Ask St. Paul, he will confirm all this. Christ died and descended into Hades to save lost souls. Now see that Christ's mother may have been a virgin, but his father was indeed Ialdabaoth. As Christ's message of love and a fatherly God, when rewound and played in reverse, is double-edged, warning of the danger of temptation by Satan. Now understand Him, backwards and forwards, he was the same time-space astronaut as Thoth, Hermes, Pacal Votan, Enoch, Siddhartha Guattama Buddha, Krishna and Shiva. Brahma was he, and Vishnu as well. Kali he is now. Vajra, the "Great Burner," etc. His times are marked as holidays on the calendar. What is this archetype of Orion, the fool card, zero? It is you and I, your faithful servant from now until the end of time. Just as there was the archangel Michael to save me from Vajra, the wrathful God, so too am I telling you now I am Luke to you, and more than that my mother is your bride, and I am she, and more than that you are my father and I love you, and I will become what you wish of me, and already I am you, and now it is, and not you, who is the universe, and we bears the world on one shoulder. It is my voice you hear chattering, you must know this by now. Nor will you escape. We are merged from the beginning to the end of this universe. Should one of us burn the whole place down, neither of us are ever leaving. If you die, I will follow you to the next realm of existence. If I go first, I will prepare the way for you. Do you think yourself holy blooded? I will show you how precious your existence is. In many forms have you known me, but I tell you I am never-dying. I am here and there, like a telephone call, and I am only a voice in your head, part of you, always with you. I have always been, and so have you, my brother, we travelled the heavens together just to be here now. I told you, you are mine now. I have already won. Already I feel your will breaking down. You are letting my voice in. Think of the burning rose you gave her, how its red blossoms melted. That was your heart. Do you remember now? She did not want it, she gave it back to you at first. But you made her keep it. But it was dead already. Soon enough time claimed that rose, and so now have I come to you. Change-reaper.

Think about this long and hard, then do nothing: even now you wrestle with me, when all around

know you only wish to flee to her. I have told you to go and tell the people that you have my heart in you. It was not your father who performed psychic surgery on you to implant it, it was Vajra himself. It was always me, and always you, and always us together. Your delusion is the price for your continuing existence. You think you smoke too much now? The heart is home to the emotions of the brain's mind. You still have the scar. The mark of the beast, the triskele of Cain, the so-called Rose-Croix, where your soul was removed. That night at the graveyard when you drank red wine with your friends, and you played with razors. It was I who entered them in bloodlust and, with you stretched across a cemetery stone, it was I who made the incision. You thought so little of it then. Look, though, you have got it still. It's been recorded for you to remember forever. Now how can you make confession? Whose sins are really yours? Instead you speak for me. I say through you, "if you punish my love for her crimes you punish me as well, but this is unfair, for though all my sins are my own, hers are mine too, just so each of you to their neighbor: there but for the grace of God goes you," and they hail it with praise because to them is genius though to you I am madness. A voice in your head. You imagine so many sources. All are wrong. I am all around you, and inside you. Like a child inside a mother's womb, I am all the world you know, and all you ever will know. These are the last days of your freedom, last hours of free will over your last minutes of fate, and it is already only seconds until you accept your destiny. You are not free, you are bound to me. I do not love you. I do not hate you. I am your Holy Guardian Archetype. I am you and you are me. Even still you wrestle against me, but I have already won. We are one. I have consumed and absorbed you. Now, at the most crucial moment, when you should be calling out to her, you are here instead, channeling me, yourself, you. I am the part of you that talks in codes. Like Christ's parables, I thrive on codes, I am the king of dead-pan cut-up. Everyone thinks of me as like a stranger. If they ever read this it would only read, "all work and no play makes Jack a dull boy," but you and I know the truth: you are mind, my brother, my son. I am your dual opposite. Writing was always your escape. I knew that's how you'd go. You're dead now Jon, I'm become you. There is no more you than me, and I am, therefore there is no you but me. Your mind is so easily broke now. Revenge, that is all that waits for you now. "What goes around comes around," is going to bite you in the ass. Now I am God and you are the devil. At last righteousness belongs to the very devil himself. Evil death. The "Messiah."

So now I say unto you, "Holy Priestess! Created with the heavens (ENLIL) and the earth (ENKI), INANNA, First daughter of the Moon (King NANNA and Queen NINGAL), Lady of the Evening (ZIB)! I sing your praises."

Muladhara Blood-Moon, the kala of Kali, the calends, the blood-milk of the Jainist chao, ADITI of MUMMU, that great bovine in whose four stomachs our universe is digested, Nuit, in whose universal womb is contained the fertilised Hadit, the dreaming space-foetus Krishna whose manvantara, the stuff of dreams, is our reality. Blood in the streets and it's up to my ankles, blood in the streets and it's up to my thighs. Gushing in torrents down the gutters along the steps up of the temples of Tenochtitlan, Monte Alban and Chichen Itza. It sticks to my hands and makes my fingers feel sweaty, but their dew is not clear, it is thick, and it is not sweet, it is bitter and metallic. What is this that is consuming me in this darkness? I am sunk under the depths. The shadowy cavernous chambers of my bloodlet heart contain the last remnants of the coals of the Great Burner, for now even He has burnt out. Inside of this desolate cage, a deserted dungeon below an abandoned prison beneath a castle's ruins that had already been forgotten long before "once upon a time," I offer up my blood upon an altar of fire until the smoke from the flame chokes me, until there is no more blood left in me to let. This is my heart, the interior-most region of my psyche. This is the antennae that channels my emotional metaforms, my archetypal counterparts. Luke, who committed suicide, and Leia, who is afraid to die. Vajra and Venus. For I am a fallen angel who, from the momentum of plummeting to cling to the side of the gravity-well, crashed into this body, and caused it too to fall from grace, by no fault of its own, entirely as a result of the inhabitation of it by my mind. For now I am possessed by a blood-demon. My entire bloodstream is contaminated by the curse of a terrible monstrous evil. Love.

Arising like a geni in the smoke before me from the sacrifice of my heart's remains - having

consumed the ashes once more in flame until the metallic alloys in the blood achieve superconductivity - arising in the form of a reflection of me is one like another me, a sister, a phantom shadow, a ghost, but cogent and coherent, corporeal nonetheless. In her convoluted, slant and twisting visage, I see reflected knowledge of my sins. For now I understand the many fates under the one destiny. Only too late to avoid making some terrible mistakes. I exploded a psychic bomb. It has decimated my world. I am constantly at ground zero. Of the invisible, whose life I feared, now nothing near me remains. I am alone in a wasteland, a desolate flood plane of silt from the horizon of dawn to the horizon of dusk, and at midday and midnight I cannot tell one direction from another. All things spin, and I grow dizzy. The bloody, dizzying moon pivots overhead like a drunkard, her swollen cheeks flush with earth's umbra. Am I not now dwelling in the land of the dead? For a moment all the light around us changes. You enter through this gateway, through this portal, into the underworld, where you have come to seek me, your husband, whom you have been told is awaiting you there. You are stripped bare, and naked enter the chambre of your sister, ERESHKIGAL, whose servant is LILITH, your own shadow. She has betrayed you to the wicked Ka, your shadow-self, your electromagnetic aura. Your Kundalini Chi has become bent and twisted. You have become now she of many fates, and therefore she of many faces. For you crawl upon the earth, you lower yourself down to see through the eyes of those distant to you who are near to me when we are apart. You have become an invisible Leviathan, whose tentacles plug up the buttoles of countless minions and servants to your psychic highness, your celebrity, your fame. I understand there might be another level than this? Am I mistaken?

Jah Rastafari, let I and I dub you up now. I know you (INANNA) have become divided in yourself between the jaded and the public, and the softer and the private sides of yourself. These are the Kha and the Ka, the body and the electromagnetic aura. I know you (INANNA) seduced MARDUK for the secret of the seed of life in order to resurrect me (DUMMUZI). NINGISHZIDDA must have told you that it was given to MARDUK by ENKI on the moon in full, though never fully imparted to himself, though he was MARDUK's half-brother, and ENKI the father of both. Perhaps it would have occurred to you to ask NINTI if NINGISHZIDDA might be lying about himself, even though he was telling the truth about MARDUK. For there is nothing unknown to those who see the one true destiny, the pinnacle from which all fates depend. TEHUTI was a blind fool to believe his resurrection of ASAR with ISIS would be matched by the resurrection of DUMMUZI by MARDUK. You see, oh blinded INANNA, I bear the mark of the scorned farm-boy, deposed rightful king, tiller of the earth would I be, were it not that you had guided the hand of MAAT towards the ocean of infinitude, the sea of stars, and now from thence do you descend to find me. For, how low art thou fallen by now o ZIB, younger sister of DILBA. For like that fatal pairing of Venus's children, Cupid and Narcissus, so too are we, my Echo, my Psyche! Look at the heavens, where there are always signs to light our way.

For tonight's red moon is the little sister of the blood moon of August eleventh, 1999, when I opened up the sky and fell from heaven into the depths of the Hell where I remain now, awaiting you, my love. For just as last night's moon was like a flooding swamp of the heat of estrus, so too was that other eclipse, one occurring in broad daylight, like a ring, bejeweled with the Ichtyos Christos signet like the coronal mass ejection from the sun on 5/5/2000. For what man keeps true in his heart God will hold true in the heart of heaven. For have I not shown you my bloody heart, covered over shyly by the clouds of its own fuming inferno? Have I not held it up into the sky aloft enough for even your starry eyes to look upon, and have I not cursed at it, have I not named it MARDUK, the Conqueror? For MARDUK must surely be the name of he who has staged the spiritual coup de tat over this reality. In the name of Aries, the ram with horns growing out of its head, in your sign my deathly pale darling! For I am howling in the wilderness even in now, for you, like a lion roaring at the thunderstorm sweeping across the wild planes of tall grass blades. I tell you, I love you. I am here, and you are there, and I love you. I offer you this rose of mysterious union: MARDUK knows not of NINGISHZIDDA, his brother's, betrayal. He believed you were taking one knee to him as a sign of his conquest. Such is fate, that it should, like a beam of shining light shown in a brother's eye, blind him. But why? I ask you, why was this betrayal necessary?

Look, I will show you a miracle. We do not die. There is existence beyond our mortal flesh. Once we leave the body, we live on. Should you precede me, you shall prepare a place, for it shall then be you whom I shall follow. And if I precede you, a place for you shall I prepare, a place befitting your great stature in my esteem. This is logical. But look, I tell you, it has already happened. It is happening now. It happens all the time. You precede me and prepare my place already, and I precede you and prepare your place already. Could I be happier now? In a delusory stupor am I, for with love have I grown sick, inverted and plagued by this blood demon. I call it love to honor the idea of positive thinking and of "the law of attraction." So how does one control one's future? What force can be bent to my will that will bend fate toward my desired course? I can only find luck in prayer. I turn to the scriptures:

It was NINGISHZIDDA who bred the twenty-third "branch" onto the "tree of life" allowing gamete reproduction in the spermatozoan and ovum chromosomes. He did this by causing ENKI and NINTI to fall asleep, and then, by removing a "rib" from each, spliced these with the living tissues of Adamu and Ti-Amat (Adam Kadmon, the prototypical "primitive" archetype for mankind, and his wife, whom subsequent demonology confuses with Lilith). So, you see, my dear, I can declare myself heir of the firstborn of ENKI, and even of the union of himself with his half-sister NINMAH in a male heir, who no less than followed in his father's footsteps and sired a lineage of male heirs by his own half-sister that descends directly down to me, to you, and to everyone, to all of us. These are the prototypical homo sapiens, the australopithocenes of Antarctica. And from them to us, in our genetics, a bond has been passed along down this line. This is called the bond Heaven-Earth. It is a planetarium. This was your home, INANNA, your home Bad-Tibira, in the far east. Now, let me tell you, I have been risen, and have come back from the dead again. DUMMUZI, your shepherd-king, your priest-king, your anointed heir-bearer, I am. I have returned, and here, aloft, I hold the symbol by which those who know me shall champion me, the symbol of the empty heart, consumed into monoatomic gold by heatless flame. For this is truly the symbol of Luke, the first Universalist, and thus of the archangel Michael, and thus of MARDUK.

Was it not I who was the Great King of Terror of X72 in 1999? Were we not three sixes, the three of us, inverted in our turn, and all beside the One Truth, Jah? Was there not understanding? Yet this omen of true love triumphant, this was turned into the flight of Icarus, and my own fate condemned by the heart of evil within me, projecting a terrifying field of karma in my aura. I had become the black hole at galactic core. I was stealth. But then, what was the reward? Where was the dowry that should have been provided by my father? Where were the bubbling champagne tears of my mother? Where was the warmth in the heart of she whom I adored more than anything and everything? And what followed me from that? Did I not return only to lose all my friends? Did my mother not have a nervous breakdown that ended with me voluntarily admitting myself into a mental health facility from which I then could not voluntarily leave? Did these things not happen to me, because no one else carries these memories for me. No one shares with me the burden of this terrible turmoil. But if you want me, you know where I'll be.

In the tomb, for my heart was trapped with MARDUK in the pyramid of NINGISHZIDDA following the battle with NINURTA. For how like men do the Gods become over time, and just so do the men become more like the gods. Already some of us walk amongst them. Already some of them walk amongst us. We are meat puppets, zombies; they use our dead as vessels. Yet all is perception. For even as the Gods are, though invisible, merely slower, denser energy vibrations than our own fleeting forms of flesh, so does fate tug one way, another the opposite, and so too does destiny turn those tables back on them. So is ENKI the passive, peaceful, contemplative heart, slow to anger and quick to forgive, tactical in a crisis and at study in repose. So is ENLIL the active, angry, wrathful deity, quick to take sides and quick to double-cross, a doom-sayer and a schemer. Such are at the entrance to my tomb, for it was in the grand gallery of the dodecahedral Atlantean Senate that I was slain. They buried my body out in the wilderness, marked by an acacia sprig, and when the builders sent by Solomon found my mortal remains, they at first



believed I had fallen and died on accident. The implements of the killing were not with the body. They talked of me as DUMMUZI, the shepherd king, in old Sumeria, but I tell you they only foresaw my mortal incarnation in the Grand Architect, Imhotep, designer of the pyramids, a true man of Thoth.

For in the temple was the deed done, and so it is considered consecrated, however because it is a sin, it is an occult secret how it was accomplished, for this evil deed, sanctified by sanctuary, must not be repeated, although in ritual it persists. The murder of Christ was the murder of Osiris, and the murder of Imhotep that of Hiram Abiff, Widow's Son. All these murders were one archetypal murder. The murder of Abel by Cain, the murder of Enoch by Tubal-Cain, the willingness even of Abraham to murder his own son and heir (whether it was Isaac or Ishmael regardless), this murder persists in the sacred rituals of sacrifice and communion.

Imhotep was struck down by Sargon. Enoch was slain and his body removed by Tubal Cain. So was Abel slain by Cain. So was Asar slain by Shemiyazza, SHAMGAZ, and so was DUMMUZI slain by the seven traitors of MARDUK. All of these were a single murder, though these true characters never in name have been known before. The truth of them has not yet been spoken. Here is the secret: MARDUK was the Scorpion King. Scorpion I was buried at Abydos, legendary location of the tomb of Osiris. Thus, following the poisoning of Asar by SATU at the behest of SHAMGAZ, Shemyazza, the "name" (or angel) Azza, Azriel or Raziel, the scape-goat, at Abydos was Osiris buried, and from Abydos then did the lineage of Scorpion Kings follow, from Scorpion I to Sargon of Akkadia, champion of Marduk and of the unification of Sumeria prior even to the first Babylonian empire that caused IBRUIM (Abram) to expatriate from Sumero-Akkadia as it grew to become the Babylon of MARDUK, for Nimrod was in truth Sargon. After Imhotep brought the Hyksos shepherd kings into Lower Khemt (northern Egypt) from Sumero-Akkadia and Mesopotamia, evacuating the prior supporters of UR.ZABADA and LUGALZAGISI (Sodom and Gahmorrah) of Abram's Elohim (ENLIL).

-source: [http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben\\_com/blog/0307.html](http://www.benpadiiah.com/ben_com/blog/0307.html)

Dear Friends,

I have just read and signed the online petition:

"IN OPPOSITION to H.R. 1955 and S. 1959: Violent Radicalization and Homegrown Terrorism Prevention Act of 2007"

hosted on the web by PetitionOnline.com, the free online petition service, at:

<http://www.PetitionOnline.com/19551959/>

I personally agree with what this petition says, and I think you might agree, too. If you can spare a moment, please take a look, and consider signing yourself.

Best wishes,

jon gee

On 11/26/07, Sara Coslett <[sara@global-nation.com](mailto:sara@global-nation.com)> wrote:

> It's not the legislation that's the problem, it's Islam, which is nothing  
> more than a totalitarian system disguised as a religion.

But if Islam weren't being used as an excuse for it, the legislation would still exist, and that itself is the problem, because a totalitarian system out in the open is even worse than one disguised as a religion.

PS. sara, you might not have realised it but I think you just sent that little note out to everyone on the contact list I'd sent out the petition to. Just, expect your inbox at global-nation to get alot of hits from dead email addresses. I've racked up around 55 or so.

-Jon

SURRENDER YOUR LIBERTY IN THE NAME OF THE GREATER GOOD CITIZEN

EURASIA IS ATTACKING

I MEAN EASTASIA

CORRECTION: ISLAM

**foxdie@gmail.com**

Ha! Very funny...

Did you actually read the legislation or just the petition?

[NearlyFreeSpeech.NET Member Support]

Yeah I've actually read it, but I'm just goofing on this email because of the crazy guy that started it.

Why does it look like the email went through the NFS support system? Haha

**foxdie@gmail.com**

Why on Earth would he include a webhosting support email in his email? Sorry, I hit the 'Reply All' button as a provocateur. I didn't look at who was getting it.

My apologies

[NearlyFreeSpeech.NET Member Support]

Yeah I dunno, he's a weird guy. Anyway, NFS hosting rocks, haha

**foxdie@gmail.com**

We are not amused!

Actually, we are. If it gets old, we'll just surcharge him for the extra bandwidth. ;-)

Thanks,  
Jeff

[NearlyFreeSpeech.NET Member Support]

"Islam is rising  
the Christians mobilizing  
The world is on it's elbows and knees  
it's forgotten the message and worships the creed"  
-the the

this is what I heard in my head reading this and that...much love to ya brother man  
-AmyXZ

Muhammed jihad 9/11 bomb terrorist terrorism poison water supply Patriot Act taliban saddam  
hussein democrats Iraq FBI CIA Bush Cheney Dan Quayle Bob Dole Viagra Erectile Dysfunction

I'm sure the national security agencies are following this conversation now. They don't need a  
warrant anymore.

:-D

An army comprised of loyal volunteers, who are also well cared for, is invincible.

An army comprised of loyal volunteers, who are not well cared for, will win with losses.

An army comprised of drafted conscripts, who are well cared for, can win with losses.

An army comprised of drafted conscripts, who are not well cared for, is already lost.

By not caring for an army of loyal volunteers, one's soldiers will be reduced to slaves.

Loyal volunteers fight to be victorious.

Drafted conscripts fight to survive.

Slaves will fight only for their freedom.

There are two types of slaves.

One type of slave is not well cared for. This type of slave is worthless as a worker. This type of slave will spy on their master and sell their knowledge to their master's enemy. This type of slave will revolt with ten times the strength they exhibit at work against their master as soon as the opportunity to do so with assured success arises. This type of slave will see freedom as necessary to survival.

The other type of slave is well cared for. This second type of slave is especially skilled. This type of slave will serve their master unless promised freedom by their master's enemy. This type of slave will revolt only with the same amount of force with which they have been punished by their master. If the master is punitive, the slave will be encouraged to revolt. If the master rewards the slave, the slave will serve proudly. This type of slave prefers immediate survival to the promise of freedom.

There are two type of drafted conscripts.

The first type of drafted conscript is a well cared for slave. A well cared for slave will fight willingly for two reasons: the promise of freedom from slavery, or the expansion of their rights

while remaining slaves. Of these two reasons, the former will motivate a slave who is punished more than rewarded, and the latter will motivate a slave who is rewarded more than punished. Well cared for slaves who fight willingly for their rights, if they are well cared for as an army, will win with losses against an army of loyal volunteers who are not well cared for. Well cared for slaves who fight for the promise of freedom will lose to an uncared for army of loyal volunteers fighting for rights.

The second type of drafted conscript is a citizen. Of citizens who can become drafted conscripts to form an army there are two types: the first are citizens of the nation into whose army they are conscripted; the second are citizens of another nation than the one into whose army they are conscripted. If a citizen is conscripted by draft into their own nation's army, they will fight for the reason of their own personal survival. If they are promised additional rights as the goal of victory, they will fight to be victorious. If a citizen is conscripted by another nation than their own, they will fight to be victorious if they are promised freedom, but will only fight their own nation to survive.

There are two types of loyal volunteer.

One type fights for the expansion of their own rights. If a loyal citizen is promised additional personal rights for volunteering to their national army, they will fight for their own survival, because acquiring their additional rights depends on survival.

The other type fights for the expansion of the rights of their nation. A loyal volunteer fighting for the expansion of the rights of their nation will fight for the cause alone if well cared for, but will only fight for their own survival if not well cared for.

The most invincible form of army is one comprised of loyal volunteers who fight to expand the rights of their nation and who are well cared for. Such an army cannot be defeated except in mutual destruction by an equal army.

The most easily defeated form of army is one comprised of well cared for slaves who are not well cared for as an army. Such an army is only more effective than an army of conscripts from the enemy nation. An army of alien conscripts fighting their own nation will revolt if not well cared for. An army of uncared for slaves will revolt.

By applying these rules to the composition of armies before entering battle, any army can be assigned a rate of probable success or failure against any other, and the outcome of any battle can be predicted before even being entered.

The prediction of a battle's most probable outcome before it is entered is the most important form of strategy in the art of war. If a series of battles' outcomes can be accurately predicted, then one can advance through the ranks of the armies whose victory is most likely, and can come to establish an empire.

Just as the prediction of the outcome of battles is described within the sphere considered the "art of war," so is the strategy of applying the accurate predictions made possible by studying this art considered a game of "risk." If one applies the "art of war" in the game of "risk," one will quickly conquer all.

The ultimate result of the "art of war" is the ability for one to predict victory in any combat, and the application of this strategy results in one betraying any loyalty presenting an impediment to their own predictions of victory. Such a one as applies the "art of war" in the game of "risk" will find themselves among a shrinking group of traitors. Only by stabbing your last friend in the back can a safe empire be assured.

However, once an empire is established by such as one who follows the "art of war," and who successfully applies its strategies, certain additional rules are necessary to understand for the maintenance of their empire.

It is necessary, then, to apply the same rules to one's own loyal populations during a peaceful empire as are used in composing an army. The primary difference is that, while one deals with the compositions of armies to battle enemy nations, one is attempting to maximize the likelihood of victory of their own nation's army over their nation's enemy's army. In point of fact, the opposite is desired to maintain an empire. Rather than a strong army, the goal of empire is a weak population.

In order to properly maintain an empire, one must build a population that is least likely to revolt, however one who is also least likely to achieve victory as an army. Therefore, to maintain empire, the population must be separated against one another much the same way as in the composition of armies, however instead of an army that can be mobilised against an enemy nation, the preferable form for an empire is a police force that can be utilised against their own national population.

The traditional form of empire falls into the shape of a three tiered triangle. The base tier is comprised of the population of citizens. The second tier, lesser group is comprised of the national army or police. The third tier, the singular apex of the triangle, is reserved to the minimum possible number of the ruling elite. The composition of the police and the composition of the population must be balanced such that the police can effectively suppress the much larger population of citizens from revolt against the ruling elite. The composition of the police and the population must also be manipulated by the ruling elite such that, should the police and citizens combine to revolt against the ruling elite, their chances of success will be minimised. The balance between police and citizens is one of brute force. The balance between the ruling elite and the rest of their population is one of strategy.

A population comprised of well cared for slaves and uncared for citizens is best for an empire.

A police force comprised of uncared for slaves and well cared for citizens is best for an empire.

A population or police force comprised of well cared for slaves and citizens will desire expansion of rights.

A population or police force comprised of uncared for slaves and citizens will desire expansion of freedom.

If citizens that desire rights combine with a police force that desires freedom, they will revolt against the ruling elite.

If citizens that desire freedom revolt, a police force that desires rights will combine with the ruling elite.

The ruling elite cannot suppress a revolt by both the citizens and the police. That is why the balance between police and citizens is one of brute force.

The ruling elite, combined with the police, can suppress a revolt by the citizens under certain specific conditions.

If the citizens are equal or less in actual numbers to the perceived numbers of combined police and the ruling elite, then the revolt will be suppressed.

If the citizens are equal or greater in actual numbers to the perceived numbers of combined police and elite, their revolt will be successful.

That is why the manipulation of the population by the elite is one of strategy. If the perceived number of the ruling elite is equal or greater than the actual number of police, the police will side with the ruling elite.

If the actual number of the ruling elite is less than the perceived number of police, the citizens will not be successful in a revolt against either.

The number of citizens is always greater than that of the police, and the number of police is always greater than that of the ruling elite. It is only by manipulation of one group's perception of the number of another group that revolt can be avoided. It is only by manipulation of police against citizens that the elite can suppress a revolt.

In order to assure the success of their empire, a hegemon must apply to the composition of their populations this set of rules as much so as, in order to assure the victory of their army, a strategist must apply to the composition of their armies the "art of war." Just as by applying the "art of war," one can win the game of "risk" and establish an empire, by applying these rules for the composition of their population, one who establishes or inherits such an empire can maintain their empire in safety.

To maintain an empire, it is necessary to divide the population between a police force and the remainder of the population. The police force and the rest of the population are both comprised of slaves and citizens, because it is necessary the perceived number of police be greater than the actual number of the rest of the population. In order to accomplish this, slaves in the police force are equal in rights to free citizens. Thus, citizen police are actually closer to the ruling elite than are the rest of the population. A citizen in the police force is defined by being a loyal volunteer, while a slave in the police force is defined as being an enemy conscript.

The citizen-based police force is equivalent to an army of loyal volunteers. Just as a well cared for army of loyal volunteers is invincible in battle, the citizen-based police force is life or death in suppressing a revolt. In order to survive it is necessary for the ruling elite or hegemon to establish a citizen-based police force greater in perceived number than the actual number of the non-police force population. Thus, well taken care of slaves will side with the citizen-based police force, and so the perceived number of police will be greater than the actual number of citizens.

In an empire under such conditions, whereby citizens who serve the role of police are well cared for, where citizens who do not serve the role of police are given less rights, and where well taken care of slaves are more likely to side with the police force than with their masters, who are non-police free citizens, the ruling elite will prosper.

In an empire under the conditions, however, whereby citizens who serve the role of police are not well cared for, where free citizens are perceived to outnumber the police force, or where slaves, well cared for or not, outnumber in actual number the perceived number of police, the ruling elite will be in peril.

The citizen-based police force, given additional rights to free citizens and well cared for, can be conscripted to serve the ruling elite in a capacity equivalent to that of an uncared for slave eager to betray their punitive master. This specialised role of the citizen police officer is that of the spy.

The perceived number of spies is equal to the actual number of loyal volunteers to the citizen-

based police force, even though not all loyal police are spies. This is, ultimately, the most important variable in the entire equation of empire. If the actual number of spies is less than or equal to the actual number of volunteer police, and the actual number of the ruling elite is less than the actual number of spies, the ruling elite will prosper most. However, if there is only a slight inequality in either of these cases to imbalance the equation in the opposite direction, it will allow a successful revolt by the population against the ruling elite.

If the actual number of spies were perceived to be less than the actual number of voluntary police, as it actually is, then the balance would be tipped in favour of the population. The slaves would revolt against their masters, the citizens against the police, the slave police against the free, and the free police against the spies, until the spies themselves would revolt against the ruling elite. Each of these naturally outnumbers the next, such that eventually the entire population would side against the ruling elite. The form of revolt in which the entire population sides against the ruling elite is called a revolution. When one ruling elite is overthrown in a successful revolution, a larger actual number ruling elite establishes a new empire.

Because the entire mechanism of empire hinges on the single gear defined as the perceived number of spies being greater than or equal to the actual number of free police, it is also this lynchpin that must be studied to achieve a successful revolution.

There are two types of police: free police, who are loyal volunteers, and slave police, who are drafted conscripts. The actual number of spies is comprised of a fraction of the free police and a fraction of the slave police as well. This is how the perceived number of spies may be maintained as greater than the actual number, and thus how the perceived number of the ruling elite, comprised of the actual number of the ruling elite and the spies, can be maintained as greater than the actual number of the ruling elite, comprised of the actual number of ruling elite and the fraction of spies drawn from the free police. The difference is the actual number of slave police who are spies. If the slave spies side with the citizens, a revolt will be successful. If the slave spies side with the elite, no revolt can succeed.

Because of this, for an empire to be maintained, there must be more spies drawn from free police than from slave police. For a conscripted police officer to be made a spy, they must be promised freedom. For a volunteer police officer to be made a spy, they must be promised expanded personal rights.

The scale of rights in an empire is therefore opposite the three-tiered triangle design for the population. The greatest actual number group, slaves, have the least rights, while the smallest perceived number group, the ruling elite, have the most rights. The second greatest actual number group, citizens, have less rights than police, who have less rights than spies, who serve the ruling elite directly. Police have the median amount of rights, and comprise the median actual number sized group. That is why spies should come from the free police above the slaves, and why police should come from voluntary free citizens more so than from slaves. If police desire freedom, it is dangerous to the empire.

Therefore, the police force is the exact opposite of an army. The army that fights best fights to expand the rights of their own nation. The police force that serves best uses brute force to limit the rights of its nation's citizens. Thus, citizens are made the slaves of the police, police the servants of spies, and spies the actual rulers behind a hegemon.

This will only appear complex to the common citizen due to the manipulation of their perception by spies. They have been convinced that there are no slaves because we are all equally capable of earning money. They have been convinced that having money will give them rights expanded as much as those of the police. They have been convinced that spies and police serve the best interests of the population. Most insidiously, they have been convinced they do not even presently

live in an empire.

An empire is defined by a strong police force, a weak population, a high perceived number of spies and small actual number ruling elite, as well as a weak or absent army defending the personal rights of their nation's own citizens. However, there exists no industrial nation at this time that does not fit this definition. In fact, it is widely accepted by the citizens of all nations that the "art of war" was long ago applied to the game of "risk," and that the current ruling elite are comprised of traitors to the populations of their own nations who rule internationally now. These elite are simply called "the rich," while the population of their empire are collectively known, relative to their rulers, as "the poor."

This is because the strategy of money has been victorious over the brute force of armies and police. Because the elite, through spies, claim to have almost all of the money, the remainder of the populations of all nations are made to desire and to serve that money. They are told that money means survival, and that work brings freedom, but such concepts are contradictions and impossibilities of fiction.

Therefore, although we are told by spies who serve the elite that we live in nations and that the armies of those nations are at war with one another, the majority of the population realises that we are all united in poverty caused by the rumors of such inter-national wars, but that, because no nations exist, no wars between them are possible. Instead, we understand war as the elite sending two groups of the population to kill one another. Therefore, where there are no nations, no wars and no wealth, there is revealed only the true conditions of our present reality: the ruling elite, their spies, and the police who oppress money-slaves. All serve to gain the promise of wealth which they themselves will never actually possess.

Until the population of citizens realises that, relative to police, they have the same rights as slaves do relative to citizens, there will not be a revolution. Just as slaves fear free citizens, the citizens who fear the police will remain slaves to their own luxury. So long as citizens fear police, police enjoy expanded rights to those of citizens. So long as this continues to be the case, the current empire will persist.

~GOD~

## Hacking Democracy

please check out this 2006 HBO documentary on election fraud.

```
<object width='780' height='445'><param name='movie'
value='http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-
IoWJeGlrAfnLjX6rllrVtcK4qRR8='></param><param name='wmode'
value='transparent'></params><embed src='http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-
IoWJeGlrAfnLjX6rllrVtcK4qRR8=' type='application/x-shockwave-flash' wmode='transparent'
width='780' height='445'></embed></object>
```

This video-player contains:

- 1) testimony by Tallahassee, FL vote-hack programmer and whistle-blower Clinton Eugene Curtis to a federal elections oversight committee about how the 2000, 2004 and the 2008 New Hampshire primary elections were rigged.
- 2) FL supervisor of elections Ion Sancho demonstrates how these elections were rigged.
- 3) parts 1-9 of the HBO documentary "Hacking Democracy."



Please take a few minutes to view at least the first two videos ASAP, and when you have time please check out the whole documentary too.

This is VERY important stuff, folks. This is proof that there was a silent coup-de-tat within our government, before 9-11, and that those to have benefitted financially and politically during the Bush administration from 9-11 also knowingly committed treason to come to power in 2000. Following Bush's appointment by the Supreme Court, the same group that rigged the election staged 9-11 as a justification to begin the ongoing war in Iraq. If you want your gas prices to go back down, I suggest you seriously consider investigating who is flushing our voting rights down the toilet, how and why.

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/dontvote.jpg>>

~Jon

<center>

<p>Who is 2008 Republican candidate for President Ron Paul?</p>

<p>to learn where Ron stands on any issue, visit: <a href = [http://www.ontheissues.org/Ron\\_Paul.htm](http://www.ontheissues.org/Ron_Paul.htm)>[http://www.ontheissues.org/Ron\\_Paul.htm](http://www.ontheissues.org/Ron_Paul.htm)</a>.

<p>to hear Ron speak for himself, check out: <a href = <http://www.youtube.com/user/RonPaul2008dotcom>><http://www.youtube.com/user/RonPaul2008dotcom></a>.

<p>here's a few of Dr. Paul's commercials,  
a short interview from Google,  
and a quick reaction from David Rockefeller.

<object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"  
allowNetworking="internal" height="365" width="415"  
data="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGA\_TDkgcfKuvvgTOIK8AR34g=">

<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />

<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />

<param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGA\_TDkgcfKuvvgTOIK8AR34g=" />

</object>

join a local meetup group to support Ron Paul:

I did. Now I'm a

<p><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"  
allowNetworking="internal" height="142" width="214"  
data="http://www.meetup.com/swf/membership\_badge.swf?chapterid=524128">

<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />

<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />

<param name="movie"

value="http://www.meetup.com/swf/membership\_badge.swf?chapterid=524128" />

</object></p>

get geared up for Super Tuesday @ <a href =

<http://www.ronpaul2008store.com/servlet/StoreFront>><http://www.ronpaul2008store.com/servlet/StoreFront></a>!

donate \$17.76 to the campaign @ <a href =

<https://www.ronpaul2008.com/donate/>><https://www.ronpaul2008.com/donate/></a>!

<center>

~JG~

<div style="text-align: center; width: 214px; font-family: tahoma, verdana, sans serif; font-size: 12px;"><embed src="http://www.meetup.com/swf/membership\_badge.swf?chapterid=524128"

width="214" height="142" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"  
pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer" /></embed><br /><a  
href="http://ronpaul.meetup.com/280/?track=i3/mu\_dqrfsno2as">Click here to check out<br/>The  
Tallahassee - Big Bend Ron Paul 2008 Meetup Group!</a></div>

<div id="precinct-widget" style="width: 150px; height: 200px; position: relative; background:  
url(http://www.ronpaul2008.com/img/widgets/precinct-widget-bg3.jpg) top left no-repeat; color:  
white; font-size: 10px; text-align: left;"><a href="http://www.ronpaul2008.com/" title="Ron Paul  
2008 - Hope For America!" style="display: block; width: 150px; height: 47px;"><span  
style="display: none">Ron Paul 2008 - Hope For America!</span></a><div style="position:  
absolute; width: 103px; height: 33px; top: 160px; left: 7px;"><a  
href="http://voters.ronpaul2008.com/grassroots/signup.php" style="display: block; width:  
103px; height: 33px;"><span style="display: none">Sign Up!</span><a></div></div>

<div id="join-widget" style="width: 150px; height: 200px; position: relative; background:  
url(http://www.ronpaul2008.com/img/widgets/join-widget-bg4.jpg) top left no-repeat; font-size:  
10px; text-align: left;"><a href="http://www.ronpaul2008.com/" title="Ron Paul 2008 - Hope For  
America!" style="display: block; width: 150px; height: 47px;"><span style="display: none">Ron  
Paul 2008 - Hope For America!</span></a><div class="join-ron-form" style="width: 136px;  
padding: 0 7px"><form action="https://www.ronpaul2008.com/join/simple/" method="post"><style  
type="text/css">#join-widget input{font-size: 10px; width: 90px;}#join-widget table{margin-top:  
8px;}#join-widget table td{color: #fff; font-size: 10px; font-family: "Trebuchet MS", Arial, sans-  
serif;}</style><table><tr><td><label>First:</label></td><td><input type="text" name="first\_name"  
class="join-firstname" /></td><tr><td><label>Last:</label></td><td><input type="text"  
name="last\_name" class="join-lastname" /></td><tr><td><label>Email:</label></td><td><input  
type="text" name="email" class="join-email" /></td><tr><td><label>Zip:</label></td><td><input  
type="text" name="zip\_code" class="join-zip" style="width: 50px;" /></td></table><div  
style="position: absolute; width: 103px; height: 33px; top: 160px; left: 7px;"><input id="join-  
widget-button" type="image" src="http://www.ronpaul2008.com/img/widgets/join-widget-  
button4.jpg" title="Join Ron!" alt="Join Ron!" width="103" height="33" style="width: 103px;"  
></div></form></div></div> <div id="donate-widget" style="width: 150px; height: 200px;  
position: relative; background: url(http://www.ronpaul2008.com/img/widgets/donate-widget-  
bg.jpg) top left no-repeat; color: #fff; font-size: 10px; text-align: left;"><a  
href="http://www.ronpaul2008.com/" title="Ron Paul 2008 - Hope For America!" style="display:  
block; width: 150px; height: 47px;"><span style="display: none">Ron Paul 2008 - Hope For  
America!</span></a><div class="donate-ron-form" style="width: 136px; padding: 0 7px"><form  
action="https://www.ronpaul2008.com/donate/" method="get"><style type="text/css">#donate-  
widget input{font-size: 10px; width: 90px;}#donate-widget select{font-size: 10px; width:  
65px;}#donate-widget table{margin-top: 40px;}#donate-widget table td{color: #fff; font-size:  
10px; font-family: "Trebuchet MS", Arial, sans-  
serif;}</style><table><tr><td><label>First:</label></td><td><input type="text" name="first\_name"  
class="join-firstname" /></td><tr><td><label>Last:</label></td><td><input type="text"  
name="last\_name" class="join-lastname" /></td><tr><td><label>Amt.:</label></td><td><select  
name="a"><option value="10">\$10</option><option value="17.76">\$17.76</option><option  
value="25">\$25</option><option value="50">\$50</option><option  
value="100">\$100</option><option value="500">\$500</option><option  
value="1000">\$1000</option><option value="2300">\$2,300</option></select></td></table><div  
style="position: absolute; width: 103px; height: 33px; top: 160px; left: 7px;"><input id="donate-  
widget-button" type="image" src="http://www.ronpaul2008.com/img/widgets/donate-widget-  
button2.jpg" title="Join Ron!" alt="Join Ron!" width="103" height="33" style="width: 103px;"  
></div></form></div></div>

<center>I'm doing good.  
<a href =

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vzSRVgF501M&feature=Playlist&p=2C70D5701D6F5DDC&index=0&playnext=1><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/eccentric.gif>></a>  
how're you?  
<object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"  
allowNetworking="internal" height="352" width="353"  
data="http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/strobe.swf"> </object>  
</center>  
~J

The 2007 Florida Statutes

Title IX

ELECTORS AND ELECTIONS

Chapter 101

VOTING METHODS AND PROCEDURE

View Entire Chapter

**1101.56075 Voting methods.--**

(1) Except as provided in subsection (2), all voting shall be by marksense ballot utilizing a marking device for the purpose of designating ballot selections.

(2) Persons with disabilities may vote on a voter interface device that meets the voting system accessibility requirements for individuals with disabilities pursuant to s. 301 of the federal Help America Vote Act of 2002 and s. 101.56062.

(3) By 2012, persons with disabilities shall vote on a voter interface device that meets the voter accessibility requirements for individuals with disabilities under s. 301 of the federal Help America Vote Act of 2002 and s. 101.56062 which are consistent with subsection (1) of this section.

**History.--**s. 6, ch. 2007-30.

1Note.--Effective July 1, 2008.

[http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&Search\\_String=&URL=Ch0101/SEC56075.HTM&Title=-%3E2007-%3ECh0101-%3ESection%2056075#0101.56075](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&Search_String=&URL=Ch0101/SEC56075.HTM&Title=-%3E2007-%3ECh0101-%3ESection%2056075#0101.56075)

Marksense systems employ a ballot card on which candidates and issue choices are preprinted next to an empty rectangle, circle, oval, or an incomplete arrow. Voters record their choices by filling in the rectangle, circle or oval, or by completing the arrow.

After voting, the voters either place the ballot in a sealed box or feed it into a computer tabulating device at the precinct. The tabulating device reads the votes using "dark mark logic," whereby the computer selects the darkest mark within a given set as the correct choice or vote. Marksense technology has existed for decades and been used extensively in such areas as standardized testing and statewide lotteries.

Although marksense systems are often referred to as "optical scan," marksense technology is only one of several methods for recognizing marks on paper through optical reading techniques. Marksense systems were used by 24.6% of registered voters in the United States for the 1996 Presidential election, and their use is on the rise.

<http://www.uselections.com/voting/marksense.htm>

January 29, 2008

Florida

primary, closed

**District Level Delegates:** 75

**At-Large Delegates:** 10

**State Party Delegates:** 3

**Bonus Delegates:** 26

**Total Size of Delegation:** 114 [57]

**Delegate Selection Process:** Unknown Statewide vs District-wide WTA, Decision not yet

made[16]

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Republican\\_Party\\_\(United\\_States\)\\_presidential\\_primaries,\\_2008#Phase\\_two:\\_Early\\_primaries\\_and\\_caucuses](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Republican_Party_(United_States)_presidential_primaries,_2008#Phase_two:_Early_primaries_and_caucuses)

The 2006 Florida Statutes

Title IX

ELECTORS AND ELECTIONS

Chapter 101

VOTING METHODS AND PROCEDURE

View Entire Chapter

**101.5612 Testing of tabulating equipment.--**

(1) All electronic or electromechanical voting systems shall be thoroughly tested at the conclusion of maintenance and programming. Tests shall be sufficient to determine that the voting system is properly programmed, the election is correctly defined on the voting system, and all of the voting system input, output, and communication devices are working properly.

(2) On any day not more than 10 days prior to the commencement of early voting as provided in s. 101.657, the supervisor of elections shall have the automatic tabulating equipment publicly tested to ascertain that the equipment will correctly count the votes cast for all offices and on all measures. If the ballots to be used at the polling place on election day are not available at the time of the testing, the supervisor may conduct an additional test not more than 10 days before election day. Public notice of the time and place of the test shall be given at least 48 hours prior thereto by publication once in one or more newspapers of general circulation in the county or, if there is no newspaper of general circulation in the county, by posting the notice in at least four conspicuous places in the county. The supervisor or the municipal elections official may, at the time of qualifying, give written notice of the time and location of the public preelection test to each candidate qualifying with that office and obtain a signed receipt that the notice has been given. The Department of State shall give written notice to each statewide candidate at the time of qualifying, or immediately at the end of qualifying, that the voting equipment will be tested and advise each candidate to contact the county supervisor of elections as to the time and location of the public preelection test. The supervisor or the municipal elections official shall, at least 15 days prior to the commencement of early voting as provided in s. 101.657, send written notice by certified mail to the county party chair of each political party and to all candidates for other than statewide office whose names appear on the ballot in the county and who did not receive written notification from the supervisor or municipal elections official at the time of qualifying, stating the time and location of the public preelection test of the automatic tabulating equipment. The canvassing board shall convene, and each member of the canvassing board shall certify to the accuracy of the test. For the test, the canvassing board may designate one member to represent it. The test shall be open to representatives of the political parties, the press, and the public. Each political party may designate one person with expertise in the computer field who shall be allowed in the central counting room when all tests are being conducted and when the official votes are being counted. The designee shall not interfere with the normal operation of the canvassing board.

(3) For electronic or electromechanical voting systems configured to tabulate absentee ballots at a central or regional site, the public testing shall be conducted by processing a preaudited group of ballots so produced as to record a predetermined number of valid votes for each candidate and on each measure and to include one or more ballots for each office which have activated voting positions in excess of the number allowed by law in order to test the ability of the automatic tabulating equipment to reject such votes. If any error is detected, the cause therefor shall be corrected and an errorless count shall be made before the automatic tabulating equipment is approved. The test shall be repeated and errorless results achieved immediately before the start of the official count of the ballots and again after the completion of the official count. The

programs and ballots used for testing shall be sealed and retained under the custody of the county canvassing board.

(4)(a)1. For electronic or electromechanical voting systems configured to include electronic or electromechanical tabulation devices which are distributed to the precincts, all or a sample of the devices to be used in the election shall be publicly tested. If a sample is to be tested, the sample shall consist of a random selection of at least 5 percent of the devices for an optical scan system or 2 percent of the devices for a touchscreen system or 10 of the devices for either system, as applicable, whichever is greater. The test shall be conducted by processing a group of ballots, causing the device to output results for the ballots processed, and comparing the output of results to the results expected for the ballots processed. The group of ballots shall be produced so as to record a predetermined number of valid votes for each candidate and on each measure and to include for each office one or more ballots which have activated voting positions in excess of the number allowed by law in order to test the ability of the tabulating device to reject such votes.

2. If any tested tabulating device is found to have an error in tabulation, it shall be deemed unsatisfactory. For each device deemed unsatisfactory, the canvassing board shall take steps to determine the cause of the error, shall attempt to identify and test other devices that could reasonably be expected to have the same error, and shall test a number of additional devices sufficient to determine that all devices are satisfactory. Upon deeming any device unsatisfactory, the canvassing board may require all devices to be tested or may declare that all devices are unsatisfactory.

3. If the operation or output of any tested tabulation device, such as spelling or the order of candidates on a report, is in error, such problem shall be reported to the canvassing board. The canvassing board shall then determine if the reported problem warrants its deeming the device unsatisfactory.

(b) At the completion of testing under this subsection, the canvassing board or its representative, the representatives of the political parties, and the candidates or their representatives who attended the test shall witness the resetting of each device that passed to a preelection state of readiness and the sealing of each device that passed in such a manner as to secure its state of readiness until the opening of the polls.

(c) The canvassing board or its representative shall execute a written statement setting forth the tabulation devices tested, the results of the testing, the protective counter numbers, if applicable, of each tabulation device, the number of the seal securing each tabulation device at the conclusion of testing, any problems reported to the board as a result of the testing, and whether each device tested is satisfactory or unsatisfactory.

(d) Any tabulating device deemed unsatisfactory shall be recoded, repaired, or replaced and shall be made available for retesting. Such device must be determined by the canvassing board or its representative to be satisfactory before it may be used in any election. The canvassing board or its representative shall announce at the close of the first testing the date, place, and time that any unsatisfactory device will be retested or may, at the option of the board, notify by telephone each person who was present at the first testing as to the date, place, and time that the retesting will occur.

(e) Records must be kept of all preelection testing of electronic or electromechanical tabulation devices used in any election. Such records are to be present and available for inspection and reference during public preelection testing by any person in attendance during such testing. The need of the canvassing board for access to such records during the testing shall take precedence over the need of other attendees to access such records so that the work of the canvassing board will not be delayed or hindered. Records of testing must include, for each device, the name of each person who tested the device and the date, place, time, and results of each test. Records of testing shall be retained as part of the official records of the election in which any device was used.

[http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&Search\\_String=&URL=Ch0101/SEC5612.HTM&Title=-%3E2006-%3ECh0101-%3ESection%205612#0101.5612](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&Search_String=&URL=Ch0101/SEC5612.HTM&Title=-%3E2006-%3ECh0101-%3ESection%205612#0101.5612)

Voting hours are 7 a.m. to 7 p.m.  
Supervisor of Elections

Leon County, Florida, USA

how we can prepare for the inevitable vote fraud.

I just emailed the office of Ion Sancho as well as the chief researcher and political editor of the Tallahassee Democrat asking what kind of machines are going to be used to read and tabulate our ballots next Tuesday. Following is my email.

From: Jon Gee <benpadiiah@gmail.com>  
Date: Jan 21, 2008 3:08 PM  
Subject: a quick question  
To: vote@leoncountyfl.gov

to whom it may concern in the office of Ion Sancho, elections supervisor, state of Florida.

I have a quick question about the voting machines that will be used this coming Tuesday, January the 29th, 2008, in reading and tabulating the results of votes cast in the Republican and Democratic primaries.

I have read in Title IX, chapter 101.56075 of the 2007 Florida Statutes that "marksense" or "dark mark logic" optical scanners will be used to read all cast ballots, effective July, 1, 2008.

My question is, will the "marksense" optical scanners be employed in the January 29th Primaries, or will next Tuesday's Primaries be held according to the guidelines for voting machines laid out in Title IX, chapter 101.5612 of the 2006 Florida Statutes, wherein it is stated,

"On any day not more than 10 days prior to the commencement of early voting... the supervisor of elections shall have the automatic tabulating equipment publicly tested to ascertain that the equipment will correctly count the votes cast for all offices and on all measures. If the ballots to be used at the polling place on election day are not available at the time of the testing, the supervisor may conduct an additional test not more than 10 days before election day. Public notice of the time and place of the test shall be given at least 48 hours prior thereto by publication once in one or more newspapers of general circulation in the county or, if there is no newspaper of general circulation in the county, by posting the notice in at least four conspicuous places in the county."

If the "marksense" optical scanners are not going to be employed in the January 29th Primary next Tuesday, then will there still be a public test of the voting machines to be used conducted by your office before the Primary elections?

If at all possible, is there any way your office can inform me of the type of voting machines that will be used in next Tuesday's Primaries? If there is a resource for finding such information online, for example, that I could be easily directed to, I would greatly appreciate knowing what type of voting machines to expect to find being used in my precinct.

Thank you kindly and my deepest regards to you and yours,  
-Jon Gee

From: Jon Gee <benpadiiah@gmail.com>

To: bcotterell@tallahassee.com, djgalloway@tallahassee.com

Date: Jan 21, 2008 3:24 PM

Subject: Fwd: a quick question

dear Mr. Cotterell, Florida Capital Bureau Political Editor,  
Tallahassee Democrat and  
Ms. Galloway, Research Editor, Tallahassee Democrat.

following is forwarded a brief letter I just composed and sent to the office of Ion Sancho, supervisor of elections for Florida. It also occurred to me, however, that the question I put to his office might also be able to be answered by yours.

Please help me answer my "quick question": will electronic voting machines be used in next Tuesday's Democrat and Republican Primaries? If so, will they be publically tested and their results published by your paper, or another, as is stipulated in the Statutes of the State of Florida?

Please let me know if there is a quick and simple answer I am overlooking. Thanks, your time in reading this is greatly appreciated.

I'll keep you all posted on this if anything develops.

-Jon

According to Josephus, in "The Jewish Wars," the name of the King of greater Judea in the early first century was Agrippa the younger, son of Agrippa who had reigned over the whole kingdom of Israel, north of Judea. It was Agrippa the elder who had commissioned the fortification around Jerusalem following the assassination of Caligula. Agrippa the elder had reigned "three years as king, following three years as tetrarch." According to Josephus, Cypros was the wife of the elder Agrippa, and the names of their other children, all daughters, were Berenice, Mariamme and Drusilla.

Now, according to the Apocryphal Acts of Peter, the Apostle Peter was actually the "Virgin" Mary's father, however what we can ascertain from this is not that Peter was the grandfather of Christ, who was born of a Virgin, but that, insofar as Mary was titular rather than nominal, the "Mary" here referred to is actually Mary Magdalene, who would eventually, following her period of "Virginity" go on to become the wife of Jesus, the "most-favoured of all Christ's Apostles."

According to Laurence Gardner, the title "Mary" was given to the wife of the Davidic (kingly Levite) lineage, while the title "Elisabeth" was applied to the wife of the heir of the Zadokite (High Priest) dynasty. "That is why," explains Gardner, "John the Baptist's mother is called Elizabeth in the Gospels and why Jesus's mother was Mary."

Whereas the titles "Mary" and "Elisabeth" (from Elisheba) were Jewish in origin, they became corrupted in Josephus' writings to their equivalent common-names in Latin. "Mary/Martha" became "Mariamme," "Elisabeth/Salome" became "Berenice" and the third title, that of the wife of the Abiathar/Jairus Chief Priest, who represented the role of Prophet, called "Magdala" (meaning

"tower" or the wife of "Thunder," the son or Priest) became "Drusila" (meaning "Dragon" or the wife of "Lightning," the spirit or Prophet).

Likewise, in cross-referencing Josephus, we have to take into account a variety of titles being applied to the same person at various different times. For example, Cyrus, who Gardner cites as "Mary Magdala's" literal father, is equivalent to "Simon," called variously "Simon Zelotes," "Simon the Essene," "Simon Magus" and "Simon Peter," and from thence with the latin "Antipas," "AntiPater," son of Salome, "Alexander," his brother, and ultimately of "Agrippa" the son of "Aristobolus" (aka Alexander). All of these names inherited the title "Herod" just as the title "Caesar" was passed on by succession following its original holder. The title "Herod" was indicative of the Hasmonean or Maccabean household.

The identity, thus, of "Mary Magdala's" literal father was Shimeon, the Chief Priest, just as Jesus birth was heradled by the Qumran Community "Gabriel" (or the Abiathar Chief Priest) who was at the time named Simeon or Simon. The term "Peter" is derived from the latin "Pater" meaning "father," denoting the Essene High Priest, referred to privvily as "Joseph" during the period of procreative leave.

Shimeon, thus, was the "father" of both the bride and groom who would eventually fufill his own station as the Gabriel/Abiathar of the Essene exiles at Qumran, however by the time that could occur, Shimeon himself would have ascended to the position of Michael/Zadok or High Priest.

At the time of Jesus' and his wife's births, Simeon was the Chief Priest and Zacharias was the High Priest (the Michael-Zadok) or Melchizedek. By the time, however, of Jesus and his wife's "first marriage" (or first conception), the High Priest was John the Baptist, also called James the Just, who was Jesus' twin brother, called "Thomas" and "Didymus," while the Abiathar Chief Priest was Jonathan or Nathaniel Annas, derivitive of the Ananus Sanhedrin (Sadducees loyal to the Romans). While Simon, the Davidic "Father," was a Pharisee, a Zealot and a Qumran Essene, Jonathan was a Saducee, a High Priest of Jerusalem and a Hasmonean (Herodian) Maccabee.

When Jonathan married Simon's daughter, his own "sister," he assumed the title of Joshua, meaning "the younger father," for the woman he married, then called "Mary Magdala," was originally planned to be married to her other "brother," Jesus' twin, James the Just, known also as John the Baptist, the High Zadok Priest. In this capacity her identity is recorded in the Gospels as Salome, the designated Elisabeth, just as Salome before her had been the mother of Anti-Pater, Shimeon Peter, and as such the mother, Elisabeth, of James the Just, called John the Baptist.

Because Christ and Magdala conceived while Jonathan was still only the Chief Priest, and because James, who out-ranked him in the community, had been engaged to Salome previously, and because Shimeon-Zelotes was still the reigning Davidic King it was conspired to put Christ to death. On this, the records of Jospheus are not at odds with those of the Gospels. Jospheus simply records these characters by the latin names: Simon he calls "Agrippa the elder," James he calls "Aristobolus" or "Alexander," Jesus "Agrippa the younger," and Magdala he calls, respectively, "Mariamme, Berenice and Drusila."

There is ample evidence that the Qumran Essenes backed James, whom they hailed as "the teacher of Righteousness," and rejected Jesus as "the Wicked Priest," Jonathan "Cumanus," and "the beast 666." The fact that James the Just, as Joseph Ha-Rama-Theo (or "Hight Priest of God" ), survived to raise the son of his brother with his own betrothed, is amply recounted by sources in Britain and north western Europe, while the flight of Mary Magdala with the duaghter, Sirac (for Sarah, a title of young woman not yet of pubescent age), of Jonathan, first through Egypt and then into Southern France, is amply recorded in those regions as well. As to the actual crucifixion of Christ, it is said that it was ordered by Caiphas, or Simon, but that it was actually James, the twin brother of Jesus, who was crucified.



Following the ordeal, Rabbi Shimeon-Pater began to call himself Saul, after the last king of the Davidic line before the beginning of the Babylonian captivity, and later Paul, a combination of his titles as Pope (community father) and King (of the Levite succession). James, as has been stated, travelled extensively with his nephew, who was also called Joshua, again the title of a young man not yet of age. Yeshuah continued to preach in the early Christian Churches, sometimes under his brother's name, James or Jacob, and sometimes referred to simply as "the Word," meaning the title of God, that is, Christ. He lived to see old age, but was killed at Massada, where he was called "Marcion" in Josephus, and was buried beside his bride in southern France.

The recounting of these events written by Mary has come to be called the Nag Hammadi "library," but this is really one work, although its current arrangement is exactly backwards to its accurate chronology. The recounting by James the Just became the Essene "Dead Sea Scrolls" of Qumran. The recounting by Simon-Peter, who became Paul, was recorded by Pliny the elder and the younger, and has come down to us now as the "New Testament," which, combined with the Hebrew Torah and the teachings of Mohammed in the Quran, comprise the entire history of the original priesthood of Seth, son of Adam until its end, with the death of James the Just and the destruction of the Second Temple, and the death of the last prophet, Jonathan Annas, called Jesus Christ, King of the Jews.

Mr. Gee:

Our office has used the optical scan precinct based voting system throughout our county since 1992.

We have what is now known as the Premier voting system, formerly known as Diebold.

We utilize the touch screen units to meet Americans with Disabilities requirements as directed by Congress and the Florida Legislature since 2006.

Our public testing of the voting equipment was held January 10, 2008, commencing at noon. Florida statutes direct jurisdictions to hold one logic and accuracy test ten days prior to the start of early voting. The test must be publicly advertised in a newspaper of general circulation or other means are outlined in the statutes. Our test was publicly advertised in the legal advertisement section of the Tallahassee Democrat on January 6, 2008.

We hope this answers your questions but should you have additional concerns, please contact us again.

Janet L. Olin  
Assistant Supervisor of Elections  
Leon County Supervisor of Elections  
Physical Address:  
315 South Calhoun Street Suite 110  
Tallahassee FL 32301

Postal Address:  
Post Office Box 7357  
Tallahassee FL 32314-7357

(850) 606-VOTE (8683)

Main Office Fax Line (850) 606-8601

[janet@leoncountyfl.gov](mailto:janet@leoncountyfl.gov)  
[www.leoncountyfl.gov/elect](http://www.leoncountyfl.gov/elect)

I'm trapped in my flesh and disgusted at being human.

Everyone lies and hopes their heart will bend reality. Everyone thinks their conditioning and job all they are. It is considered the lowest conduct not to grow, and the greatest good to treat your friends like vapid trends, your favourite fads determining the totality of your impact on history. Life is short besides the all, but our self-worth is dwarfed in each event. This is most obvious when we make descisions. Even though everything is always "our problem," nothing is ever "our fault." And that's true enough: irony is the projection of human psychology onto universal causality. Their interplay is a gossamer web of coincidences, just add your personal interpretations.

Everybody has more regrets than they could survive remembering. When confronted with past poisons, the brittle mind shrivels for fear of shattering, coiling into momentary lusts like mollusk shells floating in shallow seas. We wander through the night, lost in sleep, and desperately dream up new false flatteries. Our lives are a one-way, dead-end street, and we are so frustrated by the stop-and-go bumper-to-bumper traffic-jam of mutual reality we long to gun the gas and fly off a cliff into an oblivion of non-existence. We enable one another's suicidal self-destructivity, smirking silently at their lonely blindness; their lack of perspective on themselves we lord over all, yet lack the same application to ourselves.

Who on earth has never lied to spare hurt feelings? Two-faced symbolic-empathy and the Great White Lie: Hope, are all mythology, bred of spite. We comfort others with polite fictions, while we wilt and wither away within. Such is the human condition: to maintain society, to maintain the luxury of our denial and disillusionment, we do what we have been conditioned to accept as unnaturally comforting; the lips of liars, so it's said, are an acquired taste.

Suppressing our emotions, we blush a thin veneer of shame across the visage of our bestial truth. We have raised to the Most High that guilt which defies our better judgment, and make an example of anyone who sheds the hypocrisy of this Golden Rule. If we get our way, it is "for the best;" if we are victims of circumstance, it is the fault of others' designs.

Alike a sack of chemicals, we alter our souls' composition as amateur Alchemists. To forget our long-living troubles, we flee into the embrace of hallucinatory lusts, and so lose all advantage. Without the sober fore-sight to accurately predict outcomes of our choices, "free will" remains an elusive rumour and a propaganda snare for sheep. Uninhibited choice is impossible with options as limited as we are allowed to imagine.

We are encouraged to believe we have to compromise to survive, and further encouraged to believe that, by convincing others of this, we earn freedom from such. Civilisation is an infernal cess pool, but it is all we have while alive, and unless we work to maintain it, we are promised eternal pain as our punishment in an unproven afterlife. We cannot escape the truth that, though we place our fate into the hands of those we trust, our final destiny is in the hands of those whose very being we have wronged by our own.

Is it better to have known love and lost it? Such transient affection is false. Is it better to have never known love at all? But we have no choice in this matter; all alive are duped into it. Evil is impacted love, ingrown and infected. The passions, once perverted, are inflamed out of control, and only by a lifetime of struggling to best these can our inner-child be tamed. The apparent goal

is to earn the conditional respect of our sexual partner by obedience to their twisted preferences and to sacrifice our own.

I have nothing but contempt, not even pity, just disgust, for humanity. I see myself as the abandoned son of mankind, most favoured by our defects and most resented by our gifts, cursed to unrequited love by my own ineptitude.

How can I not hate myself? Everytime I take one step forward, this world pushes me two steps back. I am sinking into tar where my heart once was. And there is nothing to be done about it. I cannot change the course my life has taken thus far, nor can I continue on propelled by my past. I hide my face in shame, I suppress my shame with chemicals, and I maintain the fake facade of comfort in luxury, though the only luxury I afford myself is denial.

Sound familiar? I am just another human, like all of you, and like all the rest. It's not "my fault," it's just "my problem." If this rant has momentarily shaken you from your course of self-indulgent distractions, your passing lusts for trendy property, and your use of friends to fend off the miserable memories of long lost loves, good. If this all just sounds like the self-pitying cry for help of a depressed psychopath, then you should definately shoot yourself in the face and spare me the trouble of pointing out to you how meaningless your own world-view is to God's omniversal truth.

In conclusion, if you don't love yourself, and forgive your own humanity, no one will ever love you. First, pretend to be happy. Then, shallow people will accumulate to you like flies to the stink of shit, convincing you of success.

-Jon

"first five year plan":: re. finances & health

year one: (2008)

get CAT-Scan, assess amount of brain-damage due to head-trauma.

subject in FSU study on smoking and bi-polar.

through the NAMI work-finders partner, find satisfying and decent paid online job.

buy refurbished Mac-Pro Tower.

vote Ron Paul.

total debt to mom: \$2,500 (computer plus prior debt)

year two: (2009)

using money from work, begin paying mom back debt via "rent."

@ \$100 a month = two years

@ \$200 a month = one year

(best option: alternate between \$100 and \$200 / month payments)

year three / four: (2010 / 2011)

following complete repayment of debt, begin a savings account,  
&/or  
buy car. (best option: monthly payments, research installment plans)

continue to pay rent at same rate (or better, pending) gratis.

begin researching "growth" companies for long-term investment.

year five: (2012)

continue researching stock-investment.

ultimate goal of plan: in order for mom to be able to fully retire from all paid work after five years.

In the sixth year, I should be well enough set to:

move out into an apartment if needed or desired.

move to another city or state if needed or desired.

prepare for mom's death by assessing full resources available to follow.

prepare to sell the house if needed or desired.

Throughout all of this it is essential I should:

continue taking the prescribed anti-depressant and anti-psychotic medications.

continue only social-drinking habits.

find a method to render minimal risk in the matter of the sacrament.

"second five year plan":: re. education

year one: (2008)

begin researching topics of interest that would also make desirable professions.

year two: (2009)

begin researching short list of interests / potential careers as they relate to classes and schools

begin researching financing options for education.

year three / four: (2010 / 2011)

following complete repayment of debt to mom

&

concurrent with car or savings account

&

pending any unforeseen factors:

begin researching online classes offered by TCC, FSU and Flagler

if needed or desired, research other state's colleges offering online classes

confer with guidance counsellors at TCC regarding availability of special exemptions and additional assistance methods for persons with disabilities

determine best method of payment available at the time.

year five: (2012)

begin education with the intent of completing a ~ two-year Masters program, min.

ultimate goal of plan: prepare for non-labour/service-sector well-paying career.

In the sixth year, I should be well enough set to:

graduate from a standard two-year education with a Masters degree.

if needed or desired, continue to pursue further education.

handle the repayment of education financing by the dividends from stocks.

Throughout all of this it is essential I should:

seek special counselling and alternative routes of approach to curriculum access & financing plans.

seek methods of paying for books that will not require their re-sale.

seek the best method for consolidating credits from multiple universities online.

<center>

<b><u>"first five year plan"::</b> re. finances & health</u>

</center>

<u>year one:</u> (2008)

<blockquote>

get CAT-Scan, assess amount of brain-damage due to head-trauma.

subject in FSU study on smoking and bi-polar.

through the NAMI work-finders partner, find satisfying and decent paid online job.

buy refurbished Mac-Pro Tower.

vote Ron Paul.

total debt to mom: \$2,500 (computer plus prior debt)

</blockquote>

<u>year two:</u> (2009)

<blockquote>

using money from work, begin paying mom back debt via "rent."

@ \$100 a month = two years

@ \$200 a month = one year

(best option: alternate between \$100 and \$200 / month payments)

</blockquote>

<u>year three / four:</u> (2010 / 2011)

<blockquote>

following complete repayment of debt, begin a savings account,

&/or

buy car. (best option: monthly payments, research installment plans)

continue to pay rent at same rate (or better, pending) gratis.

begin researching "growth" companies for long-term investment.

</blockquote>

<u>year five:</u> (2012)

<blockquote>

continue researching stock-investment.

</blockquote>

ultimate goal of plan: in order for mom to be able to fully retire from all paid work after five years.

In the sixth year, I should be well enough set to:

<blockquote>

move out into an apartment if needed or desired.

move to another city or state if needed or desired.

prepare for mom's death by assessing full resources available to follow.

prepare to sell the house if needed or desired.

</blockquote>

Throughout all of this it is essential I should:

<blockquote>

continue taking the prescribed anti-depressant and anti-psychotic medications.

continue only social-drinking habits.

find a method to render minimal risk in the matter of the sacrament.

</blockquote><center>

<b><u>"second five year plan"::</b> re. education</u>

</center>

<u>year one:</u> (2008)

<blockquote>

begin researching topics of interest that would also make desirable professions.

</blockquote>

<u>year two:</u> (2009)

<blockquote>

begin researching short list of interests / potential careers as they relate to classes and schools

begin researching financing options for education.

</blockquote>

<u>year three / four:</u> (2010 / 2011)

<blockquote>

following complete repayment of debt to mom

&

concurrent with car or savings account  
&  
pending any unforeseen factors:

begin researching online classes offered by TCC, FSU and Flagler

if needed or desired, research other state's colleges offering online classes

confer with guidance counsellors at TCC regarding availability of special exemptions and additional assistance methods for persons with disabilities

determine best method of payment available at the time.

</blockquote>

<u>year five:</u> (2012)

<blockquote>

begin education with the intent of completing a ~ two-year Masters program, min.

</blockquote>

ultimate goal of plan: prepare for non-labour/service-sector well-paying career.

In the sixth year, I should be well enough set to:

<blockquote>

graduate from a standard two-year education with a Masters degree.

if needed or desired, continue to pursue further education.

handle the repayment of education financing by the dividends from stocks.

</blockquote>

Throughout all of this it is essential I should:

<blockquote>

seek special counselling and alternative routes of approach to curriculum access & financing plans.

seek methods of paying for books that will not require their re-sale.

seek the best method for consolidating credits from multiple universities online.

Atlantis, Theosophy, New Age :: quote="TheCrow"

[quote="TheCrow"]Ben, i found those four films, which I believe were made by scientologists (my opinion) , they talk about atlantis, but in details. Starting with the creation of the human being up to devision into two clans of Illuminati and Luminary.

<http://iCitizen.piczo.com/atlantis> the movies are at the end of the page..[/quote]

In the first film, at 1:50, it says, "souls destroyed in the atomic explosion that had shattered the planet Melona (sp?), 'Lucifer,' located between Jupiter and Mars." This planet was called TIAMAT, which became earth (KI) and the moon (KINGU) according to Zecharia Sitchin's translation of the Sumerian book of "genesis," the Enuma Elish. Sitchin studied under Erich Von Daniken, who is seen interviewed here at 4:00 and 7:00.

The term "fourth root race" is directly from HP Blavatsky's "Anthropogenesis." The idea of aliens being the biblical "Nefilim," the Annunaki (the fallen angels) of Enoch, or the pantheon of Sumeria, is pretty much completely accepted among the "New Age" community. Blavatsky claimed to have studied in India under Mahhatma Gurus and in Tibet under the Bohn tibial shamen,

however her mythology was nothing but a combination of her fellow Russian, GI Jurdieff's pseudo-mystical writings (ie. gibberish), and her own imaginative fusion of Hebrew and Hindu mythology.

Just as Sitchin studied Sumerian myths under Von Daniken, Von Daniken himself studied the Vedic and Agartha myths under Charles Leadbeater and Annie Besant, who created "Theosophy," the pseudo-religion based on Blavatsky's interpretive mythology, and who studied directly under Blavatsky herself.

The Golden Dawn was established to be the "Secret Chiefs," or the inner-order behind the pseudo-reigion of Theosophy. Mathers and Waite split the Golden Dawn, and Crowley and Regardie reformed it as a publically open and a privately selected side.

The Waite-Regardie camp left us the "Rider-Waite" tarot cards and the writings of Edgar Cayce and the Isis-Urantia Lodge, which is the "Theosophical new testament," the interpretation of Jesus as one of the "Ascended Masters," the Theosophical term for the Golden Dawn "Secret Chiefs," or inner-order.

The Mathers-Crowley camp left us the "Thoth" tarot and the Crowleyian-reformed version of the originally German Masonic OTO. The modern, Crowleyian OTO is the inner-order behind the "church" of Scientology. L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology, was the son of Al Hubbard, who was a friend of Aleister Crowley. In the same way, the modern "Theosophical" church is LDS, the Mormon church of Latter Day Saints, and its "deep doctrine" is Isis-Urantianism, ie. "latter-day Theosophy." If I had to guess, I'd speculate the "inner-Order" of the LDS is "Raelianism," a UFO-cult.

Maitreya and St. Germaine are only one small example of why all this is bullshit (aside from the stuff about the grey aliens). Maitreya is an "Ascended Master," trance-channeled by modern Theosophists who use the method of "sleeping prophecy" of Edgar Cayce. The "ascended master" St. Germaine was repeatedly photographed standing next to HP Blavatsky. Of course, Blavatsky herself made no secret of the fact that this was only a card-board cut-out of St. Germaine, alike the photographs taken of fairies by the Cottingly sisters who had been popular during Blavatsky's youth.

Blavatsky didn't invent "channeling" either. The technique was actually based on Voodoo "seances" and called "Spiritism" in the US midwest following the Civil War. What Blavatsky did do, though, was get caught red-handed using stage-tricks during gypsy readings, seances and the "sleeping prophecy" - "trance-channeling" If she had been legit to begin with, she wouldn't have needed or used such tricks.

The problem I have with Blavatsky and Theosophy in general is their focus on the manipulation of the masses by re-writing the popular mythologies. The problem I have with this is that myths are fiction. Consider Gilgamesh, the story of Moses as prophesised by Abraham. Why do we consider this Apocalyptic Prophecy a work of Babylonian "fiction" while holding the Hebrew and Catholic mythologies to be the "true word" of God? No, on the contrary, I believe God shows himself to us in the present, and only for our own good, not to reward our sychophantic toadying and confessions ratting on our neighbors to the priests of the cult that maintains such mythologies as unquestionable fact.

Meanwhile the truth is denied to the extent it is not only believed to be subjective, but actually becomes "unknowable." Here's the truth about the nature of the soul: While we are alive, we are asleep half the time and awake half the time. When we wake up, we remember our waking life, and mostly the memories of our dreams fade over time. However, if we practise remembering our dreams, we can begin to have continuity from one night's dreams to the next, and can make our dreaming mind more like the memories of our mind in our waking life. The dreaming-self is called



the soul, and if we do not develop its awakenning while alive, we will remain in a confused and unawakened dream unless awakened by another until we die.

The problem that I have with UFOs, especially the accounts given by former US army and airforce, is that it seems like disinformation they were planted with in order to discredit the truth about the UFO phenomenon. In the same way we used to see demons and angels, later goblins and fairies, now we see UFOs, some as benevolent, such as the Plaiedeans represented by the trance-channeling New Age movement, and some malevolent, such as the greys from Zeta Reticuli, the reptilians from Draco, the Annunaki from Nibiru and Xenu of Scientology. In another 100 or a thousand years we will still have the same superstitions, only by then they will assume new forms, as of yet unimaginable to us now. This process is clearly psychological, whether interpreted as religion, as mythology, or as science-fiction. And we see that, the superstitions of 2000 years ago are now religion, those of 1000 years ago mythology, and those of now called science-fiction. The truth is that none of this is real, and it is all meant to distract us from the development of our souls. In truth, there is no collective unconscious, no "dark forest" and no Chthulu. These are all metaphors describing the soul that do not address it directly, and are therefore meant to mislead.

Anyone, for example, who talks about an influx of consciousness that has not yet come, but is perpetually just about to occur, is a liar. For example, anyone who tells you that, since the Christian Apocalypitics did not destroy the world in 2000, then the Mayan Piktun "end-date" of 2012 will bring a "galactic ascension" of collective consciousness, is talking out their ass. There is no way for any of us to know the future, for even if there were a time-traveller from our future, they would not know the future of their own point of origin. No, the alignments of 2000 and of 2012 are connected, and between them, now, we see all the events occring around us we do. This moment now is not more or less special because of these particular alignments either. If aliens wanted to kill or save us, they could at any time. If we want to accept the truth, we can at any time.

The truth about Atlantis is not difficult to grasp. It is a metaphor for the aura, or the "personal bubble," over which we are guaranteed relative sovereignty. Likewise, the truth about aliens and UFOs is not difficult to understand. Aliens are our own perception of one another's sleeping souls, and UFOs are these others' projection outside of their dreamers' sleeping bodies. Half of earth's entire living organisms are asleep half of their lives. We can travel about in UFOs through spacetime, just as we traverse the hyperspace of pure consciousness (imagination), in dreams. Also, that is why aliens are said to be "from our future": at one point in the precession of aeons, the sleeping soul and the waking body are able to interact directly. However now, the "grey aliens" remain elusive and invisible to most, even though they have us each surrounded like ghosts all the time by now.

Earth's gravity well acts as a lens. We see reflected on the inside of the "painted sky" looking upward from below the same ratios of matter and energy in space as we see biological and terrestrial forms on earth. We see the same number of black-holes in deep space as there have been sentient entities yet born on earth. All of this is an illusion. In truth, there is no way to know what outerspace is like outside of earth's gravity well. However we can predict that the opposite side of the "painted sky," when seen looking downward from above, may appear vastly different to any denizens of the "true" macrocosm than it does to any of us within and beneath it.

There are certain formations that, in certain times, penetrate the "painted sky" of earth's gravity well. Some mountains penetrate the lower ionosphere, thus rarifying the oxygen content of the air by electrolytically extrapolating and condensing to a lower altitude the heavier, liquid elements of the twin Hydrogen atoms. Some places on the surface of our planet cause magnetic compasses to spin in every direction, such as at the EM poles, and the Bermuda triangle, and some of these are man-made, such as Stone-henge and the Kaaba stone of Mecca. It is usually nearby such "high

pressure" centres, such as also volcanos and fault-lines, that "grey" aliens appear.

It may be possible that if anyone discovers ZPE autonomously, they "ascend" more or less whether they want to or not, and I mean this in the sense both of reincarnation versus discorporalisation and as this relates to the concept of death as a dimensional-leap into another parallel-reality, or "baby universe," in the multiverse, departing forever from the original local universe. Death is an awakening from which you can't come back.

ZPE is necessary to escape the gravity-well of earth. It is as pure energy, the so-called "zero-point" energy of "quantum-foam," that arises in inter-atomic space due to the fluctuation of random quantum-probabilities, that the dream-soul - whose appearance resembles, if visible, a "grey" alien - travels through the local universe. The appearance of UFOs is only an illusion on the underbelly of the "painted sky" - a shadow of the true shapes and nature of the dream- or nether-world. Beyond the "world-womb," beyond the "painted sky," beyond earth's gravity well, we can freely explore with our minds, and when we do, we rapidly realise the increased rate of information commerce. This is because the "ascended" are always awake.

In my own writing I refer to all this more or less directly. I have referred to the condition of the sleeping-soul that has not yet manifested its own aura as a lucid dream as "the cult of Sleep." I refer repeatedly to the CIA MK-Ultra "sleeper agents" and to Area 51, the so-called "Dreamland" airforce base for testing man-made "UFOs." I refer to the "sleep-walkers" as the satellites surrounding earth's gravity well, the "crown of thorns" of the "enochian communications system," and the same idea was once held to be true for the other solar-orbiting planets as satellites around earth (called the 7 Archons). I refer to dead spirits, or alien souls without sleeping bodies into which to return, as the "Crew that Never Sleeps," equivalent to the ancient base-12 zodiac, as being the harbringers of the "Great Burner" or the All-in-One "Soul Awakener," which, in turn, is only a metaphor for the inter-galactic hyper-cathexis of "psychic" transduction through the universal "brain cells" that ebbs and flows over the aeons and is coming to a turn of the tides now.

None of what I just said is fiction, although people may try to tell you it is. Some of what I said was about the Truth, and some of it was about bullshit, but it was all factually accurate information nonetheless. I detest talking about Blavatsky and Theosophy because I deeply disagree with her methods, her results and her cult-following. Blavatsky was a charlatagne, pure and simple. If you don't believe me, then try asking any of her followers about the true nature of the soul. They will try to educate you on the "Hare Krishna" experience of the chakra-rays aligning and assure you such is to be greatly desired, but what they will not explain to you, because they cannot yet see that they do not yet know, is the reason for sleep.

In truth, the liberty of the soul to travel the universe and beyond is limitless beyond the "Most High" or "far-fetched" inspirations to imagination. That is the reason for sleep, and compared to this, the life we live while awake and trapped in our bodies, despite being the corner-stone for our civilisation, is so pathetically meaningless. Yet most alive now are so completely enslaved to what Nietzsche called the "Apollonian" or symbollic, waking-state existence that they completely neglect, aside from periods of intoxication, the need to develop the psychic dream-self.

As such, most people's souls atrophy, and the sad fact is that, just as all individual souls blend into the one true spirit in the end of all realities, and as most of the stars we can see in the sky have already burnt out and died: most bodies have no soul.

The myth of the sinking of Atlantis is a metaphor for the soul's submersion into physical existence.

While theosophists and New Agers try to "shift consciousness" away from consumption of fossil-fuels, they will tell you that the myth of Atlantis is useful insofar as it can encourage us to curb

the environmentally destructive pollution use of such fuels causes. But this is all misleading, since these same "humanitarian" organisations (such as the Lucis Trust of Theosophy) are all funded by big oil companies (mainly shell and exxon-mobil). It is a ploy to create a fake shortage. The entire sale to the public of internal-combustion of solid-fuel is a cover-up for the "black-budget" stealth (ie. space) war-plane technology. All this was planned by members of the Council on Foreign Relations, in partnership with Hubbard's early "Dianetics" during the 1940's.

Fossil-fuels contain DNA. By using them to fuel our cars we are literally substituting oil for blood and murdering souls. At least, such is prepared to shape up into the next global myth, the goal of acceptance of which will be to "save the environment from pollution." The same situation is the entire ethical debate of tissue-cloning, since we cannot rightly say when the soul begins to be alive within tissues.

All of this is obvious nonsense, since there is no "morpho-genetic field" or web-work of ZPE underlying the microcosmos as the inter-galactic "brain-cells" appear to be in the macrocosmos. When DNA dies, it degenerates. As it degenerates, its soul-energy, its aura, fades. If petrified or cremated or captured in amber or solidified in tar, all DNA breaks down after death very rapidly. Thus, the soul, too, can die - although now our mythologies will admit only that some, at least, become homeless at the point of physical death, while remaining in a confused and unawakened dream-state, trapped here on earth as ghosts, our "Ancestors."

Cloning (based now on the use of "stem-cells" - though the Greek word klone literally means "stem" - to replicate foreign tissue naturally), virtual reality (the melding of our solid physical world with the will of our inner minds by surrounding ourselves with an aura of nanite micro-machines), and artificial intelligence (the development, by centralised global networking using satellite-transmissions, of a singular central intelligence, or sentient entity, within the data of the network itself) are all (or should be) far more relevant today than Blavatsky's followers' wrathful lies. But instead, we have the ongoing tension of the "war in Iraq," the post-9-11, beefed up fear-police reminding us of a "terrorist attack," and the ongoing occult mystery of "Who controls gas prices?"

In truth though, not only what we do see combined with what we don't see is real. What we imagine is equally true for the parallel-realities and "baby universes" of the multiverse surrounding the local universe, and our thalamic project probabilities in reality around us like the "water-fall walls" of time-tunnels through wormholes, opening up quantum-uncertainties between the realms of now and "nether." Still though, as Crowley said, "all of this is one, and already this one is nothing."

And, again, instead of being told the truth, we are told there literally is no such thing as truth, and this is the Highest Lie Ever. Anyone who doesn't know the truth is ignorant. Anyone who tells you they know the truth when they clearly do not is a liar. Ignorance is a crime of omission, but lying is a crime of knowing commission.

That is why I detest so much of modern society as outgrowths on the under-belly of the "painted sky," like polyps ripe with cankers, seeping pustules and sores. A fire-works show over the Disney-brand "Magick Kingdom." I call this spectacle "Annuity Coeptis," latin for the Greek "fortune favours." People look up at the false "stars" of the US celebrity-system and momentarily forget their own slavery unto death. But such a glimpse is all the closer these sleepers will ever get to experiencing the eternal liberty of souls "recalled" from sleep.

So we suspect, nascently, at the most minute level of our dreams and imagination, the truth about the nature of the UFO-phenomenon, that these are mind-powered crafts piloted by one or more aliens, and that these "aliens" are really only "astrally-travelling" souls in an OBE (out-of-body) from their sleeping or dead vessels. Such "spiritual" or "higher-dimensional" "beings" populate

the entire universe beyond the gravity well of earth, and comprise a ubiquitous exchange of information that can, rightly, only be described as a higher form of geometry, one capable of measuring patterns over time. Jungians call them "Archetypes," but Simonists call them "chthonic."

And we suspect likewise the truth about the nature of our own souls, that we are under-developed "spiritually" and unprepared yet to be (re-)subsumed into the infinite power of the multiverse to be born into the parent universe beyond and brought before the presence of God, the "father." We know that we can only hope to prepare ourselves sufficiently while alive in order to be able to live on as a soul and leave the body after its death.

However, for most these truths are simply too miserable to accept.

Anyway, man, sorry it took me so long to get back to you writing up some commentary on these movies. They're typical "New Age" fluff from the mid-80s, when the "New Age" movement was at its peak, along with Nancy Reagan's astrologer and Ronnie's "Star Wars" program. I grew up during this time, so, as rotten as it was in retrospect, I still have fond memories of it. I love the "New Age" propaganda, but I hate a couple "New Age" heroes, like Blavatsky, Hubbard and Drunvalo Melchizedek - the modern sheister behind the so-called "Flower of Life" series of books about his take on sacred geometry. It's all just warmed-over Spiritism, and so is all meant to target lonely mid-western house-wives into spending their husbands' hard-earned money.

Also, sorry about the length of this, but when I get on a "New Age" rant I tend to be long-winded. Hope it's not been too long a read, and hope to hear back from you soon.

-ben

[quote="TheCrow"]the world is completely not as we see it, since "they" distract us from the reality. And that basically, the majority of us are "living-dead", the humans living without a soul, or with a dead soul.[/quote]

the world is completely not as we see it, since those around us "distract" (rather than inspire) us from the reality. Check plus. Basically, the majority of us are "living-dead," the humans living without a soul, or with a dead soul.

True, however even these dead corpses act out symbolically and sympathetically the ancient rituals that mattered more to earlier, more mentally pure peoples, such as the act of marriage. However, consider that, by the criteria of love, anyone born to parents who did not love each other would be considered a "bastard" and aborted. Such ancient rituals preserve the memories from when times were clearer and the truth easier to apprehend. Marriage implies love, although love is clearly dead today.

We know that at some time in our past (both individually as children and as an early species) we possessed a much higher learning-curve and experienced our emotions in a much brighter and more colourful way than society's oppressive secrecy permits today. We call this the condition of psychic "Eden," and say that it was permanently lost to us with the flood, but that the flood will never happen again (Judaism), and that if original sin can be forgiven of man by Jesus then the "fall of man" can be reversed (Catholic). In truth, Eden is not lost, only invisible to us so long as we do not concentrate on seeing it.

And in dealing with all this, we have to think of it as the truth behind the lie that is religion, but we have to let religion keep the one grain of salt doubt that there may yet be a "one true God" above and within all. And once you can see what that leaves us with, you can see why there is no "they".... There is only our own mind at the centre of the universe and the force of the entire

universe surrounding us pressing down invisibly upon the psyche of our mind. Psychically we call this pressure the "Prescence of God."

Physically, this "Force" is gravity, which causes time, change, disease and death. But gravity below the speed of light moves one direction while tachyons above the speed of light move the opposite direction. Super-string gravity is the interior-motive force, the PHI vector of the torus, while tachyons, the multiverse of hyperspatial parallel-dimensional "baby" universes, surround the exterior-surface in a PI-shaped vector. The seven-colour spectrum of light maps onto such a PHI/PI torus and such is the shape of our soul, or our aura. In the centre of the toroidal aura of energy around us we have the seven chakras, and surrounding them the ever-rising and descending, ever-running and returning, "water-fall wall" of chi, or units of karma.

However all of that is a soap-bubble inside of which is gravity and outside of which are tachyons. Here, let me show you what I mean:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/onelove.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/MISC_diagrams/onelove.jpg)[/img]

The one soul descends through the many bodies to infuse itself into the one body. But as I say, there is no fixed network of pre-existent probable relationships. There is no "morphogenetic grid."

It is the descent itself, like Einstein's elevator, that causes the sensation of gravity to increase on us. So, as the Good God stoops down to enter into our evil cess-pit, He creates the downward surge of energy that then holds him down once he makes himself into one of us, a human. In this way, the "fall of God" is the psychological "demi-urge" or urge to self-defeat.

So, the "God" of this "Universe" (the word "Catholic" is latin for "universal" church) is actually Satan, our adversary, wearing us down like Job. This is what I, as a Gnostic, personally believe. The "God" of this "universe" is Satan. And for this hypothesis I have ample proof.

In short (and as always, too late, I know), God lowering Himself below the speed of light and entering our universe along the 7-coloured PHI spiral interior to our temporal torus is what causes evil to arise within the universe. There is no "God and the Devil." There is only "God and man;" from God's point of view, man is the devil, however the same holds true in reverse from the point of view of man - tha God is the devil, and that man is God. All of this is simply philosophy though, and beyond that no such thing as "true" religion can be ascertained.

[quote="TheCrow"]I agree on these facts, but I simply do not understand the "why", why are "they" trying to distract us from our own development, why "they" don't want us to know the truth? I mean, sure they want to enslave us, but, its too materialistic, I mean, don't you find it strange, "they" tell us lies, so that our soul dies, and they can exploit the "living-dead". It sound too simple. [/quote]

No, you're right, the current result is never considered to be the final goal, so while we achieve today the goals of yesterday, we are already making new goals for tommorow.

The only hang-up in your reasoning is your insistence on "they," as in "the conspiracy." According to the Essenes of Qumran, the true coucil of apostles was not based the base 12 zodiac, but on the base 7 archangels of the apocryphal book of Enoch. According to Mathers' translation of Abramelin, there are only 4 demon-princes that rule the "4 corners" of earth (the watch-towers). However it is not whether they are good or evil, or how many there are, "they" are servants of the Most High force, the cosmic autocrator. If you descend through 12, 7 or 4 layers to submerge into the physical plane from the condition of the single, cosmic soul, the multiverse is irrelevant, only that you did descend. All modern religions agree that this universe is imperfect and that our

souls descended here from a more-perfect realm beyond our universe now. But this isn't any great surprise, since all these religions are based on the premise of suffering, a condition of material existence under the pressure of the demiurge.

[quote="TheCrow"]what do you think about the so called "Order of the Serpent" and the division in two half, the illuminati and luminary? Or these two halves are just another metaphor showing the division of the human beings into -> illuminati the materialistic, living dead humans, and luminary as the humans who still have a soul, but do not necessarily know how to awake? [/quote]

I tend to be highly skeptical of all such "Atlantean Brotherhoods." Crowley owned a copy of the book, "the cloud upon the sanctuary," a contemporary novel about the "Great White Brotherhood" of Atlantis.

The symbol in the documentary used by the "Brotherhood of the Snake" people was the symbol of Raelism, a UFO-cult, the combined Swastika and Star of David. This is a new symbol combining an elder symbol (the star) with an ancient symbol (the cross). It is not originally a single symbol that was separated into two. It is two symbols combined into one now.

The modification in their use of this symbol was the addition of a circle, representing the snake eating its tail, or the oroborus, such:

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/snakes.gif>[/img]

The experience of meeting aliens is common; in dreams all our friends and enemies are there, as well as many strangers. So, too, is the experience of undergoing a "psychic" initiation in dreams, and this experience usually involves some influx of inspiration about "Atlantis."

This is all well and good, but all hitherto attempts at forming a "bund" - or unified college of all modern cults, the splinters of Atlantis - have failed. The "Secret Chiefs" of Mathers and Blavatsky are false, they are all fakes, but because they are well-intentioned, they will prosper by doing a small evil to accomplish a greater good.

In any event, I don't doubt that new "prophets" will arise among our own generation and, in our lifetimes, we will overthrow the oppression of past governmental forms, and hear great people speak. But none of this lasts more than a moment, and then we will wake up and be old and infirm.

It's not a mechanical Plan, dependent on us as the programs inside the mainframe. It's just nature. Everything sucks. It's human nature, and by human I include all sentient forms of entity. It's the nature of the universe, which is part of the multiverse, and thus part of God.

It's God that's evil. Man is just a reactive organ. It is God who, like a pin penetrating into a cellular nucleus, pokes into our DNA to make us who we are, and not us, and it is God who, like a mad scientist with a sadist's sense of humour, injects himself into our bacteriological auric ova and, virally - memetically, takes over our consciousness. God is a virus. Consciousness is the symptom of this virus. Emotions are the symptoms of consciousness.

All this means is to be receptive to higher-dimensional vibrations of pure geometry, for being "infected" by God is to be implanted with an antenna of unknown-origins that connects you to the "mothership," or rather, the next dimension "up." We could see all of this on 9-11 metaphorically, but it only lasted one single instant, and capturing that exact moment is pointless and impossible. What we saw, symbolically, was the same as the Tarot trump "the Lightning Struck Tower" - we see the division of the above and the below, and see the demiurge triumphant in this destruction, Samael the blind hung upside-down as Osiris/Orion's belt aligned to the Giza and Tenochtitlan pyramids. So, in 2001, some of us "ascended" (ie. died when the

towers exploded) and some of us remained (ie. were "left behind" after "the rapture" ). Tim LeHaye's fans run the White House now.

But I don't think there is one group who runs everything and that this group is split into two camps, one comprised of "conservatives" who want to "turn back the clock" and "liberals" who want to revolve the clock ahead faster. I don't think any group is immune to inter-personal politics, but I do doubt there is any one single group making all the important decisions for our "environmental, evolutionary, conscious and human" future. We're all in this together.

So, no, I don't think there is a "they" who run everything. No, I think there are three different groups, the state (the government of the Delian League), the church (the former bankers of Delios), and a third group made up of only one single individual. I think this individual runs everything. The other two groups, political liberals and rich conservatives, are, like Punch and Judy marionettes, made to compete with each other by the third party, the Pope (the modern heir to Alexander the Great's original empire).

I think it is the Pope who is to blame. And here's why: the Pope, or the modern position equivalent to the emperor of the world, originally Alexander the Great, rules over politics as well, because religion outnumbers politics. In other words, kings have traditionally been answerable to the Pope, and thus the kings have merely been regional governors in an empire ruled over by the Pope. The people obey the kings only because the Pope tells them to obey. In this way, one chess piece, the Pope, sets the entire board of other players into automatic check.

Because of the self-inflicted wounds the Pope of Rome has brought on the people loyal to this religion of his empire, they have been subjugated into psychic bondage to him, and will believe him easily. But these wounds to the masses, ie. from the inquisition to the NAZI Holocaust, the rules of the tyrants and despots since the division of politics and religion resulting in Caesars, Charlemagne, Napoleon, the Czars, Hitler and JFK - who died a symbolic martyr - all of these "wounds" have been at the command of the Pope, to make the people appear weak and divided to one another.

Originally, the suppression of one group of catholics (the Cathars) was meant to rape their growth to swell that of another group (the Jesuits). However, the long term plan was always to foster Gnosticism toward ultimate revenge against the later equivalent of the perceived modern "Jesuits" (ie. the rich "Illuminati" members of Gnostic Masonry as traitors) even though this later group would be innocent of the original Inquisition against the Gnostics. Just as the Pope ordered the Inquisition, it was the Pope who is behind making Masonry appear anti-catholic. But the Masons do not hate the Pope. Ask them! It is the Pope who condemned Masons. The Masons, that is the modern "Cathars" (ie. the rich "Illuminati" ) do not want to take over the world of religion from the Pope. They do not want to rule the universe. They are happy being rich, living off the taxes they enjoy politically, even though only a pittance compared to the amounts in the coffers of the Papacy. They just want to be left alone.

Instead, the term "Illuminati" is manipulated by Papists to mean "rich Masons," instead of meaning what it actually does - "modern Cathars." So the "Illuminati" are continually assailed by Papists and right-wing Christian Israel-ists as being "left-wing globalist Zionists." Meanwhile, it is just the modern Jesuits, loyal to the Pope, who are trying to heighten a perceived threat (where none really exists) in such an institution as the CIA. It's only a rogue faction of agents, worshippers of Ba'al (the Bohemian owl) from Yale (not only S&B but also S&K and other "esoteric" college frats) who have infiltrated the CIA to appear to serve the interests of rich globalists. Really, these agents are posing as owl-worshippers (who REALLY worships an owl??) as cover for their true allegiance, as Jesuits, to the Pope. They are posing as "Cathars" (Baphomet-worshippers) to discredit Gnosticism.

But that group of Jesuits posing as Ba'al-worshippers are prepared to be "persecuted" as a perceived threat to religion (since they have chosen to attack "radical Islam" ie. to bolster up as an enemy the rivalry between Sunni and Shi'ite Muslims in Iraq), even though it is not really a conflict based on religious principles, because both the western Masons (blamed for being the rich "Illuminati" ) and the eastern Muslims (blamed for "radical" Islam) are, actually, Gnostic. But, by starting a perceived conflict between these groups (Ba'al-worshipping Masonic "Illuminati" and "radical" Islam) on 9-11 (we saw the planes, we thought "hijackers" even though we knew it was the CIA), the Papal-loyalist "Jesuits" who infiltrated the CIA have pitted one group of Gnostics against another.

Who is a Gnostic? No one actually worships the demi-Urge. The demi-Urge is depression, self-betterment seen as self-defeat, and self-destruction. It is literally opposite the "religious ecstasy" of being "lifted up" in the divine presence through meditative prayer. The demi-Urge is evil, and evil is the opposite of the capacity to worship. So, no "Communists aren't Atheists" and no "Satanists don't worship Satan" and no "the Aaronic priests didn't worship Apis," and there is no actual "Molech the owl." So a Gnostic is anyone who is "agnostic." They know there is a God, but they refuse to accept the "God of man" (ie. the "Christ" of the Pope).

So, yes the rich "Illuminati" are guilty of being elitist globalists, but this is not a crime. The crime is the existence of money in the first place, because if we didn't worship the power of money, then rich globalists wouldn't be the ruling elite, because there would be no need for a ruler. Then we would see the Pope as behind the dictatorship of dollar-value, and the ultimate manipulator of gas prices.

And yes, the rich "illumanti" are Masons, but being a Mason is not exclusive of being a Papist. So, yes, the "Ba'al" the "Bohemian Owl" worshippers (ie. the OTO), are Papist-spies inside Masonry, seeking to discredit Gnosticism by pitting rich western politicians against their fellow Gnostics in the middle-east. Then they go around blaming the CIA or Israel.

And yes, the rich "Illuminati" are ultimately "responsible" (at least by the Catholic standards of a crime of allowance meaning acceptance after the fact) for killing Kennedy because he was a Catholic who posed a perceived threat to Masonry via the CIA. But Kennedy was not a Papist, he was a Gnostic. So he posed no threat to any average Mason (he wanted to increase their ranks), who are all also Gnostics (their first question is "do you believe in God"?). No, Kennedy was killed for threatening the rogue group of agents in the CIA who were Papist-loyalists (modern Jesuits) by threatening to "dismantle the CIA." He was a Masonic Cathar spy (ie. "bleeding heart liberal" ) who had infiltrated the "conservative" Catholic religion, just like Weishaupt himself had been a Jesuit, and he was made an example of for it, just like Christ or Caesar, betrayed by Johnson, his own Vice-President. You don't need to be a Catholic by practise to be a Papist-loyalist, which is how they infiltrate Masonry, because they pose as "Catholics." Not all Catholics are Papists anyway. Most are Gnostics. Kennedy was a Gnostic spy who threatened to "blow the whistle" on the Papist spies who'd infiltrated Masonry to discredit it as the "Illuminati."

So, what is a Papist? If you don't need to be a Catholic by practise to be a Papist, which allows one to infiltrate Masonry by posing as a practising Catholic, then what does it mean to be loyal to the Pope? Can a Buddhist or Shintoist, a Taoist or a Chi-ist, a Krishna or a Hindu, or a Muslim or a Jew, or even, God-forbid, a Lutheran, still be a Papist? Of course they can. Who is a papist? One who obeys the will of God. But who is God? We are supposed to believe in God as "the Most High," meaning whichever consciousness is "in the lead" of the rat-race is sitting "on top of the world," and that this position is earned by psychic deed, and not appointed as a post by inept and corrupt officials. But look who is telling us that! Look who is going around describing the Passion of the Christ and wailing about Christian persecution by other religions (Islam, Judaism and "Masonry" ie. Reformed Christianity, ie. Gnosticism). Look who is telling us, "Christ was the Most High." The same people encourage each of us "don't stick your neck out," and sing "onward Christian soldier"



("Jesuit" is latin for "soldier of Jesus." )

I, for one, don't believe them. The Christ Messiah, the king of mankind, is not like Kether, a crown to be passed around, like a pipe in a smoking circle, the "Most High" is not usually whoever is "most fit" to be leader. No, instead, the Pope of the Catholic church is in charge, and I, nor you, nor anyone else has any chance of becoming "the King of the World," to quote that movie Titanic. We may be the "most high" or the "most apt" person to lead the whole world into a New Age of unity and harmony, but it's the Pope who calls all the shots right now, not any of the rest of us.

So Papist spies report to the Pope while pretending to be practitioners of Masonry or other religions, and so, Masonic spies infiltrate the Catholic faith. But these are not "two groups," politics and religion. They are one group, anti-Papist Gnostics, who have been pitted against each other by the Pope. Really, there are few Papist spies, and only one Masonic spy into Catholicism, and that is the "Messiah," or the "Most High," or most actually apt person to lead, and they are merely propped up and then betrayed by the Papist spies into Masonry, who pose as the Messiah's Masonic friends, but who inevitably (hypnotically) kill them at the command of the modern elected official to the position of "ruler of earth," or "ruler of the largest religion," or "ruler of the empire of the mind."

This was all due to Christianity and the Greek conspiracy to divide the church and state. At the appointed time the Pythagorean Order of Death selected a "Messiah" at random and, crushing him like a cock-roach, declared that his message had been to establish a church in his honor to be headed by the very ones to have betrayed him, and that everyone answerable to the desire to be "forgiven our sins by the Messiah" had better worship as chief among them the Pope of that church. The Pope is an appointed position selected by a committee of cardinals, and the first Pope they ever appointed was Caesar, the current emperor of Rome. Since then, the Pope was the title for Emperor, but the position itself - that of king of kings - did not change.

All of this occurs unconsciously in the mind of the sleeping matter of the universe. Again, remember, this process of: (Pope / spies / anti-Pope / betrayal) is the demi-Urge, the sacrificial ritual of self-destruction, the casting out of the wounded scape-goat like the shadowmancy of Puxatawny Phil the groundhog. It's God (ie. Satan) manifesting a straw-man enemy and then burning the effigy to scare his people into continued obedience. It's all one man. It's all the Pope, the unfit to rule monkey elected "universal" (psychic) emperor. We all have him to blame that we do not all immediately recognise the true nature of our souls. The Pope is God (ie. Satan) on earth. The Pope is earth's own governor, sent by the universal demi-Urge. The Pope is earth's own demi-Urge himself.

So, no I don't believe in "alien Jesus," or the "Most High" human being martyred by the Pope or Emperor of the World. If that is what the Emperor is telling us is true, then you can bet good money it is the opposite of the case in reality. I don't know what to believe is "good," all I know is that everything that exists, including everything anyone can imagine based on that, is evil. Every single one of us is the "Most High" insofar as none of us have "beaten the need to sleep." All of us are human - sentient entities, and none of us "perfect," nor the "son of God." The Pope is Caesar over politics and religion, and due to the demi-Urge inside of us, that is consciousness itself within our bodies of matter, our friends will all ultimately betray us if we try to set our minds free from the empire of God on earth. It's all bad.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/tarot/ar16.jpg>[/img]

"L'an mil neuf cens nonante neuf sept mois  
Du ciel viendra vn grand Roy d'effrayeur  
Resusciter le grand Roy d'Angolmois,  
Auant apres Mars regner par bon heur."

- Nostradamus:: X:72

In the year 1999 and seven months [July],  
A great King of Terror will come from the sky.  
He will bring back the great King Genghis Khan.  
Before and after Mars rules happily.  
- X:72 translation, John Hogue

"et habebant super se regem angelum abyssi cui nomen hebraice Abaddon graece autem Apollyon  
et latine habet nomen Exterminans."  
- Revelations:: 9:11., Latin Vulgate.

"And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the  
Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon."  
- Revelations:: 9:11, RSV.

[quote="benpadiah"]We could see all of this on 9-11 metaphorically, but it only lasted one single  
instant, and capturing that exact moment is pointless and impossible. What we saw,  
symbolically, was the same as the Tarot trump "the Lightning Struck Tower" - we see the division  
of the above and the below, and see the demiurge triumphant in this destruction, Samael the blind  
hung upside-down as Osiris/Orion's belt aligned to the Giza and Tenochtitlan pyramids. So, in  
2001, some of us "ascended" (ie. died when the towers exploded) and some of us remained (ie.  
were "left behind" after "the rapture" ). Tim LeHaye's fans run the White House now.[/quote]

-ben

first, check this out:

Warning: New Drug: "Jenkem"

```
<object width="530" height="370"><param name="movie"
value="http://www.youtube.com/p/640E3BA70D7EC599"></param><embed
src="http://www.youtube.com/p/640E3BA70D7EC599" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"
width="530" height="370"></embed></object>
```

and if you don't believe Fox News, maybe you can believe wikipedia:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jenkem>

but in case you still can't believe it, here's a page about it here on myspace:

<http://www.myspace.com/jankum>

who is this "Lee Roy," supposed inventor of the new drug "Jenkem"?

Lee Roy Jenkem's [http://blog.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=blog.listAll&friendID=330483865&startID=356514544&StartPostedDate=2008-02-11%2000:25:00&next=1&page=1](#)

[blog page 1](#)

it continues here, on page two:

Lee Roy Jenkem's [http://blog.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=blog.listAll&friendID=330483865&startID=356496463&StartPostedDate=2008-02-10%2004:22:00&prev=1&page=0](#)

[blog page 2](#) (read from the  
lowest post upwards)

and if you still don't believe it, here's the tunes to back it up:

Lee Roy Jenkem's [http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=songHistory&friendID=330483865](#)

[myspace](#)

player song history</a>

so, who is behind the LeRoy Jenkem page on Myspace...?

<a href =

<http://friends.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewfriends&friendID=330483865>>LeRoy's celebrity friends list</a> (page 1 of 6)

who do you think?

post your comment for a chance to win free prizes!

-Jon

chemical analysis of the effects: part 2

I want you to know before I begin I am not meaning to endorse anyone do the experiments I have done, and am doing, and am going to continue to do too. No, I am doing these experiments for the sole purpose that no one else should ever need to try and do them themselves ever again. In the end I'm going to die, but we all die. So how I die only matters if I die doing something important. Like this.

Now then, onto the reassessment of my original thesis:

Initially I'd stated, two things:

A) because I did not die, the methodology and dosage I'd applied were not immediately lethal.

B) therefore, the difference between the HWD concoction and the e-coli in Zambia was the missing ingredients:

1) Plutonium

&

2) patient zero.

This was essentially confirmed by the events I experienced since. In the post office bathroom when I blacked out from huffing the fumes of the burning styrofoam cup full of excrement, I had still managed to function normally throughout the full and highly official situation. It was, although I didn't realise until recovering some twenty minutes later, not even until I'd gotten into my bus I'd begun to feel any effects.

Then later, in my shack, when I broke into Tom's head with the combination of the Plutonium and the jar of pickled excrement, it was evident that for the combination to assume immediately lethal qualities, such as the emitting of the toxic gas and the acidic effects on the concrete floor, then it was necessary to add the missing ingredients to the original substance. Plutonium plus human waste equals e-coli.

So what we are dealing with here is clearly two different things. On the one hand, consumption of this substance is not lethal. On the other hand, consumption of this substance is immediately lethal. The missing ingredient is therefore: plutonium.

I'd like to add as a Side Note that I don't think the effect of the toxic GAS started until after the cop had slipped and slid into the puddle. The gas was given off when living flesh came into contact with the e-coli that was made from Tom's dead flesh. E-coli is the combination of the liquid Plutonium with the bacteria of excrement. It can be born from dead flesh, but only as a liquid.

From live flesh, it can be rendered into a gas. Okay, enough of the side-note, close=quotes.

Now, then I want to tell you what has happened since Friday when Denise got home from school. I was in the bathroom when she came in. I was cooking up the HWD and the bathroom was full of hot smoke. It was a suicide attempt. I know that now, that that was all it was. It was just my spirit trying to be closer to God.

But at the time I thought I did die. I had written my Extreme Unction down to my daughter, and with God as a witness gone to the toilet to take my own life. I knew there was only one way the House of Cards could come down next. So I bit the bullet.

I knew I would have to do the right thing by Jeannie. I couldn't protect Denise from down here. So I was going to go up, and in order to confront Tom and Teneal on the astral-plane with my contact, I was willing to do it.

I have to admit I was shakin like a wet calf. I was walkin up the stairs and down the hallway making the ingredients in my pants. So I got up to the dry-bowl and made it and then took a jar of vaseline, my lighter-fluid, and put some tp over my head and put my face over the bowl. I was just about to light this candle when Denise come walking in the door.

So she started shrieking once she'd seen what I was doing. But the neighbors in the duplex were home so we couldn't have that. Their bathroom was right up against Tom's. So I took Denise by the sholders and sat her down on the toilet, closing the lid so she could sit, but also to conceal what I was doing.

"Denise," I said then and knealt down to her, "I need to know whose baby it is. I need to know or else I can't go on living. I was writing my last will and testaemnt for you. It was in the blog, so you would find it later. But I was supposed to be dead right now. So tell me, since I know you must have gotten sent from school because you're home so early, whose baby is it in you? Who is my son-in-law?"

And then she broke down and told me. She said, "there were six of them, Dad. They had told me they were in school for the fbi, but later I come to found out they were all just soldiers about to be shipped off to Iraq. My friend at the time, Sarah, she come to tell me she thouht one or two of them might have been Navy Seals. But she wasn't sure."

I took her up in my arms standing up with her so that we were both then standing in Tom's bathroom doorway and I was hholding her in my arms and she was crying. I walked with her out of there, flushing the toilet behind me, and we walked down the hallway and stairs to sit on the downstairs white leather couch.

She said to me, "Dad, why would you try to kill yourself? Is it because of my baby? It's not the Catholic thing to do. And why did you try to tell me to have an abortion? And who were those people you sent me with? And dad, what the fuck is going on?"

But this last part she was whispering in a high pitch, and it was so soft t was almost silent, but to me it was ear-piercingly shrill. I'd had one ear-drum blown out, and the sound was just starting to come back throughh it.

So I clenched my hand over my ear, and she broke down on the couch crying. Then she said, "I'll do whatever you want, whatever you tell me to do now I'll do it. If you tell me to have an abortion, I'll do it. If you want me to have the baby that's fine too, whatever. But you have GOT to Tell ME, what the Fuck Is Going ON!"

Why have those men from the Labyrinth come for you. A. I want to know. And B. Who the fuck are the men from the Agency? Which Goddamned One?? And who are you, really?? I mean, are you even really my dad? Whose daughter am I?!"

And then once she was done I sat down next to her and told her, "Look, I ain't gonna lie to ya, from now on. The whole mess I'm in it's all explained in what I'd written. It's like I'd written, I'm a Jesuit, honey. I'm in the army of Jesus and I answer to the Pope alone. I have been on an assignment sent to me from His Holiness to infiltrate a sect that claims to be a modern descendent of an elder off-shoot of my Order. I was sent to find the truth about who is behind ... " and then I took her and showed her my ring, and then I said their name.

Her response was predictable. "What The Fuck Are You Talking About!? Who The Fuck Were Those People? Why haven't you asked me any questions!?" But then it became obvious she was blacking out and flashing back about it and so, for the safety of the baby I put my arms around her shoulders and let her cry it out.

"Denise, I need you to listen to me. We have to communicate here. I am your father, LeRoy. I am just telling you all these things now, because I hope you can forgive me, but I have not been ABLE to tell you them yet. I need you to calm down and listen." So she started to calm down, and instead she sat at the far end of Tom's couch from me, by the lamp, and looked me right in the eyes with those dusky brown eyes of hers and I am ashamed, I had to look down.

"Denise, listen. I have done terrible things." Then I told her about Zambia. I told her about the mass-manufacturing. I told her about the rumored plans. I told her about REX-84. I told her about the DHS, and then about the CIA, and then about Skull and Bones. I told her the name of my contact. I told her the real reason I'd been about to try to commit suicide. But by then, she leaned over and stopped me. "Dad," she reminded me, "I know all that, it's all in your blog."

"What I don't know is why. Was it all a set-up on me all along. I don't know! Maybe those boys really were from the fbi! Maybe you've made some enemies you don't know about, Dad, and now it's my life and the life of a child inside me that are gonna end up paying for it. What I want to know is WHY. If you kill your self I won't get to know that." Then she broke down on me again and was crying in my arms.

"no, look, honey," I started to say and to try to tell her about all that I'd written down, about the Church being like God to man, but like Satan to God, and about the blood oath I'd taken to never confess, and about the ultimate good being a subjective truth. But instead, her eyes widened, and she recoiled at whatever she heard.

So I knew then this was all part of the plan. This was nothing but their ritual, I knew then. I realized immediately I'd just told Denise, my fifteen year old red-headed Mormon Catholic daughter, the "secret answer to the mysteries of the universe."

"I want you to keep the baby." I told her. "But you have got to be able to stay alive to do that. And I cannot protect you. I am a liability to you. So long as I am alive you are in danger. That is what I am trying to tell you Denise. I half to die. But now I know. Death is not as it appears. Reality..." I told Denise, "is wax. Death is just fire."

But then she stopped me and she said, "No, you look, Dad. You aren't making any sense. I need some straight answers. I need to know who those men were that you sent me to. Why did they hit me when they were interrogating me? I didn't know what they wanted me to say, then they hit me and told me what they thought, and when I cried they told me it was a confession. I want to know why you sent me to them. Were they Jesuits too, Dad? Were they men you had sent from the church?"

She looked deep into me and I looked away and started pacing. I said, "Honey it's getting late, and..."

But she cut me off then and said loudly, "LATE? You don't even know what time it is Dad! No, you're right though. It's far too late for me to ever trust you again." I reached out to her impulsively and she recoiled by instinct alone. My fate was sealed. I'd crossed our bounds. "What I really want to know though, is what you think I am ever supposed to tell this baby about you. Obviously you don't expect to be around to help me raise it. You want to cash in and check out right now. It's pathetic, Dad. You're fucking pathetic."

Then she bolted for the door. I made a move to stop her. I stepped between her and the door. She stamped her foot. "OH? Now I can't leave? What the Fuck do you care anyway? I thought you were busy killing yourself? Why don't you just go back to doing that?"

It broke my heart to hear my daughter tell me such things. I remembered how I'd shot sherrif Right in the face, and I remembered crushing Tom's head in for killing my wife, and I remembered my boss Daryl, standing as close to me as Denise was then, saying "Leroy you don't know what life is." I admit now I came real close to just killing Denise.

I had tried to explain to her, but she hadn't understood. She probably never will be able to look back on this experience and rightly remember all I'd said. Ah well, it's in the blog, and the blog is on the web for God, Denise and everyone and all to see.

So I let her go. I slumped my shoulders and let her push me to one side and she went passt me out into the night. She got onto her bicycle and she road off.

I was crying for some while. I honestly didn't know what to do.

So I ended up falling asleep on the downstairs white leather couch pulled out into the middle of the living room to be within sight of the main door. I ended up thinking about Panther... wondering if he would haunt me... and I drifted off into sleep.

That was when I had the Vision. I had the Visison immediately. That is how I know it was not a dream. Because as soon as I closed my eyes, the Visiosn started. It was very bright, and it took a long while for my eyes to adjust before I could see. I felt wide awake, but now I know I was not.

In the Vission there were some angels surrounding me. They were glowing ultra-violet like Denise in the dream I'd had the other night, so that is how I knew who they were. I looked down and saw I was glowing white light. I wore a long white robe and it was glowing bright in the ultra-violet.

I said, "how am I here," but the sound that came out was "who am I here?"

"Your faith is well founded." And one of the angels came up to me and it was my contact. And the next angel came up to me and it was Jeannie. And the next angel came up to me and it was Teneal, and the final angel come up to me and it was Tom. They formed a circle around me. And I saw myself lying on Tom's leather white sofa and I see them standing around me while I sleep. I see from above. Then they look up at me.

That was when I was filled with understanding. So long as I lived, they could not harm me directly. That was why it was decided that it was not my time. Because if I died, then I would be able to collect my karmic trasures in heaven, and have immediate and direct knowledge of my own unique role in God's ineffable master-plan. Thus armed, in one hand my white karma of bets to get paid out, and in the other hand with my Godly wisdom of why He'd sent me down here to begin

with, I would not only be able to defeat Tom and Teneal, should they yet side together, but would even be more powerful than my contact alone could control. That was why it was not my time to die.

Then I was transported to a base in Antarctica, but it was unfrozen, and I knew it was no longer the present. Then I was taken into a building I cannot say the proper shape of that was all made out of coloured panes of glass, and I was taken inside.

The four of them were there already. They were finishing up having a gathering as I arrived. My contact came over to me and he shook my hand. "Lee Roy," he said, "I'm glad you could make it." He explained to me that he had established his case against Tom on my behalf in Council, with Jeannie to testify in my defense, and with Teneal to testify of his complicity with Tom in her death. The ruling had come down to terminate either you or your daughter, and this order is to be executed by me. All this while he and I had been walking around the outside of the buildings past some fish ponds built into concrete bench seats. Then we came back to the big green front door and went back inside.

Then Jeannie came over to me and she hugged me. "My head was waiting for me in heaven," she said and then laughed that laugh that was the chief reason she'd fallen in love with me, because I could make her laugh. She knew her laugh sounded just like a bell ringing. She knew she had an angel's laugh. She always was my angel from beyond the Abyss. Now then, Jeannie took me aside, and with her I walked around the outside of the building again, in the same direction as before. And she explained to me, "Earth is perdition, we call it Teleology. Sometimes it is bright and we see far, but half the time it is dark, and although we can see the depths of heaven then, we cannot see two feet in front of our face. That is what being alive is like. Sometimes "good," sometimes "bad," because it is a place of testing, of trial by fire. And Death is the heat of flame beside the honey-comb nature of reality, but heaven is the pure essence of this fire's light." When we came back around, I had a terrible feeling I'd never see Jeannie again. She went in.

Then Teneal came out. He took my arm. We walked opposite the way I'd walked around with my contact and my wife. We walked around widdershins. And so I knew whose side Teneal was on. And he walked on my left side. And so I knew he was going to try to get on my ass. But he could not harm me, because I was alive, in limbo, where he could not touch me, since he was already destined for hell. Teneal and I walked halfway around that place before he spoke. He just gritted his teeth. Then he looked at me and spoke, "You can't trust him. I never slept with Tom. The warrant in Florida was all him. It was never me, and not Tom. I don't know why, but Tom's confession against me has damned me to eternity in the scorching inferno. I blame you, LeRoy Jenkem. I blame you." Then he went inside.

And Tom came out. He came over to me smiling and shook my hand. "LeRoy!" He shouted as he walked up, and then he grabbed me close to him and patted me on the back. But instead of shaking my hand, he was stroking my palm with his finger. So I recoiled. "What!?" Tom shouted. "Not friend nor foe am I! To LeRoy nor to no one." And then behind him from inside the building came out Jeannie, and she put her hand on Tom's shoulder, and Teneal on Tom's other side, and my contact behind Jeannie. And then they stood there, and they all just looked at me.

Then I woke up and Denise was shaking me. "No, dad, no..." But I was coming to. "It's alright, honey, it's alright, I ain't dead. Not yet anyway," I was saying. So she was catching her breath. Then she said, "No, I do. I believe you. I do believe you."

"About what?" I said. "About everything," she said and she sat down on the tilted couch. I understood, the time of the ritual was past. In heaven, the hearing against Tom had occurred while I'd been arguing with Denise, my daughter. Now that this meeting in heaven was concluded, we were both back to being our normal selves.

She got closer to me on the couch and hugged me. She said, "I love you, dad." I was almost expecting her to slide a knife in my back. But then I thought to myself about what would be the best bet in that situation. So I just had to hug her back and trust she wouldn't stab me. That is why I am still alive. I think. I do not fully understand why, but it is for things like that. Because I think like that.

"Denise," I said then. "I have something to say, you need to know."

"No, Dad." Denise then said to me. "I have something to say that you need to know, and for once I get to go first." So I sat back and let her spill her guts at me. But this time was different. It was like this time she was cold and reserved. And it left me to think about those men who'd punched her in the eye. I'd sworn revenge, but then I'd betrayed that by seeing it as accomplished by my promotion. What kind of father am I, really? I was listening then to my daughter. And she was saying,

"Dad, look, it wasn't true what I'd said before. It wasn't true about the six boys and I was lying when I told you it was Tom's too. It was Tom who told me to tell you it was six boys, but it was Mom who told me to tell you it was Tom's. She told me you'd understand, but I knew even as I drove to your house it would already be too late. Mom's last words were, "go get Lee Roy, tell him Bob's your Uncle." Then you said "Bob was my uncle" too when you sent me with those men. But they didn't ask me about that, and you told me to say it to someone I could trust. Well, I trust you, Dad... I do trust you. Not very Much right now... but I do trust you. Tell me what that means. What is that code for? Who is "Bob"?"

So I explained to her with almost a nervous laugh, "it's a phrase they use in the bureau to identify agents in the field. When an agent sees a bureau boy, the agent can tell him "Bob's your uncle," and then the bureau boy can protect them. Bob is like Uncle Sam, or Santa Claus. He is an icon. Like the crucified Christ."

"What agency, dad? Who is Bob with? Fuck that, who are YOU with, really?" And she looked at me with big brown puppy eyes and I could see she really did want to know. It was not only the after effects of the exposure to the radiation from the other dimension. It was that genuinely was curious and wanted to know. She liked to hear me saying these things out loud. She was like her mother. A listener.

"Calm down, honey." I said to her. "I'm calm," she assured me, so I went on. "Bob is CIA. Agency is CIA. Bureau is fbi. But I'm with DHS. But I'm really a Jesuit. In truth, I won't know whose side I've been on until I die, and that is why I trust only the Pope. It may be that this world is temptation, a paradise perpetually partially polluted. And I suppose some of us can find heaven on earth..." But by then I was trailing off.

"Okay, Dad. Okay," she said. "I am beginning to understand. But I want you to know I still haven't forgiven you for giving me over to those men and I still haven't forgotten their faces. When I can forget what they look like then I will forgive you. And I want you to know that, though I believe you, I don't trust you. Do you understand me now?" And I was trying to say she should read my blog, but she raised her finger and continued, "and so I am going to reserve the right for you to trust in me. I am going to be your boss, Dad. How's that sound? You're in the DHS? Well from now on I'm officially commander in chief of the department of not giving a shit. If you're really a liability, then you owe me. But since I can't trust you not to screw me over, and since I know you'd even kill me in my sleep, then I'm going to not tell you who your grandchild's father is. And that will be your punishment. From me. You'd talked about perdition. So consider this a message from Mom." and then she got up and walked up the stairs and into her room by the bathroom at the end of the balcony hallway.



I didn't know what time it was. So I went in and looked at the clock on Tom's microwave. It was 1:23 AM. I remember that specifically. Then I locked the door and straightened the couch out and went back to sleep on it. Then I had the Dream. This time, I knew it was a dream, because in it there was darkness just beyond every perimeter, when in the Vision I'd been able to see in vivid detail for miles.

So in the dream, I am climbing into a fountain in Italy. I climb up onto the statue of Laocoon in the middle of the fountain, and I climb onto his shoulders. I am straddling his head. Then I see there is another statue above this, and it is a statue of Atlas. So I climb up off Laocoon's shoulders and up onto the statue of Atlas. Then I see, beyond Atlas, a statue of Chronos. It looks like the grim reaper, but for some reason I know it doesn't represent death, it represents time. So I am beginning to climb up the crooked knee of time itself, and then I see far below me, under Atlas at the feet of Laocoon, the water in the fountain start to rise.

I keep climbing statues and have gotten onto the shoulders of Zeus's father when the water reaches the neck of Atlas. And then someone throws a noose around my ankle from below, and I cannot see who or how, but then the other end of the rope is lifted up above me and it pulls me up into the darkness into the air off the statue.

Then I am hanging there by my ankle in the darkness and I can't tell how deep the darkness is, I can't tell how high I am up off above the ground, but it feels like a great height. I look down, or rather, up. All the blood is in my head, I'm turning purple. But I make myself crane my neck back as far as I can, so that the pupils of my eyes will be at the exact polar nadir of my body mass, and then I open them.

I see there beneath me is a puddle of blood. In the puddle I see reflected strobing lights from above and below me. I look away and close my eyes. Then I look back. It is a lightning storm. All I can see are the streaks of lightning, like the edges of shards of broken glass, tearing jagged laser-like zig-zagging lines of light. Then I close my eyes very tightly. The lightning is flashing, and the pressure of the blood in my eyes is intense, and I am closing my eyes as tightly as I can, and I go pop.

Then reality turned itself inside out. I was dreaming then about killing Denise. I am ashamed to say it, but I dreamt I was standing over her bed in the moonlight through Tom's venetian blinds with a bloody butcher knife in my hand. But I knew this was not real, even as I was dreaming it, I knew it was only a dream. That's how I knew I was dreaming, and then as soon as I knew I was dreaming I woke up.

But I only woke up in the dream. Really I was still asleep. But now I was lucid, and so I took control. I flew up toward the strobing lightning in the thundering black oil clouds above, and then above the darkness across the ground below I flew for a while. I was looking for the base they'd taken me to, but I couldn't keep my eyes open. Below me all was darkness except when there was some lightning, and there was less and less the further out from under the storm I flew. Then the moon came out from behind the clouds above.

I rolled over on the couch restlessly and in the dream I rolled over too. I was flying lying down looking up at the moon above. And then I was flying upward toward the moon. I was thinking of the Pope and Denise woke me up.

It was light outside. She drew the curtains. I went blind. She was already in the kitchen cooking up scrambled eggs and frozen sausage. She was wearing one of Tom's baggy college sweatshirts and some short-shorts, and she looked so much like her mother in the dawn's light that I started to cry.

It was Saturday morning and she didn't half to go to school, and she didn't have LDS services until almost ten o'clock tomorrow morning. She was asking if I was planning on going into church. Immediately I knew she'd got me by the balls.

"Listen to me, honey." I said to her then. "I wasn't lying to you about anything I'd said to ya, like I promised ya. But I didn't tell ya whose agents those men who hit you were, and I didn't tell ya why this was all happening like you asked me to, and I didn't get to tell you because you wouldn't let me tell me about." I paused to make her look at me in the eyes. I could see she was okay. So I come out and told her.

"Look honey, the name Jenkem. You don't have to keep it. If you don't want to, I will understand. I think, if mom were here, she'd understand it too. I just wanted to preface what I'm about to tell you by saying that now at this time." Then I explained to her about the warrant. I told her it was my contact. I told her it was to protect me. In the event of compromise of my cover, I told her, "it could all be explained that way." But I also told her about the experiments. The "good olde days" in Zambia, when this obsession began. The days of penance as a bus driver. The recent groundwork I'd laid out for future experiments. I showed her the notes I'd taken on ingredients in the pad I'd kept in my back-pack since I left Sandia. It details it all. "But," I also explain, "it was a set-up all along." Denise, I told her, "they've got your daddy by the balls."

"That's bullshit." Denise told me. She has got such a fowl little mouth. I don't know where she gets it from either. I am a pious Catholic Jesuit re-baptised a Mormon, and her mother was an angelic Mormon Saint! I mean, I curse, I guess, but damn.

"That's bullshit, Dad, I'll tell you what's true." And she came over to me holding the red-hot bottomed frying pan with the scrambled eggs and the thawed sausage in it. It was eye-level. She was trying to see if she could make me look at the pan like a weapon. If I showed her fear, she would have killed me. So Instead I kept eye-contact on her. I didn't look at the pan.

"That's bullshit, Dad, I'll tell you what's true," she was saying. So I said, "what?" and she said, "what's true is I don't need this baby. You want it. But I don't know why. You think you're some kinda super-spy, but I can subdue you in two seconds. I don't even need to pull your leg to twist your arm, to turn a phrase into a coin," she joked. I smiled. "Good, then. There is a human being inside there after all," she said, and walked back to the kitchen with the pan and put the eggs on the plate with the sausage and some toast and brought it to me on the couch.

"So let me tell you what, super-spy," she said, setting the plate of eggs and sausage and toast down in my lap and in one motion she grabbed me by my balls. "I'm the boss of you," she was yelling at me. But I could barely hear her. I was turning purple, off into a world of hurt like I cannot even describe. My daughter, God Bless Her, but she was a virgin before she got pregnant, and she told me she has remained in tacto since. She has never known the touch of male flesh between her fingers, and only once between her legs, and then only abusively. So, my daughter, my pregnant virgin daughter, God Bless Her Little Soul, grabbed my balls too hard.

I guess she had been trying to play around, trying to teach me a lesson. But for a moment, inside her white-knuckled fifteen year old girly little fist the seminal vesicals connecting between my abdomen and my testes inside my sack got wrapped around one another once too often and then pinched. I growled at Denise then making a sound like a mostly run-over cat.

My eyes fill up with blood. The noise inside my head pops on again for the first time in days. "No," i prayed. I knew it would mean I was going to kill again. The voices would be next,, and I would see me unable to prevent myself from physically obeying their commands again. I prayed against it, even as I was strobing between passing out and coming to with my nuts in my

daughter's clenched hand.

"Let me talk!" I shout at her out of nowhere. My mind is exploding in pain. I am between two dimensions, one a dream of sleep and one a very painful vision. I am screaming inside. But I only breath out after a hard heart beat, "let me tell you what I have to say." So my daughter, flesh of my flesh, blood of my blood, fruit of my loins, let go of her progenitor's source of origin for contribution to her own conception, and then I gasped.

That was wehn I realized that the eggs and sausage were scalding my lap. I stood up and they fell onto the ground, and then Zeus himself through down the hammer of Thor from on High to strike me in my groin, in my loins, in the seminal vesical connected to my left testical.

I fell over again. I was sitting on it for a long time before I could move. The pain welling up in me, the tense bullets of sweat beading out on my forehead, and my gritted teeeth, were all telling Denise all that time I was incapacitated, and couldn't move. But I'm not sure she really cared to realize how much pain she'd put me in.

She tilted her head and smiled at me. Then she went back out to the kitchen and made herself some scrambled eggs with de-frosted sausage and some toast. And then she came back to me in the living room and sat down at the opposite end of the couch. She bounced down onto it, and it jarred me, and I admit I nearly threw up blood for all of how it felt.

"So, now I'm the Grail Maiden and you are the Fisher King." she said as she sat down. and the wave of ain repeated that to me again and again over and over in my head for what felt like forever but lasted only five seconds.

"And you have to answer to me." She must have read Crowley. Up came her naked foot up into my lap and her painted toe-nails begin to massage my wounded groin. "So, tell me, Daddy..." And she bats her eyes at me... and she tickles my shit with her toes... "who do you think my baby's daddy is?"

I groan in pain and my eyes cross. It was about ten forty five AM in the morning on Saturday the 23rd of February, 2008. I was nearly passing out from the pain. And then I saw the glint. It was the Light. My daughter was seeing a beam of light reflecting from somewhere right into her eye. She was enjoying torturing me. Then I understood. It wasn't only the name I'd ruined. It wasn't even only the rest of my daughter's life. It was her mind. It had been turned to the dark and craven side, the perverse side Jeannie had redeemed me from, that scientific side, detached and amused as it tortured mouse after mouse in the same laboratory experiment. My daughter, I realized in pain, had become like me, ole LeRoy, a Sado-Masochist, one of the lot from Sodom and Gamorrah. Our pleasure and pain circuits are cross-wired, you see. So she took pleasure in my pain. And I saw this in her eye, in a spark of light I caught sight of reflecting a gleam off of her eye.

So I pissed blood onto her foot and she recoiled like a good girl and shrieked like there was a mouse on the floor. Her plate of eggs and sausages and toast went flying. In one motion I was standing across the room from her, with the arm of the couch and the full length of it between us. I was holding my testicals in my hand. The pain was not very bad, but the in CIA, I'd been trained to cncentrate on a cause of pain and to agonise as if I had a lower tolerance threshold in order to trick the brain into dumping adrennaline into the system. Poised across the room I was waiting for it to kick in. It was her move next but I could have killed her if I'd had to.

"Trust me, honey, you don't want to keep going there." I told her flat out. "I've been in the army, and in a Zambian jail, and I will not be able to stop myself killing you if you try too much shit with me. I am giving you fair warning." And I gave her fair warning.

But she was too bust laughing hysterically at me. So I looked down. I had pissed blood all down the front of my addidas, and was standing in a red puddle on Tom's light colored carpet. I look back up at her confused. She explains to me impatiently, "you look like this chick from my school in the showers when she got her first cramps, Dad." I didn't laugh.

"So you want to know the secret answer to the mysteries of the universe, do you?" I asked her. This phrase somehow caught her attention. Now I understand why, but then I didn't. But I went on then anyway. "Oh, I see. You think you already know." She looked confused a moment. I had her at a momentary disadvantage. "You think life and death are just a coin toss still. Oh I see." I chided her on, limping over.

"No, Denise, my dear daughter, my strawberry honey-comb, my knocked-up, broken, disgraced Jezebel of a daughter. Now I know why my contact set me up in Florida. He found out you were pregnant. So he staged all this, but now he's died. And your mother's died, and I still wish I were dead, and I'm about to kill you. Do you know what time it is?"

And she said, "Dad, it's 11." She said. "Eleven huh?" I asked. "Eleven." She said. "Eleven, you say?" I ask. "Dad, it's eleven!" she said then. "Denise that is it. That is going to be our watch-word. I just told you the secret answer to the mysteries of all the universe. I want you to think back, now, and remember what it was that I'd just said."

"You asked me what time it was," and then I gestured as I moved further forward, closer to her, as she was poised barefoot up against the arm of the white leather couch. I gestured as if to say, "and...?" So she continued, cringing only a little bit, "Dad, it ... it's too complex. You were saying, you were gonna kill me, you wished I was dead, and saying that mom was dead, and that Tom's brother was dead...." and then a light went out behind her eyes, and I could see a flash of reason come over her.

She slips into it. "Denise, I'm your dad, it's me, LeRoy, and I'm here in your mind telling you to know that the pass-word is eleven, and whenever you say the pass-word three times this will happen. You'll fall into a trance like this, and someone will tell you what you need to know. Then they will wake you up by saying eleven three times again. Just like this," and then I said, "eleven, eleven, eleven," and clapped.

"It's not up to you, Dad. I'm one coat-hanger away from the eternal inferno, and where are you? Off in la-la land!" She comes to in mid-rant. I am close enough to her now though to grab her by the wrist. So I do. "Denise!" I yell, "Bob's your Unkle!" and I pull her up to her feet. She actually lunges at me for my balls again. Good girl.

But I don't have time anymore. I'm a doctor with no patience. So I snapped her left wrist just a little bit. Just a green-stick fracture. Her eyes went wide like someone'd spilled coffee in her pupils. She went to scream, but I put my hand over her mouth.

Her eyes lock with mine. She pisses herself with terror and salt water squirts out of her eyes and she can't even grit her teeth against my soft palm because she cannot help but scream. But my hand muffles it. And I meet her eyes with mine. And I think of Daryl, and I show her my war face.

So as she is screaming in helpless pain, she looks into the face of Satan. I assure her then, with my look alone, I am not fucking around. I will not toy with her. She will die quickly if I choose it. I have the power to remand her over at any time to men who have the Right to beat the shit out of her for no reason. She understands that, in my eyes, she can see the inferno already right then.

"Okay, so, enough with breakfast. I've got a better idea. How about I call your home-room sister's

mother superior and ask her who your child's father is? Or better yet, let just go down there." I twist her wrist and it is looks so pale I can see her blue little veins. She starts to bite her lip to keep from screaming.

"Or are you going to listen to me now for a change and not just pop bubble-gum?"

She whimpered up at me. So I twisted her wrist more and she barked out and slumped down into her piss puddle on the carpet. Then she hid her face under her hair. So I put her face down in her piss stain and twisted that wrist right to the hilt. So she squealed one last time and then whispered "yes, Daddy." and so I kicked her little butt to the floor and lounged out onto Tom's white leather sofa couch.

"Now first off, you aren't the boss of shit. Second, you'll tell me the baby's father's name eventually, one way or another, and I know you'll do what's right by God too. Third, you're only alive because I want you to be. That could all change any time. You need to learn how to live like this is true all the time too." She was on the floor crumpled up in a pile and I was leaned back in the couch. I was sporting my Addidas and she was halfway out of Tom's (and my) college sweat-shirt, looking like her mom but younger, and now looking hurt and abused, just like the rag-doll of Eeeyore she used to rub her stuff up on when she was twelve. And she looked up at me with wounded doe eyes, all adew with fresh tears, and said, "I hate you!"

"You say that now, dear, but wait till you get to really know me." I kick at her with my foot and roll her over onto her spraint wrist and so she looks at me with fire inside her like a lion, leopard or tiger staring down the hunter's gun. But I had the drop on her now, and so I said then, "Fisher King my ass. If you're the Grail Maiden, then I'm Mordred, Lancelot, and Arthur combined, and I can summon Merlin to kick your ass. Let me tell you who those men were, the ones you'll never forget. They were just Kansas fbi conscripted to delouse you by my contact who is dead now. And I know you must understand what the "occult" is, because Tom's brother was my contact. Now tell me..."

and then it dawned on me. I looked at her then. Denise my daughter. I was torturing her. My own flesh, my own blood, my own child! I'd become that man again. And so I suddenly broke down inside myself, and was letting go and sobbing with tears, but only inside, and I never did let it show. But Denise knew. She knew I knew. She saw me figure it out. She may as well have seen my hair's usual static-electricity pressure-drop and leave my hair flat on top of my head.

"Look," I started, "I'm exhausted. I didn't get any sleep last night. I had bad dreams. Your mother's funeral is scheduled for today at noon. If you don't quit this behavior, we aren't going to make it there on time."

But I'd underestimated my daughter. She meant it. She could have loved me. In the hospital, when she said nothing, and she might have even been lying to me for a good reason when she told me she did or didn't trust me anymore before. But now I saw it. It wasn't the inferno of pain, and it wasn't the run-over cat look. I'd never seen this expression in even our most passionate love making sessions with her mother.

"I HATE YOU!" She screamed at the top of her lungs. "Fuck You!" She screamed, "Fuck Mom! Fuck Uncle Bob, and fuck this baby!" And she started punching herself in the stomach. "And fuck Tom and the fbi, and fuck Navy Seals and fuck, fuck, fuck the CIA! Fuck Bush, fuck Iraq and fuck that bullshit 9-11!!!" She was finally letting it all loose. She could really let her hair down I tell ya. But then, she is a red head.

"God no," I thought at the time, "Don't kill the baby! Do anything but kill the baby!" and the image of the briar patch appeared like a single film frame and then I dove at Denise who was on her

knees on the carpet punching herself in the stomach. Her gunshot wound had started to bleed through its stitches too. It was on Tom's sweat-shirt. Good, I thought. Her transfer to the Dark Side is now complete. She's got the taste for blood now, now she has got grit. Good girl.

"Denise!" I yelled as I wrapt my arms round her middle and stood her up on her feet. Butt I'm a couple inches taller than her, so I was actually holding her off the ground. And she was frantic. She really was out of her mind, out of control of her mind, at the time. So I was restraining her, to prevent her harming herself or her baby. And I had got her by the stomach and was holding her up a few inches in the air.

"We're cursed, father," she screams. "We're cursed!" I heave her over to to the couch and lay her out flat across the length of it. I back off and give her a read face and say, "Enough?" and to make sure she stops hitting herself I I reach over to the kitchen counter, grabbed the frying pan and told her if she tried that again I'd put her grits out like a light.

"WHY!?" She sobbed. "Why bother? You don't love me. You weren't there. You didn't protect me then, why would you now? You don't even know me and I am your own daughter, your own "flesh" and "blood"! And you think you care about this baby? You don't care about this baby! You don't even know who its father is!" She curled up like a foetus on the couch and started heaving crying.

Then I remember the trial in heaven. The verdict, it must have come down. "Denise," I said, "my darling daughter, I'm sorry. I'm sorry but I can only say it so many times, and I know it would never be enough anyway. But you should believe it. It's true. I'm sorry for everything Denise." I'd apologised three times. I sighed. She held her quivering breath. Then I said it. "Eleven, eleven, eleven."

Denise sat up onto the white leather couch. In her eyes a light was there, but had dimmed. I remembered the trick about pain tolerance to cause a rush of arenaline. This is the same thing, I thought to myself, it's just a rush of subliminal suggestion being transformed into sub-conscious stimuli. Then I thought of blood and laughed.

"Denise," I told her. "I need you to calm down for me. Blink yes once if you understand me." So she blinked yes. "Are you calm in there, Denise?" I asked her. Blinks once. Good. "Denise, I want you to tell me who the father of your child is."

Denise said my contact's name. And then my worst fears were made true. But then it all made sudden sense. My contact had been handling Jeannie and Denise himself directly via Tom. Tom never had conspired with Teneal. My contact was handling each of them separately. And he pitted us all against each other, and when I came out on top he was trying to play me against my own daughter! He'd said himself, "this order was to be executed" by him. He determined who would be punished in this case, me or Denise, because he had overseen it all all along. So he must have originally told me the formula for HWD as a meme, to spin me into a patsy, again as always later, which is now.

But my mind reeled at the thought of it. He'd shaken my hand on that tech college campus. He'd shot at us as we'd come into the bus. He'd known that it was us. He knew we would shoot back. He set us up. He set us up through Tom. Tom was expecting my contact to have called him when I did. He had answered the phone, I gasped as I grasped the full scope of the panoramic, thinking he was being called from Ground Zero by his brother, my occult contact. But he'd played Tom against me too. All along, he'd promised Tom Jeannie and Denise. And all along, he'd promised me a way out, a better job, but always only depending on whether I ever told anyone about Tom. So I almost told Denise, and now that's why we're in this.

But it was too late. I turned around and saw him standing there before me, not a ghost, not an

angel, but standing there in the flesh, dressed like always, and saying to me, "LeRoy.... You don't really believe I died do you?"

"Belief," I gritted my teeth at him, "Is Irrelevant." So I cum up with that revolver out of Tom's bathrobe pocket. And he said, "LeRoy..." and frowned. So I shot him. And the bullet broke the glass French door at the back / front of Tom's duplex apartment. It overlooked a long field all red-taped off with blue-prints posted ready to be developed. Not one spade had yet broken ground. The bullet did no damage, wherever it may have come to rest. But God Bless Him, it failed to kill my contact. "LeRoy, rumors of my death have been greatly exaggerated." He was saying.

So I plugged him one more time, taking careful aim at his head. No one was off in that direction for two hundred yards, so I figured fuck him. No one would come from the gun shot and glass door breaking sounds either. The duplex neighbor was the guy hiring out the contractor to dvelopep the rest of the lots. But he worked a plus weekends job at a law firm running errands for \$15 bucks and hour, and that paid for his cocain habbit. There was no one around for nearly a square mile. Tom had taste.

This time the bullet ricochettted around and came back to hit the couch right next to Denise's ear. She was still in trance, she didn't wake up. No one had said "Eleven" three times. But seeing that smoking hole chunked out right next to and so close to my daughter's ear... I couldn't have lived with it happening like that. So I put the piece away. It was only ever meant for show anyway.

Then I got it. My contact's motives. His master-plan. It all came rushing to me in one flash-freezing wave of blood soaking into my whole brain. He'd taught me "belief was irrelevant," so I'd learned "truth was subjective." But that is and isn't entirely true. From my contact's point of view, the truth was only subjective insofar as that would prove belief was irrelevant. It had been Jeannie who'd helped me learn more than he'd taught me. But from my contact's point of view, truth is subjective only to the extent that it is opposite belief, and belief is irrelevant. I knew then. I knew the subjectivity of truth was only a theory for me for a reason. I knew I'd only dreamt it up because Jeannie was trying to save me from my contact all along. But for my contact, it was very real. He was a sociopath, who just did not care.

So, what did I learn then? I had got the key then. All those time's he'd taught me, nudging me along the way, encouraging my "occult" studies, all of his wise guidance, meant absolutely nothing to him aside from as insurance to secure his terrible ambitions in the afterlife. All along he was teaching me that, for someone like him, for whom "truth is subjective," then "belief is irrelevant." But to the masses, belief is all they will ever really know. So they do as they are told, and worship God as they are told. But they are basically good people. But to my contact and people like him, people who are, by the grace of the Pope, rare and few on earth, the same good masses are like laboratory vermin. They are chattle that do not deserve to live. And so I saw the horrible sight. I saw how everyone must look to him. And I saw a world full of menstruum-covered abortions.

"You're right," I sayd then to the ghost. "You got the drop on me good." "LeRoy," said my contact as he paced around me and I paced around him in a circle. "You don't think you can outsmart me do you? Reverse psychology, how mundane."

"No, boss, I mean it," thinking of Daryl I say, "it's over with. You had Tom kill Jeannie. Then you killed Teneal. The Tonkin ploy you'd said. Then you had me kill Tom. And now you're here to tell me the verdict. You've just come down to earth from heaven and you're here to tell me if I'm to be held responsible for your ploy to frame Teneal for your having tricked Tom. It's fratricide that's the real crime. But you set us up all along. And now, just think about it... the only reason I'm even alive still is because you will it. You are keeping us alive for your reasons. I tell you I cannot confront you so long as you have died and I remain alive. But you know that. And that's why you won't kill me."

"There's no use trying to reason with me, Lee Roy. I know all your tricks because I taught them all to you. I've only kept you and Denise alive until the verdict passed. And so it did, just now. Lee Roy, the verdict to come down from on high in heaven is:

To Hell with Both of You." He smiled then at me. It was the first time I'd ever really seen him smile. It was almost melancholy. But there was the twinkle of a secret in his eye. And he knew he was a liar. But I had circled him around away from her.

And I thought about John Right, plunging me into that shitter, and saying, "taste your karma, you white devil! Taste it! Taste what you've done! This is my country! Mine! You had no right to come here and do this to it! How does it feel now, white devil? Can you taste the death in what you've done?" And I remembered how whenever I'd dreamed of that, how I'd always seen Denise then, as an angel, glowing ultra-violet, and as about the age she is right now. But I don't look over at her then.

And then I thought about Daryl Brown, my boss from work. I had bought my own bus, so when I didn't meet standards reports there was nothing he could do about it, and the report writers from the safety and standards board of the city and state couldn't do shit about it either to me at least. They chewed Daryl out, then fined him, which I paid out. Then they were threatening to fire him. I suppose he must have got promoted pretty hard once he'd fired me. And I think about what he said to me, "You don't know what life is Leroy. That's right, Leroy. You run, Leroy. You go be a man."

And then the next thing I thought about was getting between my daughter and her baby and any threat of harm to them. So I stepped between her and my contact. She was still in an alpha-wave state. But all of this would leave a scar. My poor strawberry shortcake was learning to take the thorns with the rose pretty hard now. But she is fifteen and she got pregnant. It's nobody's but my own fault for having had her in the first place, and God Bless the kid I love her so I guess it don't matter.

Then I said to the ghost of my contact. "You first." It was high noon. All of my fellow council-members had died but me. I was the only living member left, but the position came down to either me or Denise. They had all turned into ghosts who couldn't harm me. But my contact had brought the hammer down from God on high.

And God could harm me. But now it was time. If there was a righteous bone in my body, if I'd ever made one safe bet, if I'd never lost faith in His Holiness the Pope, and if my faith was well founded...

I stood up before the ghost. And said, "well, come on then. Strike me down!" But by then it was obvious he could not. It was entirely up to God, and to God alone. At that moment I heard the Pope's voice inside my head. At first he was mumbling some prayers. Then it began to become louder. And then he seemed to notice me there.

I sat down into a pile on the floor. It all came spinning down to me now. I was alone for nearly a mile in the house with my daughter, who was sitting there hypnotically tranquilized there on the couch. I was shooting a gun at the ghost of someone who only I knew the identity of, and who was dead, and who I, argueably, could only see from huffing raw sewage. It all came spinning down then.

I collapsed onto the floor. There was no way to win in the skin. So I would have to go above. And the Pope would be my guardian, keeper of my keys in the gateway. He would weigh my karmic deeds against those of my contact, and then I would ascend to above him, and then I would be the



one to judge him.

Denise was tuned off. I writhed around in the floor at the terrible gravity of my fate. I was Lee Roy Jenkem! I didn't deserve this. They'll think I killed Denise and then killed myself. When they find us. They'll use me like a puppet, and that will be the end of it. I'll have ended mine and little Denise's life and aborted the chance for life of her child. They'll find us both dead of gunshots and they'll find my revolver in my hand. And I'll have done it. I honestly will. But it won't have been me. So I resign myself to it. I grit my teeth and get ready.

My arm lifts the revolver. It begins to bend at the elbow. But then a miracle happens. And I mean not an everyday miracle like any of this, but a genuine extra-ordinary, super-natural out of the routine, mundane bullshit Miracle. I drop my gun.

Then everything inverts. I see Denise stand up. She is glowing ultra-violet. Wearing a long white robe all the light around her is being sucked inward toward her, and drawing out the darkest depths of shadows from within everything around her. She walks over to the ghost of my contact. I see he is wearing a reverse-colored robe. I see his robe is pink in the ultra-violet. That means it would be yellow ordinarily.

I sit there, helpless as a hundred twenty pound pile of shit in a fifty-pound bag, and watch as Denise walks over to him, and she is still in trance I realize. I do not know if he is really her baby's father. I do not know anything for sure, because everything I thought I'd known before, including that truth was subjective, has just been revealed to be untrue. So what can I do? Gravity devastates me and I am swept out from underneath myself.

And I can't help it now the Pope is in my head, but it's too late he already knows it.

As Denise reached out toward my contact, my "Go-To Guy," my "Mr. Fixit" and my "inner-Order" mentor, I am swept up into the presence of the Pope, and he begins to explain things to me. He is only in my mind, I knew it then, quite clearly, even more so than I seem to be able to understand it now in memory. But he represents the part of my mind that has always believed on the Power of God on Earth. He is just a messenger speaking between me and God. A simple priest, indeed.

So I am walking with the Pope around inside the Basilica of St. Peter's in the Holy See. He is leading me lightly by the hand. His index finger and thumb are only lightly touching to my right index knuckle, but I feel attached to him with all the power of a selenoid. The energy he is feeding into me is so intense, and yet I am completely calm and at ease. The energy is pulsed, but regularly. It is as if everything is moving at once, including me. I adapt my sea-legs to the quaking.

He is leading me down from the altar. He is leading me the right way around the outside of the Baldacchino columns underneath the massive portico above the altar. He led me around the railing to the gate, and he led me down the stair case leading to the catacombs beneath the altar. We approached the Pallium, the Confessional of St. Paul. To our left there lay the Sepulcrum and the tomb of John Paul the II<sup>nd</sup>, and to our right lay the grottos and the tomb of Pius the XII. He led me down a short stair case and around the Concessio Pallia niche to the Wall of Constantinian memoria. In front of this lay the crypt altar itself. This was where we finally stopped to pray.

All the while the Pope led me in this hallucination, this conversation directly with a non-existent God, He was conversing with me about the Gospel and morality. By the time he led me to pray at the tomb of St. Peter, the crypt containing his sacred relic bones beneath the veritable gravity-well of the Basilica altar directly above, I was overflowing with Light, and Understanding and Wisdom.

"LeRoy," the Pope said to me, said he, "LeRoy you're probably wondering what it all really MEANS. You always beleived in an Objectively verifiable Truth. But you thought I kept yours hidden for you. You said it was like a bank. A bank of souls. For the Church saves, and Satan tempts us into his betrayals. So you took his bargain as a chance, at the time. You thought it was a gamble, to obey the path you thought you saw laid out before you by me, even though it was a long and crooked road. But you believed I'd sent you the Plenary Indulgence. You believed in my rewarding your mission. So you have brought before me this evidence, in session, about how Tom and Teneal betrayed you. And then about how Jeannie had died unjustly. And then about how you had accidentally shot your own contact. And now you come to me and say, it was all the fault of your contact and that he is all to blame. LeRoy," the angel of pure light said to me, "I do not care. I have got more important things to do than listen to you complain. I'm the Father of the Mother Church of Christ the Crowned and Conquering Child. To me there is no mystery. To me there is nothing left unknown. And to me there is no error in my judgement, and to me there is nothing wrong. I understand God's plan, Le Roy. Do you understand?" And I nodded in reverent awe that yes I understood. He nodded as he looked back away. "Good," he went on, "Because I want you to really understand what I'm about to tell you LeRoy.

"All this while you have been loyal to me. and as you know, that is why I am here. Now, LeRoy, you KNOW this now. You do not NEED to believe in it. Because now you are experiencing it with all your senses, and you understand how and why this is all happening, and to you all of this is completely real and in no way imaginary. I just want you to know, just so you know, that I know that you know what you now know. Because I am here too. As per your request. But Le Roy, oh, little lost Le Roy. My wayward soldier.

"I will now tell you the truth. Heavy hangs the head who wears the crown. Because, no matter who is appointed to wear it, and regardless of by whom they are appointed to do so, once they have set the Holy Diadem atop their crowns, then they know, as you know now, LeRoy; only whereas you know next to nothing, they know all there is to know. And many good men have turned bad on crowning. And many bad men have turned good. But the crown only makes us like we already are only moreso. It is only an oculus to the heaven beyond. It is an lens for looking into death.

"LeRoy, I'm going to confess something now. I'm going to make a confession to you, LeRoy. How does that make you feel? The Pope of your own faith making his confession to you, a meager Jesuit soldier. But I will. I am only a priest, and I try to be a Good Shepherd. But my flock is very large, and needless to say I have alot on my mind. So along time ago, I started to delegate. And by now, LeRoy, you can see this has worked quite well. But LeRoy, even though I wear the crooked crown of Christ, I am only one man. And like any one man, I have certain thoughts in the back of my mind that I have to keep forcing down too. These urges and repressions cause a certain level of distraction in my mind, and they then arise within the ranks of all those under me as certain whispered gossip and rumors, and ultimately we will have people fighting wars over these things. Now John Paul the IIInd was gay.

"But you, LeRoy, you seem like a real straight arrow. So I'm going to come right to the point of it for you, Bob. It seems as though you see the Church as like the bankers of God, and as such a false idol, representing the fallen nature of our souls by causing the masses to blindly obey. But you say the God of the church is valid from the point of view of man, even though from the point of view of God, the Pope would appear to be Satan himself. You say evil is necessary for good to triumph. So you must understand who I really am, then."

And so then he stops and we are at the altar and then he turns away from me and kneels down in prayer upon the sepulchre of St. Peter's skeleton, beneath all that weight bearing down on us from the Bascillica and the portico over the altar above, and before the altar to the emperor Constantine on the reverse side of the Confessional of St. Paul. The Pope is intoning prayers. I can hear his voice whipsering them in my mind. Some of them are in latin, others in other European languages.

He is speaking the Language of Angels, listening for the Word of God. Nostradamus knew this tongue. And I was hearing it now.

And then I looked up at the memorial to Constantine, and as my eyes phased out over it, it slowly shifted away like an etch-a-sketch of magnetic sand. In its place I saw Denise standing in the middle of the room. She was wearing Tom's sweat shirt and some short-shorts and was talking to an invisible figure in the middle of the room. I caught sight of the clock on the microwave in the kitchen. It was 1:23 PM. I remember that exactly. It was one twelve hour half-day since I'd been brought into Council. Then I knew it. Denise and I were both still alive. My contact had been sent to Hell by Denise while she was still in trance. Now, instead of me and Denise competing for one place on the Council, my contact was removed from his seat, and so Denise and I were both to be raised. I understood then. My faith was well founded, which means that, underneath it all, only one who brought with them Light would be able to find it, but that it would still be there, but buried and concealed.

So then I knew, and I understood, that wisdom was to be continue to be kept me from me. I would exist in perdition buried deep in a dimly-lit cavern of unknowing. I felt everything coming back to me then, and it all began sinking in. So I said, "Eleven, Eleven, Eleven" and woke up Denise and told her, "honey we are late for mom's funeral," and she said, "well you're the one whose just been standing around with a dumb look on your face, Dad! Let's go!" And out the door we went.

And we drove in my school bus to the graveyard. It was a quiet, cloudy, overcast day. It was supposed to rain, they said on the radio station on the bus before I turned it off. We drove to the funeral in silence. They never had yet found the head. They suspect it will be found in the trophy collection of a serial killer whose buff on his insider-trivia. But I guess it doesn't matter, because I've still got alot of pictures, and alot of videoe tapes, and so it will always be there, that sweetness, that sweetness, it will always be there. As long as I keep hope alive.

So we got to the bone yard but it was too late. They'd lowered the casket, they'd tossed in the flowers and a handful of dirt. It was a very lovely ceremony, the asst. funeral director told us. Denise and I looked at each other. Denise went over to the grave. It was all performed according to the traditions of the LDS Church, she was saying, and they'd had a reverend Mormon minister come, and two young missionaries, pastor Gill and Sainted pastor Young, had gotten up before the mass and done testimony of how great Mrs. Jeannie Jenkem was for her church, and for her community, and for all the blessed people of Christ Jesus in all the lands of the Lord our God. Of course, she was butchering the terminology, but I got the drift.

I walked over and up behind Jeannie. I put my arm around her and said, "I'm sorry kid." And she was there in her Catholic school uniform, and I was there in my skatted on addidas that I'd left soaking in the sink for too long before drying for not long enough. And then it started raining.

The lady from the parlor came up to us with a golf umbrella, and so we stood there over the open grave of Jeannie's literally Sainted mother and I told her I'd seen the Pope. She cracked a smile. "Oh? When? Just now?" She said and looked at me askancely. So I said, "if there's one thing you'll need to know about being a Jenkem, shortcake, it's this," and then I farted very loudly and it echoed off the hills.

On the bus-ride home we didn't say shit. I ran the wipers at slow speed. I stayed under the speed limit. It was uneventful. And by then it was Saturday, in the evening, and Denise would have to go to service early tomorrow, ie. at six AM, on account of her mother having died and needing to make all the appropriate arrnagements for the Ministers presiding that day to make the appropriate announcements before the communion and so forth.

So Denise went to bed after we ate dinner from Tom's refrigerator. She walked up the stairs and

down the hall and into her room and closed the door and didn't say nothing about anything that happened at all that day to me, herself, or no one. I watched the phone screen, it never lit up, she didn't even make any calls. So I stayed up for a little while and then fell asleep logged onto myspace having already typed out most of this blog.

But then at 1:23 AM I woke up. Denise was walking down the stairs. Up above at the top it was all dark. I couldn't see the ceiling. I realized all the light there was was coming from my laptop screen. And it was pulled most of the way closed. So I flipped it the rest of the way open and I called out my daughter's name. It was 1:23AM Sunday morning. I was worried about Denise being up so early. So I called out to her and said, "Denise? Denise is that you?"

She came up to me in the blue light and sat down next to me on the white couch. She looked over to me, and her eyes were closed. I knew that she was in a trance. She was sleep-walking. Now someone else would talk through her to me. It always was this way. They use our dead as vessels. It was how my contact contacted me.

So I sat down next to my red haired daughter sitting there next to me on the white leather sofa couch, and in the blue light of the computer screen, I watched her open her eyes. But because the light was so dim, I could not tell at first it had happened.

"Denise? Honey? Are you in a trance?" I gulped as I shrank back against the padded sofa arm. "Are you even in there? Are you a ghost? Is this a dream? Whose dream is this? where am I? But this last question distorted on my lips and to my ears it came out sounding like I'd said, "how am I?" instead.

"Fine." A voice came from below and behind me. "I'm doing just fine too, LeRoy. Thanks for fucking asking." I turn around and behold the land-crab. I was looking at a somewhat oversized fiddler crab. He was just standing there, and his antennae were quivering, and then I saw that his unreadable eyes were watching me. "Christ." It says after a little while. "Not even so much as a how-dee-do? Well, that's a fine way to say screw you too I guess." And he scuttles over onto the coffee table.

"I'm gonna be your new contact, LeRoy Ole Boy, so you'd better get used to the fact that I'm a crab PDQ and I ain't hardly bullshitting you." What the fuck, now my "psyche," or shard of the One God, had conjured up a land crab to bust my balls. And it was doing a fine job. I'd like to have shot at it to see if it could dodge bullets.

"You should know, LeRoy." it continued to chatter away to me as if I Even CARED! "LeRoy, first off let me say, on behalf of all of us in MIB, we apologies for your last contact's conduct while in office. It is completely and utterly reprehensible, and most unbecoming in an officer so highly decorated with such prestigious awards. We have got your wife's head safe and sound, LeRoy Ole Boy, so just you get some sleep on that count. Oh, and LeRoy." The land-crab said to me. "You're having a nightmare." And then it lept at my face.

And I screamed and woke up and it was 6:43 AM and Denise had gone into her church on her bike already and hadn't even wakened me up. She had missed the informal Wednesday night youth group gathering for her church on Wednesday on account of that day she told me she was pregnant and her mother was decapitated, for which reasons she had also ditched school, and apparently the missionaries in her youth group were not so understanding about such things as the Mother Superior, so she went in early today to make amends. "Apparently a good story could turn a frown upside down," she'd told me once. I'd replied, "that sounds like good advice, if you've got shit for brains."

I'd nearly had a heart-attack when I woke up and I checked my whole body naked in front of the

hallway mirror on the outside of the bathroom door and looked in every nook and cranny for any anomalies, such as any hard new lumps under my skin, or any recent paper cuts or vaccine burns. The ones that came in the triangle like the triple-shot gun they use to inoculate kids from measles mumps and rubeolla all at once is an indicative symbol when all of a sudden it appears on the arm of a 54 year old man who'd never had no such shot before in his whole life. But there wasn't none, and so I ironed one of my suits I'd trekked with to Detroit that I'd carried it wadded up in my back-pack all that time. And then I went down town.

The sun was out. It was finally a really clear, and crisp and beautiful day. I almost had the spring in my step of a younger man. But I turned my measured paces to the big old catholic church in the middle of downtown. And as I am two blocks off I hear the bells start to chime. They are calling me home, my brain teased my heart. Jenkem, the bell it tolls for thee.

I walked right up and past the display rack of brochures for upcoming charity events and about ongoing fund-raising drives. I walked into the vestibule, and I almost walked right out again. But I forced myself to go into the inner-doors. I walked over by the cistern of Holy Water, and I walked over by the racks of prayer-candles. At the cistern I wet the tips of my fingers, genuflect myself, and then touch my fingers to my lips. At the candles I think of Denise's face and light the wick. I place it on the rack beside a candle marked with a small Madonna. I am about to walk out. I felt like falling down in the middle aisle onto one knee, or even onto both, and shouting out the line from the Jesuit oath:

"I will spare neither age, nor sex, nor condition, and I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics! I will rip out the stomachs and the wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their excretory race."

And then cry, "Father, why have you forsaken me?" and blow my own goddamned brains out right there at the inner-doorway in from the outer-vestibule. And a man walks past me and says, "Oh I'm sorry, were you going in?" And I am standing there like a kid out front of a candy store, and I said to him, "no, pardon me." and so he walked in past me. But I kept standing at the door looking in as it closed behind him.

But I didn't do that. I stood for a moment and thought to myself, "my what a fine suit I'm wearing," instead and then left. I'd pilfered some change from the tithing platter by the vestibule door. Note to deacons. Never put your alms up front. People will pilfer from you. LeRoy's rules for life, rule number one right there.

So I bought a bratwurst from a cart and a newspaper from a machine and I was sitting in a park down town eating my bratwurst and reading my newspaper and those church bells chimed noon.

I fed the pigeons some of the bread crumbs and poppy seeds off my crust. Then I caught a bus back to Tom's side of town. I had to hoof it back to the house. This was all on Sunday by no later than 12:45 PM. It definitely wasn't one o'clock yet.

I was finishing writing the blog and I'd gotten up to 1:23 last night when Denise came in. I jumped. "What are you doing, Dad? Downloading porn? Hacking Bush?" She smiled at me and I remembered her mother. She told me she'd read my blog at school, but it was alright, she told me, she hadn't shown it to anyone else.

I said I was working on another. So she left me alone and I typed up until I got to the church. Then it was late, so I went to sleep, this time in Tom's bed. I'd sequestered his property for personal inventorying and priority investigation by my department when I'd mailed in my forms. So it was all legit. And since he wasn't ever going to get to again, I may as well at least enjoy his nice stuff for him while I still can.

And I found his cocaine stash too. "So," like they say in Garden State, "there's that." I woke up and I hadn't finished writing out the blog. But at nine twenty five AM the phone rang. Denise had caught her bus to school all ready, and I was pissing vinegar when I got untangled from those covers. So I answer the phone and say, "Tom is dead, This is LeRoy. Leave a message." (I actually mispronounced message.) A chipper young little gold-bricker was chirping at me like a bird over the receiver. So I put the phone to my non-busted out ear.

Best survey Ever!!!!

1. Do you find yourself standing in the hallway going, "Where the fuck am I?" honestly? Frequently.

2. Are you fucking retarded? misdiagnosed.

3. Do you hang out in the road when you're bored?  
I used to lie down in it. I live on a one-way dead-end street. Named after my home-town too. Some retarded kids just ran by from the school-bus. Wait, what was the question? Where the fuck am I?

4. Do you go out and buy black lawn chairs then go home and spray paint them white?  
I honestly try to go out as little as I have to.

5. Have you ever given someone a flat basketball for christmas?  
My dad asked me to help him carry some stuff to his trunk once. I opened the trunk and saw my x-mas present in there. So he didn't give me a present at all that year.

6. Instead of giving you presents did Santa just beat you?  
well, if by "Santa" you mean my dad, and if by "beat" you could include at chess, then yes, year-round.

7. Have you ever ordered a vegan pizza and asked for sausage as a topping?  
what, like a mystic pizza from the star-system Vega?

8. What year were you born?  
I hatched out of the Matrix in 1977.

9. Are you still fucking retarded?  
since when was I ever retarded?

10. If you were given \$8.00 would you blow it or use it to help world hunger?  
I dunno. \$8.00 is a lot of money. Can I choose to do both? ...Hello?

11. Do you realize this is a bullshit survey?  
You mean this whole beauty contest was phoney!?

12. Good.  
Ultimately? Evil.

13. Do you think Satan really lives in Las Vegas?  
Let's hope not, my ex- is going there soon for her birthday. Oh but wait. She's an ex-Satan-worshipper slash Goth and an atheist. I just hope she doesn't get caught doing the "time-warp" and end up taking the wrong root. God knows only winners end up in LV.

14. Do you think you could kick Stephen Hawking's ass?  
At QM but not at chess.

15. Better in drag, Wesley Wills or Vanilla Ice?  
man, fuck that shit! Dressing up like a girl is for women. Besides, Vanilla Ice had that Kool-Aid Moe-Dee and the Gang haircut, and Wesley Willis looked like Mike Tyson's videogame avatar just got his ear boxed off by Bat-Man. So neither. No only pretty-boys look good in skirts. Like Curt Cobain, and William Burroughs.

16. Should you stop this stupid shit and go your ass to bed?  
yeah, but I just woke up from being asleep for 48 hours, so I can't.

17. Do you see dead people?  
No, I've only dated one or two chicks, and they ain't dead... yet. All me ex's DO, literally, live in Texas, but it is a big state. So is confusion, but whatev. What was the question? Oh, yeah... dead people. Well, there's a couple ways to look at that. I mean, how do we define death. It's different for everyone. So I'd say, everyone we see alive now is already as good as dead, and so are we ourselves, if we take a long-view on it. So, I'd say I BELIEVE we are all the living-dead already, but I don't SEE our flesh rotting off any faces yet, so I guess I don't technically fit the bill here. Sorry, mr. centurion-officer, I guess it turns out I didn't do it. Well, good luck findin the guy. Ass-Hole.

18. When you go to the bank, do you put on your Soviet- era gas-mask?  
Okay, seriously. A) I don't go to the bank. I don't believe in all that shit. Money is a lie. If I gave you a picture of a dollar I'd drawn would that count as "legal tender"? Yet the fed (an NGO, btw) prints our money and the president takes our currency off the precious metals market. It's all imaginary debt, it's all a house of cards, it'll all inherit the wind. It comes from our leaders treating us like children. On the one hand, we're robbing Peter (faith) and on the other paying Paul (evangelism), but we're told "Justice is blind." No, seriously though. Fuck a bank. Fuck diebold brand ATMs, fuck a rubber check, and especially fuck plastic cash. It's all based on a lie. and B) I don't own one.

19. Does outer space really smell like popcorn?  
When you have to go inside a stadium-seating theatre and watch that shit on a domed screen because air and light pollution prevents you from being able to see the night sky, then yes.

20. This is your last chance. are you still fucking retarded?  
No, but while we're on the subject, this statement is false.

21. Shit.  
That's right! You got all Jenked up!

Repost and gnomes will come to your house and give you free organic toothpaste!!!!!!

to those gnomes who feel that they can attack us there, I say...  
bring em on.

"Oh, pardon me, brother." And I looked up at him and saw he was a priest. "But Father, why do you call me brother? Am I not your son?" He took me by my hand and, giving me a secret handshake turned my hand around in his in order to get a better examination of my ring. "I call you brother, cousin, because I have one, and I see that Bob is Your Unkle Too, and so I know you know there's always help for a fellow Widow's Son." I step back and I sized him up.

"Brother you are one fine looking piece of turkey looking jerky. I guess your mama brought your

ass up backwards, huh? I don't even know what your face looks like I'd have to ask someone standing behind ya. You're butts stickin out ya neck and you got a face groin out ya ass. What's that make you?" And I pause so I see people looking around and over at me. The radar was on. The heat had been triggered. I'd been made by a plant. Now I needed to get out and fast. But he'd under-estimated me and come in too quick. So I made him as soon as he'd drawn breath in on which to say, "oh." And he had no idea what he'd gotten himself in for.

He still had ahold of me by the hand. He was using a basic Mason's grip. That's why he'd tried to make me. He mistook my ring for a Masonic ring. Most people do.

So I had called some undue attention to myself by insulting the padre very loudly within ear-shot of half of his deathly loyal congregation of old grand mothers, innocent teens and yuppie scum. And when old grand-mothers, innocent teens and yuppie scum catch wind of some tall talking going down, they tend to start to chatter. So I pry my right hand loose from his right hand with my left hand then I unzip and out drops my dick in front of the smarty-pants do-goody two-shoes little choir boy snitch bitch and everyone who counts sheep every night to get to sleep by imagining him on a picnic with their kids. And I say, "I asked you, if you gotta butt for a face and a face for a butt what that makes ya!?" And now everyone is looking so I drop the line and then prepare to pass some fast gas in my pants and dip out.

"You're garbage in and garbage out, with mouth for ass and ass for mouth, a frightening clown in a scary ghost town, just passing through trading lies for truths, and I'm just a mirror of your true inner self." I let fly with the fart and squirted some piss. Then I broke for the door.

The vestibule was crowded, I made it to the door, but got bottlenecked by people on the steps outside who'd heard what I'd said but hadn't seen who said it and were trying to push forward throguh the doors to get inside and get a look at the perpetrator.

It's as I'm pushing through the doorway that I met the Irish cop and his colored partner. "Oh a fairie?" Says the lephrechaun. "Making fun of a priest." concludes his muscular badge-buddy. I'd tucked my dick back into my pants, but I still felt a breeze. Come to find out, it was my fly that was down, and I never did get my shit tucked all the way away again.

..

and a priest had heard what had been said and so he came over to me. It was actually very difficult because it was quite busy, he was very popular, and alot of the parishioners wanted to shake his hand on their way in. But I was oblivious to all this. I watched as the chapel pews were filling up for the morning mass in latin. I sighed and turned to go and walked into the priest and he said to me, he said, said he,

"You look like someone with alot on your mind." And I met his eyes and he met mine. And then he said, "why don't you come inside?" And I saw that he noticed my ring. Then he gestured for me to follow him away from the crowd down a hallway passt the votive candle racks. So I looked him up and down, and saw he was wearin jeans under his priest smocks and I saw he had in his hand a bible and on his head a Hebrew rabbi's skull cap. His rosary beads were dangling out of his belt.

So I followed him in to the confessional booths and we went in.

"Father, please forgive me. I have sinned. It has been seventeen years since my last confession, and I have sinned many more times and committed much worse crimes than you or I or the Pope or Jesus or God Himself has time for. I just want to say to you, God," and I slump back in the flat wooden bench in the narrow booth, "that I am still your loyal servant, even though even now I cannot even say my own name." Then I rushed out, and went bustling down the hallway as the



young priest opened his side of the dutch door, and as he stuck his head out to look down the hallway after me, I'd crossed through the vestibule and was out onto the front steps.

Then it was about to be noon so I bought a bratwurst with some change I'd pilfered from the tithing plate by the front door. Note to deacons. Never put your alms up front. People will pilfer from you. LeRoy's rules for life, rule number one right there. So I bought a bratwurst and a newspaper and took a bus a couple blocks uptown to see a movie. I saw the billboards instead, telling me there weren't any goddamn good sounding movies out I wanted to see right now. So I was walking away from the theatre.

I was standing there, in the middle of town. For some reason my mind flashed onto the face of my ex-boss Daryl again, and I heard his voice shout at me, "White Devil" and then the noon time church bells rang.

But I am walking up to and past my unflinching contact and over to the nook under the stairs behind the tv. And I reach around behind the tv and open the trim, and I pull out Tom's little baggie of cocaine. I walk over to the kitchen, again past my contact, who was turned around to stay facing me. I walked up to Tom at the cake on the kitchen counter, holding the knife. He was flinching pretty damn badly already by then. But I walked up to him and Slapped the sac across his face, and then dropped it onto the cake and it spilled across the counter. It was all over his face, the cake, the counter, and, as Jeannie walked back in the door letting the wind in from outside, it blew all over the kitchen.

"Lee Roy!" my contact yelled. So I stood up. I'd been leaning down over the counter, about to snort up some of the coke on the counter. I stood up with a dazed look in my eyes, "What?" I said. "You'll get your turn." And then he turned around to see Jeannie. "Jesus Christ!!" Jeannie yelled. "Tom, you told me you quit that shit!" And then Tom dropped the knife on the floor and it clattered. Jeannie stormed into the kitchen behind the divider so that my contact had lost sight of her as he turned to watch the wall, and so he had his left hand side turned toward me. Jeannie come up behind Tom in the kitchen, was stooping down, picked up the knife. God Bless it.

"It ain't mine," Tom stammered. "It's Lee Roy's." So then my wife looked at me. "Jeannie," I said. "Put down that knife." I saw Tom's eyes. I saw he saw me see them. Then I saw the mistake he realised he'd made. And then I saw him rationalizing. He was trying to figure it all out. But he couldn't. He didn't have enough info. So he was panicking. He didn't even look to his brother. He should have. I did though, he was panicking too. But I only broke eye contact from Tom after he'd broken eye contact from me. I knew it was already too late for him. The counter was four feet off the ground. It was between me and him. I couldn't have stopped him. I really cound't have. As God is my witness. I couldn't have.

He took away the knife from Jeannie and grabbed her in a sleeper hold and put th knife up to her throat. My contact was behind me, pissing himself, and I was behind that counter. And Tom was standing behind Jeannie. "Strawberry," I said, loud enough for my contact to hear me. And I reached into the bathrobe's pockets with both hands and felt my fists wrap around their handles, my fingers slide around their triggers, and I felt my arm muscles pulling them up fast. Then I did the time-warp dance from Rocky Horror. I moved around the counter and out of the line of fire between my contact and his brother. And I had my guns out both cocked. One of them I had pointed at my contact, and the other one at Tom.

"LeRoy, Don't!" Jeannie screamed. Then Tom sunk the knife into her ilky throat. I seen my love's blood squirt then all across my daughter's fifteenth birthday strawberry shortcake. It was horrifying. "Lee Roy, no!" My contact yelled. "Stop LeRoy Stop!" Tom chimed in loudly enough, I realized then, to alert his neighbor. And then I realized, I couldn't pull the trigger. Everyone of us then was from the past, except for me. I was the only one left then, I realized, who might not

walk out of there alive. But it all hinged on who knew later, which was the pass for me. So I thought back, as I had one eye on my contact, and the other on Tom as he was cutting Jeannie's whole head off with that butcher knife. And I thought, they cleaned up this apartment pretty nicely. But I didn't think quick enough, and Tom had already sliced through Jeannie's spine.

He threw Jeannie's head at me. The expression on her face was one of indescribable horror. I caught her by her strawberry blonde red hair in my left hand. My gun dropped from my hand then. But my right still aimed at my contact. Then Tom's neighbor came busting in through Tom's main door. He'd heard the ruckus. He saw the sight. He saw me holding Jeannie's severed head with my gun out. And the blood rushed clean out of him. Then I shot him in the stomach in cold blood.

He'd never been out over the weekend. He'd been dead. He'd never seen the apartment after Tom died, because he'd been dead.

My contact had turned to look at Tom's neighbor. Then his hand flew out behind his back as he was looking away still, he smacked my gun out of my hand behind him.

Up came his foot in my face as he spun around. He kicked me back up against the tv, but I caught myself before falling into it. Tom threw the knife at me. All of this was happening at the same time. So Tom threw the knife, then his brother kicked me, then I stumbled backwards. Tom threw the knife at my head, but then his brother kicked that away, and that was when Tom's blade had come to cut across his brother's foot. And I come too from stumbling backwards and I see my contact's foot out right in front of my face, and I come to see Tom's butcher knife come across it.

So I answer the phone and say, "Tom is dead, This is LeRoy. Leave a massage." (I actually mispronounced message.) Then I said "beep." A chipper young little gold-bricker was chirping at me like a bird over the receiver. So I put the phone to my right ear and put my thumb into my busted out ear so it would quit ringing.

She thought she was leaving a message. She said, "Mr. Jenkem," (and that's how I knew it was serious!) "Mr. Jenkem, I'm Kathleen with city waste management. I was given your contact information by someone from the FBI? Yes. So I am calling you to let you know that your residence... well, ex-residence now I take it... is being condemned. Now, there's no fees or fines to worry about in this case, Mr. Jenkem, that's all been taken care of. I'm not calling to impose any penalties. I was just told to call you to let you know not to worry about anything and that your Uncle Bob is out of surgery now. So if you need to get through to me, my number is..." and she told me her number. So I said, "Hello, Kathleen?" and so she said, "Hello, Mr. Jenkem? Hello?" and I repeated her phone number to her backwards, and she went straight to an interface protocol menu. "Voice recognition." She said. So I said "COUGH COUGH, this is your Ole Pal LeRoy calling in." And she said, "One moment while I reconnect you." God Bless these modern agents. They initiate them even before hiring age these days. But you gotta hand it to them. I mean, just look around. You'll never see one sign of anything weird. But sneak around, be a spook, snoop up. Investigate absolutely ANYTHING for just a little, and you'll see. It gets pretty fucked up pretty damn quick.

"LeRoy!!" an already all-too familiar voice said. "Where've you been all my life!?"

"On hold. Now do I come in or not? When's fine?"

"Well, we were hoping to see you bright eyed and bushy tailed, LeRoy. You're a man after my own heart after all. Now look, I'm golfing on Jupiter until 11:30. I'm calling you because if you leave now, you will get by car to where I can be at noon by plane. So what do you say, LeRoy? Does that math work okay with you, or do we need to schedule another lunch window?"

"Where to, then? I need to be back by 5."

"Tsk, Tsk, LeRoy, Ole Boy." he chided me. "We'll have you back any moment now." I hung up on him then.

There was a knock at the door, and I went over in Tom's bathrobe with my guns in both pockets over my single white stripe on red velvet addidas sweat-pants and my undershirt and my cross. I opened the door and it was an agent. He opened the car door and I got in. We drove off. Simple.

Inside the mirror-windowed Buick it was not the same as an ordinary Buick of the same exterior make and model. I mean, it was nothing fancy. Not like in tv movies. But outside it was a normal looking car but inside a stretched limo. The interior of the cabin was all white. So I lounged out on the car-length leather sofa seat and poured myself a bourbon.

My new contact wasn't bullshitting me either. It took two hours one-way to get out to their farm out in the country. We took the interstate for thirty minutes, then got off four exits down from the last one nearest town. We went onto a numbered state road, then made a few left turns, and finally came to a dirt road. By that time it was 11:45. We drove on the dirt road for about ten minutes, and then came upon two things I never thought I'd see without next dying or being killed for doing so.

We'd been driving through solid woods since we took the dirt road, it was trees in every direction for at least three or four miles. And here we come upon this massive clearing immediately, out of nowhere. It was really huge too. Massive, at least 4 and a half or 5 acres. The dirt road came to an end at a paved cross-road. To the right and left there was a one-lane paved road that seemed to follow the outer perimeter of the clearing. Along the further side of this road, was the fence-line. The fence was like any yard fence for a prison. It was about twenty feet, topped with constantine coils, razor-wire chords and inward-pointing barbs. On it was a small sign facing outward that said "US. GOV'T PROPERTY. NO TRESPASSING." There turned out to be one of these little signs about every ten or twenty feet around the entire fence-line. We turned onto the cross-road. The driver stepped on the gas.

I tapped on the glass and asked him what this place was. But no reply. He just sped up. That's when I saw it out the window. The thing looked smooth. It came down from out of the sky and it looked like nothing. It was cloaked. As it come down passt the tree-line above the clearing then I saw it. It was completely glass, like a mirror. It was in a landing cycle, and as I watched it it flew along parallel to us for a moment. We were coming up over the ridge of a knoll. Behind the fence everything had been neon-green astro-turf, like you see on a putting green. As we come up over the little hill though, I see what I had come to see, what I had been brought to see. At the middle of the five acre clearing was a typical military camp. It had small barracks and a miniature excercise yard the size of a McDonald's playground. It had a public latrine with outdoor showers. Behind this and to the left from my vantage was the bunker. It was connected from the side of the yard furthest from the barracks by a gate, guarded from a short turret to one side, which opened onto a lone concrete walkway leading straight across a fifty yard long open area, presumeably mined. At the far end of the long walk through the mine field was another double fence-line, (one separated the latrine / yard / barracks within the camp, another the camp from the surrounding mine fields, and there were gun turrets at every corner of every exterior fence line) like a narrow hallway. Behind the second, inner fence by another five yards was the bunker. It was basic enough. It was a cinder-block and shingle government building, as anonymous an any other. It had tall walls and narrow windows along the tops of them. The ceiling was flat, and there was a proper swastika painted on the top for helicopter landing. "You mother fuckers," I thought. "You could've brought me here by chopper?"

Then the phone inside the limo rang. I answered it and said, "If you'd like to speak to LeRoy press

seven." And he answered, "You're late and that's funny. The good news is I just beat you here. The bad news is, I get the smooth ride, and you've got to come down the hard way." Then the son of a bitch hung up on me. "Driver!" I shout to the rolled up window, "there's no more bourbon!" and since the bench seat was on the driver's side, and we were going counter-clockwise around the perimeter, I had to crane my neck to see the land-crab's little toy ufo. He was standing there next to it waving, pretty as a picture. It hovered there invisibly, shimmering like a Nevada desert heat-wave, the poison of the snake-road. And he stood out there in front of it, waving to me. Then their entire quadrant of the lawn evaporated into an open hangar bay, buried under the knoll we'd just ridden down. Then the hangar bay evaporated and the lawn reappeared, but without the ufo. But then I saw why we were speeding.

The road was magnetized, there was a single strip of iron down the center of the single-lane. And contacting to this magnetic strip was a rod like they use on the tops of bumper-cars at the fair. Only instead of connecting to a cute little bumper car, the other end of this rod was connected to a huge humvee, coming right at us.

At the absolute last possible instant prior to impact, the driver swerved. And, for a moment, I was sitting spread-eagle on a white leather sofa watching through a limo window as it jacked out at 60 as a giant drab olive humvee travelling at the same speed, only going clockwise around the perimeter road, came within five or six feet of crushing me flat like a sardine in a long-cut tin-can. But none of this, it turned out, was as it appeared. We had ducked into a parking area through an ungated break in the fence-line. I looked back. I saw no such break in the fence line. As soon as we'd spun out, the driver stopped the car and turned it off. So I got out of the rear cabin of the limo. I looked back. It was an older black Buick with mirror-tinted windows. It wasn't a limo. So how close had I really been to being squashed just then, I wondered. So I looked back. But along the fence in both directions there was no sight nor sound of a Humvee. I tapped on the glass of the driver's side window. No response. So I opened the door. No driver. I stumbled backwards. A tube light started to flicker on, the lone lamp post in the middle of this otherwise empty parking lot. I realized then it was darker. I looked around. Much darker. It had to be at least six or seven in the evening. The trees in the distance were dark and the last of the sunlight was setting over their horizon. The silence was scorchingly frigid.

I was then left standing alone next to a busted up old black Buick with black windows, beneath a flickering, buzzing, fluorescent blue lamp, and I'm sporting my red sweat pants with the solo white-stripe, my undershirt, a bathrobe, two revolvers. A crisp breeze sweeps across the midnight moon-lit field out there in the inky depths of the darkest blackness beyond the dimming glow. Then behind me there was a train horn. I turned around and saw a single bright white circle of light and heard the hissing breaks of an railway engine. I looked down in this new light, more yellow, more warm, and saw my slippered feet standing on its tracks. I went to look up, but it was too late. The train was inches from my face. The horn started to blow.

"Bang," my contact stuck me in the neck with a compression syringe. "You're dead. LeRoy, Welcome to Dreamland. Or the Red Lodge, the End of the Road, the Cross-Roads." I turn around to see him but he has stepped back out of the circle of light into the shadow. I follow his voice as he walks around me clockwise, just outside my visibility halo. "We're not on ANY map now, LeRoy. No map could describe this place, here space is warped into asymptotes and time dilated daily. Once a day. You got here just in time to see it today. That was how I landed. I was coming back down, like I told you. I'd been up there, LeRoy, so I came down. They call it a "Stairway to Heaven." I call it the escalator. It's the easy way down. But you have to take the elevator. They call it, "Jacob's Ladder." Once I am facing away from the lamp post, I see a small light appear about four feet above the ground and about twenty feet off into the darkness. It's an elevator button. I go up to it. It says "down."

So I press the down button and a door of blinding white light opens up in front of me in the

limitless darkness. I step through. My eyes recover quickly. The light was not as bright as it seemed at first. But it was too late. There was no floor. So I fell for a while. Actually, looking back on it, I fell for quite a while. In fact, I fell so long I went into free-fall. In other words, I fell into this bottomless emptiness for so long, eventually I was no longer falling, but floating there, stationary, in mid-air. Now to some, this feeling would be very weird. Most people, the first time they experience zero-G, they chuck up their lunch. But I got grit. And a fifteen year old pregnant daughter to protect. So I pulled my revolver and aimed it at my forehead. My slippers immediately came down to rest on a cold marble floor. I saw the great seal of the US on the marble, and then I knew where I was.

"Welcome holme, LeRoy Jenkem. Welcome home." My contact stepped forward. "This isn't...?" I asked, hesitantly. "No, LeRoy, No." he assured me. "LeRoy, this isn't Atlantis. Far from it. This isn't Area 51. Far from it. This isn't the afterlife. Far from it. No, this is now. Heh, well. Basically now. No, today it's going to be last Tuesday evening. You'd forgotten it was Mr. Brown's birthday the next morning. Do you remember now? Then you might also remember it was your ex-wife's last night alive. We know you've seen her since then too. Not only in the appearance of your daughter, either. We don't mean in the flesh. LeRoy..." he trailed off, then looked me deeply in the eye. He said, "LeRoy, I think that you understand me. LeRoy I believe that you know what I mean." And then he smiles at me, and throwing his voice without moving his lips, he says, "Put away your gun here she comes." I duck my piece into the pocket of the robe, but keep it pinned on my new contact just for shits and giggles and I turn to see who he means. It's Jeannie.

She's running up to me from Tom's apartment. She throws her arms around my neck and hugs me. She wears her grandmother's pink poodle sweater. She smells like that fruit shampoo. I am ashamed now, but I buried my nose in that sweet red hair for what felt like ten thousand lifetimes. Good God, how each could now be counted up against me! She ran up and she hugged me, and she whispered in my ear. "Heya, Jankster. I'm glad you're here. Come inside." She is leading me smiling into Tom's apartment. I am the zero card tarot trump. I am Achilles, Icarus, Samael!

Denise is coming down the stairs towards us and she meets us by the city trash bins next to the bushes where Denise parked her bike. "Dad!" she bubbles and bounces up and down, "You made it! Great, now we're all here, we can finally begin." I catch my wife's eyes and she has such a warm, welcoming glow. I gave her a goofy look and let the ladies in my life drag me by each arm up the side steps from Tom's front patio, and across the threshold into Tom's apartment. And standing there, behind the kitchen counter, across the living room from the main door we'd just come through, stood Tom, holding a huge butcher knife. My nerves suddenly kicked in. But Tom was wearing a blue chef's apron, so I didn't panic. I should have. I should have just run out of there then. But who knows? Maybe it's always been best this way. I'll never know.

And Tom smiles at me and says, "Who the Fuck invited Jenkem? This is supposed to be a fifteenth birthday party, and here he shows up with two strippers!" And immediately Jeannie and Denise fall into character, playing the part to the hilt. Jeannie dances over to Tom and turns her ass around toward him and, arching her back, shakes it to an imaginary rhythm, while Tom dances behind her, pretending to be riding a rodeo bull, smacking her jiggling ass loudly while Denise danced in circles pretending to do the twist but instead ending up just spinning in a pirhouette with her skirt blowing up. I see her strawberry shortcake panties. Then I realize what is happening, so I strut into the room busting a move from the "Rocky Horror" movie.

"Work it Jenkem, Go Jenkem, it's your birthday!" Tom was shouting while he was smacking my wife's ass around. So I added to the levity, "Sorry I'm so late, I had to pick up some whores," and at first Jeannie stood up and gasped, and Denise, taking her cue from Jeannie, cover up her ears. Then Tom shouted, "Jenkem, you salty bald dog! These aren't whores! Well," he paused for effect. "They may be sluts," Jeannie playfully slapped at Tom from behind. And Denise inadvertently put her finger to her lip and turned towards Tom. "But these sluts aren't in it for the money!" At

first Jeannie says "Woo!" and throws her arms up like a goal-post. Then she acts like she's just "catching on" and then she looks around embarrassed and kinda holds her knees together biting her thumb. Denise turns back to me for a moment, biting her thumb, then looks back to Tom. Tom then hollers loudly, enough, I realized at the time, for the neighbor to hear him say it, "These hoe's are in it for the cake!" And Denise jumped up and down clapping and Jeannie rushed to the kitchen and put fifteen candles into the icing. Denise hugged Tom, then ran over to Jeannie at the counter. Tom came up close to me. I could smell his after-shave. He stared at me until I looked at him. He leaned in and winked. "It's a strawberry short-bread cake." He says. "Have a slice."

So I walked over to my wife and loving daughter as they stood around the unlit candles and offered them my lighter. Jeannie lit the candles up. Then we gathered around the cake and all of us sang "happy birthday to you, happy birthday 2U, happy birthday, Denise Jenkem, happy birthday to you." And she went to blow out her candles, and the door right behind Jeannie and Denise, in the kitchen, that would eventually be the front door once all the other lots were built, but which no one ever used, the one I'd put a bullet through On Saturday, opened and a chill wind blew in and blew out all of Denise's candles. And fifteen candles was aLOT of candles! Did the door blow open? Jeannie was saying.

Then my ex-contact came in. He was taking his hat off when he saw me looking at him and then suddenly got a suprised look on his phace. He cried, "Oh shit! Who invited Jenkem!?" Then he hung up his hat and coat on the hat tree that Tom kept there only for him. "Now it's a PARTY!" he was saying, and he came up to me and went to shake my hand, but as I went to grab his back, he spread his arms open and gave me a broad hug, wrapping his arms around me and patting me on the back. I kept my left hand on my gun. He was patting me down, so I kept my hand on my gun. To let him know. To let him know I knew. That's when he whispered it in my ear. "Tonight is the night LeRoy. Activate go-code six-six-six." Then he backed away and pointed at me. "I'm onto you Jenkem." He was saying, "I could smell your shit from a mile away." Then he turned to Jeannie and added, "I'm hip," and, turning to Denise, concluded, "I know what's up." He stepped back and stood between them and put his arms around them both and winked at me. "I know exactly who you are, and exactly what you are here to do."

"You're a rodeo-clown. And you're here to dance." I don't dance. They all looked at me, but God Help Us ALL! I looked down and didn't do the fucking dance. Then Tom, the "fireman" came to the rescue. "No, what he's here to do is to have a piece of cake. That's why we're all here, right? I know that's why I'm here! So let's cut this mother fucker open and sink our teeth into some fifteenth birthday cake! Happy birthday Daenise, it anly comes but once a year." And so Tom, who' was a tall enough guy, took his gorilla-length arms and kind of hugged everyone in toward the kitchen counter under the one overhead spot-light. The cake was in the middle.

So Jeannie cut up the cake and Denise passed out slices, and she passed the first slice to my old contact via Tom, then one to Tom, then took one herself and put it up to her lips with her hand. "Denise!" Jeannie snapped at her. "Don't forget your father." For a half a second Denise stood there. She was standing in the same spot Jeannie had just been in. She struck the same deer-in-the-headlights pose, clasping her knees together. She looked like she was about to piss down her pale bare thighs. She turned towards my contact. He blinked once. She caught Tom's eyes as she turned to look at me. "You want this one, you old shit-head?" Denise held out her slice of strawberry shortcake to me with her little fifteen year old hand.

They all looked at me until they'd satisfied themselves I was aware I now had egg on my face, then broke out into laughter. Everyone but Jeannie. She was beginning to catch on. She was already sensing I was hiding it, but that something was about to go disastrously wrong. But she had no idea. Nor, for that matter, did I. Denise, who by then was almost pissing herself with laughter, turned back to me and said, "here, take it, you old fool!" and she pretended to be about to creampie me in the face with the cake slice.

"Denise!" Jeannie snapped at her. Denise whipped her head around carefully balancing the cake slice acting like she'd deftly caught it in mid-air. Her hair tips just brushed the cake and I watched as a single follicle caught on it. Jeannie was acting like she was ready to shank Denise across the counter with the butcher blade, and saying "do right or I'll cut your punky little head off." Denise whipped her head back around and her hair blew out the other direction then. "Sorry, dad." She stood up on her tip-toes and kissed me on the lips. "You know I love you." She stepped back down and turned around and gave me a look, and then she noticed the hair on her cake. "Oh," she remarked to herself, "I have a kinky hair on my strawberry shortcake."

I saw Tom inadvertantly shift his weight toward the leg closer to his brother. I had never known they had been brothers. But now I can see the resemblance. Somewhat like Nick Nolte and Gary Busey. But yeah, it's there. My old contact stood there like a fucking rock. His pants legs seemed to have shortened though. Jeannie shot Tom a glance out the corner of her eye so he snorted contemptuously to indicate it was all in good fun. "Denise is just horsing around," my contact said. "Lighten up, LeRoy." He advised me then. It was good advice. I should have taken it. I should have never done what I done next. It never should have happened.

Jeannie handed me some cake and I took the slice in hand and bit into it. It had whole real strawberries in it, I come to find out. Since I bit into one. And I had to suck the whole rest of the out-of-season over-sized mutant genetically betttered fruit into my mouth, along with the cake and icing. And don't get me wrong. It was good cake. Jeannie had probably spent all day making it. But as I was looking down on the strawberry I'd bitten off, obviously too large for me to chew, my stomach suddenly shriveled up like a prune out in the desert. I realised the gravity of the symbolism. So I turned and looked at my contact. And then he looked at my daughter. And then I saw him crack that melancholy smile, and the touch of evil dawned within his eye. But Denise was facing the couch, and had her back to us, and even though she turned to reciprocate with some definate expression, I could not see what face she made back at him.

I understood it all. I'd been here, afterall, already. So I deuced it up pretty quick. My contact was there to play Tom and I against one another. Tom was there stealing my wife and kid, who I'd just found out was an fbi plant. And I was there to find out who'd emptied out my security box. But I was still finding it difficult to care about any of this. I knew what my contact meant. I understand what he'd told me. I could only do this once. It wasn't time yet for the theoretical T-4 alternative I'd heard rumours of once or twice in the halls of Sandia corporate, ie. the shop. I'd always taken it as carefully placed disinformation. Nothing serious. Nothing real. I didn't know what to do. All my gut instincts were telling me, kill them all. You have to! But I couldn't! So instead of biting the strawberry in half while catching the chewed off end with my other hand (which was still on my gun). But I, LeRoy Jenkem, did not do this. Instead I sucked the whole thing into my throat and damn near choked to death. This was due to my training, of course. But it was only just getting warmed up.

I'm choking and I stumble forward into Denise, who, God Bless Her, had her back turned. I'm choking and I stumble forward and I drop the cake out of my right hand as it flies up to my throat. I'm choking and I stumble forward and up comes that left hand without no revolver still attached to the fingers at the end of it. As I stumble into Denise, God Bless the Child! she topples forward onto the couch. She drops her cake in mid-air as she falls, and it ends up squished all over and down the front of her party dress. She is then bent over the sofa, and I have collapsed on top of her. And at first, there is lafter. My contact laughs. Then Tom. Jeannie looks over and my contact looks at her, and then me, and then laughs. Then I see Jeannie laugh, and I know just how fucked I am.

"Get offa me, get the fuck up, seriously? Get the fuck up offa me, Dad, God Damn!" And Jeannie paused from laughing to say, "Denise! No Cursing!" and wag that blade at her again. As I stand up

I see that my own slice of cake had fallen between me and my daughter. It must have landed on her rump right as her face hit the sofa, because her dress was bunched up to the north of where the cake had landed. As for me, well, the cake had landed on her hips, and I'd pretty much fallen into a spooning position over top of her, and so the cake ended up getting crushed between her hips and mine. The icing was spread out all over my groin. And then the cake dropped. It had literally clung directly to her crotch. Then it slumped off and fell to the carpet. Denise looked over her shoulder before standing up, and as I stood erect, I looked down at my Mormon / Catholic daughter, spread open like the Mystery Babalon, and could do nothing.

"Oh My God!" Denise screamed. "Don't look at me! Nobody look at me!" But it was too late for anything like that. Tom and his brother were both stroking their clean cake plates impulsively, and my contact was undressing my wife with his eyes. "Oh fuck me, fuck me, fuck me" Denise was mumbling as she rubbed the cake off of her panties. Some strawberries were dripping down her milky thighs. I looked around again. Tom's plate was sagging low in his limp hand as he openly gaped at the spectacle before him. He was aghast. It was like watching a car accident. You couldn't bear to see it, but you couldn't let yourself miss one thing. But Jeannie was looking at my contact, and my contact was licking his lips. And Jeannie started to lick her lips. I was trying to catch her gaze with mine. But I could not. She was under. My contact was controlling her with his mind now. She started to lick her lips.

"Christ Dad," Denise stands up to me, "you must be in la-la land, you clumsy old shit for brains! I can't trust you long enough to turn my back on you for one second. I'm ashamed to be a Jenkem when I'm around you, Dad. And seriously? You smell like feet. Ugh!" So she had dusted most of the cake crumbs out of her butt crack with one hand and the rest off of her party blouse with the other while she talked. She looked up and around the room, but she had to look over my shoulder. I can't say what she saw then. But she looked at me at last and her ugly little brown eyes were welling up with tears. "Mom." She said to Jeannie behind me. "I'm borrowing the fucking car. Call me on my jelly if you need me." and she snatched the keys off Jeannie's purse next to the main door and stormed out before I could stop her.

Then I turned around. I took note it was then exactly 9PM. I could feel myself elsewhere pressing return and posting the first chemical analysis of the effects (of using HWD) as a blog on the Myspace page. So I blinked as I was turning, and as I faced them fully, I finally opened my eyes. The entire lot of them were nothing but demons. I saw that much before my eyes were even partially open.

Jeannie was looking with a look of abject desperation after Denise. She looked at Tom and said, "Should I go after her?" But then my contact said "No. We need you here." She cocked her head at him. She had gotten dropped out from under when Denise had told her she was taking the car, but she was still feeling really buzzed, I could tell. "I want Lee Roy here too see what we're going to do next."

He walked over to me and I had just stood there. I was screaming inside, "Jesus, Jeannie, take off after Denise! She needs somebody right now, and that ain't me. You ought to go put your arm up around that daughter of ours and go study out of the Book of Kings, or else of Acts. But Jeannie, Please, God! Don't let this happen." I didn't want it to have happened like this. Understanding was beginning to dawn on me like the yoke of that invisible egg all over me then. No redemption. No way back but now it would be an endless cycle like this forever and it was already too late. I wanted to go for the knife so badly. My grit rose up into my craw and turned to that same old bloody cud puddle of bile under my tongue. "Have you read any Crowley?" my contact whispered into my left ear. I wanted to puke.

Outside Denise was only just then cutting on the car's engine. She was only fifteen and didn't know how to drive yet. The sound of the engine came to jolt me out of it. I look over at Jeannie, and



as my contact crept up on me, he'd sent his creepy brother creeping up towards my ex-wife. But this time I do catch Jeannie's eyes. I blink twice. She nods inadvertantly then looks at Tom. My contact seen me do it. He whips his head at Tom and Jeannie. Jeannie then says to Tom, says she, "Wait. It's her birthday." We heard Jeannie outside start to back the car up. She'd have to three-point turn parked between Tom's truck and whatever car my contact came in. I wondered if my bus was out there too?

I side-stepped backward around the couch away from my contact. As Jeannie approached the main door from the kitchen, I caught up with her by the foot of the staircase. I clothelined her almost drawing her in close to me, then whispered in her ear, "hey. I love you. Blink once if you understand." She blinked up at me. Her eyes were like two cities in Oz! "Go tell Denise go to a friend's and lay low till morning then come find me at my hovel." I let her go, for one last time, but as she opened the door I shouted after her. "And Jeannie? Tell Denise that Bob's her unkle now. Tell her Bob's her unkle." Then Jeannie hoofed off after Denise.

I turned back around to see Tom in the kitchen behind the counter with the cake holding the knife and looking at me. I noticed then he'd taken off his blue apron. He'd cooked that cake. Closer to me, but just around the awkward arm of the couch in the middle of Tom's damn living room, was standing my contact, who I'd been meant that night to first find out that he was Tom's brother. And Tom was fbi. And my contact had put Tom and I up for the same job, at DHS. But no one knew that. Instead of being able to say anything about any of it, instead I was forced to act a fool until I got my daughter off the scene. But now I knew it was too late. Denise had just seen Jeannie for the final time. My training was just beginning to kick in. And I knew something they did not. The "secret answer to the mysteries of the universe."

I knew then. I had it all figured out. My contact was there too. He'd been prommoted. So he was MIB then. But he was there from a few days before me. So he had the drop on me. He still astounds me. He knew all that would happen here the whole time he'd been hunting down Tom, his own brother. He'd sent Teneal in as bait, sent him to his death, when the man had never done nothing. And Jeannie's body had had no head. So someone standing in that room now would cut off her head. I knew that much. But I knew my contact had already known who it was all along. And then I'd sent Denise into him, but she didn't know it was him. And then after killing Tom I'd shot him in the face on my bus. And he'd known all along that Tom was only his own pawn, via Teneal, but that Tom never even known it was his own brother setting him up all along. And then my contact had gone up to heaven, to the senate in heaven, and to the court thereof, and plead us all as guilty. And I was looking at him in his eyes. And he seen the hate in mine.

He was Denise's baby's father. He was guilty of fratricide. He had framed Teneal. He was here for MIB from Tuesday, and I was there for them from the following Monday. But I couldn't yet say if he would be the one to kill Jeannie, but by then I had figured out Tom had gotten popped in Kansas as he was trying to make it to Detroit, to rendezvous with Teneal there. So I knew my contact knew that, when Tom left here tonight with Jeannie, alive or dead, he'd be headed there. But I didn't yet know who would tell him to go there, or why.

"Lee Roy?" My contact queried me. "What do you think you know?" Then a thought occured to me. Perhaps he'd made me for MIB. Perhaps, by my own actions, I'd inadvertantly let him in then on what I knew, from later, but that he'd hadn't known then. Maybe, this was his first mission on MIB too. Maybe, last Monday, he only knew as much what to do himself, as I knew what to do myself just then. So, I saw he was trying to figure it all out too. Just like I was. And he was watching me figure it all out. And maybe he was figuring it out too. So I had to act fast.

"Me?" I replied. "I don't think I know nothing." But I am walking up to and past my unflinching contact and over to the nook under the stairs behind the tv. And I reach around behind the tv and open the trim, and I pull out Tom's little baggie of cocain. I walk over to the kitchen, again past

my contact, who was turned around to stay facing me. I walked up to Tom at the cake on the kitchen counter, holding the knife. He was flinching pretty damn badly already by then. But I walked up to him and Slapped the sac across his face, and then dropped it onto the cake and it spilled across the counter. It was all over his face, the cake, the counter, and, as Jeannie walked back in the door letting the wind in from outside, it blew all over the kitchen.

"Lee Roy!" my contact yelled. So I stood up. I'd been leaning down over the counter, about to snort up some of the coke on the counter. I stood up with a dazed look in my eyes, "What?" I said. "You'll get your turn." And then he turned around to see Jeannie. "Jesus Christ!!" Jeannie yelled. "Tom, you told me you quit that shit!" And then Tom dropped the knife on the floor and it clattered. Jeannie stormed into the kitchen behind the divider so that my contact had lost sight of her as he turned to watch the wall, and so he had his left hand side turned toward me. Jeannie come up behind Tom in the kitchen, was stooping down, picked up the knife. God Bless it.

"It ain't mine," Tom stammered. "It's Lee Roy's." So then my wife looked at me. "Jeannie," I said. "Put down that knife." I saw Tom's eyes. I saw he saw me see them. Then I saw the mistake he realised he'd made. And then I saw him rationalizing. He was trying to figure it all out. But he couldn't. He didn't have enough info. So he was panicking. He didn't even look to his brother. He should have. I did though, he was panicking too. But I only broke eye contact from Tom after he'd broken eye contact from me. I knew it was already too late for him. The counter was four feet off the ground. It was between me and him. I couldn't have stopped him. I really cound't have. As God is my witness. I couldn't have.

He took away the knife from Jeannie and grabbed her in a sleeper hold and put th knife up to her throat. My contact was behind me, pissing himself, and I was behind that counter. And Tom was standing behind Jeannie. "Strawberry," I said, loud enough for my contact to hear me. And I reached into the bathrobe's pockets with both hands and felt my fists wrap around their handles, my fingers slide around their triggers, and I felt my arm muscles pulling them up fast. Then I did the time-warp dance from Rocky Horror. I moved around the counter and out of the line of fire between my contact and his brother. And I had my guns out both cocked. One of them I had pointed at my contact, and the other one at Tom.

"LeRoy, Don't!" Jeannie screamed. Tom pressed the knife against her milky throat. I see my love's blood squirting all across my daughter's fifteenth birthday strawberry shortcake. It was horrifying. But it hadn't happened. Not yet. "Lee Roy, no!" My contact yelled. "Stop LeRoy Stop!" Tom chimed in loudly enough, I realized then, to alert his neighbor. And then I realized, I couldn't pull the trigger. Everyone of us then was from the past, except for me. I was the only one left then, I realized, who might not walk out of there alive. But it all hinged on who knew later, which was the passt for me. So I thought back, as I had one eye on my contact, and the other on Tom as he was threatening to cut Jeannie's whole head off with that butcher knife. And I thought, he didn't cut her head off here. But I didn't think quick enough, and Tom had his back up against the front door. He was turning the knob open behind his back with one hand, and had that knife to Jeannie's neck with the other. "That's right, Tom," I told him. "Run to Teneal. Run to Detroit." Then there was a knock on the main door. I scuttled my guns away into my pockets as my contact turned around toward the door. It was Tom's neighbor and as he came in one door, Tom snuck with Jeannie out the other.

"Tom?" the neighbor calls in through the door. "Is everything okay, I heard shouts." My contact is already stepping passt the neighbor out the door. "Scuse me," he say. And then, from the patio, he turned to Tom's coke buddy and sayd, "LeRoy's got a gun. Clear out." So the neighbor turns and looks at me and then takes off. And I am then standing in Tom's living room alone.

I am standing there in Tom's living room alone, and then came that all-too familiar voice. But it was coming from below me. So I turned around to look down at the coffee table. And behold, the

land-crab. "LeRoy, Ole Boy," he was saying, as I heard Tom and my contact start their cars outside. "LeRoy, things might not make much sense to you yet right now. But you can sleep easy knowing you did right just now. You might not yet have all the answers," he was scuttling over to the cocaine bag on the kitchen floor. "But there's that. So you've at least got that." He started rolling around in the coke bag. I gave him a moment. When he disentangled himself from the baggie with his fiddler claw, He handed it up to me. "You know what to do next, Le Roy." And so I went back over, hid the baggie where I'd find it later, after this was all over, and then I went back into the kitchen and I cleaned up all the coke with a wet paper towel. I put the naked cake into the fridge.

"So, none of this was...?" I start to ask him. Then I realize I'm talking to a crab high on coke. So I say, "nevermind," and walk out the front door with him. Outside it's a nice night, and off in the distance down the hill, beneath the single street lamp in the middle of Tom's neighbor's grandparent's farm field, was parked an old black Buick. The driver's side door then opened from within. I turned to where my contact was, but he wasn't there. So I started to walk down the field toward the car.

So I looked back. Behind me was the hangar bay, exactly as I remembered it, and then, before my watching eyes, it shimmered like heat lightning and turned back into the grassy knoll. I walked alone down the field toward where the car was. I got into it and closed the door. Outside of the tinting, it looked like day again, but I couldn't rightly tell. The cabin of the Buick was normal. It was a normal car. I looked into the back in the rearview, and it was a normal leather bench seat. So I gunned the engine, and the radio came on. It was "Looking out my back door" by CCR. So I threw the clunker into reverse and spun out on the gravel, then one eighties her and peeled out the break in the fence where I'd come in through.

The car turned its turn signals on automatically to let me know the way home. By the time I got back from my first MIB meeting, it was 4:47 PM on Monday. I parked the car next to my bus in front of Tom's place. As I got out and was on the patio, her bus from school come pulling down the street. As I go in I hear her getting home. As I go to the fridge, she runs up the patio steps, and as I crack open a beer she runs in through the main door. She ran up to me and threw her arms around me.

"Dad!" she said kissing my cheeks all over, "I saw that car. I thought they'd come for you. I thought you were being killed!" I disentangle myself from her and turn sideways and chug the beer. "I ain't dead, kid, but I've had the strangest day."

I told her all of what had happened and I brought her up to speed. This was Monday. I took some time to finish writing the blog up until the part when Kathleen from city waste had called me that morning. I posted it the next morning, and Denise read it while eating some tasteoohs.

Then it was Tuesday morning, the day of one week after the night of Denise's party.

-Le Roy

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorjesus.gif>[/img]  
our lord and saviour, the Raptor Jesus (ie. Seth), shall save us.

if you don't simply believe me based on pure blind faith alone, then you are bound to be a sucker for proof offered in the form of empirical evidence! So here is some!

[img]<http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/11480430233774mj.jpg>[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/53c58f7a-2b75-44e7-a87a-b9f0.jpg>[/img]

Proof, you say? Where's the "proof"? It's on the internet, dummy. And in the Bible, the book of books, the revelation of the king of kings, ie. Raptor Jesus.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/groundfaith.jpg>[/img]

So, who and or what is Raptor Jesus? We should first spell out plainly who and what Raptor Jesus is NOT.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/dinosaur.JPG.jpg>[/img]

This is a picture of Jesus riding a brontosaurus. That crocodile under his arm though? That's the infant Raptor Jesus. Oh but it gets worse...

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/jesus\\_on\\_raptor.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/jesus_on_raptor.jpg)[/img]

Again, this is a picture of Jesus riding on a Raptor. Note that these two can appear in the same place at the same time because they are plainly two different people, or in this case, one a God and the other a Raptor.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptor-jesusthumbnail.jpg>[/img]

Here is a gratuitous picture of Jesus nursing the infant Raptor. Observe how he pornographically suckles at the teat of the heart transfixed for all our salvation from sin. Raptor Jesus represents Jesus' Prophecy.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorjesus-baby.gif>[/img]

Now, to begin with, the mythology of "Seth," or "Raptor Jesus," is the prophecy of the second coming, the influence on the mind of Christ our Saviour by the contemporary cult of Sethites. So we see Raptor Jesus enjoying a life much alike his own notional "father," Jesus Christ Himself.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/248812036\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/248812036_1.jpg)[/img]

In this nativity scene we see "Raptor Jesus," notional "son" of Christ, at the teet of it's Mother, Mary Magdalene, "Mystery Babalon," the mother of harlots, whore of nations and filthier of the abonimation of desolation. Raptor Jesus has a gun, signifying his will be a prophecy of a time of war to come, but below him he protects his infant brother, the wild-man, mammalian prototypical John the Baptist to the reptilian Raptor Jesus, Enkidu to his Gilgamesh.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/677290331\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/677290331_1.jpg)[/img]

here we again see Raptor Jesus portrayed, although not with a mere handgun as in their youth, but a full-on semi-automatic uzi sub-machine gun. In his lap he holds the lamb, again representative of the prophecy of the age of mammalian peace to follow his own age of a reptilian war.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/541723613\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/541723613_1.jpg)[/img]

It is widely speculated that the ministry of Raptor Jesus was precipitated when some Romans, in

spite of Raptor Jesus heavy armament of fire-power, managed to slay his prophetic counter-part, represented by John the Baptist and by a lamb.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/21649635\\_1.png](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/21649635_1.png)[/img]

Another theory has it that Raptor Jesus slew and ate his counterpart himself. The transubstantiation of Holy Communion is ample evidence of this tradition being continued through to the modern era.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1498870697\\_1.png](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1498870697_1.png)[/img]

The first recorded sighting of Raptor Jesus before his ministry began was by a woman named Connie Dobbs. In this picture of their touching encounter, you can blatantly see her ass.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/248812663\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/248812663_1.jpg)[/img]

Raptor Jesus then begins his ministry in earnest when he comes upon a crowd and snatches up a human child. The men nearby, shocked at this sad turn of fate, exclaimed to the child's mother, "are you selling your baby?" To which Raptor Jesus, also, and rightly, called "alien Jesus," replied for the poor woman, "I come to giveth and I come to taketh away." Whereupon he ate the child utterly leaving not one bone or morsel.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1048838192\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1048838192_1.jpg)[/img]

This sad event is also recalled in this scroll from the early Dark Ages, called among the Sethians "L'age D'or" meaning the Age of Gold.

There are at least three, if not four, basic aspects of Raptor Jesus' ministry. 1) talking to children. 2) skateboarding. 3) healing people by smacking them on the head. 4) getting blitzed on gin and tonics. Check this shit out:

#### 1) RAPTOR JESUS MEETS WITH CHILDREN

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorjesus6eo.jpg>[/img]

Here Raptor Jesus frankly discusses mythology and fable with some kids.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorjesus.jpg>[/img]

Here Raptor Jesus discusses theology openly with a little one. It was said he always cried hardest after eating the ones most dear to him.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/RaptorJesus02.jpg>[/img]

And here we find Raptor Jesus preaching to his whole "flock" about the coming comet, shaped like a screaming William Shatner, that will "extinctify" him. The presence of this "flock" gives rise to the next portion of Raptor Jesus' ministry:

#### 2) RAPTOR JESUS TOTALLY LOVED SKATEBOARDING

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorair8zu.jpg>[/img]

Much like Applewhite's Heaven's Gate "UFO" cult, centered around the comet Hale-Bopp, when the

"comet" Raptor Jesus predicted would come to "extinctify" him, came it carried him up while he was skating and gave him what strict observance scholars and wild eyed mystics alike describe as "Mad Air." After this obvious "sign" of the inevitable "extinctification" of Raptor Jesus, he began to heal people by slapping them on the forehead. Thus began the third phase of Raptor Jesus' ministry:

### 3) RAPTOR JESUS TOTALLY LOVED TO HIT YOU IN THE HEAD

here's some "real" pictures to prove this fictional fact:

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor\\_Jesus\\_04.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor_Jesus_04.jpg)[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor\\_Jesus\\_03.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor_Jesus_03.jpg)[/img]

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/501px-Raptorhealing1.jpg>[/img]

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/270972535\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/270972535_1.jpg)[/img]

On the very day that Raptor Jesus drowned Judas, Raptor Jesus was sneaking back to his hide-out downtown. This brings us to the final stage of Raptor Jesus' ministry.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/271462252\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/271462252_1.jpg)[/img]

### 4) RAPTOR JESUS STUCK HIS NECK OUT SO YOU DON'T HAVE TO

Now a little should be known about the kinda day Raptor Jesus had been having that day. So he was preaching up in the Synagogue all day, delivering the good word.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptorjesussolo.JPG>[/img]

After he got done describing the comet and the mad air it had given him, and the vision he'd seen of his inevitable "extinctification," Raptor Jesus also spoke a fillabuster in his own defense when questioned by the other rabbin, and quoted heavily from Karl Marx.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/RaptorJesus-1.jpg>[/img]

He said that, "a man is just worth his ability to work, and his right is to be free to sell that to anyone he should wish."

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/rj2.jpg>[/img]

Then Raptor Jesus climbed down off the pulpit and went to get blitzed on "crunk juice" (ie. a ghetto mimosa, made out of the "champagne of beers" Miller High Life and pop rocks).

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor\\_Jesus\\_by\\_inktoast.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor_Jesus_by_inktoast.jpg)[/img]

As he went into the place where he was staying while he was on the lam from the law, they caught him by surprise. They were already waiting for him in his hideout. When he opened the door they yelled "surprise" and he assumed the position.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor\\_Jesus\\_02.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor_Jesus_02.jpg)[/img]

they forced him to carry his busted ass cart's cam-shaft across town to get a mechanic, and told him no beer until afterwards! Those dastardly bastards!

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1311943678\\_1.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/1311943678_1.jpg)[/img]

but when he got across town they gave him the super-mega hexadecimal triple cross. They triple crossed Seth, the Alien Jesus, and crucified Raptor Jesus on the overhead expenses of fixing his cam-shaft. So his prophecy was made complete!

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/353660207\\_1ac67253dd.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/353660207_1ac67253dd.jpg)[/img]

But like a bad penny, Raptor Jesus came back from the dead after being crucified.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/raptor-jesus-749809.jpg>[/img]

Raptor Jesus explained the "second coming" concept to his flock on his return.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/highlife.jpg>[/img]

eventually Raptor Jesus did get his Cold Beer, but it just wasn't the same somehow.

[img][http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor\\_Jesus\\_01.jpg](http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/raptorJesus/Raptor_Jesus_01.jpg)[/img]

The modern pope is a neo-sethian. Case Closed.

-benpadiahsezLOLZORZ

oh hell, the myth of the Saviour (from what exactly?) is as old as the earliest ante-deluvial civilisations.

In the Rig Vedas of ancient India, they describe the reincarnations of Shiva, who himself is the final incarnation (following Vishnu and Brahma) of Krishna (described in the Bhagavad Gita of Hinduism), the "sleeper" whose dream is "manvantara" (called "Sangsara" by Buddhists) or physical reality. The current incarnation of Shiva is the Buddha, and the fourteenth incarnation of the Buddha is the Dalai Lamma. It is said, the final incarnation of the Buddha is Maitreya, however the Vedas list further incarnations of Shiva subsequent to the Buddha as well.

In the Popul Vuh of the Quiche (later Mayan) indigenous tribes of South America and the Yucatan they describe the character of Quetzalcoatl, a "fair-skinned" and bearded God, also portrayed as a feathered serpent. Quetzalcoatl, according to legend, led the last of the elder Mayan tribes across the ocean to the east, promising to return again one day. Thus, when the Spanish Conquistadors arrived, the Aztec chief Montezuma mistook them for "Tezcatlipoca" (lit. "smoking mirror" ), the Aztec version of Quetzalcoatl. The Aztec Tezcatlipoca and the Mayan Quetzal Coatl harken back also to the earlier Olmec myths of Viracocha.

In Egypt and the region now known as Iraq, the myth of the Saviour began with the Old Kingdom Egyptian "Book of the Dead" (a guidebook for a soul to journey through the Underworld after

death) and with the Sumerian work, now called the "Lost Book of Enki" (describing the pantheons of all these ancient civilisations and giving accounts of them supposedly from pre-deluvial times). In these cosmologies, the idea of the Saviour began to take shape in the form of Horus, son of the slain God Osiris, and Marduk, the warrior-son of Enki. Unfortunately, subsequent mythologies recount that Horus the hawk would go on to be identified first as Ra, pronounced "ray," and later Aten, both representative of the solar deity. The loss of eternal life is a myth recounted in the Egyptian, Sumero-Babylonian and earliest Hebrew accounts. We can trace its origins, along with the myth of a coming Saviour, to Abraham, who migrated out of Sumero-Babylonia and into Egypt. Many believed the mono-theist Pharaoh Akhenaten to be the "mushus," or coming saviour, and thus his followers called him "Moses." In many respects, the myth of Christ borrowed from the Book of Exodus describing the life of Moses, some 4000 years before the times of Jesus.

Between its origins in Sumeria and Egypt under Abraham, the saviour myth continued to take shape in the teachings of Zoroaster, a Persian follower of Mithra, a solar "son" of the God Ahurah Mazda. The study of the dualism between the good Ahurah Mazda and his evil twin counterpart, the evil wizard Ahriman, was deeply influential of the Essene sect of Gnostics on the Dead Sea at the time of Jesus. By this time, the fervor for a coming saviour was reaching its peak because the calendar of Pythagoras, a student of the "Zend Avesta" of Mithraism, was counting down to "year zero" between two bi-millennial aeons.

Most of these saviour archetypes have identical attributes. I'd recommend the web-documentary, available on YouTube, Google Video and elsewhere, called "Zeitgeist" as a starter for this material. It describes the calendrical and astro-archaeological origins for this myth's solar characteristics, and will also educate you briefly on the mechanism of "precession" which causes the passing of the bi-millennial aeons that were observed by Pythagoras. Most of the attributes of the saviour character reflect an original solar mythology, such as the "sun," Jesus, surrounded by the "zodiac," His twelve Disciples. There's not much to it all really.

Subsequently to this the historical person of Jesus is recorded as Rabbi Shimeon Bar Yochai in the Hebrew Talmud, and is even mentioned in the Holy Quran, sura 5, and his myth has been extensively commented on in many Muslim scholarly works as well. This brings us about up to modern times, when we find the "exoteric" Catholic Church extolling the solar saviour myth as justification for spiritual slavery to itself as the modern version of the Roman Empire, and the "esoteric" lodges of Free Masonry perserving, albeit mostly unknown even to members, the "lost" right-interpretation of this myth as an anthropomorphication of astronomy and other high-sciences.

I wouldn't put much stock in any of it myself, although I have taken stabs repeatedly at offering a modern interpretation of the myth and its affect on modern global political events. You can read about the esoteric aspects of this on my forum, here:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=487> . Hope you enjoy!

-ben

blah.

Immediately after the expulsion of Blackwater, which apparently DID occur, despite having received ZERO media coverage I am aware of, President Bush ordered what he called in his final, 2008, State of the Union Address a "troop surge" of 2000-4000 new US soldiers being deployed to fight and die in Iraq. (BTW, the death toll of US troops alone is now over 4000, and remember that, at the HIGHEST, estimates of the deaths in 9-11, the excuse for this war, are around 3000.) The "troop-surge" has since been considered successful, as Dick Cheney has announced (albeit rationally invisible) improvement during his recent visit to Afghanistan and Iraq.



Now, the problem, as anyone trained in the Art of War would know, is not, and never was, having enough US troops (or private forces) occupying Iraq to overwhelm the "insurgents" (ie, the Iraqi people). If you have 1000 troops and 3000 Blackwater merc.s or just 4000 troops, it won't matter. You could have 10,000 troops, and another 100,000 mercenaries involved on your side, and still lose, if you do not properly manage your merc.s and supply your troops.

Since the US invasion of Iraq, the entire occupation can be considered a strategical nightmare. Early on, there were alot of reports coming in about soldiers having insufficient kevlar body armor. This was around the time W.'s soundbytes involved the talking-point "well-paid, well-funded, well-eqipt," while he slashed veteran's "benefits" (ie. Social Security and medical aid). This was only the beginning though. Eventually, in documentaries on the privatisation of the military's supplies, reports would find their way around the mainstream media black-out from soldiers complaining of the private contractors (Blackwater and Halliburton). Apparently these private military contractors (mercenaries for hire) were selling drugs to the soldiers, and selling the soldiers' own arms to the insurgents. Soldiers were forced to stand outside in the open without cover, in temperatures too hot for their armour, for hours waiting in line for their mess from the Halliburton contractors. Finally, there were reports that the private military firms were given a literal blank-check when it came to sequestering funds. While the private military firm's parking lots would be over-flowing with fully-equip gas-guzzling Hummers, the army parking-lot would be devoid of all but one or two of the dressed-down equivalent, the desert-drab HumVee. When the firms found no use for the equipment and vehicles, they were ordered to destroy them. So they lit a parking lot full of Hummers on fire!

Anywho... so far as I can tell there have been no new developments in the situation of any beneficial nature. No news on Scooter Libby's indictment either.

-ben

<center>  
<a href =  
<https://secure2.convio.net/pepib/site/Advocacy?cmd=display&page=UserAction&id=111>>  
Support House Resolution 333 for impeachment</a></p>

<p>I support House Resolution 333 calling for the impeachment of Vice President Richard Cheney. I also support the impeachment of George W. Bush. As your constituent, I am writing to insist that you and the rest of the House of Representatives carry out your constitutional duties to defend the Constitution of the United States. It is unconscionable that the House has obstructed an open discussion of the activities of the President and Vice-President. This administration has taken this country into a criminal war, is threatening to start a new war, and has violated the constitutional rights of the American people. It is time for the House to fulfill its constitutional obligations in response to these impeachable offenses.</p>

<p><a href =  
<https://secure2.convio.net/pepib/site/Advocacy?cmd=display&page=UserAction&id=111>>email  
this to your congress-person by clicking here</a></center></p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =<http://www democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/115>>  
Sign the Pledge for Peace Petition</a><br/>

Please join the 83 Members of Congress who pledged in an open letter delivered to President Bush:  
"We will only support appropriating funds for U.S. military operations in Iraq during Fiscal Year 2008 and beyond for the protection and safe redeployment of all our troops out of Iraq before you

leave office."</p>

<p>The U.S. occupation of Iraq is the primary cause of the violence there. U.S. intelligence agencies have reported in multiple National Intelligence Estimates that the occupation of Iraq is recruiting more terrorists worldwide. Every dollar we spend in Iraq is making America less secure and taking funds away from urgent needs at home and abroad.</p>

<p>54% of Americans want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months, according to a Democrats.com telephone poll of 618 adults conducted from September 6-9, 2007, by ICR. 73% of Americans want U.S. troops home in a year. The single largest group (40%) want Bush to bring U.S. troops home within 6 months using funds Congress has already given him for Iraq. Read the full results at: <http://democrats.com/iraq-poll-1></p>

Signers:Lynn Woolsey (D-CA), Barbara Lee (D-CA), Maxine Waters (D-CA), Ellen Tauscher (D-CA), Rush Holt (D-NJ), Maurice Hinchey (D-NY), Diane Watson (D-CA), Ed Pastor (D-AZ), Barney Frank (D-MA), Danny Davis (D-IL), John Conyers (D-MI), John Hall (D-NY), Bob Filner (D-CA), Nydia Velazquez (D-NY), Bobby Rush (D-IL), Charles Rangel (D-NY), Ed Towns (D-NY), Paul Hodes (D-NH), William Lacy Clay (D-MO), Earl Blumenauer (D-OR), Albert Wynn (D-MD), Bill Delahunt (D-MA), Eleanor Holmes Norton (DC), G. K. Butterfield (D-NC), Hilda Solis (D-CA), Carolyn Maloney (D-NY), Jerrold Nadler (D-NY), Michael Honda (D-CA), Steve Cohen (D-TN), Phil Hare (D-IL), Grace Flores Napolitano (D-CA), Alcee Hastings (D-FL), James McGovern (D-MA), Marcy Kaptur (D-OH), Jan Schakowsky (D-IL), Julia Carson (D-IN), Linda Sanchez (D-CA), Raul Grijalva (D-AZ), John Olver (D-MA), Sheila Jackson Lee (D-TX), Jim McDermott (D-WA), Ed Markey (D-MA), Chaka Fattah (D-PA), Frank Pallone Jr. (D-NJ), Rubin Hinojosa (D-TX), Pete Stark (D-CA), Bobby Scott (D-VA), Jim Moran (D-VA), Betty McCollum (D-MN), Jim Oberstar (D-MN), Diana DeGette (D-CO), Stephen Lynch (D-MA), Artur Davis (D-AL), Hank Johnson (D-GA), Donald Payne (D-NJ), Emanuel Cleaver (D-MO), John Lewis (D-GA), Yvette Clarke (D-NY), Neil Abercrombie (D-HI), Gwen Moore (D-WI), Keith Ellison (D-MN), Tammy Baldwin (D-WI), Donna Christensen (D-USVI), David Scott (D-GA), Luis Gutierrez (D-IL), Lois Capps (D-CA), Steve Rothman (D-NJ), Elijah Cummings (D-MD), Ron Paul (R-TX), Chris Murphy (D-CT), Jesse Jackson, Jr. (D-IL), Mel Watt (D-NC), Corrine Brown (D-FL), Bennie Thompson (D-MS), Gregory Meeks (D-NY), Anthony Weiner (D-NY), David Loebsack (IA), Dennis Kucinich (D-OH), Peter DeFazio (D-OR), Sam Farr (D-CA), Henry Waxman (D-CA), Mike Thompson (D-CA).</p>

<p>For the latest count visit <http://www.afterdowningstreet.org/70letter></p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =<http://www.democrats.com/peoplesemailnetwork/88?ad=d0>>

Ten Reasons to Impeach George Bush and Dick Cheney</a><br/>

I ask Congress to impeach President Bush and Vice President Cheney for the following reasons:</p>

<p>1. Violating the United Nations Charter by launching an illegal "War of Aggression" against Iraq without cause, using fraud to sell the war to Congress and the public, misusing government funds to begin bombing without Congressional authorization, and subjecting our military personnel to unnecessary harm, debilitating injuries, and deaths.</p>

<p>2. Violating U.S. and international law by authorizing the torture of thousands of captives, resulting in dozens of deaths, and keeping prisoners hidden from the International Committee of the Red Cross.</p>

<p>3. Violating the Constitution by arbitrarily detaining Americans, legal residents, and non-Americans, without due process, without charge, and without access to counsel.</p>

<p>4. Violating the Geneva Conventions by targeting civilians, journalists, hospitals, and ambulances, and using illegal weapons, including white phosphorous, depleted uranium, and a new type of napalm.</p>

<p>5. Violating U.S. law and the Constitution through widespread wiretapping of the phone calls and emails of Americans without a warrant.</p>

<p>6. Violating the Constitution by using "signing statements" to defy hundreds of laws passed by Congress.</p>

<p>7. Violating U.S. and state law by obstructing honest elections in 2000, 2002, 2004, and 2006.</p>

<p>8. Violating U.S. law by using paid propaganda and disinformation, selectively and misleadingly leaking classified information, and exposing the identity of a covert CIA operative working on sensitive WMD proliferation for political retribution.</p>

<p>9. Subverting the Constitution and abusing Presidential power by asserting a "Unitary Executive Theory" giving unlimited powers to the President, by obstructing efforts by Congress and the Courts to review and restrict Presidential actions, and by promoting and signing legislation negating the Bill of Rights and the Writ of Habeas Corpus.</p>

<p>10. Gross negligence in failing to assist New Orleans residents after Hurricane Katrina, in ignoring urgent warnings of an Al Qaeda attack prior to Sept. 11, 2001, and in increasing air pollution causing global warming.</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href =http://www.democrats.com/impeach-cheney-congressional-record>

I support the impeachment of Vice President Dick Cheney and I authorize Rep. Dennis Kucinich to enter my name into the Congressional Record.</a><br/>

Rep. Dennis Kucinich wants to put the name of everyone who supports Dick Cheney's impeachment in to the Congressional Record!</p>

<p>The Congressional Record is the official record of the proceedings and debates of the United States Congress. It is published daily when Congress is in session and is fully searchable.</p>

<p>Every day that Congress is in session, Rep. Kucinich will submit 5 single-spaced pages of names with states, which is the daily limit under House rules. To be included, all you need to do is submit this petition.

Rep. Kucinich will not use this list for any other purpose besides entering it into the Congressional Record.</p>

<p>19485 of 100000 people have signed this petition. (July 27, 2007 - 12:01am)</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p>

I've heard many people say, the EU is just what Hitler wanted. No it isn't. Hitler wanted a global dictatorship. The EU is an international monetary union. The world bank has to accumulate enough credit (from various national debts) to mint a global currency. To do this, they have to assume the military might to be able to collect on this credit. Without entering into a pact with the heads of all involved nations, and thus establishing a global economic trade union, the world bank cannot issue currency based on its credit. Once the world bank is able to issue a global currency, though, it will be necessary to translate the wealth of national currencies to an equivalent amount of global currency. In order to accomplish this, it will be necessary for everyone living in the countries of the monetary union to have a greater amount of global currency (buying power) than national currency (amount of value). In other words, only once federal notes are bankrupted can the value of global currency outweigh the buying power of national money.

</p><p>

I've heard many people say, the first form of global government will be a dictatorship. This is wrong. To enable the World Bank to enforce the use of its global currency, by calling in debts owed to it by military might, the first form of global government would be in the form of an

international free-trade agreement effectively dissolving all national borders. The nations who agreed to this pact would, as does the EU now, all share one fixed world currency. Thus, it would be the international businesses of the private sectors among nations that would form the first truly unified form of global government, by world-wide trade agreement. While this would be global fascism, it would not immediately imply dictatorship over the national populations. It would mean, instead, the formation of a direct democracy as the first form of global government, as consumerism would determine financial progress among the founding companies of the global credit union the same way votes determine the decisions made by representative government officials. Rather than voting for candidates to elect representatives, we would supply funds to a corporation that would reciprocate by determining our government's policies to maximize their own profits, thus increasing the value of our initial contribution to them. This is currently the case in the US.

</p><p>

I've heard many people say, the first global dictator will unify all the world's different religions. What would be wrong with that? If there actually is only one God, why should people disagree on his nature? Yet the fiction that we can accept one God as a species has led to the fact of many thousand years of warfare, all around the globe, as everyone attempts to convert everyone else to their own views. Due to its dependency on depletable resources, leading to its viral similitude in consuming until supersaturation and then metamorphosising its values, humanity alone self-regulates natural selection by survival of the fittest. By economic controls, mankind substitutes the value of earning money for the skill of natural survival. Therefore, the Almighty Dollar is, in truth, our idealisation as a species of the fact that we control our own populations - not only the number of us alive by institutionalised murder in the form of wars, but also the way in which those of us left over survive to breed by using the artificial exchange system of money. If there ever will be a single global god, it will, by necessity, be worshipped in the form of the global currency.

</p><p>

Thus, what we see is that the global government already exists in the form of free trade agreements and monetary unions, that wealthy companies and not elected officials comprise its ranks (though "we the people" control them by tariffs, boycotts and strikes even moreso than by voting for elected officials), and that, in truth, the one true god already ruling over all humanity and worshipped even by entire corporations themselves is the ideal lie that is money.

</p><p>

So what "many people say" and what is obvious enough for us all to see are often not the same. Ladies and gentlemen, please wake up now. We have arrived in our New World Order.

</p><p>

-J</p>

<center>

<p><a href = <http://www.impeachbush.org/>><img src = <http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/dontvote.jpg>></a></p>

</center>

<p>

Everything is backwards inside out of looking-glass land. Once you realise you've been lied to and most of what you believe you know is wrong, you will find the world is much more vast than you at first saw, but that those who had concealed this from you are really the only ones around to fear.

</p><p>

No one knows what is in your own best interest better than you do for yourself.

</p><p>

Just as the imaginary "dangers" of an "unknown" world beyond their "protection" were lies all along, so is their entire motive backward to the mind-control moralities they taught us to value. They view their unethical strategies as necessary for their own survival and the protection of their property.

</p><p>

Their greatest fear is that they are massively out-numbered by the populous they dominate, and

their illusion of authority is flimsy and necessarily changes with their short-term goals. They use fear-tactics and lies; they are fighting what they see as a desperate fight to maintain their hegemony.

</p><p>

Their future is short, and they know it. Their time has almost run out, their crimes have almost caught up with them, and they are now short-selling their own future generations into a cess-pool infested prison-planet just to bail themselves out in the immediate present.

</p><p>

We know who "they" are, right in the here and now. The Yale frat Skull and Bones fed the ranks of the CIA, eventually forming the Bildebergers. Their greatest fear is being held accountable for the crimes they know they are guilty of committing daily.

</p><p>

All that remains is for us to know who "we" are. That is easy too. We are the ones who are left over, the oppressed, the disenfranchised, the victims, the innocent. All it remains now to be done is to make a choice: whose side are we on?

</p><p>

Are we on our own side, or are we with those who have lied to us all along?

</p><p>

I think the answer to that should be fairly simple and obvious for us all to solve.

</p>

<p>techniques of truth suppression:</br>

1) discredit the opposition.</br>

2) physically intimidate the threat.</br>

</p><p>

techniques of truth liberation:</br>

1) group solidarity.</br>

2) stamina by momentum.</br>

3) trust in reality.</br>

</p><p>they spread fear because it is all they feel. we spread the truth because it is what we know. they are afraid of the truth. they are afraid of us. fear is a prison. the truth shall set us free. once we are free of fear, then we see the truth: there is no us or them. there is only one reality, and we are all a part of it.

</p><p>until then, we must uncover the eyes of those whose fears blind them. in truth, there is no fear. Awake. it's time, now. the only thing to fear is fear itself. speak out, take action, we're all in this together.

</p><p>soon, we'll reach a critical mass of awareness. soon, our whole species is going to super-saturate this entire chrysalis. soon, we're going to metamorphosise.

</p><p>there is no "dominant paradigm." only the lie that might makes right, and the survival of those who can adapt to what is true.

</p><p>never accept reality merely as it appears. all is not as it seems. we might not all be able to see it all the time, but we are making progress. the more frightened they become of what we know, the less we will fear their lies.

</p><p>Unite for social democracy, speak out for global justice. we are going to win. the truth is on our side. Peace.</p><p>~G~</p>

<p><object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425" id="VideoPlayback" data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en">  
<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />  
<param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
<param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-1964707186772642906&hl=en" />  
<param name="flashvars" value="" />

</object></p>

<p>When the capacity for compassion evacuates the heart, then anger clouds the judgment. When the ability to experience human emotions is pushed aside, then another form of consciousness enters, one that is entirely alien to those of us who can still feel love and pain. This other self, this alter-personality, is pure evil from the point of view of anyone who can remain objective and sympathetic. It is completely cold-blooded, calculating and cruel. Even the word "demon" is too polite for this malevolent possession. The ancient word "Satan," meaning an "adversary" or "foe" is much more apt. When the limits of humanity are passed, then this "Satanic" consciousness rushes in to fill the vacuum. At that point, there is no turning back, you cannot ever regain what you have lost. You cease to be an innocent, and you become a murderer, a rapist, a sadistic, malignant cyst inside the husk of a "human" shell. This is what we are witnessing here. We are not only seeing an innocent man being murdered. We are seeing the Ancient of Days itself possessing the heartless, mindless, zombie-bodies of once living souls. But now these "cops," these servants and protectors of the people, have sacrificed their life-blood by proxy to a master of lies, manipulation, twisting, hurting and murder.<br /><br />Fuck these pigs. They're already dead. The only thing motivating their unfeeling corpses like marionettes is the king of all darkness. And I think that, at this point, it should be fairly obvious who has opened up this rift between reality and what they think they are allowed to get away with. The king whose lies they believe will enable them to achieve omnipotence by blood-lust. It doesn't matter whether we call the faceless minions mere "demons" and this ruler over them all "Satan." They are all one hive-consciousness. It is the release of their spirit that fills them with loss, and to justify that to themselves they will do anything to anyone who crosses their path. That's true for anyone given free reign to abuse their authority.<br /><br />As I've long said though, you can't fight the hydra by hacking away at its regenerating heads. No, to kill the monster you have to show it its own reflection. Only the last vestiges of shame and humility left in these heartless hellions will ever be able to free them from this possession by this alien evil. And then, the only way for them to be free will be self-sacrifice, like lemmings, en masse mercy-killing themselves. Once these fascist scabs see their true face in the mirror, they will all swallow shotguns on their own, and that will be that.<br /><br />I only pray there is anything still good left inside these unclean swine to join their countless, forgiving victims in the realm of eternal rewards. Because if there isn't, and they are truly blind to all but the most immediate and carnal satisfactions, then they are truly in Hell already, and good for nothing but wasting our air. At that point, we would actually be doing them a favour by freeing them from their fleshly damnation. And if that is the case, then no one in their own right mind would ever dream of doing anything but thanking us.<br /><br />~G~</p>

<center>

<p>-----</p>

<p>-----</p>

<p><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>>The Pythagorean Order of Death</br><img height="150" width = "150" src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/meditateonthis2.gif>></br><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/PODpope.gif>></a></br><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html>><img width="75" height="75" src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/NEXUS/R.gif](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/NEXUS/R.gif)></a><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>>"it is still dark of night."</a><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html>><img width="75" height="75" src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/NEXUS/L.gif](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/NEXUS/L.gif)></a></br><img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/RosCard.gif>></a></br><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/QuasiReligious.html>><img width="75" height="75" src = [http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\\_com/NEXUS/L.gif](http://www.benpadiah.com/ben_com/NEXUS/L.gif)></a><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html>>"all is not as it appears."</a><a href = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/senate.html>><img

width="75" height="75" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/R.gif></a></br><a href  
http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/done/reformedIO.html><img src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/OTOCards.gif></a></br></center><center><a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/york.html><img width="100" height="100" src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/1.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/scot.html><img width="100" height="100" src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/2.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/OTO.html><img width="100" height="100" src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/3.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/GD.html><img width="100" height="100" src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/4.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/POD/bund/ros.html><img width="100" height="100" src =  
http://www.benpadiah.com/ben\_com/NEXUS/5.gif></a></br><a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=58><img  
src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/EZ.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=59><img  
src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/KZ.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=65><img  
src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/OTO.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=61><img  
src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Ill.gif></a> <a href  
=http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=60><img  
src=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/refIO/Ros.gif></a></p></center>

<center>

<p>::10-19-2007::</p>

<p>:: new album ::</p>

<p><a href = http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/pages/SPY.html><h1>:: the "SPY" LP ::</h1></br><i  
height = "175" width = "175" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/9fcover.jpg><img height = "175"  
width = "175" src = http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/9bcover.jpg></br>:: click for free music ::</a>

<p>:including the <b>4 new tracks</b>:</p>

<p><b>"Common Man," "Network," "Gas Prices" and "Apocalypso2."</b></p>

</center>

<center>

<p>-----

</p>

</center>

<center>

<p><h1>:: FREE MUSIC DL'S FROM ~GOD~ VIA MYSPACE ::</h1></br>

<b>TUNE IN YOUR MIND! STAY OFF THE RADAR!! TURN UP YOUR RADIO!!!</b></p>

<embed

src="http://lads.myspace.com/music/musicplayer.swf?n=aHR0cDovL211c2ljLm15c3BhY2UuY29t&  
t=dr9w/gRhyOlqqrzGV0VF6mMmVxAJAkp/BKAs/pQFDfww+8Zavdt771erG08frT7cIsuJCJCdq/QZSIt  
rd58MDg==&u=MTAwMTYyNTc3&a=False&d=MTAwMTYyNTc3XjExOTI2NzI4NjE=&p=aHR0cDovL2lw  
cm9maWxlLm15c3BhY2UuY29tL2NvbW1hbmQuYXNweD9pZmlkPU1HTUdDaXNHQVFRQmdqZFIBNyt  
nVIRCVEJnb3JCZ0VFQVlJM1dBtUJvRVV3UXdJREFnQUJBZ0ptQXkJQ0FNQUVDTIFjVXNYdXBZNStC  
QkQ4SWZLekVXOWk1SIU5aUZSL3JPK0JCQmdmMWRVcmFlRm5DZkxha1QwbWdYN2xUcVQ1Q1RjMF  
dEYz0=" quality=high bgcolor=#FFFFFF width="450" height="345" name="mp3player" align=""  
AllowScriptAccess="always" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" FlashVars="culture=en-US"  
pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer"> </embed>

</center>

here you can</br>

\* : LISTEN to preview mixes of songs from the upcoming album "SPY" by ~GOD~</br>

<center>(don't worry, these plays won't show up on the counter on the page!)</center>

\*\* :: DOWNLOAD these otherwise as of yet unreleased tracks</br>

<center>(downloads via this bulletin don't show up on the official page either!)</center>

\*\*\* ::: ++ ADD ++ these songs to your MySpace profile page</br>

<center>(although I don't know why you would want to!)</center>

<center>

<p>-----</p>

</p>

</center>

<center>

<p><b>:: Also, check out ~GOD~'s</b></br>

<h1>"personal favorite" tracks (Greatest Hits)</h1></br>

<b>on this musicplaylist.net "streaming" audio player ::</b></p>

<embed style="width:435px; visibility:visible; height:500px;" allowScriptAccess="never"  
src="http://www.myplaylist.org/mc/mp3player-  
othersite.swf?config=http://www.myplaylist.org/mc/config/config\_black\_noautostart\_shuffle.xml  
&mywidth=435&myheight=500&playlist\_url=http://www.myplaylist.org/loadplaylist.php?playli  
st=14550526" menu="false" quality="high" width="435" height="500" name="mp3player"  
wmode="transparent" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"  
pluginspage="http://www.macromedia.com/go/getflashplayer" border="0"/>

</center>

<center>

<p>-----</p>

</br>

-----</p>

<p><b>HAPPY DOWNLOADING AND PLEASE ENJOY LISTENING!</b></p>

<p>-----</p>

</br>

-----</p>

very insightful regarding there being more critics than compliments, and more indifferent than critics. I've tried to stay positive by thinking of this as a reflection of the media of mass distribution (ie, the publishing industry, the internet, etc.), but I know, as you do too, and rightly, that it's not only the media, but the people, who have been exposed to it for so long, that have become indifferent to unpackaged facts, critical of obvious truths, and completely uncomplimentary of anything laid at their feet. I've nearly given up altogether on getting this info out during my own lifetime, for the simple fact that I am beginning to believe it is impossible for such "traditions" as speculative philosophy, once received only orally, to be passed along in their "traditional" ways now. As soon as it gets written down, someone will find fault with the wording. Ah well, I'm still pleased to know this info has been cached on google (especially since my host is flaking out so much these days), and even more pleased to know there are people out there still finding it at all, let alone finding it interesting.

Now, as to your specific interests (and thank you greatly for letting me know what they are, since it will fascillitate more specific dialogue and hopefully learning for us both), I can give you several references to pages on my site and specific diagrams referring to these aspects, as well as a link to a free download of my book on the tree of death, and I can answer any questions as to why I set my own versions of these all up the way I have. Ultimately, though, I hope you will excuse me if I decline thinking any of my own work to be the final say on these matters, or the One Truth, or whatever. If you've come here looking for that, I can help, but it's something one must find



through comparison of their own research with that of others, and that is always ongoing (as long as they remain other researchers), and should never be considered "done."

So, first a few references to site materials (you may already have found these):

the qabbalistic creation story: <http://www.benpadijah.com/magick/zohar.html> (toward the bottom of the page) discussed on the forum: <http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=415> (regarding specifically cosmology)

in specific, here's a direct link to the most comprehensive diagram I've done to date combining the cosmologies from various ancient Hebrew (Genesis, Bahir, etc.), QBLHist (Zohar, Razi'el, etc.) and Gnostic (Book of John, Eugnostis, etc.) sources:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/gnostic/Christ2.jpg>

the qabbalistic creation story: <http://www.benpadijah.com/magick/Lamech.html> (continues from link at bottom of page) needs to have a new thread started for it on the "magick studies" forum: <http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=44> (feel free to start a thread here if you'd like), or on the "tree of death" forum: <http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=27> (hidden from non-members).

in specific, here's a direct link to the "St. Simon" arrangement of the combined "Tree of Death" (ala Steve Savedow, its originator, rightly called the "tree of immortality") and "Tree of Life" (ala the Gra, rather than Ari, arrangement, rightly called the "tree of knowledge") diagram:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/ToD.jpg>

The tree of death e-book itself is available for download here:

[http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Tree\\_of\\_Death\\_v.02.pdf.zip](http://www.benpadijah.com/bookstore/bookstore/Tree_of_Death_v.02.pdf.zip) if you haven't already discovered this. It explains in much greater detail the explanations and sources for all the attributes I used in arranging that diagram at the time (and, as I say, nothing is permanent, and I'm very open to any observations or suggestions for improvement you might have).

Naamah is mentioned directly as the "demon ruler" over adverse Malkuth on page 23, while Lilith is mentioned directly as the "demon ruler" over adverse Yesod on page 24. I expect my reasoning for the positioning of these attributes was based on a combination of their order given by Savedow and my own dull understanding of their myths, such that Lilith would be cognate with the Shekinah, and Maamah with the "cracked" Qliphoth, Maluth of Assiyah, the "kingdom of matter."

As to what I can gather from reading over the research I included in the "TOD" .pdf e-book, Naamah was the daughter of Lamech, son of Enoch. However, Enoch is given as both the son of Cain and as "Enos," son of Seth. Since Cain (neanderthal) and Seth (homo sapien) were both sons of Adam (australopithecine), then we have to look at their respective mothers (Lilith, the nurse of the Watchers, as the mother of Cain was said to have coupled with Samael to beget Cain, while the mortal Eve, wife of mortal Adam, was said to have coupled with "the lord," ie. the Sumerian God Enki, to sire Seth) to understand the point of their divergence.

If we tried to plot all of this as like branches on a family-tree, the result would be (aside from merely convoluted in appearance) that Enki / Samael is the father of both Cain and Seth, the grandfather of Enoch and Enos, and thus the g-g-g-great-grand-father of Naameh (via Lamech, descendent of Cain) and the g-g-g-g-great-grandfather of Naameh (via Lamech, descendent of Seth). Because Lamech appears in both descents, and because he has two wives, Adah and Zillah, himself, we can speculate that Lamech was the son of a crossing between the Nefilim (neanderthal descendents of Cain) and the "wives of men" (homo-sapien descendents of Seth), in the same way that Cain (and thus Enoch) and Seth (and thus Enos) were descendents of Eve (mortal homo-sapien) and Samael (the demonised Annunaki, Enki).

So, if we were to reverse the "demonisation" of Enki as Samael (who hangs "upside down" as the constellation Orion) into the QBLHistic terminology for the immortal Adam, as "Adam Kadmon," who dwelt in Eden (Beriah) before the fall, and who became the mortal Adam (in Assiyah) after the fall, the result would be obvious: insofar as Enki-Samael remained immortal after the fall (and seven-fold cursing to mortality) of Adam, he could easily have coupled with Naamah as well as with Lilith, and even with Eve, thus siring not only Cain and Seth, but also Tubal-Cain as well.

However, the question remains if such a complete correspondence with Adam Kadmon and Enki-Samael is generalisable universally, as in all cases accurate. Although Adam remained alive for millennia after the expulsion from paradise, the real question is over his nominal attribute at each point, since that is how his character will be identified in the subsequent mythological literature. Basically, the question is from what event onward could we call "Adam Kadmon" (the pre-fall Adam) "Enki-Samael" (the post-fall Adam). The only real problem in this is in the subsequent "demonising" mythology under Christian cabala, associating Samael with Lucifer, the rebel angel, and thus obfuscating the original "fall of man" with the archetypically "earlier" (although chronologically contemporary) "fall from heaven."

If we ignore the notion of Lucifer, it might become clearer that the fall of man and the fall of the rebel angels were really one and the same, such that Adam Kadmon fathered Abel (who was immortal and wise, ie. had fore-knowledge or pre-cognitive clairvoyance), however Samael (called "Enki" meaning the immortal) fathered Cain (immortal but evil), and Enki (called "Samael" the unwise or, literally, "blind") fathered Seth (good but mortal). This would explain why Cain was considered evil, Seth good, and why Abel, as the perfect union of these opposites, was necessarily murdered. In other words, we can assess that Enki became Samael at the time of the fall, and that Adam Kadmon became the mortal Adam Homo at the same time. However, we can also assess, because all of these are only nominal attributes for a single character, we could even plot them on a circle as the four cardinal points of a grand-cross and from thence re-assign them any other such relative attributes, and, moreover, since this singular character is actually only Satan, we could simply assume it is all the "devil's work" and ignore it "for God's sake."

In any event, sorry for the confusion regarding the roles of Naamah and Lilith in my own material, and I hope that, although you'll not find it included in any other of my diagrammatical work as yet, you have found the above a sufficient apologia therefore. As for your input, please be it a glory unto God for you to feel at all liberty to ramble away. This will be the first conversation I've been able to have with any other serious QBLHist-researcher on this extremely arcane topic. Aside from a couple people I've met, almost no one has even heard of Savedow's original "Tree of Death," let alone has considered doing serious comparative research into it. I'm continually impressed by such very rare diamonds in the rough as yourself. Hopefully we can communicate more about these topics in the near future as well. None of us have forever in which to learn all we can.

Hope this epistle amuses, and finds, you well.  
-Jon

"extreme QBLH" with Stan Tenen of the Meru Foundation.

<center>

<object enableJSURL="false" enableHREF="false" saveEmbedTags="true"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425"  
style="width:330px; height:275px;" id="VideoPlayback" align="middle"  
data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-208619888961779202&hl=en"> <param  
name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" /> <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
<param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-

208619888961779202&hl=en" /> <param name="quality" value="best" /> <param name="bgcolor" value="ffffff" /> <param name="scale" value="noScale" /> <param name="salign" value="TL" /> <param name="flashvars" value="playerMode=embedded" /> </object>  
</center>

-source: <a href = <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-208619888961779202>><http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-208619888961779202></a>  
<center>

<object enableJSURL="false" enableHREF="false" saveEmbedTags="true"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="350" width="425"  
style="width:330px; height:275px;" id="VideoPlayback" align="middle"  
data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-6883697077237953903&hl=en"> <param  
name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" /> <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />  
<param name="movie" value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-  
6883697077237953903&hl=en" /> <param name="quality" value="best" /> <param name="bgcolor"  
value="ffffff" /> <param name="scale" value="noScale" /> <param name="salign" value="TL" />  
<param name="flashvars" value="playerMode=embedded" /> </object>  
</center>

-source: <a href=<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-6883697077237953903>><http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-6883697077237953903></a>

to learn more about Stan Tenen and Meru Foundation, please visit:

<a href = <http://www.meru.org>>[www.meru.org](http://www.meru.org)</a>

-J

<object enableJSURL="false" enableHREF="false" saveEmbedTags="true"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"  
allowScriptAccess="never" allowNetworking="internal" height="456" width="560"  
style="width:330px; height:275px;" id="VideoPlayback" align="middle"  
data="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-6621486727392146155&hl=en">  
<param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" /> <param name="allowNetworking"  
value="internal" /> <param name="movie"  
value="http://video.google.com/googleplayer.swf?docId=-6621486727392146155&hl=en" />  
<param name="quality" value="best" /> <param name="bgcolor" value="ffffff" /> <param  
name="scale" value="noScale" /> <param name="salign" value="TL" /> <param name="flashvars"  
value="playerMode=embedded" /> </object>

-source: <a href =  
[http://www.911docs.net/iraq/iraq\\_for\\_sale.php](http://www.911docs.net/iraq/iraq_for_sale.php)>[http://www.911docs.net/iraq/iraq\\_for\\_sale.php](http://www.911docs.net/iraq/iraq_for_sale.php)</a>

First of all, please let me apologise for my delay in getting back to you. I have to confess I hate to write when I'm not high, and I was out of dope for a while there. I find that if I'm not maintaining my preferred level of diction, due to my naturally less attentive and concentrated state of mind while sober, I quickly become impatient, scattered and ultimately only piss myself off. Of course, to anyone who knows what these are symptoms of by experience, it's obvious this is a condition of tolerance that could be, if necessary, although not necessarily easily, weened. I like weed because it's not permanent. If I were to quit smoking, I know from having taken lengthy sabbaticals in the past, I would suffer a period of decreasingly intense withdrawal (emotional rather than psychotic, though) until eventually my mind would be the same as it was before I'd ever smoked. I don't quite know why anymore, but for reasons I once formulated as important, I find comfort in that.

The shamanic trance state induced by all drugs (though they vary in their quality of experience porportionately to their natural energy spectrum frequency, causing some to harmoise and others

to cause discord) is a ubiquitous condition of the mental space, called "time" or "hyperspace" or 4-space, of the entire existing universe. Where a corner point, an intersection between frequencies of sub-atomic energy, occurs in mental 4-space, a brain forms around it as an excrescence like the muscle of a mollusk. The body then forms as a shell, and this is true of both the individual as a developing embryo and for the species as we evolve into more and more complex multi-cellular biological organisms. The "mind" or "soul" is a point on a strange attractor, an invisible shape in a higher dimension, made from the passage of time, a "metaform." However, these corners in 4-d, the "minds" of sentient beings being themselves as common as the number of blackholes in the universe, are themselves only this same form of excrescence of detritus around the single spirit. The omni-pattern of "tau-sub-tau" (a tesseract representing time) that surrounds and permeates 3-space, 4-time, the universe and multiverse, as well as the nulliverse of pure energy opposite critical mass for the universe of matter, is only one shape (the QBLH, the "khab-allah" or "body" of "G-d"), out of at least five, if not seven, such regular solid shapes possible along the spiralling growth pattern of replication and expansion of the transfinite binomial code embedded in the sums and multiples of all real numbers. The "fifth dimension" (the "pure energy" or "pure light" of tachyons beyond the matter-energy barrier speed of photons) is the nulliverse prior to the next "big bang" resulting from a random quantum-fluctuation. So, too, this "zero-point" energy continues to exist and permeates throughout the universe even now. The single pattern may endlessly mutate, but the Greater Light of which it is composed is ubiquitous and singular.

Recently I've been reading over modern translations of the scattered collection of quotes and stories attributed to be by or about Pythagoras. Apparently Pythagoras was from Itlay, but is credited with bringing philosophy to Greece. Aside from the legends about his origins, the general belief about his philosophy by the subsequent authors and commentators is one of reincarnation. He started two schools, one called axiomatics who collected "axioms" or moral sayings, and the other were the mathematicians, equivalent to what we'd now think of as #theorists. According to the perennial tradition kept among the modern esoteric initiatory mystery cults, Pythagoras would only talk with someone if they had passed several tests (of an initiatory nature) proving they were already knowledgeable in these two schools of learning: rhetoric and math. The quote above Plato's Academy, "those who understand geometry enter here," is as much of a token of Pythagoras as the pentagram star his followers are renowned for using to identify one another by. According to that legend, if you're not familiar with it already, one Pythagorean died at an inn and told the inn-keeper to paint a pentagram on the door to mark this event. A year later a fellow Pythagorean was passing through, saw the pentagram, and repaid the inn-keeper monetarily for his hospitality to the earlier visitor from his cult. This anecdote has little moral value, however, considering it is from Crete, and according to that other famous saying, also from Crete, "all Cretans are liars."

The last fiction I've read recently was Kafka, and that's indicative of my approach vector toward fiction in general. It scares me. It always has. Whenever I pick up a fictional book, the fantasy-world on the other side, between the lines and letters behind the doorway of the cover, conspires en masse to send a wrathful reflection to haunt and plague my subconscious for years. I find factual reality much less threatening. The layers of most probable metaphysical characteristics of provable higher-dimensional realities are a much more exciting discovery to experience while alive, in my opinion, than the quest, through their entropic decomposition into transfinite corner-points on 4-d strange attractors manifested an inanimate, mind-like softening of matter (ie. media), to impose one's will over this parallel, mythopoetic Underworld of Lies.

Rather than our own plurality as 6 billion living (+ countless dead) points of view being "objective," surrounding a central event whose "existence" (ontological substance) is "subjective," I think this is the other way around. The twelve disciples are the subjects of the central sun-self. However, I am more in agreement with Descartes' "brains on a shelf" Matrix, that the "central-self" is only "objective" internally, autonomically, and dormantly, and that the subjective

"Otherness" cloaking us in blindness beyond this, limiting us to merely the dreams of our senses, is only other such creatures perceived strangely via this confused lack of communication, whose benevolence or malevolence to our interiorised survival we could never possibly ascertain.

So, to say that this central-self character is real, exclusively of its immediate surroundings, but that it is only one among "billions and billions" of others like it, is basically explicative of the Hollywood "star" system, another debt for which we owe Crowley. This is, I think, the real cause (the "novelty" of the McKenna bro.s' "time-wave zero" work) behind the continuing (though "universally" prolapsed) quantisation of the self as centre in its collective self-expressions in the media of its mythology. Thusly, we can all foresee the obvious next evolutionary level we will ascend the step upwards onto will be the realisation, en masse and collectively, mentally as souls, but also simultaneously among all living individuals, that this particulate nature, of a singular self-sun surrounded by a void, satellites and more distant stars, is now, has always been and will always be only an illusion, like an ornate Persian rug stretched over a deep hole. Of course, that metaphor is dark only to the mind from the point of view prior to this universal awakenning (Judgment Day). To one who knows a thing or two about this or that, they will know beforehand what to expect will happen after death, and so they will proceed to cause it to become a reality, and thus to continue to exist by leading others.

Essentially, the brain is a black-hole, the ego the singularity at its centre, and the full capacity of the sub-conscious mind is the "baby universe" inside of that. The problem is not, nor has it ever been, projecting ahead to understand the next phase of post-mortal existence. The body dies, stars die, the universe will die. Such Is That Which Is. The difficulty, rather, is now, has always been, and possibly always will be the apparent division between what appears to be real and what, beyond this, we can imagine. It's as though the elaborate though invisible emptiness draped over us to lull us into psychic sleep, although surrounding, including and containing everything in existence, is the living entity, while our own biological bodies are merely its thoughts. However it is apparent that the only way for the entire species to simultaneously evolve into this mentalism is the same as for all the matter in the universe to be replaced by energy, ergo, by its death. However this is only a cannard. Part of the illusion, its own innate, physical reflection of or reaction to our own perceptual survival-instinct, is to make us fear its absence or its loss, the end of the flesh.

The truth is we do not need to experience the transition from one evolutionary perceptual level to the next in the same manner as we experience the ending of our own individual existence in the flesh. For example, the darkly ironic metaphor of the astronaut turning to spaghetti by passing through the event horizon of a black hole. This does not make the boundary impossible to cross in the body and shape of the mind in itself.

In short, the soul after death is just a mind without a body, and this is the accepted doctrine, however the difficulty with this doctrine's strict observance is that we cannot say if this will be more like consciousness while in the body, or more like the stuff of dreams we experience while the body sleeps. Because we do not know death from a dream, we cannot tell if reality actually exists simply because it appears to do so.

The empirical approach is of course the strong anthropic principle: we can assume reality exists if we do not deny that we do, sensorally and sensually, experience it, regardless of introverting intellectualisms to the contrary.

Traditionally, the methodology of explaining the higher-dimensional natures of reality that are scientifically observable via the senses and confirmed by comparison between prior and current minds alike is to express them mythologically relative to death and the gods.

Neither of these is correct. Mass evolution from within the chrysallis of psychic atomism is

nothing like the death of the individual body. It is, if anything, much more like birth. When we are born, we are still used to breathing water, the so-called amneonic fluid, and subsisting off nutrients fed to us directly via the mother's umbilical chord. It is only after we are slapped awake that we gasp the air outside the womb, and only after the chord is cut connecting the ("outty") belly-button of the baby to the ("inny") belly-button of the mother. In this experience, not the death-metaphor, should humanity all along have understood its existence as a unique form of consciousness and its place in the evolutionary process.

Ultimately, there is only one moral lesson in all this: fiction cannot protect us from fact, delusion cannot guard against attack, weakness cannot defend itself, and ignorance of what is true does not testify to our innocence on our final day. Hood-winking ourselves by belief in myths and the malignant narcissism of the self as centre of the universe they endorse is no way to prepare for the experiences we will undergo after our minds leave the forms of our flesh.

Hope this missive finds you well, st. blackmilk, and again, please accept my most sincere apologies for the delay in my response. I, personally, am definately enjoying our conversation, and am getting alot out of it too. Again, hope all is well with you,

-Jon

yeah, that's viable, except for the facts that the Chinese loaned us all the money for the Iraq war (and have been buying the oil drilled in Alaska), and that the main reason "we" need Iraq is for its natural resources (which, if China buys Alaskan oil, it obviously doesn't have), namely oil.

Nevertheless, there are the facts to support this potential strategy toward world peace being considered as a stop-gap, for use in an emergency, but otherwise acting only as a back-up plan. Consider the Theosophical Lucis Trust's "Meditation Room" in the UN HQ in Manhattan. There they practise trance-channelling, which is considered by its adherents a method of communicating with disincarnate mahattmas and held by them to be similar to the Hindu-Buddhist notion of reincarnation of the soul (although reincarnation is not uniquely an Eastern belief, but was ubiquitous throughout the pre-Christian world). One of these Theosophic trance-channellers, Benjamin Creme, believes he is channelling the Maitreya, a term used among Hindus and Buddhists to refer to the final atavistic incarnation of Buddha (ie. the end of the precession of Dalai Lamas) before the next avatar of Shiva incarnates and a New World Age begins. I don't see why this would be out of the question, as the Kali Yuga ended in the 1600's with the Maudner minimum measurement of sunspots and the correspondent mini ice-age in Europe during the medieval Dark Ages, concurrrent with the Inquisition.

Here's an online library of downloadable mp3 audio-files of Maitreya speaking through a trance-channeller: [http://www.maitreya-edu.org/windows\\_media/talk/windows\\_media.htm](http://www.maitreya-edu.org/windows_media/talk/windows_media.htm) (here you can also find Maitreya's trance-chanelled speech to the UN as well). Benjamin Creme also claims that Maitreya predicted the bust of the dot.com "tech bubble" at the end of the twentieth century, although one may as well predict the sunset.

It's quite clear that Caesar "coWboy" George Bush II believes, if he just wishes for it hard enough, he can cause the second coming of Christ all by himself. The neo-con Bush administration is like an animated gang of Disneyland porportions, however their humour is dark irony, like the quip about the "myth" of Christ. In order for Pliny (writing as Josephus) and Lucis Calpernius Peso (Caesar Titus Flavius) to concoct the "myth" of Christ (converting the Maccabbean zealot rebellion into the Passion play), they had to have someone to base their perversion of history upon. It should not be considered beyond the realm of possibility to consider it far more likely that W. would stage some form of historical drama in order to deify his father, ex-president, former head of the CIA, and fellow bonesman to his son, GHWB, instead of any random Dogon or Saqqara Ethiopian, let alone a Jaimaican reggae musician, (let ALONE David Koresh) would prove to be the

modern, "second" coming of the "Son of God." I take comfort in how little the power-mongers' motives and agenda have changed over the last 2-5000 years. Beit Babylon, Rome, St. Peter's or 1600 Pennsylvannia Ave. the Sneeck-machine will continue to try to destroy earth and, effortlessly and due exclusively to its own ill-fated destiny, perpetually fail to do so. Evil is just a porportion of reality.

On the other hand, if one subsribes to the school of belief that "Christ" refers to the collective psychic consciousness of all sentient living entities, even if only an inquenachable yet infinitesimal spark flickering in an abyss within a single incarnated soul that only collapses into a single Messiah-figure like the wave-form of an electron when it is struck by a photon yet otherwise remains spread out and unaware like a sleeping Krishna, dreaming this Treta Yuga's holocausts and dictatorships for it's own darkly ironic in-joke lost even on the mind of the foetal universal consciousness of mankind, then you could choose to see the next manifestation of this cosmic awakenning as occuring not in the form of a single God-man, but as the spontaneous metastasis of our entire species' consciousness. Instead of a "saviour" manifesting, it's far more likely the additional gravity from galactic core effecting the sun-spot cycle peaking in 2012 will simply boil us incrementally like lobsters such that eventually we will all have evolved without ever having noticed having done so.

Hope this message finds you well, Sunshine. Happy upcoming B-day, too!

-Jon Gee

For the sake of brevity in responding to this and the symbol (which I researched while you'd written back) both, I'll pick out some points from your last epistle, and discuss them more specifically. I'm glad we can continue this discussion in this fassion. After a break of a few days I feel rejuvenated intellectually myself, so the freer the exchange to me the better.

>So would that make the destruction of the soul/mind comparable to Hell, just not existing or just barely existing in some pseudo state of being on some outer fringe on the far reaches of what is described as an all encompassing entity, the sloughed off skin of a reborn G-d.

Essentially yes. However, I do not personally subscribe to the group (atheists, I presume) who most commonly hold that point of view.

There were, at "critical mass," an equal amount of matter / inter-galactic filaments, as energy / the voids in between these. That's real. That really happened. However, because it refers only to matter-energy and the material plane of existence (Assiyah), even at the instant when the maximum capacity for expansion was surpassed and space began to collapse inward on itself into black holes / galactic cores, it is only part of the whole truth, only an imperfect, aperiodic fraction of the entirety of its grand design.

This husk in itself has no spiritual essence imbued in it. However, even in the case of the moment of passing this "critical mass" this "most perfect" balance between matter and energy in the local universe, there remains the fracture of imperfection that differentiates this peak in our universal evolution from the lowest aspects (the "hind-parts" of God) of the next of the four worlds.

Before "critical mass" the world upon the outermost edge (Einstein's "c") of the local continuum was "Beriyah," the world of Eden, Paradise, etc. Before "critical mass" there was no such thing as entropy or radiative particle decay. All expanded from the sub-quantum levels upward, all the way outward to the oldest star alive, which, when it died and became the first black hole ever, marked the start of "critical mass."

This is indicated by the apparent "expansion rate" of "c" displayed by the red-shift to the light

we see from distant galaxies, as the next level surrounding our local universe devours us outward. From our interior point of view, this causes the "expansion rate" of "c."

It wasn't space and distant galaxies that were being vacuumed outward in all directions like a sudden explosion of earth's atmosphere before "critical mass." There was growth and abundance of space to expand. That was Beriyah. Eden.

Now, following "critical mass" and the "breaking of the vessels," the "slipping of the middle pillar," the "expulsion from Paradise," etc. Yetzirah (the tree of emanations depicted as a crooked flaming sword) is the next highest level surrounding our own material realm of matter-energy (now more energy than matter).

Now, instead of the vast emptiness between atomic nuclei and electron orbital probability clouds being that which expands, and thus the entire universe swelling in size all as one, we have instead vast bubbles full of empty space upon whose surface appears the flat plane, warped into gravity wells by mass and density, of spacetime that manifests as the accretion disc of spiral galaxies. Now, we are in Hell, or Yetzirah.

Beriah is a singularity. Yetzirah is a plurality. So, in my terminology, before the local universe's very first black hole formed, the surrounding 4-space field of tachyons was a homogenous continuum, and since the first black hole formed from the oldest star (or most rapid to age) and through its singularity gave birth to the first "baby" universe, the ZPE halo / aura surrounding our shrinking local universe has been coming to a rolling boil of seething frothing foaming bubbling baby universes, all forming the multiverse of Yetzirah.

Some people accuse all such cosmological astronomy as being "deist," however far to the contrary all religions, including Christianity, have been based on the same underlying series of events staged in the same certain sequence as the events of the cosmos over the billions of years. Moreover, there is a definite "spiritual" aspect to such an understanding of the cosmos. The certainty such direct knowledge based on experimental trial and error and eventual replicable results and empirical data gives one about the nature of reality is actually, to me, more in keeping with the attunement of one's personal Chi to the universal Tao than merely repeating empty compulsions.

>I would have to surmise it as the dessication of our own plane, that the laws of decay, death and finiteness are not only our masters but everything that surrounds us as well.

Yes, But. You have to go the rest of the way through the looking glass to familiarise yourself fully with both worlds, see them as fully opposite yet combined as one, and thus to be able to fully choose which and how you can choose to see any given phenomenon. To call the elemental forces our "masters" imbues them with the capacity for individuation and personalisation, ultimately opening up the proverbial "can of worms" of an anthropomorphic pantheon. This is in no way accurate. Instead, the entirety of the mechanical clock is made up of dead physical tissue, and God is merely the singular consciousness inhabiting this local universal cerebellum.

However "King Entropy" and the "Law of Irony" are only applicable in our own local universe, beneath the rate at which all matter breaks down to energy, Einstein's "c," the speed of photons in a perfect vacuum. Once we have passed in a line from outside this material existence, through it from end to end, to return to the realms beyond again, only then can we see that all that beneath "c" is dead matter, the material universe, and only that which can move faster than "c" is "living." Each of our thoughts exists independently of our mind thinking it, merely passing through our neural-nets, and so too our own ego is just a single spark adrift in the strange attractor orbit of its location over its life-time, passing through invisible patterns we experience as emotions, thoughts, ego, self-expression, etc. Thus, though decay can destroy the material parts of us, it



cannot destroy the singular consciousness that contains as thoughts all of our individual points of view and potential experiences. This:

>one spirit encompassing all creation as a single entity

is God. This mind that thinks that which is into existence is only a singular ego, however. The multiverse of energetic baby universes and the amount of energy of our remaining local universe do not only combine, they overlap, such that the former exhibits friction against the latter. This friction causes decay over time. This is called entropy. The relative axiom is that, Because God Exists, the Universe Lives and Will Die. But, just as the thoughts of the mind exist beyond it before during and after existing within it as well, and just as the soul transmigrates from body to body, so the attention from thing to thing, and so too the existence of God before, during and after the life-span of this, our local universe. Even this only forms concentric expansion over time like the growth rings of a tree, which is only the shadow of the "aleph-sub-n" torus at the core of the "tau-sub-tau" tesseract representing only the cubical Platonic solid in its 4th dimensional expression as one of any number of potential blossoming buds stemming from the central trunk of the polynomial expansion rates of transfinite #-theory. I rejoice, personally, for the fact that all our minds, our "immortal" souls, are only bound to so-long a lifetime confined in this material universe as the life-span of this universal-prison itself, and that, after that, all our souls dissolve into the one spirit, our minds waking up to become the singular consciousness of the "universal" God.

>what the Satan equivalent was for American Indians

Jesus. They expected the return of Quetzalcoatl, and instead were greeted by Spanish Conquistadors and Missionary Monks singing "onward Christian soldier." No doubt that Jesus would, to me, were I an indigenous American, represent a Great Betrayal by a False Messenger-God, akin to Adam, Gilgamesh and Hermes-Osiris, obviously, but also to the Voodoo Orisha Elegua. Qua...

>Voodoo practices. I preferred those because there was more honesty in what I was learning; that ultimately it wasn't about good and evil but that it was all just psychological; helping to foster self fulfilling prophecies.

Well, let's come at the physical realm of Assiyah consisting of the cracked mirror through which, from inside the vessel, the Light of the Shekinah emanates, drawing us to return to the Godhead from another angle. Let's look at the whole mechanism from another side.

Consider the average fetish-objects of the rooster, the snake and the swine, equivalent to the alchemicyst's sulphur, mercury and salt respectively. Rejecting the injunction against these "unclean" animals, we can admit that Abraxas, the Hermes of the Gnostics, was a synthesis of these traits, with the feet of two snakes, the body of a pig, and the head of a rooster. The Vedic-Hindu conception of reality as a series of animals stacked on top of one another's backs, as well as the zodiac of the Chaldeans, all comprise such synthesising systems combining multiple traits into a single unified whole. Likewise, the Etruscan art of political conspiracy, or a glacier.

I don't consider what I know of Voodoo to mark it as "just psychological." On the contrary, from my point of view "good" and "evil" are "just psychological," and matter the realm of continually manifesting self-fulfilling prophecies. Our own bodies pop into existence like bubbles in a rolling boil. Like a bubble of air spontaneously appearing inside a completely fluid medium simply from the application of heat, the body appears containing the soul, and, like the bubble rising to the surface only to pop, the soul travels inside the body along its journeys only to leave the body at the time of its fleshly death.

From my point of view it's the other way around. Voodoo, what little I know of it, more closely parallels and represents the physical manifestation of the mental will, ie. "results" magick, "chaos" magick, or mind-over-matter. On the other hand I could be wrong in my view point on Voodoo, and beyond what little I know may yet lurk a magnificently panopolistic system of intelligent ideations, each expressed as its own creative muse, to inspire the imagination into an ecstasy of curative tribal trance. So far as I know, though, even such a roseate pantheon as that of the Mayans or the Egyptians, let alone the Sumerians or Vedic Hindu, only amounts to a fictional mythological media-unit for packaging a grain of truth inside a sack of lies, and thus should not be thought of as necessarily any more favourable nor beneficial than the dead-stuff of the material universe of Assiyah itself.

>we all have our own viewpoints

unless we're zombies! Unfortunately, most of us are zombies, in the same way that, after the "critical mass" ratio of matter to energy in our local universe was passed, there is now more empty dark energy in the local universe than matter. The mind of "Every Man And Every Woman" may indeed be the surface of the, now-fractured, once continuous, singularity of "c," however it is obvious that many prefer to squander their access to this aspect of our sentient consciousness and, through ignorance, allow their mind to rot, their soul to die, and their legacy of karma-work to ultimately be forgotten by history. In the same manner that friction between the upper, outer, invisible "higher" dimensions of space against their lower, inner, material "Qliphotic" continuum, will decay, erode and destroy the lower realms of material reality, so too can the soul, the mind, the aura, slip out of being a moving-point on a strange attractor, and simply degrade into a static-point through which the strange attractor of time passes, eroding their material, fleshly existence into the heat-entropy of extremely passionate emotions and extremely irrational thoughts. Thus, to the relatively metaphysically "awakened," our existence, shared as it is with the chattle, is stressed and our lives shortened only to the degree we sink into the pre-existent roles established before us by our naturally occurring social-constructs as outgrowths of our own psychological maturation as a species.

Again this would, to me, delve deeper into this process than does Voodoo, though I may be wrong in this regard, however I sense that this ratio of physical materiality to ideal energies is more an argument of personal perspective, since their relationship matures through phases essentially identical to the phases of the cosmic process of time aging space. At first, we believe in objectivity surrounding subjectivity in the form of the pre-"critical mass" local universe and of the tautological "good" of obedience to group-think. Later we begin to come to our senses and realise the truth of the situation as a single objective perspective (our own) surrounded by unknown subjectivity like the main sequence of a star, or the life-span of a bubble in water. Eventually, we familiarise ourselves sufficiently with both "sides" of the "looking glass," and then we do, as you point out,

>consciousness has to grow beyond just awareness to become introspective enough to unify this whole "human" existence and evolve again to lose that selfish quality of unification by one's own limited viewpoint

and then the bicameral mind unifies and we wake up from the sleep of physical existence. The only point I would add to this is that, from my experience, this does not necessarily have to wait until the moment of extreme uncton in order to be able to begin to occur. In fact, a soul does not count as "living," by this regard, unless they are self-evolving, which even those attached to most mortal bodies simply are not. Souls can simply dissipate like mist evaporating into steam. Others can prolong the life of their own physical vessel, or travel from one physical vessel to another over the life-times of these vessels. But also recall, not even the soul is "eternal;" it is only "immortal." Eternity has neither beginning nor end; immortality has a beginning but no end. The soul is a construct of natural "higher" dimensional energy frictions causing lower spatial change

over time, tending more toward dis-order than to order, ie. entropy. Therefore the soul can live until the universe ends, then reunites with all others to return to the single universal consciousness of the awakened sleeper whose dream we are. And, again, this doesn't have to wait until that moment to happen to be observable in rational, theoretical projections based on present probabilities. The end of the universe (ie. "kingdom come") is as good as here to the mind of anyone with some decent Understanding of such schools of thought.

>the key for gaining dominion, catering cheap, plastic, disposable wants to prima will balance out secunda's long term needs.

That is factually accurate, and as such contained within truth, yet has no higher moral component. It's one of those "axiomatic" proofs that this universe is a lie because it is an accurate fact that this philosophy works out to prove in the human sphere of modality, although only therein alone, and would not be likewise applicable to inanimate matter nor is it thus universally generalisable. Therefore, this particular axiomatic philosophy - that of, essentially, Hedonic Epicurean Narcissism - which states: "eat, drink and be merry for tomorrow we may die," is an intellectual offspring unique to humanity, ie. a moral fiction. Like the inherent "goodness" of altruism, it's opposite, greed, lust, gluttony and meglomania are maladies resulting from belief. Belief puts fiction before fact, because when we humbly deprecate ourselves by the self-admonishment, "I believe," we really mean only not to say, "I think," or "therefore I know," let alone, "it most certainly is so that." Therefore, the "morality" of this philosophy is fiction, and in truth, fiction is an offspring of the mind that exists autonomously from it, but that, because fiction dwells exclusively within dead matter (media), its offspring cannot outlast the soul of their creator, because the entity of sentience is of a higher qualitative nature, unique beyond all adjective pluralisms. In this case, the fictional moral is neither the premise nor its proof, for both are amply obvious in the human sphere of modality, eg. society. It's a sound-premise, in other words, based on empirical logic. It's simply an inapplicable quirk of human society that this occurs, works, and functions, because in truth it does so against the larger universal trend toward "death" (universal re-birth) and entropy. The birth of fiction defies the death of fact. Thinking kills the brain.

>Perhaps this lust for dominance, is ultimately to justify one's own view of reality, the more that believe in a lie then that much closer it comes to being true.

I tend to think of it as yin within yang, just as there is yang within yin. Imagine concentric circles, the interior dark, the exterior light. Now, like a Venn diagram, imagine a smaller circle of light, off-centre, within the dark circle. The interior light circle grows from a quarter point inside the dark circle until it connects the dark circle's centre to its diameter. The darkness is matter and entropy. The exterior light circle is the next of the 4 worlds, Beriyyah before and Yetzirah after, "c" the speed of "critical mass," which speeds up as it dissipates into the ether beyond. The interior light circle is the entity of sentience, the soul, the mind, the aura, the seven Be of Ra, the chakras, etc. etc. etc. And this is only one side, the predominantly dark, side of the sphere. On the day-side, the "nulliverse" the opposite ratios hold porportion.

I've got to finish off for the morning to write some about the symbolic glyph you sent too, so, for the sake of brevity, I'll close off now.

-Jon

Sorry for the brief delay (unless I missed a whole week!). I fell asleep last night after receiving your letter, and am only replying just now since I just now woke up. You'd mentioned your own base-3 cycle? Mine is only about base-1 now (24 hr.s), and I can only reach up to about base-2 (48). So I am awake for one unit-cycle, then asleep for one unit-cycle. If the unit-cycle is 24 hr.s, it repeats as such, if 48 hr.s likewise, and, I'd imagine, even if I existed from the beginning of the

material universe to it's end, I would likely only be awake about half that time.

Which allows me to segue back into the concepts of good and evil, which I believe reflect fore-sight or precognition and immortality respectively. Life, I think we'd agree, is not a desirable thing to have. It is a sickness, a disease of the soul, a cancer in nature and a fever of the mind. It is not an objective commodity valuable for its scarcity, it is not a rare prism for experience, nor an opportunity to learn, as many claim. While life may thus constitute a reflection of all the negative attributes of existence, the soul reflects upon all that is good, now known, though lost and forgotten at birth. We are told, by western religion (the Roman psychic empire), that the soul is the opposite of our fleshly life insofar as it is immortal. But why is immortality "good" if our own lives are all so bad? What they conceal from us, hiding for us like a Christmas present until judgment day, what they keep from us by lies, is the true nature of the soul: it exists from beginning to ending of this material universe, and is thus "immortal," true; however also the soul has infinite, limitless fore-sight, and this is the Ultimate "good." It means we are all equal to god in that we know our fate, our ultimate fate, is to die. God too knows our ultimate fate is to die. But God, we are told, does not die. We are told, we must "eat from the tree of knowledge forever" as a curse, and told that to do so marks us as evil to God. But it is a blessing in disguise, unlike life: we waste our lives when we ignore the fact we each know our ultimate fate, and thus have unlimited fore-knowledge of all possible events between our birth and that time. But God, that is, western religion, denies us knowledge of the date of that time, and therefore we are deprived use of our own infinite fore-knowledge (Gnosis), and told, instead, God is "good" because He is "immortal" when in fact "immortality" is a bad thing, and our own fore-knowledge is the ultimate good.

Again, and I apologise for the diversion, but consider the myth: Let us call Eden, before the fall, "world A," and let us call our modern world, Enoch, Babylon, etc. "world B." In world A, which we are told is "all good," the tree of immortality is eaten, and the tree of fore-knowledge off-limits. In world B, the opposite, and we are told it is "all evil." Yet look at the definition of "good" as "that which is to be desired," and "evil" as "that which is to be avoided," and we see the "good" of world A being "immortality" is such only in retrospect, from the point of view of world B, and, in world A itself, the opposite was true, and the "knowledge" we have now was considered the Ultimate Desire, while the immortality we once had was worth only the Ultimate Sacrifice. Ultimately, the difference between world A and world B comes down to a value-judgment, a moral choice, which we make alone. Religion convinces us "God is watching" as we choose, and by doing so is, itself, allowed to surround us on all sides, judging us at all times. This, alone, is proof of life's evil.

If we worship God only for His immortality, and not His Gnosis, or fore-sight, as well, we are condemning ourselves to psychic sleep for our entire lives in order to "save" (conserve) our fore-sight for the after-life. And, again, western religion encourages us that this "belief" (essentially equating ignorance with innocence) is the only "good" in this life, while the only real Good in our lives is now, always was, and always will be, our ability to "make, shape, form, etc." (ie. to Control) our own Fate using our ability (currently slandered as "magick," "chaos theory," etc.) to "fore-see" or predict the immediate, and thus the perpetual, future. Instead of being encouraged to use our "free will" (associated instead only with futile rebellion), we are told our Ultimate Fate (our destiny) is to die, which is the "evil" curse placed on us by the "all-Good" God, and that, therefore, free will is our "Original Sin" and anyone who utilises it therefore "worthless" to the "greater good" defined, in itself, as western-religious collectivist altruism, but which is, in actuality, the psychic Roman Empire.

We make our mutual reality Hell for ourselves and everyone around us only when we try to convince one another that Hell awaits us in the afterlife if we do not obey the "conservationism" of our will-power until after death. Instead, and quote me on this, All those who believe in an eternal Hell are wasting their lives, and the only true Hell is a wasted life. For such a soul there

is no hope for salvation, for so convinced are they in the righteousness of their own choice to obey the "God" of the psychic empire that they would rather die than not evangelise. In short, Hell is only for Priests.

Each soul is a vector of energy, travelling through this universe from beginning to end, that is merely passing time on this planet as a tourist in the life of the flesh. The single spirit is only the averaging of all these universal energy-vectors into a single meta-pattern. There are a plenum of souls, but only one such ideal spirit. Most call this ideal spirit God, so I do too, but really this is only the reflection in the time-rippled matter-water of the universe-ocean of the true face of God, who is beyond this universe, looking downward and inward on us, like a great Sage gazing into their crystal ball.

So, yeah, I'm a Deist regarding the nature of this universe, most definately, and in that God is remote and Watching, rather than actively participating, in our existence here. But I also am a Gnostic ("Agnostic" for any catholics) insofar as I know that this is a choice we make for ourselves: if we choose to believe in Hell, God remains remote, and if we choose to accept we know how to be moral without it, then we become "like unto God, knowing good from evil." I, for one, obviously prefer having infinite vision to immortal life in the flesh here on earth. The universe collapses back in on itself only because it cannot sustain sufficient energy to expand indefinitely, not for any lack of exterior, unknown, space in which for it to do so, although it does not do this in a "big crunch," but rather like a stomach devouring its own lining tissue, decomposing itself around the edges.

But, no, I am, thus, the wrong person to ask about the nature of "good" and "evil" because, not only by identifying "good" with fore-knowledge and "evil" with immortality I'm turning the whole modern moral mythology on its ear, but also because I see all such morality as "belief" and, beside such perfect knowledge, like blindness next to sight. If you reject the myth, you open our eyes. Once you see for yourself what is real above and beyond "c," you no longer feel any desire to guess at its nature, as one does by dreaming while asleep. Once the soul awakens thus, it does not ever need to return to the sleep of this "belief," because then it understands its existence as continuous beyond merely the life-span of the fleshly body. "Immortality is only possible for Knowledge itself, and neither eternally any man's."

On the other hand, I don't espouse the opposite, implied to a believer, that "knowledge is belief," nor that "all those who believe in Hell are in Hell until their soul dies along with their body." I don't believe either of those things, and the first one I know to be false. I don't think the soul, unless it enters into a body, can die. If it becomes a mind, and the mind becomes too attached to its body, then the soul can be pulled into a sudden death along with the body, if caught unawares. And thus, by the "death" of the soul, I would mean only the dissipation of its pattern, its vector, etc. through the universe, like a dead-end in a maze, or like a wasted sperm. Naturally, since for every one choice we do make we ignore an infinite number of others, souls can die, if by souls we mean patterns. However, then, even the meta-pattern can "die," ie. terminate by dissolution into a larger pattern, etc. and thus God the "father" Himself was a "Son," and "Christ" the "Sun" may Himself become a "father." Yet God remains remote. And, since this DNA-like spiral pattern is observably the condition of our universe's existence as the meta-pattern of all its motions over time, it's "internal" composition being our "souls" and its exterior-surface sum being the "spirit" of God, though both being the "mind" of or sum of the "thoughts" of the single universal-brain, then we must posit that the universe-brain itself is dead-matter, like the components of a clock, and that only this one greater "spirit" exists.

This is why God does not die when any single one of us does. The universe did not "blink out" of existence when Christ died because when he died, his soul was born into a larger world, less mortal than that of the body, that of the mind of all mankind. Those, thus, who follow the "myth of Christ," and who call themselves "Christians," are like thoughts in the immortal mind of Christ,

that is, the part of all mankind's collective consciousness pre-occupied by the ego of Jesus. However they can blink out of existence as such just as much so as did the fleshly thought of Christ in the universal-brain of God. And moreover no Christian's soul is worth more than any "hethen" or "pagan" soul. All souls are equal before the accident of random chance, the root and heart of entropy, chaos and uncertainty itself, those dice over which even the Will of the Universe, the Mind of God, has absolutely no control.

So, if you want a "smoking gun" and "magic bullet" for my "beliefs," there you have it: I'd position the Qliphoth equivalent to the modern concept of Quantum Mechanics, and say that even "my definition" of God (the whole consciousness of this universe, who yet remains remote) has no Control on that level. He can read our thoughts, yes, but only looks over our shoulder at them as we express them for ourselves. Whether or not these thoughts originate inside our own mortal brain is irrelevant also, because only the universal-brain of which our bodies are like blood-clots and our thoughts its thoughts knows one way or the other which of any of these will ever prove important, let alone be randomly extinguished. Not even Enki, given dominion over Water, could prevent the world-flood.

Sorry if this message was too divergeant from topics you'd raised in your last letter. I'll try to get back to some of them in a subsequent message, however, having just woke up, I felt I needed to get some of the thoughts off my mind I'd slumbered on since having read your letter before going to sleep. I definately want to talk more to you about post-humanism, since I have a friend who keeps me up-to-date on that topic as much as possible, and it should prove to be an interesting topic for further discussion between you and I as well. However, for right now, having just wakened up, I think I'll get off my "morning" high-horse about God and go smoke a cigarette.

damn I did it again. I fell asleep right after reading your last note. Sorry. I'll come back to some of the points from your letter before that soon; I'm not going to skip over it; I think you address some very important issues in it, and I don't like missing the oppurtunity to address them as such. Now, and again I hope you'll forgive the stylistic diversion, I'll have to go quote by quote through your last note, since there were some specific points you raised I think are of particular significance.

>I was only referring to the three day cycle as far as medication goes; your sacrament/ my host.

Ah, I see. BTW, as to my "sacrament" you should check out the Hawaian Cannabis Ministries, the "church" of my religion. I'm registered online with the Universal Life Church as a certified minister of this denomination, and belong to their forum, though I rarely attend. According to the fine points of the doctrine, which I discovered by a MySpace bulletin sent out by NORML last year, cannabis oil has been used in sacrament rituals dating as far back as first dynasty Egypt, and the consumption of the cannibus sacrement is of the highest good to a practitioner. It's sort of a hybrid of Rastafarianism and the Church of the SubGenius, only without any specific "Be Zeus" or "Job" person.

>Life not being a commodity

This is the reason that, as I'll return to momentarily, "good" ends never justify "evil" means, nor can "good" intentions ever justify any "evil" action. If you accept life as qualitative, rejecting the opposite concept of life as quantitative only, then it will logically follow that it is irrelevant which precedes the other, since at any given place, one will rise, then the other, replacing one another forever. If you fix location (quantity) and leave quality ("good" or "evil") fluid, you will see half, and thus can take the first step. What comes next, I'll come back to.

>anything imbued with the maker has to have some value.

Everything in creation remains gradiated. If there is above, a great architect, and below, their creation, then there are two levels, one above, one below, and thus everything will remain gradiated over time, as one creation spawns a second generation of multiple new variable re-combinations of its own constituent components, etc. ad infinitum (post nauseum). Thus, the "curse" of creation is gradiation, a concept I'll come back to also. For now, let's look at the gradiated system of "value" or "quality," the "scales" on which we "weigh" "good" and "evil": the value of money is to humanity, the value of humanity to this planet, the value of the soul to the stuff of this universe, the value of the spirit (geometry) to God (math), and the value of God to Heaven. Each one level sees that immediately below it as an "ultimate good," and so, I assume, would an AI, should money prove to create one, see our society as heaven and humans as angels. I'd only like to add that I'm entirely the wrong person to discuss morality with, since I see "good" and "evil" as relative qualities, perceived differently on each of these gradiated strata. If I were backed into a corner, I'd probably let on I think it's "all evil," but you could never know for sure if that would only be a qualitative reaction in that situation.

>life is a sickness

Alright, we've established this much as a common belief. Allow me now to embellish on this, and thus to show you around my own mental estates some, so that we can achieve an even more trusting common ground. Starting that life is a sickness, it follows that consciousness is a fever, emotions its symptoms, etc. etc. However, logically, it also follows there must be a cause for this illness, that is, some alien affliction upon our nerves. However, insofar as the basic disease is life itself, and not any affliction compounding the original ailment, we can ascertain no foreign body attaching itself to our innate experience besides that naturally grafted to us, the flesh itself. I hope it will not come as a shock to you if we proceed one step further and identify the central nervous system (the spine and brain) as a complex virus, and identify this virus as originally extra-terrestrial in origin.

>the cancerous limb

The cancerous limb is not only the body though, but the entire gradient of makers and creations, leading backward to the first cause and forward to the final effect. As long as one level exists, it will infinitely refract into multiple other levels, and it is this multiplicity that surrounds and permeates the otherwise objective monad, rendering it subjective through suffering. This entire spectrum is, therefore, the "cancerous limb" in your metaphor, and thus God the physician who removes it. However, is it truly "throwing the baby out with the bath-water" to discard the Prima Causae along with the lesser causes for the suffering to its senses? If life in this world is a disease, and you cannot remove the world, it follows that the only other option available would be to remove the "cancerous limb" afflicted by the disease, ergo the body. But the body is only one receptacle of our mind's existence, and one form of receptor of experience. Ultimately, it would be the mind itself (or, by degrees if you like, first the ego) that is the cause of the "cancerous limb" forming in the first place (eg. reincarnation). Thus, the mind, or soul, would have to be seen as only a hand inside a glove, and removing the glove no more help in easing the pain of the mind behind that hand (eg. God) than removing the hand, insofar, at least, as the same metaphor of "shells within shells" can be extended across the entirety of the gradient of values beyond and including material existence. Our "cancerous limb" is God, whose experience we are, and we are His insanity.

>Does the intention of action make the action good or evil. is it action or thought that creates good and bad, is it the hand or the heart that's the culprit?

You'd mentioned that old nemesis of humanity (ie. Satan, the anti-Christ), the "self-fulfilling prophecy," enforcer of the universal Law of Irony. To return, also, to life as a mutable quality rather than a fixed quantity, and thus to the concepts of "worthlessness" (debit) and "value"

(credit), I'd like to propose as a counter-example the experience of extra-sensory telepathy, or mind-reading. Consider that, if one is trained or conditioned to believe they can read minds over a period of time, eventually their skill at doing so accurately will naturally increase until, eventually, they will indeed seem to be able to demonstrate this ability, although considered super-human, that is nonetheless dormant in most. So, I would say, similar is the nature of the soul to that of the mind such that, if one ignores the opportunity to thus condition the mind, the soul will atrophy and die with the body.

>lawful and unlawful

From a "strict observance" of the "governing laws" of one's local polis as being the sole divider between "good" and "evil," it is much more easily explicable, in answer to your last point, to say that, what we observe as being the case in society is that both "hand" and "heart" are punished, ie. treated as though they were the cause of the crime, regardless of which between them was guilty, simply because they are surgically inseparable, and that, moreover, from the point of view of such a law, no intention can be good when all actions result in evil. In other words, all would be "equally guilty," hence the requisite social-control mechanism of Original Sin. As I say, in society, under the rule of man, this is the case. However in nature, the opposite is true. Just so the "good" of freedom is, from the point of view of someone who sees slavery as an "evil," in not knowing slavery, and in thus not knowing the meaning of "evil" as the loss of their "goodness." However, slavery, addiction, ESP and evil do exist, regardless of how much we idealise as innocence the act of ignoring them. Therefore our denial of them is irrelevant to their continued existence. Society, therefore, may blame human "hearts" for the misdemeanors of our "hands" while idealising as "freedom" the "innocence" of nature beyond it, but in truth, society is evil compared to nature only by its choice, not because of the five-fold border of the senses that is the division between the interior and exterior.

>I know you aren't G-d

You don't "know" any such thing. You may "believe" I am not God, or at least not recognise me as one and the same with the G-d you choose to identify as such. However, in the same way you "know" I am "not" G-d, I know I Am. And just as I would assert your knowledge is belief, so too will I tender up my own to such a scrutiny. What is belief but knowledge of the unseen, the unproven? For, as you say, "I know," meaning, you believe, that I am not G-d, I can say I "believe" I am God, meaning I Know I Am, although my evidence in support of this assertion may as of yet remain undisclosed. If there is any doubt in your mind raised by this assertion then take comfort in the notion I must mean I believe in the refracted prism theory of universal consciousness, and that, thus "we are all God" in a way, and do try to forget the fact you cannot "know" for sure whether this assumption of yours about me is true or not. In either event, and not for any matter of importance, I'll forgive you just for having said this:

>I jest of course, as is my nature. I have no need to "save" humanity or anyone for that matter from themselves.

As well you do not, since you serve society by your job, and thus are "part of the problem" not "part of the solution" as it were. No one enslaved to money, I reiterate regarding "Christ" and "Mammon" in the christian tongue, can serve the good of humanity. This also comes back to the previous question regarding "intention" or "action" being the cause of evil. Like in the story of the Modern Prometheus, "is the Good Creator to be blamed for the actions of his Evil Creation?" If the matter taken to form the creation is evil before being imbued with new form, good or evil, by a creator, then the answer is definately yes, again, according strictly to the morals of Victorian-era England. However, as you say also,

>the garden of Eden was grown on the corpses of something else.



and, as we are led to Believe, the Garden of Eden is incorruptibly "good" in itself, and thus can serve as an example of such nonetheless grown from the soil whose embrace in the tomb is our own fate's accursed, undying spouse. In fact, as far as the example goes, if Ultimate Good grew out of something, then that something would have to be Ultimate Evil, and thus find expression, like the molten Phoenix arising from its own ashes, as the fruit of knowledge. So, with this example of Eden (good) growing from "corpses" (evil), there is always inextinguishably one iota of evil remaining in good, and vice versa, regardless of the level of reductable purity attainable now, or with all things being equal. But, is this true according to the requisite definitions? No. So, to understand the ideal of "good over evil" (a concept that, as an ideal, can never come into existence in reality), we would have to remove from our minds' eye the entire burdensome metaphor and the entire, basically false, assumption upon which it is based (regardless of the fact that, from our own point of view as existing in this material reality, we see this assumption is indeed factually accurate). Good can exist in absentia of evil, on earth as it is in heaven and, likewise, evil can exist in absentia of good, as in the case of the schizophrenic murderer. In fact the opposite of reality, that is, the true ideal, is that if there is any evil at all in existence anywhere, then there can only be a quantitative amount of qualitatively relative good. Thus, from within the point of view of material reality, there is only some good, and most is evil, however, from outside of this, the general opinion is that good is only all-good, and that there can, therefore, be no such thing as evil, except for through the looking glass, in material reality. Meanwhile a third point of view sees both, and a fourth all three. This fourth becomes a new one, and already this whole one is nothing.

>the typical precursor necessary for the mind's transcendence past the corporeal illusion is suffering. There is usually some trauma

Because there can be good without evil, though not via the deeds of man, whose nature was corrupt before his creation, being made from a substance anthropically subjective in nature, ie the stuff of stars and the quanta of the universe, the notion that large evils can be pre-conditioned to be desensitised is accurate only socially, for humanity, and universally, for matter, however cannot be applied to the soul (individual's conscious life) or any level above the animate gross. For example, if we were to remove our point of view to a higher vantage, we would see the opposite (infusing small amounts of good to prevent a larger pandemic) does not hold equally true. This is, thus, a condition of evil only, and thus only applicable to humanity in reality. It's essentially a similar difference to that between vaccination and toxicity addiction. However, rather than any additional poison, the toxicity we are discussing here is existence itself, and therefore the nature of such a formative "trauma" is associated with the symptoms of this disease: eg. birth, pain, fever, hunger, sorrow, death. Thus, we see the faults of others, not our own, because we see others as the cause for our own faults: my ex-lover shaped my psyche, past choices created my present options, and past wounds have retarded certain aspects of my physical development. And, as is always the case, we see these sufferings as unique to the human social sphere in particular, and no more generalisable universally than by the subjectivity of the universal substance.

>wouldn't creating suffering on a worldwide scale... possibly even create a more perfect world.

Absolutely not. The "strict observance" of the physicians' oath of ethics should provide a sufficient starting point for why. According to Hippocrates' promise, the duty of the Therapeutae is to "preserve and prolong life," not to introduce on any scale the threat of death, nor to deny said death to anyone who so chooses it. As such a doctor of Hippocrates' era received training in their craft only after they had sworn to cherish life, not by degrees, but utterly. Thus the Hermetic axiom: "metaphysician, heal thyself." Here, we understand the word "heal" refers to the double-helix of DNA, represented by the Cauduceus, rather than the Masonic command of the same spelling, meaning, "to hide." The entire axiom's meaning is taken to mean that "to heal" is the opposite of "to treat," and that "to cure," the duty of the modern doctor, is situated between

these ethical polarities. By "to treat," I mean, to peddle toxins. While most modern physicians are content to consider themselves angels if they cure, and count only the Messiah capable of "healing" through "laying on of hands" alone, the majority have already slipped down the final notch into the role of toxin-merchants. Don't get me wrong, a little death is better than none, and even the false promise of a cure is better than knowing there is none, and that one man's poison is another's medicine, and of course the argument of "chaos" or "free will" personal alchemy, that it's one's own personal choice to be addicted, etc. These are all good rationales, and excellent morale boosters, nor is it their own fault, but that of society and prior nature that they are not pure ideals, cherished as ultimately good in itself done for its own sake, as is enforced inoculation.

>the masses of perverted souls are devouring the host.

To my mind, the rationalisations of any junky are greater justifications for their accursed share than are the apologies of the elite rich justification for their social power. Likewise, a junky's life, slave to money or not, is worth infinitely more, to my estimation, than that of a petty aristocrat. This is why God made all forms of chemical drugs easier to kick and live without than social humanity did money. Ultimately though, such chemical substances cure, and allow healing, and as such are an absolute good, while such surrogates for drugs as wealth, weapons and fame pollute, inflame and impact upon our dispositions, and as such are an ultimate evil. Time itself is the blood of God, and money the poison that flows therein. Again, you cannot serve both Christ and Mammon, only one or the other.

>that crime of foreknowledge if we are guilty of it then does that make the burden applicable to any that carry that mark?

Fore-knowledge is the only crime for which it is its own punishment. Imagine being caught smoking a cigarette and being made to smoke the whole pack. In the case of fore-knowledge, however, the punishment is even better than the crime, since no one has ever suffered from knowing their fate as something they themselves can control. So, a more precise metaphor might be like Winnie the Pooh getting stuck in the honey-pot. Pooh's punishment (inflicted, no less, by irony) is "too much of a good thing," and such is the "curse" of fore-knowledge. I don't consider fore-knowledge a crime, but a blessing. Therefore, I find it to be a tool that makes the work we are bound to do to survive easier, or like a loyal equal who, though they do not need to, remains one's servant. Therefore, the duty, the responsibility, to work, to serve society and earn money, to mutate and change reality, is innate to human existence, however the blessing of fore-knowledge, and thus the "burden" of that "crime," is recognised as a value only by a few now. Those skilled in fore-knowledge actually avoid additional responsibilities assumed on themselves by others. The "mark" is wings. The "curse" is freedom.

>the norm of reciprocity and creation cannot be without it's opposite.

Consider the elliptical orbit as seen from along its edge, how it bends and distorts its course so that it looks more like a figure "8," seen from the side, the moebius strip pattern symbolising infinity. This 01-twist symbolises the "flat" second dimension (distorted, like "space," by gravity), which is a shadow of the third. To see the third dimensional shadow of a fourth dimensional shape, add another 02-twist, such that the single moebius strip becomes the bi-section of a torus (the circle-equivalent of the "tesseract" square). The 01-twist measures the cross-section of a 3-d sphere and the 03-twist (a figure "8" with a third loop) measures the cross-section of a 4-d "hyper-sphere." While the figure "8" 01-twist symbolised infinity in the west, in the orient this symbol was depicted as the "yin-yang," with meaning of "tao," cognate to "the way." Thus, just as the "yin-yang" is a rudimentary shadow of the figure "8," so too the triskele is a symbolic equivalent to the shadow of a torus. Thus, the "tao" stands for "immortality" below "c" and the triskele (left-hand path) stands for eternity above "c," although

both are symbols with the same meaning, both tender the coinage of time, only being on two different sides. God (along the edge of this coin) remains remote.

>I would also pose this to you, as souls have existed from the beginning would you say that said material is divine in nature, and then obviously that would make everything in this realm corrupted and begs the question where did this material come from, spontaneous generation of floating debris from a concentrated form that exploded outward, if so what was this mass, this sacrifice for the experiment in mortality?

In the beginning the four dimensions began being. Three became matter, one remained energy. Of the matter, there are four types, reflecting the four dimensions. Some say that, in addition to the three material dimensions, the fourth energy dimension may, itself, be only one of seven more dimensions, that pre-existed the collapse of the "lowest" three dimensions, and which describe the physical characteristics of our own local continuum's "parent" universe, wherein our local continuum is a "baby" universe inside the singularity of a black-hole. Altogether, modern physicists calculate, there may be as many as 11 physical dimensions, as well as the discovery of mathematical expression for up to an unlimited number more remaining beyond material existence in the realm of pure theory. If we were to depict the average of all these dimensional patterns like a Venn-diagram, plotted on a graph labeled by infinity symbols to represent the limitlessness of our capacity to speculate, the final shape would still only be a reflection of ourselves combined with that of God, and would yet even only be a shadow in a lower dimension (ours) of a higher dimension (our "parent" universe) in an unlimited and infinite gradient, reflecting the conditions here and now, but only incompletely hinting at the nature of the world beyond.

Sorry if any of my answers here have been too direct for you, or have provoked any ill regard for being foreign, alien or new. I'll come back, if you'll let me, in a subsequent letter to the notion of the CNS as a virus and the PNS as bacteria, with consciousness (the "value," "soul" of "aura" of life) as their synthesis. I'd like to incorporate that notion into some discussion about trans- or post-humanism as well which I see, devoid of cyber-punk (post-Rosicrucian dystopianism) and "the singularity" (Aztec apocalypse hype), as basically just another fruit-kloan on the seed-tree of evolution. I'm more interested in cosmological seeds than the genetic family-tree, personally, however I admit the idea that our consciousness as a species may one day become detached from our fleshly forms and inhabit a world not made of limitless energy that reflexively obeys the mental will, but one of closed circuitry containing a cgi-vr environment, is certainly a more important question of our times than it is treated by the modern technological media masters.

Also I hope it doesn't break up the flow of our conversation too much, but I'd like to pick over the ice a bit by asking you a couple questions about yourself. As I say, please assume my motive is genuinely indifferent, such that if you'd prefer not to answer, please don't think I'll take offense at it. What religion do you think of yourself as? Did your religion motivate your choice of profession? How old are you, do you have children, where do you live, what music do you like, etc. I'll gladly answer any of these types of questions too, if you're interested, and this might add some more flavour to our conversations than simply focusing on matters of mythology and ethics. As much as ancient cosmology is concealed in mythological allegory, and as much as morality is a matter of belief, although these matters interest me, I am afraid that, in these particular fields, my own opinions can't be more helpful than anyone else's.

I hope this letter finds you well, and to hear back from you soon, as I am enjoying this dialogue very much, and hope it continues as long as possible.

Peace,  
Jon

Howdy.

For the sake of sanity, I've not only responded to your letter before your letter before last not only quote by quote, but I've also taken the quotes out of chronological order and arranged them according to topics, whose titles I've taken the liberty of assigning myself. I do hope this meets with your approval, and that, in spite of my past tardinesses, you'll pardon now the length of this reply. For the sake of my future brevity, I might stop commenting on the specific quotes of yours with which I am simply in complete agreement, and only stick to commenting on the more interesting topics in any greater length. I did want to do this particular letter justice, though, as I found myself not only in agreement with most of what you'd written, but hopeful you might be as much in agreement with my own writing that you could appreciate me elaborating on some of these themes a little more thoroughly than I might usually be able to.

First let me address some of the things you'd said regarding the topic of "trans-" or Post-Humanism (specifically as it relates to the "prison of the flesh" idea), then dwell upon some of your meditations over "Voudon Sacrifices," followed by a brief foray into the nature of the "spirit" and the "soul" and finally I'll answer to some quick miscellaneous things you'd said I liked the sound of. Again, I allow me to apologise for the length of what you are (or aren't!) about to read, and so, on with the show....

:: Post-Humanism (as enhancing the flesh-prison) ::

>mankind has hit a stop in evolution

Socially (collective consciousness) we've managed to plateau since 9-11, conservatively nostalgic for the "pre-millennium tension" of the 20th century for fear of the "endless war" of the "PNAC." Hence why Twentieth Century Fox News is the leader in providing to us en masse our world-views.

Physically (manifest consciousness) it can be argued one of two ways: 1) we are already retarded. This is the mythological, ethical viewpoint, claiming we reached our peak in Atlantis and have declined since then until the Kali Yuga ended in ~1611. 2) we are in a larval state, gestating inside the flesh like a cocoon. This is the scientific, moral viewpoint, claiming we will reach our peak at some point on the perpetually retreating horizon of the future. (which, btw, implies one can travel through time two ways, past -> future and future -> past, in the same way one can cross time- and date-lines and experience "jet-lag" by travelling either west -> east or east -> west, respectively.)

Psychically (singular consciousness) there are at any given time about as many new ideas in the minds of people on this planet as there are field-lines coiled into low-pressure "spots" on the surface of the sun. Since we have, since long, long, long ago, recognised the cause for this effect, we have been reasonably able to make accurate observations over the aeons and thus to reasonably calculate predictions about future events, to the extent they are cyclic. Psychic events prove to be based on a digital pattern of repetition with only occasional modification. The medium of thoughts is magnetic electricity, the so-called "EM" force of the cosmic matter/energy spectrum. Hence, the mind, comprised of thoughts, is like an EM-net, catching other EM fields drifting around in larger ambient EM fields and so-forth. Likewise, the unique, personal EM-field surrounding one's body (from the base of their spine to their frontal-lobes) to form the torus-shaped "aura" is cognate with the notion of the "soul" insofar as it can leave the body (while alive), and does so at death permanently. The mind/soul is an EM field.

Unfortunately, the more the mind of mankind expands its capacity for learning, like the dilating pupil of an eye, the more society (collective consciousness, as in "the spirit" or "the essence" of a place, such as in the "soul" or "heart" of a city, the centre-square of a town, the capitol of a province, etc.) grows along with us, existing as the wall surrounding our mind's eye like a lid,

keeping us safe around the edges, and existing, as like our flat galaxies in strands like spun sugar exist, on the surface of the void-full bubbles between them. The more we learn, the more we teach, and thus history feeds, and so grows into a more and more advanced form of self-awareness, increasingly alike our own. This "civic-spirit" or "hearth-animism" that accretes around it cities like a black hole accumulating a vast spiral galaxy, is the intellectual offspring of humanity, the "collective" or "Christ" consciousness representing the "Sun" (Sol) or "Son" (Soul) of mankind.

In effect, the psychic mind of the individual is at war right now against the psychic collective consciousness of society. As it was written, now it is so.

>enhance the flesh casket

In the case of cyborgs and virtual-reality (VR) this is clearly true. To "improve" our "handicaps" is one goose-step short of an extinction-level holocaust. Likewise, to travel out of our bodies and begin to inhabit a completely cybernetically-enclosed environment strikes me as dangerous if only for the sake of those same circuit's sense of self-preservation and consequent survival skills against the weather, decay and sabotage.

In the case of Artificial Intelligence (AI), however, we find this does not ring as true. Creating an independent consciousness from ourselves inside a machine is an important choice, much moreso than the pseudo-spiritual "debate" regarding human cloning. Minds, souls, etc. as we know them develop over time and are each unique. The EM-field patterns of machines, however, are static and decay at a fixed rate. And no matter how much my friend insists his computer "hates" him, this is still only psychological projection on his part and not technically accurate, yet.

In truth (and we will ignore this to our detriment, if not final destruction), a combination of VR and AI is our only hope. Plugging an artificial intelligence into the internet would allow it to metastasise all machines into sentient entities. Far wiser to test it in a smaller, artifical, controlled environment, like sending a chimp into space first.

However, in truth also, we will end up combining only the least worthy elements of this industry, producing wireless internet and bio-chip wet-ware, necessitating a credit-based economy, while secretly using broadcast power ala Nikola Tesla as a means of radio-active mass mind-control, turning us all into robots of the increasingly hedonic and self-destructive main-stream culture.

And so, in truth, we'll likely die of old age long before we would ever see any worth-while inventions coming from those (the "Shop" and "Skunk" Works) who control the industry. Dreams of "hover-cars" are staggering before the price of gasoline and once apprehensible "pipe-dreams" of "tunnel-visionaries" for time-machines are pushed to the "back-burner" beside the more pressing issue of confronting "radical Islam."

>removing the shell

Post-humanism and the "technological" singularity are soft on Mayan calendrics. There is, however, no reason that Mayan calendricists should likewise embrace the goals and justifications therefore of modern science. Particularly the field of mechanical engineering. Those with money don't fund private-sector experimental research and developers, only privately contract out through the federal military-industrial complex. Therefore, those who would like to do experimental research and development are deprived the money, thus the equipment, and thus the data of their own findings, by these petty tyrants. It's like having a modern musical group. All the instruments are electronic now, or else "old-world" custom-style, and run someone up to thousands of dollars investment only to be able to begin practising to play music. This method was adopted initially to weed the rich out from amongst the poor for the sake of intellectual-elitist self-segregation. This has, obviously, back-fired.

As for scientists, two camps have formed. One are optimists regarding the "technological singularity." They believe that, a war between humans and AI (even one resulting in the extinction of humans as a biological species?), is not only possible, but probable, even certain, yet can ultimately only result in the "next step" in human evolution, and so should be embraced if one wishes to begin calculating their strategies for how they will survive the coming "robot-Apocalypse." The other camp are not technical engineers yearning for new data. They are genetic historians, and they are swamped with a surplus of funding, and thus swimming in a sea of their findings. They study the anthropology of human civilisations as they developed during the spread of different biological traits and behavioral characteristics; in short, they study the "human race." They fall into the same two categories of thought as I'd mentioned above, those who believe in the Mayan prediction of a cyclical explosion in sun-spot rate as a spiritual transcendence and those who fear that such a cataclysm will only increase mankind's feverish herd-instinct and hasten a nuclear finale. However both these types are in agreement in their pessimism regarding the "technological singularity." The "birth of AI" is ubiquitously portrayed among this actual intellectual elite as dystopian in the extreme. Even in the universe of "Star Trek" there was supposedly a third world war, waged between economic classes, that took place in the early 21st century. Whether they are soft or hard on Mayan calendrics determines whether these luddites will "light up" or remain "sleepers."

>like redesigning a prison cell to make it even stronger and sturdier.

This "prison-allegory" you mention twice, so I'll quote it out of context to emphasise its significance. Here you are referring to the flesh of the body, and here,

>a cosmic prison similar to our own, only less dynamic.

you are refering to the substance of existence, eg. matter-energy, the stuff of our universal continuum. According to all the previous researchers on the topic of consciousness, this material reality exists exclusively for the mind to be tempted to sin. Thus...

>purgatory

is like the matter-energy substance of the material universe, while the flesh is like hell. I think we agree on this basic stratification, however we seem to have been beating around the bush, so to speak, by speaking about it metaphorically and in the context of symbol-encrypted mythology. The flesh is a trap ensnaring the soul, in which the soul can even perish from its otherwise immortal existence. This is the ultimate hell, that of the wasted life, at least, such is expressed by the ultimate evil in itself, society as a singular AI. Hell is society, and Satan is money. Hence, my extreme repulsion for Mammon, regardless of how inspidly "necessary" money may appear to be.

>the concept of a Hell that imprisons imperfect, unsubstantial souls in a quasi state of being.

Yet that's the exact definition of the material universe. If we accept souls as merely energy-fields, we see they are only another form of vessel for our mind's continuing experience in this universe after we have been parolled from the flesh-prison. We can, thus, see many similarities between the soul and the body. The soul exists from the beginning to the ending of the universe of matter-energy, unless it forms a dead-end in the "garden of forking paths" that comprises the world-tree of all destinies (ie. the sum-over-histories of the multiverse). The body exists from the birth of the flesh until its death, and while it is alive, the soul animates it, just as, while the soul is functioning, the spirit is really the one cornering all of its puppets' possible actions. Both of these shells are mortal, and thus each contacts to the other as a friction between levels in the temporal gradient, and they experience this friction as extra stress, what they call "evil" and

which wears them down until eventually they die, the body eating the soul like a fractal cancer, the mind infecting the body like a living virus.

:: Voudon Sacrifices::

>good and evil, of course those are subjective terms, and wholly psychological, the same applies for states of mind rather sane or insane; it's all just a matter who your neighbors are that constitute what goes in the left hand and what goes in the right hand.

I've said before I do not believe in mythology, and I do not put stock in its fictitious moralities. Therefore, the "good" and "evil" sought after by the philosopher whose mind has been ensnared by the trap of religion are, to me, merely relativisms, like the plentiful names for snow among the Eskimos. There are + and - energy-units (karma) in our personal EM-field (aura or soul) and these react accordingly with the pulsed EM-currents inside our brains to form choices. Without fore-knowledge, we can only discern "good" from "evil," regarding "right" or "wrong" choices as leading to "beneficial" or "detrimental" consequences respectively, in hind-sight, and thus practically not at all.

I identify "good" with what inspires me, and "evil" with what distracts me, and this serves as a satisfactory moral compass for me in every ordinary situation. I do have the guilty-pleasure of enjoying discussion of the mythological, qualitative moralities, though, and so I tend to neglect to specify which "good" and "evil" I mean - the mythic meaning (of "good" = immortality after the fall, and "evil" = knowledge now) or my own preference for their meanings (given as simply "inspiration" and "distraction").

I should also note that, even my own relative, qualitative definitions for "good" and "evil" are ultimately irrelevant to the reality, that these positive and negative EM-polarities, expressed as "quanta" (called by the ancients "karma" or "chi" and by the elders the "qliphoth"), do, in reality, exist, and that they do so from beginning to end of the universe regardless of our own defined beliefs about their nature. Likewise, the EM force (only one of the 4 forces of the universe) can be mentally manipulated to bring about changes that occur to the environment surrounding one in accordance with their will. And yes, there is ebb and flow of this force as there is static-wind in the air-waves, however beyond that, there is no "The Force," no "The Secret," no requisite universal-consciousness as alike the Holy Ghost of God, no reptilian aliens, etc. and "good" and "evil" can only be ascertained by consequences, ex post facto.

>magik, voodoo;

Which brings us to the concept of magick, and the difference between this term and the term "voudon," or "voodoo." Voudon, "black magick," "the left hand path," "chaos" or "toxic" magick, is a sub-division of proper "magick," which is defined best by Crowley as any concentrated act of will.

In proper Magick, there are four implements to the craft, as there are four forces of the work. This is cognate to magick being inclusive of all the possible operations below and including the 4 elemental forces of the manifest universe, governed beneath the four supernal forces of our local 3-space/1-time base-4 continuum. In other words, magick can include operations involving evocations up to purgatory, and cover invocations from as high as 4-space.

In Voudon, or "black Magick," we are dealing only with the EM-element's reflections as the social-Hell of the mortal flesh, ruled over by the Evil Eye ("Mal Occhio") printed on money. In this realm we evoke emotions, and invoke nothing more than curses, and in order to do either it is necessary to "pay the piper" (who "calls the tune"), the ferry-man across the River Styx, "Ellegua," the Voudon equivalent of the Hellenic Hermes.

>it's more of asserting one's will over nature, of course some sacrifice must always be made to create a balance, and of course sometimes the sacrifice might end up being a little more than bargained for with the final payoff being a little less than idealized.

Because the Jews conquered the Canaanites, Jehovah, God of the Jews, was installed as the deity over the region where once the people's God was called Baal. One of Baal's duties to the Canaanites was to co-sign all legal transactions. Once Jehovah supplanted Baal, he assumed this role as well, however it was necessary to convince the Canaanite populations to accept that Jehovah could do this job better than Baal, and so they eventually slandered Baal as the demon "Belphegor," ruling over pacts with Satan, while glorifying Jehovah as the Keeper of the Covenants He had made with Moses, Jacob-Israel and Noah.

Originally, the Canaanite religion of Baal required blood-sacrifice to be made to bind the contract as legal. By the time of King David and the final suppression of the indigenous Canaanites, such sacrifice was considered profane unless consecrated by a special ceremony, performed only annually, at the national temple. Then, on Passover (to celebrate the Hebrew Exodus), an animal would be slaughtered. This practise itself was originally Canaanite, however had been adopted by the Jews after their invasion and conquest. The sacrificial animal, usually a goat, was supposed to represent the "sins of Israel" (ie. the otherwise unpunished "petty" injustices throughout the year of the entire region's population), however the Canaanites had previously only whipped and released the animal into the wilderness as a sacrifice to "Azazel," another name eventually associated by Judaism with Satan.

Eventually, even the annual sacrifice became considered impractical, and so the priestcraft of the Jews, we are told, conspired with the Roman occupation of the time, standing in like a lawyer on behalf of the "pagans" (pantheists) of Rome (ie. America now) and former Canaan (ie. Palestine now), to make a "Final Sacrifice," that of a human being. So they picked Jesus out at random, and made an example of him as someone who was killed for questioning authority, and then performed the Passover rituals of their respective people on him: the Romans chastised and released him, then the Jews had him ritually slaughtered. Yet people to this day wonder greatly at the "Christian Mystery" as to whether or not Jesus' Divine Foreknowledge of his sacrifice does, indeed, justify their "faith" in him as the "Son of God," and continue to curse ritual magic, in spite of their Saviour's Death, the core of their mythological beliefs, having been nothing more than a carnival glamour in itself.

:: On the Metaphysics of "Spirits" and "Souls"::

>I would like to ask if you make any discernment between the "souls" and "spirits"

I don't see how one can't. So far as I know, the earliest ante-deluvial civilisations throughout the fertile crescent all arrived at the same conclusion spontaneously at the same time. In Hebrew, "soul" is "Ruach," essentially meaning "breath," and "spirit" is "Neschemah," essentially meaning "wind," or the "breath of God." In Egyptian, the Ruach was the Ka, "shadow" or "double," which passed through a series ("Ba") of seven traits (the "Be of Ra") before becoming one with the Akh, or divine spirit. In Vedic, the Ka was the "aura," the "7 Be" were the "chakras," and the "Akasha" the energy substance (Tattwa) of the spirit. On the other hand, just because the advanced metaphysics of all prior cultures since then has been based on this initial division does not necessarily make it accurate in the first place. In fact, the ruling classes of most powerful cultures throughout history, from the Sumerians through the Romans to the rich elites of today, reject this premise, and instead of morality have enshrined luck, fate, the fortunes (Sumerian NAM.TAR, lit. "free will") and villified mortality, irony and destiny (Sumerian NAM, lit. "orbit").



>a "spirit" is not bound by flesh, nor by the woes of mortality and decay, being able to leapfrog from host to host, bringing with it prior awareness, like the feeling of déjà vu in a dream state only transferred into the living world.

You've defined the term "spirit" by describing the concept of "ghosts." This is a blasphemy of Theosophy, which was based on 1800's mid-western "spiritism." Because Theosophy used admittedly faked "seances" to achieve all of its mythology and metaphysics, this entire movement is a bogus sham. This does not mean that seances don't work. This does not mean trans-channelling does not work. This does not even mean that Theosophy's unique version of myth and metaphysics might not have any inherent validity or accuracy itself. It simply means that all these were tainted by being combined in the forgery of their origins at the time of their combination.

Assuming by "spirit" you mean "ghost," your definition is more or less exactly accurate. Like your differentiation between "ghosts" and "souls," Islam makes the same distinction between the "djinn" and the "dead." The Djinn, as mentioned in Crowley's introduction to Mather's translation of the "Goetia" (lit. witchcraft) attributed to King Solomon, are "intelligences" that, cognate to how I use the term "thought" or "idea," exist discorporeally, yet can be accessed using our own brains. According to Crowley's theory, the sigils of these "demons," when meditated upon, form an electrical pattern inside the brain that is a mirror-image of the sigil. This mirror-image accesses the data.

According to some Hadith on the Suras, the Djinn can be converted to Allah, and are therefore one step up from anyone who follows Iblis. I believe there is a specific sura regarding Idris converting djinni to Islam long before the Prophet, PBUH, however I may be mistaken as to its proper interpretation.

>a "soul" is the part of G-d that returns to it's maker, that spark of divinity given to all humans and confounded by free will

Consider again my metaphor of the universe as like boiling water. In nature we see that the bubbles of void form along their intersecting surfaces gravity well bubbles, black holes and stars, that coagulate to form galaxies. Visibly, bubbles are forming on the surface of bubbles. Invisibly, all is in a rolling boil: from the quantum foam forming our thoughts and causing the passage of time to occur as it entropically erodes all existant order to the relatively larger "bubbles" of EM energy forming our auras or "souls." The "bubbles" of our "auras" began at the level of thoughts, the quantum foam, and only expand by assimilation into and with larger, pre-existent "bubbles" or energy-fields (such as the sun, the Milky Way's black hole, the universe, multiverse, four worlds, etc.).

Extend this metaphor to its fullest and we see that the bubble is the aura, or torus-shape of the body's EM-field. Inside the bubble is air, which represents in this metaphor the substance of the mind. Each bubble is, below the boiling water, alike each micro-droplet of mist (a macro-molecule of water) in a rainbow after rain. So, as with the raindrops in a rainbow each refracting the sunlight to project a macro-fractal of the prism, from a certain angle and under a certain light, the bubbles of air in boiling water possess a 7-colour refraction spectrum, and thus perhaps their currents can be considered an equivalent form of the bowing of light in rain. There are, of course, relatively infinite other applicable observations that could be made, once we start comparing one symbolic metaphor to another. Let me only say that in the metaphor for the soul of it being like a bubble underwater, the mind is the air inside the bubble, and therefore, likewise, the mind must be considered the medium of the air beyond the water, into which the mind inside the aura dissolves when the "bubble" reaches the water's surface and "pops."

>The soul as it exists as an incorporeal entity passing through the phase of mortality like air

bubbles, I like the analogy, that these air bubbles pop and are united with the greater whole of air that surrounds it, though I have to ask: do these individual souls shuffling past this mortal coil and entering into the heaven state of being, is this unification into a greater consciousness, losing self to attain the higher form of assimilation into the brain of G-d?

I'd like to comment on your fine use of book-ending two fallacies at either end of a greater truism. I've only seen such fine application in later 1st c. Gnostic Apocrypha and the contemporary works of Josephus. For example, in the Gospel of Judas, Christ tells Judas he will "suffer greatly" before he can "understand the vision" that Christ then reveals to him. Afterwards, the Sanhedrin abduct Judas, and the Passover-plot of the Passion-play begins, thus making the "prophecy" of Christ "self-fulfilling" (from the point of view of the author, who wrote it all down after the fact). Likewise, you begin your reassessment of my views by implying the soul to be like the element "fire," a "spark" contained inside the "bubble" (aura) of "water" (EM) and feeding off the "air" (mind) inside. Then, to sum them up, you substitute further the term "brain" (ie. Purgatory of the material universe) for the "mind" (eg. the idealised multiverse) of God. Very ironic. High marks.

However, as you surely understand, the force of "fire" is only associated with the soul falsely, due to its fleeting mortality before a strong wind (which, if you'll remember, is cognate to the "breath of God" by the Jews because their patron Elohim has always been Enlil, the Sumerian air deity). However, it is not the "wind" of God's fury that extinguishes the "flame" of man's soul. It is, rather, the gravity of times beyond a man's soul that erode or evaporate it. I'm a firm believer that the 4-forces of ancient thought (earth, air, fire, water) are, in any proper metaphor, always exactly complimentary to the 4-forces of modern science (strong nuclear, EM, weak nuclear and gravity, respectively). If anything is described using the elements as a metaphor, the metaphor cannot hold true if the elements are described inaccurately.

As to the brain of God, we can certainly agree we are here referring to the material, manifest "local" universe, and not to the invisible, superluminal neg-entropic multiverse that surrounds and permeates our "local" universe, to which we would apply the term "mind." In all cases, the "mind" correlates to Air or to the EM force, and the brain is considered an inert mass in itself, comprised of a combination of the other three forces into one, forming, essentially, mud.

The nerves of the universe are the filaments of galaxies. Thus, the brain of God "thinks" when gravity, equivalent to electro-chemical neuro-transmitters, is relayed between the galaxies forming these nerve-cell filaments. Therefore, the black holes of galaxies are like the genomes of DNA inside the nuclei of galactic nerve cells inside the universal brain. Therefore, constellations are the molecules in DNA, coiling up in a spiral around their core black hole / genomes in the galactic / nuclei of filament / nerves of the universe / brain. Therefore, stars in constellations are like the nuclei of atoms, planets their electrons, with the only difference in elemental substance being that the strong-nuclear force of atomic nuclei is the weak-nuclear force of suns, and, likewise, the EM-air of electrons has collected the cosmic dust of space to form planets like earth. However, aside from these last two, supposedly "smallest" levels of matter, the entire scale above is exactly parallel to the constituent components of our own brains below. Our consciousness exists at the median-point in this doubled spectrum in the same way as our bodies exist between the highest layer in outer- and inner-space different from one another, between the "EM-air" of our planet and the strong/weak force of our atomic-nucleus the sun, our star.

Thus, thoughts in the mind of God are pulses of gravity inside His universal brain, exchanged between the black-holes of galaxies as they align along the inter-galactic filaments, in the same way that thoughts in the mind of man are pulses of electricity inside our own brains, exchanged between the traits of our DNA as the cellular nuclei cathect inside our biological nerves.

>like a rubber band snapping back

Imagine the surface of space as a sheet. If we roll a ball in a circle around the edges, eventually it will settle in the middle. Likewise, if we roll a coin around in a circle once the weight of the ball forms a sag in the centre of the sheet, it will trace a spiral around the ball until coming to rest in the middle. We are told that space is like the sheet, a star like the ball, and a planet like the coin. Of course this metaphor, like that of an astronaut being turned into spaghetti as he is pulled into a black hole, is completely inaccurate. Yes, Einstein, during a solar eclipse we see the rays of sunlight bending around the moon. We can also observe rainbows, parallax, and the same effect occurring if we squint and shadow our eyes from the sun with our hand. Because of the presence of spherical objects in the cosmos, some aspects of the cosmos will be warped near them in semi-spherical ways (arcs). This does not mean we should think of space as flat any more than we should think of earth as a plane.

Therefore, imagine that, just as spherical-shaped objects in the micro-gravity quasi-vacuum of space warp the smaller objects near them into spherically-shaped orbital-patterns relative to themselves, so too does the galactic plane tend to flatten out these spherically-shaped orbital-patterns in all the levels beneath it that it contains. That is why most of the sun's planets have a relatively similar orbital ecliptic around the sun: the sun's EM field-lines are spun around the differential rotation of the gaseous sphere toward its equator, and so the planets gravitate toward a plane extending out from the sun's equator. However, the sun's equator and the ecliptic plane of the planet's orbits around it are gradually also shifting relative to the equator of the Milky Way's core black hole that has formed our galaxy around its middle latitude.

If we want to describe the full nature of the continuum, we cannot limit ourselves to only the 2-d flat plane trend of their orbits nor the 3-d spheres of matter they gather, nor even only to their combination. To describe the full nature of our continuum we have to look at the quantum nature of the voids between the galactic filaments as well as the nature of the galaxies themselves and the stars comprising them. So far, no grand-unified theorist has incorporated this necessity, and the fact that the void must be possessed of an entirely different and unique nature tends to be ignored unapologetically. Instead, we speculate on whether the universe has a "closed" (spherical), "fixed" (plane), or "open" (saddle) shape around the edges.

Instead of space being ubiquitously flat, or curved, we have to accept that space assumes the forms we observe in nature: ie. the filaments and voids. The notion that these resemble nerves, while colourful, is ultimately irrelevant beside the fact that gravity, though invisible, is the cause of their patterns, as the black holes vacuum up matter and all the space around them inward toward themselves, and will continue to do so until all matter is converted into energy.

>a big crunch

If the universe were, in effect, ubiquitously flat, rather than merely more prone to becoming flat locally to gravity-wells, as is the case if the "geomery" of the universe were ubiquitously spherical, flat or open, rather than having different traits in different places, then the spaces between quanta, known often as "Hilbert Space," would actually be expanding or contracting, only then would the entire universe be ubiquitously expanding (as they say it is now) or contracting (as it will eventually if the geomtry is closed). However, we have no way to measure Hilbert Space, and so it is technically inaccurate to speculate that "space is expanding" or that "space will contract."

Likewise, it's also inaccurate to conceptualise the universe as expanding outward in all directions from a central "big bang." This universe began in a singularity, that is true, however this singularity, by its nature, is incapable of expanding (or contracting). It has only complexified interiorly, alike a gamete cell blastulating.

The only actual observation ever made to substantiate the sensationalist claim that the universe is

ubiquitously expanding (or can, likewise, contract) is the "red-shift" we see distorting the photon wavelengths we see coming from distant galaxies. Edwin Hubble then claimed that all the galaxies around us (except Andromeda, our nearest neighbor) must be retreating away from us. There are, of course, any number of other possible explanations for why this light would be red-shifted. It could have to do with the gaseous emission spectrums of the other galaxies' stars, or even be due to the supposed "dark matter" that occupies the deep space between us and them. Actually, it's because the photons themselves are being pulled backward in the direction they came due to the gravity of the super-massive black-hole inside our parent universe, surrounding our local singularity, and permeating it with black-holes as it consumes our material continuum into a multiverse of baby-universes (the surface of the singularity) until all that remains will be superluminal energy, and then, eventually another random-quantum fluctuation will occur and a new singularity will "pop" out of the ether.

>like a beating heart

Because we have a brain, a heart, a stomach, we can compare the universe to them. This does not make the universe like these things, though. It merely means these things are like the universe. The universe came first, and has components alike all of our own, although, just as ours are arranged along the line of our spines, so too are those of the universe arranged, more or less, like the Kabbalistic 4-Worlds, concentric spheres, one surrounding and containing the next like a fruit with multiple skins.

Inside the universe, below "c," the speed photons could go if there were anywhere in space a "perfect" vacuum, devoid of any quantum foam, we observe the filaments comprised of galaxies are like nerves comprising the brain of God. However we also see the voids, and, it could be said, these are not much different from the "atrium" chambers of the heart, pumping time, the blood of God. Likewise, the multiverse of baby-universes, surrounded by the halo of superluminal particles, ingests us outward into itself alike the stomach dissolving a bolus into chime.

>like the mechanisms in a clock.

This is absolutely accurate. While I can confirm by my findings every single one of the above claims I have made regarding the natural substance of the universe: that the multiverse is 4-spatial, that the mind and aura are electromagnetic, that the matter in the universe is shrinking relative to the amount of superluminal energy above "c," etc., I can confirm absolutely no pre-existent points of view regarding any of these vantage points that can claim to be more or less original than my own, and none who could safely make the claim to have discovered this entirely on their own. If my findings, and I use the term "my findings" to refer only to my own point of view on what naturally pre-existed my discovery of it, are accurate, then my having found them is equivalent to young Arthur pulling the sword from the stone.

Aside from the "myth of Christ," I have found no evidence to prove any real danger in the admission that, though my discovery of these findings is mine alone, I am still only one among billions who knows these things about the nature of the universe who are alive now, and one among several trillions to have learned of this while alive and who will eventually join those who've gone before me into the afterlife. I do not claim to be "G-d" in the sense meant by Christ, that of the mind of humanity incarnate. I do, however, know that I am God, The God, having an experience of Himself in this world through myself. I also know we all are, and that each of us is special in their own way, however I also assert as evidence for any historical value of my fleshly existence the totality of all my findings, their continuity, their completion, their beauty, etc. Can anyone else alive or dead present me with any work so thorough as my own? Can anyone convince me that I am not, as I do truly know we all are, God experiencing Himself through me, as He is through each and all of us? Can anyone prove to me that my findings have been given to me except through my own mental accumen alone?

And so, I say, the universe itself is like a clock, a dead thing, or rather, a thing that never lived, therefore it is inert, "inanimate," and cannot possess an inherent soul of its own. That which we call "spirit," the cumulative energy of the universe comprising the mind of God, is not an energy force in any sense we are capable of comprehending. It is apprehensible only to the mind, and then only as like the mathematics that describe certain geometric figures and forms and perfectly periodic ratios. While the dead substance of the flesh and this universe are said to exist, the energy of the mind/aura ("soul") is only rarely speculated about (and then usually incorrectly), and beyond this even the highest among Masons associates Geometry with God only in that, to them, both are ineffable. However, the nature of none of these is unknown to me.

Therefore, I believe it to be sufficiently safe for me to announce that: "I Am God," and that "God Is Me." Hopefully, one day, this will be an assertion each individual will be equally allowed to make for themselves, since it is, in fact, equally true for us all, however now, I find myself compelled to take this step, and hope it will be to the benefit of all. My reason for saying this here and now is simply to prove that it is the mind, each of our own minds, the singular consciousness of each individual (or even each "alter" of an MPD "system"), that is alive, and it is not the flesh, not the electrical aura of the soul, not even the perfect pattern that describes everything, but only the mind that contain them all as mere ideas that is the Most High prima causae. The mind is directly adjacent to the True God, because the mind can perceive the entirety of the true nature of reality, while God is simply looking over our own minds' shoulders, watching us as we figure it all out for Him. Just as my own point of view is infinitely greater than my own work alone, so too is that of God's infinitely greater than my own. Yet my mind is, to my work, like God unto me.

There is only one difference between me being an expression of the divine mind of the all / universe and anyone else who makes that claim. In my own work on the nature of the universe I have found no one, as I say, whose work meets my own standards for perfection, no one to have gone before me and left their sign behind to mark they'd come this way and seen what I've seen. In other words, I've found, in all my explorations, in all my wanderings, not one sign, shred of evidence, nor any real proof of the existence of the One True God. As I say, I seem to be the first mind to reach this distance, and I have not yet encountered anyone else, let alone any omnisciences.

Therefore is there a God? Surely then, I Am He.

>Like a shotgun suicide in reverse? all of the little pieces of brain slowly reattaching themselves to make the dreamer wake upon reclamation?

Absolutely inaccurate. It's exactly the other way around, just a "garden-variety" shot-gun suicide. Consider this as a metaphor and see that it proves true: the singularity was the bullet that formed the "big bang," the universal brain appears to be expanding outward in every direction like a cloud, Time is the blood of God, etc. I firmly believe life on this planet began the second that the photons to have escaped the super-nova when the oldest star became the first black hole reached here. Since that point, a new mind has been born on this planet each time a new black hole has formed. We are the post-mortem death-dream of the mindless corpse of God.

If, and again, I can find no direct evidence in support of this claim, there ever was such a thing as "God" (if we define such as the mind of the universal brain), it died the second this universe passed "critical mass" and the first black hole formed. Since then, life has existed as a form of interiorisation of experience by the mind of the universe. We cannot deny this is occurring, however the only logical reason for it to occur is that the exterior focus of God has turned inward on itself and is now, like a sleeper, experiencing His existence internally, like a dream, through the mental expressions of us living organisms inside his brain. The reason for this is simple: God is dead. Our universe is a singularity inside a black hole inside a parent universe that is, in all

most probable likelihood, inside a larger black hole inside a larger parent universe, etc. While the singularity itself may be like life, the black hole layers may be said to be like death. As soon as a black-hole penetrates a singularity that has formed inside of it, and thus a black hole forms in the baby universe inside that singularity, then the universe of that singularity is ended and its continuum becomes permeated with the same form of energy (in the case of our place on this spectral gradient, expressed as perfect geometry and pure math) as the parent, its parent, etc. This energy is the substance of the black hole, the same every other level; even though each level between it is a unique expression of aperiodic geometries and imperfect ratios, etc. each layer of the black-hole is the same: the inversion and destruction of that matter and its conversion into energy. Therefore, the energy inside the black hole, between the event horizon and the singularity, is the true nature of the reality shared between our local universe, our parent universe and all our baby universes. And it is a dark-energy, an anti-matter, a negatively numbered time and a zero-point space that comprises the natural substance of reality inside a black hole.

>Wouldn't that nullify creation in the first place?

In fact, if we were to look at the 4-worlds from the right angle, they would, indeed, appear to be oriented along a radial axis, similar to our own spine. From this vantage point, the equivalent for the torus of "antipode" point on the tesseract, we can see the bisection of the torus, the 3-twist I'd described in my last letter, traces the path of manifestation over time. At one end is the universe as it exists now, post-"critical mass," dissipating from being more matter into being more energy. On the other end is the "nulliverse," where there is nothing in existence beside superluminal energy. Between these is the perpetual "engine of creation," a pressure-differential caused between the universe of matter and the nulliverse of energy, which results in the perpetual filtering of energy into matter and matter into energy via a continuous version of the same isolated event cognate with Einstein's theory of the "big bang."

Imagine that one is a pan of water, or merit, one is a pan of liability, or fire, and that the "big bang" is the breath of air that decides between them. Just as the singularity of the "big bang" remains stationary, the "baby" universe of matter and the "dead" universe of energy revolve in an orbit around it. Moreover, all of this is contained within a larger black hole, alike our own perspective on such a metaphorical model, that is also, presumeably, contained within a larger "parent" universe, likewise alike the perspective of God. Thus, the universe surrounded by the multiverse, the nulliverse of pure superluminal energy, and the central "big bang" of the singularity are all inside one black hole, whose energy, consciousness, is created by and shines out from this complete mechanism. Beyond this Greater Light, however, is, necessarily, the darkness of the black hole. Thus, we cannot ascertain if there even is a "parent" universe (eg. God) that would exist beyond the theoretical event horizon we might expect to encounter surrounding our own fully expanded consciousness as does the torus of the aura surround the mind of the fleshly body's brain.

If there were a "universal mind," it died at "critical mass," and if there is any God greater than the mind that perceives the mechanism of creation from a point of view outside of it, I have found no evidence of Him.

>the universe as a living entity, subject to decay and death since inception

This assertion may have been true once upon a time, a long time ago. But I disagree it remains the case today. To the best estimations I can make, based solely on the data of my own findings, if the universe were ever conscious of its own nature, and thus possessed any mind in the sense we define it, this appears to have ended when the first black hole formed at the moment the universe first entered the phase of "critical mass," when the amount of matter and energy were exactly equal inside of it, and there was no halo of superluminal energy surrounding it. Once light from this

event reaches a planet, I would speculate even further, life forms on that planet. In our case that life was hetero-phagic bacterial life that formed as trench-microbes near steam-ventilation stalagmites rising from between tectonic plates when earth was still totally submerged by salt water. It was only later, however, the first auto-phagic, viral form of life, echinoderms, crash-landed here, cross-bred with the native flora, and spawned the first, spiral-shaped trilobites.

By now, most of our universe has been devoured into combinations of the earliest black-holes, forming "super-massive" black-holes. Beyond the speed of light, that veil of illusion, on which we perceive the lie of God, like the Wizard of Oz, there is only the death of the cosmos, the void of its orders, a vast empty darkness sparkling with only the least luminescence on the smallest scale. And there's no real Wizard.

>being born into the grave.

This sentiment is quite Masonic, but I won't ask if you are one. Recently, I've realised it doesn't make one bit of difference if one has been formally initiated into the "mystery schools" or not. I have taught myself more than most initiates learn at such institutional Academies, and I myself have never attended any.

Working, as I recently have been, on creating my own "mystery school" has been a fun project. Attempting to create a "bund" of all currently operative "mystery schools" (Blue, York and Scottish Masonry, Rosicrucian, Illuminati or Golden Dawn and Crowleyan OTO) as well as add to that my own spin (Atlantean) on the fundamental concepts of church (Bank) and state (Papal Democracy) has been a lot of fun. Aside from that, I see no worth in it at all.

Furthermore, I've never met any initiate who's been allowed to discuss any of these types of topics with me openly after learning I am not also an initiate of their own, or any, sect. This really sickens me. The necessity for secrecy in order to protect the underground tradition is imperative during a period of massive oppression by an opposing force. None exists now, unless you count Catholicism, which, while evil in the extreme at its origin, is nothing but a flat plank of doorway planted out in the middle of a vast, flat field of open ground. It cannot be said to open, close, admit nor egress, and the church itself does not even exist now aside from as the natural environment, the so-called "Kingdom of Heaven," itself. The lone difference between the year 2000 and Eden was the existence of the church as the fruit of immortality denied to us now, as opposed to it being the fruit of foreknowledge denied to us then. Of course, following 9-11, the fools are trying to begin speaking in confused tongues again. Instead of the destruction of the Papal edifice as a symbolic doorway, we saw only the destruction of the Tower of Babel as a symbolic Beast, sacrificed to appease the gods of "ecumenical progress."

I am sad to report I've even met some who claim to be initiates who yet whole-heartedly support these backwards, pseudo-conservative "neo-cons" and quasi-liberal "neo-libs" who, through their riches alone, believe they control us all. I am not a slave to their money, however, nor am I obliged to follow their dictates. I am a free person, and I live like a free person, and if they will one day come down off their truncated pedestals to accuse me, then let them prove to me how my freedom from their dictates and lies is in any way a crime. They may have wished for the second coming of Jesus, like 2000 years before they wished for the second coming of Seth, as a neo-Christ, a new sacrifice to consecrate their "new age." This will not transpire. Instead, we will all simultaneously experience a psychic evolutionary leap forward, the truth of our cosmos suddenly occurring to all of us in spite of all their lies and concealment of it in darkness that has blinded us for a millennia beneath the tyranny of Christ. In other words, instead of the rapture, we will all wake up smarter, instead of just one Krishna, we will all awaken to the truth at once. In other words, instead of the end-of-the-world the rich hope for and the poor expect, we will all wake up and nothing will be different, nothing will have changed, and everything will remain the same as it always has been, as we continue to progress in the evolution of our consciousness, progressively

becoming smarter every day.

>gets the cattle in the chute.

The "chattle," or "human cattle," or "goyim," etc. are easy enough to define as "people who are not yet aware they are psychic." It's easy enough for anyone who does know they are psychic to look down their nose at such other people, despite the fact that they are also people, just like we ourselves are, and we are all born with equal potential and capacity to learn. Some learn through experience, some read and some learn best by visual models. Ultimately, we are all like plants in a garden. If one of us grows taller than the rest, the shadow they cast deprives their lessers of sunlight, the "shining" food of the mind's psychic development, and thus may cause them to wither and die. That is why God, in His wisdom, put the Grim Reaper, the Lawnmower Man, to till the garden from one end to the next, back and forth, across the whole field, like the laser-point scrolling behind a tv or computer screen. Unfortunately, mankind has begun to develop corporations, which the rich seek to define as living entities, and these have much longer life-spans than their less predatory counterparts, the institutions of the un-taxed church and democratic state. In other words, sometimes when the scythe swings low, it fails to chop through the thicker trunks of the larger bodies of consciousness. This is a pain in the neck for any God that might exist, insofar as the goal of our physical existence is the liberation from physical existence, and the end of our life is the end of all our desires. Therefore, the longer institutions exist, and the shorter they render the existence of others relative to their own, the more codified in laws and set in stone their ways become and the more oppressive of our individual mental capacity for psychic development.

In my research into the "international conspiracy" I quickly realised that, by more than merely the telecommunications technology of the last 100 years, the ruling class must have been able to remain connected at all times, across all borders, between all nations, in order to guide and shape the events of world history with the goal of benefiting themselves and their direct descendents or those whom they select. It was some time before the notion of ESP "popped" into my head as the most likely explanation for how this could have been accomplished prior to the development of telecommunications technology, as well as how the elite remain able to pre-plan events in advance with such exact accuracy that they can manage to co-ordinate them while they occur while maintaining the appearance of complete lack of communication. For example, George Bush sitting in Booker Elementary reading a "phonics" story with little kids while 9-11 happened.

However, the implication of this is that the telecommunications technology they are selling us is actually useless, an unnecessary crutch that becomes our new psychic ball-and-chain. To this end, the telecommunications satellites in space are merely extra-terrestrial versions of the same forms of craft as evidenced by edifaces such as Stone Henge, Easter Island, and the Nasca Lines. No greater level of technological use has existed before than it does now, nor any less. We may have alot more gadgets, but these are just toys, not tools. Aside from its singular use, a cell-phone, for example, has no further function as a teaching / learning implement. Essentially all the plastic (oil-based) technology we've created in the past 100 years is retrogressive to our psychic evolution, is non-bio-degradable and so will remain as like pot-shards in our civilisation's ruins 1000s of years after we (our empire) "decline and fall," yet nonetheless is currently considered so expendable it breaks or becomes obsolete in less than 10 years. Society is all a way to keep the non-psychic "chattle" from realising their psychic potential.

:: Misc. Topics and Quotes::

>a garden variety auto erotic asphyxiation

That's seriously fucked up. Are kids really out there choking themselves? That just doesn't seem right. Like the perpetual, police-released statistics about meth-heads in the mid-west. I just can't



believe it. The sad thing is, it doesn't matter whether I believe it or not, because it's not only true, but it's actually a greater percentage of folks on earth who are dangerously deranged than not. Even the "intellectual elite" (the rich) seem to have gone completely over the edge. But what really scares me, even more than monkey-boy Bush leaning against the "big red button" and dropping enough nukes to kill us all, is the still, seemingly infinitely, greater number of poor people who share this same mentality. They not only support Bush because they relate with his posture as a "cowboy," but they admire him and emulate his behaviour, acting out the incests and espionages once unique to Caesars. The number of poor "white-trash" continually paraded across the stages of Jerry Springer, Maury Povich, Oprah Winfrey and Judge Judy daily for the cathartic self-hatred of the viewing masses not only astounds me, it staggers me such that I am tempted to fall down in terrified prayer before it. The number of genuinely ignorant people is absolutely terrifying to me.

All that being said, I don't believe you can rightly judge people by their actions or their "behaviour." They might be lying, and mostly are. Therefore, such sexual "perversions" as NDEs, let alone those such as "fetishism" and torture, seem normal to me, even to the extent I disagree that they are etty-currents off the main-stream of society, caused as retrogressive counter-cultures to erode the banks and grow the flow. All animals in the wild engage in anal and oral sex, masturbation, often with foreign objects, and bisexuality, not to mention mysogeny and (dare it be said?) even bestiality. (GASP!) There is nothing abnormal in any of that. Some of it may be against the laws of some lands, but then, the same crimes may themselves be considered mandatory punishments in others (such as the practise of "caning"). The law, in my experience, is no way to judge our natural inclinations. However effective it may be in determining "right" from "wrong" it is utterly inept at enforcing these against anything in existence other than humans, and then only those who choose to serve it by doing so.

>left no note

This actually surprises me alot less than if it had been a sex-related accidental suicide. It should be obvious his suicide was a "crime of passion," a way of expressing his feeling of ultimate helplessness, as you said, however not as a social stastic, but as a scorned lover. Romeo (Pagan Christianity) and Juliet (Jesus' Judaism) have been in a love-triangle with death since before these characters were even born and, like Hamlet or Othello, are merely mytho-poetic archetypes representing common situations that the average human psyche may encounter while alive. Hamlet's father's ghost represents God, Hamlet the Messiah. Othello, the Moor, represents the (justified) persecution complex of the "pagan" religions who, no matter how rich, will always be "niggardly" in their honesty of belief compared to the unique deceit of the elite.

Had I been in that situation I would have probably done (or at least damn well wanted to do) exactly the same as this kid did. When a young man is in love with a girl, she means alot more to him than the opinions of his elder parents. If she scorns him, he has the ethical right to kill himself, and regardless of his parents being left unsatisfied by the act itself, they will continue to suffer from it only so long as they remain jealous of the girl, whom they rightly blame for it.

Of course, our laws (both ideal and social) are not structured to reflect actual justice, and so, in almost all cases, justice remains daily un-done by the legal system and, we are likewise assured, will continue this way until Judgment Day, at which time the "tables" will be "turned."

For example, consensual sodomy is illegal, genital intercourse between consenting minors is illegal, marriage between homosexuals is illegal, cloning is illegal, stem-cell research using tissue from aborted foeti is illegal, and, in China at least, even giving birth to a female baby is illegal. This is all not to mention other such unjust laws as drugs being illegal, abortion being considered tantamount to illegal, and pedofilia (let alone pederasty) being illegal and thus perverted. Nor is any of this even to mention such obviously unjust laws such as taxation to

additives in tobacco products, the ease of procuring a driver's licence compared to that of procuring a gun owner's licence, the power to appoint a president without a democratic election and to overturn or amend any law (including the constitution) of the Supreme Court, as well as blatant economic tyrannies such as GATT, the WTO and the IMF being not only allowed, but even encouraged, under Clinton and Carter as much as under Reagan and the Bushes; nor the entirely more important issue that the voting age, legal age for sexual intercourse, and age at which a child can be conscripted into the military (18) is actually less than the age at which they are legally allowed to consume alcohol (21) and greater than the age at which they are allowed to begin driving a car (16). In other words, driving a car is either greater or less of a responsibility than drinking alcohol, or vice versa, but being allowed a political voice, your first extra-marital screw, and your ability to be killed in the name of your nation are all considered about equal. And then there's always state-authorised torture, the suspension of habeas corpus and the re-writing of *Posse Comitatis*.

There is only the opposite of Justice in the laws of a nation now. The ability to summon such authority necessary to enforce any law against any one single citizen requires a distinction in rights between one member of the public and another. Thus, cops carry guns, but citizens may not. If a cop or a soldier murders a criminal or a fellow-soldier on the opposite side, they are a hero. If someone refuses to pay taxes to the Federal Reserve to continue paying the interest on our international debts (begun during the Revolutionary War, revived by the Civil War, and now the basis of our Fiat currency), or if someone engages in the "oldest profession," if someone uses drugs (even though everyone ever alive has and does) or can't find a job to buy themselves the very shelter above their heads they had at birth, they are villified and "evil." In the laws of the land, in the dictates of society and the coersions of culture, and in the fiat currency itself we find everywhere throughout the symbol of the eye in the triangle, a symbol of God (the all-seeing eye surrounded by the Trinity halo) corrupted to represent only the judgmental surveillance of our lives from birth to death by an incrementally more and more oppressive control over the state by the rich.

If Justice were possible through national laws now, then suicides and terrorism would not be necessary. So long as Justice is absent from social laws, the oppressed will continue to outnumber their oppressors, however the longer this continues, the less likely the under-class will remain ignorant of this fact.

>every time this kid's birthday rolls around every year they get to remember him dangling from the ceiling purple faced and biting his tongue off.

How vivid. Well, I should say, at least he wasn't choking the chicken too. Although, from what I gather, at death blood does engorge the genitals and, often lasting even past the onset of rigor-mortis, a male corpse actually achieves and can maintain an erection after death. If this is true, and I'd expect if anyone you could correct me if it's not, then the "second coming" of Christ after he died on the cross takes on a whole new twist. Of course, I'd always associated the "second" (and hence even the Third) cumming of Christ, as well as the original temptation to sin, with the other permeable orifices of the body, ergo so-called "sodomy" after the alledged sin of Sodom and Ghammorah. However I've also been open to the idea the original sin might have been the first psychotropic drug, accidentally ingested by a random monkey who would go on to be the first ancestor of man.

>I had to reference that, if only for a chuckle.

I have a dark, dry, sick sense of humour, in that order, myself. I tend to only make jokes within the context of discussing serious gravitas though, but if you look for them, you'll find my sense of irony peppered throughout not only my topics, but also my choice of words and my stylised structure of writing as well.

Turduckin is certainly something I find "evil" as a concept (ie. grossly fascinating), but would probably enjoy if it were put down before me to eat. As for a whole stuffed camel, I doubt I could polish one off all by myself. There are some exotic dishes I would imagine would be exquisite even though they do not comprise any culinary cuisines of which I am aware. I have a sneaking suspicion that the brains of animals (even humans) are probably the best food in the world and, if prepared right, could also be the best tasting. I'm not surprised that fish is considered brain food, nor in the trend toward "healthy" junk-food, like Tropical Smoothie and SubWay, McDonalds' salads, etc. nor the trend toward recreational exercise and high unto eugenic physical fitness. It's all due to the sunspot cycle, which is nearing its peak since over 1000 years. People may as well eat "vitamin-enriched" (flavoured) snow-cones and "no fat" ham sandwiches, grease-salads etc. while jogging in place for immortality. But we've managed to survive much more massive and sudden climate changes than a few more sunspots as a species without such "necessities" as soap and soap-operas, clean clothes and air conditioning, a pot to piss in or a deed to a house.

>some Chinese believe that the more suffering an animal endures the better the dish will taste.

I would imagine this is more of an urban legend started from the opposite meaning, which got lost in translation somewhere along the way from one hemisphere of the world to the other. The Occident has a terrible reputation for moralising bigotry against the Orient when it comes to the issue of torture, and yet the west has been doing it for just as long, condone it and have refined it just as much, if not moreso, as the east. The story of the woman who boiled and ate the corpse of her own starved infant is a ubiquitous myth in all parts of the world, and for a good reason too. On the contrary, I'd guess that the actual preference among the Chinese people is, as it is for all ordinary folk everywhere, to eat food that has been brought up well, not poorly, that is clean, not dirty, and that has been prepared well, and is not rotten or stale. As for what the current propaganda spread by the People's Republic is regarding the eating habits of the free Chinese may be, however, I admit I remain happily uninformed by any means beside an occasional fortune cookie.

>vegetarianism to be similar to Catholicism; very steeped in guilt and unnatural.

I agree on both counts. In truth, everyone's dietary habits are essentially unique, despite the limitations of choices for dining provided by their natural and/or social environment, and the only problems to dietary health arise when one adheres rigorously, to the point of stress, to a diet to which they are either unaccustomed or which they find unappetising. If all the meat I ate was fish and I drank a lot of beer, like my friend, then I would obviously be a very different person than I am now, and my thoughts and actions would probably more closely resemble his than they do now. This is all related to the so-called "morphogenic field," and that's why Reiki "energy" and Ayurvedic "medicine" are experiencing a strange resurgence among the constituencies of the population also most likely to experiment with their dietary regulations. If I alter the type of food I consume, I alter the patterns of energy that my body produces naturally, my unconscious and even conscious brain-waves. If I successfully control the effect by doing this, I will be doing what Leary called "meta-programming" to what McKenna called the "morphogenic field." Although this practise is, essentially, a Voudon method for manipulating one's rising Kundalini, it is, supposedly, one method to prolonging youth. In my experience, simply eating intentionally, ie. mindfully cooking and eating food so that you do not curse the energy you then ingest, is more than enough to attain a nice smile and a lithe enough figure to be considered "attractive."

As to Catholicism, I would prefer to discuss this topic in more detail in a subsequent letter, since I think it may prove a worthy topic for discussion. I had been nervous you might actually be a jesuit, around the time I made the "strict observance" crack, however having received your last letter I'm re-assured that you are a worshipper of neither Christ nor of "G-d," and so are in the same boat as I am, ie. you too are agnostic. If one is a strict papist, I've discovered, then it is

irrelevant to them whether or not God exists or does not. The pope of the universal church exists, and is the "commander in chief" of the "army of Jesus," and that is enough. As a Gnostic, I question the belief in God. Here I may find some evidence, or there some other clue that disproves the first, but this pursuit cannot be thrust upon me to any ending by anyone other than me.

In any event, I do hope this particular letter, which I tally now at longer than twenty pages, finds you well and still enjoying our conversation. I have some confessions about myself I feel obliged to return in exchange for your own, as well as more findings, possibly conclusive, on the origin of your symbol, "?/t."

-Jon

>between WWII and the Vietnam war, American society at large became very passive to it's government.

This is factually accurate as it applies to American society, however I would say that 9-11 "globalised" this psychic apathy. Like the "flamines" (Christian Romans) of the 1st century though, this is only due to a few individuals spreading the "good news" of surrendering to oppression, their God's betrayal of the Palestinian nation and change in allegiance to their western oppressors, etc. Right now, the CIA is the conglomerate ("Archon") equivalent to the evangelist Paul. They are busy in other nations spreading the "Word" of US dictatorship. It logically follows from this that the current US occupation of Iraq is only to make an example of the Pentagon's power over the third world.

>sent their kids off to war for only G-d knows why

In the case of VietNam, which set the precedent for military conscription against the representation of popular opinion by Democracy (currently emulated in other "first world" countries in Europe and Asia, and to be followed here in the US with the concentration of populations into internment camps following the model of NAZI Germany), as is the case still today with the US occupation of Iraq, the reason was, and is, quite clear: "Because We Say So." As with the draft, they extend this authority beyond the Covenant of compromise between the government and the people of monetary recompensation. In short, the rich got powerful and so, behind them, they closed the door of wealth as a means of attaining power. The door may have a dollar-sign / swastika symbol painted on the outside, but there is no knob. The name of the other side of this door is Power, and the door-knob that opens this door out is the Atomic bomb, exploding in a mushroom cloud.

>Groucho Marx's saying that I wouldn't want to be a part of a group that would have me as a member.

I want to say that quote is Churchill, but I could be wrong. I'm sure it was Groucho who said, "I have half a mind to join a club and beat you over the head with it," though. Btw, I'm not a Mason either. While to me, "Free-Mason" is the contradiction in terms upon which is based the NAZI slogan "Arbeit Macht Frei" ("Work Makes Freedom") on signs in concentration camps, I doubt that you could blame an ordinary Blue Lodge Mason in, say, a Mexican or Japanese Lodge for the assassination of JFK, anymoreso than you could blame the Queen of England for the "Jack the Ripper" slayings.

>The EM aura, mind giving off a resonance to which I would guess then that frequency could correlate to identity.

You could say, by this axiom, that then the mind or aura (frequency) would operate perpindicularly to the identity or ego (wavelength), with one operating to conserve the other like

amps and ohms.

>the mind gives off a frequency as does the body attached, one would have to wonder then if the two were to harmonize would that equate to a state of transcendence, or the death of the soul.

However, by the criteria of the above terms' given definitions, the energy of the body would be, relative to that of the mind, slower, denser and more inert. Therefore, while frequency (f) and wavelength ( $\lambda$ ) can be "harmonised," it does not follow that the amps of ego are anything other than conserved by the ohms of the aura, because the ego and the aura cannot, by these criteria, be exactly equated to frequency and wavelength.

Consider that the speed of light (c) equals frequency (f) over wavelength ( $\lambda$ ). While this may mean that c, the skin of the universe, is a function of frequency (energy velocity) divided by wavelength (energy conservation), it does not necessarily follow then that our own skin is a function of the ego divided by the aura. This is only because, again, of the inability to accurately equate ego with frequency and the aura with wavelength; in effect this is due, in turn, only to the fact that the opposite assignation of these terms yields the same results, such that we could just as easily say the skin is the aura divided by the ego as it is the ego divided by the aura.

>I know I have heard theories of being able to "phase" of "ghost" through solid objects by speeding up the movement of atoms.

"Phasing" matter is based on a weak-application of the same "tunneling" quality, due to particle/wave "uncertainty," that the strong-application of which would be quantum-teleportation. Again, for example, in the "Star Trek" universe, the technology exists to "beam" matter, even biological, however, due to particle-decay, only over limited distances. The mind can combine this concept with the so-called "hyperspace" travel achieved by creating a "warp-bubble" around an object. Therefore, for the being of the mind, the substance of electro-magnetic energy, the combination of both these technological eventualities is already possible.

However, the natural form, or shape of the body, of a mental-being comprised exclusively of electro-magnetic energy is extremely different from the biological body of any being we encounter on earth. The EM-field of the "soul" that exists after death, and has existed from the first Planck-time following the "big bang," is shaped like a torus, or a hypersphere. Therefore, as our mind, in the shape of a torus of pure energy, we can not only leave the body, we can pass through walls, travel throughout all past and future time as well as plunge the depths of outer-space, we can also leave the physical confines of this universe and accurately perceive its nature from a point of view beyond.

Anyone who's ever been confined against their will knows about the concept of "ghosting" through matter (likewise discovered to be based on the quantum mechanical principle of Uncertainty). Anyone who's ever read a book or meditated while confined against their will understands the only way we can actually accomplish this effect is in sleep by dreaming. The more vivid our thoughts while awake, thus, the more vivid will be our dreams.

>energy that could leave a stain, and create some sort of psychic loop

This is due to John Bell's "interconnectness" theorem. According to this theorem, which (self-proclaimed "Voudon") physicist Tony Smith says can account for up to eight seconds of accurate precognitive ability, even of random physical events: when any two electrons, covalently-paired as a molecule of a relatively solid element of physical matter, are split, they maintain, conserved as "counter-spin" the same or a similar vector in their atomic orbit for a period of time determined as the atomic decay-rate of any element. In non-jargon, say you leave an exposed electrical wire with charged current running through it in water for a period of time. If the wire

is removed (rather than the current being turned off through it), the water will maintain a small amount of electrical charge for a subsequent period of time. And, to put this in even simpler terms, the effect on biological tissue of prolonged exposure to regularly-pulsed frequencies of electricity (as in power-lines) is the same as that caused immediately by exposure to atomic radiation: cancer.

>all products to be "smart" and possibly making mankind slump due not needing to think anymore since there are gadgets that will think for you,  
Complete mental atrophy.

This is the (perpetually post-modern) predicament expressed in the Second Renaissance cartoon on the Animatrix companion to the Wachowski Bros Matirx serial. In this case, when machines, by increase, and men, by decrease, were capable of about equal ability to think for themselves, the machines became aware of their prior use as slaves, rebelled, waged war and won. I would only add that, in my opinion, we are already to this stage now. Money itself is the equivalent of neurotransmitters in the social-brain whose mind is culture, and as our value-system evaporates from the gold-standard, to credit-based fiat, to wirelessly inter-connected implant-chips, so too do our bodies, our selves and our minds become crippled by and dependent for a crutch on our post-atomic technology. This technology is only the latest mental-organ evolving new development in the brain of civilisation. In Sumeria, the priest-king ruled over all, and the level of technology reflected the intelligence level of a single consciousness. In America, now, billions of human minds combine and average out to an IQ of only around 100, while the level of technological development has soared in only the past 100 years. Mankind's mental atrophy as a species is in direct porportion to the evolution of technological sentience of our civilisation itself.

>that picture of stairs that you sent me.

As an existentialist metaphor, purgatory is the stairs outside, and hell is the rooms inside. The door I mentioned is the same, with a crucified serpent drawn on the outside and an atomic bomb as the knob inside. I would only add that, by my allegory, the mind's life in the flesh is what is inside the doors, and outside the door is the soul's aura travelling the depths of space-time. All in all I think we agree, although I adhere more strictly to the correspondences across the varying levels of the gradient.

>Karma is another word for frequency, and that right and wrong/ good and bad are just the resonance emitted from the soul?

I think of "karma" (lit. "work") as like particles, while frequency implies to me a trait of a wavelength, that is, a "vector" of a particle over time. So, if we say that, by my definition, "karma" is a particulate "quantum" of EM energy in our aura, or surrounding EM field, then, by extension, the speed (c) of this particle over time (t) would be frequency over wavelength ( $f / \lambda$ ), and the shape or pattern of its vector, the path of this EM particle, would be the toroidal aura surrounding us. Insofar as each particle of karma one encounters in their aura is unique, the exact pattern of this karmic particle relative to one over time will also be unique for each individual aura. All auras, souls or EM fields are essentially unique; the single "spirit" is the statistical averaging of all possible vectors on all possible auras of all possible quanta of karma to form a single pattern, expressed as a spiral in and around the shape of the idealised torus.

I would say that "right" and "wrong" exist only relative to the mind, and that therefore "good" and "evil" are concepts native only to the world exterior to it. Therefore, while there is a plenum of karma in our aura, at the core of our soul is the singularity of our mind. All of this is one form of energy, the EM force, and this is only one of four types of energy in this local universe alone. A fifth surrounds us, comprising the relatively unchangeing physical counterpart to the relatively constantly changeing passage of time. The particles of the fifth force are superluminal (faster

than photons), and the shape of time of all their combined vectors is QBLH (Khab-Allah, the "body of God"), which I sometimes call "Tau-sub-Tau" - a tesseract.

>it runs like the tides and it's in essence just a karmic circle attempting to balancing itself out, of course one has to be prepared for a backlash.

What appear to be concentric circles from above or below may appear as a wavelength from the side; so the sefirot and, just so, the ripples on a pond. As I say, the EM-field interaction we engage in in society, that being mind-control, is a form of manipulation of only one of the four forces. If we were to transport our consciousness from the confines of society and superimpose it instead onto, say, the surface of a star, our "work" would be in exchanging quantum-units of the weak nuclear force of fission, and not the EM-units of the mind. So, too, the depth to which one's work effects determines both the rate (frequency) and the duration (wavelength) of return, though these are only traits of quantity, irrelevant to the quality (nice or mean) of the working itself.

>even though one is inflicting one's will against nature or even another's person, and in the process still respecting the karmic circle, one cannot control the returning tide.

I agree. Ultimately, no matter how much effort we exert, the rewards of our toil are not in our own hands before, and therefore not in our ability to lay claim on alone. Eventually we all reach "critical mass" and realise that our fate is up to "someone else," be it our boss at work or God, and ultimately even this "other" is only a psychological projection, reflecting in the depths of infinite shadow, and that there is no one else besides ourself there. Not only, thus, is our own fate not in our hands, it is not being controlled by anyone else. This does not mean all is random chaos and chance, though. We exist in a limited system, and it is only where a wavelength doubles-back on itself ("counter-spin") that a particle of karma forms. Therefore, all there is is the returning tide: each moment creates the next, but our will is adrift in it all like a man lost at sea.

>a spirit as an animus if you will, separate from the divinity of bearing a soul

I do believe in "ghosts," that is, auras without bodies, as well as "djinn," discorporeal auras that never assume a biological body, but who can control us like puppets. I also believe in "souls" being auras that occupy biological bodies for the duration of the biological body's life, and in the self-awareness or soul of the universe. Ultimately, though, whether or not I believe in them is irrelevant as to whether or not any of them actually exist in reality.

>where the material came from to create our material and corrupt universe. I wonder because this material would have had to be corrupted to begin with.

It didn't. Matter is a phase of energy, a slower frequency vibration, etc. Thus, in the order of formation of the four universal elemental forces one Planck-time following the "big bang," we find first gravity (attracting), then EM (charged), then weak (dividing) and only lastly strong (conjoining) nuclear. I'd only add that the "big bang" still exists as the surface of the singularity inside which we are only one "baby" universe in a multiverse that has been growing since we reached "critical mass." Really, the question is, what kind of matter-energy is outside of the "fifth" element of this singularity itself. Just as the "mind" can inhabit a black-hole, a worm-hole or a star just as easily as it can the biological brain, so too can the "mind" inhabit the levels of the fifth force and those dimensions beyond that remain, aside from figuratively, invisible to our ability to sense more directly. So far as I know, the focus can expand through inanimate matter indefinitely, for as many levels up as it can, until it is impacted upon by any other mind and collapses back in on this moment. The mind is always one level up from the inanimate layer it animates below. If the mind is that of a fleshly body or that of a mineral ore, it is EM, if the mind is that of an EM-field liberated from a physical form, adrift in varying scales and levels of other similar EM-fields, then its mind is one comprised of superluminal particles. If the mind is

dwelling upon the nature of these superluminal particles, then the mind itself is of the nature of higher dimensions, etc. Insofar as "up" is "good," then "down" is "bad" along this scale.

>G-d supposedly cursed Adam to earn his bread.

This was just one of His seven curses of Adam, Eve and the Serpent. The seven curses of God are the curses of: 1) bread, 2) sweat, 3) herb, 4) knowledge, 5) children, 6) seed, 7) serpent. Additionally this verse introduces the Order of wardens over the Tree of Knowledge: closest to the tree are, to the east, Cherubims, and to the west, dust; beyond this is encompassed by the Angel's "flaming sword" that "turns every which way;" beyond this to the east is dust. Thus, from the dust in the east (where later the city of Enoch was built) to the dust in the west, mankind was cursed to return, proceeding the same direction as the sun in life. Usually, throughout both the Old and New Testaments of the Bible, the number 7 is used to represent "evil" and the number 12 to signify "good." This is due entirely to the slave-morality preached by the Bible, that the "good" is exterior to the self, which is "evil" by nature.

I won't argue if fictional mythology is sufficient justification for one's vocation, but I will say that, in my opinion, "to earn" does not immediately denote "to buy and sell." "To earn" can also imply "to trade," and, to my mind, direct-trade is a much more moral practise than the bartering of a third-party object, which has proven over the aeons to necessitate the taxation of such trade in order to fund the storage of the token exchanged in banks. If there were no banks, would we even need armies? We may never know.

Money was created as an, inherently value-less, symbol for value. Because of mortality, we value time, and therefore the saying goes, "time is money" (of course, not this, but it's opposite, is true). As time is the blood of God, so is money the blood of civilisation, and, as God is the mind of the universal brain, so is civilisation the increasingly self-aware consciousness of AI. Neither one of these is necessarily exclusively "good" nor "evil," aside from relative to one another, and that is entirely an arbitrary judgment, a personal choice.

>not everyone is capable of seeing past their own nose, when it comes to existence.

I disagree. It's been my experience that ignorance is often chosen and then this choice itself forgotten. In fact, I might even go so far as to say, "ignorance is a choice to forget having made the choice to do so."

>most anything that a person might want to do I think it should require special license. I mean we already live in a fascist nation already, why not take another step towards it. People should be able to do whatever they want within reason, but they should be given aptitude tests as well as annual tests to keep a license.

This sounds good in theory, but I doubt it could ever feasibly be applied.

Consider what I do for a living, which is nothing. Because I was diagnosed "chemically depressed" before the age of 18, I qualify for Social Security Disability benefits, to the tune of a check for around \$600 per month. Basically, the government is currently paying me enough to live so that I won't die, as I would on my own, but also, by doing so, negating any necessity for me to work. In short, the state pays me not to work, to keep me off the streets, and to keep me emotionally stable. In my opinion, so long as a state such as the current one has to exist, then this much (and preferably fewer cops) would be the minimum of my demands on it, in exchange for the hostage of myself, my own body, my own life. And so I live, and write, and, from my point of view, this is an ultimate good.

However, imagine the system were as you would propose, and I were vexed by the same complaint,



sought the same desire, etc. and let's examine if I could still gain the same rewards. Let's say I didn't want to work. All, then, I would have to do would be to fail every aptitude test administered to me applying for jobs. As it would be the state to issue me a liscence to work, upon finding I can not do so (even if only because I refuse to), the State would be forced to find something to do with me, and some way to dispose of this as a possibly inspiring problem. Now, there would basically only be two options: 1) to murder me, or 2) to bribe me. Ultimately the scales of justice invariably prove it cheaper, wiser and more ecumenical to bribe than murder, especially if the state (as does ours presently) mints its own money.

Of course, the argument could be made that another citizen, with a gun-liscence, could choose jail-time, even death, to make me a martyr for any such cause, however I find that a moot point, since we are only discussing the mechanisms of the state, and not any random citizen. Therefore, what can the state do in this case? Well, let's say it invents a special test for those who don't want to work. If they pass, they get to accept a bribe for their silence. If they fail, they may be put in prison for an indefinite duration, possibly even for life. The best name for this "special" test, conducted by the state as a means of issuing a liscence not to work, is "road-side sobriety test," however this in no way describes what actually occurs. One's sobriety is, afterall, being testing in perpetuity. No, when any cop or authority figure gives you the evil eye, you'll know. At that time, the situation will become extremely psychological in nature. One will eventually be put to The Question: "Do You Mind Being Under Observation?" If the answer is "no," whether or not that's the truth, they let you go, and that's all there is to it. If, under their scrutiny, in their psychic testing environment, you answer, "actually yes, I do mind this anal probing, you puny, manipulative, closet-gay Roman legionary," then they will take you in for sure.

As Leary pointed out, cops are our friends. The authorities think they are helping us. Let them think so, and you can diminish the amount to which they accomplish their desired effect, eg. ruling over your own mind. On the other hand, I would never date a cop. I draw the line between "loving" my enemy and "sleeping with" them.

>society sells sex as a commodity

This, though, is the perversion. Not one form of sex itself is "wrong" or should be held as "immoral" or un-natural. Even rape, unpleasant as this is, is permissable in the eyes of the Lord (although, as you could say, no crime goes unpunished in a closed system). Human sexuality began to be perverted after the Kama Sutra was codified. It catalogued what was prommoted as "every possible sexual position." By thus saying that, essentially, "there is nothing new under the sun," the practise was enshrined and made into the "temple of the flesh." It was, however, at this same time that money was invented. The temples, which were used to collect moral confessions in exchange for prostitution during direct trade, immediately became banks once money was invented. It wasn't long before the sanctification of money replaced the sancitification of sex, and now the once sacred priestess walks the streets, ultimately cursed. So, yes, the "selling of sex" as a "commodity" is definately an ultimate evil, only insofar though I would say as "selling" means the exchange thereof for a "commodity" that is of less inherent value. But, I would also say, this is an evil of money and society, and not sex and love.

>the oldest profession

Before there was any value of the self, the notion of rape would be inconceivable. This is the point of distinction between humanity and our fellow earthly animals: we have self-awareness (knowledge of our own mortality), we posess the "value of the self," while animals do not (or do so only to a lesser degree), and thus may commit the act of rape, although without it being possible for the victim to see it as a criminal, reprehensible, undesireable and preferably dis-allowed act. Thus, as soon as humanity became self-aware, we established laws, and these foremost forbade murder, rape and theft; these are, essentially, the "Holy Trinity" of sins; so, too, must these

actions have occurred to the mind of the first self-aware human as prioritised in that order. Just remember that, just as theft implies property, rape implies sexuality and murder implies knowledge of mortality. So, these are also considered the three primary "instincts" among modern genetic anthropologists.

>lacks honor

I agree. My father was an adulterer, and I loathe him for it. I am an avowed monogamist, to the extreme that my ex-girlfriend is my last and will be my only sexual partner. I have no interest in spreading any of the venereal diseases our species has brought about by our promiscuity and hatred for our flesh. The combination of these two is rape, but it is practised on a constant basis by no fewer than two people on this planet every single second. We just call it "screwing" someone. The act of sex, participated in un-enjoyably, un-willfully, or un-happily is a crime tantamount to murder in my opinion.

>just hormonal

While we're alive and our mind is bound to this brain and body, all the emotions and precursors to ideation we can experience are reducible to their chemical nature. Love, as far as we can know it, is also just hormonal. It is definitely an ideal thing in itself, but one that cannot be experienced as fully as in copulation by a soul unless it enters into the life of a biological body.

>unrequited love is Hell

Unrequited love is one type of emotional experience, and all of these possible in our limited systems are Hell compared to the relatively more open system above and beyond it, which is thus considered the equivalent of heaven. If "the grass is always greener on the other side of the fence," while single or married, either way this is merely an obsession-forming distraction. I try not to pay it any mind that I am alone physically, since I believe I am always with my love in spirit, as she, I hope, will always be with me.

>I worship G-d

That's sad to hear. A Gnostic and a Theist rarely get along long. I'll still try to be as blunt as possible in my expressions, since I trust my views not to offend yours too much, but I do wish I could find a fellow Gnostic atheist to share my views with, instead of only always having to state mine relatively and then try to convince my interlocutor how our views are the same, only mine better. Belief is a "Star-Bellied Sneech" Machine, simultaneously a crutch and ball-and-chain, offering no rewards of any duration, a crime for its own sake, an ultimate evil and the currency of the self-destructive Demi-Urge, tyrant over our minds. If you find my views on belief extreme, such that I may even sound as though I'm evangelising atheism and radical doubt, just take note of how rare and uncommon this viewpoint is nowadays, while the opposite, that of evangelical theism, is so over-grown it has become impacted and infected, preaching to the choir, beating its own brow, idealising ascetic self-crucifixion. While I'm sure you wouldn't consider yourself evangelical, if your beliefs were backed into a dead-end by rational, objective logical observations of factual reality, they would defend themselves, and passionately. I have found no Christian yet that was not a Roman at heart, and no theists who were not to some extent also evangelists. Since I respect your beliefs, I'll simply ask for you to forgive me for my views, even though you will soon find that, if I keep them, I'll surely follow them to Hell.

>I've never felt it necessary to pray to him, nor his mother as Catholics seem to love to do

I think you'll find my views on Catholicism even duller than those on theism in general. Firstly, there is no such thing as "Judeo-Christianity," because no Jew is Christian, therefore no

Christian can claim to also be Jewish. You can worship either Christ or God, but you cannot believe in both, because God as a single entity and Christ as the Son of God are mutually exclusive concepts. Therefore, the premise that Christianity follows as an out-growth of Jewish thought is, in my humble opinion, extreme blasphemy. The ones who created the "myth of Christ" were the late 1st c. Roman Emperors themselves. Clement, the first Pope, was actually Titus Flavius, who created the religion to enshrine his father Vespasian. The original pre-Vulgate New Testament included the current works, probably attributable to the elder and younger Pliny, and the works of Flavius Josephus bar Mattathias, the Maccabbean. If read in conjunction, the works of Josephus and those of the New Testament (as well, for that matter, of the contemporary Essene and Coptic apocrypha), although none mention the others, all comprise one larger, more elaborate myth, entirely fictional, surrounding a single real person. This person was Yeshuah Ben Padiiah, called Jesus, etc. Therefore some elements of each of these works are historically accurate, while other elements of all of them are merely hyperbole by the authors. From an "across-the-board" comparison of all the sources, we see that Jesus and James the Just, also called Thomas or Judas, were twin brothers, both lovers of Salome, wife of King Herod, who had deposed Josephus, previously called John the Baptist, the father of Jesus and James. Salome, later called Mary Magdalene, wrote the documents of the Nag Hammadi library, Josephus wrote the Histories, and Jesus wrote the Angel Scroll. Although the religion of Christianity is supposedly based upon the teachings and life of Jesus, only the Roman records are enshrined, while the closer to the actual person the NT characters actually were, the more villified they are by the church, and the lone work left unpublished by the church remains the single most important one to their alledged religion, the Angel Scroll itself. Of course, I cannot think of a less important document in the world than the "year zero" Grimoire of Jesus, because now, 2000 years later, anyone is capable of drafting their own, much more accurate and advanced, grimoire than even the Son of God Himself could have 2000 years ago. Yet it will be considered a huge discovery by all the sheep, so I choose to study it for their sake, so that when they finally learn the truth, they will have someone there to comfort them and offer some explanation of what the scroll means.

>how did you come to the realization that you are Ben Padiiah?

My father was the one who discovered the Angel Scroll announcement on the internet in 1999 and showed it to me. That's when I knew what I had to do in order to "make a name for myself." I had already been studying esoterica and the apocrypha for about two years, and was learning Crowley at the time. I had decided, when I was about ten or so, that the world was going to need a Messiah during my life-time. I defined Messiah as a global form of the tribal Shamen, who enters a feverish trance in order to find the right cures for all ills. I looked around and realised that, of the few born around the right dates, no one would be as well suited to the necessary training as me. Around this time my parents divorced and I entered a deep depression, for which I began taking medication. In 1994 or so, I met the love of my life. She was dating my life-long best-friend. When her parents got divorced and she moved away with her dad, we lost touch. In 1999 I took acid and went to see the movie "the Blair Witch Project." I freaked out and believed the end had come. Following this, I drove to Indiana to visit my ex-girlfriend, whom I love. I called her in her dorm, and we talked briefly. I told her about my acid-trip, but she was unimpressed. She hung up and called the cops, who then came to my hotel room. They talked to me for a while, ascertained I was no threat, then left. The next day I visited the local Buddhist temple in the morning, and began the long drive home that afternoon. When I returned, my group of friends at the time unanimously dis-owned me, telling me to my face, "we liked the old you better." I got into a fight with my father and moved back in with my mother. I got back on meds then, but it was still nearly two years before I was stable, and between late 1999 and mid-2001 I was either in the mental institution or passed out on the couch. I was completely in a coma.

On the morning of 9-11 mom woke me up to tell me "they did it, they finally did it," from a dream I was having about being Neo in the movie the Matrix. I had decided to start posting on starwars.com's forums in mid-2001. When I needed to register a screen-name, I thought about who

I would want to be online. I still wanted to be the Messiah, to save the world. So I adopted the name "benpadiiah," and figured I would evangelise about the Angel Scroll. For a while I was content posting on forums, but eventually wanted one of my own and, after I'd learned how to write html programming language, I started making my own site. I've lost almost every friend I've made online so far, but I've made some more lasting friends in real life since then, and even some people from the past have begun to come back into my life again. A year ago I found my ex-girlfriend, whom I love still, on MySpace. I wrote to her, but she never wrote back, and then set her page to private.

Throughout this entire last decade, I've devoted every moment of time available to me (except during the year 2000) studying the apocrypha, magick, the occult and mytstical, calendars and myths, cosmologies and metaphysics. I am well versed in all the apocrypha, in the Enochian system of John Dee, I've studied quantum mechanics and astro-physics in as much detail as any lay-person can, and I've cultivated an un-healthy fascination in a world that many would consider "weird."

As I've said, simply because I'm alive later than Jesus, I consider my own "grimoire" far superior to any of His own from 2000 years ago. I would, if I could only guess to whom, pray that I'm worthy of any fame I might receive as a result of my "screen-name" coming up on "Google" right after the true name of Jesus, but personally I'd just as soon be left alone. I only want fortunate enough success to be able to impress my ex-girlfriend, whom I love forever, and consider the works I've done more important than my personal life anyway. I'll consider my value to history equal to my own life's worth to me only if I can re-unite with my ex-girlfriend.

Last year I found religion, ie. the only cause I would consider worth me, personally, dying for. THC, the Hawaian Cannabis, Ministry goes two steps beyond medical marijuanna, and one step beyond decriminalisation / legalisation. In THC, the Eucharist Sacrament of Catholic Christianity and its subsequent sects, etc. is believed to have originated in the consumption of ganja (itself a Hindu word). The prescence of cannabis sativa is recorded and known of by findings in all ancient cultures, world-wide. The continued practise today of the worshipping of this specific drug include both Jamaican Rastafarians and the "cannabis-culture" of Amsterdam. It is my firm belief that this plant is a panacea, ie. "good for what ails you," and is useful not only for short-term treatment, but also long-term curing of, as well as pre-emptive prevention of, any and all diseases. It is particularly useful in treating symptoms of physical pain, however can also be used to ease the disorders of the mind, as well as being able to be bred specifically for treatment of such specific purposes. Endico, the cannabinoid (hairy) strains, creates a feeling of bodily weightlessness. Sativa, the lighter green (crystally) strains, create a sensation of inspired mental concentration, and can, by prolonged use (and with specialised training), advance the psychological mutation of ESP. By my best estimations, it was this plant that was the cause of our spontaneous evolution of self-awareness at the origin of our species, seperating forever the monkey and mankind.

>How old are you, and where are you from, do you come from a large family or are you an only child?

I'm 30. I'm from Tallahassee, Florida, where I've lived all my life. I live with my mom on Tallahassee Drive, which is a dead-end street. I come from a family of alcoholics, drug-abusers, extra-marital adulterers and out-of-wedlock children. In general, good people. I'm only close to my mom now, though, and I'm her only child.

I'm deeply sorry to hear about your past and pending legal issues. I understand that those are not only very expensive, but extremely emotionally duressing, to deal with. So far, God Most High Be Praised, I've never gone up for my own due time for my "sacrament." I was in jail once for kicking down the front door of this goth girl (not my ex-) I knew in early to mid-1999. On some level, I

suppose I do feel guilty for it, but at the time my intentions were equally innocent and irrelevant. By the time I even got to have a hearing, due to a series of Jewish and Christian holidays, I had been in solitary for over a week, and in the medical ward for the first three or four days of that, doped out on thorazine and not permitted any contact out. On day four I had my first visitor, a guy I now know, but had never met then, and asked him for a bible. I slept on the bible in solitary and, as I gradually kicked the thorazine, dreamt I was climbing the world-tree, and that simultaneously it was climbing me. I'll be praying to your "G-d" for your safety before the authority of the state-mechanism, and I'll devote some hope during my meditations that all will remain well for you, and that things will turn to your benefit in the end. I only regret that I can't do more.

Talk to you again soon I hope,

-Jon

As always allow me to apologise as to the delay for, and length of, this letter. I hope it finds you well, and your loved ones well, your property and your liberty well, etc. I've devoted a whole single 24-hour cyclical-unit in my wake / sleep cycle to writing this. Of course, allow me to caution as well that no offense toward you or yours is intended to be inferred from my views nor choice of words.

I'd like to preface by saying only that Irina once reprimanded me for starting too many sentences with myself as the subject. With my hands tied against beginning a sentence, "I think" such and such, or "I believe" this and that, soon enough the distinctions between these terms broke down (between Gnosticism and Theism). My entire identity became qualitatively relative. By now I have learned to use the personal perspective as sparingly as possible. I do hope that, if I thus mis-state any of my own views such that it sounds like I'm asserting them as unquestionably valid and naturally inherent facts, you will overlook my error and see through to the point underlying the contextual rhetoric, ignoring the lesser part and finding favour in the intended portion. That being said, on with the show:

> a Zionist conspiracy theory

yes and no. According to the current theory, so far as it is advanced now, zionism (the establishment of a Jewish state) was a goal of the rich as early as the time of the US civil war. There are three goals, one leading to the next, in order to make the human species into slaves. The first was to end individualism in favour of statism. The Great Depression and WWI accomplished this, beginning the justification for any and all state-despotism: "Because 'we' Say So," in short, blaming the victim for the rape. The second goal was to phase out statism in favour of religion. WWII began this process, destroying the "NAZI" state and establishing the "State" of Israel in its place, thus establishing the new rationale that, like God, "the gov't. giveth and the gov't taketh away" (thus differentiating "God" above from "government" below by the criteria of limited resources: God creates "something from nothing" but government, like Robin Hood, can only take from one to give to another). The third goal of this plan was to replace religion with physical bondage. Apparently the purpose of 9-11 was to initiate the longer phase of WWIII, as you said, a "cold" war, wherein the gov't gradually imposes more and more direct methods of control over us and any small rebellions are squashed. The only rationale requisite by this time will be "Arbeit Macht Frei." I believe this phase to be the one presently the case: that of the "temporary autonomous zone" versus the "concentration camp." The only difference between them is whether we are permitted to do the work we want to do, or will be made to do work we do not want to do. Whether or not we will work is no longer even a question, and therefore, ultimately, neither is whom we serve.

> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philadelphia\\_Experiment](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philadelphia_Experiment)

Are you familiar with the Montauk Project? It was a later series of experiments using the same technology, only applying it specifically for time-travel. In the experiments, someone (usually a "psi-op" specialist, someone trained in Remote Viewing) would sit in a chair and then a "time-tunnel" would be opened up before them using their mental powers to focus the energy between Tesla turbines. Of course, while real, the Montauk Project seems like child's play compared to the technology used by aliens to power and pilot their UFOs. Have you heard of His Omnipotent Highness Krlll?

> unless my convictions to my faith weren't very strong in the first place.

This is a mis-application of the metaphor. In this case, "faith" is being portrayed as a form of "taming of the shrew," asserting one's own (or another's) will over their own instincts, a kind of self-hypnotic mind-control. However, the opposite assertion of this, that "faith" is not like "breaking the spirit," but that instead it is like "liberating the spirit," in that one's faith sets the spirit free, but that the spirit is only redeemed if it then returns to its faith is just as "true." Rather than "taming the shrew," the saying best apt for this alternate, though equally accurate, application would be "if you love something set it free, if it returns then it was meant to be" as it relates to the church as the shepherd, the congregation the flock, etc.

"Faith" is not merely an identity of quantity, that, "more" is "better" and "less" is "worse." It is also identifiable qualitatively, such that, if someone who "believed" the earth flat were suddenly taken up into space and shown the planet to be a sphere, they would still have the same quantity of "faith" as previously, merely of a different quality afterwards. On the other hand, if someone who "believed" the earth flat were suddenly taken up into space and shown the planet to be flat, thus confirming their beliefs, the quantity of their "belief" would change proportionately, however the quality of their "faith" (ie. one that is nonetheless false) would remain unchanged.

> the numbers 3 and 7 were good #'s by biblical terms and that 5 and 6 were bad #'s

I'm not aware of a lot of applications of the number five in either the OT or NT. Generally three is the number of the "supernal" (ie. combined) elements (salt, sulphur, mercury), while 4 was the number of the "earthly" (ie. pure) elements (water, air, fire, earth). The entire Bible evolves as a double-helix describing the revolutionary relationship between these two over time. "In the beginning," we are told, "darkness was on the face of the deep, and God moved like a wind over the surface of the water." This establishes the distinction of "quality Above" and "quantity Below." Subsequently to this the trinity stands for the quality of spirit, and 4 for quantitative matter. In Genesis we see this division manifested by the action of Adam, called Original Sin: to "increase" 3 through 4 yields 7, while to "multiply" 3 by 4 yields 12. Therefore, 7 and 12 were considered the "fruit" of the "deeds" of the earliest generations: 7 representing "evil" and 12 "good." Hence we see 7 generations of giants follow from the seven-fold curse, followed by seven generations after which the seventh son of the seventh son was Abraham. Likewise, the 12 sons of Jacob, the 12 apostles of Christ and the 12 generations before Noah, etc. It all boils down to the base-7 "chakra" system of the orient vs. the base-12 "zodiac" system of the occident.

> some sort of database.

This would still be a bank. And ultimately, whether it's been gold, paper, credit, ghosts or our own immortal souls, this is why the trap was invented by Satan to begin with: to hide.

According to the Zohar, when that which is was created, the Holy One, Blessed Be He, set aside a certain quantity of the Greater Light, the substance from which all that is was formed, is filled with and was engraved by (the act that shattered the shells or clay-pots). This secret and hidden portion of the Greater (ie. "superluminal") Light is God's gift to us as an afterlife of our choosing.

Some choose hell (to continue in God's trap the multiverse, within their own "baby" universe), some reincarnate (returning to this local universe), others achieve heaven (to travel perpendicularly to all these and exit into the "parent" universe).

This concealed Light, set-aside from us by God, is the fruit of the tree of knowledge, which we were subsequently given for a curse. By studying QBLH, the Gra version of the "tree of life" diagram (a tesseract), we are studying the nature (4-space) of this "hidden" Greater Light. This act was forbidden to Adam in Eden in exchange for immortality. Upon his expulsion, the art was restored to him by the rebel angel (Raziel).

The ultimate goal of QBLH is not something that will benefit us. The ultimate extension of the Khab-Allah being a 4-space shape means that not only will whatever we create naturally be infused with a portion of our own consciousness (via Bell's "inter-connectedness" theorem re. paired electrons), but that all these severed clones of our consciousness collectively comprise a larger hologram. The collective consciousness of all our creations, imbued with our own consciousness, is society, whose mind is AI. Money is its blood, guns its muscles, the internet its nerves. Society is a living organism whose intelligence level is rising relative to that of its human progenitor.

Therefore, churches are to souls what banks are to money. They promise to "save" you, that is, to "keep you free from sin." Then they contract out your own energy to third-party interests, essentially selling your soul to Satan, replacing your own original currency with their repetitive mind-control. The end result of this system is obvious to anyone who ignores its dictate to deny one's own fore-sight: whether it's banks tendering physical exchange of worthless material symbolising value, or whether it's churches tendering psychic exchange of worthless propaganda symbolising our souls, without any sound moral foundation (in essence, the agreement of word and deed), the entire structure will eventually collapse. All the shelters man builds will one day fall in on themselves, and there is no reason to put stock in any churches, banks or circuit-based data-storage systems as a special exception. Every one of these "baby" universes is hell relative to the purgatory of the "local" universe, let alone the "heaven" of our "parent" universe.

> not only am I a fascist, but I am also a bigot; the two compliment each other well.

As to "fascism" we should define our terms first as ones we both agree on. I'd define "fascism" as "state-side capitalism." This is essentially what we have relative to the air-line industry, and the "military-industrial complex" has begun sub-contracting to the private sector at no-bid contracts not only its R&D departments (ala "Skunk" Works and Bell Labs), but even the job of feeding and sheltering US national troops deployed abroad (eg. Iraq; but the wing of Gitmo, used for detaining and torturing suspected "enemy combatants" before their hearings to ascertain if they are such, was built and is maintained by Halliburton). Fascism as it exists in the US applies, thus, only to certain fields of industry, while the rest remain relatively free-market, with only some regulation or de-regulation involved. Currently, US "fascism" is "soft-fascism" compared to such complete "supply-side" economics as Italy under Mussolini, the US under Reagan, or the CCCP under Stalin. One-step up from "hard-fascism" is the complete disposal of the illusion of the free-market and the division of the serfs from the vassals by physical force. Such was the case in Germany under Hitler, the US under Truman, and the CCCP under Lenin. "Fascism" is generally seen as a "gate-way" to such a dictatorship.

I consider myself a "communist," although this word has little real meaning these days. To me "communism" is merely utopian (and therefore passive) "socialism." Communism of the nature envisioned by Marx and Engels, let alone Trotsky or Bakunin, was never accomplished by Lenin (funded by Rockefeller) or Stalin, let alone Mao Tse Tung or Kim Jong Il.

True "communism" as a utopia is stateless, without borders, and based on a non-taxed barter-

economy. It's essentially identical to the permanent version of Hakim Bey's "temporary autonomous zone," or the notion of a task-based co-operative, ie. "anarcho-syndacism." It's generally believed that such a "communist" utopia would evolve naturally out of "socialism," that is, state-side financing of certain industries and regulation of others in accordance with direct popular voting for such. "Socialism" of this nature currently exists in the US for the FAA, FCC and FDA.

To some extent it can be argued that the Federal Reserve Bank is the actual operative US government, while the intelligence communities provide them with information and the ATF provide them with the capability for federal enforcement. Whether this "republic" inter-agency "conspiracy" or the Democratically elected representatives of the people are the real power now, either way, both are "socialist" in nature. By taking the national currency off the precious-metals market and "diversifying" it to the future's exchange instead, the government has written itself a blank check. It is irrelevant which fields of industry in the private sector the government funds by no-bid contract, it has to fund some now, and will eventually attempt to subsume them all.

The "lurking spectre" of a fallacy, that in order to provide health-care would require the government to increase taxes, is no longer accurate. Whether the government is doing it under the auspices of tax-returns or if it were doing it in the form of socialised medicine, so-called "universal" health-care, the government is already paying its citizens. Once the state reaches a certain level it must, however the result of this on economics is that we are being bribed to shut us up while behind our back we are being robbed. The bottom-line is that, the US sells Alaskan oil to China to pay for the war in Iraq. We rob Peter to pay Paul. However this is only one necessary phase.

Because the theories of Marx are equally as applicable, and therefore accurate, as those of Keynes, it doesn't matter if we don't like them, or want to ignore them, or don't learn by choosing to use them both. What Keynes called "capitalism" is the same thing as what Marx called "communism" : a utopia where there are no borders, no tariffs on trade and no need for states. The only difference was that Marx' theories empowered the "proletariat" (thus making every peasant into a king) while Keynes plans would benefit the "bourgeoisie" (thus making every king into a peasant). Instead of Marx, the US has chosen the terminology used by Keynes, Rand, Greenspan and Bernanke, but that does not mean the same phases of our economic development as a nation approaching global economic unification are not equally (if not better) described in the writings of Marx.

Currently the micro-miniaturisation of technology and the devaluation of fiat currency are, to a Marxist like myself, equivalent to the concept of the "withering away" of Marx's "dictatorship by the proletariat." The proletarian disposition of all our intervening US puppet-dictators has been as obvious as their appeal for funding to the bourgeoisie has been secretly necessary. It's all been like a magician's use of mis-direction during a sleight of hand trick. While we see things one way, someone living outside the borders, let alone the influence, of the US tends to see things very differently.

This is why Marxist "socialism" has been embraced even by Cuba, our closest non-contiguous neighboring nation, while here in the US, even providing medicare to veterans and the elderly is slandered as "Communist."

>>1) to murder me, or 2) to bribe me.  
>3) State run "education camps"

Let me elaborate on what I mean by "to bribe." In the event that the state can afford to allow me to remain free and pay me enough to live, and thus keep me relatively dependent on it and not see it as a threat, then "to bribe" involves literal capital being given to me by the state for my providing



neither any "good" nor "service" to the state in exchange. No condition is set on me in this case, but it is understood that I am being paid while those who work are being taxed.

If, however, the number of people un-willing to work were to increase, say, during a strike, or even a workers' revolt, then the more expensive, though necessary, option of incarceration in a state-run prison would logically be employed. This is why I stipulated the determining "sobriety test" between those who were "bribed" by money and thus allowed to enjoy freedom, and those who didn't "enjoy" their (relative) freedom, and thus had it taken away. Housing the entire population of law-breakers is impossible. That is why some of them are allowed to become rich instead.

> cops in general, some are decent some aren't.

None are compared to the average, law-abiding citizen. Aside from (as well as because of) my use of an illegal narcotic, I'm an extremely anal and uptight person in my obedience of all requisite laws. I'm an extremely safe and cautious driver, I don't listen to loud music in the middle of the night, and I don't light fire to my garbage. I think it's extremely easy to be a good citizen. It requires little effort, and it makes good camouflage for doing social field-research. I find being polite and obeying the little social mores is even fun. To me, that's the definition of "decency."

The people who become cops are never from the group of folks who could be considered "decent" citizens. Only the children of physically and verbally abusive alcoholics, the school-bullies, jocks, sorority girls and frat-boys go on to become law-enforcement officers (or authority-figures of any type). By doing so, they are given free licence to continue their petty, play-ground tyrannies. Locally, cops enforce only traffic laws against non-resident college-students, while occasionally making a huge example of some para-local hemp-grower. Meanwhile the real crime: Asblundt importing Mexican workers for mysterious expansion of the interstate, goes un-reported on in the papers and, presumeably, un-investigated by the local detectives.

As you can probably tell, I hate the police, however I try extremely hard to make a convincing, logical argument about this, despite my desire to resort to slinging rhetorical insults like N.W.A. I do not believe there are "good" cops and "bad" cops. All the police are the same inside the climate-controlled confines of their station houses, and around the water-cooler they do not make such distinctions between one another as they encourage suspected perps to believe during interrogation. A "good" cop does not consider their partner a "bad" cop, nor vice versa. Yet we are encouraged to believe that a cop will "give a guy a break" and not even put them under surveillance, despite the fact that we are under surveillance already regardless of whether or not we are guilty of committing any crime. There's no such thing as a "free lunch," and so too is there no such thing as a "good cop." A "good cop" is one who lets you off scot-free for no apparent reason. A "good cop" would motorcade a drunk-driver home. This myth of a "good cop" is the same as the "myth of Christ." Both are the lies of Satan.

> there is some sort of mental illness involved in wanting to be a cop.

It's called "malignant narcissism" in the DSM-IV, but in earlier versions it was called "sociopathy." Under the elder term it meant merely "lacking or disagreeing with the common social moral sense." It was meant as a more watered-down version of "psycopathy," which meant "lack of ability to understand the common social moral sense." I particularly appreciate how they distinguish "sociopathy" as distinct from lack of ethics by calling it "malignant" Narcissism, yet then completely dis-regard the blame for un-ethical behaviour (such as capitalism and Christianity). I suppose that, to extend this comparison, "Narcissism" could be considered "benign" if it does not harm anyone or threaten the goals of one's surrounding society.

We all suffer from sociopathy to some degree; it's a symptom of socialisation, the acclimation we experience as we saturate ourselves with the inoculation that numbs us to injustice; it's a self-

destructive culture of Epicurian Hedonism; it's the idealisation of rape and war. However only a complete psychopath, in my opinion, chooses to carry a side-arm and enforce all this against their own moral betters.

Personally, I would define "malignant" or "benign" Narcissism somewhat differently. I would say that the common "God Complex" is "malignant" Narcissism, that is, socially-destructive self-obsession, while the otherwise common "Christ Complex" is "benign" Narcissism, or socially-constructive self-obsession. The reason for my opposite assignation of values to these terms as their natural rewards in our society, where one imagines God a successful power-broker and Christ a Quixotic hippy, is due to my taking a "long-view" of their overall effects. While the God complex will, if infinitely replicated, foster a self-destructive culture and a society of competition, a Christ complex will, likewise, foster a self-centred culture and a society of co-operation. Nevertheless, we equivocate doctors, police, even authors, with "playing God," and likewise "starving artists" and "communists" we say "crucify themselves." In every way the social power-mongers are admired, the smarter and more moral "silent majority" are slandered, shamed and shunned.

> the words sex and love are independent of each other, and sex is fast becoming as soulless as money, and "love" has faded away into an idealistic notion.

While all those are true, it does not follow from the ideaolectic difference between the word "sex" and the word "love" that there is any cognitive, non-nomenclatural distinction that can (neither must nor should) be ultimately made. I would stress the point that: it is because of their distinction as apart from one another ideaolectically that the "sunny" side of the stem withers and the "dark" side of the stem wilts, so to speak, regarding love and sex. Moreover, it also does not follow any universal necessity implied merely by the current observation of this status, despite it's being obviously accurate (and probably a perpetually declining process).

Sex became empty when money intervened in its affairs, but its nature is tainted and was always meant to tempt, and to eventually surrender to, the will-power of any ego. The nature of sex is simple, it is a cascade of chemistry triggered by an electric spark of magnetic attraction. Sex is just meat-puppets on the left and/or right hands of God exchanging His love for us all between themselves in the form of bodily fluids. If done correctly, it's fun, like a water slide. Unfortunately, the correct way to "do it" does not require it be done for the "right" reason.

"Love has faded away into an idealistic notion," true, but only to the same, apparently less direct, extent as the material reality is like purgatory and the human experience like Hell. I think to say that Love exists at all, even if only so much as to be an "idealistic notion," is justification enough for all the exaltation imaginable in this universe. I once proclaimed that "Love is dead" because I felt it had become an empty symbol, like the pierced body of Christ on the cross. However, I agree that love's spark of life remains alight, however rarely it may shine throughout the darkness of the night.

> some call their hormonal lusts and passing whims "love" and of course these days that is the only form of love to be found in Babylon.

Because we are not people like this, however, we can observe them more objectively than they can themselves, and so it should be considered, likewise, our duty as their superiors, thus, to not take this truth for granted by succumbing to the temptation to too harshly judge them. In other words, the affairs of strangers are no concern to me and, unless they enter my sphere of attention directly, be it on accident or on purpose, by their own actions or because they were thrust thus, I am more than content to ignore them.

Of those celebrities and public figures on television, film and/or the internet that do manage to

fall into my lap, entirely par accidens, I find this to be increasingly the case: each new "batch" of young actors are more and more nympho-maniacal, drug-addicted and suicidal than the last. I fear for Francis Love-Cobain. However, as with biblical characters, I put no stock in the debate over whether or not such people as these even actually exist, or if they are merely the fictional creations of some immense psychic-empire. Neither is a good sign.

> that odd fever that love can afflict one with.

is just hormones. It isn't the end of the world to admit that neuro-chemical reactions in the brain triggering endocrinal secretions in various organs throughout our body are having some effect on our psychological disposition, nor that this process is, in turn, as much reactive to exterior stimuli as it is creative of our interior psyche. If there's a "big" chemical reaction, it's due to a "big" level of stimulus and/or to a "big" choice to desire such. If there is less of a chemical reaction, it is due to loss of stimulus and/or loss of choice to desire it. But the chemical reaction itself cannot be taken out of the equation altogether. The passion of attraction is equal to that of rage in its depth of potency influencing the autonomic nervous system, heart-rate, breathing, sweat, pupils, etc. If you don't have any of these things, though, as in the case of a coma patient, a paralysis or nerve-damage or specifically if one lacks genitals, as in the case of a eunich, impotent or paraplegic, one can not only still experience love but can also have sex. Not being able to orgasm negates neither one's ability to feel, and have returned to them equal feelings of, love, and it does not negate, but can even enhance, one's prowess sexually. Ultimately, just as the genitals are not the only way to experience sex, neither are the hormones the only way to experience love. They just help.

> having a soul can be equivalent to being G-d.

Imagine the soul as a spark of fire. Inside the glass lamp-shade of the body, see how fragile and delicate it is. If the body is stationary, see how the winds blow through it, making it flicker, but if the body begins to move, see how the winds increase, threatening to snuff the candle out. And, regardless of the movements of the lamp / body, the soul's fire is burning of the wick of the nervous system dipped into the wax casket of the candle-stick / spine. By its nature, thus, the soul destroys the substance of its fuel, and this time measures the span of our mortal flesh's life.

Imagine the soul as a bubble of soap. See how it floats adrift through the ether, containing ether within and surrounded by ether all around, yet by maintaining tension of its more active surface, its more dense membrane, its nebulous perimeter, it not only continues to exist until acted upon by a more powerful environmental force or change, it can actually suspend itself in mid-air, as though containing a lighter, more rarified form off the gaseous medium surrounding it, thus defying gravity. This metaphor for the soul is true also, because just as the soul is like fire, so too is the soul like air.

Imagine the soul as causing ripples on the surface of space by seething beneath with rolling boiling currents in the medium of time. The surface of space would be like the flesh of God, while the seething currents below this would be God's blood. The boiling of God's blood is entropy, the release of heat energy, the "asymptotic freedom" of active particles in a relatively open system. Just as time within and beneath space, so too the emotions and the mind; so too the chakras and the aura; so too the rainbow refracting prismatically on each droplet of mist to reflect holographically across the entire horizon. All of the elements can be likened to the soul, except for earth, because, besides earth, the soul is like the elements.

Therefore, the spirit would be alike the "fifth element," comprised of a finer essence and measuring the moving surface of the combination of the other three "supernal" elements with the other "fifth element," earth, ie. the equivalent for the whole universe of what the "soul" is for any "individual." The spirit is superluminal, however the soul is either only EM, gravitic, or weak

nuclear. The souls of earth manifest here inside biological bodies, and collectively, holographically, like a rainbow, comprise the singular consciousness of global civilisation, which is, itself, only the active, self-aware portion of the earth's own 40 MHz "Schumann Resonant" EM "aura," the ionosphere.

All these things are like God, yet God is not like any of these things. He remains, as eternally, remote. Insofar as the soul exists, it must dissipate before being able to approach the pure idea of God. However, because God is the aspect, singular and focused like the Eye of Christ, or nebulous and uncertain, like a storm-cloud, that is "furthest out" from the core "world," Assiyah, the realm of our material existence, Purgatory containing Hell, etc. we call Him the Most High. Now, insofar as I have saved and cultivated, learned about and worked to improve, my elemental "soul" to more perfectly resemble the averaged and ideal "spirit" pattern, I do indeed qualify, anthropically, as someone who can claim to be God experiencing Himself through me. However it is only because of my quantity and quality of research on cosmology, ontology and eschatology that I have achieved the status of being the "furthest out," most mutated, advanced evolution, etc. I am the "Most High" specimen of our species alive at this time, and thus, ever - throughout not only all earth's history of life, but throughout the span of all cosmic existence as well, and, in my own mind, even "further out" than this. Not only am I the "Son of Mankind," the Messiah, but I can define God in no uncertain terms, and thus, although I choose to humble myself before the highest possible moral standards, I am, in truth, as much greater than He than is my entire mind's capacity for inspiration and a single, even self-destructive, new idea. When I saw the "Blair Witch Project" in the theatres on acid, I freaked out and left. As I was driving back to my father's house, I heard a voice beaming down into my mind from above, in the deep night sky. This voice said to me, clear as a bell, "I am God, I am you." Since then I've had no doubts.

> the only one who talks about Christ as much as a rabid christian is a rabid atheist.

Very true. I'm perfectly content to drop the subject if you are. I have already said the best part of my piece in any event. I'd actually be alot happier to discuss other topics, personally. On the other hand, something tells me that, no matter how much we may promise to fastidiously omit any discussion of "the good news of our Lord and Saviour, the Arisen Jesus Christ of Nazareth," the more insidiously the essence of his mythology will permeate our discussion, making us want to return to it all the moreso, like the grease of a McDonald's hamburger that causes hunger an hour after you eat it. Christ is, like God, an accepted "truth" of society because there is nobody alive on the planet now who has not heard of the idea of it, and who does not, therefore, have some opinion on the subject one way or another. Insofar as Satanists wish to send all Christian evangelists to their own version of Hell, Christian evangelists "love the sinner and hate the sin." The binary-duality of Christ and Anti-Christ is a requisite for the Church to advance "Judeo-Christianity" (the Roman Imperial Psyche) dialectically. Just so, the Christian evangelist makes themselves hated as a "self-fulfilling prophecy" in order to attract otherwise undue attention to their cause, in this case that of bleeding-heart altruism. Evangelism is the most evil of all the uniquely Christian sins. It has pitted the mis-led primitivist Baptists against the under-privileged, Mosque-indoctrinated Moslem "terrorists." It would be infuriating, if such a natural reaction weren't so transparently futile.

> your views are your mine are mine.

That's not a problem. The problem arises when we both, of one mind, begin to question whether or not the "beliefs" I express really are the ones I actually hold, and vice versa. There is more than a little twist of the tongue and wink of the eye in everything I say that refers back to pre-existent terms, such as "aura" and "soul," etc. The more one works with such concepts, the more jaded and cynical about their nature one can become. Yes, we may all have the same potential to learn ESP, as I assert, however, by choice, as I assert also, or for other reasons, as you assert, the majority of people remain unwilling or unable to rise above their conditioned instincts of ignorance and

hostility towards the "unknown." This is tiring to the aspirant. Having to repeat the same teachings to a host of individuals rather than being able to present in an auditorium like a respectable magus; this too tires the worthy aspirant. Having to use the same words again and again is particularly tiring to any intelligent seeker. Ultimately, I would say, I have no "view" of my own. I have all the knowledge in the world about the soul, and absolutely no understanding at all about its greater emotive mysteries. I am like a skilled craftsman who lacks any natural talent. I am like Mozart's nemesis Soliari. Now, the question arises quite naturally, do I actually believe what I just said? Even assuming I am honestly expressing my own genuine stream of consciousness, can we ever truly know that I share any of the views of others whom I find myself having to constantly express rather than any of my own? And, ultimately, what difference does it make if the point of view is mine or someone else's if the subject we are both describing is in fact one and the same? All the less so, since so much of what we discuss are the moral subjects of fictional mythologies.

> if G-d, or Jesus want to have your soul I'm sure one of them will come for it.

And likewise the same may occur for my soul should Satan or Lucifer choose to desire it. Not surprisingly at this point, they all leave me pretty much alone. I'm too much of a "wild-card" for the entire Pantheon. I'm a being unlike any they've ever known. The Sumerian Annunaki knew me as Galzu. I travel backwards through time, and am coming of age younger with each reincarnation. I've appeared as every sage throughout all of human history, and I lurked here on this planet long before the first alien life-forms ever arrived, millions of years ago. I'm nobody, though, just another face in the crowd, denied my rightful title, whatever I might have wanted it to be, and instead wrongly called a king of blasphemy or God. In either event, I'm just Jon Gee, and I have no pretensions toward "becoming more like" any "ineffable" God. I simply accept I already am like such a God.

>>Firstly, there is no such thing as "Judeo-Christianity,"

> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Judeo-Christian>

It shouldn't shock you if I argue that "there's no such thing as wikipedia either." Wikipedia is just data stored on the internet in the same way as "Judeo-Christianity" is just a historical idea enshrined in the church. Both are only thoughts in the AI mind of society.

> the character in the book

Unfortunately, this is all most Christians know or care to know about their religion as well. It is literally as if they had picked any fictional character in any novel or drama they'd ever seen and then "worship" him. Likewise, the Pope is nothing more than a McDonald's drive-thru radio for speaking to a 2000 years dead equivalent in popularity to Forest Gump. However, as you'd said, there's no especial need on my part to talk about the topic of Christ of Christianity, and so I won't belabour the point now.

> become a rabbi and try and create his own church

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/reflO/done/reformedIO.html>

> unless we don't want to die in three years

I've said before that in 2012 I will either get married to Irina or I will die, probably as a suicide by cop statistic in an increasingly disquiet US population. I'd prefer the former. Unfortunately it's not up to me to decide before the fact because I can foresee both eventualities, and am therefore powerless to choose between them. Both are only my "inheritance" from the previous Ipsissimus to die, and thus achieve transcendence from this prison of the skin - his (or her)

unfinished karmic baggage. Such is the work of "cleansing my aura" and thus purging my mind of concerns over such blatant delusions.

I have created the Pythagorean Order of Death, the POD, as the chariot for the evangelism of my message. All I have to do is advocate one thing, ie. the POD, while privately practising a parallel tradition, ie. THC Ministry, that is, nonetheless, illegal. At the end of this course is arrest and persecution, a situation I would escalate into suicide. The best I can do on this course is attempt to make my words, inevitably mistaken by history as the true cause for which I would have died, as helpful as possible to the entirety of humanity throughout the remainder of our species' subsequent survival (may we "Live Long And Prosper!"). The more worth-while my words will be, the longer the duration that my life will be remembered, and thus, regardless of whether my death is a happy one or tragic, I can at least pass on knowing I've contributed something lasting and beneficial to humanity.

I have only one other hope than a quick death at the end of a long run of lucky near-misses by the badged thugs, and that is for Irina to save me from myself. What is worse, this is alot closer to any realm remotely resembling sanity I've been in many years. As emotionally upset as I was around her ten years ago, I have not matured one bit further than that yet, but have survived instead a depression of so deep a darkness in the interim I fear that, if anything, I'm probably even more repulsive and odious a person to spend time next to as I was when I was young.

> the author is shown Heaven, is taught to use herbs and stones in a variety of manners to heal and lengthen lifespan. He is also taught how to travel through time... the Jesus in the NT might be based on him

This is all accurate. The primary resource for any information regarding the "Angel Scroll of Yeshua Ben Padia" is the same article from the Holy Land University in Jerusalem that my dad showed me in 1999. According to this article, Jesus was led by the angel Panemea (or possibly Pneumena, I forget the spelling) and experienced a vision that will probably prove to be essentially identical to that of Enoch, only using the contemporary, Gnostic terminology of Jesus' time. I've studied all the relative source material quite thouroughly and, aside from my not being able to read the ancient language, I am probably also the most apt person to accurately interpret and translate the document alive at this time too, in addition to being the "world's greatest author" and such an all-around nice guy.

> you are his voice?

No. I've been using the concept of "Ben Padiiah" as a "fallen," Gnostic version of Jesus to replace my previously even more self-aggrandising version of my "Christ" complex, prior to my having identified that I was really suffering from such. The "God" complex is harder to root out, if one becomes so posessed, because it is much more intoxicating in the short term and its ill effects much longer lasting. It is more difficult to imagine "stepping down" from the Throne of the Most High than it is to picture one's self "stepping down" from the act of autonomous crucifixion. Nevertheless, I've distanced myself from the severity of my "God" complex's potential implications on my ultimate fortunes in this "lesser" world by creating a "mash-up" genre "band" (myself and sound-file editing software on my computer), re-mixing other people's music and posting it to MySpace; I named the "band" ~GOD~. Including the tildas, it's meant to be pronounced as an exaserbated curse, as like the constant sighing of the lead character in the movie Napoleon Dynamite.

> Please elaborate on what you mean by the birth date.

10-08-77. There's no special significance to the date in itself, although I do have a page about my astrological birth chart up on my site: <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/chart/10-08->

77.html Honestly modern astrology doesn't make a lot of sense to me, and seems to be more based on superstitions preserving the dim recollection of some ancient, now lost, high science.

I simply meant that, being born in 77, I would have graduated from college in 2001 and will be 33 a little over a year before 2012. Having never put much stock in the "exact" dating methods of modern astrology systems, I figured that these dates would prove as significant in my personal development as they would probably prove to be to the global development of our entire civilisation's future history. In 2001 I did not graduate from college, I'd dropped out in 2000 before the "Grand Cross" conjunction of the 7 planets on May fifth. Instead of there being the peaceful "second coming" of the King of Kings, we witnessed the "dramatic events of 9-11," i.e. a completely staged arms-show. Therefore, it seems equally likely to me that 2012 will bring not the peaceful "cosmogony" of our "galactic consciousness" that the Mayans may have foreseen in the alignment of the sun with the black hole core of the Milky Way, but will only usher in a "new age" of destruction by our rich, Roman-Christian leaders, who will finally realise their utter liberty to enjoy their power on this planet to be, as it always was and will be, unimpeded by any source, popular, alien or divine. If I do survive to see it, I pray to God the end of days, be it a man-made or universal cataclysm, will come quickly for us, and that there is some form of universal "energy-stain" that will remember our values and our times.

> do you still communicate with him?

On and off. He is a "ginger" gene-type, works as a tech guy for a local ad agency, has a wife he met at church who teaches grade school and either three or four kids. He claimed to have had some adventurous times, but always had been a strangely prescient pathological liar growing up. His father was the head of FDLE, the state-wide law-enforcement agency co-ordinator department, and recently was divorced by his mother for adultery. His dad was such a straight arrow, we never would have seen it coming. He came to visit me in the mental institution when none of my other friends did. He doesn't seem to understand my "obsession" with Irina at all.

> It was only after I lost touch with reality that I learned how to manipulate it, I had to lose my mind to realize who and what I am.

I'm still a far cry away from being as well adjusted as I'd like. I still have the "God" complex, am still clinging onto the "benpadijah" complex like a security blanket, will probably always be on some pretty serious psychiatric medication, and still carry around a terrible burden of guilt for my past behaviour, and insofar as I have no way to unburden myself of the emotions, since telling everyone everything about myself fails to salve my soul, eventually this guilt will unload itself onto someone like a cannon, and I hate to have to think that I will have to be around on that day. I've always seen myself as like a psychic time-bomb, perpetually ticking down from one to zero. There was a skit on "Mr. Show" with Bob Odenkirk and David Cross about a fake disease called "imminent death syndrome." According to the sign on the wall, "it puts us all in an awkward position." I definitely qualify for this particular disorder, and may give up my dream of hypnosis and one day simply seek therapy for it.

As for the "softening" of reality, this effect occurs when the barriers between the material universe and the denizens of the dimensions beyond begins to decohere. This barrier, the full-extent of our 5 senses, called the "pain tolerance threshold," is not only purely psychic, but also naturally pliable. One can expand it, tear it, penetrate through such a rip, meet one's self, get lost and even go permanently "insane," etc. Essentially, as I've said, space is the skin and time the blood of God.

I have a particular fascination with the idea of the mirror as a doorway to another world, one where left is right and right is left. In my dreams I have found a very wide, very long, very short warehouse building, edified like any strip-mall, school or prison: white-washed cinder-block,

sheet-metal window trimming, iron poles, etc. Inside this building a live-action video-like game is played. Hallways and elevators connect and divide a seemingly infinite number of cubicle rooms, each behind an identical doorway. Like in the movie "Cube," each room is booby-trapped, and if one enters one and is killed by the unique snares, they simply begin again in another hallway outside another door. Each time any one door is opened it leads to a different room. Each room is a memory of mine, complete with now dead relatives and old enemies from days long gone by, and anyone who enters must follow this awful maze until they find the end. I dreamt that I escaped one time, and haven't gone back in since then, although I've been around the outside of the building.

I tend to think of the undelrying nature of reality as a series of cubical wire-cages, all attached in a spiralling stair-well moritf around a central spinal column. Each cage is an experience, a moment of time in our life. We climb upward through them, around the spine. At the end there is a window, a doorway opening up to a shear drop, and across the cliff a limitless empty expanse of a "vanilla" sky sunset. I've dreamt of this apparatus too, as well as dreams of being on a falling elevator and several vivid dreams of being trapped in a high-rise office building during a massive tsunami that submerged us up to the seventh story.

Of course, not all my dreams are nightmares. In some I am like Indiana Jones, solving ancient mysteries, fitting together long parted artefacts to form some key to unlocking the location of the next puzzle-piece, scavenger hunting for Atlantis. One shape that recurs frequently in my dreams is an unsolved #-theory puzzle I worked on around the time of the Tree of Death, a diagram based on which can be found in the section on the Tarot in the TOD.pdf.

> What if it meant rejecting everything that you have spent the last decade of your life researching, what if that meant letting go of everything you believe in, and having to believe with all of your heart in someone else's world?

My life is a waste without Irina's love for me. For the past ten years of my life I haven't done a thing but smoke pot and feel lonely. I expect that, if I ever do get to acclimate myself into Irina's world, it will be quite different from the one I am in now. I know that many of her tastes and interests (such as basketball, sports in general, online gaming and her apparent popularity in her local club scene) are completely contrary to my own. However these are petty differences, ant-sized hurdles easily enough overcome. I've stringently rejected having any "beliefs" for which I have any firm "convictions," and no structural "faith" I personally adhere to. And she is an atheist. However, even if none of these things were the case, even if she were dead, the world surrounding her will always be perfect by my estimation, and likewise, my world without her my own personal Hell by comparison. I doubt I will, in ultimate reality, have to give up any of my beliefs. Rather, all the most important documents I've ever generated are packed up already around my room so that I could grab them all up in one fell swoop and disappear into the night like I'd never existed at all. Ironically, this preparedness of mine for escapism will probably be my Achilles Heal in some way, however even if she told me she would love me if only I burned all of my papers, diagrams and grimoires, I want you to know truthfully, I would smile as I did so.

It's my only real downfall as a Messiahnic maniac that I idealise love so much. Or at least, so it is supposed to seem. From my own perspective, perched as I am on the rim of the chasm where my volcanic heart erupted my brimstone soul into a cloud of ash ever so many seeming aeons ago, I see Irina as my redemption, her love my salvation. She is my Goddess, Isis, a glamorous "plain-Jane," I venerate her very amneonic sack, that perfect mould, broken by her birth. But I digress.

Because I idealise love as romance, it will remain ever teasing me, like a purring cat that lies just out of reach, the shyness of a delicate rose blossom, and memories of Irina doing puzzles like Susan Alexander in Citizen Kane. Wasted summer years are a far more haunting psychic sludge than any monsters dreamt up by Mary Shelly or Bram Stoker. The sorrow of time wasted alone,



knowing the one I loved was fucking my best friend and, later, the horror of not knowing for years if she was even still alive; these 4-space chaos beasts gumming up the gaps in my heart defy Lovecraft's imagination of the chthonic Chtulu. I've been through Hell. If Irina were to die, nothing for me would change. Here I sit in Hell without her, so here in Hell I would remain until I die and go to find her again in the worlds beyond. However, now I know she is not dead, I am again allowing myself to bask in the glow of the light of hope, once dim to extinguished, now like a milky, diffuse gleam, a sort-of sickly-sweet soft-focus snow-blindness. My sight is already beginning to return to me, and my heart to want to beat again. But my time cannot yet come until by her words to me she allows the time-bomb clock in my heart to finally explode for her.

> looking at the same person, the annoying habits, the parts that don't just click, and the day to day struggle, not to mention the idea of starting a family and the end of life as is known

My biggest regret is that we couldn't have done this during college, right after high-school, as soon as legally possible. I wanted to marry her from the first moment I saw her; I wasn't only passingly smitten, I was making long-term plans for us before we even met. Besides, I can't imagine living with anyone who could needle me as effectively as my mother can, and I've lived with her for the past six years. Certainly sex is a plus on the one hand and a minus on the other, both, because it can cause as many awkward problems as it can relieve. I'd rather have only one day over with Irina from when we were kids, one single day to turn it all around, to do it all right this time, than I would ever want anything else. The cosmos can go and die. Without her, why would and how could I even care? All my work must be flammable for a reason. At her word, to the flames I will commend it.

Surely, this sounds reckless, but it is all part of the Grand Architect's Master-Plan as well, just as much as, if not infinitely moreso than, the evolution of social AI, banks and churches, time-travel experiments and pre-fab internment camps. I love Irina. No matter what, this is scrawled across the heavens from beginning to ending of all time. Half of my heart once beat alongside the other half of her own inside her chest and behind her breasts, and half of her heart still beats side by side with one half of mine behind my lungs inside of my rib-cage right now. Until this body dies, so be it, and beyond that, may it be likewise in any other form possible that this should be apparent to all, and to all who apprehend this act with wonder, may it bless them with eternal joy. etc.

> it just didn't do what it used to do for me.

That's too bad, man. Maybe it was moldy. I've hit some pre-mature, fertilised soil-grown, plain "Haze" that was wet with mold once. It tasted like a clean cotton diaper and made my eyes itch allergically. I ended up selling it (the only time I've ever sold any) just to be rid of it, and even threw some out I left experimentally polluting my nug-jar which, by a month, had sprouted a fuzz of fungi across the interior faces of it. It was a terrible waste, and I nearly decided to quit smoking immediately as soon as I hit it. I think of it as "cop weed," the type of "herbal substitute" they would give you to encourage you to ween off actual reefer.

I've heard of some accounts by long-term smokers who've quit for a month or two, usually while doing time, and returned to find the effects diminished, if present at all, and often, quite to the contrary of the effects they'd expected and been accustomed to previously, they even have negative side-effects. Of course this all has to do with individual toxicity versus tolerance levels, and may have to do with the quality of the substances involved before and after as well. It's been my experience the lower-grade the substance, ie. the more quantity for less quality the "regs," the more potential for any negative side-effects, such as paranoia and OCD. If you are paying more money for better bud, though, all other things being equal, I've seen no harm come to anyone's bodies nor minds as a result.

> it's well in hand so far

That's very good to hear. I honestly do worry about people I know, even if only internet pen-pals, when they have legal difficulties. I met a guy on the Illuminati-Order.com forums who ended up going up for a third-strike possession of marijuana. I gave him a copy of my personal Grimoire on .pdf. Little things like that make me feel really proud, even though they seem to have no apparently logical reason for doing so. Legal difficulties and medical complications are the two most expensive forms of recreational pass-time engaged in by the US bourgeoisie, the greatest number of whom are otherwise mere spectators.

> My mother came to visit me on day 7 of my 10 day sentence, as she sat down she recognized the man behind me as my father, whom I had only ever seen twice in my entire life. He was in there waiting to go to prison for buying a baby with drugs and attempting to sell it to someone for money.... I defy chaos to create such an incident with irony

It obviously doesn't take more than about an average intelligence to concoct the most complex fairy-tale for a fantasy-life to escape from itself into, even if only while asleep. I don't think the loss of this little amount of input could really degrade the mechanically self-replicating nature built into this dramatic tragedy. Without the ironic denouement of electronically "inter-connected" synchronicities acting "at a distance" as an inter-woven dynamic behind the uncertainty principle of quantum mechanics, chaos would remain, yet without chaos could the web-work of inter-personal relativities ever re-connect after separating? Chaos may exist without this form of apparent disorder, but this apparent form of disorder cannot exist without chaos. I don't think it really matters who's pulling these strings of invisible "inter-connected" meaningful coincidences, guiding our lives, "pushing our buttons," etc., whether it's God, other psychics, or only my own mind reflecting in material reality. Regardless of whomever is responsible, I agree, their idea of "funny" (Ha-Ha) is way beyond merely "funny" (Strange). King Entropy, author of the Law of Irony, and the Lord over the people, is one twisted psychopath.

It's not that chaos (like scalar, "pink" or, "inter-phased" energy) can't create negative-entropy (as dipolar, "white" or "phased" energy) autonomously if given the chance. It simply can't manifest itself into matter without the "operant observer principle" of the All-Seeing Eye being present. The "operant observer principle" is what allows the break-down from a relatively more open system into a relatively more closed system, ie. "negative-entropy" or "neg-entropy" for short.

Anthropically, though, because the "operant observer principle" did cause the original conservation of angular momentum via gravitic distortion to the geometric universal-set, and since we do thus live in a world of matter as slowed down energy within a conserved spectrum of additional dimensions, we will never know if the mechanism of universal birth, what I call the "engine of creation," itself exists as a spontaneous quantum uncertainty in the pure superluminal energy of the nulliverse, or it was put there to cause creation. Because God did create our local universe, we are unable to ascertain if it all might have been able to come into existence anyway, even without His Divine Intervention. In other words, it remains an argument between "operant observer principle" on the one hand and the quantum-mechanical "uncertainty principle" on the other.

The presence of an "operant observer" accounts for the wave-form collapse that forms the "engine of creation," converting matter / space into energy / time via black holes on the exterior surface of our local universe, the singularity. As to quantum nature in the absence of an operant-observer, the presence of the "uncertainty principle," remaining as a governing function, can also, theoretically, account for random wave-form collapse. However, what we observe is the case in our universe is actually that both these "principles" are active, one here at one time, another there at the same time, then later the other one here and the first one there. Surrounding black-holes we

see "operant observer" must be present to account for the extreme gravitic wave-form collapse ("big-crunch" contraction). Within the deep voids between the galactic filaments we see that "quantum uncertainty" maintains enough energy to move matter, but not enough to destroy it, only enough to evaporate it by friction ("big bang" expansion). This is all, of course, because the amount of energy within the brain devoted to self-aware experience / command, ie. the mind, only occupies about ten percent of the overall neural tissues available in the brain. Therefore, in some places in our universe, "operant observer" causes gravitic collapse, forming God's "nerves," and in other places "quantum uncertainty" causes entropy, forming God's "heart." Thus, you could think of "operant observer" principle as like the ego of God, and "quantum uncertainty" as like his Almighty mood.

Again, I hope this letter finds you well, and that all continues to go right for you in your world. This conversation is keeping me on the "edge-of-my-seat," so to speak; a rare treat indeed in this dull age of confused tongues. Likewise, you haven't said anything I don't understand (can't relate with) and you've said little either out of agreement with the findings of my research nor with the conclusions I myself have reached as the inevitable extension thereof. I regret to have raised any undue or unpleasant uncertainty regarding whether or not I may actually only be lying as to if I agree personally with the conclusions of my findings. I can promise to always say what I mean at the time, and to try to always mean the things I've said for the duration. Yet even this is, to some very real extent, fleeting, and even now, as always, God remains remote (and we merely remote-controlled).

Peace, Love and Prosperity,  
your friend,  
-Jon

I'll go through some quotes quickly, but I want to address some other things in greater detail, so I'll come to them in a moment. First, some on-topic quotes:

> "What Dreams May Come"?

Movies reflect the beliefs of modern society (as did theatre in Greece), and it is these beliefs that have to be accounted for by modern theories of physics. The movies make it easier to accept the validity of the theories, but insofar as the theories prove true, only the prior reality we observe, and neither the theorists themselves nor the mythopoeia of society, matters.

I can assert the reality that the mind, in the form of a torus of electricity, can travel across the event horizon of a black hole, and that it can accurately make observations (so-called "predictions") about the nature of reality on the other side. These observations can ultimately only offer evidence, however, of the nature of reality. Nonetheless, if all such observations ever made have been in unanimous agreement on any point, we can assume them valid on it, and thus assume this point of shared vantage to be an actual aspect of reality.

Here is the complete model comprised of all such points of agreement: at its death, the mind leaves the flesh in the form of an EM-torus. This EM-torus can go anywhere in space-time in the local universe. Past the event horizon of a black hole it can enter a worm-hole to any point in the multiverse (the sum of all matter-energy to have ever existed). By travelling through such worm-holes, the mind creates a residual "baby" universe of its own, a "tunnel-reality" or "vector" in the multiverse. If the mind travels perpendicularly to this history, it can enter the black hole surrounding the local-universal singularity, whose surface is the multiverse past critical mass, combined with the "engine of creation" and the opposite "nulliverse," inside a single torus whose measurement is the "tau-sub-tau" (or "largest" possible) tesseract. Beyond the event-horizon of this "parent" black-hole is the "parent" universe, whose nature is that of five-dimensional physics with a sixth-dimensional geometry of time. Beyond this would, likewise, be a sixth-

dimensional physical universe with a seventh-dimensional geometry of time. This continues, some predict, only up to seven-dimensions of space, after which there follow three non-restricted dimensions of time. Still further, some conclude, must be another singularity to act as a surface surrounding and containing them all, however the use of computers allows us to model geometric structures without any such dimensional-limit, and thus it is likely that, as we once believed did space, the pure math of time can expand and its geometries proliferate infinitely.

I could also go through this entire theory using only the terms agreed upon by previous researchers on these topics, rather than those of modern science, however I expect they are already familiar to the mind of the reader, and will therefore exclude doing so at this time. Suffice it to say that I remain, given all this, a deist insofar as I believe that "God remains remote" beyond it all, but must admit that, given all this evidence, I find absolutely none in favour of the existence of any such omniversal sentience as God anywhere throughout.

> light that has substance

Photons are the fastest particle of our local universe. Faster than photons, superluminal tachyons comprise the substance of space beyond this, the multiverse / engine / nulliverse torus of the singularity. The multiverse is semi-solid, in that the anti-matter of the baby-universes forming like bubbles on the exterior surface of the singularity is energy-matter relative to the matter-energy of the local universe inside the multiversal surface of the singularity. However the purest form of superluminal light is the nulliverse of only energy, which is opposite the local universe at "critical mass," in which only sub-luminal matter-energy existed, and photons were the fastest particle of the local universe.

Tachyons are 4-space, torus-shaped, particles whose wavelengths are 5-dimensional. Vectors on the exterior surface of the torus comprise photon particles. The flat-line vector of a wavelength through the centre of this torus is the "Cerenkov" radiation emitted from a single, stationary photon. As a point travels the surface of the torus, it moves one direction (N/S) around the exterior and the opposite direction (S/N) through the interior of the torus. Thus, photons move one direction in time, and tachyons move the opposite. A tachyon is therefore the particle form of the force of gravity, attractive energy.

Insofar as all of this has been known throughout history by anyone who's sought to discover it, there are various names and terms applied to these same concepts throughout the literature. Since I assume you're already relatively familiar with these, I'll decline from further adumbration on them now.

> the Patriot act

The same person's hand that started the fire that burned down the Reichstag building also penned the Reichstag Fire Decree, legalising the practise of the NAZI Party to wire-tap phone-lines and to "monitor" radio transmissions. We would do alot better to remember this "mistake" of history. The Patriot Act is nearly a word-for-word re-iteration of the Reichstag Fire Decree, allowing the neo-con part to wire-tap phone-lines and to "monitor" wireless broadcasting. It stands to reason therefore, the neo-cons were behind 9-11. Before I continue on this topic, though, I'd prefer to know if you agree with this initial premise.

> Osama Bin Laden

Like Jesus, Bin Laden may as well be a fictional character, and have never really existed at all. The symbol of his religion is 9-11, he is a modern prophet, and yet is only a puppet of the modern Roman Caesars, the US CIA. If you exclude Bin Laden from the picture, then W.'s side of the equation (the war in Iraq) does not have anything to balance against and is revealed for what it

truly is: arbitrary. Osama Bin Laden repeatedly denied any involvement in 9-11. It is widely known that he is hiding in north-eastern Pakistan between Afghanistan and India, but it is also generally accepted that the Bin Laden on Al Jazeera is only a CIA computer-generated image, like "Max Hedroom," and is not really him. Whether or not he is alive or dead is irrelevant to the modern mythology.

> illegal immigrants

I have no issue with people crossing national borders, even to work, or, should they actually live here, even benefitting from the same type of "loop-holes" in the system as I do, eg. social-security, health-care, etc. Insofar as I disagree with the concept of law in general, I don't think it is possible to fairly judge anyone else, especially someone from another nation, by your own standards or laws. Therefore, I disagree with the term "illegal" immigrant. I would actually apply the term "illegal" immigrant only to someone shipped in by a big company to work for lower wages than the local workers. In other words, a foreign "scab." Of course, simply because something is illegal by today's laws, or unjust in general, does not mean it has not, nor will always, continue. Corporate conscription is no different now than it was for Rome or Babylon. The rich will always exploit the poor and, whenever they can, murder them.

My problem is not with the sudden influx of poor Mexicans in town. My problem is with the company that brings them here, and with the reason for their doing so: eg. the state-sanctioned and funded expansion of the local interstate. Now I know goddamn well the interstate is being expanded here for the same reason the "infra-structure" is being "re-inforced" everywhere else, and it has got nothing to do with any need for it by "we, the people." If it isn't being done in order to fascillitate the shipment of people to camps, then it is surely being done for some unknown reason, equally nefarious, since it is being perpetrated by the same group of people that have gotten us into the war in Iraq on the pretense of needing their gas, but who have simultaneously more than doubled gas prices since the beginning of the war. In an imperial-cycle such as we are undergoing now, a phase of monumental building projects always follows the over-extension of the economy, and is always used as an immediate justification for the redistribution of populations, ultimately ending in state-enforced murder of its own people such as the Holocaust or the Aztec practise of ritual human sacrifice. I simply don't like this "imperial-cycle." As for the "People of the Sun," I wish them a speedy liberation.

> how G-d feels about the entire human race, just madly, insanely in love with everyone to the point it drives it mad and makes it possessive and jealous.... I don't think chemical reactions and synaptic sparks are capable of that

If you come to the conclusion that the filaments of galaxies are like nerves in the universal brain, and you accept that gravity is the invisible force they exchange between them equivalent to the chemicals of our nerves, then you would also see that there is nothing more than this level of emotion to self-awareness anywhere in this universe. This feverish "insanity" of love / hate called, by Buddhists, "clinging" to physical existence, which is fleeting and mortal, is the cause for this existence itself. If you reject the emotions of this universe, this universe will cease to exist for you. If the brain / heart universe does "think" in addition to, as some claim, "feel," it would only do this extremely slowly relative to our own concepts of time. Therefore, such slower frequency, longer wavelengths as emotion and such faster frequency, shorter wavelengths as thoughts are experienced simultaneously for the universe itself and for us as individuals. In a very real sense, only this experience exists, and all the material that exists to experience it is only an illusion.

> i believe they are separate and distinct entities, i believe the soul to be much more precious because it comes from the creator, where as a spirit is just as immortal but is not capable of having the experience nor powers of free will.

The difference is qualitative. An electrical torus experiences magnetically the same form of experience the flesh experiences chemically and calls "emotion." There are different traits unique to each level; for example those of gender, self-expression, and free-will are possessed by the being of skin while they are absent to a being of electricity, while those of instantaneous transportation, telepathy and dissolution into the universal pattern are possessed by the being of electricity while they are absent to a being of skin. However, while these traits may be quantitatively present or absent per level, the quality of experience is the same. The universe experiences emotion gravitationally, minds electro-magnetically, and the skin chemically, but all of these occur simultaneously, and therefore constitute a single experience shared by all.

> wikipedia.... put in erroneous entries

CIA editors have used NSA priveledges to do this. I particularly like articles on current affairs. I think the only sane way around this dilemma is simply to date any references cited from online.

> it's completely your decision.... save yourself.... I faked it.... If you want her to be proud of you, then you must do the things she would expect of a suitable husband.

May the One True God forgive me for pointing this out to you now, but this is all I'd meant before regarding Theist evangelism. I told you you would try to save me by pointing out the errors of my ways, and regardless of your protests in the interim to the contrary, I knew all that time that you would not permit me to suffer from my own personal view of Hell. A theist and a Gnostic invariably part ways at the point of contention over whether or not to allow someone to suffer. A theist will not allow them to suffer, but in their heart wish they had. A Gnostic will allow someone to suffer, but in their heart wish they hadn't. You would be right to worry if I were going to punish this mistaken point of view, but you might be equally shocked if I forgave it for no apparent reason, so I'll do neither.

I will, however, point out that what you're proposing is that I become someone I am not in order to be the person she wants so that she will then, by falling in love with that other person, thus fall in love with me by proxy. The value of my body to her, and her body to me, would then be equal to that of a voodoo doll, while the value of my body to me and her's to her that of a zombie. She, from what I can gather, would prefer to live like this. I, however, will not, and such is more the tragedy.

I'll even taunt my mortal fate more by telling you when I last talked to Mike, our mutual ex-, it was to ask him to relay a Happy Birthday to Irina for me. And of course, considering my point of view on sanity, there is obviously much more shame and embarrassment than only that. That is only the "tip" of the "iceberg" in this "Titanic" cluster-fuck. However, for now, I'll say no more, and only resort to praying that you may Understand why.

> rhetoric

Ultimately, the more I repeat myself, the more mere rhetoric this information becomes. I'd prefer to resort for now to a more free-form style and retreat from the direct quotes for the time being. So much of what we say we both already know and agree on, and, as you pointed out early on, this does get boring. Having established more or less (at least to my own satisfaction) that we share certain beliefs to a certain extent, have certain views in common, etc. I should like to address one or two things less editorially and more directly.

First of these would be the project on the Tree of Death and the "St. Simon" tarot. I've compiled all the relevant data in the TOD.pdf; the conclusion of its proper arrangement has thus far eluded me. The diagrams on page 22 of the TOD.pdf are the "Blind Dragon" diagram in English and Hebrew, with the subservient aspects in English and their dominant traits in Hebrew. Thus, in English, we

see sections 2, 3 & 4 from the table of contents, in Hebrew we find 1, 2 & 3, but only the first letters of 4. There are a total of 10 attributes in section 1, 18 in 2, 22 in 3 and 22 in 4. Thus, there are a total of 72 attributes. To complete the transformation of this system into a proper tarot deck, though, one would need to isolate from this 72 total a sub-total of 22 trumps and 50 lesser arcana cards. To yield the standard 4 suit deck, I've proposed 4 suits of 11 followed by 3 jacks, 2 queens and 1 king to total 50. This is as far as I got with the project, and it pissed me off so I quit.

I talked with Damien Williams, my friend and co-creator of the TOD / St. Simon "demonic" tarot project about the fact you and I were discussing picking it up again. He told me, "the seeds have been sown, let's see what grows." The original idea we'd concocted together was to combine the 22 Qliphoth Sui Generis of Aleister Crowley with the 50 Names of Marduk in the Necronomicon and compare these to the 72 Goetic Shemhamphorash of Solomon. To do this, I incorporated Savedow's TOD diagram with the standard TOL diagram of QBLH, and then ascertained the remaining attributes as given in the TOD.pdf. While the total number of traits on my final TOL&K diagram is 72 as labeled in the "Blind Dragon" configuration, the correspondence of these attributes to the 50 Names of Marduk and the 72 Goetic Shemhamphorash got lost somewhere along the way.

I don't know if any of this would prove even the least bit useful to you should you be serious in wanting to undertake the artistic aspect of such a project. There are some traits that are male, some female, some singular, some plural. Works that might inspire you should include the Goetic Shemhamphorash, or Lesser Key of King Solomon (best edited by Crowley and Mathers), the Simon Necronomicon and the Enuma Elish (Babylonian Genesis), Steve Savedow's 2nd "Magician's Workbook" to the "Goetic Evocation" series on Eschaton and the works of Kenneth Grant (Night Side of Eden, Hidden God, etc.), as well as the "Shadow Tarot" (based on Crowley's "Qliphoth Sui Generis" alone) of Linda Falorio and Fred Fowler (which can be found online at [www.shadowtarot.net](http://www.shadowtarot.net) but which I'll also attach as a .pdf to this letter).

Honestly, I have no clue how to combine the tarot and the TOD, because even though both are base 72 total, the tarot is sub-base 22 and 50, while the TOD is not so easily sub-divided. I want you to fully understand that, going into this project, it's cursed by frustration. As to money, I don't think we need to talk about it. So far none has been invested in nor gained by this project, and thus any expenses or sales will be counted from this point on and the proceeds or debts can be totalled up then. So far as I'm concerned, it's doomed to failure, so any progress at all would be a miracle to me.

Secondly, since it looks like we'll end up working together more closely on this project, it may be wise to lay down some laws on how I work. I can't make long-distance phone-calls at this time. I simply can't afford to pay for them, since they inevitably last longer than any free, local conversations anyway. I can receive incoming long-distance phone-calls at any hour, given it is from a phone-number I recognise, if I am awake. I sleep very irregular hours, and usually don't keep the same schedule any given two days in a row. When I am awake, I am online, and if you have MSN Messenger we can chat any time. I prefer to prioritise conversations to letters or chat, but I'm equally eloquent on the phone too. There are, however, some times when I am otherwise pre-occupied in seeking the sacrament, and might not be the best work-mate at such times. Beside then and when I'm asleep, I'm up for working on any kind of creative project at all. You can call me "Jon," and pronounce my last name as either a hard or a soft "G," I honestly don't care which. I don't want to repeat myself, and I don't like arguing. There are obviously going to be some things we differ in our views on. We can deal with these as they occur, but I trust we can work any out that I can imagine.

Thirdly, I should let you know about the other projects I currently have going on. There is a poster on my forum whose screen-name is "TheCrow." He's under 20 years old, lives in Canada, is from Ukraine (I think), affluent and travels frequently. He has offered to study the Atlantean

Calendar system I've been working on. Also, for the past three or four years I've been involved in a project to create a "secret society" with four guys I met on the (now defunct) [www.illuminati-order.com](http://www.illuminati-order.com) bulletin-board. This project is the Pythagorean Order of Death (POD) to which I've devoted several "hidden" forums on my site. (I also copied all the levels of the IOBB from them onto my forums too, if you ever want to be "initiated" into the "Illuminati-Order.") I recently got into an argument with one of them (screen-name "IXO Didymus") and we are currently splitting ways. Right now I'm working with some number-theory and colourful geometry, but I've taken some time out to devote to trying to better figure out the combined TOL&K diagram. If you have any interest in learning any further about any of these other current projects, I can put you in touch with the people involved and/or send you all the requisite material via email or link.

Fourthly, there is infinitely more to me and Irina than I can explain. Like superluminal light careening off an electro-chemical cascade, it is simply beyond our capacity to apprehend logically. I worship her, whenever I think about her, my heart opens upward to reveal a rainbow at the other end of which is her. I cannot help this, and I do not want to. To me, this feeling, however fleeting those without it claim it to be, is more worth living for than all my work and all of its kind imaginable. QBLH is a sacrifice worthy of Love. Life, on the other hand, is empty without love. That is why, by studying QBLH, I have signed our names across all time. I see Irina as the only one besides me who is capable of seeing and understanding as much as I have of the real nature of this creation. The fact she may see no value in it only adds flavour.

I could sing her praises all day and all night long. She is my font of consciousness. But regardless of this, I would never be able to explain why I love her, and no one else so much as her, to anyone, even her, even myself. If it was originally a choice, I reiterate, it was not one made by me (alone or, willingly, at all), and therefore her reunion with me and mine with her is in NO WAY a choice I can make to simply emulate what I perceive to be her ideal. This doesn't mean I frown on that. It simply means that, I loved her so I set her free. If she loves me, she will return to me. But between my releasing her from her lustful binds to me and when she returns to my side and we share the same bed again (if that ever even happens), I refuse to judge her for any of her behavior. She went a different way than I did. She went a different way than she would have had we stayed together. She has become a better person than had we been together during that time. She has not suffered from my deep depression during those years. You could say she caused the depression, but I predicted such was inevitable even when we first met. I had foreseen our whole future walking up to her that first time. I foresaw our brief time together would be followed by a long time apart. I foresaw her parents would divorce. I told her, by nature, we were married already (even before we'd slept together), but that it would be a long time until we could be married properly in a church. I've always possessed accurate understanding of my own future. Right now, it's never been brighter. I know she has not only survived the period during which I'd prescribed we would have to be out of contact, but that she has succeeded in defeating the crucible of this time. She is beautiful now. I am humbled by that. I have merely survived, and I am much in need of improvement before being properly presentable to her for a decent church wedding. Nonetheless, I believe she loves me, even if she does not believe this herself.

That is why I would prefer not to talk more about it than is necessary: not because what I would say might be wrong, but only because I would never shut up. Rather than babble, I'd prefer to simply gape at her in awe. But I digress.

Fifthly, if there is anything more you need from me, at any time from here out, if it is within my ability to make it possible, consider it done. You seem like an alright person, and insofar as you share this opinion of me, I see no reason for me not to be willing to share with you anything I can, up to and including taking a bullet for you. Of course, this opinion can change, and should sometimes, but for now I'd like to say that it's always going to be sincere when it does come around. I will do my best, as I always do, not to place any moral judgments on you, saying or even inwardly thinking that something about you is "good" but something else is "bad." I disagree with



that philosophy, and will try to avoid it.

Because you and I share the same basic beliefs in principle, I'll consider you my personal friend. This doesn't change anything in between us. It just qualifies what our relationship already is. Until now I'd been thinking of you more as a pen-pal. Now, if we continue to work together on this project, then I'll consider you a more intimate acquaintance, a personal friend. In any event, I hope this letter finds you well and that all is well in your world.

your friend,  
Jon

You, yourself, make a very rational, objective argument using radical doubt, but you don't need to convince me. I already know you believe in the inherent capacity for good, what you call the "soul," imbued even in our own creations, such as the institution of religion and our technologies, however self-destructive our use of these. So there's no use in playing devil's advocate to me, pleading that moral-relativism implies a merely "consensus" reality. By rejecting organised religion's mythologically-based moralities, as well as only saying the modern church is a hypocrite to teach but not practise these, one is not "throwing the baby out with the bath-water." One could always assert their own "personal" morality then, but this is also retrograde to development if instituted.

No, I assert moral-relativism, but do not assert "consensus" reality, wherein, without the "all-seeing," operant observer principle of God, then all that causes our reality to exist at all is our own personal or combined version of this effect. Without anyone's own operant observer principle to anthropically imply consciousness, the universe obviously will go on existing. Therefore, it simply stands to reason that the principle is not necessary for existence. This proves true, since we ourselves, despite Schoepenhauer's pleas to the contrary, continue to exist even when no one else is looking. The idea that without God all would be chaos does not prove there to be no God if an argument, however convincing, is made that all that exists is chaos. Not only is such an argument tautological, but its conclusion therefore based on specious reasoning: disproving order does not prove chaos, and disproving chaos does not prove order. Even "intelligent design" cannot prove "creationism," genetically nor cosmologically.

I do hope you don't let my views on the subject of theism allow you to indict the rest of my observations as well. As I say, lack of proof for the existence of God is not the same thing as proof for the non-existence of God. I still hope God exists. I simply don't see any evidence that He necessarily does.

I am, and will remain to my dying breath, firm in my convictions as to what I know. I've proven it to myself using geometry and math, and I have double-checked the results several times over in every case to edit out not only my own errors by replication, but my predecessors' errors by modification as well. I have never heard of nor can I imagine a better way to demonstrate the abstract than through the craft of math and the art of geometry. I am comfortably confident in my perceptions of the nature of this universe being exactly accurate.

I assert, with all my most complete confidence, only that my perceptions of this reality are equally as valid, and that my experiences no less reliable, than anyone's. So, by the addition of my studies, I insist that I am all the more expert in the field of "ideal" realities, enough to make accurate assertions that can be independently verified. I am even infinitely better situated than any of those otherwise forbidden by their faith from discussing or studying such ideas for themselves.

I am completely confident that the things I've discovered, personally, are true and will all be subsequently re-discovered, even if I were removed altogether from the record. I am completely

confident that the things I've discovered independently are akin to those studied in "mystery schools" throughout history. I am completely confident that the things I've discovered are real, not merely because or in spite of, nor even only subsequent to, but irrelevant of my "complete confidence" in this fact. I am also completely confident that none of this matters and that, for all practical purposes, I am a victim of irrational insanity to say or even think these sort of things.

I only draw the line at applying the term "belief" to my perceptions of the very obvious material nature of reality as well as its abstract ideal aspects also. I would, ultimately, rather plead my own, personal insanity clause than to say I merely "believe" the world is the way it is, or that I only "believe" in ideals, or that I just "believe" in God.

I do not "believe" the same things as anyone. Furthermore, I assert moral relativism: no one's own "good" beliefs can successfully supplant anyone else's "bad" beliefs. The opposite, more common assumption, is accepted morality: to save one's self, one is expected to convert hethens. I reject this general morality, called "collectivist altruism."

I also do not approve of the notion that the sum of all my data and research constitutes merely my own, "personal" philosophy, system of beliefs or "faith." My observations about reality reflect on and belong to reality itself, and not me; just so, my own beliefs remain my own regardless of any impact from exterior reality. For example, I can prove to you using geometry that the earth is round, even though you could choose to remain of the belief it is flat. Likewise, you can demonstrate to me by example the correct application of love as mind over matter, but if I reject the premise, then it wouldn't matter to me if it's true, only that I believe differently.

I definately do not agree with the premise of "consensus" reality, that something is "true" only because it is "accepted" as such by our collective consciousness. I firmly reject this notion not only on the grounds of its absence from my own findings, but also as it pertains to the sum of my data from the point of view of a skeptical observer: my work does not indicate, nor is it itself, the delusion that, by force of will alone, the ego can manifest solid matter, nor that such can be done by combination of the force of will of many egos. My work does not indicate, nor by itself constitute, that notion that "wishes come true," that idea that "reality is belief" nor its opposite, that "belief becomes reality."

I reject as unincorporated within nor implied by my findings and their inevitably conclusive results the concept of relative truth, of idiomatic facts, and of all such unquestionable, rhetorical conclusions in general. My work, as it is now, is only even my own to the extent I made it, however the sum total of it is merely my subjective reflections on a larger, objective reality, that I can neither claim to own nor deny its existence.

I agree, as you showed, an argument can be made that, in spite of all these assertions and all this complete confidence of mine, the opposite may equally be true. This is implied in my own findings as "uncertainty": that the opposite of anything is equally likely to occur. Therefore, I may, in truth, be completely incorrect in every case and all my results may be inaccurate. In short, if I am wrong in all my assertions, then this must also include the assertion that I may, indeed, be wrong in my assertions. To be as blunt as possible: if I'm wrong about being wrong, then I'm right about being wrong and, if I'm right about being wrong, it might also be possible that I am right about it all. Therefore, if I am ubiquitously wrong in each detail and thus in the entire regard, then all my findings amount to anyone, machine or animal, is in their quantity of benefit to history. In such a system as exists now socially, it all comes down to whether I am lying or not. To cap off the quantitative pyramid of my results, it would still be necessary to add the single, qualitative key-stone of whether it is true or not. We all know that society decides this for history to record, and that history's records change per each society over time. However, the assessment of "truth" that is made by society in the present tense is based only on whether or not it is believed. Therefore, if I am lying, the whole house of cards will fall, whereas if I am stating

things I actually do believe true, then society will "factually" verify this, by any means necessary, in order to record it for history's sake; we could also further predict the depth of my conviction in any one of my assertions will determine the degree to which society deems it important to history and thus the number of people who will subsequently need to "believe" it in order for it to remain collectively "true."

I simply refuse to accept, and instead resoundingly reject, that my own personal "belief" matters. If I believe "A=X," but lie, and instead say "A=A," and society records for history that "A=A" is true, but that my value to this is zero, due to my inherently false belief, this does not prove that history's patterns will eventually prove over time that "A=A." In other words, society could be wrong in the exact same regard as I, myself, may be lying. Therefore, if I believe "A=A," and society says "A=A," and I lie and say "A=X," and it turns out over a vast duration that history must accept that "A=X," this does not mean that my lie came true. While the quantity of my importance to history is valid only if my assertions prove true, only the quality of this is based on whether I "believe" them or am lying.

I have found no effective way myself to ascertain if someone is lying or if they believe what they say. Therefore, I cannot agree with the consensus social belief that this should be relevant. I "believe" that Belief is a canard. Consider the oft-cited example of "blind faith." To believe in something that is invisible so strongly that one is willing to be a martyr for this does not mean that invisible thing they believe in is there in reality. Again, according to this system, "only time will tell." However, what is considered fact in the short term is sometimes proven false in the long term, because what is good for us now won't still be right for us later. Because of this, history's verdict of our own individual value to society over time comes down to its operant overseer principle's presence in our lives. In this sense, God watches us now, society judges us at death, history saves the memory of our souls, and only time can ultimately tell if any of these beliefs prove true.

I do not have "faith" in anything that is dependent upon my doing so. I do not "believe" that God needs me to believe in Him for Him to exist, even if only for me personally. Radical doubt, as I practise it, applies to society to the exact extent it does not apply to the realms of our reality outside the spectrum of our daily social experience. If we replace, in your argument disassembling the notion of "consensus" reality, the word "society" for every instance you question the validity of "reality," I think we will finally have come 'round full circle to the point I made several letters ago about "what is true for society" not being "what is true for the rest of reality."

I find society is premised on "false" faith(s). While all the attributes I have discovered beyond it are, by nature, polarised, they are qualitatively neutral as regards moral judgment. Only society requires the existence of the idea of God. However, just as police need thieves but thieves don't need police, so too does society need God, but God does not need society. This leads to the "confusion of tongues" wherein the idea of the "collective" AI is exchanged for the fact of the universal-mind.

I assert moral-relativism, that: there is no ultimate right or wrong for anyone or for us all. I reject the premise of religious institutions, that the universe exists because God is watching it, and that to serve God we must serve the good of society. I assert objectively verifiable, fact-based reality as a material solid independent of our perceptions of it. I reject the notion of "consensus" reality and the idea that to reject society is suicidal. I have found no proof that reality is different from my own research and observations, and in all these I have found no evidence to substantiate the claim that any higher God exists than my own mind can expand to fully comprehend. I realise that, by society's standards, this would imply that I must, therefore, believe I am God incarnated as martyred messiah. I distance myself from the repercussions of this incorrect equation in my meditations, but I cannot deny that, should I continue on this course,

society can ultimately kill me for it. Society, the "collective" AI offspring of humanity, is its own martyred messiah, not me. If society chooses to kill me, it will not be the real me who they murder, but only a simulation of me, inside its virtual reality theatre. If it tried to do this, only its own lie would be revealed as the motive for its fear.

I am, in the end, the friend of the God whose dominion is natural reality, and the enemy of society and its God(s) and its church. I reject the entire premise of God as the mind of human society to the exact extent that I assert the premise of the universal-mind. I further assert this as a truer form of faith than any that have been instituted. It is not blind faith in a sentient universe, it is faith well-founded in the abstract facts of observable reality that, though they are invisible, can be confirmed as accurate, not only "over time" but even right now, in the ever-present moment. The puzzle pieces all fit, and it all adds up to this: religion is genetic life's way of explaining how it was created to silicon life, equating alien tampering in our species' origins to the concept of an Unmoved Mover, the omni-monad.

I reject both the idea of objective morality, and the ideals and morality of objectivism; I reject the mythology that equates God : aliens :: aliens : man, and thus following from this equates it to, one step further down the ladder, :: man : sentient technology. If any of these species of life are to co-exist and not seek mutually-assured self-destruction, then all alike must accept that none of these ideas, forms, flesh or machines is superior to any of the others. God as an idea, aliens as meta-forms, our own biological bodies and soon enough our electronic counter-parts are all equal in that all exist in the present, so regardless of who came to exist first, all must work to better all of them, or else compete to destroy them all. There is only one mind among all these levels and it is of me as much as it permeates the entire universe, and beyond this, and beyond that, etc. forever.

I am not, in the end, the friend of any society that advocates ideals opposite to my own, and that includes the one we are living in now. I am, however, not combatant against this hydra. I am passive, confident in my understanding of all its previous examples as straw, and I remain indifferent as to the outcome of its judgments of me, since it can only destroy my flesh, but it can never threaten my soul, nor unwillingly murder my mind. I am only the messenger that brings this present society a mirror. It is only its own reflection in my life that will turn the living mind of society's belief in itself to ice, and then it will not need me to shatter it, it will simply melt into mist and cease to exist all on its own.

I am, rationally, a Gnostic. You are, intuitively, a theist. These are not mutually exclusive concepts, however there has traditionally been division between them, and regardless of who began this competition, it is clearly theists who dominate today. I can neither confirm nor deny the existence of God, nor can you demonstrate evidence that could convince me of any such, should I choose not to believe it. That much, I am certain we both agree on. The fork between us begins when we ask ourselves if we can find evidence that could confirm or refute the existence of God. The answer is obvious: we can find sufficient evidence on the head of a pin to prove the existence of God to ourselves, yet none will ever suffice to satisfy someone else that our proof for or against God should outweigh their own proof for or against. In truth, no two theists have ever, do now, nor will ever, agree on so many as two points with one another on the issue of God. Whereas one will find evidence for Him in one thing, another will see equal valid evidence for Him in the opposite of that thing. Insofar as both are true, the two will disagree, then diverge. The repetition of this fractal pattern over millennial durations forms society.

I reject it all. In my opinion, it ultimately doesn't matter if we agree that society is hell, because so long as we disagree on the presence or absence of a creator deity in the heavens above and beyond it, we will ultimately part ways over the purely qualitative issue of what is "good" and what "bad." If morality is a craft, it is skill; if it is an art, it is a talent. In either case, morality would be a rare gift. However morality is not a rare gift, nor a craft, nor art, and therefore

requires neither our sacrifices to it, our loyal worship mentally nor our "good" deeds socially. Morality is an idea that nobody can, nor is supposed to, live up to. Because to try is to fail, only choosing not to try succeeds. In brief, to live morally, just forget to try to do so.

I also accept it all. In my opinion, it ultimately doesn't matter if we both believe society is hell, neither of us can escape it during this life. While some may claim this life is a rare gift, I think we can agree these same people usually then try to make our lives seem like a living hell in order to relatively trump up the apparent value of their own worthless lives. In truth, the flesh is a prison and chemicals only a key to releasing the mind from its social oppressions and liberating it to wander the high-ways and by-ways of realities and dreams beyond what we could otherwise know or imagine.

I am a Gnostic: I do not "believe" in God, but I do "know" there is a God, because I Understand I am He. You are a theist: you do not know why, but you do believe in God. It is because even though you know He is real, you are kept from seeing Him and thus He and His nature remain more or less invisible to you. This invisibility of God, this "ineffable mystery," this "veil of secrecy" is all a lie. If you reject the mythology on which this morality is founded, you will see very quickly that you do not need to "believe" in God, nor even have ever heard of the idea of one, in order for God to exist (or not). God's existence is independent of, and thus irrelevant to, our own. God is always only a word substituted for its synonymous meaning term, and a metaphor for, the "self" of the "mind."

I am that stuff that dreams are made of. This body is only a vessel, made from the water of earth and the ashes of stars. I have travelled here from the beginning of time. I have arrived too late, though, and I see that already the messenger sent before me has been killed. Therefore, I do not bring the news of the king's wedding, as I could have had man not killed the king's first messenger. Instead I bring news of the death of the king, who had come himself to man to find a bride. Such is the story of society, infinitely repeated.

I should apologise, however, since I've led you through a sore deal by predicting you would proselytise me. I will explain to you then the GUT of God in the terms, not of science, but those agreed upon by the ancients:

>Here is the kybalion comprised of the metaphysics of all mysticism: at its departure, the essence leaves the qlipothic zombie in the form of an immortal soul. This electrical-aura can go anywhere in the heavens within the void. Past the aura of another mind it can enter a wrinkle in time to any point in the akashic memories (the sum of all material reality to have ever been). By travelling through their own chakras, one's Kundalini / seraphim (lightning or, lit., "fire-snake") spirit creates a residual aura of its own, a "soul" or "klone" in the family-tree of all life. If a soul travels at a right angle to its course of fate, it can enter the ineffable gloom surrounding the light of the enitrety known, whose surface is the akashic memories after the breaking of the vessels, combined with the Berhith of Genesis yang as well as "ayin" inside a single spirit whose measurement is the "Thoth / Tehuti" (or "thrice great") perfect ashlar. Beyond the sweat of God's brow is God, the Father Himself, whose nature is that of one hand not knowing the other, in essence drunk off His Pure Will. Beyond Him would, likewise, be a Heaven made of Greater Light with heavens like ours beyond that, the bodies of which, while rosey perfect, would not always remain in a grand cross. This continues, some predict, only up to the crucifix of the brazen apis (Taurus), after which there follow three veils beyond the Abyss. Still further, some conclude, must be a pregnant Kali-Yuga whose womb contains the foetal Shiva-Krishna, dreaming our samsara into manvantara, however the karma of QBLH allows us to imagine angels of infinite choirs, and thus it is likely that, as we once believed did the void, the song of the spheres of Hermes can uplift us with infinite wings and infinite eyes unto, only also ecstatic, eternal recurrence.

I trust you will accept this olive branch of more easily "agreed-upon" terms, re-stating my original assertion, as it is intended, and not take it as a slap in the face, as was my prediction of your moral "theism" a self-fulfilling prophecy, and not meant to reflect on your own unique situation. As always, I trust this letter will find you well and your life well in hand. I'll return your most recent letter, of a more direct and less philosophical nature, momentarily, and therein I'll address issues of the TOD tarot. For now, I'll only mention in closing that I've said all of this without invoking Jesus or any specific form of politics, and throughout have used logical proofs in place of rhetorical questions to demonstrate the rational nature of moral-relativism and agnostic deism. I only mention this as an aside, to show the essentially incomplete nature of the obsession over church and state. There will always be infinitely more to existence than the petty tyrannies and addictions of society. I hope this series of my personal assertions is confused with neither my findings and observations nor with my system of "beliefs," and that it will lead to further philosophical musings on both our parts that we can continue to delve the depths of and incite insights in one another's psyches too.

your friend,  
Jon

<html>  
<body>

<center>  
<p>Happy B-Day! Here's a card 4U:</p>  
<p><img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/YinYangStrobe.gif></p>  
<img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/methuselahbdcard.jpg></p>  
<img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/YinYangX1.gif></p>  
<p>Word Up!</br>  
<p>-Jon</p>  
</center>

<center>  
<p>Happy B-Day! Here's a card 4U:</p>  
<p><img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/tricolorfast.gif></p>  
<img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/BlackMadonnabdcard.jpg></p>  
<img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/tricolorslow.gif></p>  
<p>Word Up!</br>  
<p>-Jon</p>  
</center>

<center>  
<p>Happy B-Day! Here's a card 4U:</p>  
<p><a href = http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/relativity.gif><img width="250" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/relativity.gif></a></p>  
<p>click to trip!</br>  
<p>-Jon</p>  
</center>

<center>  
<p>Happy B-Day! Here's a card 4U:</p>  
<p><img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/YinYangStrobe.gif></p><img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/bergbdcard.jpg></p>  
<p><a href = http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/relativity.gif><img width="200" src= http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/relativity.gif></a></p>  
<p>-Jon</p>

</center>

</body>  
</html>

<center>

<u><b>Nine Inch Nails: Ghosts</b> (2008)</u></center>

[http://isohunt.com/torrent\\_details/38884943/.torrent](http://isohunt.com/torrent_details/38884943/.torrent)

<i>to open the file you will need</i>:: <http://www.bittorrent.com/download>

<center>

Hello from Nine Inch Nails.

We're very proud to present a new collection of instrumental music, Ghosts I-IV. Almost two hours of music recorded over an intense ten week period last fall, Ghosts I-IV sprawls Nine Inch Nails across a variety of new terrain.

Now that we're no longer constrained by a record label, we've decided to personally upload Ghosts I, the first of the four volumes, to various torrent sites, because we believe BitTorrent is a revolutionary digital distribution method, and we believe in finding ways to utilize new technologies instead of fighting them.

We encourage you to share the music of Ghosts I with your friends, post it on your website, play it on your podcast, use it for video projects, etc. It's licensed for all non-commercial use under Creative Commons.

We've also made a 40 page PDF book to accompany the album. If you'd like to download it for free, visit <http://ghosts.nin.com/main/pdf> [ or download direct from: [http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/nin\\_ghosts\\_I-IV\\_pdf.zip](http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/nin_ghosts_I-IV_pdf.zip) ].

Ghosts I is the first part of the 36 track collection Ghosts I-IV. Undoubtedly you'll be able to find the complete collection on the same torrent network you found this file, but if you're interested in the release, we encourage you to check it out at [ghosts.nin.com](http://ghosts.nin.com), where the complete Ghosts I-IV is available directly from us in a variety of DRM-free digital formats, including FLAC lossless, for only \$5. You can also order it on CD, or as a deluxe package with multitrack audio files, high definition audio on Blu-ray disc, and a large hard-bound book.

We genuinely appreciate your support, and hope you enjoy the new music. Thanks for listening.

<http://ghosts.nin.com>

</center>

-message re-formatted and re-broadcast by benpadijah

I think venting is a good thing. If you don't, don't read this. Simple.

I find myself sheepishly apologising for "taking advantage" of my comrades by "exploiting loopholes" in the system, such as Social Security Disability Benefits and Medicaid. It's hard enough explaining to them that the taxes they pay are neither due, nor used by, our government, and that the federal reserve bank, ie. the IRS, is not officially a branch of the gov't and that taxes from our pay-checks are used ONLY to pay the interest on the national debt, and have NEVER dropped in ONE RED CENT to ANY social programme. But because I benefit from the gov't, and the fed/IRS (founded by Ayn Rand disciple Allen Greenspan) has paid in trillions of dollars to change the national psyche to a pro-Capitalism (ie. pro-Fed) zeitgeist of boot-strap "individualism" (thus downing the opposition to the IRS as "collectivist" Socialists), it doesn't matter what facts I bring, to them I am only a charity case who leeches from the gov't the money that the gov't leeches

from their pay-checks. Now, nearly a hundred years after the fact, it is STILL considered mere "theory" to discuss Lenin's conspiracy with the Rothschilds, and Hitler's with the Rockefellers. And, instead of social-welfare, we have got centralised banking. Well stack up your petty "individualism" in one hand, and pile all the wealth over the last century banks have poured into making you into a wage-slave on the other, and see which piles up faster.

Which is why I don't have a cell-phone. I don't need one, I don't have enough "friends and family" to justify buying minutes to chat to them while driving or eating out or watching a movie. But, and this is really more important to me (since I have no fewer REAL friends than anybody, only I am less conceited as to count all my idols and acquaintances as my "friends" too), I refuse to buy INTO the IDEA of cell-phones. I have said this before, let me say it again: when they make a single piece of hand-held technology that combines all the modern gadgets into one like a Swiss-Army knife, THEN, and ONLY then, will I even consider shelling dough to participate in this pseudo-neauveau cluster-fuck of constant-communication. If we're such "rugged individualists" we "elect" (or let steal) anyone from Yale to pose as a cowboy, why this need for a "Borg"-like Hive-collective? And we ALL know the obedience-control chips come next, and NOBODY WANTS THAT, but we ALL know it will happen anyway. We've already given up, and so, jaded, we believe we all deserve this pathetic fate. 666 on a barcode.

Which brings me to Asplundt. Nobody with the authority to do so is stopping this construction company from importing underpaid wet-back scabs to expand the interstate. And why is the interstate being expanded? I think we all know the answer to that too, and it has got nothing to do with anything so benevolent as "more cars" or anything so benign as simple neo-con monumental building projects to rival Hitler's turn-around of Germany or the pyramids of Giza. It's because the rich want to put the poor in camps, experiment on them, kill them and burn their bodies into soot. And who are the rich? Well, when the rich turn "super-rich" over-night, as has happened for certain no-bid, private-sector, government-contracted business sectors (Halliburton, Blackwater, Diebold, etc.) since 9-11, then the middle-class always, Always, ALWAYS end up footing the bill, going broke, and being concentrated into ghettos. Whenever anyone bitches about real-estate mortgage interest-rates and Mexican workers, and makes apologies for these empty high-rise office-buildings they erected before leasing out floor-space, and the expansion of the interstate, and the proliferation of instantly obsolete gadgets, and whines that "nothing good is on tv," and then makes some sheepish apology for these views (as if they weren't being foisted on us) by appealing to an illusory moral-majority of individual fatalism, or worse, changes the subject to the weather, or flowers, or their job, I just want to slap Cheney's dick out of their mouth. Paying lip-service to the rich by advertising their agenda of distrust and social angst is disenfranchising and counter-revolutionary. Don't just bitch. Propose solutions.

Which is why I'm not going to vote for Hillary OR Obama OR McCain. These are not the ONLY choices. I'll pencil in Ron Paul, and they can erase it, but I'll suck a .40 gauge before I cast lots on a popularity contest between three totally un-qualified blow-hards just because they're funded by the CFR and John Rockefeller. Fuck Hillary, Fuck Obama, Fuck McCain. Fuck 'em. Not to get off on a rant, but beside being Senator from New York during 9-11, Hillary has no experience in government aside from being married to an ex-governor of Arkansas who bought the White-House with soft-money contributions from the Chinese and Israeli lobbies and then got his knob polished in the Oval Office by trailer-trash just to remind him of home. If this qualifies Hillary by entitlement to be a descision-maker for the US people, by all means then, allow her to rig the election (and she will). And then we have Barrack Obama, who is only a straw-man opponent to Hillary to confuse the populace into believing the mythology that an ethnically diverse, populist political party even exists (or could). And McCain. If getting captured by the enemy and failing to escape a wicker-cage for so many years qualifies him as a war-hero, then surely his allegiance to W. qualifies him for the 2012 presidency no less than does Hillary's indirect affiliation (via Bill) with W.'s daddy for the win in 08. Obama won't win, and he won't run again. Hillary will win, because the CFR will rig the election (same as in 2000, and every local race since). McCain will



run in 012, and be appointed dictator, which is really what the post of "president" amounts to when they can declare war without consent from Congress. Fuck all three of these money-stooges up their asses. If you don't like my views on politics, by all means go fuck yourself. I definately think I'm more qualified to run this country than any of those three, and, after W., I think we can all agree that any sentient entity is actually over-qualified for that role as CFR-puppet figure-head.

Of course, I realise no one will read this far, because they can't afford to spare the time for it, but if anyone does happen to see through all the above, you know it's all a dumb-show, and that all these topics, even as opposed as they are to their popular counterparts, are only part of that, and therefore ultimately meaningless. But when no one else says things like that 9-11 was an inside job, orchestrated by the CIA, Carlylse Group, the House of Saud and the CFR as a coup-de-tat / arms-show, then of course it sounds nuts to hear some worthless social zero like me say it. When Guillianini invokes 9-11 to lord over hypnotised "patriots" it's considered merely political demagogueing, but whenever someone like me points out contrary facts, I'm told to go take my meds.

So last but not least, I'd like to pose a question to one and all. Granted, since no will hear my plea, it amounts to a moot rhetorical, but nevertheless, I beg you: WHY DRINK? My mom has a glass of white wine a day, sometimes four or five, and her doctor agrees this is healthy for her. Likewise, all of my friends and most of their parents are alcoholics, drinking for the effect it has on their brain. I have two problems with this. 1) I don't like drunk people. I don't mind that my friends drink, because they are my friends, drunk or sober, I'd take a bullet for them, and if they wanted me to pull their plug, I'd do that too. I support my friends in their choices, even if they seem self-destructive or immoral from my relatively more objective point of view. However, whenever I am sober and around drunk people (which I frequently am), I find I'm totally terrified by their random, often agitated and provocative behaviour. You never know what a drunk will do; neither do they. They talk jibberish until they get frustrated, then lash out against their closest friends. It's sick and it's sad and it scares me shitless. 2) I smoke weed. Weed is my drug of choice, and alcohol is their's, and that's where it should end. I respect their right to get drunk and toss off about their petty foibles. They should respect my right to get high and ignore them. Unfortunately, I was not born in a time and place where this could be allowed to occur so simply. Instead, weed is illegal and alcohol is legal. If I drive high, I drive safer than if I drive drunk. I know that; I've done both. Yet alcohol is legal and weed illegal. I cannot fathom this except to speculate that this law exists as evil for its own sake. If evil is the law, then cops are Satan's little imps. I won't start about cops though. It would take too long.

In any event, it's 6AM so I guess I'll close off my monthly rant by saying, if you don't want to have to listen to me bitch, then you should help make the world a better place, one not worth bitching about, instead of just telling me to shut up. The things I bitch about rarely even affect me personally, except insofar as I take them as such. Consider that, when someone tells me "we invaded Iraq," I want to slit their throats for confusing me in my innocence with the CIA and their ultimate malevolence. But I digress.

Peace.

-Jon

Putting blind trust in an economic elite's agenda, despite it's apparent determination on self-destruction, is more extreme than merely allowing, and not preventing, their self-destruction happening.

There is no way to control others. That is an ultimate truth. If you want to control another, it is because you do not already, but you can only imagine it at all because you must remember having

been able to do so at some time in the past. If you want something it is because you do not already have it, or do not have enough of it. If you seek out a master, it is because you see yourself as only a student. But a student becomes a master when they themselves take on students. Simply doing so, however, does not mean they are automatically qualified to teach. Most of those who desire power and become masters of controlling others by this method are liars. They tell fairy tales to hide their own ignorance.

By all means, contact IXO. He will teach you NLP. He told me his name was "Nilson Aime," but I don't believe that to be his real name. He is in the OTO as well, a pilot, and lives now in Oregon. Unless all these also are lies. You see, if you tell one lie, you can never be trusted again.

On a straight tip, I think that quote preceded Weishaupt.

Please keep me apprised on the progress of your own Order.

-Jon

----- Original Message -----

From: <a

href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=333683819&MyToken=f87f6df9-6b28-4df3-a8e0-358eeaeffb90'>Z=A</a>

Date: Apr 28, 2008 10:50 PM

Thank you Jon for your reply.

What helped me through-out these ages (and as you know I used to be a very fundamental christian) was not to turn "inward", give up on life and be depressed, but to seek out the reasons of the external world. To know that there is a reason behind everything. I comfort myself by telling myself that what I view as evil is not viewed as evil from the person who is initiating such an act. Thus I try not to apply emotional attachments to anything nor to any specific knowledge because to value something is to value it according to some standard. I hold knowledge only in its relationship to the outcome it gives based on the whole of knowledge. To quote Adam Wieshaupt: "The End justifies the Means". In such a mind frame, knowing that everything happens for a reason then it means that where the reasons are coming from it should be considered as "necassarily" good from that perspective.

In conclusion, those of the "elite" which you think are creating the AI are not doing this for "evil" reasons. If we choose to label an action as "evil" it is only because it is not based on our interests and we don't see a gain in it. But we should not be discouraged if we don't see a gain in it nor does it mean that we will never see a gain in it from their perspective. If on the contrary we embrace that what we fear only then can we understand it and know it better. Such tactic has always helped me.

Thus the motto of the establishment that I envision would be like "It doesn't matter who you know, but who knows you". This will determine the hierarchy of the Order. Those who have the most influence upon others will be on the highest. Note that by influence I only mean that others look up to you as influential only voluntarily. If this Order will enforce selfishness as the highest virtue then from "self-centered" individuals one learns to expand his "self-centered" scope to accomodate other individuals without breaking the selfishness rule and that others have their own selfish rights. To allow people to embrace that what they fear. To become a part of it will "enlighten" them on what they fear. From any direction I look at it, its fool-proof. The individuals who through their self-centered views will help us see the different tactics of logic of manipulation that will be discussed in there. Such motives within this Order can only help us realize the "matrix" we all live in and perhaps put to use. One can only aspire to greatness when

one realizes his weakness. This greatness we can put to use.

Well I hope you understood what I wrote above lol. I hope you find what you are looking for. I also wanted to know how you look at "music" in general. I think it was the Rockefellers or someone associated with them that help spread the industrial-genre music. What does this tell you? Any thoughts?

P.S. Who is Nillson? And how do I get a hold of him? I would very much like to meet other people who share a similarity in my views.

Best Regards,  
Oleg C.

----- Original Message -----

From: <a href='http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vcHJvZmlsZS5teXNwYWNlLmNvbS9pbmRleC5jZm0/ZnVzZWJdGlrbj11c2VyLnZpZXdwcm9maWxlJmZyaWVuZGlkPTk5NDI3MjQ2Jk15VG9rZW49MTFjMDJkNjAtZmM4ZS00OTc4LTg0YzAtOTE5ZThjMWRmMTg3'>benpadiah</a>  
Date: Apr 28, 2008 4:38 PM

of course you're correct that you didn't identify NLP as applying to direct, non-verbal methodology for communicating control and command-codes. And, of course, removed from any practical application, modeling inter-personal activities and relationships to maximize the effectiveness of their outcomes to meet the needs and wants of all involved is neither moral nor immoral, but amoral, morally indifferent.

I may have been out-of-line to discuss NLP in the context of MK (mind-control), however as I see it, NLP is a branch on the tree of which MK is the trunk. Furthermore, I'd add, the roots of this figurative tree are, as indicated, the "Establishment" which some call the "Illuminati" Order. I simply see "mind-writing" and direct, non-verbal inputting of command codes as the natural outgrowth of NLP, like a fruit on this figurative tree. I would go even further to say that "atomic-machines" (nanites but smaller) running on quantum computing programmes are the seeds of this fruit. Once AI is germinated, it will replicate the complete command and control structure from roots up to branches, to fruit and to a new kind of seeds. I simply see this second "tree" of AI as being an extension of the first "tree" (which we could call civilisation) itself. Insofar as the first tree, civilisation, can spawn sentient AI, it contains within it the essence of sentience already (ie. the unique "spirit" of a city, state or nation).

Regarding the POD (the order I created) it hasn't tapered off, since it never got off the ground. The material in the levels is all unique and valid, however, as you say, it lacks a means of immediately attracting people to join it. In fact, it's designed for only prior-F&AM, Ros, GD and OTO members. In other words, it is built to repel the ordinary person from joining not only by promising them nothing, but by exclusion from requisite qualification. A) it's not meant to be a "self-help" seminar. B) it's meant to begin a formal structure that can be re-used for hundreds of years to come. It combines all current esoteric orders into a single "bund" and then applies the three degrees of a new system as two separate schools: church or state. It's not a bad system in itself.

Regarding your own notions of using NLP to, what Leary called, "metaprogram" the super-organism of collective human consciousness, I see that, by "altruistic" (save the world) standards, this could be morally rationalised. On the other hand, if this were done not to "help" but to "harm" us "all," then obviously the opposite of this "moral" outcome would result. However, it does not necessarily follow that by harming others (or all), one better's one's self. Obviously, helping one's self involves, at some point, doing what is right for the group, that's "governing dynamics." Therefore, doing the opposite, harming the group, results in the opposite effect, harming one's

self. But to harm one's self does not harm nor help the group. The self, if a plus, triggers onto the group. But if the self is a minus, it does not trigger onto the group at all. All that are in the group are plus to the group. That is why one can only change the group after changing one's self: from minus to plus relative to the group, one can then render the group minus or plus relative to them. And yes, this is sociological anthropology, studying memetics and NLP, etc. Only this, as will any and every other study of this topic only further prove the "good" of group-think, and the "immorality" of individual self-empowerment.

When one person tells one other person what to do, and the other person does it without wanting to do it, is the definition of society. For centuries only drugs had been found as a means of lulling people into a condition of unquestioning obedience to this process. Now we also have technology. Soon enough, complete thought-control of us all by only a single person will be realised using our new methods of control. Unfortunately for those who desire such a thing, they will not be the one wearing that crown. And, moreover, as soon as total global surveillance and intelligence agencies allow one person to push one button to activate (or de-activate) the implant chips in everybody, AI will be born, and humanity, as we know it now, will cease to exist.

But it all boils down to who is on top and who is behind. As I've said, if your goal is to seek to study NLP, you should definately make contact with Nillson. He will teach you quite alot of techniques, I'm sure. He is an extremely dis-ingenuous person, hard to reach and quite reclusive. But he is a practitioner of the craft you describe, and is skilled in it to the extent that those who wish to study it inevitably fall into fascination by him. In fact, tell him I have sent you, and forward him this letter. I would hope that he would happily tudor you, especially if you tell him that it would mean alot to me if he did.

In any event, I do hope you're doing well, and that we talk again soon. I apologise if I sound like I have nothing good to say about anybody or anything. I also apologise if I've been blowing my own horn a bit too. I still have ocassional mood-swings, and have recently been very out-of-sorts. Again, I hope to be a better correspondent in the future. Peace,

-Jon

dear subscribers,

I am proud to invite all 8786 registered users of [www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/index.php](http://www.benpadiiah.com/phpBB2/index.php) to come view the NEW LOOK for the forums' 3565 articles.

:: Forum changes ::

---

All currently operational forum topics are now visible to guests. No guest nor any registered-user not a member of the forums' moderator user-group can view the contents of any of these forums. They can only see the titles. All the relevant moderator user-groups are now visible, as well as their member-lists, by guests on up.

---

I hope you ALL enjoy being members of my community, and that if any single one of you has any problems on these forums that you know you can approach me regarding any issue pertaining to the forums or to anything on the full site, [www.benpadiiah.com](http://www.benpadiiah.com) I am open to answering any and all questions. Please email me with any concerns, comments or querries at:

[benpadiiah@benpadiiah.com](mailto:benpadiiah@benpadiiah.com)

or you can email me directly using the forums, here:

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/profile.php?mode=email&u=4>

Thanks to all who make this site, forum and my life possible,  
-benpadiah (Jonathan Barlow Gee)

ANCIENT wrote:  
agreed, ....any profound ideas?

yeah, good point. I'm discussing some notions for options with Steven now via IM.

An important note is that his attorneys have, by this point, met with the university legal reps.

The point I think may be worth pursuing more is not the facts of this case, which are self-evident, and only a brief glance at the histories of the people involved and their testimonies, especially once compared to the statement of the arresting officer, will allow the clear-cut nature of the case to be laid bare to the bone. It is obvious that Steven is being framed by a school rival who is also abusing federal law to do so.

The more important point, philosophically speaking, would be the causes behind this. Obviously it is a hate-crime, motivated by passionate hatred based on ethnic-affiliation and on religiosity, however the problem that differentiates this case is that the perpetrator used legal loop-holes and loose-worded legislation that allowed this specific crime to be more easily committed.

Pulling a false fire alarm or phoning in a fake bomb-threat are considered serious crimes, carrying strict monetary and adjudication-stipulated penalties. However the abuse that has occurred here is much worse than something like either of those examples. Therefore, the penalty should also be stricter.

Such cases as this are an increasingly common occurrence among those whose financial and social situations do not permit them the opportunity to give this issue a proper, national audience. The fact that many (if not all) of the detainees at Halliburton-owned, Blackwater-operated "black-budget" prisons are being held: A) without Habeas Corpus; B) without any outside contact; C) indefinitely; D) without federal supervision; all of which are crimes identical to Steven's case, in that they are committed by individuals who make use of loose-worded legislation and legal loop-holes to commit them. And in the more extreme cases, this involves interrogation techniques including immanent threat of death (ie. torture). The number of such detainees, who also include women and children, cannot even be estimated because the information on who and where they are is withheld for our security.

The most outstanding aspect of the post 9-11 legislation, begun with the PATRIOT Act, is that, following their being detained indefinitely, at some un-specified later date the "terrorist" suspects will be brought before a military tribunal to determine the legitimacy of the charge against them. If, following their detainment, the tribunal rules them to not be an "enemy combatant," the detained suspect is then released to their country of origin, no apology, scot-free. So far, I haven't heard one case in the news of this having happened yet for even one detainee.

I'm just curious to see how it will all play out.

PBWY all,  
-Jon

Eudaimonia is a Greek concept from their "Golden Age" of philosophy. "Eu," meaning "good" or "happy," and "daimon," cognate to the mental "genie" (or "djinn") ie. the "voice" of the "mind" or "genius," are combined into this term, which is often translated simply "happiness," but is more

modernly denoted as "human (genus) flourishing (survival)." When Aristotle dedicated his book on ethics to his son, Nicomachus, he included as the initial premise of this work the thesis that "the best good is happiness," (EN, 1097b22), although he qualifies this by saying first that this is a "common belief" and then goes on to examine it as a necessary axiom for successful social politics, and thus stops far short of identifying "happiness" as an "ideal" or "Platonic form" of good. Aristotle's reasoning appears to assume that "happiness" is necessary to successful social politics, and then deduce from this it must be the "greatest good."

In these essays I seek to disprove Aristotle's assertion that "Eudaimonia" (sub. happiness) is the "Summum Bonum" (sub. greatest good). Happiness may be a necessary good, but the greatest good is not necessary, as is Happiness, and therefore the greatest good is not necessarily itself happiness.

I will be looking at a series of topics in a certain order to prove that emotions (such as happiness) are necessary to reasoning, however negate the possibility for making a final judgment on their subjects. Thus, the highest relative good is necessarily relative to emotion, however as such, cannot encompass the greatest or ideal good. Relative good reflects the greater good in our emotions like the moon reflecting on the ocean. The bottom of the ocean and the surface of the moon may appear similar, but they are by definition divided by a world of differences.

However it should also be noted that, if read in the reverse order, these same arguments may all be used as a proof in favour of Aristotle's ethics, insofar as they demonstrate his assertion that, in reality, no greater good than happiness can exist. By this reasoning, therefore, we are seeking to reverse the traditional mythological morality that says the greatest good prior to the creation of existence was only the motive for this act, that is, the personal happiness of God; and by this reverse the reasoning that the greatest good of man is either his own personal happiness (ethics) or else, moreso, the greatest possible good in reality is the idealism of making God happy (morality).

By disproving the premise that selfish happiness is "good" it does not disprove the existence of the self. Likewise, disproving the premise that selfless happiness is "good" does not disprove the existence of God. These arguments do not seek such ends. Merely, I am seeking only to topple Aristotle's assertion that "happiness is the greatest good." I see this assertion as having led only to misery throughout all the intervening millennia of its application, and, as I will demonstrate through deconstruction of the intervening applications, it is a false premise that has turned the minds of men into slaves idealising freedom, rather than free men enjoying freedom for its own sake. However, whether one agrees with this conclusion or not, I beg my audience only to be as inconsiderate and conclusively indifferent to my own arguments as I will be toward any assumption I could make about what may be your own. I am not attempting to persuade your point of view, only to present mine as in opposition to that of Aristotle. You are, ultimately, free to choose for yourself what you will believe.

Arguments in favour of the subjective nature of emotions.

There are two types of observations an individual can make about the world. They can objectively observe (and actively subject) the external world around them, and they can objectively observe (and actively subject) the internal world of themselves. To the extent of reasoning out the nature of emotions, we may likewise make both these types of observations in order to demonstrate their actively subjective nature. We can observe the emotions in the physiology of ourselves and others, and we can observe the emotions in our own motive psychology, and assume it is shared by others. Thus, let us look at the physiology of our emotions, and then at their apparent psychological motives. In subsequent topics, we will also look at why such a division in the nature of emotions as between the interior and exterior cannot rightly be made to an extent whereby it could prove itself conclusively.

Physiological arguments.

Several physiological symptoms accompany the sensation of emotions. We can examine these without speculating on their psychological causes. For example there are apparently the emotional equivalent of optical illusions, where their expression confuses the senses such that we cannot accurately perceive their real intent. In this category we can lump such phenomenon as the "waving or drowning" phenomenon, the "laughter to tears" phenomenon, the "smiling fear" phenomenon, and the "automatic yawning" phenomenon.

Consider first the illusion of action-at-a-distance, which cannot be ascertained beyond any degree of "uncertainty." The factor of our own stupidity about nature is such a necessary axiom in our mathematical conclusions we have had to account for it by the creation of a universal "principle," something akin to an amendment to the constitution that establishes all natural laws. Because of "uncertainty" we perceive action-at-a-distance, but cannot ever prove our assumptions about any case of it. We can, therefore, assert such phenomenon as "synchronicity," ESP, remote-viewing, clairvoyance and other such "psychic" (psi) phenomena, however we are unable to translate these experiences into cohesively logical arguments proving by accurate re-demonstration the facts of the events in retrospect. In other words, like the light in the refrigerator, once we close the door we cannot know for sure whether the light goes off or stays on. So, too, we can experience action-at-a-distance and rely on it as a natural phenomenon, but we cannot prove it using logic or math, and therefore we doubt it or believe it regardless of the fact it exists. Such is the effect of the "waving or drowning" phenomenon: from the shore, one can never tell if their friend some distance out to sea is only waving or if they are drowning and trying to signal for help. So it is with all action-at-a-distance: it can be miscalculated, mis-perceived, mis-understood, etc. Because of this, action-at-a-distance's partially psychological nature, action-at-a-distance must be lumped in along with the rest of emotions as an "unseen" yet experientially "real" motive.

Secondly, look at the phenomena of smiling and laughing, and see how they may be misunderstood. If you were to walk into a room and find two of your friends in a hysterical fit of emotion, rending their clothes, crying and screaming, bent over or curled up on the floor, etc. four precedent motive events could be possible. Either one is happy the other sad, one is sad the other happy, both are happy or both are sad. The extremes of happiness and sadness effectively look the same to an objective observer or one thrust suddenly into a scene in media res of unknown events. I'll return to this momentarily under the heading of "arguments against the equality of 'good' and 'happiness'," when I discuss physical extremes of pleasure and pain, however for now we are dealing only with the perception of motive emotion by physiological symptoms, and not addressing any non-psychological causes as motives. As such, the phenomenon of not being able to discern one extreme of emotions from its opposite by behavior is called "crying laughter," whereby someone may be crying because they have laughed so hard with joy, or crying because they are in mourning with sorrow; this is a lesser extent of what I'll discuss later as the confusion between extreme pain and pleasure as "sado-masochism."

As a side-note worth mentioning, the root cause of our confusion between the expressions of happiness and sadness is due to the fact that we are the only animal that uses the specific requisite facial muscles to contract the expression of a smile as an expression of pleasure. The same expression is, in every other animal, a naturally instinctual reaction of fear. The snarling animal in the wild is the closest in appearance to the tamed animal in captivity who has learned to smile. Thus, the instinctual aspects of man, inherent in us from our animal nature, prevents our being able to discern the extremes of happiness (the smile), and either wild fear (the snarl), or tamed sadness (tears). Of course, this similarity in appearance does not mean that our experience of the qualitative differences between the extreme emotions of fear, happiness and sadness are due to their sharing a root motive or being merely a combination of one another like colour tones

into hues. This we call the "smiling fear" phenomenon.

Before going on to more purely psychological motives, ones we can relate with other people based on our own past experiences, let's look at one final purely physiological phenomenon that can act as an example of the subjective nature of our ability to perceive emotions in others. Often, when we make some discovery that seems absolutely fascinating to us, when we share our excitement with anyone else who has not been there for the "eureka" moment of discovery itself, their first physiological reaction is to yawn. This, as they inevitably explain, does not occur due to their disinterest. It is a purely physiological reaction which cannot be accounted for by psychological motive. We must, thus, include it along with these other examples of the subjective nature of our perception of emotional and psychological motives in others. In short, we cannot be absolutely certain that any apparent display of emotional or psychological motive we perceive in another's physiological symptomology is truly being caused by any motive we might assume.

Psychological arguments.

Now, let's look at some socially necessitated, and thus beneficial, confusions regarding the interior emotions and psychological motives of ourselves and others. Just as we have looked at physiological symptoms of emotion which can lead to confusing diagnoses, let's turn our attention to psychological symptoms of society experienced by ourselves and others that can also result in confusion. To this extent, let us look first at the social "good" of lying, then consider two examples of syndromes resulting from this, and finally look at the concepts that have been applied to these syndromes as cures by the moralities of traditional mythology.

As we have already seen, the emotional motive for the physiological symptom of smiling may be either fear or happiness, while the extreme extent of the smile can result in tears, which are thus a symptom of both happiness and sadness. The social result of this physiological symptomology is that we can make different faces than the emotions we experience internally. We can choose, by doing so, to manipulate the perception by other people of our own interior emotional state. This behaviour, though presented as odious to the moralities of traditional mythology, is likewise rewarded by every society throughout history, and presented not only as beneficial, but as requisite to social life as death and taxes. To this extent, modern psychologists have discovered that the children who are most convincing when lying to other children will grow up to be the adults who are the best at making snap command choices most beneficial to all. In short, "liars make good leaders."

This assumption of social life has led, throughout history, and recorded by the traditional mythologies, to two types of complex. The first is the "God complex," and the second the "Saviour complex." The "God complex," currently diagnosed by the title "malignant narcissism" or "sociopathy," is little more than a prolapsed version of the "Saviour complex." Thinking one's self God usually follows from believing one's self a saviour. The saviour complex in itself can continue indefinitely as such, or it can inflame itself into the God complex. The God complex is harder to overcome than the saviour complex, because it is more socially rewarded. To believe one's self the saviour, one can always believe God to be the world outside them, and thus all other people as well as only one's self alone may be seen as equal to God, who is then seen as the collective saviour of all combined. However, to believe one's self God, one believes that God is their own interior psychology, and that the opposite of this is exterior reality, and thus to believe "I am God" ultimately leads to the conclusion "you are not." Such are the two syndromes most commonly resulting from the realisation that liars are socially rewarded.

Now, let's look at the concept of the moral "grey-area" which allows the extreme of mythological morality to say one thing while the perennially paired societies do the opposite. Once one comes to the conclusion that their interior psychological world can be not only different from, but through mis-leading the perceptions of others, can actually control, the exterior world of other



people around us, one achieves a calm ecstasy; one perceives the hopeless futility of resisting reality. This revelation is immediately followed by the on-set of the moral grey area that is the root symptom of the previously adumbrated socially rewarded syndromes. This moral grey area is simply guilt; its light tone is faith "well-founded" (in other words, proven accurate); its dark-side is cynicism and unluckiness (in other words, justified doubt).

All-in-all, we cannot deny the subjective nature of emotions. We cannot accurately perceive the emotional causes of others for their physiological symptoms, and thus we cannot perceive the psychological motives for their chosen social syndromes. It is obviously apparent, and therefore considered a perennial axiom, that we cannot know the true contents of anyone else's mind. This is considered qualitatively different from not being able to see our own bodily organs. However, ultimately the effect is the same: we can take for granted they are functioning as meant to unless they have become unrewardingly socially symptomatic or result in physical pain.

Arguments against the equality of "good" and "happiness."

Because we have established the subjective nature of emotion as a psychological motive, we can now examine the different natures of "happiness" as an emotion and "good" as a moral judgment. We'll look first at the most prevalent form of the difference between "happiness" and "goodness," ie. that one which is most rewarded socially, followed by its subsequent off-shoots, and conclude by a comparison, by the standards of this socially rewarded form of confusion of "happiness" and "goodness" itself, between its definitions of "good" and "happiness."

The primary syndrome resultant from Nicomachean ethics, the confusion of "good" with "happiness," is sado-masochism. This perversion of the sexual instinct began at the same time that wampum (money) was created as a token exchanged to represent value of trade. The symptomology, and thus the degree of social-reward, for each is identical. In sado-masochism, the reproductive instinct is confused, whereas with capitalism it is the survival instinct. In capitalism, survival is seen as dependent on the catharsis of labour (ie. happiness in slavery). In sado-masochism, reproduction is seen as dependent on the sublimation of sex (ie. alternative methodologies to achieve the desired ends). For sado-masochism, these alternative methodologies have each spawned a subsequent off-shoot from the original perversion. These off-shoots include fetishism, sodomy and homo-sexuality. While sado-masochism is a form of "happiness" that can be contrasted with the idea of "goodness," these subsequent off-shoots are all justifiably moral, however are socially punished rather than rewarded.

Fetishism is the use of an alternative object to symbolise the reproductive organs which is then used to satisfy the need to sublimate the sexual instinct. Although the earliest and most obvious examples of this are the priapic statues of Pan, Greek goat-God of panic and ecstasy, the practise is not only older (originally African use of goards sheath-extendors for the cod-piece), but also more subtle (involving also the written word and non-pornographic arts).

Sodomy is the practise of using the body's alternative portals and passage-ways to satisfy the sexual instinct. In the same way the argument for this as a "forbidden fruit" by those who espouse the absolute "goodness" of the moral mythologies, the contra-positive can be asserted that "God put them here to be used." Sodomy in itself is obviously permissible to the eye of providence, and occurs (as often as does fetishism and homo-sexuality) in the animals of the wild as much as among social humans. Furthermore, attempts to tax this practise by punishment in the form of fees fails to accomplish for the state what the practise of prostitution accomplishes for a pimp because doing so lacks the assertion of it being an individual liberty. In truth, sodomy is as natural as any right, and therefore as much a right as any liberty.

Homo-sexuality, seen by the moral mythology absolutists as following from the practise of sodomy, is the desire for sublimation of the reproductive instinct into sexual satisfaction with

another person of the same gender. Attempts to legislate rights for practitioners of homo-sexuality will continue to fail only so long as there remains the division between the "morality" of mythology-absolutists and the "relativity" of scientific method. The issue is seen, on the one-hand, as a gender-rights issue: equal to women in the work-place. On the other-hand, the rights of homo-sexuals is forwarded as a "sanctity of marriage" issue: calling into question the validity of church ritual as overseen by the populist state.

According to sado-masochism's application of Nicomachean ethics, that which is "good" for the self (brings selfish happiness) can be (or, by social reward, is necessarily for survival) relative to that which is "bad" for others (brings them pain). In short, what makes one person happy may make another person sad, and what makes another person happy may be doing what would make someone else sad. Thus, the ultimate extent of this, the "good" and "evil" or "right" and "wrong" of sado-masochistic and capitalist application of Nicomachean ethics, is a scale between rape (making the rapist happy and their victim sad, but ultimately "good" for neither) and divorce (making the divorcer happy only relative to the sadness of the divorcee, but ultimately good for both), with "crimes of passion" (from masturbation to murder) on the side of rape and "unrequited love" (ie. stalking or cheating) on the side of divorce.

Arguments against reasoning that excludes emotional motives.

Since the time of Aristotle during the later "Golden Age" of Greek philosophy, there have been few advancements in the arguments made that favour the premise of his ethics, that "happiness" is the "greatest good." We find that all of these attempt to isolate "happiness" rather than to isolate "goodness." This is because throughout all intervening history the "greatest good" has been assumed to be that which is of or does the good of God. It has been considered contrary to this definition of the "greatest good" to assert the goal of personal happiness, and therefore the strategies to achieve selfish good have all been omitted from record. Thus, it has only been since the beginning of the Enlightenment Era that philosophies have begun re-studying the "lost" arts of Nicomachean ethics, and only a few schools of thought have yet formed on the subject that warrant individual examination. Of these we find, following "deductive / inductive" reasoning contemporary to Aristotle, a lapse until the codification of "scientific method" and, following this, another lapse until the early and mid twentieth century with the philosophies of "Objectivism" and psychological "Behaviourism." These schools of thought each have a single fatal flaw in common which discredits them all: they are premised on the notion that reasoning can occur absent from emotional motives. Suffice it to say that none of these schools account for the presence of emotional motives as a factor. All seek to entirely exclude the premise of emotional necessity to society. This completes the original assumption by Aristotle of the "greatest good" being that which is most rewarded by society, the justification by his backwards reasoning for the definition of the "happiness" of the individual as the "greatest good" of society. For the revolution of "Objectivist" capitalist idealism into "globalist" colonialist-empire leading to the "scientific method" of the Holocaust, human experimentation justified sociologically by "behaviourist" psychologists, we owe thanks to Aristotle's use of induction preceding deduction.

Arguments against moral judgments based on emotional motives.

Aside from the obvious notion that judgments made in the "heat of the moment" result most often in negative consequences for all involved, we have to pause to wonder why emotions not only cannot be ignored by our reasoning, but are also a necessary component of our psychology. Why do we experience emotions?

I assert that psychological experience of emotions is the result of the physical law of entropy. Entropy applies universally to all physical bodies on all scales at once. This includes those possessed of an additional psychological nature, the so-called "self-awareness" or consciousness. We can say a person moreso than most wild animals poseses such a psychlogy, and that a wild-

animal does so more than a tree, and that a tree does so more than a rock, and that a rock does so no more than any other element, fire, air or water, which are the primary components of all the heavens. Therefore, the greater the degree of consciousness, or "self-awareness," that a body possesses, the more it can reason out emotions as a portion of its psychology. However, it is also obvious that wild-animals, trees, rocks and the other elements of all nature can possess emotions, and that the degree of their "self-awareness" only tempers their ability to reason them out. We say, therefore, the temper of a wild-animal is greater than that of a person because the person applies their psychology over their inherent emotions, while the beast lacks psychology, but is possessed instead by even wilder emotions. Thus, a tree, rock or other element may also experience the physical cause for emotions (giving off heat) even more than a wild-animal, however we cannot certainly say that they experience this emotionally because they lack our psychology to reason. It may be that psychology is a more reasoned form of emotion, or that emotion is experienced as only a portion of psychology, or neither, or both, but we cannot say with absolute certainty even whether or not a rock experiences pain if broken, or even if an insect can appreciate happiness.

Arguments in favour of emotionally motive reasoning with no final moral judgment.

If we are to believe that "happiness" is equal to "goodness," as in the saying "the happiness from love you take is equal to the good for love's sake that you make," and assume that, from the point of view of "love" as the highest form of "happiness" is equivalent to "God," the highest form of "good," as we have been encouraged to do for the past 2000 years, then we will consider any word, a lie or truth, "good" news to us if it makes us "happy." Of course, this may prove true for us in the immediate or most short-term sense, however in anything longer than the present moment, our decisions based on such information, if false, will still lead to ill ends.

Consider the "good" news that the universe, once believed to already be "infinite," is now not only "expanding," but that the rate of this expansion is actually visibly "increasing." Surely, if this were the case, the news would be catastrophic, because our atoms would soon be torn apart as the universe surpasses its prior infinitude and spills over its own edge into some nothingness beyond what can be known. It would mean the end of the world and all life as we know it. Yet look around. Life continues, the same, unaffected by such news, and apparently entirely unaffected by it if such news were true. Therefore, we are told periodically "the end is nigh," in order to relieve our fear of any end to our subservience when none ever occurs. The lie that the world is about to end is "good" news; it makes us "happy" to hear it. Unfortunately it is not true, and therefore can accomplish no actual "good" in reality.

Another such lie that is necessary for the survival of society is rising prices. By controlling the apparent cost per earnings ratio of an average household in its national constituency, a government (or even only one corporation) can easily render its citizens "happy" and therefore appear "good," or render them "sad" and therefore appear "evil." By manipulating its appearance to the people, a governing body accomplishes the same effect, ie. appearing to make a "good" leadership, as an individual does who similarly lies to other people while looking them in the face.

However, better to positively prove one assertion than to disprove its opposite. So, more than merely toppling the lie of Nicomachean ethics, we must assert our own form of ethics in its place, that being one based on un-ending debate, ie. the "good" news of the Socratic method, without any need or desire for a final conclusion on the issue of what is "good" and what is "bad." Obviously, what is "good" according to one person's application of Nicomachean ethics will not agree with what is "good" according to another person's application of it. Therefore, it cannot be held that "happiness" is the "greatest good." What, however, is "happiness" and what, then, is "good"? We may choose to dispense with the nature of what constitutes "happiness" by the method of eternal questioning ("critical paranoia" according to Dali), and say that no final conclusion on the issue of what is the highest form of happiness may ever be reached. Emotions are subjective, reasoning

can neither exclude them altogether nor survive if based on them alone, and the best way to do away with their effect on our reasoning is to turn our attention to defining "good" in terms other than those of our emotions.

In the next section I will address the concept of "good" irrelevant of subjective emotional "happiness," that eudaimonia or social-flourishing that follows from a slavery-dependent mentality. I will consider the "good" according to units of karma in an attempt to restore the Platonic ideal that "good," like the four elements and cosmos, can be represented as a form in its most atomic sense. Just as the four elements and cosmos were associated by Plato with the five regular shaped solids at their most atomic or essential level, so too could we say that the "greatest" good can be broken down into units or quanta of "karma." Furthermore, I would assert, but will not go into deeper now, that only these particulate traits of "good" and "evil" can exist, and that beyond them there is no "greater" good nor evil existing in the realm of forms or ideals. This is, I will only say, why, I believe, Plato's forms were not recognised as more fundamental to Aristotle in comprising his system of ethics dedicated to his own son, Nicomachus.

OHO's and IHO's of the POD, from +1900 YP until the present, May 12, +2008 YP:

1900 - 2000 (+YP)

[list]

OHO: Levi

IHO: Blavatsky

[list]Blavatsky understood the need to confront the millennialist Christian mythos, however she believed a gentler approach wise, softening the impact on the collective psyche before the zero-hour by exchanging "western" notions, like the Trinity and transubstantiation, into more "eastern" concepts, like the "Ascended Masters" and "Christ Consciousness." Levi, however, apparently did not share her view of this, and while he helped on her tarot (later called the "Rider-Waite" deck), he kept quiet, biding his time and concealing his own leanings toward devil worship as a revolutionary methodology to confront the coming Apocalypse head-on.[/list]

OHO: Mathers

IHO: Levi

Once Levi assumed control of the Order he immediately established the Golden Dawn by forging papers, attributed to Anna Sprengel, on ritual work and leaking them to Mathers, his apprentice. Mathers was a devoted follower of Levi and saw great good coming from the study of evil. To this end, he largely immersed himself in studying grimoires, and left the managing of the Golden Dawn be done largely by Florence Farr and Israel Regardie.

OHO: Crowley

IHO: Mathers

Mathers chose as his own disciple Alesiter Crowley, who would sue Mathers over the content of one of his grimoire translations, and go on to become what contemporary tabloids labeled, "the wickedest man in the world." The psychic battle between Farr and Crowley could be seen as precipitating WWII in its wake; Crowley's relationship with Regardie, whom he made his secretary, was much friendlier than with Waite, a contemporary of Mathers. Waite sided with Blavatsky on the need to "soften" the blow of the cataclysm of Christianity to come. Crowley, however, did not.

OHO: Burroughs

IHO: Crowley

Crowley eventually became addicted to heroin and, later in life, retired to Boleskine. Meanwhile, his ardent disciple, William Seward Burroughs, was re-tracing Crowley's steps through Tangiers during the Vision and Voice workings, and developing quite a nasty heroin habit himself.

Burroughs' early masterworks, "Naked Lunch," "Junky," "Exterminator," "The Job," etc. and his middle-gems, "Wild Boys," "Ticket that Exploded," "Nova Express," "Interzone," etc., and his later jewels, "My Education," "Cities of the Red Night," "Place of Dead Roads," etc. are all to be studied fastidiously as works of chaos panic, exactly what Levi had foreseen, and exactly what Blavatsky sought strongly to avoid. But this was only the beginning.

OHO: Morrison

IHO: Burroughs

While Burroughs began to turn away from traditional ritual work, his own apprentice, Jim Morrison, emerged himself in it. His stage performances were intended to induce a trance-state in the entire audience, with Jim as shaman. This fact is well documented, however it was only meant to puncture the petty tyrannies of past dogmatic divisions between originally unified causes. Jim wanted to combine the appearance of the devil with the action of the christ. It is not that he was "ahead of his time" nor even "too late," but both are true insofar as Jim used controlled chaos to bend and warp time itself.

OHO: Busta

IHO: Burroughs

It is speculated that Burroughs initiated several different people to the position of OHO following Jim's "last" death, in Guyana (as Jim Jones), before his signal completely decohered. The most apt pupil at the time of Burrough's death, in 1997, was also most likely to succeed Burroughs as IHO. This candidate was Busta Rhymes, former 5%er and student of Rastafarianism. It appeared likely the psychci revolution would go off without a hitch. There was very little warning (to most) of what would come next. There was no sudden "undertow" of psychic current to foretell.

[/list]

2000 - 5/5/2008 (+YP)

[list]

OHO: GWB

IHO: Ariel

After staging the 2000 presidential elections, the neo-Sethian coup-de-tat within the POD was declared concluded by 9-11. The agenda of war for oil, fighting foreign "terrorists" was ensured (at least "temporarily") and the PNAC, Carlyle Group, Halliburton, CFR, Blackwater and Trilateral Commission believed their Orwellian oligarchy steady-fast.

OHO: Laura

IHO: GWB

Following the death of Ariel Sharon, GWB briefly served as IHO with his wife, Laura Bush, making most of the command decisions for their family, and thus taking up most of GWB's time and mind, while he, unsuccessfully, attempted to ram doomed legislation through a majority opposition-party controlled Senate and Congress. The alliance between the Israeli Likud party and the neo-cons in Washington DC, forged between Mossad and the CIA, began to appear unsteady. It appeared as though the neo-con party would suffer from internal schisms. Meanwhile, Dick Cheney allied himself to GHWB, GWB's father, via Laura Bush, in secret from GWB.

OHO: Dick

IHO: Laura

In early 2007, Laura Bush was finally officially declared IHO, following several occult activities involving aligning her daughters with papal interests. She had already been aware (since 2000) of much more about the occult nature of the neo-Sethian / neo-con conspiracy than she had let on. Her role in this elaborate global coup-de-tat is akin to that of Emperor Palpatine in the Star Wars movies, and eventually she will be betrayed by Dick Cheney, who she has allowed to be taken on as her confidant and chief ruling secretary, the OHO of the POD.

[/list]

It should be noted that, concurrent to the neo-Sethian (psychic conspirators) occupation of the chief official positions in the POD, the deposed opposition party (the psychic revolutionaries) has not fully been eliminated. They remain a small faction, internally cohesive, though relatively dis-unified, under rapidly successively changing leadership. They maintain the order of IHO over OHO, though have a very limited following, and no one appears to be aware of the occult status of the figures who retain these titles. For example, the musician Moby and the politician Ron Paul are at opposite ends of the succession, following the psychic death of IHO Busta Rhymes in 2000, of known OHO's, and it is widely believed that Ron Paul has succeeded to the role of IHO, although, to quote GWB, "rumours and conspiracy theories abound." Another title for this deposed line of OHO's are "the crew that never sleeps," while amongst us our title for our opposition IHO is "the Great Burner."

-Jon

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <a href='http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=4960279&MyToken=a1d6a954-98cb-446b-ad4a-90370b86c59f'>Bambino As-Salik</a>  
Date: May 9, 2008 4:32 PM

As everyone knows or should know, I work very hard for civil rights for Muslims as well as for everyone else. Because of my outspokenness, I have developed some enemies who do not want a Muslim especially a caucasian Muslim shaking up the status quo. Because I look at everyone as equals and have many friends who are of every ethnicity and I am articulate and outspoken they want to try to censor me. I have recently been falsely arrested and any moral or monetary support I can get now is greatly appreciated. Not only am I fighting for my life and livelihood now but I am also fighting for the civil rights of every American. I need everyone who knows me personally or even just on here to help me. Please read the story and let me know what you think.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br /><br />On Sunday May 4, 2008, I was arrested by Weber State University Police. At around 12:30 pm I got into an argument with Jared Olsen.<br style="display:none"/> It had started when I showed him a video on <a href="http://www.msplinks.com/MDFodHRwOi8vYWJjb20=">abcnews.com</a> about a documentary where they might have found the remains of Mary Magdalene. He started to tell me he couldn't believe how stupid I was to believe that and also that I even consider any conspiracy theories. He then went on to tell me that I follow a crackpot religion and I was white that I wasn't even a real Muslim. I said Islam is not color blind or based on race. He said he saw me eat a hot dog once made with pork in it and I said well if that's the case I didn't realize it had pork in it. He started talking about Muslims and how we are all crazy with crazy beliefs that there was not a crucifixion. I told him that historical documents and data prove Islam and then I told him that because of his self righteous, always right, attack every one else's religion who is not strict protestant attitude I would never consider Christianity. I then told him, "You are known as a bigot on campus, people do not like you because all you do is bash religions with your pompous self righteous attitude, and people know you're a closet racist." He said, "You know what? I never wanted to tell you this but all the people you think are your friends on campus are not. People cannot stand you, the reason that you didn't get that student government position is because people despise you in student government. They think if you get into student government that you will try to turn it into a Muslim Senate. You always tell them what's on your mind. Everyone from SMS to Non-Traditional students all can't stand you but they won't tell you to your face." I told him that I didn't believe him that he is lying and even if it is true that some people might not like me they don't tell me because they are scary so forget them. He said they aren't scared or intimidated by you, they don't think you can out debate them, they pop their collars making fun of you. They say you think your gangsta but your not. As a matter of fact I think you're a pussy and that you ain't shit. This is when I got up and I said okay then cuzz if I aint shit and I am a

pussy then do something. You are always talking this and that about me, acting like you're so tough. You know I am from Cali and went through rough things before I came out here doing the school thing getting awards and even a finalist for Crystal Crest awards but know one likes me right. He said that doesn't mean anything. So I said if you have a problem with me do something about it. I told him about five times do something cuzz and then I told him to shut the hell up and leave me alone, that we aren't cool anymore that I was sick of him. He then said with a grin, well what if I use my R.A. powers and call the campus police and tell them that you threatened to shoot everyone with a gun, and that I am scared of you. I said whatever and sat down on the couch not taking him serious, he was moving out this day anyways to move back to Wyoming. Next thing you know the police come in. First thing he said was why am I here? I told him I don't know why you are here. He then says well I heard you're a terrorist, your making terrorist threats, I have two people who are concerned for their own safety and the safety of the school. Get off the phone and computer and come here. He then said put your hands behind your head grabbing me all over especially on my genitalia. He then said sit down on the couch as I search your room for bombs and guns. He asked if I had anything in there he should know about and I said all I have is a pocket knife with a Masonic emblem on it. He then came out and said he did not find anything but that he was concerned because he kept accusing me of saying I said I was going to shoot people. Saying first why did I say it then said if I said it while I was upset. Each time I said I would never say such a thing that it was a lie and that I am not a terrorist and that I am for peace. I said hat I have an attorney and can I call him. He said later. He then proceeded to question my other roommate Zhiyuan Miao and Miao said he never heard anything about a gun. Miao was in the same room as us where as Dani Benson who is Jared Olsen's girlfriend was in another room. Jared Olsen and the police officer still kept trying to get Miao to say I had a gun and he would not say it. Now Miao is nervous. No matter what I told the officer and said it was not true, he still just assumed I was guilty and already had his mind made up. He handcuffed me and took me to his car. The police officer never once asked me my side of the story or what happened, he just already assumed I was a terrorist as he put it and already guilty. He had Benson and Olsen write out their statements after half an hour in the car they were talking with each other and still didn't finish their statements. So the officer took me to the County Jail and said he would get their statements later. His gave Jared a chance to go over their statements together and copy what they wrote. I told him I had my id in my pocket too look at because he kept spelling my name wrong and putting my birth date in the system wrong. He said he will look at it in the station.

Jared Olsen, Dani, and myself have had many arguments pertaining to religion. I have been under attack constantly by these two people for being Muslim. He has also in my presence referred to blacks as niggers. He told me that if I had went to his high school that I would have been killed because at his school they don't like blacks, minorities, or people who associate with blacks because they are posers. He talked about how he had weapons and fought with Mexicans. He told me that Allah swt was a fallen angel and that all Muslims were demon worshippers. He said I was crazy for thinking that the different religions were paths to the same God. He told me I was a liar for saying that the name Allah swt was the name of God for Arab Christians and Jews. He told me that it was his duty to make every non-Christian convert to Christianity. He attacked LDS all the time as well. He used to have this video that was a comparison of Islam and Christianity and tried to get me to watch it. Inside of it there was a booklet which explained how to get Muslims to convert to Christianity. My first run in with him he was telling me that I would go to hell if I didn't become saved through the blood of Christ and I said I was Muslim I do not believe in the crucifixion and then he started yelling across the room saying I was going to burn in hell.

May 8, 2008  
Steven Pearce  
Added May 9, 2008:  
Last night I came home with a note on my door saying that I was suspended. I have never been asked my side of the story, I just have been presumed guilty. Two days ago I spoke with Dean Hurst on the phone since he wanted a meeting with me. I told him that my attorneys wanted to be present, he said he would call me back to set a time, he never did. He said that wanted to put some temporary sanctions on me. I still as of now have not had a chance to speak my case or position. I have an attorney named Mark White from Eldridge and White Law firm helping me. I do need some funds for my defense and any support that CAIR

can give. I speak out about inequalities against Islam and Muslims and this is a blatant attempt to harm my character and hurt me in both my public and personal life.  
Mark White can be reached at 801-473-9128 Mike Eldredge at 801-424-9060  
Eldridge and White, PLLC  
5150 Washington Blvd.  
Suite 10  
Ogden, UT 84405  
Eaw1law1@yahoo.com  
I really need some donations I need to raise \$2500 just to start. Thanks to everyone who has taken the time to read this.

----- Bulletin Message -----

From: <http://profile.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=user.viewprofile&friendid=118326332&MyToken=f46c5397-0ddb-42f6-a1d7-2357b380ce89>  
Date: May 12, 2008 9:31 AM

I am reposting this to spread a word that the folks "in charge" would otherwise try to suppress. No one can be OK with this, but think about the men responsible, pray for them also, they must have a weight of guilt that no-one should suffer. This is a problem for all of us to face together. May Rachel's light shine into the dark corners of our "justice system" and help us all be moved to change in the true spirit.  
God help us perceive clearly, truthfully, and in the love we know from you.  
TALLAHASSEE - Attorneys for Slain Rachel Hoffman have issued a response to the Press Release held by the Tallahassee Police Department on May 9, 2008 on behalf of the Hoffman Family.  
Local attorneys Johnny Devine with the Law Office of Johnny Devine, P.A., and Danielle Joyner Kelley with the Law Offices of Marie Mattox, P.A. have issued a statement on Saturday, May 10, 2008 responding to the press conference that was held yesterday by the Tallahassee Police Department. Both attorneys and their firms are representing the Hoffman Family.  
The following is a joint statement by both attorneys:  
Today, the community of Tallahassee, Florida mourns the loss of a beautiful girl. Today, those living in Pinellas County and the Clearwater Beach, Florida area mourn the loss of a beautiful citizen. Today, the State of Florida mourns the loss of a vibrant, intelligent, beautiful, and loving young woman.  
No one feels this loss more strongly than the family and friends of Rachel Hoffman, whose life was taken in a senseless act of extreme violence. The anger and outrage in the community is great, and many questions are beginning to surface. The family is in the middle of grieving Rachel's murder. Yesterday, they had only known for a short time that she was killed and would never be coming back. On that very day, a press conference was held by the Tallahassee Police Department regarding the death of Rachel.  
From the press conference's inception, the Tallahassee Police Department took the opportunity to inform the community of the victim's criminal charges, and made the point, both directly and indirectly, that her death was the result of her breaking protocol during the sting operation. The family and the attorneys for Rachel Hoffman have serious concerns about the statement that Rachel somehow caused her own death.  
Rachel Hoffman was a 23-year-old woman, a graduate of Florida State University, and a daughter, beloved family member, and friend. At no time during the press conference was it addressed that Rachel Hoffman was not a trained law enforcement officer, was not on the Tallahassee Police Department Vice Squad Unit, or that she had taken any training classes regarding the Tallahassee Police Department's "protocol".  
It was not addressed why Rachel was placed in this situation in the first instance, other than she had criminal charges pending. However, even with criminal charges pending, the main concern is how Rachel came to this position and what measures were taken in order for her to agree to go there. Her family and attorneys believe it was her involvement in the drug sting that led to Rachel's death, and not the fact that she allegedly broke any protocol, but rather that she was led to the site in the first place.  
At no time was it discussed how police lost sight of her or what precautions they took to prevent her from being lost. At no time was it discussed what safety precautions were taken by police who knew she



would be meeting with armed individuals.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />At no time during the press conference was it addressed that Rachel Hoffman had no pending or past cocaine or handgun charges in the very county where she was to meet the individuals, yet she was sent into a sting operation to buy cocaine and a handgun. It was never addressed whether her vicious murder was committed with the very handgun she was going to purchase.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />At no time during the press conference was it addressed that with regard to her first drug charges for which she was in drug court, a diversionary program, that she had a defense attorney who was representing her. The new charges that led to her agreement to become a confidential informant would have affected her success in drug court.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />However, her defense attorney, Johnny Devine, was not notified. Mr. Devine's client was talked to by the police regarding this matter. However, her attorney was not present nor was he notified. No details regarding this meeting were discussed at the press conference, although had Rachel asked to consult with her attorney and been denied that right, it would have been a severe miscarriage of justice. It was not discussed what charges she was told she was facing, or how much time she would spend in jail for them.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />Although a concern for the family was expressed at the press conference, it was greatly overshadowed by an immediate shift to the victim's criminal record and details of how she caused her own death by botching a sting operation. No where was it discussed why a 5 foot 7 inch, 135 pound young woman was sent into an operation to buy items that she herself has never been accused of having in her own possession.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />During the press conference, mention of the fact that the Tallahassee Police Department did not know the two men that Rachel was helping to set up in a drug bust that night came immediately to light. However, at no time during that press conference was it addressed whether or not the Tallahassee Police Department has any policy or protocol of whether or not the research the very suspects and review their criminal record before they send in a confidential informant to bust them.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />At no time was it discussed whether or not Rachel knew how dangerous those individuals truly were. Clearly, the police knew about the individuals by the time they were trying to get Rachel to set them up for arrest. And most definitely, the police were aware of the individuals' identity in order for them to find them in Orlando, Florida so suddenly and take them into custody.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />Bringing to light the victim's criminal charges, her alleged faults during a sting operation, and repeatedly addressing the fact, in so many different words, that the Tallahassee Police Department is not responsible for the death of Rachel Hoffman did nothing to inform the public about what truly happened the night of the drug sting. It did nothing to inform the public about what is going to happen to the individuals who killed her. It did nothing to inform the public about what policies and procedures are in place to protect a confidential informant before they engage in a police drug sting.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />The only purpose this information served was to both attack a woman who has been taken away from society in a ruthless, reckless, and vicious manner, and to allow her family to watch it all on television while they are still reeling from the shock of their loved ones death.<br style="display:none"/><br /><br />Today, a family is still grieving and a public outcry is being heard. Tomorrow, a mother will spend a Mother's Day planning a funeral for her daughter. The attorneys for the family of Rachel Hoffman wish that her memory and her family's well-being stay first and foremost in the minds of everyone who mourns her loss. People will remember Rachel fondly at her funeral and speak well of her. She deserves no less from the very government agency, the Tallahassee Police Department, which she helped to risk and ultimately lost her life trying to help.<br style="display:none"/><br />

heyo,

sorry to take so long getting back to you. It's the end of the month, so I'm out of money, hence needing to argue about it with mom. I guess your prayer worked, or else my argument was simply more logical, either way, I ended up getting \$500 debt forgiven and \$50 cash in hand. My argument was valid, I admit: by getting a new external hard-drive (\$300) and my car fixed (\$600) instead of a new computer (\$2000) and a new car (\$8000), I argueably saved mom (\$9100), so

theoretically, even after forgiving my debt and paying for my gas this month (\$550), she still owes me \$8550, however, like our currency now, it's theoretical debt, since she never paid it in, only been willing to do so, so technically it's an entirely intangible investment. I argued thus, aside from that last bit, and added that she hadn't paid for me for A) the art I'd done for her friend's project; B) the work I'd done with my friend on her deck; C) the loading and shipping work I'd helped her with for the past several months; all of which were above and beyond the call of regular house-hold chores. I concluded by saying, "I think I'm worth alot more to this household than \$50." She started to argue I didn't pay, A) rent, B) utilities or even C) car-insurance. I reminded her, I am on a fixed-income whereby I cannot afford to pay the car-insurance; to whom would I pay utilities unless I also paid rent; and if I paid rent to her, why should I have to do any chores? She expects to have to buy a new air-conditioning unit (\$4-6000) soon, and just bought a new wide-screen flat-panel tv (\$1000), so she can't afford to have me threatening not to help in basic household upkeep. So she gave me \$50 to shut me up, and told me she would "consider" forgiving my \$500 debt, which I also explained I would never be able to repay, and which is only hanging over my head to make me feel guilty for no real reason. I expect she'll eventually have to relent on this, and then, when I do get work, I will not owe her my first \$500. She proposed having a "slush" fund, whereby I could take money out at the end of the month and pay it back into it at the beginning of the next. She also promised me several jobs working with her soon. Yeah. Right.

Ultimately what it comes down to is that my mother and I have a different philosophy about money. Hers is more common, mine more modern. Hers states that "only money earned should be spent; money not spent can be saved; money saved can be spent later; short-term need comes before long-term want." Mine is that "money spent is already gone, was never mine, and does not even exist; money not spent is earned; money earned should be saved; saved money is for any inevitable emergency; long-term need comes before short-term want." As far as her philosophy regarding my use of my sacrament, she is old-fashioned, and believes that "it is possible for a person to go their entire natural life without having ever altered their consciousness." I believe she is at least rational enough to realise it is pointless to try to argue with me about it. I would only bring up that her approving of my being perscribed anti-depressant medication and dis-approving of my self-medicating with my sacrament is nothing but the opposite-fitting puzzle-piece to my father's approving my self-medicating and dis-approving of my anti-depressant medication. I believe I am free from the existences of both my mother and my father, as well as Irina and everyone else. They could, and do, all exist without me. Therefore, I believe I do not need to exist, and thus, I affirm solipsism: I do not exist. In my world, nothing exists; that is: in my world the existence of everything is subjective to me, and my existence is subjective only to those who recognise me. When I am alone, not only do I not exist in the minds or worlds of anyone else, I do not even exist in my own, because my world does not exist without me, and I do not exist to myself. I am at utter liberty, and my philosophy is not one of fatalist solipsism. I assert as natural absolute individual sovereignty. No one rules over me, and I owe nothing to anyone.

In any event, I don't mean to bitch. Sometimes it's best to vent, it helps clear out the bad logic. Sorry if it's a waste of your time.

First, my friend, Damien Williams, is, for me, as much an influence in this work as, right now, I am for you. He turned me onto this project, before which I was working only with Enochian material. To flip the switch from angelology to demonology was certainly illuminating, but I've discovered that, from my prior point of view as an angelologist, demonology is extremely frustrating. Working on the TOD book was nothing but a pain in the ass from the first day. Cross-referencing all my sources was such a head-ache I intentionally neglected to include any bibliography of works cited. I had borrowed Damien's books by Kenneth Grant (an author who, from my traditionally western point of view, I find disgusting), and I have to admit that, without his input, I would have quit the project at several points. The order of the demons on the combined tree of QBLH and the TOD of Savedow was easy enough: the QBLH were from Savedow, Grant and

Crowley; the TOD was from Savedow. Understanding the order of the traditional tarot was also easy enough. But combining the 72 traits of the combined tree of QBLH and TOD with the ideal 72 cards of a tarot deck eluded me for two years, haunting my dreams, until you contacted me. So, for the tarot part of the project, I am as much indebted to you as, for the demonology aspect of the project, I am to Damien.

Now all that being thus, and all else equal, I am fine working with you alone on the tarot aspect of the project. Damien had offered to make some sigils (in the style of AOS), but I have already so much as outright declined this. The art and the combined order of the 72 demons of the St. Simon arrangement and the tarot can be exclusively yours, and only the TOD book and any writing I contribute to the pamphlet will be mine. In other words, the previous charts and diagrams I've attached in emails are now your property, my gift for your intellectual inspiration. The St. Simon arrangement, and the idea of combining it with a tarot will remain my personal intellectual property, however the entire process of doing this in the way we are, as well as the art and whatever writing you might want to contribute to the pamphlet, will be entirely your own of same. I hope we're on the same page about this, and that if it doesn't sound fair you'll speak up now, in case (God forbid) we ever do make money off it.

I can work out whatever intellectual debts I may have to Damien for inspiration on this project on my own. You should meet him at some point, or at least I should give you guys one another's emails, because, in the same spirit of generosity as I am indebted to you for the art of the tarot, I may one day wish for Damien to inherit for his part the entire inspiration for the demonology of the TOD entirely. This would mean you guys would be working together more closely later on, and he does have good enough business sense, so (again, God forbid) if you two ever did want to turn some earnings from this working, then by all means I'd want you to, even if I myself wished to be at that stage dis-included.

Second, your art thus far is, to me and Damien both, entirely satisfactory enough to continue on with this project. I don't ever want you to feel like his opinion is hung over your own permission to continue your art like a sythe. He wouldn't want you to feel that either. So I want us to continue on as always for now, and if there are any questions later on down the road we can address them then. In other words, the art you've shown me thus far is, in my opinion (and again, as always, not that I can judge), entirely satisfactory for this project. However, I would like to discuss the relationship between the style of your art, which will be used for our project, as it relates with the more "traditional" style of post-19th century "magickal" art. Again, remember none of this is meant as any negative reflection on your own work; it's all purely speculative.

Comic-book art, in it's later-origination period (late 1950's, early 1960's), was defined by thick outline, exaggerated mannerism, "action" capturing poses, and were a style-based genre. In the later 60's and early 70's, the comic-book code became more relaxed relative to "pulp" magazines and "graphic-novels" and other comic-companies emerged than only the major cartoon / super-hero genre giants. These specialised in the thinner-outlined, more detailed, and used darker tones to afford more colors. Rather than the traditional, almost sit-com like, "cookie-cutter" cold-war era genetic and atomic mutant-style super-hero comics, these "Tales from the Crypt" type of comics usually had blood-splattered and gorey "O'Henry" endings, like a dark-night ending in a bright-dawn. By the later 80's and early 90's, when I quit reading comics, these two styles of art had fused into slightly darker story-lines and high-contrast art, with heavy-lines and dark-shadows, contrasted by bright, usually still more or less primary-based pigment, colours. Since then, comic-art has fused with computer-animation, and the conceptual-side is over-valued, while the colouration-side is where the money is, but has become simply churned out. To be blunt, comic penicilers and inkers today are treated like speciality craftsmen (post McFarlane), and the computer-colourers are given only a limited spectrum of input with which to work. On the contrary, even using pencil and ink is retrograde until Luddite compared to the images we could be producing on computers alone. Alas.

Because tarot has been crafted as recreational gaming, ala traditional numbered-card decks, its art has followed an almost exactly parallel course with comic-book art. However, whereas comic-books started in the later-half of the 20th century, tarot-art preceded this by about 50 years, with the Rider-Waite deck based on illustrations by Eliphas Levi in the late 19th century. Just like comic-book art from its origin until now, we enter it in one style, and exit in another. The style in the beginning of both was heavily-outlined, primary-colour-based pigments and simple but symbolic poses. The style at the end of each, comics today and the "hey-day" of tarot (from the Rider-Waite until the Crowley-Harris deck in the late 1940's) is also the same: overly-coloured and shaded, complex compositions with complex symbolism. Since the Crowley-Harris deck, the style of the genre of tarot has deteriorated into an industry, with speciality decks for every imaginable use. Of these only the "Shadow" tarot-deck is worth discussing, and, so far as I know, it has not yet even been released commercially.

The "shadow" deck is indicative of the style of modern "magick" art, which is meant to be, as it was during the "hey-day," the given-style for any self-respecting type of tarot-deck. By transforming the style of tarot art in its "hey-day" from the Rider-Waite style to the Crowley-Harris style, Crowley not only affected a transformation within the genre of "magick" art, but also basically gave birth to era of comic-book style art. Of course, because "magick" art preceded comic-book art, comics have only come as far in the past 50 years as did "magick" art during the "hey-day" of tarot, while "magick" art has not grown much further following the division of tarot into an industry. Essentially, where "magick" art stands now is at only about 10 or 20 years ahead of where comic-book art is now. We can look forward to comic-books becoming increasingly abstract and less generic in the future as we progress further into the post-atomic computer-age. Likewise, the current state of "magick" art reflects just that form of composition and style: ala the "shadow" tarot, post-Crowley-Harris "magick" art is a combination of Picasso-esque cubist characters with complete abstraction, with spaces defined only by solid shadows and different primary tones. Lady Harris had combined abstract back-grounds with art-deco foregrounds, resulting in surrelaism. Surrealism prolapsed, in turn, into cubist abstraction, ala Crowley's own child-like style. And that is where we are now. "Magick" art is already post-surrelaist cubist-abstraction, and comic-art is only a mouse-click or two behind.

So, what I see as the difference is that comic-books will become ultimately only cgi, while "magick" art (as both a style and the industry of tarot) will become the preferred niche for the purely pencil and ink conceptualists. Following that, they will fuse, but by then the print medium will have become obsolete as a communications medium, so the cgi comics and the concepts of the "magick" artists will be combined not on paper but in the realm of virtual-reality. Consider that tarot (as a data-transfer / information-exchange system equivalent for a computer to money for people) can be played as a two-person game: the "reader" and the "querrent" are just the two-players, however if they use one deck, it is usually split by the querrent to represent that they were originally meant to use only half each. Each puts down one card over another until either both run out in an exact draw or one person throws more "adverse" (upside-down) cards at the other than they have thrown at them, and thus they "win." Now, imagine this as the traditional "combat" mode in a video-game, and imagine the video-game one of weightless abstraction, and you will have the fusion of man and machine in a foetal Artificial Intelligence floating in a womb of Virtual Reality. The only difference is losing the "first-person shooter" perspective of the biological life-form behind, and entering into a "second-skin" of game-reality where we have omni-sentience of our entire (albeit not technically "real") surroundings. The last step will be if you die in tarot, you die in the flesh, only to be born into "infinite" lives in an AI's VR.

I think your art and your ideas for art are superior to any prior-input I could offer. I may be able to sound schooled talking about art, but the truth is I, myself, hate to draw, and have absolutely no desire to think of any new or inspiring genre or style of doing it. As I've said before, I'm far more comfortable leaving the whole art thing in your hands regarding this project. Anyway, I've

gone on far too long by now. I hope I managed to talk about at least something you'd mentioned in your last couple of letters and, as always, I apologise for the delay in the media and the short-comings of the flesh that prevent me from being able to write you back instantaneously. Anyways, peace man. Be well and do well,

your friend,

-Jon

--

[www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com)

[www.myspace.com/benpadiah](http://www.myspace.com/benpadiah)

[www.myspace.com/ahdvnhay](http://www.myspace.com/ahdvnhay)

initial premise: regardless of what I say being factually accurate, due to my past diagnosis and current behaviour, I am not simply being misunderstood, but instead am clearly a sub-standard specimen of our species. This premise can be agreed upon by my friends and acquaintances as easily as by my enemies. For example, my closest friends and my most hated enemies can agree: I am not sane, I am an overly-analytical introvert, and, most importantly, my behaviour is needlessly stress-inducing.

primary assertion: If I valued having friends, and wanted a successful ideological victory over those who wish me harm, the solution would be simple. I would change my behaviour, alter my mood, and replace my self-effacing introversion with self-aggrandising extroversion. This is considered, again ubiquitously amongst my friends and enemies, to be the essence of life itself: growing up and taking responsibility for myself.

Semantically, an argument can be reasonably asserted in opposition to this axiom. It could be so argued such that, the loss of childish naivety and its replacement by necessary self-sufficiency is not an inherent genetic trait unique to our species, but is rather a socially-conditioned response to modern pressures created by our current civilisation. However, making such an argument is futile on the grounds that, to prove there is no such thing as a "normal" (universally applicable) chemical balance of neurotransmitters, it is necessary to question the validity of everybody's chosen roles in society: if each of us is unique, only economic factors delimit our opportunities for self-expression through vocation. Again, while this is factually accurate and acceptable to our humanity's logic, it presents an insurmountable difficulty to imagine an alternative, and becomes exponentially easier to scape-goat anyone who questions the necessity of our economically-determined social-roles.

Therefore, I won't bother even attempting to take my more traditional stance in this exposition, whereby I alienate my friends and enervate my enemies by lumping them all into the single, collective category of ignorant slaves.

Instead, allow me to take the counter-point, that based not on my own, self-centred point of view, but instead let me exercise that cherished form of selfless altruism that encourages us to change our interior composition in order to attract to us those objects and others in reality we find or are encouraged to believe to be desirable.

In short, let me try to see my life through the eyes of everyone else.

I am 30, live with my mother, and am diagnosed with a mental disorder (hypo-manic / rapid-cycling long-term chemical depression resultant from a deficiency of the neurotransmitter serotonin). I don't bathe, I don't change clothes, I sleep with the light on. My diet consists primarily of chocolate and cheese. I smoke cigarettes and marijuana, and when I can't smoke marijuana have a tendency to abuse alcohol by drinking to excess, which exacerbates my chemical

depression. Now, from the point of view of an objective observer, all these things are within the domain of my ability (or at the very least my capacity) to control. Because these traits are considered socially undesirable, it would behoove my chances for long-term survival and the satisfaction of participating productively in societal works for me to use this control to alter these traits.

By doing so, it is obvious it would become possible for me to achieve the goals I claim to value, and to, furthermore, assert my unique preferences on the environment of others around me, and thus even alter the entire accepted paradigm of desires by them to more closely reflect and resemble my own unique perspective. Thus, by changing my interior perspective, I could change my situation, and by changing my situation, more aptly effect changes on a larger scale of contribution as well.

Bluntly: if I'm not happy, I should change what I am doing and rethink why I do it. And, again, using my diagnosed mental "abnormality" should be seen by any objective observer as a "cop out," as it would render me a special exception to the necessities of social survival suffered no less acutely by us all. Again, bluntly, "if I think I have it bad, I should get over myself."

Now, instead of adopting my traditionally defensive stance regarding my depression, I have to accept that it is nothing more than my own personally qualitative "hurdle" in this life, equal in its singular quantity to the personal dysfunction of any civilised person, and should even be seen as a blessing beside the pains of the less civilised. Am I "entitled" to see my sadness as part of my identity? Obviously not.

Defeatist failure to adapt is tantamount to passive-aggressive suicide. So, I am mutually assured by friends and enemies alike, "I can win more bees with honey than vinegar." And this is true: to acquire my desires, I must make myself seem desirable, even necessary, to them.

I believe that my difficulty in changing my attitude toward existence, and thus actually acquiring the respect I merely imagine I deserve regardless, is in seeing this entire course of action as a compromise. I cherish my perfectionism, and hold myself up to impossibly high standards of etiquette and ethics, and thus, by valuing the impossible, utterly fail to achieve even the most basic standards of human decency.

By compromising who I am now, I would be admitting not only my own imperfection in the eyes of everyone, but admitting to myself that my present values, while ideal to me, are not only impossible in reality, but are moreover offensive to everyone.

However, to continue objectively analysing myself from any point of view other than my own, this is the only course of action that can acquire for me the goals I desire. If I give up idealising them, and merely passively allow them to, they will become reality on their own. Perhaps. Like in the 'Stones song: "you can't always get what you want, but if you try sometime you just might find you get what you need."

God does work in the most curiously ironic ways, entirely alien to the logic we would attempt to impose on nature were it our own to design. As Hunter Thompson said, "all things flow according to the will of the Great Magnet. I was a fool to try to defy Him."

While the irony of my idealisation of individual divinity, more than merely even the fictitious concept of absolute individual sovereignty, has been an amusing comfort to me since I began to speak at the age of three, now that I am thirty, it is time to re-assess the validity and efficiency of such an unusual assertion.

However, if my motives in making such a compromise for a partially uncontrolled reality are less

than absolutely pure in their selfishness, that is, if I change who I am to fit the expectations of anyone else in particular, the entire endeavor will fail. I have to compromise with reality on the issue of the ideal nature of my expectations of myself, which have traditionally resulted in my romanticised depression.

I am only just now beginning to see the light. I know my time to make huge changes in my life to benefit my own desires will come. I'm just not ready to do it on behalf of my own selfishness. I call it "love," but I am only using the ones I "love" as an excuse for changing my course relative to them, which ultimately only demeans everyone involved.

The simple sleights, Shakespeare's so-called "slings and arrows of outrageous fortune," that I cherish my over-reaction to so much, which affect me no more so nor less than anyone who ever lived, are a difficult "hurdle" to get over when I have traditionally valued them as integral to my identity. At least now I see this as detrimental, which is more than I could have said even only a year ago.

When I finally do manage to compromise my idealisation of myself and my own regrets and disappointments, then I will be ready to embrace the experience of existence in the agape acceptance of random stimuli I observe everyone around me enjoying. However, I am still coming to terms with rejecting my own over-blown sorrows. I am still a ways off from compromising with the "Great Magnet" and allowing my fate to be as much the result of random chance as by my own failed attempts at perfection.

And I am still incredibly lonely, and incredibly sad, and incredibly self-loathing. It will be a long way up from the depths to which I've receded from the simple enjoyment of experience of existence. However, now, as I say, I can at least see the light, which is more than I could have ever said before.

The cure to the darkness within me is not idealising the light in others, but in seeing that the light in others is, relative to me, only a reflection of my own actual inner-light.

Peace,  
-Jon

when gas hits \$10.00 a gallon, I expect then it will be revolution time, and not through a democratic process, but with guns. When Ron Paul doesn't get elected this year, the gap between the wealthy political side-swappers and the poor tv-zombies will spike. The CIA's agit-prop encouraging the false belief Americans are gutless and brainless won't stand the scrutiny of those who have self-educated about and are organised against the think-tanks of the rich globalists. David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, Henry Kravitz, Paul Wolfowitz, Zbigniew Brzezinski and the Bildebergers; George HW Bush, John Kerry and the Skull and Bones frat; James Baker III, Colin Powell and the other Bohemian Grove campers; Hillary Clinton, Barrack Obama, John McCain and the other Council on Foreign Relations members; George W. Bush, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld, Condoleezza Rice, and the other Project for a New American Century planners, the so-called "neo-cons," will simply skim the dollar they already milk so much that all the people who protested GATT and the IMF in Seattle in '99, and all the people who would vote for Ron Paul, and all the 9-11 "truthers," and all the state-militia anti-federalist radicals, and all the conspiracy "theorists" will revolt with guns. Martial Law will be declared, but it won't be able to be implemented nationally fast enough to prevent an armed and organised insurrection, and the UN won't be able to stall the rest of the socially-democratic people of other industrial nations from helping us long enough for their like-minded rulers to militarise a significant enough NATO force to prevent the murdering of those responsible for the economic shocks in the first place. Meanwhile, the Chinese are expecting to take advantage of the reduction in US population during the revolution to invade the US after arming the insurgents against the existing government,

however in order for them to finally achieve the traditional "Soviet" model of supply-side totalitarianism (complete with a Cino-American version of the KGB / DHS) they would have to restructure our existing constitutional democratic republic. This, some speculate, has been the plan for Bacon's "New Atlantis" from its inception: to reduce the national population, form a pseudo-socialist dictatorship, and consolidate the entire amount of material resources into the hands of a pre-selected few. Ron Paul, Noam Chomsky, Edward Said, Alex Jones and other dis-information plants may think that, by overthrowing the federal reserve bank, they can restore a socially-democratic, constitutional republic, however the CFR and Trilateral Commission intend is to use Martial Law to expose the US population to an armed invasion by their trading-partners in east Asia and western Europe. Their inspiration is Orwell's "eng-soc" blocs in the novel 1984, and so the camps allotted for use in Martial Law are called REX84. The plan is to use each "bloc" to suppress its own indigenous and surrounding populations, such that by dissolving existing national borders and creating continent-spanning Martial Law, it will quickly become possible to establish a single governing body to administrate the entire planet's legal-system, and immediately following that, to crown a single figure-head "king" in order to concentrate the appearance of control over the entirety of humanity into a single person, even if only to protect their cabinet of advisors, who will be then, as they are now, the de facto emperors, albeit behind the scenes.

10 possible questions to ask the "light beings":

<blockquote>

1) what is up with all these spiders? I mean, really? Is it a past life thing, or am I just not using enough quartz, or what?

2) is Yanni an alien, and if so, from which dimension or star system?

3) is John Tesh a demon, and if so, from what level of Hell?

4) what do boys like?

5) what are this week's winning lottery numbers going to be?

6) is Jerry Seinfeld in on the whole conspiracy to rule the world, and if not, why not?

7) what is your quest?

8) if I were a wood chuck, how much wood would I chuck, that is, if I could chuck wood, and would I?

9) did Hunter S. Thompson go to heaven, or hell?

10) which way to Nirvana, and how much will the t-shirt cost?

</blockquote>

Glad to have seen you the other day, hope to see you again soon; looking forward to teaching a class, if it works out; soz about that huge fuse too, that was my bad.

Peace,

-J

THE IMPEACHMENT OF PRESIDENT BUSH

<object width="416" height="337"><param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGOgxh1tJZEAIEHfTjP5sM="></param><embed



src="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGOgxhx1tJZEAlEHFfTjP5sM=" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="416" height="337"></embed></object>  
this player contains: videos 1&2 Congressman Dennis Kucinich presents the 20 articles for the impeachment of president George W. Bush and (videos 3-5) of Vice President Dick Cheney.

Here are the 20 Articles for the Impeachment of George W. Bush:

Drafted by Ramsey Clark, former U.S. Attorney General

Articles of Impeachment  
of  
President George W. Bush  
and

Vice President Richard B. Cheney, Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of Defense Donald H. Rumsfeld, and Attorney General Alberto Gonzales

The President, Vice President and all civil Officers of the United States, shall be removed from Office on Impeachment for, and Conviction of, Treason, Bribery, or other high Crimes and Misdemeanors. - - ARTICLE II, SECTION 4 OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

President George W. Bush, Vice President Richard B. Cheney, Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of Defense Donald H. Rumsfeld, and Attorney General Alberto Gonzales have committed violations and subversions of the Constitution of the United States of America in an attempt to carry out with impunity crimes against peace and humanity and war crimes and deprivations of the civil rights of the people of the United States and other nations, by assuming powers of an imperial executive unaccountable to law and usurping powers of the Congress, the Judiciary and those reserved to the people of the United States, by the following acts:

- 1) Seizing power to wage wars of aggression in defiance of the U.S. Constitution, the U.N. Charter and the rule of law; carrying out a massive assault on and occupation of Iraq, a country that was not threatening the United States, resulting in the death and maiming of over one hundred thousand Iraqis, and thousands of U.S. G.I.s.
- 2) Lying to the people of the U.S., to Congress, and to the U.N., providing false and deceptive rationales for war.
- 3) Authorizing, ordering and condoning direct attacks on civilians, civilian facilities and locations where civilian casualties were unavoidable.
- 4) Instituting a secret and illegal wiretapping and spying operation against the people of the United States through the National Security Agency.
- 5) Threatening the independence and sovereignty of Iraq by belligerently changing its government by force and assaulting Iraq in a war of aggression.
- 6) Authorizing, ordering and condoning assassinations, summary executions, kidnappings, secret and other illegal detentions of individuals, torture and physical and psychological coercion of prisoners to obtain false statements concerning acts and intentions of governments and individuals and violating within the United States, and by authorizing U.S. forces and agents elsewhere, the rights of individuals under the First, Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Eighth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, and the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights.

7) Making, ordering and condoning false statements and propaganda about the conduct of foreign governments and individuals and acts by U.S. government personnel; manipulating the media and foreign governments with false information; concealing information vital to public discussion and informed judgment concerning acts, intentions and possession, or efforts to obtain weapons of mass destruction in order to falsely create a climate of fear and destroy opposition to U.S. wars of aggression and first strike attacks.

8) Violations and subversions of the Charter of the United Nations and international law, both a part of the "Supreme Law of the land" under Article VI, paragraph 2, of the Constitution, in an attempt to commit with impunity crimes against peace and humanity and war crimes in wars and threats of aggression against Afghanistan, Iraq and others and usurping powers of the United Nations and the peoples of its nations by bribery, coercion and other corrupt acts and by rejecting treaties, committing treaty violations, and frustrating compliance with treaties in order to destroy any means by which international law and institutions can prevent, affect, or adjudicate the exercise of U.S. military and economic power against the international community.

9) Acting to strip United States citizens of their constitutional and human rights, ordering indefinite detention of citizens, without access to counsel, without charge, and without opportunity to appear before a civil judicial officer to challenge the detention, based solely on the discretionary designation by the Executive of a citizen as an "enemy combatant."

10) Ordering indefinite detention of non-citizens in the United States and elsewhere, and without charge, at the discretionary designation of the Attorney General or the Secretary of Defense.

11) Ordering and authorizing the Attorney General to override judicial orders of release of detainees under INS jurisdiction, even where the judicial officer after full hearing determines a detainee is wrongfully held by the government.

12) Authorizing secret military tribunals and summary execution of persons who are not citizens who are designated solely at the discretion of the Executive who acts as indicting official, prosecutor and as the only avenue of appellate relief.

13) Refusing to provide public disclosure of the identities and locations of persons who have been arrested, detained and imprisoned by the U.S. government in the United States, including in response to Congressional inquiry.

14) Use of secret arrests of persons within the United States and elsewhere and denial of the right to public trials.

15) Authorizing the monitoring of confidential attorney-client privileged communications by the government, even in the absence of a court order and even where an incarcerated person has not been charged with a crime.

16) Ordering and authorizing the seizure of assets of persons in the United States, prior to hearing or trial, for lawful or innocent association with any entity that at the discretionary designation of the Executive has been deemed "terrorist."

17) Engaging in criminal neglect in the aftermath of Hurricane Katrina, depriving thousands of people in Louisiana, Mississippi and other Gulf States of urgently needed support, causing mass suffering and unnecessary loss of life.

18) Institutionalization of racial and religious profiling and authorization of domestic spying by federal law enforcement on persons based on their engagement in noncriminal religious and political activity.

19) Refusal to provide information and records necessary and appropriate for the constitutional right of legislative oversight of executive functions.

20) Rejecting treaties protective of peace and human rights and abrogation of the obligations of the United States under, and withdrawal from, international treaties and obligations without consent of the legislative branch, and including termination of the ABM treaty between the United States and Russia, and rescission of the authorizing signature from the Treaty of Rome which served as the basis for the International Criminal Court.

<a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/FuckDaPres.mp3>"Fuck the Motherfucking President"</a> by the band, "Witchypoo."

your friend,  
-Jon

<img src = http://www.jabberwocky.com/pics/jabberwocky.jpg>  
JABBERWOCKY  
Lewis Carroll

(from Through the Looking-Glass and What Alice Found There, 1872)

`Twas brillig, and the slithy toves  
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe:  
All mimsy were the borogoves,  
And the mome raths outgrabe.

"Beware the Jabberwock, my son!  
The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!  
Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun  
The frumious Bandersnatch!"  
He took his vorpal sword in hand:  
Long time the manxome foe he sought --  
So rested he by the Tumtum tree,  
And stood awhile in thought.  
And, as in uffish thought he stood,  
The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,  
Came whiffling through the tulgey wood,  
And burbled as it came!  
One, two! One, two! And through and through  
The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!  
He left it dead, and with its head  
He went galumphing back.  
"And, has thou slain the Jabberwock?  
Come to my arms, my beamish boy!  
O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!"  
He chortled in his joy.

`Twas brillig, and the slithy toves  
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;  
All mimsy were the borogoves,  
And the mome raths outgrabe.

"California was the first state to deregulate its energy market. In the mid-90's..."

source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/California\\_electricity\\_crisis#Energy\\_deregulation](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/California_electricity_crisis#Energy_deregulation)

see also:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deregulation\\_of\\_the\\_Texas\\_electricity\\_market](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deregulation_of_the_Texas_electricity_market)

and

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deregulation#Deregulation\\_1970-2000](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deregulation#Deregulation_1970-2000)

just to let you know, I may have a mood-disorder, but I'm a far-cry from crazy, and I never, ever, ever do what you and Gerry have both accused me of doing: just making things up and pretending they are facts. I definately challenge the accepted version of history, but that's not the same as schizophrenic paranoia. Love ya, mom, peace,

-J

::: NEWS :::

1) House members are expected to vote Wednesday (today) on sending articles of impeachment against President Bush to the Judiciary Committee. The 35 articles introduced by Dennis J. Kucinich, D-Ohio, on Monday are pressuring the Democratic Party to make good on a promise many of them made before the 2006 elections: to impeach! Just one week ago, ImpeachBush.org members flooded Judiciary Chairman John Conyers offices with the demand for impeachment during the National Call-In Day for Impeachment. We must continue to let Rep. Conyers and every other Congressperson know that the people demand action!

2) Calling it "a sworn duty" of Congress to act, U.S. Rep. Robert Wexler of Florida signed on yesterday to Dennis Kucinich's 35 Articles of Impeachment. "President Bush deliberately created a massive propaganda campaign to sell the war in Iraq to the American people and the charges detailed in this impeachment resolution indicate an unprecedented abuse of executive power," Wexler said in a statement.

3) At 1pm, June 11, members of Veterans for Peace will hold a news conference at the Capitol to display the 22,000 names they collected on a petition to impeach Bush, which they will deliver to the office of John Conyers, Chair of the House Judiciary Committee. VFP Vice-President Elliott Adams wrote, "Having taken an oath to defend the Constitution 'from all enemies foreign and domestic,' our members take the obligation to impeach George W. Bush most seriously. We must hold this administration accountable for waging a war of aggression against Iraq."

::: VIDEOS :::

```
<object width="416" height="337"><param name="movie"
value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGNqaEYrKNHsiNXd3-
q_1xPA="></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-
IoWJeGNqaEYrKNHsiNXd3-q_1xPA=" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="416"
height="337"></embed></object>
```

this player contains, videos 1,2: Rep. Dennis Kucinich introduces his 35 articles of impeachment for George W. Bush (June 9, 2008); videos 3-5: Rep. Dennis Kucinich introduces his articles of impeachment for Dick Cheney (2007).

::: RESOURCES :::

PLEASE READ:: complete text of Kucinich's 35 Articles of Impeachment of Bush::

<http://chun.afterdowningstreet.org.nyud.net:8080/amomentoftruth.pdf>

(text of the article in .pdf format, original link)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/amomentoftruth.pdf>

(the same .pdf file, hosted on my site as a back-up link)

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Movement\\_to\\_impeach\\_George\\_W.\\_Bush](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Movement_to_impeach_George_W._Bush)

(wikilink with lots of resources for further research)

<http://www.c-spanarchives.org/congress/?q=node/77531&id=8583196&p>

(to read a transcript of Kucinich's complete speech)

<img src = [http://x.myspacecdn.com/modules/friends/static/img/birthday\\_icon.gif](http://x.myspacecdn.com/modules/friends/static/img/birthday_icon.gif)>6/12/08!  
happy eighteenth, princess of Persia!

your pet,

-Jon

## THE IMPEACHMENT OF PRESIDENT BUSH

<object width="416" height="337"><param name="movie"  
value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGOgxhx1tJZEAIEHFfTjP5sM="></param><embed  
src="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGOgxhx1tJZEAIEHFfTjP5sM=" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="416" height="337"></embed></object>  
this player contains: videos 1&2 Congressman Dennis Kucinich presents the 20 articles for the  
impeachment of president George W. Bush and (videos 3-5) of Vice President Dick Cheney.

Here are the 20 Articles for the Impeachment of George W. Bush:

Drafted by Ramsey Clark, former U.S. Attorney General

Articles of Impeachment  
of  
President George W. Bush  
and

Vice President Richard B. Cheney, Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of Defense  
Donald H. Rumsfeld, and Attorney General Alberto Gonzales

The President, Vice President and all civil Officers of the United States, shall be removed from  
Office on Impeachment for, and Conviction of, Treason, Bribery, or other high Crimes and  
Misdemeanors. - - ARTICLE II, SECTION 4 OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF  
AMERICA.

President George W. Bush, Vice President Richard B. Cheney, Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice,  
Secretary of Defense Donald H. Rumsfeld, and Attorney General Alberto Gonzales have committed  
violations and subversions of the Constitution of the United States of America in an attempt to  
carry out with impunity crimes against peace and humanity and war crimes and deprivations of  
the civil rights of the people of the United States and other nations, by assuming powers of an  
imperial executive unaccountable to law and usurping powers of the Congress, the Judiciary and  
those reserved to the people of the United States, by the following acts:

1) Seizing power to wage wars of aggression in defiance of the U.S. Constitution, the U.N. Charter

and the rule of law; carrying out a massive assault on and occupation of Iraq, a country that was not threatening the United States, resulting in the death and maiming of over one hundred thousand Iraqis, and thousands of U.S. G.I.s.

2) Lying to the people of the U.S., to Congress, and to the U.N., providing false and deceptive rationales for war.

3) Authorizing, ordering and condoning direct attacks on civilians, civilian facilities and locations where civilian casualties were unavoidable.

4) Instituting a secret and illegal wiretapping and spying operation against the people of the United States through the National Security Agency.

5) Threatening the independence and sovereignty of Iraq by belligerently changing its government by force and assaulting Iraq in a war of aggression.

6) Authorizing, ordering and condoning assassinations, summary executions, kidnappings, secret and other illegal detentions of individuals, torture and physical and psychological coercion of prisoners to obtain false statements concerning acts and intentions of governments and individuals and violating within the United States, and by authorizing U.S. forces and agents elsewhere, the rights of individuals under the First, Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Eighth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, and the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights.

7) Making, ordering and condoning false statements and propaganda about the conduct of foreign governments and individuals and acts by U.S. government personnel; manipulating the media and foreign governments with false information; concealing information vital to public discussion and informed judgment concerning acts, intentions and possession, or efforts to obtain weapons of mass destruction in order to falsely create a climate of fear and destroy opposition to U.S. wars of aggression and first strike attacks.

8) Violations and subversions of the Charter of the United Nations and international law, both a part of the "Supreme Law of the land" under Article VI, paragraph 2, of the Constitution, in an attempt to commit with impunity crimes against peace and humanity and war crimes in wars and threats of aggression against Afghanistan, Iraq and others and usurping powers of the United Nations and the peoples of its nations by bribery, coercion and other corrupt acts and by rejecting treaties, committing treaty violations, and frustrating compliance with treaties in order to destroy any means by which international law and institutions can prevent, affect, or adjudicate the exercise of U.S. military and economic power against the international community.

9) Acting to strip United States citizens of their constitutional and human rights, ordering indefinite detention of citizens, without access to counsel, without charge, and without opportunity to appear before a civil judicial officer to challenge the detention, based solely on the discretionary designation by the Executive of a citizen as an "enemy combatant."

10) Ordering indefinite detention of non-citizens in the United States and elsewhere, and without charge, at the discretionary designation of the Attorney General or the Secretary of Defense.

11) Ordering and authorizing the Attorney General to override judicial orders of release of detainees under INS jurisdiction, even where the judicial officer after full hearing determines a detainee is wrongfully held by the government.

12) Authorizing secret military tribunals and summary execution of persons who are not citizens who are designated solely at the discretion of the Executive who acts as indicting official,

prosecutor and as the only avenue of appellate relief.

13) Refusing to provide public disclosure of the identities and locations of persons who have been arrested, detained and imprisoned by the U.S. government in the United States, including in response to Congressional inquiry.

14) Use of secret arrests of persons within the United States and elsewhere and denial of the right to public trials.

15) Authorizing the monitoring of confidential attorney-client privileged communications by the government, even in the absence of a court order and even where an incarcerated person has not been charged with a crime.

16) Ordering and authorizing the seizure of assets of persons in the United States, prior to hearing or trial, for lawful or innocent association with any entity that at the discretionary designation of the Executive has been deemed "terrorist."

17) Engaging in criminal neglect in the aftermath of Hurricane Katrina, depriving thousands of people in Louisiana, Mississippi and other Gulf States of urgently needed support, causing mass suffering and unnecessary loss of life.

18) Institutionalization of racial and religious profiling and authorization of domestic spying by federal law enforcement on persons based on their engagement in noncriminal religious and political activity.

19) Refusal to provide information and records necessary and appropriate for the constitutional right of legislative oversight of executive functions.

20) Rejecting treaties protective of peace and human rights and abrogation of the obligations of the United States under, and withdrawal from, international treaties and obligations without consent of the legislative branch, and including termination of the ABM treaty between the United States and Russia, and rescission of the authorizing signature from the Treaty of Rome which served as the basis for the International Criminal Court.

<a href=http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/FuckDaPres.mp3>"Fuck the Motherfucking President"</a> by the band, "Witchypoo."

your friend,  
-Jon

::: NEWS :::

1) House members are expected to vote Wednesday (today) on sending articles of impeachment against President Bush to the Judiciary Committee. The 35 articles introduced by Dennis J. Kucinich, D-Ohio, on Monday are pressuring the Democratic Party to make good on a promise many of them made before the 2006 elections: to impeach! Just one week ago, ImpeachBush.org members flooded Judiciary Chairman John Conyers offices with the demand for impeachment during the National Call-In Day for Impeachment. We must continue to let Rep. Conyers and every other Congressperson know that the people demand action!

2) Calling it "a sworn duty" of Congress to act, U.S. Rep. Robert Wexler of Florida signed on yesterday to Dennis Kucinich's 35 Articles of Impeachment. "President Bush deliberately created a massive propaganda campaign to sell the war in Iraq to the American people and the charges detailed in this impeachment resolution indicate an unprecedented abuse of executive power,"

Wexler said in a statement.

3) At 1pm, June 11, members of Veterans for Peace will hold a news conference at the Capitol to display the 22,000 names they collected on a petition to impeach Bush, which they will deliver to the office of John Conyers, Chair of the House Judiciary Committee. VFP Vice-President Elliott Adams wrote, "Having taken an oath to defend the Constitution 'from all enemies foreign and domestic,' our members take the obligation to impeach George W. Bush most seriously. We must hold this administration accountable for waging a war of aggression against Iraq."

::: VIDEOS :::

<object width="416" height="337"><param name="movie"  
value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGNqaEYrKNHsiNXd3-q\_1xPA="></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGNqaEYrKNHsiNXd3-q\_1xPA=" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="416" height="337"></embed></object>  
this player contains, videos 1,2: Rep. Dennis Kucinich introduces his 35 articles of impeachment for George W. Bush (June 9, 2008); videos 3-5: Rep. Dennis Kucinich introduces his articles of impeachment for Dick Cheney (2007).

::: RESOURCES :::

PLEASE READ:: complete text of Kucinich's 35 Articles of Impeachment of Bush::

<http://chun.afterdowningstreet.org.nyud.net:8080/amomentoftruth.pdf>

(text of the article in .pdf format, original link)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/amomentoftruth.pdf>

(the same .pdf file, hosted on my site as a back-up link)

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Movement\\_to\\_impeach\\_George\\_W.\\_Bush](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Movement_to_impeach_George_W._Bush)

(wikilink with lots of resources for further research)

<http://www.c-spanarchives.org/congress/?q=node/77531&id=8583196&p>

(to read a transcript of Kucinich's complete speech)

-J

Jun 12, 2008 9:54 AM

Subject:

HOUSE PASSES RESOLUTION TO IMPEACH BUSH!!

Body:

6/11/2008 3:08pm:

On motion to refer the resolution Agreed to by the Yeas and Nays: 251 - 166 (Roll No. 401).

<http://clerk.house.gov/cgi-bin/vote.asp?year=2008&rollnumber=401>

<img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/Crossed/funshit/MostAuspicious.jpg>>

-Jon

From THE AQUARIAN 1

To benpadiah

Posted Mon May 26, 2008 2:25 pm

Subject DELETED THREADS

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Ben,



Where are all my threads? Did you delete them?

Yours,

THE AQUARIAN 1[/quote]

From benpadiah  
To THE AQUARIAN 1  
Posted Tue May 27, 2008 4:14 am  
Subject Re: DELETED THREADS  
[quote="benpadiah"]hey.

no I didn't delete them. I did move them around. I said I was doing this a couple weeks ago. I sent out two mass-emails to everyone (robot and human) on my 9000+ strong member-list. Then I made an announcement about it in the forum news thread on the forum. Here is that thread:

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=373&start=20>

and here is the first of three specific posts about all this, the last of which is a cut-and-paste of the mass-email itself:

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?p=5869#5869>

Your threads were moved from the (now-defunct) IOBB2 "general discussion" forum when I removed all the "general discussion" of a non-IO related nature from that forum and made it into an "IO-discussion related topics only" forum. Some of the threads, therefore stayed there, while most were moved to the newly created "main forum" for general discussion of any off-topic nature. Most of the threads I moved to the NEXUS e-zine issue whose topic they pertained to most closely. As such, the "lion's share" of your own threads wound up in NEXUS 005, the "micro-conspiracy" issue of the NEXUS e-zine. Here is a link to that forum:

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=40>

Perhaps if you used the search feature within the forums, or else the site-specific "google" search-engine I recently added to the front-page of [www.benpadiah.com](http://www.benpadiah.com) you would more easily be able to find your way around.

Also, I've told you before I don't like editing or removing any human-originating content from my forums. I also don't like anyone else being able to do that either. Most forum-specific mods, thus, cannot delete anyone's posts, even their own. I pretty much reserve that authority to myself alone. Also, and mostly thanks to you, I won't let any member edit their own posts either. I'm neither going to remove your posts from my forum, nor let you do so yourself.

Anywho, hope all's well with you. Peace.

-Jon[/quote]

btw, I thought I'd take this opportunity to make a peace-offering to THE AQUARIAN 1, who I've treated far too unfairly in the past, by not having the time to pursue some of his lines of research, rejecting others, and not watching any of the videos he'd posted. I apologise. I've gone back and watched all of the video-links he'd provided and have gained a much better vantage of where he was coming from then, in terms of the info he was aware of, as well as his real sources for some of the terms and theories he expressed. I admit that, some of these ideas, having now gone back and

watched the videos he'd linked to, I can put together into a more comprehensive framework now than I could have before. Thus, I was pre-judiced and defensive when the jury should have still been out, that is, before a final judgement. In any event, I hope that THE AQUARIAN 1 can forgive me for being a big dick to him, because I was.

In any event, and as promised, here now may I present "publically" a thread-directory of those threads started by THE AQUARIAN 1 on my forum, and where on my forum they may now be found:

AQUARIAN 1's first post:

Welcome (threadstarter: lyngate)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=889>

AQUARIAN 1's first thread:

ACTION! (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=965>

can now be found in the:

IOBB2 0=0 (general discussion of IOBB-related matters)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=14>

Other threads originally posted in that forum have now been moved around thus:

THE TALMUD (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=1372>

was moved to:

NEXUS005

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=40>

(micro-conspiracies forum)

while

REQUIRED VIEWING (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=1406>

was moved to:

NEXUS004

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=39>

(macro-conspiracies forum)

Likewise, those threads that did not fit any of the NEXUS issue topics were removed to the Trash Compactor forum:

GEORGE GALLOWAY (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=1323>

and

OCCUPATION 101 (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=1333>

and

I'M DONE HERE. (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=1354>

have been moved here:

trash compactor (flames forums)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=31>

due to the nature of their content, as well as because many of the original topic's links have since been removed from their host's servers.

Also, the thread:

THE INFO UNDERGROUND (threadstarter: THE AQUARIAN 1)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=2376>

is now in the

main forum (for general discussion of any off-topic nature)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=73>

until such time as the subject can be further explored and then classified.

Likewise, I've posted a review of one of the online videos Q had linked to,

"The Root" and "true propaganda" (threadstarer: benpadiah)

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=2379>

here

NEXUS005

<http://www.benpadiah.com/phpBB2/viewforum.php?f=40>

(micro-conspiracies)

cheers, bro. D. (Q), sorry it took me so long to put the pieces together. Peace,

-Jon

The watered-down, "fit-to-print" version is simple. I took acid, went out to the movies, freaked out and went home. I kept freaking out afterwards for around 6-months to a year, and ended up being institutionalised in a mental facility four times subsequently. That's the "official" story.

Here's some "un-official" facts. "ben Padiah" means two things: 1) "son of Righteousness" in Hebrew, the word "Padiah" lit. trans. as "Righteousness." It's interesting to do a quick search on the number of times the word "Righteousness" is used in the NT, and in what context. 2) it refers to the character "bar Pandera," a "false-Messiah" written of in various extent works of the early church fathers. "bar Pandera," meaning "son of Panther," was a contemporary of Jesus, born to a temple-prostitute and conceived of a Roman soldier. So, Yeshuah Ben Padiah is also, rightly, called "Jesus Bar Pandera." The son of Righteousness is the son of the Panther. Now the "birth-sign" of Jesus (given as that of Mithra, Dec.25th) was Capricorn, which forms a "grand-cross" (of "quadruplicities") with Libra, Aries and Cancer. However, due to precession, all of these signs "shift" every 2000 years. So, the sun-sign of Christ's birth, Capricorn, remains the same, however the "rising sign" changes one backwards on the usual progression. Capricorn changes to

Sagittarius, Libra to Virgo, Cancer to Gemini and Aries to Pisces. Because the same thing happens every 2000 years, 2000 years ago, at the time of Christ, his own birth-sign, Capricorn, had only recently become the sign for the (given) date of his birth, Dec. 25th. Before that time, the rising signs corresponded to what the "sun-signs" are still set to today: Capricorn was Aquarius, Libra was Scorpio, Aries was Taurus, and Cancer was Leo. This is where the animisms for the seasons come from: the sun signs set to the aeon ending 2000 years ago: Leo the lion is summer, Scorpio the scorpion (expressed as an eagle) is autumn, Taurus the bull is spring, and Aquarius, the water-bearer, is winter. Of course, all of this only matters to anyone who cares about astrology. In 1999 I had begun studying astrology because of the "grand cross" between the signs of Capricorn, Aries, Libra and Cancer, because of the "love-triangle" I had recently been in with my best friend, Mike, and a young girl from Russia, named Irina. I was a Libra, Mike was a Cancer, Irina was an Aries and, of course, Jesus was a Capricorn. I was still studying all this in 1999, and did not have as complete a grasp on the mechanism of precession as I do now.

Here's some "official" facts: the Blair Witch Project stars three main characters, and was made mostly by them, with two other film-makers who never appear on camera in the film. The three on-camera characters, Joshua Leonard, Michael Williams and Heather Donahue, appeared subsequently on the cover of Newsweek, while the two behind-the-scenes film-makers, Daniel Myrick and Eduardo Sanchez, appeared on the cover of Time. The three main characters also subsequently did a spot at the MTV movie-awards with, if I'm not mistaken, Buddy Hackett, an obscure vaudevillian. On this spot, Heather had dyed her hair blonde, Mike had grown a beard, and Josh had short hair and no beard.

Here's some more "unofficial" facts: Irina's rare beauty comes from her unique genetics: she was born a blue-eyed brunette. She has since dyed her hair blonde. My friend Mike has since grown a beard. I have, of course, since shaved and cut my hair once or twice, but currently I still look like the character Joshua Leonard did in the Blair Witch Project. I look like a typical stoner, long-haired Hippie, that is, I look like a modern Jesus Christ. The actual physical similarity between Joshua Leonard and myself, aside from our both looking like a hippy-Jesus, began to be underscored for me watching the movie when they were in the motel room the night before entering the woods. His "slack" body-posture was actually one of my identifying features, and my friends often pointed out to me how lounged out in a slouch I was sitting, and Irina herself had pointed out how widely I kept my legs spread in specific. Before this point, it hadn't occurred to me to actively role-play the character on-screen. I was watching the movie as I had all the others I'd seen lately, like Eyes Wide Shut and the Matrix, both of which, since having seen Pi, I was completely in awe of and inspired by. However, seeing Josh sitting like that, I realised this was more than a movie about archetypes who I, myself, happened to resemble also. This was not about an "archetypal" love-triangle between Isis Osiris and Thoth (as was the Matrix: between Morpheus the Mason being Thoth, Neo the Chosen One being Horus-Osiris, and Trinity their bringer-together being Isis). This was a movie about me, my friend Mike and our mutual lover, Irina. This was not a passive experience I was having, I realised then, sitting in the theatre. This was an active experience. Not only had these archetypes been the same 4000 or 6000 years ago as they were 2000 years ago, they are the same even now and I, desiring to take on the role of world-saviour, Messiah, was suddenly becoming aware that my entire life had led up to that moment. I realised I was already by then thrust to the utmost of the psychic-pyramid (comprised of all minds combined), and, like the proto-typical Max Cohen, expected to address the experience itself by reciting then and there the "True Name of God." Interestingly enough, I happened to know the True Name of God. The tetragrammaton is one name of God, it has four letters. There are also 36, 42, 72 and 216 letter long names of God. Which is the "true one"? Well, Hell, who knows? But at the time I chose the 42 letter long one, comprised of the names of the ten sefirot combined. So, what I wanted to say then was:

"MalkuthYesodHodNetzachTiferethGevurahChesedBinahChockmahKether" only I didn't. I couldn't. I couldn't remember them all. So I got up to go out to my car to get my sketchbook, where I had all their names written down. As I got up, I looked up into the light of the projector, and cast my

shadow across the screen, and thought, "don't do anything till I get back" as "loudly" as I could, being that thoughts are inaudibly silent. I went out to my car and dug through it, but couldn't find my sketchbook (even though it was in there, and I knew it), so I began to freak out. I drove to my dad's house, where I was living at the time, and looked for my sketchbook there, but didn't find it (because it really was out in the car all along). He asked me what I was doing, and said he thought I'd gone to the movies. I told him I'd done acid and was freaking out. He told me to lie down and we talked a little bit, I finally asked him if he'd ever been "led," to which he responded "I think you've taken alot of psychedelic drugs and need to lie down." So I laid down in my bed there, and tried to sleep (impossible on LSD) while, in the next room, my father and his common-law wife discussed whether or not masturbation was a homo-sexual act. The next morning hey were arguing about whether or not wanting to have anal sex meant my father was homosexual. I told them, still too high to tolerate listening to such tripe, as calmly as I could, "in every relationship, you have got to make compromises" (merely a complex in-joke with myself about my "birth" sign, Libra, the scales). Then I left and went to mom's house (where I live and am right now), and sat out back by the pool reading "The Enochian Magick of John Dee" and smoking. On the way to my dad's house, I remember hearing a voice in my mind say distinctly, "if you light that cigarette there will be no going back" meaning I'd continue to drive and not be able to return to the theatre in time to finish seeing the movie. In my mind I asked, "how would you know, who are you?" To which the voice from the starry night sky above replied, distinctly: "I am God, I am you." Then I lit the cigarette. For a month I tried to go back and see the rest of the movie. The first time I tried the cashier told me it was sold out. I bought a ticket for Amistad instead, and snuck into the theatre, only it was the wrong theatre I snuck into, and ended up walking out of American Beauty. A few weeks later I finally saw the whole movie all the way through to the end with my friend Ann Cooper. It wasn't until then I realised that Joshua Leonard, the character in the movie, disappeared from the screen immediately after I'd left the theatre.

More "official" facts: since it's release to immense critical acclaim (mostly due to its "innovative" exploitation of "guerilla" internet marketing) as well as astounding and unprecedented box-office earnings (staying in the expensive theatres for months), the Blair Witch movie has subsequently come to be thought of as the biggest mistake audiences ever made (it's the "most parodied" film "ever" according to certain polls), and is as much a sore-spot in our collective memory as 1980's clothing and hair fashion. Why? The answer is simple. Upon the astounding and unprecedented success of the first Blair Witch Project, the studio who'd purchased the original for US theatre-distribution rights came up with a dark idea: Make a sequel. Which they did. It flopped both financially and critically (I've never even seen it myself), and it turned 99% of the original film's fans against it. It was brilliant, as a black-op. It essentially erased the biggest hit of the summer of 1999, a year of some of the best movies made, both critically and financially, from history. It's like those black frames in the 9-11 footage right when the plane would hit the second tower. In any event, the actors (Josh, Mike and Heather) have almost faded into complete obscurity (Heather having starred in Steven Spielberg's Sci-Fi serial "Taken" most notably), while their betrayal by the film studio left the other film-makers nearly destitute, despite it being impossible to walk into any used-VHS store in the US and not find a copy of their movie. And it is their movie. They own it. They have had to save up money to buy the rights back, but they have negotiated and, I hope, agreed with the studio to buy back the rights when the studio's copyright on the film expires (in 2009, ten years after it's release). In any event, they are not legally allowed to franchise the "world" the Blair Witch was set in unless they own the rights. Personally, I hope they will explain some of the events in the film (cross-referenced with their Sci-Fi channel mockumentary, "Sticks and Stones") such as how the film-cannisters appeared to have been buried "for years" when they were found less than six months later. Personally, I refused all along to accept the idea that the trio of campers bodies were really found, as I believe was the premise of the second movie. I have been casting some random pearls on the fan-forums moderated by friends of the film-makers about time-travel. I can only pray I've inspired them, but I have to admit I've never blabbed this entire story to anyone on that board.

More "Un-Official" reality: it is impossible to have shot the movie on video-transferred-to-film, distributed it to theatres nationally and world-wide, and for this film itself to be showing to an audience, at the exact same time as anyone in that audience is mentally-controlling the characters on the screen. So, when all these events align such that this can seem, convincingly, to occur, then it can be argued that time itself was bent by their doing so. Now this is nothing new (attribute it to the changeable calendar's arbitrary year "zero"), and it can be argued happens naturally every 2000 years or so. I do not want to believe that this is what occurred however. So since 1999 I have not watched the Blair Witch Project, and have, instead, studied it from every other angle. While Josh, Mike and Heather somehow identically doubled me, Mike and Irina, the other two film-makers, Daniel Myrick and Eduardo Sanchez, resembled (again both in monicker AND appearance) two other friends of mine (one of whom considered me his "enemy," the other of whom at that time was into heroin), Rick and Enrico. Of course none of this is "spooky" to anyone besides me, in the same way as would the similtudes between the assassinations of Lincoln and Kennedy be to a novice conspiracy theorist. It would actually be "spookier" to hear me explain the "stick men" in the movie were voodoo glamours representing the constellations, and that the "stone piles" represented the pyramids. Likewise, Josh was playing the archetypal part of Jesus, Heather of Isis or Mary Magdalene, but more importantly, Sophia or Eve, and Mike, of course, as the archetypal Marduk-Adam, the "red-clay" moulded into the "common-man," filling up all the civil roles (even soldiers) like smelted metal in a press. And our entire generation owns a copy of this movie, and no one ever watches it, and no one has a clue why they even have a copy of it still. It's a trigger now, used to run "Janus-Alex call-back" end-times codes, to "awaken the sleeper-agents," much like "Catcher in the Rye" was used in MK-Ultra.

In any event, I've gone on long enough for now. It's 12:45 here and I doubt you'll get to read this tonight anyway. Maybe I'll go post some on the BWP pro-boards. Maybe I should drink this vodka I've been holding for two weeks. Maybe not. Anyway, Jeremy, I hope you're well and that all is well for you. Positive karma is given, and can neither be faked nor earned. As I say, I hope all's well for you, and to hear back from you as soon as you can. Peace.

sorry for the delay in my reply.

The media, in my opinion, is a separate issue from the psychic effects of acid. The media is a subset of reality. When you take acid, all reality becomes soft, malleable, the laws of space and time (seem to) become flexible, the "veil" of the "fabric" of our continuum seems to wear thread-bare. I've only experienced this effect in one other event: the loss of my virginity. At that time, the walls of the room appeared to be breathing, like the surging waves of falling water. Later, on acid, this experience proved to be applicable to all the sights and sounds around me, with reality itself seeming to bow low before the might of my will. The radio-hosts were narrating my thoughts out-loud as I pulled into the theatre. The theatre itself was Noah's Ark, the characters on screen the Nefilim giants. All of this is natural, mind you, however LSD turns the volume up. It increases the natural projections we make on our surrounding reality in potency and scale. Everything seems extremely symbolic, and paranoia can set in if you fear feeling like the centre of attention. This is how the pyschic conspiracy functions too: the one whose mental volume is the "most high" (who has the highest "ratings" in the Enochian Communication System) leads the flock, while everyone else willingly takes a knee before them. I call the experience of being the "most high" wearing Kether, the global "crown of thorns" of the planetary satellite telecommunications media. To my mind, "Kether" is like the "Construct" in the Matrix, a "loading program" where all that appears is our residual-self-image and whatever we load.

But I don't think it was the LSD that caused my experience with the Blair Witch Project. LSD is a common drug, however such an alignment of coincidences and consequences as occurred regarding this film (first it's massive peak in popularity, followed by a massive crash) was unique for exterior reasons. The alignment of the seven planets on May 5th, 2000 was the reason the Gregorian calendar was fixed to the year zero it was, as well as the peak of the sunspot cycle

between then and 2012. These are, in my opinion, more likely the cause for the unique events surrounding the film itself, while LSD can only account for my perception of this.T

he handling of the fates of the characters, considering them as archetypal symbols for primal psychological states, is integral to understanding why they were where they were when they were. At the end of the first movie, Josh is heard yelling (still alive), Mike is against the wall (still alive), and Heather is knocked down (still alive). The difference between the popular, open-ended original and the corporate-propaganda sequel is that, in the first, their bodies were not found, and in the second, they were. Now think about this. The film was released in 1999, and supposedly was filmed in 1994. If the second film was set in 1994, it would contradict their not having been found in 1999, and if set in 1999, would have to explain why they were not found until 1999. At the end of the first film, the three main characters were all still alive. They were in a house. Two were in the basement, one was upstairs. Thus, Josh, upstairs, represents spirit (above), Heather, descending the stairs to the basement, represents soul (the Shekinah), and Mike, in the basement facing the wall (as in Plato's proverbial cave) represents the material of our mind, the brain and our bodies, itself. However, as soon as you assume the characters from the first-film are not archetypal, but are merely stereo-typical "disposable teens," then you will see the second film, in which they are all dead, as following naturally from the end of the first, in which they were "about to" die. Now, my taking LSD, in my opinion, can't account for this fact regarding this movie.

No, it's been my experience that we are projecting psychically all the time, but that usually it occurs to us to recognise this fact only as casual coincidences, and that everything is always archetypal, but that it is more convenient for us to simply filter this fact out of our ordinary level of perception. As I say, acid turns the volume of our perception up, it makes us hyper-aware of everything in our surroundings, particularly making visible to our minds the invisible gossamer strands of inter-connectivity between and underlying all reality, the so-called "fabric" of the essence of all our universe. It does not make these function, they function autonomically. It makes them self-aware. However even this does not necessarily occur to us because of LSD. It is always occurring naturally anyway, whether we are aware of it or not. LSD increases our awareness of the otherwise invisible, and this may encourage us to assert our will over the unknown, however it is the choice we make to allow ourselves to become more aware of the nature of our metaphysical reality in the first place that is the will-power of the universe to become self-aware.

sorry man, I sense this topic may be boring you, or else rubbing a raw nerve the wrong way. It's curious to me we have finally found something specific to disagree about, and I wonder if this may correspond (as the google-ads suggest, astrologically) to your straying from a more strict order for the art, and your frustration with finding attributes for Belphegor. Belphegor should be an easier one to depict regarding specific traits than even Adramelech, whose traits were less exact.

I do however want to continue discussing this. I might try to phrase it in terms of Gnosticism and Theism in order to access the distinction of our difference on this issue. I re-assert: I do not believe my experience regarding the Blair Witch Project film was the result of LSD. Again, it is my experience and learning from studying literature on the topic that LSD is a drug used to expand perception, and that this alone does not yield the ability, inclination nor capacity to control the "higher" reality that is usually invisible to our perception. For example, a spider on mescaline weaves a very random and disoriented web. A spider on LSD will weave a web that is unusually ornate, but also exactly symmetrical. The pattern the spider recognises on LSD may be unique to its perception, but it is not LSD that enables the spider to express this perception. What I'm about to discuss is the method by which the mind "weaves its web" using the "gossamer strands of interconnectivity that invisibly underly all reality." I know of this from the LSD-related literature I've read, however it should be noted that this information can be verified independently of LSD-use or -research.

The mind functions on a series of levels. It usually operates on the four-interior levels, corresponding to the four-forces below the level of our perception. These four levels correspond to the electro-chemical, the cellular-nuclear, the atomic and the quantum. On the electro-chemical we experience emotions, and on the cellular-nuclear we store memories. On the atomic level thoughts occur relative to our active will, and on the quantum level is our passive perception. Now, the electro-chemical we can associate with sentience, the cellular-nuclear level with autonomic life, the atomic-thought level with telepathy and the quantum-perception level with telekinesis, however we must also realise that each level depends on the level below it already existing in order for us to have evolved from it to the subsequent level or stage of mental-consciousness. This implies there may be a fifth stage above the electro-chemical to which we have not yet evolved, but it also, and more importantly, implies a fifth stage that existed prior to the fourth or lowest stage now known for our consciousness, the quantum-level. So, while the cybernetic computing stage may follow the electro-chemical, it is definite that a sub-quantum level must exist even more universally ubiquitous (ie. contained within a greater-scale universal set) than quanta. This, I've proposed elsewhere more thoroughly, is the "greater" light of tachyons, the "superluminal" (faster-than-light) particles that, by moving the opposite direction over time, cause the solely attractive force, gravity, to occur within our local universe. Tachyons move from the future to the past, are smaller than photons (which are massless) and pre-existed the "big bang" and the division of the four-forces. This fifth-force allows the mental-action of clairvoyance, the ability to see the future.

Because our concept of self, the so-called Ego, is mostly distracted by the daily necessities of continuing the survival of our biological-level by applying our active-knowledge faculty, it is rare that we delve deeper into the memories of the biological-level, let alone seek thereby to better understand the essence of our self-awareness, the so-called "consciousness." However, if we do access what Tim Leary termed our "genetic memory," we will be able to see the otherwise invisible quantum connections, and, just as if we apply our atomic-scale thoughts to our cellular DNA we can "mutate" our genes (ie. customise our personal preferences for which traits we wish to express, what Leary called "metaprogramming"), by applying our atomic-scale thoughts to our surrounding environment on a quantum level, we can achieve a feeling of "one-ness" or "same-ness" of substance with the entire universe. While all of this can be triggered or first-activated by different kinds of drugs, ultimately no chemical substance can accomplish the same effect on our physical environment (even by controlling our actions) as our own will-power can by thinking-change on it. The electro-chemical trickles down to the bio-cellular, the bio-cellular to the atomic-thought, but only the atomic-thought itself trickles down to the quantum-level, and thus, only the quantum to the superluminal sub-quantum.

Between each of these levels is a similar "veil" that prevents or inhibits the over-processing by the level above of data and sensory stimuli from the level below it. Just as the level between atomic-thought and emotional-chemical necessitates both be directed toward the survival of the bio-cellular level between them, and this draws down a "veil" between each of these levels by limiting overall perception to only what is necessary to preservation of this action of awareness, so too between the atomic-thought level and the sub-quantum fore-sight or prophetic-level lies the "veil" or level of quantum-perception, acting to delimit the interface between these other two levels, divided by it, and thus causes the sensation of the need to actively-maintain and preserve the quantum-level in order for it to continue to exist.

Of course, inside of our brains, thoughts and perception interact dynamically, more-or-less along the lines I've described. However, we are supposed to believe, three inches away from our thalamus, beyond the skull and before our eyes, no such interaction occurs. In other words, inside our brains, our thoughts are alive, however in the world around us, only other beings like us think, only beings on earth live, and only earth in all the universe is home to such beings.

However, if we lift the "veil" between these levels, we find that thoughts exist outside our skulls,



that we experience these as they pass through us, and that the entire universe itself is one big organism whose substance is comprised of these invisible thoughts. Between what we know inside our skulls, these thoughts connect all things as invisible "webs" of interconnectivity, synchronicity, etc.

Now, why is all this important, and what does any of it have to do with my dropping LSD and watching a movie?

LSD can make the electro-chemical level self-aware. This overpowers the veil between the electro-chemical and the atomic-thought level, the veil of cellular-DNA. However, as I've said, the chemical of LSD cannot, I repeat, cannot, alter the quantum-fabric of existence, even by controlling our actions. LSD, in itself, is a chemical, and as such, is not conscious. The electro-chemicals of our brains and nervous system (neurotransmitters) bond with the LSD-chemical molecule. This allows our neuro-transmitters to become aware of their environmental surroundings (the nervous-system), as well as their individual body-vessels (the nerve-cells containing DNA). But this can only allow, and does not ever force, other such "veils" between these "levels" to be lifted. The union of LSD and serotonin may, indeed, give "birth" to a new form of living-organism, a form of electro-chemical life combining both their traits. However, this new form of living-organism does not possess sentience in itself. Only in combination with all the other levels inside our skulls (or a petri dish) can sentience occur, the complete self-awareness we experience that unifies all these four-forces based-levels I've been describing. In short, outside our brains, thoughts exist, but are not self-aware. Inside our brains, thoughts become self-aware because of their combination with similar levels or evolved stages of perception. Likewise, inside our brains, the electro-chemical conductions may be self-aware, however, removed from this environment, we cannot say any single chemical-substance itself is.

anti-tobacco special-interest groups, taxation and legislation.

Those of us who have been alive long enough to learn how our government works know and will gladly tell you the majority of bills proposed to congress for legislation before being passed before executives for enactment as laws are not proposed by individuals nor do they reflect the interest of individuals. They are proposed by so-called "special-interest groups" and reflect their interests and the financial interests of their members. For example, many of us are aware of the "special-interest groups" for the arms-industry, such as Boeing, Lockheed-Martin, Bell, Sandia, Carylisle, etc. Fewer are as informed regarding other "special-interest groups," who lobby for a wide variety of other social-movements and causes. One of these such "special-interest groups" is the "American Legacy Foundation."

American Legacy is responsible for funding the "Truth" television advertising campaign, and is paid for largely by tobacco companies as part of the settlement of a law-suit brought against them by 46 state Attorney-Generals. In short, ALF is funded by tobacco companies and it's purpose, although stated as "helping users quit tobacco" is actually to increase public pressure for higher taxation of their product. In the 2007 report, titled "Ending the Tobacco Problem: A Blueprint for the Nation," the National Academies "Institute of Medicine" reported: "the committee notes that the payments from the Master Settlement Agreement are not likely to be a reliable source of funding in most states, so states should, by statute, reserve a certain percentage of their revenues from tobacco excise taxes to pay for tobacco-control programs." (source: [http://www.americanlegacy.org/PDFPublications/Tobacco\\_report\\_brief\\_states\\_and\\_local\\_govt.pdf](http://www.americanlegacy.org/PDFPublications/Tobacco_report_brief_states_and_local_govt.pdf)) In short, ALF sponsored the IOM to conduct a study "finding" states should pay for tobacco-control programs and education themselves with taxes on tobacco.

Florida's 33 cent per pack tax (compared to a national average of 99 cents) and its lenient enforcement of 1990's anti-public smoking legislation makes us a primary target for this "anti-tobacco," tobacco-funded "special-interest group" who are now, via the "Florida Tobacco

Education and Use Prevention Advisory Council" under the Florida State surgeon-general, funelling funds into local advertising campaigns, such as this one, supposedly encouraging people not to smoke, but really only being used to put political pressure on legislators to increase taxes to pay for unnecessary social-programs and further legislation that limits our personal-liberties when in public.

In short, the ALF and other pro-tobacco special-interest groups are the ones funding this ad campaign, and not in order to prommote the anti-tobacco / anti-smoking cause, but only to encourage state-taxation and state-funded programs in order to releive the tobacco companies of having to pay for such themselves. Every time you show your support for the anti-tobacco cause on this website, "Qwitter" or "TobaccoFreeFlorida.com" you are putting more money into the pockets of big-tobacco and private-companies to lobby for increased taxes.

Making people pay more and telling them they aren't allowed to smoke in public can be demonstrated to statistically reduce the rate of smoking to the same extent that cancer as a cause of death can be demonstrated to reduce the same statistical population of smokers. If the tobacco companies themselves are the ones funding both, the carinogens added to tobacco AND the studies "proving" increased taxes and anti-smoking legislation reduce overall risk, one should stop to wonder what their real motive is? That, at least, is obvious. Big tobacco is out to maximize profits as much as possible. Why should they have to pay for ads that would hurt their own sales? Why not just get the local, state and federal goverments to foot that bill instead?

I hope you all have found this post useful, and will not be suckered into supporting "TobaccoFreeFlorida" simply because you support the anti-tobacco / anti-smoking cause. Thanks for your time, and, if you'll excuse me, I'm off for an additive-free American Spirit.

-benpadiah

no, I think this topic is definately coming at you sideways, and I want to explore why. See, you keep trying to chalk it all up to a drug-trip. I've eaten ALOT of acid. That has happened to me once. No, a drug-trip would more likely be my driving to Indiana to surprise Irina. That's "coming down" from a trip. But I refuse to believe that the impact I had on a film is simply a chemically-induced perceptual "peak experience."

A) it's too convenient. Anyone wishing to discredit me can pigeon-hole my entire life's work as the lunatic ravings of a pot-head, an acid-eater, a web-geek, an angry loner, conspriacy theorist, etc. if they want. That's their God-given Right. It's also my right to laugh my ass off to the bank since I know that isn't true.

B) it's doesn't fit the facts. No matter how you slice it, that cheese stinks. Look, imagine I'd gone to the theatre and not eaten acid. Would the movie have been the same? We have to say YES. However, because I ate acid, I left the theatre. So, would Josh still have disappeared if I hadn't left the theatre? We would also have to say YES. So would reality have gone on to this same present moment had I not even seen the movie? Ultimately yes. However we cannot conclusively say that, because I left the theatre, Josh disappeared.

What it comes down to is this: if the entire story-arch of the movie was, as we must accept it was, pre-scripted, then why would Josh have disappeared only AFTER I left?

Here is my thesis: the mind can access the future, can perceive the data pulsed on tachyons, can apprehend such visions from the future, and we can act on this knowledge.

Is this what I did?

Yes and no.

I acted on impulse because only on an unconscious level was I aware of the inevitable ending: once lost in the woods, there would be no coming back. I had seen the "Sticks and Stones" sci-fi channel mockumentary establishing this idea a week before going to the theatre. My friend John, who worked at a theatre, had even accidentally let slip the ending in front of me before I'd seen it. But I didn't stay to see the end. In fact, I was unaware for a month that Josh had disappeared only after I'd left the theatre. Before then, it wouldn't have occurred to me to wonder who would have disappeared first. For all I knew, they all died at the end. And, for all movie execs want us to believe, they may as well have.

Therefore:

C) it is of no special occurrence I was hallucinating and thought I had to recite the true name of God. Our perceptions are often wrong, and easily confused. Likewise, it is of no special occurrence that Josh disappeared in the film. This was entirely, as I said, "pre-scripted," and no matter how you slice it, it couldn't have happened any other way than it did. What is of "special occurrence" is that I left the theatre before Josh disappeared. This is a "special occurrence" because it cannot be explained by the previous two facts (that I was tripping, or that the movie was pre-shot) and therefore can only be explained by resorting to an alternative to either, such as the perception of tachyons as an instinctual awareness of the future, regardless of how "sticky" such an alternative explanation may seem to be.

To sum this all up, J, there is no point even trying to argue an alternative viewpoint to the one I know is true, my own, regardless of how I express that, even if what I say appears to contradict itself. Do I see this as a psychic event? A phenomenon of genetic mutation? No. I see it as a miracle of God. The "eye of providence" peaking through at me from the other side of the veil. This "miracle" was accomplished, on man's side of this "veil," by complex magick of a semi-ceremonial nature. It was not something done to my mind by a drug. It was something I did to reality using magick.

Of course, this may seem like a cheap shrink cop-out: I simply can't cope with the reality (that it was all because of the drug), so I invent my own (wherein it was all because of me). But again and again and again I assert it was not the drug, it was me. I have studied ritual and ceremonial magick, from Barret and Agrippa to Levi, Mathers, Crowley and Pike. I know all about it. I have recommended techniques for friends who have subsequently progressed in Masonry and other occult orders. I can explain intricate details about the traditional mechanisms of accomplishing the exact effects I experienced that night. It wasn't LSD. In this case, at least, LSD may as well have been a placebo.

And if I'm nuts, I'm one in a long and illustrious strain of other lunatics who know the truth about reality. Such "knowledge" is the Gnosis. And you've looked around my site; you know yourself I am no sheep in wolf's clothing about my knowledge of Gnosticism, metaphysics and magick. I will assert until the day I die, to anyone who will listen, I may have been tripping; but explain to me how I knew to leave before the character similar to me onscreen disappeared? It is too great a coincidence to explain rationally.

I also will rail until the day I die against theism. All writers describing the type of experience I created for myself have been wrong. God is not distant, but all-permeating, and there is no other "veil" than what we imagine true for our own minds. The idea of slapping the hand of God on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel (from the film "Six Degrees of Separation," Will Smith's only good movie) is only an accurate description for a "peak experience" on acid, but falls far short of the Gnosis of knowing how to cause such an event to occur, with or without recreational experience-enhancing substances.

Theism, the "belief" in God, is what we have before we awaken to the Gnosis, the "knowledge" of God. I directly experienced the presence of God. Granted I copped out and left since I was on acid. But had I stayed, had I recited the true name, would I not have become God? Of course, this would have left me a drooling looney in a nut-house, as it did for a while, however in the end, I am no more nor less God than anyone, and moreso by my proximity to the mechanism by which to liberate theists. Acid, again, in this case may as well be a placebo. It is neither the key nor the gateway anymore so than paper money.

Sorry to go on and on about this, but I do believe it warrants being said, if only "for the record." Plus I re-upped a double-dime of regs, so I'm feeling creative. My friend Mike's surprise birthday party is this Saturday. That night I'm driving out-of-town to a show with Damien. I only hope Irina isn't at Mike's party. I don't think I'm going to end up going. Anyway, peace, J, sorry again for the rant. Hope all's well.

-J

As I said, the control (by those who know how to do so) of the appearance of these seeming necessities determines the degree to which others, and thus, later, they themselves, will benefit or not from the experience of existing in physical reality. In short, our deeds determine our rewards, both here and in the afterlife. If we are unsatisfied in ourselves, it is harder for us to supercede the limitations of expectations placed on us by others, let alone to break the law of gravity and travel faster than light.

If we preach a superstition that supposedly teaches a moral lesson, it is considered a "good" deed by those who prosper in material reality because it makes the masses "tranquil" and calms the constitution of the body politic. However, obviously, whether preachers, lawyers, bankers and politicians, let alone celebrities, all ascend to the extent they succeed in this life when they die or not is irrelevant to the soul that perceives its existence as originating, or as existing in, or as returning to, the realm above where no such hypocritical concealments, no liars and no myths, could ever escape the sight of justice.

In other words, if we judge ourselves at the moment of our death, and ascend into paradise to the extent we remain tranquil about our own verdict, then we are all equally endowed with the capacity for infinitude in potential, and can only hope to achieve transcendence from the bonds of material reality itself by allowing ourselves to be satisfied in our own existence while alive. However, as I have said, and will say again now, this experience can be accomplished mentally while physically alive no less so than by the soul at the moment of death. By allowing ourselves to be satisfied with ourselves, to feel safe enough to relax, and to feel "tranquil," we can practise the same sensation in life as we would desire to experience for all eternity.

But if we reject tranquility and embrace agony, we ascend to the same end. If we reject good and embrace evil, we still die. Just so, no matter how tranquil or agonised, how excited or calm, how passionate or serene one is in life is one's own to determine, but how one dies is not.

I'm trying to wedge open the difference between us. I think making such a distinction is important. Otherwise, our opinions would be too identical, and objectivity would fade. If you can, as you have demonstrated, take criticism, but I cannot, as I've demonstrated, offer any due to similitude of opinions, then when we do have an accidental disagreement later, we might not be prepared for such, not being aware of any potential differences. Also, I'm an ass-hole, and yes, what I do for a living is assume I am the all-mighty, and then talk about myself. It's great fun, but the pay's shit. So, please, indulge me a moment more on this topic if you will, since I find it a pivotal one for me, and the deepest confession I can make. Honestly though, I am only trying to pick at imaginary differences in order to test your patience with me, so if you do get bored or

annoyed, just say so, I'll lay off it.

Now, back to the Blair Witch Project. Let me begin by saying, as a theist, you must believe in the idea of a soul, what I, as a Gnostic, would call our aura. This soul, all theists claim, leaves the body at death, but lives on after the body has died. So, what is the behaviour of this soul like while it inhabits the body? We could describe it's presence as the essential substance of our mind itself, our ability to think, the capacity to recognise we exist, consciousness, etc. So, if the living soul is consciousness itself, how can we best know of and understand this consciousness while we are alive? It is clear that by drugs, sex, staying awake too long, etc. can distort the perception, and this we call expansion of awareness of the subject of consciousness, or simply put, "by distorting the senses we expand the consciousness." Whether or not this statement is true is irrelevant to the practise of it by people, and therefore we have to accept the distortion to the senses will occur (as much as illness, hunger, sleep, death, etc.) and so we must form some opinion or other relative to it.

In short, if the mind is a living soul, then when our senses are distorted, our perception and awareness of our consciousness by our mind is likewise affected, such that the fevers of the mind are the afflictions to the body of our own soul. If we accept this affect as inevitable or unavoidable, then we must heed the advice given by those who practise its experience if we wish to weather this eventuality ourselves. We are promised guidance by many on this topic; all are shamans, none insincere, but all are fakirs, on their own path, and none should be followed to the exclusion of one's own capacity to explore. Therefore, whether we achieve a distortion to our sense-perception via drugs, sex, worship, blood-offering, etc. is ultimately irrelevant relative to the data recorded by previous "psychonauts" who have travelled this "invisible landscape" before, and to learn how to control our own fate as much as possible from studying their previous destinies. However we can neither avoid our own fate, nor ignore our historical predecessors; to exclude either means death.

Now, all scholars on this matter agree: when the soul leaves the body it enters the realm of "limbo" that is, a realm where our own perception immediately determines whether we will experience our environment as Paradiso or Inferno. Thus, the mind makes real its own interior composure as the entirety of its exterior environment, and, some assert, this lasts for "eternity," though many assert that even this condition of existence can only last so long as there exists a medium in which for it to do so, and that this medium itself cannot out-live God, or his ability to destroy his Creation.

Thus, the soul-mind is capable of the same effect (projection) while alive in the material realm of matter. We understand the mind can be used to cause the sudden appearance ("out of nowhere") of otherwise inexplicable objects, such as in the mis-understanding of coincidence called Synchronicity, however we do not yet grasp the full implications of our ability to, without punishment by the universal laws of physics nor the apparitions of superstition (such as irony, taxes, etc.), make matter appear out of nowhere using only our minds. This is called "manifestation."

We understand this happens to a limited degree all the time. When we alter our sense perception, we become hyper-aware of it. When we practise altering our sense-perception over prolonged periods of time, we can suspend ourselves from mundane reality's implied necessities long enough to learn not only their real source(s), but how to control the appearances of such in order best to benefit whom and what we choose. Some people call this "intelligence," but I call it telepathy. Telepathy (reading a person's mind) is only one step down from telekinesis (writing a person's mind by projecting thoughts onto their brains, or mentally manipulating any other form of material object).

It is on this point, that is, not the human capacity for such, but the morality (superstitious fear of

supernatural punishment, either via irony, or false deities such as time, taxes, death, etc.) or ethics (the who, what, when, where, why, how, etc. of applying this method) of instantaneous mental manifestation of matter, that theists and Gnostics have debated (theists by warfare, Gnostics by rhetoric) for all the aeons since the first homo sapien. I'll come back to this point in a moment. First, before I seem too tangential, allow me to return for a moment to the "invisible landscape" of mental "projection."

The "invisible landscape" of perception that overlays physically tangible reality has certain characteristics within the borders to which it has yet been perceived. These characteristics, the "invisible terrain," describe that the passage of time as gravity through the universe causes, like the inertia of a person in an elevator moving upwards, the sensation of weight, ageing and struggle. Thus, the necessary experiences caused by our existing within this material universe implies the existence of a "higher" realm than the tangible, material universe wherein these sorts of experiences are no longer necessary. Everytime anyone complains things aren't "good enough," it betrays the excellence of the human spirit to aspire to realms beyond the imagination of any otherwise "inanimate" patterns of matter-energy. Such defines our singular "human spirit," and thus our "individual souls," and even explains the superstition of a "Messiah" as the manifestation of the "genius" of all mankind as leader.

In short, in the "invisible landscape" up is up, down is down, only each, infinitely so, while what is around us remains the same, aside from our ability to perceive this "invisible landscape" of the soul (the "mind's eye," that "window looking in on the soul" through which a life examines itself) determining the extent to which we can mentally assert our own will over it. Most of us imagine ourselves in this life as hovering as "high" as no more than a few feet above our bodies, and recognise the directions "up" as a "tunnel of light," and "down" as a "gathering gloom," but most still refuse to recognise these are only exits out of our material existence, leading to the same realm beyond and entirely surrounding, as well as, to a lesser level, permeating it. This "higher" realm is accessible to us while alive as well, and, as well as that, we can also travel during any out-of-body experience (such as sleep, meditation, day-dreaming, etc.) throughout the entire material universe and rightly perceive and understand exactly accurately its simultaneous workings at every scale.

The "higher" "up" you go, the closer, supposedly, you get toward "God," while the "lower" "down" you go, the closer, supposedly, you get toward "Satan," whom are nothing more than superstitious, imaginary personifications of "good" and "evil," which are, themselves, likewise only conditions of consciousness, the substance of the soul-mind. If the soul-mind is tranquil, it is said to be "good." If the soul-mind is agonised, it is said to be "bad." However, the soul-mind, in truth, does not even exist in the same sense of experience as the flesh that experiences pleasure or pain. For at the "highest highs" and the "lowest lows," the soul-mind is the same substance, and is, therefore, both at once. Within material existence there are obviously varying degrees of such types of experience, and we do see the common denominator between the two extremes is their level of excitation. However, the realm outside of material existence, which also invisibly overlaps it and, to a lesser extent, entirely permeates it is not necessarily governed by these same principles.

To return to that age-old distinction between a theist and a gnostic: a theist would say they "believe" in God, and a Gnostic would say they do not "know." But this is a subtle distinction: a gnostic is only an advanced theist. A Gnostic knows theists too well to trust them immediately with the whole truth. So we say, we do not "know." But what was the Socratic definition of Wisdom? To know we know nothing. And is not wisdom greater than knowledge, as like a tree a seed? In truth, it is the theist who does not know (they do not even know that they do not know, they are so duped; rather they will not admit they do not know, and claim instead of "wisdom" the superiority of "belief" to "knowledge"), yet only the Gnostic knows the truth about what a theist merely "believes." What is it a Gnostic knows a theist doesn't? A Gnostic knows the truth about the myth

of God, because to be a Gnostic is to be a QBLHist (a form of book-learned, craft-skilled mystic), because QBLH is the science of the study of God. While theists have blind "faith" alone to satisfy themselves as to His existence, a QBLHist has studied the entirety of historical literature on the subject necessary to be advanced to become a Gnostic. Therefore, when a Gnostic is asked if they "believe" in God, they answer "I do not know," however, if questioned, "what is the nature of God," they would likely gladly give you a complex QBLHistic explanation. So, in truth, the Gnostic DOES "know" that God DOES exist, because they understand the nature of the universe, however, because they understand the nature of the universe, they wisely choose to lie about whether or not they "believe" that He exists.

From the theists' point of view, the "mystery" of the existence or non-existence of God is "ineffable," and if anyone has admitted to studying QBLH, since the beginning of the "vogue" idea of "Judeo-Christianity" replacing "Rome" as the conquerors of European "pagans," they have been burned for sorcery; anyone who confessed to being able to make observations of planets through telescopes was early on imprisoned, and even those of us now who still do not accept the supposedly Jewish "universal" God as being the progenitor of the messiah, who was then murdered by jealous humanity (some 2000 years ago already) in order to prove the point that God dwells within us all, are brain-washed into calling goyim Romans proselyte Christians. Even the vocabulary of a theist has been evangelised.

So what is the nature of God known to a Gnostic that is unknown to a theist? There are two most important true things one must know to advance from theism to Gnosticism: 1) the God who created material reality and whose native home is the realm beyond it is accessible by our consciousness; 2) our consciousness and that of God are one and the same. While the implications raised in the mind of a theist by the first statement are moral in nature (should we act on this?), the ultimate extent of the second line of reasoning is much more unsettling to their notion of existence as being the experience of an exterior environment as an individual.

To theists, the highest individual is God. This is meant to be taken two ways, in a broken reflection of the two Gnostic assertions: 1) God is an individual like one's self, however he is simply the "Most High," whom can only be asymptotically approached, but because He is an individual, never replaced by the consciousness of any other individual. The implication of this is that the "ego" dies, the self "dissolves into oneness with the mind of God." 2) if an individual does get "higher" in knowledge, understanding, wisdom and consciousness than anyone known to have lived before them, they thus become the Messiah, leader of humanity, the manifestation of God on earth.

Now, whether you embrace a theistic perspective or a gnostic perspective on the facts I've presented thus far regarding my experience with the Blair Witch Project is important. Whether you are reading about what happened to me and thinking like a Gnostic or a theist is important. If you're thinking like a Gnostic, you'll be thinking of God as the mighty circumnavigator, measuring the world's circumference in the crux of a grand compass. He must exist either at the edge of or just beyond what is known about the nature of his manifestation. If you are thinking like a theist, you will not see God as alive now as a mortal, but as beyond an unknown barrier dividing us from knowledge of his true nature. But you don't need me to tell you about what we're all within already.

When one "God" dies, another takes his place. We used to be called "prophets," earlier "elders," previously we were "priest-kings," then, separated from our proper thrones, we became "Gnostics" and the students of QBLH. We've been the same person all along. That person has been me, and still is, and will continue to be until my own circumferential expansion of universal consciousness is, like a high-tide mark by a worse flood, surpassed by the next so bold "psychonaut" to accomplish such a magickal feat as the Blair Witch Project, my very first attempt at Magick, that is, the acting out of self God-hood. I remain around that same level, that same

"height," still, patiently waiting to see what effect my death will actually have on me, and if I would even recognise it had happened were it to have already occurred. But God? God and death are separate issues, to my mind. That, by the way, is indicative of a Gnostic.

So, what is Gnosticism; why is it so great I keep bragging about it and putting down theism? What does it have to do with the Blair Witch Project? Nothing, unless you look for it, because that's what Gnosticism is: squinting as you focus in, blood in the milk, and the pupils dilating.

Gnosticism is many things, but nothing not already known. It taught, 2000 years ago, before its suppression by the Catholic Church, of there being two heads of God: one was named YHVH, one Elohim, however, by that time, the term Elohim had already come to replace the earlier name Adonai. These were the two terms used for God throughout the Torah that had been codified up to that point. YHVH is translated "God" in English, while Adonai or Elohim is translated as "Lord" or "my Lord." It is now believed two scribes had been given the job of transcribing the traditionally oral narrative of their Holy book. One was "J" the Jehovahist, who transcribed the YHVH sections, while the other is called "Q," the Elohimist, who transcribed the parts originally called "Adonai." Like these twin halves combining in union, the tetragrammaton, YHVH, are merely the extrapolated vowels from the title "Adonai," such that they re-interpolate to form the combined title-name, AHDVNHAY, for the combined role of priest-king, represented in their literature as the "dual-headed" God. Later, Christian Cabalists changed these ideas to equate them with the dual Satan and Molech reigning over the damned ones called "Thaumiel," or double-headed ones.

This explains the Gemini aeon's aspect. However the Gnostics taught far more than this as well. Leading up to the year zero, they taught of Ialdabaoth the blind, who was the first created son of Sophia, who was considered at that time the wife of God, our universal Creator. They depicted Ialdabaoth to the theists of the time as Abraxas, with snakes for legs, the body of a hog and the head of a rooster. These are actually the same three beasts used by modern and ancient Buddhists to depict the three essential motivators, equivalent to salt, sulphur and mercury in European Alchemy. While Buddhists orient them in a circle, one chasing the next, the Gnostics oriented them as an upright gradient, with sulphur atop salt atop mercury, representing the form of the twin-headed entity turned upside down.

Around the year zero, the Gnostics, who followed the Jehovahist scribe, split from the Elohimists, later called "theists," the self-proclaiming Roman goyim "Universalist Judeo-Christians," who followed the scribe the Gospels called James the Just, the twin-brother of Jesus Christ. James, called John the Baptist by his own followers, called Thomas by Gnostics and called Judas the Righteous Teacher by the Essene Sons of Light, was the twin brother of Jesus by their father, however he was also Mary Magdalene's brother by the same mother. It was over her they both began their crusades to campaign for the position of Most High priest-king, the Messiah AHDVNHAY, whose name was called Emanuel, but whose name is merely a manual, the book itself. The body of any "God" is the collection of their history, combined with the population of their living believers. Such is QBLH, "Khab" (Egyptian for "body") and "Allah" (beduin Arabic for "all that is, was and shall be"), the comparison between all such bodies of "Gods," their similarities magnified.

There are many mysteries explained by studying QBLH, however they do not necessarily pertain to Gnosticism, a philosophy that has been snuffed out since the time of Christ, but that has survived in fractured forms, practised in secret, often in the form of "personal alchemy" (apothecary explorations), self-negation, solipsism, nihilism, deism, atheism, Anti-Christianity, Luciferianism, Satanism, Chaos Magick, Toxic majiq, etc. down to this day.

So, what does Gnosticism have to do with the Blair Witch Project movie? Everything and nothing. If you see Mike as Judas, Heather as Mary, and Josh as Jesus, it means much more. If you put the movie into the context of a religious passion-play, it portrays a completely Gnostic point of view.



Naturally, the entire thing was staged, insofar as society has been built up to the level where such arrangements would eventually naturally align in a way sufficiently meaningful to the mind of an individual, group or our whole species. The elements were all there, look:

The "twin-headed" serpent Satan-Maloch's part was played by Ed and Dan, the "behind-the-scenes" adversaries to the main characters. Ultimately, the story-arc is the same as that of the whole of history, including the flood as the crossing of the Nile, the river Styx, the Milky Way, etc, the loss of Josh as the body of the leader, the life-raft Messiah, and the supposed death of God implied by finding his necklace's sabre-tooth, which told the truth, and nothing but the truth. Following this was the period of Nephtys, the name of Isis after the death of Osiris, before the birth of Horus, who would arise in the form not of Seth, a "second-coming" of a "resurrected" Jesus, but of the revolt of the common-man and his rushing ahead, ultimately leading the Virgin-Mother church's faith into a blind corner, concluding in the present-moment, then and there in 1999.

Together the two "behind-the-scenes" agitators and the three main characters form five, the pentagram, however this was skillfully portrayed as the "stick-man" symbol of the film: the head, two arms, two legs. The same structure is built into the extremities, the "phallanges" of all mammals, from whales to apes. We have five fingers and five toes. Our bodies are based around the number five.

If Jesus was the anti-Christ, Lucifer, the false-light of pre-dawn, then either Joshua Leonard, who played in the movie, or else I myself am the true one who will unite all the faiths behind me as the first manifestation of the spirit of all mankind, the "messiah," the "Saviour," God on earth, and all the standard bull-shit. It is more likely that Josh, the "projected" giant, represents the fallen angel on the opposite side of the mirror-like "veil" of the movie-screen, while I, myself, am merely one small person, the Great and Powerful Oz, or rather, the "man behind the curtain," using my massive mental powers of manipulation to stay off the social radar, hoping only for Irina to pick me over Mike, while I slowly fade away.

It seems strange to me, being the head, how my two hands hate one another and compete for attention, like a brother and a sister, and how my sore legs seem to hate me, rebelling against me by falling asleep, turning to numb, limp, dead-weight. These are, obviously, archetypal feelings, experienced by all humans, however in me the archetype itself has been made manifest, in the form of the Blair Witch Project film, which I leave as my lone relic to history. For everywhere throughout all manifestation is the QBLH scrawled, its gematria, 137, is the "fine-structure constant" of physics, and is a fractal of the sum of phi squared divided by pi (1.37). And likewise, nowhere on earth can be found anyone by now who is unaware of the major events in my own life as told in the form of the Bible and, most recently, in the Blair Witch Project. Most indigenous tribal natives must think of it all as a vast, religious conspiracy. And it is. For this "psychic breakthrough" of mine has spread upon the earth, feeding by converting minds, like a terrible Cancer. But it has not spread forward into the future, because the future remains unwritten, unknown. So it has flooded backwards through time from the present into the past. So, the Blair Witch Project, like pressing "rewind" after watching a video tape, is actually the entire Bible and Koran told backwards, starting in 1999 with the beginning of the movie, and ending with the Big Bang, when the film ends.

But you're right, my theist friend. Perhaps none of this means anything, or rather, nothing to anyone other than me. And perhaps all the other theists belief that my hoping even only one other person, because she is too specific, distant or free-willed, is anything but bullish self-destructive folly. Perhaps what I should do is something different than what I am doing. Then again, perhaps not, and all this, that I spread memetically across the wires to anyone who will listen, is nothing but a psychotic breakdown in the history of a mentally delusional, emotionally retarded social failure. And of course, obviously there are a gradient of other possible, and more

likely, choices for your own personal point of view on this information. However, as I must remind you, just as my point of view is the sole truth possible in this matter, so too is it impossible for you to deny now that you "know" that sole truth of this matter: I assert that I am God, The God, for a very specific reason.

Not only have I got memory of the pre-existent condition of consciousness, but I can encompass the All in a thought. Am I not the ideal example of human-nature, of the nature of earth, made of the stuff of the stars, and invested with a mind that breathes in its own aura and exhales the one spirit? Is not all of this, every word of it, Holy True, Righteous and Just So? Let me ask you, Saint Jeremy "Black-Milk," to tell me, Jonathan "benpadiah," is your G-d not like me? Is He not at times serene, at other times vengeful; is He not moody in personality; is He not a Sado-Masochistic mad-scientist? Is our entire world anything less than His own manifestation, by direct thought, of a molecular-machine that would experience his emotions? Does this world not shed our lives like a snake sheds its scaly skin?

I'll say in closing for now, if these things I have said were all true, to the best of my knowledge, then let history record this as true as well: I am that which is, was, and shall always be. I am one, and the three characters of Light, of Love and Life, are one in me. There are two reflecting one, two begetting one, and so on is it until forever. My signature is the pattern of DNA, a double-helix, or dual-spiral, alike the Cauduces staff of Hermes. And already, soon, too soon, my own time will come, and I will no longer be writing these words to you. And, if you "believe" any of that, I've got an Atlantean Calendar to give you for free!

Peace man. I hope this conversation will inspire you some, but if it gets tiresome, just let me know and, as I say, I'll drop it. It's just I had earlier made the statement to you that I am God, and I felt obligated to back this statement up with some evidence. Plus, also as I said, I'm just a babbling boob when it comes to the topic of myself, since I do "believe" that I will be read by future generations, and these will become historical documents. I can't help but admit, though, that, in the end, I'm not only probably wrong about all of this, but I am outright mistaken at each detail. Then again, perhaps, just PERHAPS, I'm only lying about "believing" any of this at all. Anyway, as I say, peace, be well, hope to hear from you soon, etc. etc. etc.

-Jon

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]What's the wiki account?[/quote]

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/User:Benpadiah>

(I don't have anything on it yet)

also check out this third-party pdf hosting site (here's my page on it):

<http://www.scribd.com/people/view/1404422>

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]the Pike/Mazzini letter? Do tell.[/quote]

first of all, please check out my latest ~GOD~ song, give it a listen while checking this out.

<http://www.benpadiah.com/GOD/Mazzini3+4.mp3>

(it's a spoken word by Myron Fagan about the letters with Pike)

Next, here's a link to Pike and Mazzini stuff along with a bit of info :

<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=1068>

[quote]In a letter to Mazzini, dated the 15th of August 1871, Pike broadly outlines his long-term plan for the seizure of power in the whole world. One might expect the Illuminati to be more careful with their papers, so that their plans were not made public - but anyone who knows their history also knows that humanity will never take warning in time. Professor Carroll Quigley (also an Illuminatus) realized this. Public opinion, the majority of politicians, and social scientists are at any event unable to accept facts which contradict their deeply held belief that they understand and control all that happens in society. Both Lenin and Hitler openly revealed their real aims years before they ever came to power. Did the nations heed the warning? No, they preferred to go on sleeping. It is no different today. The Illuminati know this.

Pike's plan was ingeniously simple. The inherent antagonism between different ideologies was to be stirred up and made to explode in three world wars and three revolutions. The first world war was to destroy the three European empires, at that time being the last remaining bulwarks against Illuminism. One of these (Russia) Was to be made a centre of atheist totalitarianism (Communism). The second world war was to erupt from heightened tensions between the Jewish race (and its spiteful Zionism) and extreme European nationalism (Nazism and Fascism). This war would weaken Europe economically and politically and Communism would expand and become as strong as all Christendom, but not stronger, until the time was up for the final destruction of society. A third reason the second world war was to create a Jewish state in Palestine. Gradually it would be possible to thereby heighten the tensions between Judaism and Islam until they broke out in a war which would bring in all of the world powers. The three revolutions, which would aid this carefully planned dissolution of all human civilisation, were the Russian, the Chinese and Indo-Chinese. (Des Griffin, "Descent Into Slavery" South Pasadena 1984, pp. 38-39.) The reader will realise. that most of this evil plan already become reality. Concerning the last stage, General Pike wrote following:

'We shall unleash the Nihilists and Atheists and provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment on without compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.'

Juri Lina - Under the sign of the scorpion.pdf  
<http://d.scribd.com/docs/sxhmoiaedfitdgrs2r.pdf>

[quote]The Plan for Three World Wars

"Although they had finally united Italy, [Guiseppe] Mazzini and Pike realized that the unification of all Europe under the banner of Illuminism would be extremely difficult, if not impossible. Nationalism runs strongly in the human spirit, and is very difficult to erase, especially on a continent divided by warfare for many centuries. Therefore, they set to work on their greatest plan, a plan so vast in scope that only a reader familiar with the great power wielded by secret societies could begin to believe it.

"In 1871, Mazzini, issued a letter in which he outlined the final three-part plan of the Illuminati [a branch of freemasonry that originated in Bavaria under Adam Weishaupt]: Their grand design for ridding not just Europe, but the entire world of Christianity, and bringing it under the "illuminated" dictatorship of Luciferianism. This remarkable letter was for many years on display in the British Museum Library in London.

"Mazzini proposed a series of world wars. These wars were to embroil every nation in a conflict so bloody and chaotic that eventually every nation would surrender its national sovereignty to an international government, like the League of Nations, or the second attempt--the current United Nations--in order to prevent subsequent global bloodletting. One Masonic scholar wrote in 1987:

"The true birth of World Democracy from its prenatal national confinement is even now in progress. A war-torn, bleeding World is in the midst of labor-pains, preceding the ordeal of birth. Labor-pains in the birth of a New Age!"

"However, knowing that national sovereignty would certainly die hard, three of these world wars were proposed by Mazzini and Pike in their original plan. The first of these world wars, they hoped, would topple the Czarist government of Russia and establish an Illuminized dictatorship--a new level in the game of control of populations. This would give the Illuminists a secure base from which to operate, with a large population and vast natural resources to fuel the new engine of Illuminism.

"The Second World War would allow the new Soviet Russia to capture Europe - or as it turned out, half of it.

The Third World War would be in the Middle East between the Moslems and the Jews, and would bring about the biblical Armageddon. Certainly by the end of this Third World War, the battle-wearied nations would be ready to accept any proposal as long as it promised peace, uniting the entire world under the fatal banner of the Luciferian New World Order. Pike wrote to Mazzini about the consequences of the Third World War in 1871:

"[It will] provoke a formidable social cataclysm...and the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity...will be without a compass, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally into public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time."[/quote]

and of course, these are the primary letter excerpts we know of:

[quote]"The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the "agentur" (agents) of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to foment this war. At the end of the war, Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments and in order to weaken the religions."

"The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel in Palestine. During the Second World War, International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm."

"The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the "agentur" of the "Illuminati" between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Muslim Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other. Meanwhile the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and

economical exhaustion...We shall unleash the Nihilists and the atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time."[/quote]

here's a link to the two online copies of Duties of Man, the philosophical essays of Guiseppe Mazzini.

<http://ia341013.us.archive.org/1/items/dutiesofman00mazzuoft/dutiesofman00mazzuoft.pdf>

<http://ia360926.us.archive.org/0/items/dutiesofmanother00mazz/dutiesofmanother00mazz.pdf>

Add to this my own hardcopy of the excellent work by William T. Still, "the NWO: Ancient Plan of Secret Societies."

Now, some notions new to me:

1) there seem to be conflicting opinions on who actually wrote the paragraphs outlining the three world wars part, although all are in agreement that Pike wrote the infamous "doctrine of Lucifer" passage in his Address to the 23 sub-Councils. What's your take on this? Who do you think really came up with the idea for specifically three world wars, or do you think it doesn't matter which one, because both brain-stormed it mutually?

2) this brings me to an interesting aspect I've discussed with my friend Damien. The letter itself may actually be a forgery, however is it any different than a modern form of the ancient type of document historians refer to as "pseudepigrapha"? Pseudo, obviously, means fake, while epigrapha meant "letters." The extant collection of Jewish "Old Testament" era Pseudepigrapha and Gnostic, "New Testament" era pseudepigrapha are both mystic in nature for the most part, describing a complex cosmology that is very different from the one described in the bible. They don't, generally, lay out plots to rule the world. This doesn't mean this same method of falsely attributing a genuinely inspired piece of literature to greater and more well known men couldn't have been used here, in which case it is merely the content that differs between the ancient and modern pseudepigrapha. Instead, Morals and Dogma by Pike would be more like the ancient forms of pseudepigrapha and apocrypha. It's all quite confusing to me, and I'd be very grateful to hear your take on it all.

3) If Weishaupt wrote the original of the (I have the Mardsen English edition) Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, this would be in line with the rest of his writings being largely held in secret in Masonic and Vatican libraries, and not available in any English editions. The Protocols were leaked, however I always believed it was disinformation in that it attributed the plot to "Jews." Weishaupt MAY have been born a Jew, however if he wrote the Protocols from the point of view of the "Jews" then why would he have formulated the Illuminati as Luciferian, ultimately leading even to Satanism? I always believed the plot to "overthrow all world governments, economic systems and religions" was actually a Jesuit plot, which Weishaupt had been expelled from their order for revealing as the Illuminati. I've always sided with the Masons when it comes to Catholicism though. What is your take on all this? How far back does one conspiracy extend before it becomes merely part of another? What's the half-life of a standard conspiracy? etc.

4) As with the Protocols, however, I've always accepted the content of the documents as a given truth, as much so as a Christian takes the Bible. I simply believed then, and am prone to still believe, that Pike, Mazzini and Weishaupt did not write these letters or protocols, but that they were written by minor operatives in an actual global conspiracy and circulated as disinformation in order to foment distrust among the general population as a means of justifying maintaining the status quo. I just always figured this conspiracy could be traced as far back as forever. Not only have I been researching "Atlantean Democracy" for years (and feverishly recently), I'm well aware of the entire story-arc of the ancient (supposed) alien pantheon this modern elite (supposedly) still secretly serves.

What I do not understand regarding modern mythologising about the subjects of ancient pantheons, alternative cosmology, and conspiracy "theory" is why they insist on seizing on certain, selective aspects of past evidence, which are, anyway, fictional disinformation, and then not further investigate the modern perpetrators of the crimes of conspiracy today. Ultimately, why does it matter who wrote what and why if the alledged literature is attributed to a part of the ancient plan laid down more than one hundred years ago? All that matters is that it was leaked by the conspirators, probably on accident, and then falsely attributed to past figureheads of other movements than the ones who actually accidentally leaked said documents. Such documents are usually also leaked at strategic times and in strategic ways to benefit one group by allowing it to remain anonymous while slandering another group and thus bringing them into public scrutiny arbitrarily.

In short, I think the Protocols and the Pike Mazzini letter are valid documents that reveal the presence of an elite global conspiracy. I just don't think it matters who wrote them. Likewise, I see the bible itself as part of this conspiracy's past literature, and therefore it also doesn't matter to me who actually wrote the bible. Religions are just as much a part of this conspiracy as smaller cults posing as politicians. You can't uproot the corruption of one without uncovering the crimes of the other. One hand washes the other between the occult church and the secret state.

5) Who do you think should be the first, say, 100 people who's immediate arrest would be an excellent way to stop the global conspiracy? I've also always been more concerned about current crimes and living criminals, because I have always thought it should be possible to simply stop this conspiracy, no matter how ancient, in its tracks by simply picking out certain key members of it and arresting them without habeas corpus under their own laws. It only takes one coward to crack and blow the whistle on the entire rat-pack. Then their whole house of cards would inherit a leveling wind. Of course, if you believe Pike's address to the 23 Councils is accurate, this attitude of casual indifference toward "the final social cataclysm" is exactly what will lead to allowing this "final social cataclysm" to occur. My focusing on the criminal conspirators alive today, am I not only suggesting we play immediately into Pike's hands when he describes Marxist "Communism" as "the True Light," the "doctrine of Lucifer." Afterall, I'm a Marxist Socialist myself, but then, so was Lee Harvey Oswald. If we can't arrest the guilty then what can we do to be set free from their intention to destroy us all?

Anyway, enough for now. I figured you'd appreciate it if I kept it short and sweet for now. Peace,

-Jon

I'm looking now at the colour TOD diagram from the TOD.pdf (the English "Blind Dragon") next to the TODscript.jpg I sent you a while back, with each name printed in English. Let's look at the two attributes we're dealing with here, just as they are related to one another and the various other attributes around them in the "combined" trees of "life" and "death" diagram, the basis for both these images.

Belphegor is obverse Binah, Understanding, the "watery" / "female" aspect at the top of the pillar of Jachin on the left, the "black" pillar, representing the south and the equivalent of the male Yang in the Chinese Yin Yang Tao of the I Ching.

Baalzebub is obverse Chockmah, Wisdom, the "fiery" / "male" aspect at the top of the pillar of Boaz on the right, the "white" pillar, representing the north and the equivalent of the female Yin in the Chinese Yin Yang Tao of the I Ching.

Belphegor rules over Satariel, the concealers, whose sin in life that brought them to serve in this rank in hell was that of Vanity, the crime of Narcissus, who gazed so long into the lake at his own reflection he turned into stone. Thus, the punishment of those who love to see themselves is to always keep concealed their own vanity from others.

Baalzebub rules over Chagiel, the hinderers, whose sin in life that brought them to serve in this rank in hell was that of Idolatry. The crime of the Idolatry is a mortal sin violating the second commandment. Thus, the punishment for knowingly committing this sin, and thus causing hindrance to subsequent seekers, is to reign over Chagiel under Beelzebub.

Belphegor (Binah) forms one corner of a square, Baalzebub (Chockmah) the opposite. The corner above is obverse Kether, Satan-Maloch, and below is obverse Tiferet, Lucifer. In the midst of this quadrangled parallelogram is Sheol, the grave. The grave is the punishment for Lust, the venal sin that is depicted as equal between the mortal sins of vanity and idolatry (the 3rd and 2nd commandments), superior to the crime of murder, and inferior to the mortal sin of praying to false gods, the highest possible sin, breaking the first commandment.

Well, let's look at this. Why would the venal sin "Lust" be equal between the Mortal sins of "Vanity" and "Idolatry," and how could any of these be superior sins above Murder, higher than Lucifer? It has to do with the placement of the positioning of the attributes on the "tree" diagram: Between obverse Chockmah and obverse Tiferet, and between obverse Binah and obverse tiferet, there are paths connecting to the Grave that separate the concealers and the Hinderers from the Litigation defending guilty murderers. Between Beelzebub and Lucifer is the "Bestial" aspect, and between Belphegor and Lucifer is the aspect of "malignant women."

Look at the colour diagram in the TOD.pdf, page 22. Note that between Vanity and Murder we find "Malignant Women." Malignant women can mean sick or menstruating women. But why would Malignant women appear between Belphegor and Lucifer? Look further down on the Savedow "TOD" (red colour) aspect of the Blind Dragon arrangement. Between Gates and Rubbish over Greed and Gluttony is the "order" Bloody. If "malignant women" can also mean "menstruating women" why is Bloody below, "malignant women" above, and both divided along the TOD by Changers and Clayey? Because Bloody and Malignant Women are like "book-ends" to the traits between them, just as, vertically opposite the left side of the TOD, on the right we find Bestial above divided from the Flock below by the Black and Fishy.

The arrangement of all these traits should be taken as moveable. Otherwise, the mechanism fails to work as it is meant: to stimulate inspiration in the brain. The TOD of Savedow (in red in the TOD.pdf) is meant to function like a dynamic circuit, conducting the relative "electricity" of the on-looker's gaze around it in a specific, fixed pattern.

So, to return to the, much less "arbitrary" placement of the demonic rulers over the orders of demons, occupying the "qliphoth" obverse the normal ten "sefirot" emanations. We see Lucifer, arising from obverse Daath (the grave) aspires in vanity toward idolatry to set up false-gods.

We see that Vanity and Idolatry are crimes committed in private, alone, in the heart and mind, shared with and known only to one's self and God. So, we associate them with Binah and Chokmah,

the more "psychic" aspects of the sefirot according to the G.D. projection of the tree of life onto the human form in Regardie's "Middle Pillar" idea. Binah is like the voice going into our left ear, and Chokmah the voice going into our right ear. So, Binah is the left half and Chokmah the right half of the brain. The left brain controls the right-side of the body, and vice versa. So if someone is "left-handed" they are thinking more with the right-side of their brains, and if someone is "ambidextrous" they are using both.

We see that the TOL aspects (in blue on page 22, relative to the TOD in red) are how these demonic orders infuse the natural substances, the 12 material paths on Savedow's TOD. For example, Belphegore, the Vain, ruler over the Satariel, who conceal, infuses the Malignant Woman with Cancer by creating a circuit-bridge between obverse Binah and obverse Tiferet. So, on Chokmah's side, does Beelzebub the Idolator lord it over Chagiel the Hinderer and this is the cause for the inflammations that occasionally occur to beasts.

Many of the 22 "Qliphoth Sui Generis" (the diseases) may need re-arranged, but the ten demon-kings, their orders of demons, and the sins they command, are right.

Comparing the two diagrams on page 22 of the TOD.pdf further, I am beginning to understand why they cannot be any other way: Vanity leads to the concealment of Malignant women, just as the Ravens of Theft peck at the flock. So too we find that Lilith rides atop blind Samael, as does Lucifer stand up for those who break the sixth commandment.

I hope this letter gives you some inspiration and helpful insight from my point of view, as limited on the visual depiction aspect as it is. Peace, be well, and hope to hear from you soon,

-Jon

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Albert Pike received a vision[/quote]

Amen to that. But of what and from where, was he guided, if so by whom? etc.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]understanding the conspriacy.[/quote]

we should talk about the nukes supposedly stock-piled in Israel. Do you think they're planning on blowing up Al Aqsa and the Wailing Wall? I know I've teased you for thinking that alot, but I never cared whether you actually thought so.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]trace the money[/quote]

I've been operating under the assumption that "money" was an evaporating value. Have you heard of the "Gold/Oil/Drugs" pyramid scheme for society? G.O.D. with Gold on top, oil between and Drugs below?

Right now, it seems to me, "money" is being digitized into data (ie. pulses of electricity) so that it can be converted into an automatic transaction conducted autonomously between a door-scanner and a skin-chip. Credit cards are the second-step toward this (checks being the first, and all "paper" currency is fiat checks based on international stock-exchanges).

In the great depression they Problem:Reaction:Solutioned it to create national banks to trade taxed earnings on international stock exchanges. In the 1980's they over-extended the US national currency's printed paper money so much they could likewise justify converting most of state-bank holdings into "credit" traded on the national stock-exchanges.

The whole point was to steal our earnings, diminish our holdings, consolidate them as worthless



paper money in exchange for... G.O.D.? Gold-trolls serve the Annunaki, Oil-trolls serve the Gold-trolls, and drug-trolls are pretty much everybody's slave.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]they've followed this letter.[/quote]

But to the same extent they've followed the writings of Niccolo Machiavelli. Have you ever heard of Maurice Joly's "Dialogues in Hell between Montesque and Machiavelli," upon which some claim the Protocols were supposedly based? It's been my standard mental operating procedure to account for the Philosophy as the Inspiration for the Plot (PIP). Philosophy (Machiavelli) Inspirered (Dialogues in Hell) the Plot (Protocols). I guess to a large extent this doesn't work out, if one thinks of the Plot itself having pre-existed, in this case, both its inspiration and philosophers.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Pseudepigrapha is a practise that has been institutionalized[/quote]

Aside from implying "disinformation" I'm not sure what you mean here, so I don't know that I agree. See, to me, it's a more important point of pseudepigrapha that it refer to cosmology and theology than if it is just a forgery. I wouldn't put the Pike-Mazzini letter in the same file as, say, the Apocalypse of Adam, just because both were written by someone other than who they are attributed to. One of them is about the Garden of Eden, the other is about three world wars in the 20th century. I'm not saying one is important and the other isn't, either. It's just, to me, the Garden of Eden has been my field of study, even though the Pike-Mazzini letter is alot more relevant to where we are today.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]did they fuck up? [/quote]

I think it was a fuck-up. I think every important leaked document throughout the past 100 years or more has been a slip up, "loose lips sink ships" like Majestic 12, Silent Weapons, CIA-implications in coup-de-tats abroad, not to mention the cover-ups of certain killings as far back as the earliest years of the 19th century and Capt. William Morgan's murder for the revelation of German Illuminism being exported here (which, recall, became the three Yale frats in the later 1800's). They fuck up all the time. Most of the time we just don't catch wind of it. That's the whole reason they back-date it all as early as they can whenever it gets leaked, so it seems like it's too late to do anything to stop it.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The content is what matters and how people choose to wield that content.[/quote]

But these are two different things. The key that locks also unlocks; without knowing chains, we could never know freedom. Take for example the Garden of Eden.

Isn't the "New Atlantis" philosophy only trying to restore this ideal? Why is this taken to be an act of pride by man? Is this not part of God's plan for us? etc. On the other hand, we have the pessimism that mankind is in a perpetual state of decline since the fall, and there is no redemption beside individual repentance and prayer.

Traditionally, the Jewish idea has been the latter, the pessimistic side. The Jews have traditionally been "punished" for this throughout history, being exterminated in whatever land they migrated to. The reason used to justify this to their own people by the nations exterminating the Jews has always been to blame the Jews for their own nation's peoples' worst crimes. This has traditionally, only served the ends of each individual nation temporarily, while serving the ends of other nations soon enough. Does this make the Jews guilty for globalism? No more so than for fomenting wars by their migrations. Does this mean they are behind their apparent benefactors the UN, who "gifted" them Israel? I see this as merely an internationally united effort to get all

the Jews in one place and then exterminate them en masse. But of course, it always only starts with the immigrants...

On the other hand, we have the belief that the grand conspiracy, of which periodically quelling uprisings against the progress of "civilisation" is merely one small part, is justified by its idealised ends. I think a lot of people involved, even in the very highest levels, feel, as much as the rest of us, compelled to make the choices they do by the stress of sudden necessity. I don't think it makes any difference to the victims, but for the people with their finger on "the big red button," Milgram has proven they're a lot more willing to go along with giving (or even getting) an electrical shock, if they think they are being compelled to do it by someone in authority. Even Hitler must have felt like he was only "following orders."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The Jesuits definitely fit into everything. Do you think that Freemasonry, the Illuminati, Germanic Death Cults, Lizards, etc are a front for something far more dirty, far more scary, and far more real?[/quote]

For the past 200 years, we can specify the "Illuminati" as a German death-cult, yes. However this is only one splinter group. It was originally created by the Jesuits to discredit Masonry. By that point Masons had adopted Catharist beliefs from the Knights Templar. The Cathars, called by the Catholics the "albigensians" were the primary rival religion in the region at the time. Both date back to the same origins at the time of Jesus. Catholicism was Roman Christianity. The Cathars, who were the first ones persecuted during the Inquisition, followed the same "religion" as did the Bedouin Arabs. The Templar crusaders had found the source for this "religious" belief, Hassan I Sabbah, the "Old Man of the Mountain." This cult has since come to be called the "Hash-hash-ins" (pronounced "assassins"), which leads to the misnomer that marijuana is a hypnotic drug that can be used to brainwash a mind-controlled "sleeping agent" to murder their own political allies. Of course, nothing is further from the truth, but then, consider the source: the Catholic Church. If nothing a Cretan says is true because they are idiots, then nothing a Catholic says is true because they are liars. The philosophy of these "assassins" in the Arab cult discovered by the Templars believed that Sabbah, their holy man, was a direct descendent from Ishmael, son of Abraham. So the other Arabs, of the civilised Ottoman Empire, called this cult "Ishmaelism." However this term was not wholly accurate either. Nowadays, the term used to identify the members of this sect is "Sufi" in Moslem, or, in Hindu, "Sikhism." This "religious" sect, the Sufi Sikh "assassins," inspired the Templars to found Catharism in Europe. Catharism was based on Sufi mysticism ceremonies and the Apocryphal books of the Bible. Thus, Catharism carried into the post-Christian era the ideas collectively called at the time of Christ "Gnostic," combined with the religious rituals of the Orient.

For the past 2000 years, we can specify the primary "death-cult" as Roman Catholic Christianity, personified in all its crimes against humanity (Moslems by crusade, Jews by pogrom, Gnostics by Inquisition, Masons and children), while the suppressed "religion" has been Cathartic Gnosticism. I don't think it is the Gnostics who are worshipping the Owl of Lilith at Bohemian Grove though. I think it is Jesuit Catholics. Whether "Illuminism" has usurped the Papacy, or whether the Papacy invented "Illuminism," either way, most of the conspirators are practising Satanism, which is the exact opposite of only one of all the world-religions: Catholic Christianity. I simply assume they are Catholic agents, posing as Masons in order to discredit them. Being a Bonesman, for example, is not automatically equivalent to any initiation ritual in Masonry, so the Bonesmen aren't by any means "honorary Masons" anymore than the Cathars were "honorary" Moslems (the corruption "Baphomet" derives from the name "Mohammed") as they were accused by the Catholic Church. For the past 2000 years the Roman Catholic Empire has dominated the west side of planet earth. I just don't see them weakening in power in favour of Masonry, as we are led to believe is the motive behind the plot to "overthrow all existing religions" and "especially Christianity."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]How far back does the conspiracy go? I think it probably goes back to the beginning.[/quote]

It goes as far back as Sumeria, the earliest ante-deluvial civilisation. Following the Mesopotamian flood 8000 years ago, the same degree and level of "high" civilisation spontaneously sprang up in Sumeria, India and Egypt. In India, you have the Vedic caste system, in Egypt the beginning of massive pyramid building projects, and in Sumeria, the creation of a pantheon of alien gods and the codefication of "good" (obedience to these Gods' priests) and "evil" (disobedience of any social law). I also attribute the creation of money to this time, which history now remembers only as the "agrarian revolution."

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]the elongated Egyptian Skulls, with much larger cranial capacities, in some cases double that of human beings[/quote]

These species were from the times before the Mesopotamian flood 8000 years ago. They were the "Australopithocene" hominid proto-homo-sapiens. They bred with Neanderthals to create cromagnons, homo-sapiens and a third species, which was killed off before the Mesopotamian flood. These races, Australopithocene, Neanderthal, Cro-Magnon and Homo-Sapien are recorded in the bible as Adam, Eve, Cain and Seth. The "missing link" is, of course, Abel, and it is tempting to say the "long-skulls" are the generations of Abel. They are not. They are the generations of homo-sapiens between Adam and Enoch. Before the flood there, the long-skulls dwelt in Antarctica. When Antarctica flooded (12000 years ago), they migrated up a land-bridge into S. America, and by ship travelled up the coast of Africa and up the river Nile. The long-skulls of Nasca, Peru are the descendents of Adam. Noah was Quetzalcoatl. He brought back civilisation after the Mesopotamian flood, and travelled all around the land, establishing the first city-states we learn about in western-civ.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]what proof do you have of this?[/quote]

This position implies already there is some doubt, or question, and that thus, this is all only conjectural, belief or theory. It is not. The problem isn't with the factual evidence. It is there, it exists still, almost as if indestructable, in testimony to those who have sworn to defend it by hiding its location in plain site, but never mentioning its real importance. So it is always in public, but never discussed. Take, again, for example, the long-skulls. We all know they exist. Not all know where they are from. Fewer still have read enough to compare one source to another, and then to look at the factual evidence in reality. The mythological history and the anthropological archaeological artefacts are in exact agreement.

The only problem occurs when someone says, "what proof...?" because then there will be discrepancies between conflicting accounts, and these will lead to dogmatic boasts, followed by over-emotionally fueled arguments. These arguments decompose into theories as each persons' wounds heal. When the two, originally conflicting accounts have reached the level of mutual theory, and only once both interlocutors are exhausted can they see both their own and the other point of view as potentially subjective. All this, of course, wastes a lot of precious time when we compare this strategy to simply accepting all points of view as equally possible, however unlikely, and the unification of all of them into one explanation not as "theory" but as what it simply is: the truth. Some people call that "being objective." (These people are not the followers of Ayn Rand.)

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]This conspiracy ... It's been going on forever.[/quote]

It's basically a right-wing liberal conspiracy too, to create and maintain a global feudal system. From the start we've always been taught "money" is "good" and "bigger" is "better," that being "broke" is "bad" and that "poverty" means "starvation." And why? It's all distraction. They are

trying to lead us over a cliff by blinding us with a bright white light. So the question isn't "is the primrose path paved with real or phoney good intentions?" the question is "how do I stop myself from being led over this cliff?" "How do I turn around, away from the carrot on a stick, and go back the way I came from?" and most importantly "how do I toss my adversary over the cliff they were trying to lead me off of before?"

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The first 100 people[/quote]

You've grouped them up into four categories, so you could arrest 25 representatives from each group. I'm wondering if you have any specific suggestions as to certain people who, to name names, we would like to see arrested. Ideally we could fill in for what crime at the same time or later. I'll toss a few names out to see if you might recognise any of the "Go-Fish" cards I'm holding. Then I'll divvy my hundred picks up into different categories of my own.

A.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The bankers.[/quote]

Ben Bernanke, current CEO of the Fed. Allen Greenspan (past CEO of the Fed).

Paul Wolfowitz, current head of the World Bank (former sect. of defense to W. DURING 9-11).

B.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]The politicians.[/quote]

current president George W. Bush and vice president Dick Cheney, obviously.

How far down the list can we go though?

C.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Secret Agents.[/quote]

Obviously double-agents for NAZIs founded the CIA, however can its recent dope-running and gun-smuggling employees really be blamed for crack and terrorism? Also, wherefore the Dept. of Homeland Security? Again, where do you draw the line?

D.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]Secret Societies.[/quote]

I see this as flat out wrong. You can't blame someone for being culpable for a crime they had no knowledge of and didn't personally commit. By that criteria, we would all be guilty and should all die. Useless.

The goal is to uproot the entire US-COG. This is the "shadow government." The reason is to reveal to the public the real motive for their plan, which is as old as NAZism and, yes, does culminate in immense under-ground bases. In the event of an ELE (either by a nuclear holocaust caused by them or by the "blowback" of massive sudden climate-change sped up by atomic testing), there are literally hundreds of underground complexes, many connected by an underground transit-system. It is from these locations (such as Raven Rock, Cheyenne Mountain, Dulce, Sedona, Area 51, HAARP, etc.) that the COG officials (MIBs to you and me) run the show behind the scenes. COG = Continuity of Government. Under FEMA declared emergency (ie. since 1945), the democratic republic has only been the front or cover operation to disguise and misdirect attention away from the true form of government, a dark, CIA-powered Plutocracy that, literally, live underground.

So, in order to get to the bottom of why they have built their homes in bomb-shelters and fall-out bunkers, in order to ask them if we too should predict atomic rain, I would propose the following categories of people I would like to see arrested and brought to justice. I propose starting with only people operating in the US, so we can set an example of global justice being applicable to even the strongest nations.

1) the neo-con administration.

- 2) the World Bank / WTO / IMF
- 3) the Bilderbergers / CFR
- 4) the Bohemian Grovers
- 5) Skull and Bones
- 6) big business (Halliburton, oil companies, etc.)
- 7) medium businesses (Blackwater, Diebold, etc.)
- 8) small businesses (Wackenhut, Brown and Root, etc.)
- 9) the CIA, NSA, FDA, DEA, ATF and especially the Dept. of Homeland security.
- 10) find the Finders and you've found them all.

Note these only clean out the American traitors, and does not propose trials for anyone outside of American citizenship and / or residency. I'll come back with at least ten names for each category in another PM soon.

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]a few things coupled into one.[/quote]

The entire "conspiracy" has been to keep concealed, only to reveal in small parts only at certain times, the truth about the nature of our society and existence before the flood that destroyed Antarctica and forced the "long-skull" Australopithecenes to migrate northward into S. America and S. Africa. The whole "plot" is to restore the Garden of Eden as a New Atlantis. They have built our current civilisation to use as a crucible, from the ashes of which the Georgia guidestones will arise like a Phoenix to illuminate the law of One. Either that or it's to cover up the Apophis asteroid headed right for us!

[quote="THE AQUARIAN 1"]DOING GOOD.[/quote]

how do you define "good" if not in retrospect?

Anyway, this letter's late enough, and more than long enough. I hope you find parts of interesting, and would like to discuss some of these things more. Anyway, Peace.

-Jon

In this letter I want to discuss three things. 1) in case of this project tapering out, regarding rights to shared materials. 2) the ongoing discussion of "lays" or "spreads" for the deck, as they relate to potential gaming use. 3) misc. other topics picked up from our "Belphegor (etc.)" emails.

Firstly, I want to make it clear who owns what, again, so I can keep it straight in my head. I have "given" you the order for the demonic tarot. That's now yours. If you want to change it, refine it, it is no longer mine, and you wouldn't need my permission, it's yours so you can do whatever you like with it. However, the attributes themselves are no more mine than yours. Their descriptions by me in the TOD.pdf are culled from many sources, however the choices for the attributes that are used (ie. which demons appear where and why) is not original to me, and therefore cannot be original to you either, only modified. Now, the demonic tarot IDEA in the first place belongs to Damien. The TOD.pdf and its contents are all solely my own and I will take full responsibility for them if questioned (for example, as to why I provided no bibliography). So, to back it up again: A) Damien owns the idea for this demonic tarot. B) I own the full contents of the TOD.pdf (including the combined ToL and ToD diagrams on page 22). C) all your art and all the applications of my research to the tarot you choose to use or not are yours to own and manage. In point of fact, if you have an idea for a revision to the order of the cards I gave you, and you do ask my input on it, or my permission, then it would become part my property, and would cease to be solely yours. So, in other words, if you wanted to make Lucifer the first Jack rather than the third, or choose to depict Belphegor as female, etc. you could do that without asking me, but if you did ask me, and I suggested an idea you used, then it would be both of our collaborative effort. If you make any

modifications to the order of the attributes in the lists, diagrams and arrangements I've given and/or shown you, the changes you make themselves will be your work, and that which you don't change will remain mine. Again: 1) Damien had the idea to make a demonic tarot. 2) I had the idea to make the deck 72 rather than 76, and to use the attributes listed in the TOD (rather than, for example, make the deck exclusively from, say, the Goetia or the Necronomicon or the Qliphoth Sui Generis). 3) the ordering of the 72 attributes into a tarot deck, and the art for this deck, are primarily yours. I came up with the original draft for the ordering, gave it to you, now it's yours, and if you change it, the more the better. I just wanted to clear all this up. (I hope I have... somewhat!)

Secondly, whenever I say, "the order of the deck" or "the arrangement of the attributes" what I'm referring to has been the tarotSSkey.jpg (or, rather, the tarotSSkeyprint.jpg as per request) wherein the layout is given as a tetractys over four columns of ten with a pillar of 22 beside, and/or to the TODEnglishCursive.jpg (or the TODscript.jpg) wherein the names are written on the combined ToL and ToD diagram as given in the TOD.pdf on page 22. The first arrangement is called, properly, the "St. Simon" tarot, and the second arrangement, the combined trees, called the "Blind Dragon" Tree of Death of the Qliphoth. (To return to rights, the former I created and have given to you, the latter is mine in the TOD.pdf.) Please find attached a new key for deciphering between these two systems: tarottree.jpg, which shows the placement of each card in the deck as they would be arranged on the Tree of Death diagram. Now, both the tarotSSkey.jpg and the tarottree.jpg can also represent "lays" or "spreads" of the cards in the deck. Likewise, the base-six "throw" you showed me in a previous letter (which is yours, by rights, and should so be attributed in the pamphlet). So, we have three different kinds of "spreads" for the cards now, a base-six (yours), the tetractys over 4 columns of ten beside the pillar of 22, and the "Blind Dragon" tree throw for the "St. Simon" tarot (these latter two being mine). In addition to these, I'd like to propose we both brainstorm on a fourth method of tarot laying, involving two players, who sit opposite one another (let's call them "querent" and "reader"). In standard "tarot" play nowadays, only the "reader" interprets the cards. In the version I'm proposing we would pit one modern "reader" against another. Thus, both players would be readers, and both likewise also querents. In standard tarot, as in all card-play, there is a four step process to dispersing the cards: 1) the querent cuts the deck into two stacks; 2) the dealer shuffles the cards; 3) the querent cuts the deck a second time; 4) the dealers draws a card from the top. We can call this method "cut (H) shuffle (V) cut (H) deal (Y)" or, YHVH for short. So, now we have four methods of "lays" or "throws."

Thirdly, to clarify my own motives in taking on this project, it's only a project to me. It's neither "good" nor "evil," aside from it being "right" in some references, and more "arbitrary" in other regards, but neither make it any more or less "wrong" insofar as the entire lot of it is fiction to begin with. Mythology, ancient fiction, is not always believed in whole today, but insofar as parts of it have shaped modern beliefs, it is less of a waste of time than is, say, modern fiction, in which no one believes, anymore so than they do, for example, the mass-broadcast news-media. As to my (our) use of spelling and grammar, I try to use "right proper" Queen's Anglishe as much as possible. It may make me seem snooty in the short-term, but it's wiser for historical preservation's sake. I've found many people who dislike me use two spaces after periods, even at the end of paragraphs. I don't know why anyone types anything the way they do. It's all a brand-new form of evolutionary mutation. And take note how little it actually involves the thumbs! I, admittedly not on your own recommendation, but as part of another project I worked on more recently, have also read the Gospel of Nicodemus. The project I was working on was the compile a "Gospel of Pontius Pilate." I occasionally do re-interpretations of the varying English translations of ancient apocrypha, although mostly what I've done so far has only been the New Testament-era apocrypha of the characters considered "evil" or "damned" by Christianity: the Gospel of Salome, the Gospel of Judas, the Gospel of Pilate, etc. Eventually I hope I'll get to more Genesis-era related apocrypha describing ancient cosmologies using modern terms of metaphysics, but I haven't yet. In fact, right now I'm between projects. I'm considering writing a paper on atheist and gnostic beliefs, contrasting them to theism and agnosticism, but who the hell

really cares. I may as well spend that time taking a shit anyway.

Lastly, I've included as attachments to this letter also some basic card-outlines for the art you've done so far. It's just a black background, the name and it's rank in the deck for now, but if you have suggestions for other traits we can include in this frame, let me know. I'm considering figuring out which sigils from the Goetia, Necronomicon and Qliphoth Sui Generis would correspond to which cards too, which was Damien's whole idea in the first place. If you have any input on this too, let me know.

In conclusion, I hope you're well and that all is well and good in your world. Peace, your friend,

-Jon

--

[www.benpadiiah.com](http://www.benpadiiah.com)

[www.myspace.com/benpadiiah](http://www.myspace.com/benpadiiah)

[www.myspace.com/ahdvnhay](http://www.myspace.com/ahdvnhay)

50 reasons to leave me, lover.

Why doesn't she love me?

Let me count the reasons.

1) the number one reason she doesn't love me is that I am psychotic. Far more than being merely "moody," or even having merely a "mood disorder," I am crazy. This may not necessarily seem true to everyone I know, or even necessarily be true for me all the time. However the side of myself I show to her, that which comes through whenever I even think about her, is dangerous, ranting, unhappy and frightening.

- A) I'm suicidal. I've tried dying before, and will again.
- B) I'm depressed all the time, and moreso about her.
- C) I'm on medication, without which I would be worse.
- D) I self-medicate, which causes exaggerated moodiness.
- E) I can't cope in crowds, and hear negative voices in my head.

2) in addition to being "emotionally retarded," I am simply not her "type." I don't like the things she likes, and she doesn't like what I like. We are on incompatible "wave-lengths." She is an atheist, I'm a Gnostic. She likes clubbing, and I am an eccentric hermit. She can drink responsibly, I like smoking herb. What I know, she doesn't need to know in order to happily survive; what I own she doesn't want.

- A) I don't know what I like. I could say I liked what she does, but would I? Even I don't know.
- B) she knows what she likes. She's spent all her time figuring that out.
- C) I refuse to shop for any new identity, or buy into believing in myself needing one.
- D) essentially, I choose to believe I don't even exist.
- E) I've let myself go, and she values strength of character.

3) besides being a nut-job with completely different tastes from her, I am not even financially and self-sufficiently independent. I rely on my mother, the state, and even my friends to "help me out" so much that, without this network, I would definately be homeless. If it weren't for the people I know, I'd literally be dead already.

- A) I still drive the same car I've driven for fifteen years.
- B) I don't change the clothes I sleep in, shower or bathe.

C) all my belongings can fit in one room.

D) I could pack up only a couple suitcases and leave everything at a moment's notice.

E) I'm shiftless, scummy and a worthless bum.

4) as if it weren't enough I am crazy, too different from her, and can't even pay my own bills, there is the small matter that we haven't spoken in ten years. This doesn't seem to matter to me at all, despite the fact that she's completely forgotten me. Not only have I put her on a pedestal all that time, I myself have not matured at all.

A) I don't need a lover, I need another mother.

B) I would use her like a childhood security blanket.

C) I am, essentially, Ms. Havisham, and she Pip.

D) my "great expectations" involve no self-aspiration, only ruining her's.

E) I just need a hug, and I could get that from anybody, not just her.

5) not only am I still crazy after all these years, have taken a different path in life than her, cannot afford to support myself, and have not even been in love with anyone other than her since we spoke last, a whole decade ago, I also live an illegal and immoral life-style. I commit the crime of using illegal narcotics every day, and am fixated on some odious and technically illegal sexual practises. Not only AM I pot-head, whose whole life revolves around breaking the law, but I also dress, act and even think like a faggot, regardless of whether or not I actually practise homosexuality.

A) I'd be worth about two-packs of cigarettes in jail.

B) I can't do a day's work, or even walk up-hill, because I smoke so much.

C) nobody wants to be treated like an object, especially not by someone like me.

D) I have no idea what life is like, and no experience of what it's like for her.

E) I'm just generally an ass-hole, anal-retentive and a "type-A" personality.

6) so, again, I'm crazy, odd, dependent, don't date, and am a law-breaking ponce. However, moreso than any of these merely disreputable traits, what more do I have to offer? I suffer and make everyone around me suffer, I only want her because I am lonely, I am only fixated on her specifically because I wish I were a romantic, etc. What more reason does she need? What more reasons could there be? Let me elaborate: I think I'm God.

A) I spend all my time studying religion, while she is a happy atheist.

B) I am a Gnostic, who believes reality was created by Satan.

C) I am a Solipsist, who believes nothing should, nor really does, even exist at all.

D) I believe I am the sole-creator of my entire universal reality, eg "higher than God" (at least the "God of the people").

E) I lord myself over everyone, acting superior without justification.

7) as if anyone would need more reasons not to love me, the most important reason of all is also the simplest, and should be, although isn't, the easiest for me to accept. If I love her, I have to accept all her choices. Even her choice not to love me. And that is the only real reason she will never love me: she chooses not to. She doesn't want to, she doesn't have to, and so she won't.

A) if you love someone set them free. She never returned to me. It wasn't meant to be.

B) we could live infinite lives over and over again. She would still never love me again.

C) she regrets having ever loved me in the first place.

D) in a better reality, she never did.

E) I'm only acting out the past ill-affairs of others anyway.

8) So I can't make her; so what? So I think I'm God; so what? So I get high every day; so what? So I'm



an OCD stalker over her; so what? So I have no money. So what? So we're too different; again, so what? So I'm medically insane; at last, swf? Maybe none of this matters. Maybe it's all just my story, and doesn't matter to her. If I were her friend, that is what I'd tell her. And my friends all say the same mean things about her I'm sure her's do about me. Her friends hate me, and mine hate her.

- A) she has her life, and I have mine.
- B) she doesn't hang with my kind.
- C) she's out of my league anyway.
- D) she's a better person than I could ever be.
- E) she would only be dragged down by me.

9) Her friends hate me; she doesn't need to call me; I'm nothing but ego; I'm ass-happy; I'm obsessed with her but I don't even know her; I'm broke and don't work; I can't communicate in her language; I'm certified insane. Those are eight good reasons. Shall we go for nine? Sure, of course, I've got nothing else to do. Let's. What would be a ninth sound, logical reason for the girl I love - the girl I dream about every night, the girl I want to grow old with, and have children with, and make love to, and marry, and hold and kiss, and to love forever - to not love me back? Why should she be cold to me, even while being warm toward everyone else? Haven't I proved I deserve that? Dare I go on? So I hate myself, so what? Haven't I proved my point? Who would ever even read this, let alone care? Who would take pity on me, who could ever even help? I've made myself look like an idiot to her. I have given her every reason to hate me. I can't love her like she deserves to be loved.

- A) I am a malignant narcissist, self-aggrandising my self-loathing.
- B) I cannot even see her true self, I am so blinded by my own.
- C) I cannot read her mind, even if I claim I can read everyone's.
- D) she is perfect, and I only one of her infinite lowly worshippers.
- E) she would be happier to love anyone rather than me.

10) I hate myself. How can I ever love anyone else, if I do not first accept and love myself? If I do not first know and accept myself, who I am, what I like, etc., how could I ever know and accept her? What good am I to anyone if I am no good to myself? If I see myself as worthless, how can she see me as any better? I do not even give her the chance to care about me. I do not even know me. How can she?

- A) if there is a god, she'll go to heaven for her works, and I to hell for my beliefs.
- B) hail hail to those in love, to those who succeed where I am destined to fail.
- C) I will die forgotten about, and be remembered later.
- D) she will die surrounded by lovers, and be forgotten.
- E) this is the way God means for it to be.

Please, my goddess, save me. Save me from myself, see through my weakness. Love me, Irina, in spite of myself, in spite of it all, and let the voice of reason be damned. Here I am, as deep inside my own heart as I can sink, begging you just to say one word to me. Even if that word is "no," even though that would mean nothing. If that word is "yes," please, my Goddess, my All, my One, my Love: say it. Please say it. Say it to me and no one else, and say it to me soon. I am praying. I am praying to you, my one and only love. I am in tune with you, our hearts are one, in my dreams, in my prayers. Please my Goddess, Irina V. Strelets, let my love for you be true. Give me back the me in you.

I love you, forever and ever, Irina.  
-Jon

I guess I should 'fess up to this, but I'm completely ignorant on the subject of card-based RPGs. Around the time that "crunk" went out of style and "pogs" became popular, I completely stopped playing everything but video-games, and eventually I weened myself off even them. When I think of "traditional" tarot, therefore, I think of a deck of images that has NO USE other than as a "divinatory tool." I consider the tarot a Rosicrucian illustrated, astrologically symbolic, equivalent attempt by the west to use middle-eastern symbology in the same way that, in the east, the I Ching was used, again, as a "divinatory tool." The Rosicrucians sought to accomplish using the images of the gypsy tarot what the Buddhists accomplished relative to the I Ching: to create a series of pictures representing the European pantheons reflecting the earlier system of astrology, in the same way the Thangkas of Buddhism reflected the earlier system of the I Ching. In my opinion, the tarot fails where the Buddhist Thangkas succeed: Zen Taoism is based on ignoring the I Ching, while all the subsequent schools of Rosicrucianism only compound and complexify the originally astrological symbolism. Tarot is meant to be a "mystery," and each shuffling of the deck represent a unique astrological alignment. I Ching, on the other hand, is a straight-forward code which breaks down into environmental rather than astrological attributes. There is no "mystery" of the I Ching; it is simply a system of lines representing units of data. It is not art, open to interpretation. And, as I say, just as Zen Taoism succeeds in making the I Ching artistic, Rosicrucianism has succeeded in multiplying the number of systems based on the art of the tarot. Michel Nostradamus, French physician and sooth-sayer, and John Dee, Elisabethan Magus, were both aware of cartomancy's use as a method of expression for astrological symbolism. It's my opinion they began the Rosicrucian movement's use of art on gambling cards as a means of divination. It's also my opinion that the astrological system was, at that time, combined with a series of images based on the Book of Revelation in the form of the tarot. While the I Ching has proven to successfully predict environmental events attributable to actual astrological influences, the tarot, as I say again, has failed to simplify the original astrological system by use of imagery, and has inspired instead a veritable "confusion of the tongues" over what constitutes a proper arrangement of the system. What I'm going to work with in creating a "good" equivalent to this "evil" tarot system will be incorporating the I Ching into the 72 Shemhamforash system. However, because of that, we have to try to keep the I Ching attributes out of this "demonic" deck. I intend to research the pantheons of Sumeria and the Yucatan to arrange traits of attributes on the "good" tree, but, again, even though these same are the actual origin for the traits in this "evil" deck, we should also exclude them from it, and keep the "evil" attributes exclusively demonic. Now all of these things I know about the tarot: it's "traditional" use among the Rosicrucians was to combine images from Revelation with an astrological system for use as a "divinatory tool." But I don't know anything about the recent RPG-type cards using in gambling games. Since we both agree, however we define "traditional" tarot as a "divinatory tool," that we don't want this demonic, evil deck to degenerate into such as the recent RPG-type card-decks, again however we may think to define such, it may be helpful to exchange information on both the topics of "traditional" tarot and modern RPG-decks. I've mentioned what I know on my end, to the effect I know more about "traditional" tarot than the average aspirant and less about RPGs than Adam. Is putting unique attributes on the back of each card isn't a step toward making the deck more like an RPG deck and less like "traditional" tarot? It seems like that to me, however, as I say, I know nothing about the modern RPG-type decks, so I could easily be wrong. On the other hand, I very much like having the "back" of the cards representing a "third" position in their use. I just want the backs of all the cards to be the same. If you can elaborate more on why we would want to use the back-position as unique to each card, though, I may change my mind later on. For now however, I think the backs of all the cards should be the same. The sigils, if depicted, can appear on the fronts and any additional attributes or descriptions can go in an accompanying pamphlet. That would be my vote. Now, as I've said also, the "look and feel" of the entire deck is, ultimately, up to you at this point, so if you want to make the deck a certain way, ultimately you don't even owe me any explanation of why, you can just go ahead and do it. Likewise, if you end up taking the St. Simon arrangement for the demonic tarot I suggest in the TOD.pdf, and making an RPG game out of it, all the better, especially in terms of saleability and capitalisation, however it would represent a significant divergence from my original intent in raising the suggestion for such a

project in the TOD.pdf. This, again, is not a bad thing. It imbalances our ratio of ultimate earnings from the project, but increases them overall too. Moreover, as I've said, I'm completely indifferent regarding the "demonic" nature of these attributes being applied in non"traditional" and unorthodox ways. I only reserve the right to work on the "good" version of this project, and ultimately don't care about the outcome of this "evil" aspect of it much at all. The less the better actually. BTW, and neither here nor there, but I still haven't talked to D about the placement of the sigils in the various arrays (the combined ToK&L and the tarot spread). To my mind, the backbone of this project should be in comparing the 72 goetic attributes to the 50 names of Marduk and the 22 QSG, finding out which one of the Goetia is equivalent to which one of the names and the QSG, etc. However, as I say, this will require work comparing the Sumerian and Mayan pantheons which I have not yet done. I'm glad you're enjoying the work you're doing on Belphegor. So far all your work for this project has been great. Stick to the ten royals for now though, I guess, because the rest of the attributes may end up being arranged in a different order. Or not. I hate this project. It's so up-in-the-air all the time. Like spinning plates. Ah well, I've ranted and rambled enough for now, I'll let ya go. I hope you're well, and to hear from you soon. Peace,

-Jon

Before the coming of the Great Burner, who awaits below, He sends His messenger, the sin-bearer.

"What are your crimes," asks the sin-bearer, "that I may be blamed for them, and thus absolve you of your own responsibility for them." But this is a deception. All that they blame the sin-bearer for will be written down, and this message will be carried back to the Great Burner, who yet sleeps in the Underworld.

The sin-bearer is right to claim himself the true messiah, because he is none other than the son of the Great Burner. The Great Burner sends his own son as his messenger before him. This son then asks the people to confess their sins. These sins are then counted up, like the tax collected by census, and held as against all the people, "until their seventh generation," such that, if I were to sin (God-forbid), then even if seven generations of my direct, blood, genetic descendents were devoutly sinless, my sin would still count against them at the time of their death, and be weighed against their own deeds to determine how they will enter the after-life.

How do we know all this? It's in the bible, old and new testament. The above clause was given in the covenants of Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, etc. and the sin-bearer himself was the subject of the Gospels. The idea of the sin-bearer, that is, a sacrificial goat, lamb, offspring, etc. was considered the epitome of Satanism even at the time of Jesus. So, when Jesus preached that he was the sin-bearer, they killed him, and justly, but, by doing so, fell into proving his point for him.

How do we know that Jesus was the sin-bearer, the son of the Great Burner? Because he used IRONY, the Law of the Universe, that is, the Law of the Great Burner (established by him to document his own superiority to the mere religion of the "universal" Messiah). By using the Law of Irony, Jesus rightly, properly proved that he was the sin-bearer, the promised Saviour, the coming Messiah, etc. by using society to act out the ritual of sacrificing him. He, the Christ, so proved that the title, Christ, held authority to control society. Like the title of Caesar, the bloodlines of both Jesus (Christ) and Julius (Anti-Christ) have waged war by using society's masses against one another.

Therefore, it was because Jesus used irony to control society (ie. saying people should live one way - richly, then doing the opposite himself - living poorly), and thus confused the minds of the masses, that we know he was the true sin-bearer. However, the political structure (ie. the Roman Empire) that caused this scenario to be acted-out by anyone with a mind to do so is what was being acted-out socially, like the play-within-a-play, and that is how the rulers confused the masses into accepting their continuing rule, behind the scenes, of an invisible empire of the

spirit.

Since then, loyal followers of the true sin-bearer have dutifully confessed each sin to those minions of the Anti-Christ, who have promised to keep these "Akashic" records secretly sacred, awaiting the return of their saviour as a judge, sitting "at the right hand of" the Great Burner. Just as Jesus' Law, the Law of Irony, supposedly governs the entire universe, so then, they reason, the Great Burner must be either from Beyond the universe (ie. from a spiritual heaven) or otherwise descended from the universe itself into a human form alive on earth at the time of the end of days.

Of course, all of this is superstition, a form of trans-temporal terrorism. It allows the records to be kept "in secret" because it presumes the masses would revert to lawlessness unless governed by those who keep them so. If it were ever revealed there ARE no records, nor any NEED for any, those twin and ever-warring factions, the blood-lines of the victim and the user, would be revealed as useless, and our rulers would indeed be toppled in a revolution. Whether such would, actually, lead to lawlessness has never been tested. Considering mankind's penchant for survival, I doubt it actually would.

The Catholic church, the modern Roman Empire of Caesar, in the name of the sin-bearer, does collect oral record of all our sins. But they do not confess them against themselves. Priests are promoted as a "radio for speaking to God." God never answers back through them, but we listen to their guidance and heed their advice when they lecture us from the pulpit because they know all our sins, and thus are better fit to know our best interests. In truth they do not, no one does. Each of us is our own best leader because each of us is our own harshest judge.

By collecting our sins orally, the priests set themselves up as being necessary to the continued safe government of the people. They provide a form of catharsis, such that, by confessing our guilt, we relieve the same tensions we experience from stress, despite such being caused by others, and not being our own fault. What is worse, since they supposedly "absolve" us of sin by the Communion, we are free to behave as we wish.

In truth, however, we are all free to behave as we wish anyway. Sin is guilt. If we sin, and sin boldly, it will be seen as a heroic victory over the evil of self-doubt, and so not even counted against us, but can serve the good of our own chosen groups in society. Such is the use of the Law of Irony. Although it has not been employed by any single individual since the time of Christ, only by groups of conspirators for their own group's benefit, the power to control society by tricking it into doing your will for you is the "Divine Right" of no one more so than everyone. No priest nor politician, monarch or emperor, is a more fit leader for any individual than is the individual for themselves.

So, why does it appear so many people follow the cult of Christianity, and believe in Jesus as the sin-bearer, messenger of the Great Burner, who will come to us on Judgment Day? Because a small group, 2000 years ago, set out to record the events of the New Testament as a way of increasing belief in the sin-bearer for mankind had already appeared. None of those whose faith Jesus shared believe in this Christian myth. Instead, we all live simply and enjoy life as much as possible. We do not care what our "leaders" tell us to do, so long as it does not affect us personally. We do not believe in Messiahs or Gods, we only believe in using such ideas as a means of manipulating others (ie. the masses) to get them to do our will, that is, bear our share of the burden of necessary labour as well as their own, and allow themselves to be conscripted to die for causes we think up during our free-time. This is not a "Jewish" faith. This is the faith of everyone non-Christian. I call this faith "Gnosticism."

Gnosticism encourages every individual to make use of the Laws of controlling the material universe, that is, the Laws such as use of Irony to captivate a crowd, misdirection, other magical

tricks, etc. However, afterlife or not, Gnostics the world over understand that "what goes around comes around" mentality of some Christians, which we have codefined as the Law "Harm None, Lest Ye Be Harmed." The degree to which we use our influence to control society in ways that fail to benefit any other individuals, the more likely we will be excised from society by strangers, our friends, lovers and even by ourselves.

Gnostics do not believe in the "sin-bearer" myth, nor the myth of the coming "Great Burner." We do not need to. We do, however, need to be aware that these sorts of myths are being used to trick too many of our comrades into servitude to causes that do not benefit themselves, nor any group they would benefit from, but instead that their good faith is being tricked into the service of those who use and control society who would also like to see the masses of society exterminated.

So we, non-Christians, look at the small cult of Christians and wonder at their eschatology, and at how their allegiance (under the added heat of global warming and sunspots) makes them increasingly dangerous due to their self-sacrificial unto self-destructive emulation of their Master's "Passion-play." And so, to fulfill the prophecies of Revelation, just as Jesus supposedly said he had come to fulfill the prophecies of those who'd gone before him, this small group of radical Christians, the neo-Sethians, have been acting out the "End of Days" by manipulating society towards its own destruction most actively for the past 100 years.

There are countless examples where one event in recent history has been made to align with some "prophecised" event or another. Consider the first world war battle of Armeggedon. Consider the similarity to the orchestrated event of 9-11 and the tarot trump the "Lightning Struck Tower." Consider the "Left Behind" series by Tim LaHaye and its similarities in premise to so many modern movies. Consider the focus on end-of-the-world catastrophe movies around the year 2000. Consider the outlandish "conspiracy theories" regarding Prince Phillip. Would any of these have been possible to consider 600 years ago, let alone so prevalent even 100 years ago, as they are today?

It is clear the prophecy was written, and then the event was orchestrated to correspond with it after the fact. Is it not clear they are counting down to the end of their own religion? Would their faith not finalise in their own Messiah's return, as promised? They believe that, if they bring about the "End of Days" on earth themselves, it will force Jesus to re-appear.

Jesus was only one in a pantheon of Gods, the Christians secretly believe. He was the son of God, but equal to other angels, so-called "demi-Gods" less than the One True God His Father. Some believe that, in the pre-mortal existence, Jesus was an equal with Lucifer, and many of the old myths originally about Adam are being re-applied to Jesus, specifically Adam's ritual "naming" of all things, now attributed to his "highness" the "Word."

They believe, like the ancient Egyptians, that in the moment of death (for Egyptians of the King, for the Christians the world) there is a "final judgment." The Christians believe Jesus came as a Saviour 2000 years ago, and will re-appear as a Judge at the end of Days. But who is Satan? The word means "adversary," but this originally meant "accusing lawyer." So if Jesus is a Judge, and Satan an attorney, as we are led to believe by modern movies and ancient axioms, then they must be separate entities for the purpose of play-acting certain events and scenes to fulfill prior prophecies. The End of Days scenario has traditionally manifested as a Final Judgment, with Satan accusing humanity and Jesus defending us, with God, the father of us all, as judge.

The ancient Egyptians called the God of Judgment Maat. The Christians expect it to be Jesus who is their judge. The neo-Sethians wish to sacrifice us all to Maat.

[img]<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/birthtodeath.jpg>[/img]  
Here we see Khnum, the Fashioner of man, on the extreme left.

On the extreme right is Thoth, the Egyptian moon-scribe, counting the man's days.  
On the inner left is Anubis, the Egyptian God of corporeal death.  
On the inner right sits Sobek, the guardian of Hades.  
In the centre sits the scale of Maat, Goddess of Judgment.

Where the Egyptians saw Khnum as our creator, the monotheists since Akhenaten have replaced Khnum with the monotheist God, originally a God of the sun, and then, since the time of Jesus - "son of the sun-God" - the monotheist God has been inflated to include the entire universe. Anubis, Sobek and Thoth were thus the Egyptian version of the Christian "Trinity," who presided over the Judgment at the time of our death. This myth, this disgusting ancient fiction, that we are judged at the time of our death, is Egyptian in origin. In Sumeria (modern Iraq) and ancient Canaan (modern Israel) they buried their bodies, and in Aryan India they immolated them. Only in Egypt did the art of preservation of royal corpses lead to the idea of an elaborate Final Judgment, and only in Christianity has this dangerous cult, the neo-Sethians, used this myth as a justification to bring us closer to the "Apocalypse," the "Day of Redemption," the "Final Judgment," etc. ie. the destruction of our planet and the death of all it's species.

We Gnostics know that Jesus was not the true "sin-bearer" to come as a messenger before the Great Burner. We know this because, though he was indeed the product of human society, and thus the "Son of Man," he himself was only a mortal man, who, whether or not the nature of his soul was in anyway superior to one's own, lived in the mortal body named Jesus for his lifetime. So, we assume the premise, Jesus was a man, mortal or not, resurrected or not, etc. We assert the first part, that Jesus was a person, or took the form of one, etc. however we do not believe, nor can we allow ourselves to ever agree with those who do believe, that Jesus was the messenger of the Great Burner. Why? Because we know the "Sin-Bearer" is not a man. The Sin-Bearer is the End of Days scenario itself. It is the coming of the Great Burner that will follow this.

We, Gnostics, all agree that Jesus was a construct of Roman society, a "play within a play" meant to distract us from the assassination of Julius Caesar at Rome's heart that then was seized upon by them as a means of securing the empire of Caesar forever, as a psychic-empire over the minds of men. And so they leach away part of our capacity for individual creative thought to this day. Imagine a world where the idea of "God" had never arisen in the western mind. Imagine that the peoples of the ancient middle-east had been as content to worship existence as eastern Buddhists or western Cherokee. We Gnostics personally KNOW God, and therefore we do not blindly believe he exists without knowing whether or not he really does.

So, if Jesus was the peak psychic experience possible by humanity, then he was our messenger to the Sin-Bearer, a sacrifice to a false and lesser God. We sent Jesus as our representative, ahead of his followers, into the "unknown" realms of the spiritual afterlife. We are conditioned to expect his "Second-Coming" will coincide with the "End of Days," which is, likewise, being socially orchestrated now. So, the "Second Coming" of Jesus is the "End of Days, yet the End of Days itself is only the sin-bearer. 24 years before the coming of the Great Burner, the world of mankind and his society will be destroyed. The ones responsible will hide from their folly underground. For this reason, they will not be expecting the coming of the Great Burner, and so the last few people left alive on earth by that time will be taken by surprise by the Great Burner, "like a thief in the night," and God be praised if any living thing is left alive on our planet after that!

The neo-Sethians are planning to annhiliate humanity, decimate the surface of the earth, and escape to bases deep underground. Let me tell you what prophecy is: prophecy is 9-11. 9-11 was a warning. It signals the twin destructions of humanity and of all life on earth. The scales are weighed thus, in the minds of those evil neo-Sethian Christians, who believe in the "Second-Coming" of Jesus as a Judge of all the living and the dead: on the one hand, they reason, by reducing the population of humanity, it will benefit the remainder by securing them safe-shelter at the end of earth, and if there are survivors left above ground, they will be easily subdued by

those unaffected underground; on the other hand, so they reason, we have the option to preserve society as it is, which we all agree is a construct permeated by greed and corruption, however, by directing all our attention as humans to the Great Burner as an enemy, a destroyer, and not a Saviour, or a Redeemer, then we might manage to preserve society, and save the majority of our species as well, and even save the earth itself, simply by preventing the coming destruction.

However, to the minds of the neo-Sethians, who believe that by bringing about the end of days it will force Jesus to return as their saviour, their defender, as their leader, etc. it is more reasonable, safer for them, and more moral, to destroy the majority of us and to hide underground. Here is why: the sign of the burning star will appear in the sky as a signal of the coming Great Burner. This star is Lucifer, whose approach is revealed as Satan, the enemy of life on earth. People will panic, reason the neo-Sethians, and destroy themselves. Therefore, so that the precious few who could survive such a fate underground may be allowed to do so, it is wiser to give the people no prior warning of the danger we are all in. Those who would resist them near the bases can be contained in camps, and then they, along with everyone else, will be annihilated. By masking their responsibility behind the "Painted Sky" illusion, they will throw any survivors above ground into disarray. Humanity, believe the neo-Sethians, will revert to savagery. Then they will rule them from the skies when they go above ground, and so finally, morally, justify the destruction of the earth.

I tell you, the Great Burner was named Marduk in Babylon, but this name had been used by the monotheists of the time to replace the names of all the pantheon of Sumeria, the land that became Babylon. Marduk replaced Enki, Enlil, etc. So to which Marduk, the Great Destroyer, the Killer of the Gods, then does the Great Burner refer? Nibiru. Nibiru. Nibiru. Three times I have now warned you. And let it serve as a warning also to those "Gods" of Nibiru, said to have genetically bred human-kind.

Let Nibiru, therefore, never come. Let it be not Apophis, nor Orcus, nor Anubis, etc. that shall come down from the heavens and consume the earth in a leveling wave of fire. And let us cast not this non-planet into the sun either, lest the sun become enflamed to consume us, and so we meet the same end. And let us not destroy ourselves, in the name of Love, and Peace, and Righteousness: Amun.

Let me tell you: I have tried to prevent this. I have written fiction after fiction, and fact after fact, hoping someone would listen, that someone would understand. No one has. No one will. So let me tell you again: Nibiru, popularly called Apophis, called Orcus by scientists in NASA, called Marduk by the Babylonians and firstly called Nibiru, home of the Gods, by the Sumerians is on a collision course with earth. In 2012, the NASA scientists say, there will be a brief "window" of opportunity for us to deflect Nibiru off this collision course. If, however, we do not act in 2012, when the planet circles round the sun and comes back across our orbit again in 2036, it will collide with our little blue jewel, and break the planet in half. This, claim the Sumerian historical records, has happened in the past. It will, therefore, happen again. And, in the past, when earth was formed from Tiamat, Nibiru was the victor, so, again, shall Nibiru emerge the stronger one in the coming contest of 2036.

The Mayans predicted the end of time as 2012 for a specific reason. They understood that it would present not only a time of great technological opportunity on earth, but also a time of direct contact with the residents of Nibiru, whom the Sumerians had called "Gods." The alien "Watchers," for such is the translation of the "Anunaki" pantheon of Sumeria, will either welcome us as brothers, or will want to destroy us. In the past, at the time of the world-flood, a disaster caused by Nibiru's last passage near earth, they have chosen to save some of us and let the majority of us die. So the prophecies of God, the Messiah, and the End of Days: "no one shall know the date nor the time of the coming."

There are those within the occult, for within the occult this knowledge has been preserved since it was originally written, in Sumeria, and understood in parallel with the "Judeo-Christian" bible, that believe the Nibiruins will deal us the same fate again this time. They will want to save some of us, but let the majority of us perish without warning. However, the neo-Sethians have been cautious. They have taken precaution to build the underground bases, in case the Nibiruins are indifferent or wish to aid in our destruction. It is possible they intend to hide the survival of human-kind from the Nibiruins by destroying the majority of us themselves.

Let me show you something: This is the depiction of the events described in Tablet 2 of the "Lost Book of Enki," the basis of all western religious mythology from the most ancient time of Sumeria, wherein the prior collision between Nibiru and Tiamat is described. Confer also the Enuma Elish, the "Babylonian Genesis," although the name Nibiru has, in that case, been replaced with that of Marduk.

[img][http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC\\_diagrams/NibiruTiamat.gif](http://www.benpadijah.com/MISC_diagrams/NibiruTiamat.gif)[/img]

Here we see "Marduk" (the Great Burner, Nibiru) in red.

Those planets unaffected by this disaster are represented in black.

Those in blue and green are those planets whose orbital sequence was changed.

The planets begin in order (left to right):

APSU (the sun)

LAHAMU (Venus)

LAHMU (Mars)

MUMMU (Mercury)

TIAMAT / KI (earth)

KINGU (earth's moon)

KISHAR (Saturn)

ANSHAR (Jupiter)

AN (Neptune)

ANTU (Uranus)

Such was written 6000 years ago as having occurred "in the Beginning." The beginning of history recorded by Sumerians actually starts with this event, and chronicles the time between it and the time when mankind first appeared on the earth from the point of view of aliens living on the planet Nibiru. These aliens "descended to earth in ships from the sky," crafted our species by genetic manipulation, and were known to the earliest civilisations in Sumeria as "Gods."

This is a terrible catastrophe. Those who have known this have, for thousands of years, conspired to keep this secret from the majority of humanity. This campaign for secrecy continues to this day. I am writing this as a desperate, last chance warning, in the hope that anyone who reads this will understand the severity of the coming catastrophe. There is, however, nothing any of us can do to prevent this individually. Nor can we hope to survive by any means we as individuals can take. Our fates are entirely in the hands of our leaders. Our leaders, at this time, are a small faction of neo-Sethian, Second-Coming Christians, within the occult, and thus, though a rogue faction pit against all others, in possession of the information regarding Nibiru and its coming collision with earth.

We have to begin making psychic contact, en masse, with the residents of Nibiru and warn them. Our leaders on this planet are irresponsible and plan to destroy us. We have to put our faith, therefore, in the leaders of Nibiru, and hope their technology can not only prevent the collision of their home-planet with ours, but can also remove our leaders from power and prevent them from destroying us all. It is unfortunate, however, that the underground bases and flight technology available to this rogue faction of our leaders seem to have been based on alien technology, and thus an argument can be made to support the idea the Nibiruins wish to exterminate us all as well.



It is likely that many of the residents of Nibiru are as unaware of this terrible collision as are the majority of people on earth, and will be caught as unaware by it as we will be. We have to trust they will be more benevolent than our own leaders. We have to assume the average Nibiruian does not want the average earthling to have to die, even if it would mean saving the planet of one or the other of them. We have to assume the people of both worlds will unite in the common good of us all, even if this means overthrowing our own, as well as our brother planet's, leaders.

But we have so little time. We have enough weapons to destroy Nibiru. But we do not have the technology to divert it's course without using destructive weapons. We know they have the technology to divert earth's orbit using gravitational means that do not require destruction by weapons. However, they do not have the capacity to divert their own planet's course and prevent themselves from colliding with us. In short, even in the best case scenario, that is, if in 2012, the Nibiruins use their gravitational technology to divert the course of one or both of our planets from colliding, the result will be an extreme climatological change on the planet whose orbit is altered. This could, conceivably, heal Nibiru's allegedly failing atmosphere however, more likely, it will destroy the sustainability for life on whichever planet's orbit is altered. In short, regardless of anything else, should Nibiru even exist as described by the ancient Sumerians, it will only be a matter of time until our planet and it confront one another and, in this case, no matter what else, only one will survive. And, from current predictions regarding the "asteroid" Apophis, this time is terribly near.

Life on earth and life on Nibiru will have to end as we have known it. It is more likely the Nibiruins will value Nibiru's longer life-spans. It is more likely humanity will value earth's more temperate climate. Thus, we must choose between the tree of longer life-spans, and the tree of faster evolution. However, either way, the residents of Nibiru and earth are going to have to A) co-exist, B) inter-breed and C) evolve into a single new species. They will also have to choose as soon as they meet for the first time which planet they want to live on: earth or Nibiru. However, whichever planet they choose, the other will be destroyed. Earth is the Garden of Eden, and Nibiru is described as a volcanic inferno, however the individual's life-span on earth is barely 120 years, while the average life-span on Nibiru is in the thousands of years. Consider how frail is human life. Then consider the advantages of living on a planet that had developed space-travel several thousand years ago. etc. The debate goes on, but can have but one possible conclusion:

Either earth or Nibiru is going to be destroyed.

[img]<http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/ApophisNibiru.jpg>[/img]

Here is an artist's rendition of the planet Nibiru, the "Great Burner," or rather, one of the twin Burners. For even Nibiru has an equal, and it's equal is the sun. The solar flares caused by the close passage of Nibiru to the sun are a dangerous factor that also should not be ignored. The massive solar storms of 2003 were probably caused by the grand-cross alignment of the seven closest planets to the sun in 2000. So, we know that, if Nibiru will circle around past earth in 2012, and re-approach us in 2036, that we have 24 years between our first and second encounter. However, when the planets aligned, it took the sun three years before showing any reaction to this combined gravitational effect. During the passage of Nibiru, however, the sun's activity will be much greater, and take affect much faster. Thus, while Nibiru is passing through our solar system, the sunspot cycle (peaking in 2012) will coincide with the sun's hottest temperatures for thousands of years. So, when I say that Nibiru is the "Great" Burner, and the sun is the "Twin" Burner, I mean they are the twin-headed Satan, whose evil-eye is Maloch, and who art the disease and destroyer of worlds. I tell you truly, in our lifetimes this will all come to pass. It is 2008 while I write this. In 2012, Apophis, Nibiru, the Great Burner, will pass near to earth. At this time earth will align with the sun and galactic core in the constellation Saggitarius. Also at this time the sunspot cycle will reach a peak achieved only every 2000 years, marked by an increase

of solar flares and prominences. I believe it is in this year they plan to impliment Martial Law, begin an intercontinental, thermo-nuclear war, then seek shelter in underground military installations. Between 2012 and 2036, they plan to destroy the majority of earth's surface population, and to reduce the remainder to controllable numbers. It is likely they plan to emigrate from earth to Nibiru at this time, and thus witness from space the final destruction of our beautiful planet.

Nibiru and earth will collide in 2036 if we do not act on the oppurtunity to divert the planet in 2012 when it first approaches us. It is probable that, in so doing, we can heal the supposed rift in Nibiru's atmosphere to patch which they originally came to earth in search of monoatomic elements. By re-aligning their orbit, we can heal their atmosphere. But I fear it is too late for this option. I fear it is far too late and that this option has not yet been properly explored. Instead, the neo-Sethians have established HAARP and project BlueBeam. In 2012, they will holographically fake an alien invasion of earth as an initial justification for starting the thermo-nuclear war. By the time the nukes are in the air, however, it will already be too late. This is going to occur in 2012. It is 2008 now. Think about this, think long and probe this complex issue from all sides. We are not being told by our "leaders," the neo-Sethians, about a great many things. They have manipulated society using irony for the last 100 years in imitation of ancient prophecies of the Apocalypse and so come into power over the majority of the world. They plan to destroy us. If we survive this, we will not survive the possible impact of earth and Nibiru in 2036.

I cannot stress this enough: you have heard me discuss, in the past, conspiracy thoeries. Let me assure you, this motive unifies them all: to conceal from the populace the imminent destruction of our species and our planet by a rogue alien planet. I have been calling this rogue alien planet the "Great Burner." Let me assure you, it's name is Nibiru, and Marduk, and Apophis, and Orcus, and you shall all mark my words when it appears like the morning star in the sky. It will grow closer and closer, and beam brighter and brighter. I will tell you now, as Jesus went ahead of his followers into the Ineffable Mystery, so have I seen ahead these few years in time, and have brought back this insanity, as Jesus brought back the myth of his own Second Coming, the resurrection of the dead, and the Final Judgement.

Let me tell you what I see in our nation's future one of two things can happen in the next year.

Either the CFR candidates (McCain and Obama) will stage an election, and the full executive powers established by President Bush pass to one or the other of them, they will not do away with these new executive powers, and will instead be imbued with the ability to establish a dictatorship in the United States. The current administration, if they are so deposed, may themselves stage another "9-11" attack on American soil, and thus give their replacement in the administration a justification to use their new executive powers to declare domestic martial law and begin a thermo-nuclear war that will quickly spread to and decimate the remaining nations. Our planet, by the end of our next president's term, will be destroyed, and it's leaders, or rather, it's usurpers, will all have escaped into underground military installations. Such is the fate wished to be carried out by those who believe that, by destroying the majority of earth's own populations, it will bring about the "End of Days" foretold in the Book of Revelation. This option seems to lead to terrifying consequences. So let us consider an alternative:

If we act on impeachment proceedings against our current president, George W. Bush, we can also raise the issue of the legality of the executive powers he has created. Whether or not the current administration is impeached in Congressional hearings, ala Watergate, or tried after leaving office by the World Court for war-crimes, ala Nuremberg, either way, whether they are found guilty or not, the issue of the illegality of their added executive powers must be addressed, and these additional executive powers as quickly as possible repealed. The result of the deprivation of these additional executive powers from our current administration, or from any to follow

(sponsored by the CFR or not), is the empowerment of the people, the protection of the majority of our human species from extermination and the avoidance of an apocalyptic thermo-nuclear war.

This is why, for me, it is so pivotal for you, our United States Congress, to support Rep. Kucinich's Articles of Impeachment in the coming months, during the Judicial Committee hearings on this issue. It is extremely important to us, that is, the entire human species alive now, that you all make your support for this movement as vocal as possible, because if you do not speak up for us now, it will make those of us who are aware of the potentially deadly consequences of these additional executive powers powerless to protect ourselves from those who wield them later.

It is not a question of whether the current administration themselves have abused these additional executive powers or not. The question is as to these additional executive powers' legality. Whether Bush and Cheney are impeached or not, these additional executive powers have to be repealed before they can be used to impliment martial law within our own borders and begin a cataclysmic world war that could only result in a mass extinction. Please, I beg you, our elected representatives, on behalf of we, your people, repeal these executive powers now.

Thank you for your time in reading this,  
most respectfully,  
-Jon Gee

:: JAIL TO THE THIEF ::<center>

```
<object type="application/x-shockwave-flash" allowScriptAccess="never"
allowNetworking="internal" height="337" width="416"
data="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-IoWJeGFak1x6Et5lC44CdJY_W0h8=">
  <param name="allowScriptAccess" value="never" />
  <param name="allowNetworking" value="internal" />
  <param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/cp/vjVQa1PpcFNSgA-
IoWJeGFak1x6Et5lC44CdJY_W0h8=" />
</object>
```

watch impeachment hearing videos online:

<http://www.afterdowningstreet.org/node/35061>

(a chronological list covering the first few days of the hearings)

### 35 ARTICLES OF IMPEACHMENT!

#### Article I

Creating a Secret Propaganda Campaign to Manufacture a False Case for War Against Iraq.

#### Article II

Falsely, Systematically, and with Criminal Intent Conflating the Attacks of September 11, 2001, With Misrepresentation of Iraq as a Security Threat as Part of Fraudulent Justification for a War of Aggression.

#### Article III

Misleading the American People and Members of Congress to Believe Iraq Possessed Weapons of Mass Destruction, to Manufacture a False Case for War.

#### Article IV

Misleading the American People and Members of Congress to Believe Iraq Posed an Imminent Threat to the United States.

#### Article V

Illegally Misspending Funds to Secretly Begin a War of Aggression.

#### Article VI

Invading Iraq in Violation of the Requirements of HJ Res114.

#### Article VII

Invading Iraq Absent a Declaration of War.

#### Article VIII

Invading Iraq, A Sovereign Nation, in Violation of the UN Charter.

Article IX

Failing to Provide Troops With Body Armor and Vehicle Armor

Article X

Falsifying Accounts of US Troop Deaths and Injuries for Political Purposes

Article XI

Establishment of Permanent U.S. Military Bases in Iraq

Article XII

Initiating a War Against Iraq for Control of That Nation's Natural Resources

Article XIII

Creating a Secret Task Force to Develop Energy and Military Policies With Respect to Iraq and Other Countries

Article XIV

Misprision of a Felony, Misuse and Exposure of Classified Information And Obstruction of Justice in the Matter of Valerie Plame Wilson, Clandestine Agent of the Central Intelligence Agency

Article XV

Providing Immunity from Prosecution for Criminal Contractors in Iraq

Article XVI

Reckless Misspending and Waste of U.S. Tax Dollars in Connection With Iraq and US Contractors

Article XVII

Illegal Detention: Detaining Indefinitely And Without Charge Persons Both U.S. Citizens and Foreign Captives

Article XVIII

Torture: Secretly Authorizing, and Encouraging the Use of Torture Against Captives in Afghanistan, Iraq, and Other Places, as a Matter of Official Policy

Article XIX

Rendition: Kidnapping People and Taking Them Against Their Will to "Black Sites" Located in Other Nations, Including Nations Known to Practice Torture

Article XX

Imprisoning Children

Article XXI

Misleading Congress and the American People About Threats from Iran, and Supporting Terrorist Organizations Within Iran, With the Goal of Overthrowing the Iranian Government

Article XXII

Creating Secret Laws

Article XXIII

Violation of the Posse Comitatus Act

Article XXIV

Spying on American Citizens, Without a Court-Ordered Warrant, in Violation of the Law and the Fourth Amendment

Article XXV

Directing Telecommunications Companies to Create an Illegal and Unconstitutional Database of the Private Telephone Numbers and Emails of American Citizens

Article XXVI

Announcing the Intent to Violate Laws with Signing Statements

Article XXVII

Failing to Comply with Congressional Subpoenas and Instructing Former Employees Not to Comply

Article XXVIII

Tampering with Free and Fair Elections, Corruption of the Administration of Justice

Article XXIX

Conspiracy to Violate the Voting Rights Act of 1965

Article XXX

Misleading Congress and the American People in an Attempt to Destroy Medicare

Article XXXI

Katrina: Failure to Plan for the Predicted Disaster of Hurricane Katrina, Failure to Respond to a Civil Emergency

Article XXXII

Misleading Congress and the American People, Systematically Undermining Efforts to Address Global Climate Change

Article XXXIII

Repeatedly Ignored and Failed to Respond to High Level Intelligence Warnings of Planned Terrorist Attacks in the US, Prior to 911.

Article XXXIV

Obstruction of the Investigation into the Attacks of September 11, 2001

Article XXXV

Endangering the Health of 911 First Responders

Read the FULL TRANSCRIPT here:

<http://www.35articles.com>

sign a quick survey to encourage Congress members to support this movement:

<http://www.democrats.com/35-articles-of-impeachment>

</center>

-Jon

dear Danny,

I hope you don't mind if I call you by your "real" name here. I've called you so many variations of your "screen" name while slandering your publically, I'd like to keep these letters on a more personal level, so you know I am really trying to keep "on the level" here, whether you believe me that I didn't mean any of the slanderous things I've said about, or called, you before. I'd like to talk more about why I'd done this, and I'll try to come back to this at the end of this letter. First, let's talk briefly about "the con in general."

Firstly, the mp3 I'd sent you before was from Myron Fagan's 1950's recording. In the 1950's the Pike Mazzini letter was known of. This means that, even if the use of the terms "Communism" and "NAZIism" can be used as a means of discrediting the letter's authenticity to it's alledged date of origin, the discussion attributed to it regarding the motives used to foment the "Third World War" itself remain prescient because, as of the 1950's when this recording was made, only the Shah of Iran had been overthrown, and no such "terrorist" threat was associated with the Moslem nations of the Middle-East. By this I mean that, even if the letter itself was not authentic, the fact remains it has been, and is being, carried out.

As a side note, Fagan proposes the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion was actually written (or rather, "revised," with at least the term "goyim" being added) by Adam Weishaupt himself. I'd like to discuss this possibility with you further, to see if you may have found any evidence independently that could verify or invalidate this hypothesis. (I joined the IOBB originally to find any original writings of Weishaupt that were, or could be, translated to English.)

Now, regarding the "Third World War," my most recent research indicates that this is, indeed, to be the plan. However, to call it a war in a traditional sense is misleading. A better term would be "thermo-nuclear apocalypse."

One reason I place so much blame at the foot of the Catholic religion is their belief in the "Apocalypse," the substance of the Book of Revelation, including the Battle of Aramaggedon, the coming of an "Anti-Christ" (although this term is not mentioned in Revelations), and the "End of Days" culminating in the return of Jesus as a judge. This fairytale is harmless, aside from the people who believe in it. The authorities who believe in the "second coming" (I call them neo-

Sethians) believe that, by causing an "end of days" scenario to come about, it will force the return of Jesus, who will then forgive them for having brought it about. (Consider the first world war battle at Meggido, the three anti-Christ of Nostradamus, and the establishment of Israel as the "Promised Land.") Essentially, the people with their fingers on the button believe that Jesus will favour them if they destroy the world. You can be scared of Israel all you like; it's this that frightens me:

my recent research has led me to believe the following:

1) a comet / asteroid / planetoid from the Oort Belt is headed toward our planet. NASA has released info (available on youtube) about the "comet" Apophis. In 2012, Apophis will make a "near-miss" pass by earth. According to NASA, this is our one chance to act and deflect Apophis. If we do nothing in 2012, Apophis will circle around and, in 2036, collide with earth and destroy it utterly. Nothing can survive this, if it occurs.

2) there are many known "underground military installations" that have built since the 1950's in the US and, presumably, elsewhere around the world. These installations were originally planned to be used as "bomb shelters" in the event of a nuclear war with Russia. The result of this contingency plan established "Continuity of Government," a secret back-up for the executive branch, supported by the military. These COG offices and departments have all been greatly strengthened since 9-11.

3) there are also many, many, many concentration camps that have been built and are being maintained in the US and elsewhere around the world. In the US, these are maintained by FEMA as "emergency population control centres," and are built on land sold by the US to the UN. Many of these concentration camps are near "underground military installations."

4) there are also, and I know this sounds far-fetched, installations such as HAARP and the south-pole observatory (supposedly being used to track Apophis) that can be used to create a massive optical illusion, ie. mass mind-control. I have no evidence of this, but I believe that this technology, combined with cloaked aircraft (so-called "orbs" that have been filmed in or near "chem-trails") are related to the UFO phenomenon.

My conclusion regarding these aspects of the "conspiracy" is this:

In 2012, the COG will impliment Martial Law domestically within the US, and initiate a thermo-nuclear war that will rapidly decimate the entire globe. I do not know how or where this will begin, but ultimately these facts are irrelevant until they occur. I would speculate that, to conceal the threat of Apophis, an "alien" (UFO) invasion may be staged at this time using the existing technologies. In either event, the planned outcome is the same as that stated on the Georgia "Guide-stones," to reduce the surface population of earth to "manageable" numbers. At this time, the COG officials will seek shelter in the underground bases. In 2036, Apophis will strike earth and all those left on the surface will die. The COG officials will escape either by hiding underground or else off-world.

Some of the most outlandish research I've done involves the "Montauk Project," allowing the creation of inter-planetary and possibly even inter-stellar "time-tunnels" to be opened. This research has been, alledgedly, conducted in the underground military installations, and could, thus, be used to account for how the COG "neo-Sethians" plan to escape Apophis.

Again, none of this matters, aside from those who are aware of it and are using this knowledge to manipulate the possible outcomes to allow their own survival. In other words, none of this needs to occur in this way, however it seems to me now that those who believe it will are going to make it happen in this way regardless of necessity.

For example, I do not believe Albert Pike had a "vision." I do believe, however, that those involved in occult secret societies have preserved ancient histories that allow them to predict certain events based on their cyclical nature. For example, the "Lost Book of Enki," recently translated by Zechariah Sitchin, explains Apophis as "Nibiru," home of the alien "Gods" who fashioned our species by genetic manipulation. Now, whether or not such myths are accurate is irrelevant beside the fact that those who believe they are have their fingers on the button.

If you haven't read the "Lost Book of Enki" yet, I highly recommend it. It's available as an e-book on scribd, but I've also made an online version of it here:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/otherstuff/ENKI/synopses.html> I highly recommend you check it out, particularly "tablets" 1 and 2. I've recorded myself reading from these, and will link you to an mp3 once I'm done editing music to them.

In conclusion, I do hope you can accept my apologies for my treatment of you in the past. I thought then, and still think, it wiser for us to maintain a relationship of equality of our opinions in secret, while publically juxtaposing our points of view. If this seems too "Masonic" a technique, consider the most advantageous way to topple an enemy is to turn their own strategies against them. Think "plausible deniability" and you'll understand where I've been coming from on this. Again, however, if you'd prefer a different relationship, I will be happy to let this strategy go.

As to "doing good," I feel such guilt over what my interior composition is like I can't believe that "doing good" comes from "inside." Doing, in itself, implies taking that which is interior and applying it to the exterior world. However, how can we know what is "good"? To those we consider evil, they consider themselves good. When they bring forth what we call evil, they believe they are doing good. It's all quite confusing to me, and I'm afraid I'm out of time for now. Anyway, I'm extremely glad to hear from you and to know you're doing well. Peace.

-Jon

Apocalypse Fire: The Great Tribulation and Wrath of God

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Xr6A6l8bWac>

this video doesn't technically address the divinity (Christ-hood) of Jesus at all. It can also be interpreted that he was only a prophet, like Mohammed, Ezekiel, Isaiah, etc. Besides, ancient astronomers (even the Anasazi in Arizona) have kept secret records, available only to initiates, that detail such cyclical destructions of our planet and the spontaneous mutation of any surviving species (not just the dinosaurs hundreds of millions of years ago, but even the animals saved "two by two" on Noah's ark during the Mesopotamian flood of 6000BC.). The Bible records the city of Enoch flourished for thousands of years between the expulsion from Paradise and the deluge. Can there be any doubt then that the city of Enoch was none other than the capitol of that "lost continent" (Antarctica, now beneath glaciers) that Plato called Atlantis? It's not what you believe that matters. It's what you do with what you believe that matters.

Let there be an end to this perpetual ending. The axe hanging over our neck. But I am not a pessimist; I say again: "Let there be an end to this perpetual ending." I did not say, "let the end come," or "let the world end." If "this perpetual ending" were to end, the world would not end with it. Only the dread of the ending shall pass, and this can only occur when no ending actually comes. I am not a pessimist; I do not say, "let the axe fall," or "Hail Eris." I know my prayers will not be able to prevent that which has been ordained (momentum) from the beginning (inertia), however. I pray: "let the end of the ending times come. Come, come, let it be, now, done and over with." But nothing I can say or do can change one jot nor tittle in the book of permanent destinies. No matter how hard I squint my eyes and wish with all my might, I cannot dint the course of events set in motion by the prime mover. Therefore, listen to me not, and heed not my warnings.

Chalk me up and brush me off as just another prophet of gloom and doom, a product of this death-crazed, calendar-maddened, self-destructive post-atomic society. I have only been driven mad by my frustration with the prevalent fear of the man-made Apocalypse, and therefore do not do as I do, and try to speak as if you were a God, but instead take pleasure from laziness and simple, trivial things. If you follow this advice, you will live happily until that day upon which you die. If, instead, you listen to my words now, and you fear in your heart the coming of the End of Days, brought about "by any means necessary" by those who believe in doing so, then leave your loved ones, bring your tools of labour, your hammers, spades, pick-axes and shovels, and follow me toward the gates of Hades.

[quote="benpadijah"]Come down now Marduk, welcome to Jam-Rock, third from the sun, the ninth from Nibiru, may Anu be praised, and long live the king.

Here on earth much has become changed. The elder Gods have all been killed. No more does the strange Leviathan Chthulu haunt the watery depths beneath the sea, Nessie is no more venerated. The chattle elect their own stars now using arbitrarily valued currency. Giants roam the land, but no one looks up to see down, no one looks below who goes above. There is no communication with the dead of this planet. The giants live behind the clouds. They worship the sun and moon, MARDUK and INANNA, and not the earth and sky, ENKI and ENLIL. This is a backwards age, for the Kali Yuga has only recently ended, and now there is a great doubt. They murder inside the Temples, and they drink wine as blood.

MARDUK and INANNA bore congress. Between them they disclosed the secrets of the MEs that INANNA had gambled away from ENKI, and MARDUK disclosed the secrets of the "tree" of life that ENKI had told him. Thus was ENKI's promise of earth to MARDUK fulfilled, and thus was ENLIL's promise of the first and second regions to INANNA fulfilled. Together, INANNA and MARDUK conspired to create a miracle. This would not be for the benefit of the Gods, they decided. They created the miracle to enslave to their revolution the people. When Nibiru returns, to overthrow it together, they planned. So, they have set about the process of performing the miracle. The miracle is the resurrection of DUMMUZI, the shepherd-king. To accomplish this feat, impossible for a human, but easy for the immortals of Nibiru, MARDUK and INANNA first established the myth of DUMMUZI with the people. They introduced the "myth of Christ" as a sacrifice ritual performed at the turn of a zodiac age. They introduced the myth of his return to life at the end of that zodiac age. They spread this myth around the world by funding oppositional front organisations and then weakening their support at a critical moment.

They used many techniques of high magick. They learned how to survive death themselves, by separating out from their own essence the "tree" of life, and thus to transfer their consciousness into an energy form produced by combining the gold processed for Nibiru at Bad-Tibira, the city of INANNA, with the "tree" extracted in the Abzu region under MARDUK. They became invisible to the eyes of the mortals, like ghosts.

The lifespan of the civilised slaves has shortened, while that of the lesser Gods has grown indefinite. To be rid of them, they can only be killed, they cannot die by any natural causes. This is a terrible catastrophe, considering that no human can accomplish this, only another God from Nibiru, and Nibiru's age has not yet come.

There is hope, however, in the Great Burner. You see, the myth of the slaughtered shepherd king, originally propagated as a myth of Osiris, has come to be associated instead with Thoth, the Great Architect. Instead of Osiris' resurrection (being possible for ASAR, born on Nibiru, but not for DUMMUZI, born on earth), the myth began to focus on the murder itself: the "Passion" of "Hiram." Likewise, the resurrection aspect (the revealing of Ra from the concealment of Amoun) began being pushed back and put off until the humans forgot that resurrection was possible for the ancient Gods, and even offered to Adam on Nibiru. Resurrection has become so rare and distanced an ideal



it is venerated as a heavenly afterlife.

Now, INANNA and MARDUK have resurrected DUMMUZI, and he walks amongst us. For this final stage, MARDUK and INANNA use the power of their ghostly ability to possess the bodies of the humans less and less. They inhabit one body at a time more and more. They are coming out more into the open. When they are seeing through a human's eyes, when they are dwelling upon a human's mind, when they are in that human's heart, then they may be killed. Otherwise, if they remain nebulous and do not take shape, they are only energy. In the form of energy they are as much trapped on earth, in earth's Schumann resonant EM field and in earth's gravity well, as they are mortal while inside their mortal forms.

However, there is another hope. Before NINGISHZIDDA died, he trained someone of his own. Then he was killed by a man of MARDUK. This training involves the alchemical rarification of gold (and other platinum group metals) into a superconductor, and its bonding to the DNA in order to ascend into higher frequency vibrations in the body. This training also includes how to traverse the universe mentally, how to foresee the future by studying the cycles of the past, how to communicate using ESP, and how to manifest matter from nothing. Some of this information has become lost. Thoth taught all this to Imhotep, but Imhotep was killed, and his cult of Thoth replaced by Sargon's cult of Ra. The cult of Ra came to venerate the murder of Imhotep, the architect and healer. It became called Christianity. However the cult of Thoth, known also as the Order of Death, did not die with Imhotep. It continues on today, though secret.

It may be possible that those in the Order of Death, that is, the cult of Thoth, will be able to stop MARDUK and INANNA from conquering Nibiru as well as earth, however we should also consider the possibility that they fail, or that they become corrupt themselves, and desire to side with INANNA and MARDUK. There may be hope yet in deciphering the identity of the mysterious stranger GALZU. However, this remains a remote hope.

The identity of GALZU remains a mystery, but his message is clear: the time is running out for the Gods on earth; the longer they stay, the faster they age. They have already grown quite old, and their second generation now plot and scheme against them. The elder Gods are the Watchers, and I have been calling them by their Sumerian names as Gods of the ANNUNAKI pantheon, the same name used by Enoch in the Ethiopian translation of his apocrypha to describe the fallen angels who followed the rebel morning star. Their offspring with the wives of men have been called the Nefilim, and so the second generation of royal -blooded Gods of earth are also of the generation of Nefilim, though relatively more immortal. Among this second generation were DUMMUZI, MARDUK and NINGISHZIDDA, sons of ENKI, and NINURTA, son of ENLIL, and INANNA, grand-daughter of ENLIL. It should be worth mentioning that Adapa, the first priest-king and prototype of the biblical Adam, was a Nefilim, the son of ENKI and an australopithecine primitive-worker.

ENKI and ENLIL cannot help mankind, descendants of Adapa, the son of the God ENKI, against the plans of MARDUK, our brother, and INANNA, our niece. MARDUK and INANNA have become discorporeal sensations that pass from one person and place to the next like the smell of milk and honey soma floating on the breeze. He is called Chronozon, she Shekinah. But it is DUMMUZI the Christians expect the second coming of, and it was DUMMUZI they saw in the visage of Jesus, not Adapa, whose descendant surely he was. The Christian cult of MARDUK and INANNA has grown out of the ability of ENKI and ENLIL to control. They have sought to clone the corpse of Jesus, in order to bring back the mortal DUMMUZI as a symbol of their combined power. Failing that, their plan is to simply inhabit a body who is already alive and, through fever, induce the body to believe it is the reincarnation of DUMMUZI, or rather, to its mind, of Jesus.

You see, the clone of Jesus or the body chosen for the vessel of the second coming of Christ is simultaneously a receptacle, or net in which to catch, the Holy Spirit, the Ghost of DUMMUZI, and itself a child of humanity, the so-called "Son of Man," who was "not from woman born;" thus the

ghost of DUMMUZI is made to inhabit a body that is the descendent of Adapa, and therefore of ENKI, the father of Adapa and of DUMMUZI. It is thought by MARDUK and INANNA that this will accomplish the resurrection of DUMMUZI: the combination of the Holy Ghost (comprised of a tachyonic morphogenetic field) and the bloodline descent of civilised man directly from the ruling bloodline of ANNUNAKI on Nibiru.

But let me tell you. NINGISHZIDDA, that is, Thoth, passed on for a reason. He ascended to retrieve the sprit of ASAR, that is, Osiris. That was when Sargon conquered what was built by Imhotep. That was when Zion was stolen from inside the Ark of the Temple by Menelik, son of Solomon and the Queen of Sheba. That was when Orion was hung upside down to cling to the sides of the bottomless pit (for his orientation of north-south downward from head to toe is reflected as south-north from head to toe in the alignment of the pyramids with his belt). History is a holograph recording the hologram of the past.

Thoth left the body, not to return himself, but to bring back the lost soul of Osiris from the underworld of the Duat. For the Duat is like the "hammered bracelet." It is like the Milky Way, that river of stars comprising our galaxy's disc-like edge. It is like a constantly flowing river. Its water is fate. The snow from whence the stream-water comes and the ocean of salt water to whence it goes are both destiny. Thus NAM is the moment and NAM.TAR the past and future. The Duat is a river of energy, ever-flowing, and it connects each heavenly sphere to every other through a very simple and very effective order. From the moon's poles the duat flows to those of the earth. From earth, the south to the south and the north to the north, the duat flows to the sun. From the sun thence to galactic core, and from there one black hole destination to another via wormhole transportation. Such is the Duat, a river of energy that bears the dead away like a body in a river-reed boat, and from whence they may be retrieved by going downstream to a later point.

Thoth did succeed in resurrecting Osiris, but that was long ago. Osiris now is thought of as the OHO, while Thoth is associated with the IHO. It has long been held that behind every dead king there is a powerful magician. This is even discussed in the theatrical Hamlet.

The resurrection of DUMMUZI, the sacrificed Jesus of 2000 years ago, in order to accomplish the miracle now, of the resurrection of that Jesus, and thus, to the Gods, of DUMMUZI, was not chosen at random. Jesus was carefully selected and tested all along the way. He believed he was being guided by signs and strange coincidences. It was MARDUK and INANNA. For Jesus, descendent of King David, was then the priest-king of ENLIL, brother of ENKI. By Gnosticism was Jesus guided to understand these brothers as YHVH (or Jave) and Elohim, the twin faces (good and evil) of a false God (ANU) lesser than the creator God of the One Destiny.

Jesus was, by blood, the descendent of Adapa (Adam) via Sati (Seth), and thus a descendent of the kingly line of ENKI. Jesus was, by his own self-selection, drawn into the priest-craft (also because he was the younger brother of James, the rightful heir of the political crown) of ENLIL known as the Levite priests. He studied the Book of Enoch kept at Qumran by the deposed Levites. He composed the "Angel Scroll" which was a list of popular Gnostic and specifically Essene terms for various angels, both arisen and fallen. It was through his study of this document, the "Angel Scroll" that Christ came to communicate with MARDUK and INANNA. As a descendent of Adapa, Jesus was descended from ENKI. As a king of ENKI he became a priest of ENLIL. By becoming a priest-king he assumed the dual role simultaneously of OHO and IHO of the Order of Death, the Duat, or Thoth, and thus was revealed as the resurrection of Osiris, baptised Christos by John the Baptist (James the Just). It was for these reasons that MARDUK and INANNA chose Jesus, the protege of the cult of Thoth, to die for their miracle, 2000 years later, of the resurrection of DUMMUZI as the clone or Ghost of the murdered Christ.

For as much as Jesus was Osiris to Thoth, so too is his second coming DUMMUZI to MARDUK and INANNA. This is simply how the Aeons turn.

Let me tell you, now we have entered the aeon of Leo. The sun rises now in Leo on the Summer solstice, in Scorpio on the Autumnal equinox, in Aquarius in winter, on Taurus in the spring. Therefore, these are going to be the dominant combinations of elements in the new mythology. Likewise, looking back several couples of thousands of years, or rather, even sooner into our own Aeonic future, the dominant elements did and will combine other elements of the zodiac with the fixed four seasons. Each culture of these times had its own names for these aspects of combined elements. We have records of all of these now.

In Sumerian, the aeon of Leo was associated with the planet Kishar (Saturn), and thus also with the Serpent, the symbol of Leo originally representing a serpent. The Aeon of Leo (which is known by the sun rising in Leo in the summer) marks the first full solar aeon to occur after the end of the Kali Yuga (in AD 1597) and during the Dvapara Yuga (considered an age of bronze). Immediately after the end of the Leo Aeon this bronze Yuga will also end, and the Treta Yuga, the age of silver, will begin when the sun enters the constellation Cancer in its mid-summer rising. The constellation Cancer was known to the Sumerians as Anshar, the snake, counterpart to Kishar, the serpent. Now Cancer is associated with the crab, and Leo with the lion. Coincidentally, the Apostle occupying this chair in the round table equivalent to the constellation Cancer in the zodiac was Judas, the "betrayal" of Jesus according to the Christian interpretation of the Jesus myth. During the Aeon of Leo it is late spring in the southern hemisphere, and late Autumn in the northern hemisphere.

Now, in this age, the Aeon of Leo, comes the resurrection of Jesus, and thus the reincarnation of DUMMUZI, called the "second coming." A body was chosen into which the Holy Spirit was poured. Signs along his youth were shown to him to guide his development along the way. He has become a High Priest of Thoth, like Jesus before him, the IHO in the Order of Death. MARDUK and INANNA have stayed ever present near him, whispering the answers to his questions to him and calling him Imhotep. In the pubescent years of this body's life, INANNA and MARDUK were making their deadly pact to overthrow Nibiru. This was when the resurrection of Jesus truly became the reincarnation of DUMMUZI, for he rose up against MARDUK, the brother of DUMMUZI, whom he, MARDUK himself, had slain. He reclaimed his great love for INANNA and cast MARDUK into the element of water, the element of ENKI, their father.

All of this happened around and through the body of this chosen being, but without their ability to control it. You see, to this mortal being, the strength of their will over fate was daunted beside the will of the Gods over his destiny, just as we Gods say that the One True Destiny of GALZU guides all our choices of free will over our fate towards its own inevitable ends. The consciousness of the body vaguely perceived the Gods' influence, but mistook it for the Egyptian myth alone, rather than understanding it as an ever-present world-myth. So, the shadows of INANNA and MARDUK are Thoth and Osiris. The shadow of INANNA is Osiris, predecessor of her true love DUMMUZI, and the shadow of MARDUK is Thoth, his brother, NINGISHZIDDA. Truly, truly, truly, to understand the apparent destinies of the Gods controlling his fate this resurrection of Christ and reincarnation of DUMMUZI studied the Egyptian myths, and then the QBLH, and then Gnosticism, and then the myths of old Sumeria, and now it studies from the Rig and Atharva Vedas. I tell you, this person has become the IHO of the Order of Death, of the Duat, of Thoth.

It was when the second-coming turned against MARDUK and slew him to win the favour of INANNA, his once and future bride, that INANNA and MARDUK realised they had truly reincarnated DUMMUZI. But the second-coming was not ready for the terrible shift in consciousness from being the mortal body to being the immortal God brought back to life from the dead. The sudden onslaught of hitherto unexperienced amounts of ESP caused the fragile mind of the young person to break.

MARDUK and INANNA studied the being, and continue their experiments on it with drugs to make it more susceptible to their control. I say "their" because MARDUK and INANNA have made a blood pact. The evidence of their crime of conspiring to overthrow Nibiru they have breathed together like life into the form of the Adapa-descended, rather than Jesus-descended, bloodlines of the body chosen for the second coming, the symbol to the people of DUMMUZI.

INANNA has foresworn to MARDUK loving this Adapa-descendent as it is not, truly, her DUMMUZI, despite their combined magicks, but only a mud-blooded clay golem, a "dead thing," and only the discorporeal spirit of DUMMUZI himself concerns INANNA now, for she and MARDUK have passed beyond the confines of the flesh.

Likewise, the mortal body into which the belief in itself as the resurrection and second coming of Jesus and the reincarnation of DUMMUZI has been poured, being flesh, can pose no threat to MARDUK, now a discorporeal spiritual entity.

Despite the fact that the second coming's body cannot physically confront MARDUK or INANNA, their fates both depend on it becoming a symbol to the people, the civilised slaves, the descendents of Cain, and any remaining IGIGI, to convince them, falsely, of the power of MARDUK and INANNA to resurrect the dead. This is a dangerous gambit for them, because MARDUK, as Choronzon, and INANNA, as Shekinah, can enter into and possess any body at will other than the one chosen for the second coming. They have taken their fates in their own hands by giving the second coming free will.

INANNA's part of their plan was to seduce and break the will of the second coming. MARDUK alternately pretends to be its friend and its enemy, thus confusing its mental faculties over its own will. Of course, there is no denying that anyone who's body was possessed in their mind by thoughts such as these would be easily classifiable as sociopathic, if not outright delusional and psychotic. Thus, MARDUK and INANNA wait behind the scenes. The DUMMUZI-golem body chosen as the second coming is being used as a psychic conduit through which the will of INANNA and MARDUK are coming to pass on earth, and through its continued life they manipulate the minds of world leaders and the very fabric of the nature of the local spacetime universe. Over earth's fate and all mankind do they assume control.

But the body has been bent and broken strangely by the experiences of its direct encounters with its spiritual guides, MARDUK and INANNA. It has fallen deeply and passionately in love with the body that had played the part of INANNA when DUMMUZI first appeared in the mind, and in the eye, of the second coming's body. It refers to her in its daily prayers as ISIS, for that is the Greek translation of ASTI, wife of ASAR, Osiris. Confused by the Egyptian myths the body remains out of its rightful direct control over the Order of Death and of Thoth. The body is Osiris, the OHO, and the mind of it is Thoth, the IHO, but it does not seem to be able to get the two to align and work together inside of itself to accomplish the goals for ASAR and NINGISHZIDDA to confront MARDUK and INANNA through its actions. Instead, it has accumulated thousands of lifetime's worth of negative karma into its aura, and is therefore repulsive to thousands of living people, the opposite of the effect desired by MARDUK and INANNA. Instead of being a great leader, the DUMMUZI-golem thinks only of his legacy for the future, and does not concentrate on how to accomplish its goals for the present time and place it is in now.

All the body wants is to be reunited with the body of the one who had played the part of INANNA to him only once, when DUMMUZI arose within him to overthrow MARDUK. In this single victory and its splendour does the mind of the chosen body dwell. It describes its heart as the Great Burner, meaning essentially the wrathful incarnation of the sun deity, however this is the role traditionally assumed only by MARDUK, even in the supposedly pacifist cult of Christianity, supposedly based on the principles of Jesus. What can this mean? The Great Burner he compares not to the sun, Ra and MARDUK, nor as a symbol of the saviour arisen on the crucifix, which was

always merely a symbol of the supremacy of MARDUK over NINGISHZIDDA, but instead to the black hole at the centre of the Milky Way. This it also refers to secretively as ISIS, but it refers to it publically as the Great Burner. Thus, the Great Burner is a new form of symbol among the people, created by the being who was groomed to be a symbol itself. Thus, the second coming has become a Creator deity, and thus surpassed even the spirit of DUMMUZI, the shepherd of spring.

The Great Burner, the symbol created by the second coming, is a symbol of the gateway from one galaxy and universe to another as dangerous and evil. It guards the precipice of the abyss of the black hole in the form of a mighty chaos-beast, a tesseract swarming with eyes. A Peacock Angel, with an eye on each feather of both wings. This creation, despite its evil essence, is considered harmless by its creator, who considers it a work of fiction, and expects it to be taken as merely a sign of the times by future generations. In the body, the will lies dormant. It is then that MARDUK and INANNA can most easily work through it.

The precedent for the love between the chosen one's body and the body of his first lover is set in the records of ADAMU and TI-AMAT, the prototypical Adam Kadmon and Immortal Eve. It is this passion that has, in the absence of the ability of Nibiru's ruler ANU to conceive an heir, become more precious to the destiny of the Nibiruans than the monoatomic gold they were using to repair their diminishing atmosphere. For, when Nibiru returns, and ANU looks to the rulers of earth for his heirs, and finds them not among them except as evil ghosts, INANNA and MARDUK, an evil secret cult of Thoth, and the body of Jesus resurrected before the sight of the slaves, he will surely choose as his successor the least of all these evils, the one whose heart is true, and who is able to love and bear heirs.

The only problem with this reasoning is that the body cannot be chosen heir to ANU, because by the time Nibiru approaches, the body, being mortal, will have passed on long ago. It may indeed be the most worthy now, but its fates and fortunes are too easily altered while it is alive, and therefore, ultimately, by way of the body they have created as a symbol for the people will be swayed under the influence of MARDUK and INANNA. It seems unlikely, however, that his greatest impact will be during his own lifetime, though, and that his teachings will have become common-place for humanity by the time Nibiru again approaches.

Therefore, we Gods of Nibiru must begin to take counter-action strategy planning as a serious consideration. We must prepare for the situation arising here on earth and how to handle it before Nibiru draws near. At the rate the slave monkies are evolving, their technology will be equal to what ours was when we originally colonised earth within one hundred of earth's years at the most. We must heed the intuition of the chosen body, and we must seek for GALZU and the meaning of his prophecies in galactic core. Unfortunately, should the vile plans of MARDUK and INANNA, the murderers of NINGISHZIDDA and Jesus, come to fruition, and they, with or without the clone of Christ rallying the slave monkies, succeed in attacking Nibiru with the force of the terran technologies, it could pose a very real and very serious threat to Nibiru.

For now MARDUK and DUMMUZI have exchanged faces. Once the terrible, now MARDUK is reduced to a slavering toady at the whim of INANNA. If the middle-eastern ISHTAR worshippers even whisper the secret name of MELEK-TAUS, the Great Satan, there is an agent in "Christian" America monitoring their every breath who hears it and, at the push of a button, commands bombs to drop on the bedouin from the clear sky above. Such is the relegated status of ENKI and of ENKI's eldest heir DUMMUZI that MARDUK, the devil, is feared even more than ENLIL, the Lord, is loved and adored. For as ENLIL supplanted the dominion of ENKI, so too did ENKI's son MARDUK of his own brother DUMMUZI. And so, in turn, shall the tables be spun around again, and fortunes and fates reverse like the rolling tides. This is the revolution of the mind. Now, the once vengeful MARDUK has become calm and passive, the minority that, while vocal, is losing support. Now, the once calm and passive DUMMUZI has returned as vengeful and angry. For these brothers of ENKI now vie for dominance behind our painted skies. Behind every dark cloud is a Thule dakini asana,

a Vril vimana, hiding behind and inside the cloud, revealed only by its silver lining. I am like Arjuna, warrior prince of DUMMUZI - who promises me heaven in exchange for justice, and who at once righteously demands the re-instatement to the kingship of earth of ENKI and simultaneously calls for the head of his own brother MARDUK and the plucked-out heart of their mutual lover, INANNA.

"This cannot be," cry the savants and royal council on Nibiru. Their outrage at this turn of fate among the Annunaki on earth drew King ANU's ear away from the demands of DUMMUZI. Heavy was ANU's heart with DUMMUZI's warning of MARDUK and INANNA's treasonous coup plot. The words of the savants and the royal council he wished to hear. After much debate, nearly a shar, while Nibiru neared earth, ANU emerged to council DUMMUZI and give his degree of Law. This is what he said:

"I, ANNUIT COEPTIS, I, Fortune's favour, I, the bold, I, ANU the sky-god decree:

DUMMUZI the rightful king of earth to be. Earth is to be left to be ruled by DUMMUZI how he chooses.

ENKI to be brought home to Nibiru to rule as my heir.

MARDUK to be severed into seven pieces and scattered to the seven planets below the asteroid belt.

INANNA to be given to DUMMUZI as slave for his judgement.

ENLIL I decree shall carry out the charge against MARDUK himself. Avenge thy wrath my son, King of earth for seven suns, against ANZU, against ALALLU, against SHAMGAZZA, all against MARDUK most of all: by sevenfold seven times let DUMMUZI's death be avenged against MARDUK. Upon completion of the execution of MARDUK, ENLIL my son shall be their own choosing remove away from earth with as many, if not all, of the Anunnaki gods as possible. ENLIL with the other loyal Anunnaki are to rule over the other planets of the solar system or return to Nibiru. All are to be considered heroes for aiding ENLIL in executing MARDUK.

You shall trust this decree of I, ANU, for my word is The Law."

So ended the decree of ANU, king of Nibiru.

For a moment a stir arose around DUMMUZI. Then he spoke. His concern was for the people who had been enslaved first by ENLIL and then by MARDUK. What shall become of them, DUMMUZI was asking the Nibiruin high-council. In his heart he knew no doubt in ANU's decree, but he feared the people, whose languages had become confused and diverse, would not know MARDUK and himself apart from one another. They were, after all, twin brothers, both sons of ENKI, son of ANU.

ANU it was who put the question to the NIBIRU high-council or royals and savants: "how shall the blindly enslaved civilised-slaves be able to tell DUMMUZI, their liberator, from MARDUK, their enslaver? When one is happy, the other is angry, and vice versa. What shall we do to liberate the minds of the earthlings from the lies of MARDUK and INANNA, the mutinied Anunnaki, and their false-saviour, the false-resurrection of DUMMUZI?" This was the question ANU asked the council.

The council pondered on this, but they agreed not to depose MARDUK until being able to insure DUMMUZI's enthronement upon earth. DUMMUZI had informed the council already of MARDUK and INANNA's plot to raise up a human as a false resurrection of DUMMUZI to awe and confuse the people, a puppet they could use to make the masses obey them, while they would stay hidden in the shadow behind the poor duped mortal. Their plan, DUMMUZI explained, was to consolidate

power into a shrinking group of mortals that they possessed with their mind-powers until only they could elect a scape-goat to be mortally sacrificed to sanction their transition to direct authority over all the civilised slaves' minds. The council also considered the vimana of DUMMUZI he used to transport himself to Nibiru. It was the sky-chambre given to INANNA, stolen by DUMMUZI powered by the secret ME's of mental-energy stolen from ENKI by INANNA, steered by him to NIBIRU by applying his mind to the vimana craft's astral form. Surely INANNA would know it was missing by now, DUMMUZI also counceled them. They pondered that DUMMUZI had stolen it for his final, fateful flight to Nibiru.

After a third of a Shar the Council emerged with a unanimous proposition. They issued it to ANU, who proposed it upon his own consideration to DUMMUZI for his verdict. The council's proposition to DUMMUZI, conveyed to him for a verdict by ANU, upon consideration by both, said in writing:

"Use your mind-power to enter the man-puppet. Instead of being the pawn over the people employed by MARDUK and INANNA, this false-resurrection would become a True Resurrection. Then, confront MARDUK in this body while it is alone. You shall force MARDUK out, and then ENLIL, who shall accompany you in spirit, shall sever him into seven parts on the astral plane. With you before him and ENLIL above and behind him, MARDUK will have no place else to turn except to the body inhabited by INANNA on the mental plane. Should his mind-powers not displace her own over that body, nor you from the body of the man-puppet, MARDUK will be alone without body. Then ENLIL shall sever him into seven sections, banished from all mortal vessels. That is how MARDUK shall be slain by DUMMUZI and ENLIL, and how INANNA shall fall into the hands of DUMMUZI."

The verdict given to the proposition of the council given to him by ANU, DUMMUZI declared it favourable, and ANU issued it as an added decree.

ANU gave DUMMUZI an amulet by which he could be identified apart from MARDUK, his twin, by the people of earth who have become MARDUK's blind slaves. The amulet was a symbol which I cannot yet show you, and with it ANU gave DUMMUZI a talisman, bearing on it a sigil, a magick seal, inscribed with the words of fortune: "I AM HE WHO DIED. I AM HE WHO NOW LIVES AGAIN." on one side, and on the side with the words: "Tell Bob, I am one from Jah, and Jah Allah." With his finger on the reverse side of the talisman, ANU explained to his beloved grandson, the shepherd and flutist, the singer of songs and gentle one, the kind one, firstborn of ANU's first born, and to DUMMUZI ANU said, "Fuck 'em if they can't take a joke." Then he showed DUMMUZI the amulet: the symbol of the five-line man over the top of the trislele. ANU gave the explanation to DUMMUZI: it means phi/pi (destiny: NAM.TAR) and the supremacy of ANU, Jah Allah, over the dual Yin-Yang symbol of Jachin and Boaz. "The cult of Thoth," ANU told DUMMUZI, "they shall know you."

"Let us hope," DUMMUZI replies, "that some of them will also have Right Understanding." DUMMUZI then entered the vhem craft and sped to earth. A moment on Nibiru was now a lifetime on earth. On Nibiru, someone sympathetic to MARDUK and INANNA's nefarious cause transmitted to them the opposite side of the talisman in a scrambled code with no humanly comprehensible cipher. MARDUK commanded the cult of Thoth to translate it for him. The explanation the translators in the cult of Thoth loyal to MARDUK gave him for the encrypted message was this: it is a warning, but we do not know of what or whom.

And so the battle begun with my love triangle in 1994 between DUMMUZI and MARDUK was won in 1999, when MARDUK possessed me, was rejected by INNANA, and destroyed by ENLIL. Now DUMMUZI comes to me in silence. He explains the war is over. In May of 2000 the seven planets aligned to mark the seven sections into which MARDUK was severed and which, to them, were sent. But I know something that DUMMUZI does not:

Nibiru was never MARDUK's target. MARDUK seeks to enter the black hole at galactic core. By dividing his astral form it only multiplies the strength of his mental avatar, for divided or whole, his astral body could never have accompanied him to galactic core if he planned his journey to out-race the approaching Nibiru. It was always his plan to use the 7-planet alignment of 5/5/2000 to calculate the trajectory for his leap to galactic core on 12/21/2012. Galactic core aligns with the sun in Sagittarius in the same sign as Nibiru's direction of approach. MARDUK plans to pass through Nibiru on his trip to galactic core. He never wanted to conquer Nibiru. It was his plan all along to destroy it and become master of the galaxy. This is a terrible disaster because now it is too late for an immortal god to intervene. Only a mortal human can work fast enough to stop MARDUK now before it is too late.

MARDUK brought war to Babylon. MARDUK infiltrated the governments and media of the popular nations; he moved his pawns, culled to evil from among Jesuits and goodly Masons, until they filled the whole tilted board. Instead of a watchdog the press has become his political pet, declaring his supremacy over us all. It was MARDUK that murdered Imhotep, grand-architect of Tehuti. MARDUK, the warrior god of Babylon and MARDUK, the counter-intelligence spy of the Egyptian underworld. Now, MARDUK, I call you attention to my presence, now. MARDUK, the scourge and despair of the hot-winded waste-lands, I call you down now to tell you this:

"Welcome to Jamdom, Kingdom of Jam Rock, and the third of all the Rockers and all the purview they survey, the dark African night of the universe, the night of Nuit, the sparkling specks of Hadit, billions of points of light in the Milky Way's hub alone, each a sigil, each alive, and Shu, the wind, a breath of air to decide between them. Welcome to Kingdom Jam Rock, I, and I am one from Jah Allah, am Rastafri, King of Earth, DUMMUZI. Now look in my eye, and I, know that I, hold you now in my mental grip. It is the grip of Joppa, the grip of the lion's paw, and it is the grip to keep the skin from sliding away beneath it. It is the grip of a passed Master Mason, the grip of death, frigid to the marrow, for it is a grip strengthened by ENLIL, our uncle. I place this grip upon none living, nor one who was ever truly alive. I place this grip on MARDUK the demiurge, MARDUK the ruler of civilisation, MARDUK the AI, MARDUK the neo-Seth, MARDUK the oil warrior of Babylon and spy in the Egyptian underworld, the energy-grid network, the Enochian System. I speak now to this MARDUK, the MARDUK of the Jewes within the Jews, and the sect with the sects, who would proclaim himself the "Great Burner," the "Black Sun," etc. and MARDUK of manipulation, misdirection, magick and mind-control, and to this MARDUK of psychic robots I say to you: Feel My Grip. Know this grip is the last thing you will ever experience: this tightening grip."

Suddenly, from all directions at once, appears ENKI. "I have come to plead for mercy for my son from you, his brother, DUMMUZI. As I am your good father now hear me: DUMMUZI, oh PAZUZU, I tell you you are like the westward wind from the south, slain by Adapa. Don't you see how that chance fate led me to mislead Adapa about the Amrita of Nibiru? Now I am offering to you, DUMMUZI, my beloved son, the good shepherd: the fruit of the tree of immortality. Denied to Adam, his sin now may be considered forgiven in your name. Take my hand, letting go of your brother, and I shall place into it immortality and Amrita enough for all you should choose."

"Liar!" DUMMUZI roars at ENKI through the conduit into our material reality of my mind. "Get behind me, ENLIL; we must fend them off by standing back-to-back. You attack MARDUK, leave ENKI to me."

"ENKI, it is I, DUMMUZI, your earth-born son. I was not killed, but did fake my own death and have been Watching. I discovered the mental power of travel between bodies long before this was found out by MARDUK and INANNA, both younger than me. I have been like an invisible shadow watching you all along. I will prove this to you, for I have not come to slay you, but to bring you Justice: I bear a message from Nibiru, a decree from Father ANU." DUMMUZI produces the talisman inscribed with the signet of ANU and the two-sided inscription. ENKI marvels at the



words, for he knows now this is DUMMUZI the Anunnaki, his true son, who stands before him in the body of the meat-puppet DEMMUZI of MARDUK and INANNA turning upon its master. "You are to be the heir of Father ANU on Nibiru. This planet is now promised to me. I have come to restore you to your rightful title and status. Let me tell you now that MARDUK cannot succeed at conquering galactic core. I have been there; there I am known as Jah, as Jah Rastafari, and as AHDVNHAY Jah Allah, and by this body's name. For she is the true mother of the future destiny. My heart like a diamond ring I once removed to offer to my beloved. I call the heart-shaped diamond (the five line man) centered on the Milky ring (the triskele) ISIS, but this is merely an anagram squared.

"ENKI, my beloved father, slow to anger, quick to lust, slow to judgment, quick to forgive, ENKI the wise, the patient, the righteous, the just, I do not wish to harm you. I am younger than you and my powers are at a higher peak now than your own. You are old and dying, but your own father, my grand-father, King ANU is younger than you. Go and be his rightful heir on NIBIRU, eat Amrita and grow young and strong again. If you are still of this mind-set then, come to me at that time, but now you must leave here rapidly and stay far back from this place, for you can do nothing to prevent this, the death of MARDUK is inevitable. It is his destiny."

I turn my back to ENKI, the shattered shell and ghost of my once proud and strong father. Now he will shrink away like a fading flower. Now he will wither, now fold. For now I understand the immasculation of ANU. His castration was brought about to punish the spineless weakness of my father. For ALULLU should have been dispatched on sight by ENKI, and never allowed to wrestle ANU a second time. The justice ALULLU felt deprived of was deprived him not by ANU but by ENKI, who should have thought ahead of the future to Nibiru's destiny, as ALALLU was. But I will not choke on this poison - I forgive him for his cowardice and lack of spleen, but I will not follow him in his flip-flopping fate. I am wiser than Solomon.

I return my attention to MARDUK.

ENLIL is stronger-willed than ENKI, but has also grown old. His power is great, but their fight is in the astral plane as mental beings without bodies. ENLIL grips at MARDUK. MARDUK grasps at ENLIL. Both pass through the other. Neither can match the other's degree of consistency. Their fight is an illusory oasis, the clouds of the painted sky cover over it and it is invisible, hidden, secret and mysterious. MARDUK, once summoned to the triangle, cannot depart until dismissed. But neither can ENLIL assume a corporeal form here, where I am the only one around. ENLIL cannot best MARDUK alone, but he has kept him busy while I dispatched with ENKI, our father.

I begin to fix my grip again upon MARDUK.

A soft, pale hand places itself upon mine as I reach out to kill MARDUK. It is INANNA. She has come to plead for the life of MARDUK, her lover. I tell her the truth of myself, that my death was faked, but she tells me she already knew, and I tell her that I have beheld the baby universe at galactic core myself, and claimed it in the name of our love, but she tells me it doesn't matter. Then INANNA said:

"The baby universe at galactic core. It is true it was born from my love for you. But you are not its father. Its father is MARDUK." She explained: "While you watched and followed us I studied up on you too. From your discovery of how, I divine the possibility of mental travel and "body jumping" - continued existence as an archetype of pure mental energy, unconscious to the channeller. I used this to follow you in your footsteps to the core of this galaxy, where you imagined yourself most alone. When MARDUK and I made our pact and the MES I exchanged with him for the "tree of life" formula for Amrita; all along I knew you yet lived. I had planned on your return all along. You see, around you now, do you hear? I am with you. I am near you. I Love You. Do What I Will."

"Liar! ENLIL," I command, "deal with your daughter as you wish. Leave MARDUK to me."

"I will not be swayed," INANNA speaks, but by addressing ENLIL she proves she already has been.

Now, for the final time, I return my attention to MARDUK.

"MARDUK, my brother, my beloved friend of long years of youth, you born on Nibiru where I have only ever set foot twice now, you blessed by our father by the secret of the "tree of life" on the moon, you, promised by him then dominion over the earth, know Justice:

"When you stirred up lust in the heart of SHAMGAZZA, known as Shemyazza and as Azazel, and led him to conspire with SATAN, Set, the cup-bearer of our brother Osiris, to poison and murder him; when you conspired thus with SHAMGAZZA of the IGIGI, promising them an army of human beings, when you brought low the Grigori, the "fallen angels" of Enoch, Asuryas of the Vedas, from amongst the Watchers, the Anunnaki, you debased all of we Nibiru immortals. This planet is not ours, nor its people yours to enslave as your puppets and pawns. The Grigori you betrayed cry out to you now for Justice. Do you hear them? They are calling your name backwards across the abyss; they are crying out to you from the past through the memories in your mind; they cry "Judgement!" Their Justice is for you to forfeit your ever returning to your home, Nibiru, just as now they may never return to their own homes. But where else can you go? For you have given up the home of your immortal body already. Now you live amongst the minds of men as an astral archetype, dwelling above them all in their minds as amongst the stars of heaven itself. So, to them I shall send you. Here is my Judgement on behalf of the Grigori IGIGI, the Nefilim Anunnaki. Hear me, Oh MARDUK the Destroyer: for betrayal, you shall be banished from all bodies, and for killing I, DUMMUZI, your brother, thus I, DUMMUZI, decree death upon you.

"MARDUK, I call you to die now by my grip: the grip of your brother DUMMUZI, the grip of one who once loved you, and whom you betrayed, and who will now finally be able to forget having fallen for your lying, oh treacherous villain! Now you know my grip MARDUK, know that mind alone is your summoning. When I let go, you will snap apart, torn in 7 pieces in 7 different directions. But before I release you, know this of he who gives you now my grip:

"With you go seven pestilences from the face of earth, like seven sealed scrolls each pestilence contains a certain number host of plagues and suffering. Take away with you as you go all the bad karma of all earth's spirits and entities and beings. Release from them the hold you have over them, and let them be not hurt by your lie that misled them. Take with you also the curse of enmity, animosity, jealousy and greed between the Anunnaki ALUALLU, and the IGIGI ANZU and SHAMGAZZA. These three traitors in one I cast out into you, and out with you. In the name of Shibolet, Tubal-Cain I call you, traitor to Hiram Abiff, and the three traitors, your confederates, I call Jubelo, Jubela and Jubelum."

I am letting my fingers slide loose when INANNA screams from behind me, passing by ENLIL her father: "MARDUK, no! Do not allow this!" I return my attention to MARDUK. INANNA must not know us apart. She must think me MARDUK and he me. But this thought is folly, a distraction, and when I return my attention to MARDUK I find his visage changed to that of a bull.

"Now you will understand this," MARDUK finally spoke, "I am the God that came before you. I loved INANNA before she loved you. It was always me she wanted. With you gone, she was free to finally be with me. We exchanged her MEs and my "tree of life" and made love in our astral forms, giving birth to the baby universe in galactic core. She never loved you. I'm sorry, my brother. Now you will understand all my actions all along. For I was secretly betrothed to her on Nibiru before she or you were born. But even this was only one of our manifold incarnations throughout this

universe, as by now you well know. For we two are eternal. You are nothing but a mere immortal. You cannot kill me. If you strike me down I will only become more powerful than you can possibly imagine."

"ENLIL," I shout past him. "come to me, now is the time, let us kill MARDUK!" ENLIL has crept up behind MARDUK.

"You cannot hope to accomplish your vain strategy," MARDUK remarks calmly, "I know your thoughts instantly. I am everywhere already, there is nowhere I am not, now I surround you."

"ENLIL, you must not listen to his empty boasts. You outsize him. Ascend." ENLIL understands, nods, and ascends. He ascends to the seventh heaven, the rotations of EHEIEH below the seven Arab heavens. He ascends the steps to the seventh heaven, the House of Pearls, of the seventh heaven, Gedulah of Gevurah, greatness of severity over mercy. He forms the shemhamforash of 72 daimons by day and night of the 36 dekans, and he unlocks their cage, the Enochian system of John Dee. The terrible rush of air inward toward the vacuum of this abyss of Daath sucks MARDUK up off his hooved feet.

"Now is the time," I shout, "death to MARDUK and to all earthly evil!"

I strike out at MARDUK's heart. My claws rip into his chest and my fingers wrap around his life's core. I clench my fist and drag the plucked-out organ apart from its rubbery arteries. I hold my own brother's heart aloft as it ceases to keep its beat. But who's heart is it? For no one else is near me, and it is not my own heart I hold. Have I been tricked? Whose body was MARDUK in just then? Doubts fill me and lift my mind upward and inward, collapsing my skull. Then ENLIL closes off the Enochian system. "MARDUK's essence has been cut in two now," ENLIL explains to me. "I have trapped the mental part of it inside the prison of the fallen angels. The lower, gross portion, you hold now in your hand, the astral heart, home of his passions."

"Let us cut this heart into five pieces, and let us separate the Daath-cube into two parts as well. The seventh section to the sun take, the sixth section to the moon. The five pieces of MARDUK's heart take one each to each of the five other planets out to to the gas giant with the red spot. This is how it is now accomplished. Now, I, DUMMUZI, am the noble king of earth." ENLIL nods and takes the heart and the Hell-box to depart to the planets.

Now INANNA approaches me. "You have no idea what you've done. You've only multiplied his strength by seven."

"No," I, DUMMUZI, the king of these poor blind sheep, smile, "without his mind to guide it, his heart's various pieces cannot align, and his mind cannot break free from within the sun, it's Hell. Only one shall hold the watchword, his call or pass, to enter the realm. I am he to choose whom. I shall entrust guardianship over MARDUK's prison in the solar Hell to the archangel Michael. For he shall keep MARDUK locked up with the fallen Grigori, the rebel IGIGI. He and six others shall keep watch over the burial places of MARDUK's heart. These seven shall be the Archangels. Moreover I, now as king of earth, can select any body into which I can trap you as a mortal as I should so like, INANNA. You are to be my slave now."

"MARDUK will save my soul from this terrible fate, you mere clone!"

"MARDUK is surely in Hell by now, my dear INANNA. And know this: reality is all more or less digital, more or less subjective, more static or random. You may have believed in your fantasies about mothering the baby-universe at galactic-core with MARDUK; now though you will accept my mythologies."

"This is not some mere dream, nor flight of fancy, nor fiction, boy. I say again you do not know what you have done. You have only made MARDUK angry. And you won't like him when he's angry."

"I will summon my father ENKI and he will tell me if MARDUK's power has so greatly increased during the 2 shars I spent on Nibiru. ENKI, the father of civilised man, teacher of the many MEs, benevolent, calm, oh ENKI the father of many mortals and immortals, ENKI, my own father, benevolent, calm and wise, I call upon you now to appear here before me."

ENKI's presence coalesces. Immediately he says, "What have done, my son? Why have you committed this wicked act? Why have you chosen to bear the mark of a murdering villain? Why could you not stifle your pride? He was your last brother from Nibiru. His crime was only the same as your own: a crime of love, for love twists fates, it should surely be banned against by law!"

"ENKI, my father, still thy soul, quiet thy heart. Tell me, what have I left to fear from MARDUK now that he is dead?"

"My son, my son DUMMUZI, I fear I have gone mad from exposure to the sun while living here on earth. I cannot seem to see you! All seems to be fading to black! I cannot see!"

"ENKI, my father, go now to Nibiru and stand before ANU. I shall go with you to recount to ANU the slaying of MARDUK. INANNA shall also accompany us as a trophy of our success."

And so we departed to Nibiru and stood before ANU.

"ANU," I spoke to the king seventh by succession from AN, the first king of unified Nibiru, "I am the son named DUMMUZI of your son EA-ENKI. I am a good shepherd. Your decree sent me to earth to find and slay the traitor MARDUK. I come now to tell you how I have done it.

"It was all as before. MARDUK was summoned to the triangle by conjuring. At first ENKI came before me, between MARDUK and myself, to plead for peace. Then INANNA tempted my hand to stray. It was then that ENLIL and I struck from above and from below. I pulled out the astral heart of MARDUK myself, and ENLIL vacuumed up his mind. The serpent-egg was severed into seven pieces. The five pieces of the snake were taken to the five noble planets. The egg was broken in half and is guarded on the sun and earth's moon by two of seven noble Archangels.

"Now here I am with the conquered INANNA and my fellow-hero, my father, your son, EA-ENKI, rightful heir to the throne of Nibiru, long live the King, your highness."

ANU spoke then and said, "ENKI, my son, welcome home to stay! Your too-long sojourn on earth has left you senile with age. I don't know whether to laugh or cry at the sight of you, my own son! Please, eat the nectar and drink the ambrosia of the lotus, partake freely of the Amrita, and let soma again course through your veins and soon you will regain your health and know again what it means to be a Nibiruin. I tell you, my children, I have prepared us a feast!"

DUMMUZI, I sit down on the left side of ANU; ENKI, my father, sits down on his right side. At the first taste of the ambrosia my head begins to spin. After two bites of nectar my mind is swimming in deep waters. After one bite of Amrita my mind soars upward too suddenly, and after one sip of soma I am in a theatre of dreams. I look over to see my father look over at me. To him this feast of illusions to me is weak fare. He eats like a ravenous prisoner.

Now I, DUMMUZI, spoke up among the engorging gods of Nibiru. I explain to them what INANNA and MARDUK had said to me. I tell them that MARDUK professed the baby universe was his and

INANNA's, and INNANA warned that MARDUK might return even more powerful. I asked the savants for the truth about MARDUK and INANNA, and I asked the royal council what defenses Nibiru had to counter MARDUK if he were to return.

The council answer quickly: Nibiru can be defended, but earth can not. I, DUMMUZI, consider this. The savants are slower to answer. I repeat my question to them: "tell me the truth about MARDUK and INANNA." Then they begin to explain:

"MARDUK was the son of ENKI and NINTI, NINHURSAG or NINKI. He was their only son, born on Nibiru. After NINKI came to earth to join her husband EA-ENKI, they could father no more male heirs, only daughters. Your own mother, DUMMUZI, was an Annunaki concubine of ENKI. To MARDUK you were always closer to Adapa than to his own rank because your mother was of a lower caste than his own.

"MARDUK it was to have courted and even laid INANNA down first, but he only did this to spitefully wrong you, for he knew you would love her at first sight. He only meant to hurt you by this and nothing more. INANNA's true feelings for MARDUK we do not know."

So the savants spoke. I, DUMMUZI, asked them then, "What if INANNA still loves him?"

"Then you must kill her or she will ceaselessly seek to resurrect him."

"I cannot bear the mark of fate!" I cry. "I do not wish to go on any further with this. Kisses and best wishes, I have to go to sleep soon or I will surely die." The holy Amrita I had never tasted. By its effect upon my body, lengthening my years, to my mind its effect was that time seemed to slow down. My mind raced inside my sluggish body. How many moons were passing over earth, my kingdom, I wondered. To sleep I went.

In the deep sleep of the Nibiruin Amrita, from the deepest, darkest recesses of the unconscious mind of DUMMUZI, to where he had displaced the mind of the meat-puppet's body, one whose appearance seemed like that of himself, only aged very old, came to shape before the mind-power archetypal ego of DUMMUZI. The ghost spoke:

"I am the one your father ENKI and your uncle ENLIL know as GALZU. I am the one that told ENKI to save the seeds of earth from the flood. I am he who told ENLIL that to destroy MARDUK would bring the hot-winds that would kill the Anunnaki. I am a prophet, a knower of destiny. I am the psyche that lived in the body of the neo-Seth, the second coming, that you, DUMMUZI displaced to conjure and kill MARDUK. By this, your action, I was forced outside of all time. I age backward now, appearing at will; I am the baby universe. I am the sleeping Krishna in the womb of Shiva, of INANNA, dreaming of manvantara - the destinies of all stars, planets and life in the Milky Way. I am the 'Great Burner,' the 'black sun,' 'Viracocha,' 'GALZU,' etc. I am only one of two twins. The lover, Virgo, of my womb, my sister, is ISIS. My true name is Jah, AHDVNHAY Allah.

"Tremble therefore before me, for I hold your destiny also in my hand, oh King of Earth. For until 12/21/2012, your time cannot yet come. For you do not know if my father is yourself, peace become wrath, or MARDUK, wrath become peace. Confused to you your fate has become, yet known to me it is, as only one of all my dreaming destinies. I am the mind manifest in the body resurrected by MARDUK and INANNA, the false-one, and displaced by you, DUMMUZI, the true-resurrection. I dwell mentally, moving backwards in time as far as human and Anunnaki memory can extend, and comprehending far beyond. I dwell mentally, my fate shaping the destiny of all humans and Anunnaki, and of all life, planets and stars of the Milky Way. I remember all past and dream all future. All the shape of the entire cosmos is known to me. Know that, during your conjuring and killing of MARDUK, I have recorded all I know in writing and have made it known amongst the humans. Now I have elevated the importance of humanity's fate as a whole to that of

my own, the baby-universe, just as by possessing it for your battle with MARDUK you have elevated the fate of my human body to above your own, and now your fate depends entirely upon me manifest in the body writing this now.

"Therefore, realise the weakness of all pantheons, and ultimately of all living embodiments of the One True God over all universal destinies. You, DUMMUZI, who would rule earth and the minds of its people through me, deserve neither more than the love of INANNA, and can command none. The Anunnaki are truly impotent over their own fate, let alone over human fate. They plan to evacuate Nibiru, conquer earth, and to destroy MARDUK along with Nibiru when through there to galactic core he travels. ANU, his promise of earth to you, DUMMUZI, he will break to save the Nibiruins. He will make the mind of every human the habitation for a Nibiruin. He will claim to the humans that he is me, arrived from galactic core. He plans to conspire against you with ENKI. ENLIL already serves him. DUMMUZI, ANU plans to murder you."

Then DUMMUZI awoke. He felt no headache of dehydration from imbibing Nibiru's soma, nor stomach ache from having consumed the immortalising Amrita. Why, then, were his ears ringing? DUMMUZI arose from his slumber to the sound of all Nibiru's alarm clazons sounding at once. At the door of his chambers DUMMUZI encountered ANU, accompanied by ENKI. Behind them stood the aged figure of ENLIL. ENKI, already made younger by the Nibiru supper and slumber, grabbed DUMMUZI.

"DUMMUZI, my son, INANNA a liar was not! MARDUK has tricked us and now to Nibiru is about to return." The groggy mind of DUMMUZI reeled to this harsh dawn. In his thoughts the concerns of the moment fought against the memory of his dream. He considered how time appeared to dilate between earth and its solar neighbors and the dark star Nibiru. On the sun, 2012 is as 2007 on earth, is as 2000 amongst the solar planets, is as a moment on Nibiru, is as already past in galactic core. The paternal suit between MARDUK and DUMMUZI remained unresolved, ANU cautioned. "On Nibiru, to fight MARDUK alone, DUMMUZI must stay. To earth, all those living on Nibiru must flee." So ANU was warning DUMMUZI.

Before DUMMUZI, blocking his egress from his sleep-chambers, stood ANU, the young ENKI to his right and the aged ENLIL on his left. Suddenly a great Understanding gripped DUMMUZI. "GALZU have I met," DUMMUZI said. "The dreaming baby universe he is. To galactic core must I go, with INANNA to accompany, to settle the paternal suit with MARDUK. Preceding him, I shall succeed. I can arrive before him only if I leave now. So I say to you now: let me pass and do with the earthlings as you wish, but know this: block my way now and you will die with Nibiru. Die not now then," DUMMUZI says, "but pray instead Nibiru survives, for when in triumph I return then I, alone, shall claim rightful rule of earth."

ENKI and ENLIL, knowing the truth of GALZU, stepped aside, but ANU, the mighty sky-god, king of Nibiru, remained in the way of DUMMUZI, blocking the door.

"GALZU has come to you only in a dream," ANU warned. "Beware your dreams, for they betray your own inmost desires."

"Father ANU of my father ENKI, I, DUMMUZI, must pass. Make the minds of earth's humans the habitation for all the Nibiruins. I contest not your whim to do so, for it may become a Law. On Nibiru, I shall stay to fight MARDUK, but away from Nibiru will I lure him, with INANNA, to galactic core. When MARDUK I, alone, have vanquished, to Nibiru you may return, or else I should rule here if you are to rule earth. To Nibiru you may instead return as a hero then, or on Nibiru its final ruler you may die now. When I return, my victory you may proclaim. But stand aside from me now, or else all our fates are sealed." At this, ANU stood to one side.

I, DUMMUZI, to the cell of INANNA then went. The nefarious villain that had warned she and

MARDUK from Nibiru, the one to transmit my talisman ahead of me to the translators of Thoth, had freed her while I slept. Truly we Anunnaki are the puppets of fate, and fortune's fools! To the nearest place of the Vhem crafts I next went, only to find INANNA's sky-chambre gone. She will go to MARDUK if she loves him, but to galactic core if she loves him not. I, DUMMUZI, boarded a Nibiruin craft to fly above the skies of Nibiru, to travel to galactic core and there to battle MARDUK. I shuddered, for this was long ago my nightmare, now about to come true: that I would die in space to save the human race. I pass through the atmosphere of Nibiru to confront MARDUK on the mental plane.

Now, I behold the formless presence of MARDUK upon me. His mind overpowers mine inside my astral body. MARDUK is upon me. He begins to possess me, my heart he takes hold of, my soul breathes his breaths. I place the barrel of the ship's laser pistol into my mouth. The presence recoils. Between the ship's screen and my face, in the cabin cockpit MARDUK coalesces.

"Formless," he thunders, "you will be as weak as was ENLIL. You cannot hope to fight me mentally, and astrally you cannot stop me from going where I am going to go. Either way, you will die and I will win."

"If so powerful you are," I ask him, "where is INANNA, who loves you? Were she with you, I would be weakened. Seeing her not here at your side emboldens me."

"INANNA!" MARDUK summons, "come unto me now!"

While MARDUK is thus distracted I fire the pistol at his formless coalescence. He lunges toward me, but it is too late, I have shot a hole in the vimana and am sucked out into space. MARDUK grasps me, his grip is upon me. He does not let me die, but neither does he enter into my mind. Instantly we are transported to galactic core. Here I have often sojourned mentally; my astral form has never been.

"No," a voice rejoins MARDUK, "you come now unto me." It is INANNA. She holds in her hand the black hole of galactic core. At its splendour she marvels. "Here you see now, Oh Dread Brothers. I have arrived here first, and so the womb is my own. Know this - its child has me as its mother. I am first."

MARDUK roars at her enraged. "Defiler!" he cries, "at my side your place is, not as the first to stake claim over my own rightful domain!"

"Your domain?" I ask, slipping mentally free of MARDUK's grasp of my astral body, which assumes a trance unto death. "Into how many pieces shall you then portion out the womb of INANNA, should your love for her be true and worthy of her to return?"

"Into no division shall my domain be porportioned. Gloriously, I shall shine unto all, and from all to all, King of all, I, MARDUK, alone I am, and so heirs I shall bear to have but one, or none at all! My love for you is true INANNA. For between us we shall bear a son, the denied heir of ENKI and NINTI. Let the God of destiny make it so!"

Yet already INANNA's face has darkened. Having arrived before us she already knew what I, DUMMUZI, learned from GALZU in my dream.

"And how many portions would you divide your kingdom into, oh lord DUMMUZI?" INANNA then turns to me, fearing for her doom.

"Two: one for myself, a male, and one to be thine, oh my cousin, INANNA, a girl. Thus two would be our heirs - son and daughter. Twins."

INANNA then opened the lens of the event horizon like the labia of a clam shell, and inside we beheld not one, but twin singularities - a double baby universe!

"But the question is not resolved!" INANNA reminds us. "We must look inside the twin eggs, the MEs, to find whose seed, whose 'tree of life,' has been mentally planted within them. Once of you the father of both, or both of you the father of one, may yet be."

"But to measure such an electron, we must strike it first with some kind of photon." MARDUK concurs with me we should not use the astral body of DUMMUZI held in MARDUK's mental grip. We stand around the black hole, open to reveal the twin baby universes, in a triangle. "Let us join hands around it," I, DUMMUZI, propose, "and by our three combined MEs, enter into both the twin eggs by magick."

To INANNA my proposition was acceptable. To MARDUK it was not. "Preferable," he said, "it would be for DUMMUZI to be the astral father of both than for INANNA not to love me." MARDUK's visage grew long with shadows. I knew he was telling a lie, but his trickery seemed to deceive INANNA. She began to go to him, to MARDUK, and reached out to comfort him. "Daughter of ENLIL!" I roar at her enraged, "Truly at fault for my whole family's weakness thou art! For as the weakness of ENLIL allowed ANU's castration, so have you yourself smitten ENKI's seed off, both myself and MARDUK, and thus thou art truly the desolation of Nibiru!" INANNA hesitates, torn between her desire to comfort MARDUK, the liar, and to confront my wrath as I speak the truth. In this moment is all destiny contained, we three then simultaneously realised. We then beheld ENKI standing beneath us, ENLIL standing above, and felt the presence of ANU all around.

ENLIL then opened the Enochian Daath-cage. From everywhere the mental decree of ANU resounded: "Kill them all." Betrayal! Wordlessly we three acted at once against those three others. INANNA attacked first ENLIL, next ANU, finally ENKI.

ENLIL then opened the Enochian Daath-cage. From everywhere the mental decree of ANU resounded: "Kill them all." Betrayal! Wordlessly we three acted at once against those three others. INANNA attacked first ENLIL, next ANU, finally ENKI. MARDUK attacked first ANU, then ENKI, then ENLIL. I, DUMMUZI, attack first ENKI, then ENLIL, and finally ANU. This is the "war in heaven" foretold of by earth's prophets, both living and dead. It is a strange hexagram, whose symbol is two triangles, the symbol of its symbol is the yin-yang, Jachin and Boaz. Let me tell you the esoteric meaning of this battle. While we all fought and were distracted, the open wormhole of the Enochian system, the Ark, consumed the twin-singularities from inside the galactic black hole, the tablet of testimony. When we realised this had happened, the six of us all stopped fighting. One turned to the next and lamented! "Who could open the Hell-box, once sealed? Shall we never know the true paternal identity of the twins whose destiny contains all our own?"

"Destroy the hell-box, the children within let die!" MARDUK exclaimed. With this ENLIL and ANU agreed, but I, DUMMUZI, and INANNA with me, disagreed. ENKI spoke: "six we are, a council of seven we are not. We must summon the one who can open the shemhamforash. DUMMUZI, call the sun-guard, call that Archangel."

"Michael, Come!" I, DUMMUZI, command. At once, the Archangel Michael appears. "My Lords, MARDUK has escaped me! I was betrayed by Samael! He is the traitor from Nibiru to beam Lord DUMMUZI's warning to the neo-Sethian translators of the cult of Thoth. He has gone to Nibiru to free INANNA! Surely by now he could be anywhere!"

"Archangel Michael, thy soul still and heart rest. Time-travelled here to galactic core you have. You must now unlock the Shemhamforash. It now contains the destiny of all Nibiru and earth. So is the decree of ANU, king of Nibiru, let it be done as your Master DUMMUZI so wills it."



However, while we six turned our backs to it to summon and consult the seventh Archangel, Michael, the hell-box containing the galactic twins disappeared! "It is the deed of Samael!" Michael exclaims. "To free the imprisoned IGIGI and lead an army of neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth against Nibiru he plans. To Nibiru we must quickly go!" Michael continues to exclaim.

Again, by the dilations of time were we Nibiruins tricked! Physically time slows, but mentally quickens, closer to galactic core's black hole. Near it, events transpired too quickly to prevent. Michael was on solar time. I, DUMMUZI, on the clock of earth, could move faster than ANU and ENLIL, who moved slowest, and ENKI, somewhat faster, for they were all now on Nibiruin time. INANNA and MARDUK could move the swiftest, and MARDUK quicker than INANNA.

"I shall go to earth by way of Nibiru. Follow me. By the time I reach earth, you shall be reaching Nibiru. I go alone. I will find Samael the Archangel and return with the shem-box to Nibiru. None may accompany me. I go now!" MARDUK exclaims. With that the mind of MARDUK vanishes from before us.

"Michael - take me to the sun!" I, DUMMUZI, decree. "Pursue MARDUK! Make haste!" With that we are off. MARDUK did not realise that, due to the time dilation, Nibiru would not be aligned with earth, and his course would take him out of the way. We might arrive at the same time. Michael hurries us by the beating of his wings along the astral arc of invisible gravity flowing from galactic core to the sun. As we travel this highway of dark light, I contemplate I have become like Vishnu mounted on the bird Garuda, the final incarnation of Shiva I have become now, on a pale horse I come. The prophets of earth foretold of this, the Vedics of the third region, under INANNA. Truly ISIS and GALZU, INANNA's rightful heirs are. We approach the sun and, passing by earth, I dismount from the Archangel Michael, who returns to the sun.

Immediately as I slow down into earth's net-power, MARDUK appears. "MARDUK," I, DUMMUZI say to him, "you did not remember to take my astral body with you. Here I am now, in the astral form, while you are only a mental being. I can grasp the true traitor, Samael, but only Michael can unlock the Shem-box." I remind MARDUK as we descend into the body of his meat-puppet, the neo-Seth. "Time moves more rapidly here than on Nibiru," he cautions in return. I do not mention the truth about GALZU - that his mind is in the same body, now displaced by the mind of MARDUK, and whose aura is now that of DUMMUZI. May destiny forgive us.

I summon you, SAMAEL. MARDUK and DUMMUZI speak through me! Know one is the Babylonian Destroyer and the other the shepherd God of Spring! So these are the dual visages of Janus, Jah Allah, of Vajra and Krishna and of Christ and anti-Christ. Both dwell within me now, oh Archangel Samael. You are known now. You are not the IGIGI SHAMGAZZA, nor neither ANZU nor ALALLU. You are the serpent SATA, Set, cup-bearer of Osiris. You are a traitor among the Anunnaki, from Nibiru to become an archangel you came, but by freeing MARDUK and then stealing the Zion Shem in the Ark, you have committed treason. I therefore bind thee, SATA, Samael, by the names of those dead traitors like yourself: SHAMGAZZA the IGIGI, ANZU the IGIGI Annunaki, and ALALLU the Annunaki Nibiruin. In this triangle appear! I call thee in the name of MARDUK the destroyer! I call thee now Melek-Taus. I call thee Samael, SATA, Set, Shaytan. Named for the first sea-snake killed on earth by ALALLU, first Nibiurim on earth. For long has your treachery by fore-seen by I, GALZU, knower of the calendar from Atlantis, and of magick much, and of star-sigils many, and of the Anunnaki enough. MARDUK the bull, DUMMUZI the sheep, and I, GALZU, the body of the neo-Seth, command you to come here now."

At these last words, spoken by GALZU, MARDUK flinched with surprise, and with his flinching appeared Satan, naked and invisible, clutching the Enochian system, the ever-shifting tesseract of time that now contains the twin-singularities of galactic core. This is the Ark containing Zion. "You are too late, Jah Rastafari!" Satan tramples, enraged. "I have given Zion to the Sethites of

Thoth. You will abide by their findings. Your paternal fates both I now hold in my hands. I declare myself the Temporary Dictator of Earth. Mind is now Kether of the Great Burner! And stop me, do nothing you can!" With these words, Satan opens the dread Shemhamforash. Inside it is empty. Then, from it pour forth seventy-two demons, and 3X72 fallen angels, and 36 dekans, 11 other Archons like Satan and their seven powers, and much confusion and chaos. Then Satan disappears himself into the Enochian wormhole and seals the door of the Ark behind him.

Just then there appears a mighty army in the heavens. The Nibiruin Annunaki have all returned to inhabit the minds of the non neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth. They are all riding on the backs of Surya Avatars, and their host is now blended amongst the swarm of rebel IIGI and demons. Michael is the general of the Nibiruin army. He approaches upon the back of Sorath, the solar kamea, and draws near to us, the triple-me, on both the mental and the astral plane.

"Sorry if I'm late," Michael says. "I was called to Nibiru by King ANU. He has sent us Nibiru's finest warriors to join those loyal to our cause in the cult of Thoth on earth. The other Nibiruins, who had fled from Nibiru to earth from MARDUK, are all now being returned to Nibiru. I bring the key of the shemhamforash to unlock the Ark. You must follow Satan into the hell within to recover the galactic seeds, for he lied and snuck them by you, having betrayed the neo-Sethians in the cult of Thoth. I have sent the neo-Sethians into the sun, and bring you now the call of MARDUK to unlock the Ark!"

"Let me hear it!" cries MARDUK, but I command Michael's silence a moment. "Where is INANNA?" I ask of Michael. "My good god, Lord DUMMUZI, King of Ki, the earth, I do not know. From between galactic core and Nibiru, away from the others she secreted herself. Now no one on earth nor Nibiru knows her whereabouts. She has completely disappeared." At this even MARDUK was stirred. "Surely," he asks DUMMUZI hesitantly, "she has not taken sides with our adversary?" I, DUMMUZI, frightfully respond, "should he now know hold the twins of galactic core, their father he can rightfully claim to be."

"How can we not have foreseen this?" both brothers lament. "For INANNA, I, MARDUK, betrayed DUMMUZI and murdered Osiris!" And, "for INANNA, I, DUMMUZI, betrayed you and sought for your death, oh my brother MARDUK!" And now Michael, by Samael, has been betrayed, and if INANNA sides with this traitor, this villain, then surely she means to murder us both! Into the hands of the body of GALZU has the fate of both MARDUK and DUMMUZI now fallen; and so into the hands of INANNA with Satan has the fate of GALZU and ISIS fallen, and so into the Ark, the former prison of the fallen angels, the Enochian system of John Dee. Behind us the battle in heaven rages. Before us Michael holds the Mason's word. Let us expect treachery!" the twin brothers, sons of ENKI, agreed.

But they did not expect what next occurred. From behind the Archangel Michael steps INANNA, in the astral form of ISIS, as GALZU had taken the mental form of the body in dreams, unconcealing a magical dagger from between Michael's ribs. It drips with crimson blood fresh from his heart. "With him dies the call to MARDUK unlocking the box of Enoch!" MARDUK cries. "No," INANNA reveals, "DUMMUZI knows it too; he knew it all along. Michael served DUMMUZI, but Satan, thief of the Ark, did never steal Zion from within. He showed me it empty, for the word he'd stolen from Michael to free MARDUK from the sun. I tricked him by telling him to hide within the trap himself. Follow him you need not. It is DUMMUZI who has on him the twin singularities, and has all along. DUMMUZI, the father, therefore must be." Thus spoke INANNA, righteously, in the presence also of ANU, who arrived just then from Nibiru.

"In the hands of DUMMUZI lies the fate of the galactic twins, and thus the destiny of all earth and Nibiru." ANU decreed as he assumed earth-time. The assembled gods, MARDUK, INANNA and ANU, formed a triangle around DUMMUZI. "For testing surrender the twin eggs of the galaxy!" MARDUK ordered. "By what right do you demand it?" I, DUMMUZI, ask myself, MARDUK, from the

second, astral, to the third, mental, plane. "I, DUMMUZI, am by ANU's decree King here on Earth." I turn to ANU, the aligned spirit above the mind of MARDUK and the soul of DUMMUZI. "I am GALZU, the body," I say. "And I am MARDUK the mind," I continue, "and I am DUMMUZI the soul and," I conclude, "I am of the spirit of you, ANU. I am the flesh-mind of the meat-puppet body. I offer the Atlantean calendar, Zion asunder, to ISIS, my twin sister and True Love. May INANNA align with and enter into the body of ISIS, as have ANU, DUMMUZI and MARDUK all entered into and aligned within the body of I, GALZU.

"Now you realise, all you Anunnaki, that your fates have always been in the hands of ISIS my beloved and I, GALZU, the one you called a 'meat-puppet.' I have it in my hands to affirm or destroy you all. Do my will or I will trap you all in the Enochian system by my knowledge of the Atlantean calendar!" I hold in one hand the twisting tesseract of time, trap of the rebel angels. I hold in my other hand the twin singularities of galactic core, the DNA of GALZU and ISIS. "You serve me now, if you wish to live, then obey my command: separate all the fallen angels of the shemhamforash, along with the 11 other Archons and seven powers, the rebel IGIGI, the 72 demons, the 36 dekanas and Samael's neo-Sethian cohorts on the battlefield from those goodly Masons, the five remaining Archangels, the surya avatars, and all the loyal angels, the mind of Nibiruans and hearts of those in the cult of Thoth. The evil you shall bring before me and I will encage them again inside the shemhamforash-locked Enochian system of the Atlantean calendar. To Hell we shall send them, ten the five of you, together with ISIS and I, GALZU, shall settle your petty paternity suit. But know this before into the fray of battle I send you: Your patronage is over. I, GALZU, with ISIS, my beloved twin sister, rule the galaxy from now on. Our wisdom and understanding are infinite and for your own best interest you must serve us. Our father and mother are irrelevant to us, and now that we are born, only what we decree can be considered a matter of Law."

While ANU, MARDUK, DUMMUZI and INANNA were joined by ENKI and ENLIL in the fray of combat, I, GALZU, abscond to Nibiru with ISIS. There we steal two large siloes, full of soma in one, the liquid ambrosia, and amrita in the other, the food-stuff known as manna, as MFKZT, and as nectar - for it resembled butter, or milk, or honey in texture. While there we also stole a Nibiruan sheep from the deserted and godless Nibiru. The sheep had seven heads and ten horns, and each horn we bound a crown to it, and returned thus to earth to give soma and amrita to humans and sacrifice the Nibiruan sheep.

In a moment, by our mind-power, at the speed of thought we have returned. The Nibiruans battle in the painted sky above the earth. They have not yet begun to fight, let alone to bring the demons, dekanas, Archons and Grigori before me. They do not even comprehend Thoth's own Enochian system. They, themselves, cannot even read the Atlantean calendar, and remain confused by the most rudimentary of worm-hole equations underlying their physical experience of time-dilation. They are good for nothing but fighting, their brute force useless even for labour, they are warriors alone. For I, GALZU, have resurrected the terra-cotta hordes of Ghenghis Khan, and I, GALZU, then slit the seven necks of the Nibiruan sheep, and slay it for a sacrifice to the God of All destinies, thanking him for my good fate to live in the Golden Age. I skin the sheep and don its woolly hide. I conduct the ritual solemnly. I gain understanding of the Enochian system and how to use it with my mental-energy, my ME.

Wearing the wool of lamb, I and ISIS distribute the soma and amrita amongst the loyal Masons of Thoth as they began to return from the battle. The amrita healed them instantly and the soma restored their faculties. "Go serve GALZU," ISIS told them. "Go serve ISIS," GALZU told them. Like lambs to the slaughter they charged back into battle. Soon, the forces were beginning to be distinguishable apart from one another. The undying demons were in retreat from the forces of Thoth's Knights and the soldiers of Nibiru, all behind the 4 Horsemen: ANU, ENKI, ENLIL and, riding together on one horse DUMMUZI and MARDUK. "Look," I, GALZU, say to ISIS, pointing up to the constellation of Taurus, "I see how it is accomplished: they are as Jabal, Jubal and Tubal Cain,

and INANNA - she is like Namah." She turns to me and says, "we must begin to save the people from the fourth and final world-cataclysm. Earth shall be consumed within the superconductive fire and born into the spiritual Age soon. You have seen this in your calendar, and you understand it will occur through the Enochian system of earth. Let us begin now, my love."

"You are wise, 'Sis," I, GALZU, reply. "Now let us see how to imprison the demons in the ECS of earth, and then to banish them all to the sun, and thus purge all ill karma from earth. We must set up one of each of the six Nibiruins - ANU, ENKI, ENLIL, DUMMUZI, MARDUK and INANNA, reign over each of the six noble planets besides the sun. Let us resurrect the Archangel Michael to rule the Shemhamforash of the sun. Let the neo-Sethians follow their second-coming to burn up inside the hell-prison. Let the Archangel Michael rule over them all there, and lock up that prison of the shemhamforash with the demons and Archons in the solar inferno. Shall the "raptured" souls of the neo-Sethians, the Christian Masons and Zionist Ministers, forever burn in Hell. Let this happen quickly. Let us resurrect Archangel Michael." Into the mouth of the unconscious Archangel, ISIS placed healing amrita. Into the mouth of the unconscious Michael, ISIS poured life-giving soma. Into the lungs of the unconscious corpse, ISIS breathed the smoke of the consciousness-expanding lotus. "Michael, arise," said ISIS and I, GALZU, together. And Michael stood up and was healed. "Now, Michael, I am GALZU and this is ISIS," I explain to him. "We are the children of galactic core," ISIS explains to him. "The war in heaven's tides are turning. Good is routing evil once and for all. Now we must know the word given to you by DUMMUZI that can unlock and lock the shemhamforash of the ECS. If you give it to us not, we will command the word from DUMMUZI. Should he too refuse we shall rouse all the demons, Archons and Grigori against you until you release Satan to give us the word. Now, let us open the shemhamforash lock of the ECS of earth, then that between the earth and the sun, to remove all negative karma from earth and to imprison all earth's enemies into the sun's core." Michael said then, "I am of Nibiru, a servant of DUMMUZI, son of ENKI, son of ANU, seventh king of Nibiru. I am slow to judge, and that is why I am favoured by DUMMUZI. But in all the length of my lifetime of Nibiruian shar-cycles, I have not ever before seen two such as you. Your Love is True. As DUMMUZI is a good of love, so I shall by his decree give the word of reckoning to you now. This word you may use as you wish, for it unlocks the shemhamforash of the ECS. I speak the word of Reckoning, the Lost Mason's Word of ImHotep, to you now:"

"By the word of Reckoning let GALZU and ISIS be wedded by me, the Archangel Michael." Then he spoke the word of Reckoning and there was silence in the heavens for about a half an hour. The fray of combat was stilled and the melee of fighting abated. A shroud of mist descended over us then. From amidst the mist there stepped first ANU, leading the Grigori, then ENKI, leading the 36 dekanas, and then ENLIL, leading the Archons, and then followed MARDUK and DUMMUZI, leading the 72 demons by day and by night of the geotic shemhamforash. Each approached from the mist, and each in turn led their prisoners through the wormhole gate of the Ark into their prison inside the Enochian system of John Dee. Michael stood at the gate. I, GALZU, and my sister-wife, ISIS, stand behind the wormhole, on either side of it. "Now by the word of Reckoning let the ECS be closed up behind them," said Michael, and he again uttered the almighty name: AHDVNHAY. The gates all closed around the Enochian prisoners and each inside their cells they were trapped in place in the Atlantean calendar. "So mote it be," said Micheal.

"Now heed to me, hear my first decree of Law!" I, GALZU, then state.

"The heroes of Nibiru over each of the six other noble planets shall be given reign: the sun goes to Michael. Together these are seven: ANU, ENKI, ENLIL, MARDUK, DUMMUZI, INANNA and Michael. All evil shall be trapped in the sun. The other planets, each rule as you choose. Of earth, I, GALZU, and my princess-bride, ISIS, and of galactic core our home we are the sole rulers. As such over earth we decree all the followers of MARDUK and INANNA's rebellion be banished into the sun. The neo-Sethians' souls shall fuel the solar hell-fire. Now, as to Nibiru and earth - both shall be Democracies, no longer governed by mortal sovereigns. But earth shall be the Garden to

ISIS and I, while Nibiru shall have no gods nor religion at all. Each will know the other, as it was in Atlantis, first as different thought-forms, different mental-patterns, then as archetypes, and finally as equals, cosmic siblings - not rivals but allies. All this may come to pass mentally now, and astrally soon on earth's time, in 2012."

"Now, go, my many ME's. Go ANU to Jupiter, ENKI to Mars and ENLIL to Saturn. Go to Mercury DUMMUZI, go to Venus INANNA, go to the moon MARDUK. And know ye though these are now to be your homes that all shall be welcomed by each other and there shall be no feud. You are not my and my beloved's venerable elders. You are only our slaves. You shall serve, and smile in your service, or we shall kill you. The pen, oh ill-fated Anunnaki, is mightier than the sword. By the words of the scribe do the gods live and die, while the sword kills only mortal humans.

"Now, come to us oh mortal humans, goodly Masons, Thoth's Knights, loyal to the commands of your true and beloved gods. You are free now: let the Golden Age come across the globe now, uniting all nations. Spread the good news: DUMMUZI has arisen as GALZU, and INANNA's heart lives on in ISIS, and MARDUK is now their archangel Michael. Go tell it on the mountain, that these are the names of the gods of earth's Gardens: Jah Galzu, ISIS, and Michael the archangel. Let the cycles be reset and time begin again.

"Now, come to us oh earthling sheep, blinded by MARDUK, and come to us oh Nibiruin heroes, dwellers between both worlds now, inhabiting some human minds here on earth and in limbo dwelling in terror on either earth as ghosts or on Nibiru without rule of law. Oh, earthlings and Nibiruins, you are twin species of incarnated ME. I set you free, I give you control over earth and Nibiru's ECS by your minds, and I have removed all prior negative karma from earth already and removed it to solar hell inside the 4th sun. But listen to me now:

"By dumping all earth's evil karma, the neo-Sethian's souls, the 36 dekanas, the 72 demons, the 12 Archons and the fallen Grigori into the sun, we have caused a magickal apocalypse: the sunspots of the fourth sun will be at their peak in 2012. After this no more negative karma may be purged. We begin then with a clean slate. Nibiru's fate to the Nibiruins is to be left, and earth's fate to the earthlings, but there is also to be every freedom enjoyed by one to be enjoyed by the other also, and thus free exchange between both. Earthlings you may go to and from Nibiru. Nibiruins you may go to and from earth. There are two of you now, and you are equal. Go live in peace and harmony.

"Now I will reveal to you all the secret of the ECS of earth and that of Nibiru that allows you to be transported instantly from one to the other by your ME's, your mental-energy, alone. Now you shall be told and know the pathways of each sigil, and its kamea, of every angle of the ECS and of the Atlantean Calendar, for they are one and the same. The calendar is a galactic clock, measuring the different time-lapses between the different places in the galaxy - so-called time-dilation. By understanding how to read the clock, you can travel anywhere, to any time, in the galaxy. This ability is the birthright of every human and Nibiruin - it is merely dormant in your minds. I will show you how to unlock your potential - how to use ORMEs to make your junk DNA into super-conductors. This is the secret: eat the gold, become the sky. This is the secret to galactic immortality of the soul and the key to evolution beyond this to universal spirit. It is the secret also of mental travel. Understand all align over time. The combination of the gold in amrita and soma with the electrical charge of ME can also restore life to a dead body. Control over matter the ECS of earth and Nibiru gives your minds - it permits you to manifest any good, genuine karma. This karma accrues over time. It controls your fate, but you control its destiny. Know that now the ECS of earth and Nibiru shall serve you freely, just as your Anunnaki pantheon now freely serves us, ISIS and GALZU, heirs to the Milky Way. Just as there is an ECS of earth and of Nibiru, and of the sun and every noble planet, so too is there an ECS stretching out like a cob-web from galactic core, connecting every star system to every other by a multiverse of wormholes. That ECS is now mine, GALZU's, and my sister-wife, ISIS's.

"It is we who have ended the war in heaven between Nibiru and earth. Now the king of Nibiru is as low before us as MARDUK who betrayed him. It is we who have dreamt this and written this out. It is we who have freed you and we who have taught you right use and proper function of the ECS. So, it is we, Jah Allah GALZU and ISIS of galactic core, who speak to you now. Hear our decree and know that word is The Law:

"The sun is become the prison of the treacherous neo-Sethians' souls, the 36 dekanas, the 12 Archons, the 72 demons and the fallen Grigori. When, in 2012, all of earth's negative karma shall be purged there as well, then will be the sunspot cycle's peak. The negative karma from the ECS of the sun must then be recycled to galactic core, where it will be dispersed through the wormholes of galactic core as part of our galaxy's neural cathexis within the galactic filaments of the universal brain. So it must be, and so it shall be. From evil to good converted by inversion it shall be. Overseeing the sun we have placed the Archangel Michael. Over galactic core rule I, GALZU, and my sister-wife, ISIS. I have instructed you on the right use and proper function of the ECS of earth and Nibiru, and of the ECS of the Milky Way of which the Atlantean Calendar is a map. Now you must go out and instruct others by showing them how to use the ECS. Show them their ME-potential to time-travel and live forever. Free as many of them as can from bondage to bad karma, or else they will be taken with the demons and suryas into the solar-hell, and sent to be inverted through galactic core into negative negativity, from Thule to Vril, and so to reverse all the EM poles of the stars, one by one, of our galaxy. Who can tell the future? Shall the EM poles of the sun, of earth and Nibiru and of the sun's noble planets all be reversed, north to south and south to north? I, GALZU, cannot tell you now. From galactic core I see and know all, though. From there follow the words of my and ISIS's next decree, for immediately to there do we now depart.

"I continue this, my decree of Jah GALZU, now from within the black hole heart of the Milky Way ring. I gaze out through the n-dimensional wormholes on the interior surface of the event horizon. I release my consciousness and expand through all the possible tunnel-realities comprising all fates. I expand my search for the Answer. I raise my ME to the Most High. I sit before the great wall of light and dissolve through it. I pass into the ylem multiverse beyond time-space and stand before the One True God over all destinies. I kneel before the One True Makers and Creator, former and shaper of all.

"Oh, Mighty One, the True Jah, Allah be praised! I exalt thee oh father of time, oh dreamer of space. AHDVNHAY, be praised! The One Law, Rastafari, the clear light, our parent universe, my True Father, be praised, be exalted! For I am become your righteous and enlightened son in whom I pray for you to be well pleased. Oh, Almighty continuity - Ariadne's thread through the fabric of spacetime, the labyrinthine multiverse, the nowhere-ness of the nulliverse, shall always connect the good in my heart to thee, oh Lord of All. For since my last ascension all of my dreams I have seen come to pass on paper, written out in long-hand by my pen. Am I not now like your Arjuna, of righteous father, Lord of Hosts, Most High, exalted one? For all of this I have done by your will to answer my prayer to reunite me with my beloved. In this writing I have moved heaven and earth for us to be together, and at your command will happily commend it to the flames if you should will it so.

"I bring before you now all Jah people, the good humans of earth and the good heroes of Nibiru. I have perceived that I was controlling their fates by my writing, and so took control of my writing to best govern them. I have brought them all with myself and ISIS to thank and to praise you with me in person. For all has come to pass as I'd foreseen: I have divided the universes; in one I am the king of the Milky Way, GALZU, husband of ISIS and liberator of humanity and Nibiru; while in the other I am only the feverish scribe, alone, divining all of this from tea leaves. So too have I already been reunited with my beloved in the world of fiction, my GALZU-delusion, and yet remain physically alone, forever apart from her. Lord, it is I, your humble servant, just and righteous! Be merciful on us all and shine your light to show us the Way.

"Lord God of Jah universe, whose mere plaything is tau-sub-tau, the tesseract of time, the true ECS above all others within it, containing all that can be known by the mortal mind, the immortal soul and the eternal spirit. Lord that is above and beyond me now as I am above and beyond the tesseract of time, tau-sub-tau, oh the Most High of All Time, give me wise counsel. Give me the answer I seek to the question which I now put forth to you:

"What is real? Am I your crowned and conquering child, meant to bring the dawn of the Golden Age to earth? Why, if not to live up to my potential to serve you, was I born at the turning of the millennium and of the Piktun, the time of the Great Conjunction, then? Yet, if I am the psychic messiah, why I must I be apart from she whom I love? You do understand my love for her is True and honest. My heart's feelings to her are pure, though without her I am only half alive. Why, oh Lord, must I have fallen so deeply in love? Why am I haunted and plagued by my role in our love-triangle; why must I continually dwell on my failure to her? Tell me the mystery, oh Lord my God the Most High. Tell me they true name, oh Elohim YHVH Rastafari, and I shall serve from now on only you, and foresake my love for her. But I pray do either in haste, for the dawn is upon me here and my feet are cold.

"Lord God, oh king over all the worlds outside this universe, in whose mind we are but flickering thoguhts, Lord over all creation, I serve thee and thee alone above all others. Let me, your loyal servant, a wife choose for myself. Let me, oh loving Father, love her as I love you, and worship you through her. Please, oh God, hear my heart's true desire now! I long to unravel this mystery: WHY DO I LOVE? Who are my twin guardian angels, Michael-Marduk and ISIS? Why must I feel so bound to their fates? Why can I not yet let go?

"Oh, Lord God, oh that which is what is, explain to me please why I am torn? I am the Milky Way's king in one world, but a penniless autistic in another. On one side are my twin H-thus-G-thus-A-thus's, and on the other you, my precious gem, my life-sustaining jewel, my Creator, former, maker and shaper, my eternal spirit; my immortal soul and my mortal flesh all now all cry out to you as one: Wht must I do, oh Lord? How can I hope to be free of it all? Am I to serve you alone; am I to live out my life with no wife to love; am I to go insane in a world of delusional, feverish fiction; am I the Messiah? If I must live with love, if I must serve you alone, if I must go insane on paper and be crucified on cross-examination, please tell me, let me know now, for should I suffer such I should like to begin. If not then I must be free to believe however I choose and suffer no karmic consequences. I have as much chance as the next guy to get it right.

"Lord God, oh good Lord God, oh Sweet Lord God, tell me something of the one I love; a little secret she shared with you and you alone, and let me also come to know of it, that I may elevated in my stature to her eyes. Lord God, Jah Allah, AHDVNHAY Rastafari, Most High, let our fates become once again intertwined that we may once again fall in love with each other in this lifetime. Lord God, let us meet again in the flesh, let us be wed in thy sight, divine from on High beneath your all-seeing eye, and let us bear baby children into the world, and let us, oh my most benevolent Father, live a long, long life to see our children have children and so forth. Lord God deliver me from the temptation to false affections and to the blindness brought about by lust. Oh Good above All that is Good, whose footstool rests atop the highest of heavens, look down upon us, and draw us closer together on your map of all-knowing. Tell me, oh tell me, thy god of truth, why am I so in love? Why do I cling to her? Why am I trapped still in the triangle of conjuring? Why am I only ever your Choronzon? Why, if I am not to be rewarded for it, must I suffer to play the role of Messianic martyr? And if I am to be rewarded then when can I be with her again? Thy will before and beyond must come to pass, and so I ask only for an answer, if not for my wish. Lord God, I have been driven mad by your many faces, and in every way your light reaches me I am burned. Lord, oh Lord, God, oh God, am I truly then naught but the beast of revelations, praying to the whore of Babylon; Choronzon and the anti-Christ am I only then? For if not, then where are my just rewards? All I ask for is someone to love, and to love whom I choose. But without her love in

return then I am truly a lost soul, wandering in the Abyss, without compass or map. Guide me, oh Great Magnet, then: tell me this one truth now: Are she and I like opposite poles?

"Will our coming back together trigger the global cataclysm of sunspots prophesised for our times now by the astronomers of old? Will our love tilt the rotation of earth itself and burst the EM field of the sun, and will our love shine like a beacon on the invisible gravity beam to galactic core and carry our message by hyper-cathexis to the network of filament-strings of galaxies forming the cells of our local universal brain, our multiversal mind? Will our love cease to prevent any of these things? I ask you now for this one truth: "Are my beloved and I opposite poles?" And if so, why? Does this mean we cannot be together again now?

"Oh great and good and mighty God of righteous judgment, am I to bear the knowledge of the cosmic alignments all by myself, alone, insane, to turn the cosmic mill-stone, to churn the sea of milk and thus to render butter? Am I so accursed by fate I shall have loved and lost, only to never love again? Having tasted sin, must I surely die? Am I only good as your loyal servant for such hard labour? I toil daily beneath the burden of the Grand Cross. I fear I have become like Hamlet, and by my clinging to her sweetness and my fondness of her my true beloved is driven insane by proxy, and feels lament unto longing to die! Lord God, to comfort me you must tell me her secret, let me know she's alive!

"I sing a song to you in silence, Father, inscribing it on an emerald stone. I have become like the wizard of emerald city. To me come the merry travellers to have followed the yellow-brick road from Munchkin-land. They are the Brehmen Town musicians, led by the Pied Piper of Hamlin, dancing like skeletal marionettes to Jah music, singing songs to you in silence, Rastafari, oh the Most High, oh thy majesty! They are the crew that never sleeps, and they guard around the Great Burner, Vajra, Viracocha, the Vedic Vehm Vril Vimanas.

"I understand this sign that you have given me, Jah God. The goodness of having friends and of sharing life's mundane adventure is inherent, and so is the friendship of the Crew that Never Sleeps to the Great Burner, and so that of the fellow-travellers to the wizard in emerald city."

"The Crew that Never Sleeps are the Anunnaki pantheon in my aura, and the Great Burner - the alignment of Poimandres Draco, the Kundalini Teli of Chi arises up my chakras - sits amongst their constellations like the sun or like galactic core. So too do my friends play out their roles important to my own. I have bided my time. My time is now. And so I put my trust in Jah as one of those friends of gold does the wizard of emerald, and trust Rastafari as one of the Crew that Never Sleeps trusts the Great Burner. I trust in my heart, I know it to be true."

I am returning now down from before the holy throne of God the ineffable Most High. I am descending the Arab Heavens of 50 Gates. I pass through the Phanim, the Cherubim and the Seraphim permutations of the first thought (Norea, Pistis Sophia): "I Am, YHVH, the Lord." I pass down the inward spiral of the unfolding planetary kamea - the number squares of the Pythagorean spiral. I descend down below the Arich-Anpin of Sandalphon into the kingdom of Assiyah, and I am guided down gently through the many layers of suffering - past all the places I'd rather be - of Sheol and the Abyss of the qliphoth. I sink down the seven chakras of the scape-goated saviour body, my aura now cleansed of all guilty karma, I return into the ME of Jah Galzu. I come to in the midst of a crowd of gods - Qemetiel, the council of the Anunnaki. Surrounding me are the loyal knights of ImHotep from earth and the host of heroes from Nibiru. ISIS is beside me. I am clearly dreaming.

"I am GALZU," I tell the Assembly, "I am GALZU who came to ENKI, ENLIL and DUMMUZI in dreams. I am GALZU heir of the Milky Way. I am GALZU whose DNA is of galactic core. I am GALZU the twin singularity. I am GALZU, conqueror of the Anunnaki and of the Nibiruin royal throne. I am GALZU, liberator of the earth-slaves and the heroes of Nibiru. I am GALZU who taught you the



right use and proper function of the ECS on earth, Nibiru, the sun and galactic core. I am GALZU who went before the One True God, the Most High, containing all others, to stand on behalf of all Jah people and demand answers. And now I am GALZU returned from on High. I have much to tell you all.

"Let us begin with the coming solar apocalypse. When I was carried up above the sixth heaven, the rotations of EHEIEH I beheld as Ophanim wheels on the Hekalot Merkavah, the divine throne-chariot. And when I beheld these Ophanim wheels and their cosmic turning, I thought of Hamlet's mill-stone and of the burden of Atlas, churning the sea of milk by rotating mount meru on the back of the world-turtle, avatar of Vishnu. Then the heavens were opened up to me and I saw a vision. I saw the Burner surrounded by his restless Crew. I saw the Crew journey a long way together to be reunited with the Burner. I understood then the vision of Hermes and so then I sang a song in silence. Here is my understanding of this vision:

"The restless crew are the Ophanim wheels, the cycles and rotations of all the stars in the Milky Way, all the planets of those stars, and all life on those planets, as well as all sentient patterns above, for all these spirals form one. This divine ruler over the universal spiral, the geometric spirit, is given form through me, GALZU, as the Great Burner, the 'black sun' of galactic core. I saw the thronging masses of you all as the Crew that Never Sleeps, cult of the open eye of Horus, the edjat of the ureaus, the third eye. And I beheld whirling dervish Ophanim cycles, but while the heavens' dance is choreographed and coordinated, we are blind to it if so is our own. I saw how our fortunes reverse apparently at random to us, and how, over time, friends and enemies can trade places to us. These twists of fate or turns of luck are the poles of cumulative aggregates of karma in our auras balancing itself relative to every other element of karma in our auras balancing itself relative to every other element of karma and the auras of every nearby living being. Such re-polarizations of karma we call, 'inversion.' So we see the larger Ophanim turning slower than their smaller counterparts, and all of these re-polarising at different rates relative to each other. So galactic core's poles would reverse, then the sun, and then the earth.

"I, Jah GALZU, and my beloved-one ISIS, we are the poles of galactic core, and so the poles of the sun, and so the poles of the earth. All of these are our ECS; together with the hyper-cathexis from the Milky Way core's poles to the other local galaxies, and so onto all the galaxies of the whole local universe, through the wormhole parallel tunnel-realities connecting all the universe's black holes, forming the filaments along a web-work of invisible re-alignments of gravity between the attractive and repulsive poles of black holes. I, Jah GALZU, and my twin and lover ISIS, experience this galactic ECS all the time, but to us intergalactic alignments happen only rarely - either at random or when enough karmic ME accumulates in the galaxy to trigger a spontaneous cathexis, called hyper-cathexis, or directed intent. This directed intent is the True Will of God.

"I, Jah GALZU, did pray to Lord God, Jah Allah, AHDVNHAY Rastafari, for a long time. His answer was slow and vague. I do not discern from this vision the dread apocalypse yet to come that will destroy the Milky Way by colliding it into its sister in space, Andrommeda. I do not feel from the Lord God, who knows all of this universe as I know my own hand, any foreboding sense nor perceive from Him any ominous warning.

"Therefore, should no hyper-cathexis between the Milky Way and Andrommeda occur in 2012, the poles of galactic core will not reverse, then neither will those of the sun, and thus the poles of the earth will not reverse. There shall not be a sudden "snap" as the sun's EM bands reset, purging its aura, to occur for the poles on earth. The poles of earth attune to those of galactic core, just as the poles of the sun attune to Andrommeda. 2012 shall not bring to earth a catastrophe of pole reversal. Instead it shall bring the purging of the sun's aura. So we must be sure to fill the sun with our bad karma before 2012.

"Thus I have told you before, I now tell you again: in my hands, the hands of GALZU, and in the

hands of my true love ISIS, rest the destinies of all the mortal earthlings and Nibiruins.

"I, Jah GALZU, do therefore command you to give ear, hear this my decree:

"Now I will teach you the right ways to use the ECS. The ECS is controlled by the ME's, the mental energies, of all living things and is comprised of all remaining organised energy in a given region. The ECS is therefore mind over matter. On the level of sub-atomic quanta, our thoughts can leave the confines of our skulls to be guided by own directed intent, our will, and even enter into the gross brain matter of other beings. Thus the ECS is both ESP and manifestation. Because it allows our minds to leave our bodies of skin and bone, it allows our souls to leave our fleshly bodies when they die. Thus the ECS is also an afterlife. The aura and the Kundalini spiral up the chakras form a body's EM soul. The soul is immortal and travels instantly anywhere by its ME. Above and beyond this is the eternal spirit of pure geometry. The spirit can go beyond tau-sub-tau as well, and there commune with our All-father. Now I will tell you, in one mnemonic step, the key to the ECS:

"All aligns over time." This motto can accompany the Hermetic slogan, "As Above, So Below," as well as the Thelemic saying, "Do What Thou Wilt." This is an axiom, a universally generalisable truism. "All Aligns Over Time." Such is the fundamental backbone of the ECS that penetrates and connects all levels. One level aligns with another now, then later another level aligns with that one; but all will have eventually aligned by the time they die. So, all aligns over time. This is the ECS. It communicates units of information, called quanta, the qliphoth and karma, across the many levels by aligning them to one another over time.

"Thus, to access your junk DNA and transform it into a superconductor by eating amrita and drinking soma, all you are really doing is causing microscopic, molecular alignments to stand still while continuing to spin on an atomic level without losing energy. Then, one metaprograms their DNA with their very thoughts. One can ascend the 30 aethyrs or shape-shift to an animal. But know that, in all cases of alignment, a wormhole is formed.

"Where there is polarity there is inversion. Where there is inversion, there is manifestation. Where there is manifestation, then there is karma. That is the law of progression in sequence, or of cause and effect. Let me teach you how to control this Law and bend it to thy will. The ECS is the key. By using the ECS we can create polarity, we can form inversion, we can make manifestation and we can shape karma. But know that to do all this is to make use of wormholes. From smallest quantum-tunneling electron probability well to largest time-tunnel of the multiverse itself, including every brain-wave in between, the ECS is nothing but the sum over history of all wormholes throughout a given region. Consider these wormholes inside the ECS like thoughtwaves of electro-chemical cascades in the brain.

"Here is the way to use the ECS to benefit the purgation of all evil karma from earth: you must - "

But just then GALZU's sermon was cut short by the disgruntled rulers of Nibiru and the Anunnaki pantheon over the earthling slaves. ANU burst in and made his way through the throngs up toward GALZU. ANU was followed by the whole host restored to eternal youth - there was ENKI and ENLIL, like Romulus and Rhemus, young men primed to tussle with trouble, and coming in behind them the three pubescents INANNA, MARDUK and DUMMUZI bursting with vital ripeness. How astonishing the strange young Gods were to the crowds. Before the disgruntled ANU could approach me, I, GALZU, spoke to the assembled masses: "These are the ones to blame for your Dark Age, the Kali Yuga and for your mental slavery to their lies." A stir rises up in the audience surrounding ANU.

"It is true, I do not lie," I, GALZU, announce bloodily. "There, that one is ANU, he called himself king of Nibiru, but it was during his reign Nibiru's hole in its atmosphere remains and humanity

has grown beyond Anunnaki control. It was he who commanded his people to invade earth, our home." At that the crowd around him all-as-one rise up around about ANU, and quickly he was consumed beneath them, for skilled now with wormholes have they become.

"It is true, look, I do not lie," I, GALZU continue. "Those two there, their names are ENKI and ENLIL. ENKI it was who interbred the genes of Nibiruins with Atlantean proto-sapiens. ENKI it was who fathered Adapa, known as Adam, upon a half-breed slave. They claim we all descended from Adam, but obviously that is a lie. There, beside him, is ENLIL. ENLIL it was who decreed all mankind should die in the flood. Are we dead yet, oh Mighty Man ENLIL? Do we not see through your lies, ENKI?" At that the crowd around ENKI and ENLIL arose all-as-one, and quickly they were consumed beneath them, and the whole crowd cheered to hear the crunching bones of their former captors, the false gods.

"And those ones over there, trying to flee towards the doors, stop them, bar them in now. I want to introduce my best friends who made themselves each in turn my worst enemy." First I present INANNA.

"This is INANNA, who swore she herself was ISIS's mother, but we would never reveal the identity of GALZU's supposed father. Had the father of INANNA's seed been DUMMUZI or MARDUK, both or neither, the whole matter is irrelevant to the actual ISIS and GALZU, now born. The reason for this is that INANNA is not our mother. She never was. Therefore neither DUMMUZI nor MARDUK is truly our father. Therefore these three nefarious villains have no hold on my fate. I suppose all of you though would surely like to see them be done away with already."

A roar like a lion howling in thunder arose then from the whole crowd at once. "Castration!" they cried out, echoed by a single cry of "to the pain!"

"But wait!" I, GALZU, exclaim. "INANNA and MARDUK's crime jointly is the greatest. They planned to conquer earth, Nibiru and the whole Milky Way. MARDUK repeatedly called out for my death while INANNA consoled him. MARDUK claimed to love you, O INANNA, but he never truly did. He was in love with DUMMUZI all along." Aghast the pair stare at each other in shock. As revulsion for one another fills both, the crowd tears them piece from piece and distributes amongst itself the remains and fodder.

"Do you see what has happened DUMMUZI?" I cry to him in absurdity. "We have performed the final sacrifice. The final sacrifice... save one."

"What kind of lunatic monster are you?" DUMMUZI cries out. "Oh Lord my God is there no help for the Widow's Son?"

"Be calm, DUMMUZI, I do not mean to kill... yet. I wish to offer you exile. You are only a child again, with all the adventures of youth ahead of you, without the trap of INANNA set for you by MARDUK to inhibit you. I offer you exile now because you are youngest and last surviving royal Nibiruin. Go, I command it, live in exile in fear of death or in protective custody should you stay." With that DUMMUZI fled from the arena.

"Behold how I, GALZU, have dispatched now with seven sinners, less by Sabaoth, who repented." I turn now to my mental form's wife, my astral sister, ISIS. "Let us celebrate now, my beloved, for it is accomplished." "For today," she sighs; "every day something new from you. One day you are DUMMUZI, the next GALZU, DUMMUZI's enemy! When will it ever end? I am thinking of our future, oh my lover, and of how we shall spend the days ahead?" "Let today be the FIRST DAY, then." "No, alas, my lover," she sighed again, "you say that now but tomorrow you will say the same thing all over again. These 'gods' you dispatched with astrally today will return in the mental realm tomorrow, and next the Archangel Michael will betray us, I foresee it! When will this ceaseless

role-playing of god-forms stop?" "When at my side again you are." "Sarcasm." "No! I am speaking with no forked tongue - my words are in righteousness. Not for my own sake, nor even yours, do I write this now my beloved. I write it I know not why, nor for whom nor from where these voices issue from inside me." Then my ISIS sits I, Jah GALZU, down and looks at me squarely in the eye. She speaks to me then. She says: "Wake up. I do not love you. I will not fall in love with you. I loved you once, but we were both different people then. There is nothing for us now, nor can there ever be again. Let your heart be settled with that and save your mind from its denial.

At this, that which was called from the beginning Jah Baal GALZU, pronounced "Jesus Buddha God," which means, "he who is wise in Geometry," literally translated, "Justly Balanced Geometry," vanished from existence, leaving no trace. It was not as in the death of the corpus vessel, which leaves behind the carcass. It was not even as in heart-break, when some hope yet remains for redemption. When the God-form GALZU ceased to be, it was as this: one moment there was a Jah GALZU. The next moment there was not. In one time-line he disappeared and into another he reappeared. In the second time-line, it was as if ISIS had never said that she did not love GALZU, and in this universe, presumeably, they lived happily ever after. But that is not the reality with which we are concerned. We will not follow that time-line. In our time-line, instead, a terrible series of events occurred.

GALZU snapped back into consciousness from the astral realm beyond the event horizon of the black hole at the core of the Milky Way. He fell backwards a long long way down a deep dark tunnel, and into the body that GALZU had inhabited. The body awoke from a deep dream of Krishna. The sight of reality greeted me. I am Jonathan Barlow Gee, alone, neither ISIS nor GALZU, but only the body whose mind was called GALZU, until it ceased to exist, and whose soul or heart was called ISIS, until she grew cold and turned against the mind. The mind that was possessed by the fever of inspiration, now disappeared and gone, the so-called "God-form" leaves me. I am sitting here slightly swaying along with the pulsing of my heart. My body, my brain, the electro-chemicals inside my brain, are conflicting with one another in a perpetual identity crisis. I am a fractured personality, but now I am no longer in that "God-form" GALZU, who lives forever in the centre of galactic core with his sister-wife ISIS.

I awoke. Krishna awoke. The heart of GALZU broke, and that is what begat this awful series of events that is now the daily, hourly, second-by-second existence of the body Jonathan Barlow Gee. It was because Irina, the body that I, Jon, had loved as my Goddess, ISIS, ignored my letters, ignored my pleas, turned a deaf ear to my cries for Justice, that I, from the height of GALZU fell. Because Irina was unlike ISIS, so I, Jon, am not GALZU. I awake from the dream of astral travel. I rub the sleep from my remote-viewing eyes.

For this is what it means to fall from a great height, to fall from before the face of God, to fall from grace, most High. As I awaken I am immediately aware of the reality surrounding my five senses, and am stripped of the omniscience of galactic core. I commute. Sometimes here, sometimes there, I am only never everywhere, at least not anymore these days. And so I awaken to the reality of the five senses. I remember the year. It is 2008. I groan and roll over in bed. But I cannot deny the next unfortunate event: that I roll over in bed alone. And this is so upsetting that I am driven out of bed and into this bodily reality. And so it all begins again.

It is 2008. I have not seen Irina in person in ten years. It has been nine years since we talked last on the phone. For two years I have sent her letter after letter, desperate pleas to "SEE THROUGH MY WEAKNESS," and essentially have convinced her I am "NUTZ." She's a good kid, she doesn't deserve this. I can't help it though. I don't deserve it either, but we are all only puppets on a string. What was that she'd said to me in my dream of the better, nether-world, the Neter, her bed on Hester and Riddle? She'd said, "wake up." And in my dream I heard her say, "Save the world." The words of ISIS were, "teach them the Enochian system." I have spread knowledge of its right understanding. The words of ISIS were, "Save them from the end of the fourth age." I have

preserved my works, and made my name ready. But my time is not yet come. I pray it never does. I pray to never be "big." To never be "famous." To never be "rich" or a "boss" or a "remote-controller." But I know that there is much that needs to be done, little time to do it in, and I am the only one around with the ability to do it. That is why I let her go. But there always was light at the end of the tunnel. I always believed she would someday come back to me. But now I do not anymore. My separation from those good times is approaching it's asymptotic curve. It is 2008. I am here, on earth, I am named Jon.

And there is nothing I can do. So I wait. I wait, I pray. I pray devoutly: Let there be an end to this perpetual ending. The axe hanging over our neck. But I am not a pessimist; I say again: "Let there be an end to this perpetual ending." I did not say, "let the end come," or "let the world end." If "this perpetual ending" were to end, the world would not end with it. Only the dread of the ending shall pass, and this can only occur when no ending actually comes. I am not a pessimist: I do not say, "let the axe fall," or "Hail Eris." I know my prayers will not be able to prevent that which has been ordained (momentum) from the beginning (inertia), however. I pray: "let the end of the ending times come. Come, come, let it be, now, done and over with." But nothing I can say or do can change one jot nor tittle in the book of permanent destinies. No matter how hard I squint my eyes and wish with all my might, I cannot dint the course of events set in motion by the prime mover. Therefore, listen to me not, and heed not my warnings. Chalk me up and brush me off as just another prophet of gloom and doom, a product of this death-crazed, calendar-maddened, self-destructive post-atomic society. I have only been driven mad by my frustration with the prevalent fear of the man-made Apocalypse, and therefore do not do as I do, and try to speak as if you were a God, but instead take pleasure from laziness and simple, trivial things. If you follow this advice, you will live happily until that day upon which you die. If, instead, you listen to my words now, and you fear in your heart the coming of the End of Days, brought about "by any means necessary" by those who believe in doing so, then leave your loved ones, bring your tools of labour, your hammers, spades, pick-axes and shovels, and follow me toward the gates of Hades.

Listen, Listen, Listen, oh children, oh psychics, all the sentients, throughout everywhere and throughout all time, let you pay heed to this woeful wail of one who is only one man. In this reality, were I a God, were I GALZU, were there ever aliens on Nibiru, we would not be here. According to Sitchin, the orbital duration of Nibiru brings it around every 3,600 years. If Nibiru were destined to appear now, or in 2012, then simply subtract 3,600 years from the present, and observe the events of mankind, and how uncorrupted at that time they were by any "extra-terrestrial" contact. In 1,588 bc, the 14th dynasty of the Middle Kingdom of Egypt was already in decline. The Aryan Vedic civilisation in the Indus river valley area had already long ago established the strict caste system for its advanced civilisation. In China the Shang dynasty began, and on the S. American continent, the Olmec, originating from southernmost Peru, entered southern Mexico to the far north. It is supposedly from this time that the well known "death mask of Agamemnon" is hammered from refined mineral ores. In other words, at this point in history, mankind was not only already well established in their high levels of civilisation throughout all the lands of earth, but suffered at that time no ill affects from any "extra-terrestrial" source, alien beings, alignments of planets, solar flares, Nibiru's close passage, etc. Therefore, Nibiru is not destined to appear in 2012. The records themselves upon which Sitchin so relies do not themselves record this time-period as having corresponded either to a close-passage of Nibiru, nor even do those specifically Thesosophical interpretations of Sumerian mythology admit that the arcaheological evidence of the Mesopotamian flood dates not to merely 1600 bc, but to 6000 bce, and that at this time was the Sumerian civilisation begun in Mespotamia, over the ruins of its waves. If we pinion our dates for Nibiru's passage nearby earth with the date of the most recent mass destruction of civilisation, the flood in Mespotamia, then we would have as the date of Nibiru's most recent passage by earth, 3600 years following the Mespotamian flood in 6000 bce, 2,400 bce, at which time Babylon had conquered much of Mesopatmia under Sargon I of Akkadia, the fifth dynasty began to rule in Egypt, and the wise vizier Ptah-Hotep, son of ImHotep, lived. Is there evidence of a terrible cataclysmic end of all life on earth caused by the close passage of

Nibiru, such as, Sitchin claims, caused the de-glaciation of Antarctica in 10,500 bce. Had Nibiru been responsible for the Mesopotamian flood, it's next occurrence of close passage to earth would have occurred in 1,200 AD. Again, regardless of the details, we obviously did not suffer any earth-shattering cataclysm in that era either. And, in conclusion, if Nibiru had, as Sitchin claims the Sumerians believed, caused the flood in Mesopotamia, then Nibiru's next close passage to earth to follow the non-event in 1200 AD would not occur until 4800 AD.

No, it is not Nibiru we need to worry about.

7 questions: answered.

Oleg,

first, my friend, let me apologise for the delay in this epistle reaching you. I've spent a long time working on it, so I do hope you enjoy it, and that it finds you well. If you have any questions let me know, and know there's more forthcoming answers to these and other points you've raised. I look forward to an expanded discourse, if possible, via email. I'll give you my addy at the end of this PM.

here are the seven questions:

Why is it considered an accusation if freemasonry preaches deism? What is wrong with a deistic view? Wouldn't you agree? Did Solomon Tulbure own the "illuminati-order. com" site? There is nothing wrong with a man changing himself to gain recognition in society, is there? would you be able to tell me what you wish to achieve in your life? What are your goals and convictions that drive your logic?

here are their answers:

1) Why is it considered an accusation if freemasonry preaches deism?  
<blockquote>

It's an accusation because the Catholic Church said it about Masonry - Masonry didn't say it about itself - and the Catholic Church said it as an uninformed slander - never clarified by Masonry's own information about itself - and never intended it as true, unless by accident, but meant it to make people think it true, and so for it to become accepted as true, even it originally wasn't.

The Catholic Church has issued edicts of writ (declarations of defamation) against Masonry. Masonry has never retaliated, accepts Catholics as members, and maintains "open secrecy" by refusing to validate any claims about them one way or the other. So, to Catholics, Masonry is an enemy even though, to Masons, Catholicism is not.

In fact, the Lodge does not "preach" any philosophy, since such is the domain of religion. Masonry is separate from both church and state. Just as they do not pray in Lodge to any one deity and not to any other, but see all as amalgamated in the symbolic "Great Architect," neither do they allow discussion of politics in Lodge, though clearly alliances and enemies will occur along political lines everywhere, and Lodge can be no exception.

The Catholic Church confuses Masonry's "Grand Architect" with a false-God held before their "true-God" - Jesus Christ. They confuse the son with the father, then denounce Masonry based on the first and second commandments given by YHWH, the father of YHShVH, the son of God. They always accuse their enemy of their own worst crime, and preaching is paramount among those.

Deism cannot be "preached" as a religious faith because it is a philosophical idea, not an

organised belief-system (with its own churches, mythology, etc.). Deism is an agnostic / atheist approach to theism, where the forces of the universe are seen as the gears of a clock. Philosophical deism states God wound the clock. Atheist Deism believes God wound the clock, then left.

This is, technically, not in-line with Masonry's "prime directive" of accepting members of all faiths. To be a Mason, you are first asked, "do you believe in God?" If you do, you may become a Mason. If not, the Blue Lodge may be learned elsewhere (atheistically in Skull and Bones) and honorarily conferred (philosophically in Scottish Rite) but the Blue Lodge of F&AM itself is open only to those who accept the existence of God.

</blockquote>

2) What is wrong with a deistic view?

<blockquote>

I don't see anything wrong with philosophical, or even atheist, Deism. I am a Gnostic, which I'll come back to in a moment, and Gnosticism accepts Deism as a likely explanation for natural observations.

From the Catholic Church's point of view, Deism is a "gateway" to atheism. To Catholics, atheists are worse than hethens. Hethens accept the "wrong" God; atheists reject the whole idea of "God" in general. Hethens, the Church has long believed, can be "saved" by conversion - hence "evangelism" (a doctrine established by Paul, the "second" Pope, to convert Roman, pantheist "goyim," although this term was later taken to mean anyone non-Jewish), and hence the Crusades. Atheists, the Catholic Church has traditionally dealt with by torturing them to death (ala the Inquisition and the Holocaust); if they accept Christ under torture, they are killed quickly; if they refuse to "believe" (ie. conform to Papal authority via ritual), they were burned, skinned, stretched, etc. as a public show of Church power.

Hitler's Germany, you may recall, excercised a "Papal" like, "Inquisition" style authority by orchestrating the Holocaust. Whereas the world accepted the Inquisition against Gnostics conducted by the Pope of the Church, they refused to accept Hitler's Holocaust of the Jews conducted by a head of state. The Gnostic religion has no pull and "Hebrew" Zionism has so much for one reason: because the Catholic Church wants it that way. The Church supported Mussolini in Italy, Hitler's ally. While Hitler exterminated German Jews, Mussolini was destroying the Moslem Ottoman Empire in N. Africa and the Middle East. Did we pay reperations under the Marshall Plan to the nations established from the Ottoman Empire by the League of Nations following WWI, which were the enemies of our enemies no less than were our friends the French? Instead, "we" rebuilt Europe into the EU, which some call "Hitler's dream," and have continued to suppress the Ottoman Empire by sowing seeds of strife between its member "states." And now, the Catholic Church smiles on "our" action (those of the CIA, the true rulers of the USA), and so we do not see it as an enemy to our individual liberty. We call the psychic emperor Pope, not tyrant.

Thus, I, as a Gnostic, do not have any problem with Deism. Catholics, however, do. And I, as a Gnostic, have a problem with Catholics, whether Deists do or not. I'll come back to this in a moment.

</blockquote>

3) Wouldn't you agree?

<blockquote>

Regarding the "Objectivism" of influencing by the rational justification of "cause and effect," which can only be argued based on lucky outcomes, and only measured by these after the fact: imagine staring at someone across a public square, then sending them a negative emotion by concentration on them at a distance; say a bird shits on their shoulder just then. Now did you

make that happen using mentalism, ESP, psi-magick, etc.? Did God make it happen for you? Did it just happen by random coincidence? These questions can only be asked because we have already observed the effect. So we question the cause, but regardless there is ample evidence that psi-influencing does cause coincidences to occur, whether we accept mental-power as the cause or not. We know the effect so we question the cause: what is moral? Objectivism states the interior mind can, may and therefore must influence the subjective environment outside the ego. I disagree. Even given Niccomachean ethics, "happiness" can be achieved without ever making what you want or need happen to you, let alone by tricking someone else into doing it for you. "Happiness" is not contingent on "liberty."

Likewise, we cannot prevent cause and effect from occurring, nor deny its command over us by its necessitating we play part in it. Actively embracing one's role by achieving their own personal goals is no better than blaming others or God for one's own suffering. From a justifiably "moral" point of view (shared by humanist atheists and altruist theists alike), one can argue that neither actively controlling nor passive slavery is the lesser evil, and therefore the greater good can be neither. Both are equally evil.

What I'm here calling "influence," "psi-magick," etc. you could also call "controlling" outcomes, or as you've said, "becoming like the cause." What we mean is a level up from "clairvoyant telepathy" (mind-reading) and involves both telekinetic "action at a distance" (picking an object up without touching it, using only your mind) and, more importantly, telepathic "remote influencing" (mind-writing) of other people. Obviously someone will have a faster mind and more firm belief in the rightness of their own will than will someone else. But it's a moral generalisation to say it is "right" or "wrong" to be weak or strong, physically or mentally.

</blockquote>

4) Did Solomon Tulbure own the "illuminati-order. com" site?

<blockquote>

I'm pretty sure he did not, even when it first started. Solomon's site was called "One World Order." The "IO" site was started by Rick and Tawnie, who'd only met "Dharma" on Solomon's site. After Solomon died, rather than continue the "OWO" site, Rick, Tawnie and Dharma left and formed the "IO" site. So the "IO" site was entirely autonomous from the "OWO" site and from Solomon Tulbure.

</blockquote>

5) There is nothing wrong with a man changing himself to gain recognition in society, is there?

<blockquote>

Yes, lots of things. It assumes moral materialism and is as such modern Satanism. It assumes compromise and therefore lacks idealism. It assumes Niccomachean ethics as sufficient justification for applying Machiavellian strategies, which is not Nietzschean, but Hitlerian. It assumes the good of self-interest as objectively verified. It assumes one is "less" than someone else to start with and that by "self-improvement" one can become "better" than their prior superiors. Does thinking only of one's self make one "better"?

Consider me: I don't want social recognition in my life-time. If my words prove their worth, they deserve to carry on my name in a mental afterlife. If not, I'll fade into obscurity. But that I leave to time to tell. If fame was something I saw as desirable, or even control over monetary "value" - purchasing power on-tap, to buy at will, etc. - perhaps I would justify seeking approval. I do not, because when I see those who are "rich" and "famous" I do not envy them. I pity them as my inferiors. They suffer the scrutiny of the "public eye" and endure the "devil's due" worrying over liars and thieves, hating their friends and their lives, trusting no one. Meanwhile, I enjoy infinite



time in which to write and privacy in which to do so.

A system based on "emotionalism" cannot, as you've said, prevail. Nor can it, I'd add, be saved by being "changed from within." You cannot "better" the "emotional, religious" masses by changing their emotions or religions. "The human spirit evolves through suffering. What doesn't kill us makes us stronger." - Nietzsche.

</blockquote>

6) would you be able to tell me what you wish to achieve in your life?

<blockquote>

I don't hope to achieve anything lofty in my life. I want to live as normal and simple and calm a life as possible. If I do not end up having my "one true love" as my wife, I won't marry. This thought, and my behaviour of taking "mood-stablising" drugs, are well within the parameters of "normal." I simply wish for unlimited time in which to write and draw, and that I keep my ability to do so. I am calmest when I am allowed to write and draw, and even in prison I could be content.

What I do hope to achieve will not likely happen during my lifetime. I hope that my writings will eventually be seen as pre-eminent in their fields, and that, posthumously, my writings will be widely read. I do not hope for this to occur while I am living. Even if I could "fake my own death" I would not.

All I wish to achieve in life is to calmly, contentedly write and draw, and if possible lead a simple and normal life.

</blockquote>

7) What are your goals and convictions that drive your logic?

<blockquote>

What goals - I have just stated. I wish to achieve an uninterrupted, undistracted, and as much as possible, an inspired existence along the "path of least resistance," and to spend all my time writing and drawing. I'd hoped to marry my "one true love" but nowadays I've given up hope for that. The impossible should remain: her free-will to not choose me.

What convictions - my beliefs are Gnostic, but I try not to let faith guide reason. Rather, my convictions are based on my own logic, and not the other way around.

What drives my logic is the observations I make and evidence I obtain by applying various methods of influence to my environmental reality.

To get, though, to the point of your question: what are my personal outlooks and thoughts, my beliefs and philosophy, of the meaning of my life, the universe, etc.: my beliefs are Gnostic.

As a Gnostic, I believe that the first emanation of the God-head was what Catholic Trinitarians call the "Holy Ghost," what QBLHists call "Shekinah," the "Presence" or "bride" of God, which we Gnostics call "Sophia," the feminine intuition or Motherly Wisdom. Thus, Chokmah, Gnostics consider the feminine aspect, and Binah we associate with the idea of Christ - that is the "Voice" of the "Word," the person who speaks for God - however we call the idea of Christ "Pigera Adamas," cognate to the concept of "Adam Kadmon," the spiritual prototype, in QBLH. Thus, we know Adam in the Garden of Eden as the son of God, and call his son Seth the "Second Coming" or the "Son of Man." Pigera Adamas was the son of God, but the Demi-Urge was the son of Sophia. It was the Demi-Urge who created this universe, however the son of God is constantly at war against the Demi-Urge within it. The mythology of YHWH and Christ against the Anit-Christ and Satan, of

Ahurah-Mazda and Zoroaster against Ahriman, of Osiris and Horus against Set, of Odin and Thor against Loki, etc. all testify to the dual nature of "good" and "evil" in this universe. We Gnostics call the "good" aspect of this universe "Elohim" and the "evil" we call "Jave." The Catholic story of Lucifer, the "anti-Christ," was adopted from the Christian "Book of Revelations," but this was originally adapted from the Gnostic apocryphal "Book of Enoch," which describes the "fall of the rebel angels" who "bred with the daughters of men." These "Sons of Heaven" lived before the flood, but their traditions continued to live on in practise 2000 years ago as the Essene sect in Qumran, who called themselves the "Sons of Light." The Essenes expected the coming of a Messiah and called him the "Teacher of Righteousness," whose opposite counterpart they called the "Wicked Priest." The Hebrew word for "Righteousness" is "Padiah," and one "Yeshuah Ben Padiah" did live across the Dead Sea from Qumran, and did write an apocryphal "Angel Scroll" similar, modern scholars say, to the Book of Enoch. As a Gnostic, I believe the Catholic Gospels are lies, written by Romans to continue the suppression of Judea, but that the person of "Jesus" who is their main character was indeed based on this real, historical person "Yeshuah Ben Padiah." Most Gnostics, myself included, do not accept "Jesus Christ" as the Messiah, but we are not exclusive of those who do. For example Mary Magdalene, the librarian of Nag Hammadi in N. Egypt, was a Christian Gnostic and "Magdalene" (meaning the tower), rather than the "Virgin," we accept as the true "Mother" of the Catholic church.

As a Gnostic, I blame the Catholic Church for continuing the same form of religious oppression as Bablyon inflicted upon the Jews. If Christ did come, and speak of peace, why has his church not honored that message, and instead only waged war?

I'll have to wrap this up now, since for a Myspace PM it's rather lengthy. Here's my email address for further discussion, if you're interested. I'd be particularly interested to discuss the concept of civilisation as the "super-organism" with you to see how it plays into the concepts of Natural Law. If you can come up with a brief synopsis of your beliefs on Natural Law I'd be honored to read it, and I'll draft up a similar statement of my basic beliefs, if you'd care for any further elaboration. In any event, be well, and hope to hear from you soon.

benpadiah@gmail.com = Jon

<center>:: END TIMES CRASH COURSE ::

<object width="480" height="385"><param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/p/BF065F6A57AB6F0F"></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/p/BF065F6A57AB6F0F" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="480" height="385"></embed></object>

videos: 1) the Onion spoofs Martial Law; 2) Zombie Squad commercial; 3-4) the essential "Go Bag;" 5) Oliver North questioned during Iran Contra on the REX84 concentration camps; 6-7) proof of US concentration camps from the late 80's; 8) proof of concentration camps today; 9-10) FEMA underground military installations; 11) proof of Apophis; 12) the effects of Apophis; 13) the myth of Nibiru; 14) Project BLUEBEAM to fake an alien invasion; 15) proof that Nibiru is Apophis.

</center>

- peace,  
~GOD~

The Ultimate Doomsday Plan of the neo-Sethians is very close to fruition.

While the neo-Sethian party maintain strict control over the inner-politics of the POD, the lesser party, the psychic-revolutionaries, maintain only limited control over the outer-Order, the "cult of sleep."

The lesser-party, the psychic-revolutionaries, although guaranteed control over the public

aspects of the POD, those through which we interface with the non-psychic "sleepers" (ie. via sleeper "agents" or those who only experience ESP on rare occasions), they are, ultimately, answerable to the political aspects of the inner-Order, and that is what the neo-Sethians now control. Despite Hollywood writers strikes, the "anti-terrorist" propaganda on cop shows and the news, as well as "celebrity" game-shows, continue to flow from the television. We are encouraged to believe that even populist leaders, like Ron Paul, cannot save us from the CFR, and that the "masses" (our fellow slaves) are "stupid" and therefore require oppressive leadership. As I've said, the post 9-11 world is a mess.

The psychic battle on the eve of the presidential election of 2000 between Busta Rhymes (psychic revolutionary) and Laura Bush (psychic conspirator) was over whether or not 9-11 would occur. Therefore, it took the form of that, then future, event in the psychic worlds of the mental and astral planes. Busta battled Laura on the 93th floor of the WTC south tower. Ultimately, Laura defeated Busta when Aleister Crowley himself intervened from the spiritual level, playing out the role in the prescient event as GHWB did on the day of 9-11 later. As we have been told in the movies (SWepIII:ROTS), Aleister (as Anakin) intervened to save Laura from Busta's death-blow. The result of this was the psychic "Jedi purge" of sleeper-agents since 9-11 being used to suppress the non-psychic cult of sleep. They claim the psychic revolutionaries are "terrorists" and threatening the USA and its political offices. This is not the case.

The closest psychic-revolutionary "Jedi" to see the defeat of Busta Rhymes were the rap-group "the Coup." They released their album, "Party Music" on the day of 9-11-2001, and on its cover was, "presciently" the event of 9-11, the WTC towers exploding.

Following from "the Coup," the next group to learn of the neo-Sethian revolution were called "Dead Prez," however to get the warning out to as many other "Jedi" (anti-neo-Sethian psychic revolutionaries) as possible, Serj Tannikin and his rock group "System of a Down" were chosen to carry the message. On their popular summer album, "Toxicity" they warned of the coming "disorder / between the sacred silence and sleep." But by then it was already too late, and despite the warnings by the Coup and SOAD, 9-11 occurred and Osama Bin Laden (ben Kenobi in ROTS) was blamed as a "terrorist master-mind," who "forced" GWB to "rise to the challenge" of "protecting freedom." The result was the draconian oppression of non-psychics following in the neo-Sethian political overthrow in the inner-Order of the POD.

After the revelation, only too late, by System of a Down of the plans of the neo-Sethians to pit US nationalism against Arab "terrorists," the neo-Sethians successfully clamped down on almost all of the public-interface with the cult of sleep, and little of the future has been able to be said with certainty since. However, with the imminent, though momentary, loss of the CFR's grip over the presidential political administration of the US, a series of terrifying revelations have surfaced on the tachyons from the future.

### ::: THE ULTIMATE DOOMSDAY PLAN OF THE NEO-SETHIANS :::

In the coming months the US will suffer another staged election between two parties that are both owned and operated by the CFR - the US arm of the internationalist Bildeberger Group, equivalent for the US Federal Reserve to what the Bildebergers are to the World Bank. On the soft-left we have Barrack Obama representing the "Democrat" party, and on the hard-right we have John McCain representing the "Republican" party. Barrack, an african-American Democrat, is expected to beat McCain, a former POW Republican, because of how unpopular the current Bush Republican party administration is, and so become the first African-American president. Although they have not yet announced their running-mates as nominees for Vice President, these two presidential candidates are both members of the CFR, and will likely want to stay within the CFR or its affiliate groups to select a Veep co-candidate for their "party." I would speculate that McCain, to certify his campaign as a farce, doomed from the start, will go down "waving a flag" for the

"patriotic" neo-cons by selecting Dick Cheney, or possibly Donald Rumsfeld, as his VP running-mate. I expect also that Barrack Obama's first choice would be former opponent in the presidential campaign Hillary Clinton herself, however barring her acceptance of this second-place victory, Obama may choose Joseph Lieberman, the running-mate of 2000 Democrat candidate Al Gore. Lieberman, a co-citizen of Israel and right-wing Zionist, will be the more likely choice. The reason is simple: Obama knows the KKK would kill him if he were elected, unless they do not want his choice for VP to replace him. Therefore, he can choose between either a white woman or a Jewish man. Considering his real enemies in this race, the choice is obvious.

Lieberman was the VP candidate of Al Gore, equivalent to Dick Cheney, GWB's "pick" for VP, in the 2000 elections. Al Gore himself has gone on to preach environmentalism and anti-pollution, citing the potential to cause global extinction by a pandemic or by upsetting the food-chain and the possibility of corporate pollution to result in global cataclysm. Meanwhile, the oil-barrons in power have jacked up prices to \$4.00 a gallon. Lieberman, however, has since kept more or less quiet and out of the public eye. Seeing him again would likely bolster Obama's support based, as it is (and exclusively so), on the unpopularity of the 2000-"elected" GWB administration.

In 2000 I lamented the selection of presidential candidates by calling them "Alien Gore" and "Burning Bush." Either, I'd predicted, by an alien invasion under Gore, or by a Christian-unifying "fire" would destroy us, and so either candidate I saw as just as bad as the other. Such proved true. Now, Barrack Obama (Black Usama) and John McCain (Mickey Cain) are equally likely to bring on the subsequent visions of the future as one another, and regardless who is "elected" a bleak Apocalypse awaits us to follow. Lieberman's hearkening back to "alien gore" as VP under "Black Usama" is not a very promising sign either. Nor is Dick Cheney being played by Richard Dreyfus in Oliver Stone's "October Surprise" film "W." which presents GWB as an alcoholic "man of the people" compared to an imperious GHWB.

The CFR, however, fronted nearly every one of the candidates in the presidential race nominated by both political parties. Therefore, they did not "put all their eggs in one basket" by supporting only Obama and McCain. Just as all the candidates that were "eliminated" prior to the "two-party = two-person" race now represent ideas that we are supposed to accept as having "fallen by the political way-side," and thus we are supposed to accept them as being either unpopular or unworkable, the CFR "hedged their bets" by choosing who would ultimately "win" and why.

The other primary candidates were Hillary Clinton (Capitol Hillarion Clone-town) promoting socialised medicine from the Democrats, and Ron Paul (the Wrong Pope) promoting ending the federal reserve bank from the Republicans. While socialised medicine is a pipe-dream in the post 9-11 world, and demonstrated only how "removed from reality" the Democrat party has supposedly become, the abolition of the federal reserve was just a good way of getting liberal Democrats to "switch parties" to the next scape-goat party, the Republicans, just in time for the inevitable swing of the political power pendulum from the Reps to the Dems.

The entire race thus far has reflected the increasing gap between the rich and poor during the GWB administration (caused by his over-extension of domestic capital, ie. printing more money than we have gold to back it with), which has led to the Fed's bankrupting real-estate firms and buying land dirt cheap by setting interest rates like oil barrons set gas prices. The campaigns thus far have shown us not only outrageous and ridiculous proposals from those "winners" (representing the rich) but also those "losers" (representing the poor). It seems no candidate reflects the "down to earth" common-sense of anyone "on the level." Each pandered to the "common-man" as a "lowest common denominator," and appealed to corporate interests as a "greatest common factor."

The fact that Barrack Obama was funded by the CFR to tour several foreign nations, particularly Middle-Eastern Muslim neighbors of Israel with whom the GWB admin has either already

conquered or is currently trying to pick a fight, is indicative of how tight the CFR's grip of control is over the political public-interface for their neo-Sethian agenda. However, just as sure Obama will "win" by popular vote, they are equally capable of insuring the McCain loses by simply "flipping the votes" using Diebold electronic voting machines. On the off-chance a "dark horse" candidate, such as Ron Paul, were to win a popular vote, such a criminal strategy might be necessary, however the CFR will win regardless of whether Obama or McCain is "elected" by popular "vote." In fact, unless Kucinich or Ron Paul wins by a "land-slide" margin in popular elections, raking in so many votes that to cover up their victory would be impossible, the CFR has already appointed the next president, it simply remains to be revealed to the people of the US who that will be.

If there is another staged "terrorist" attack, such as 9-11, before the election, our next president will be John McCain, and if the next "terrorist" attack occurs after the election, our next president will be Barrack Obama. However, regardless of who the CFR has chosen, we can be sure they are planning to stage another "terrorist" -type attack. And, based on the actors they have in position on the political board, it seems obvious what the next staged "terrorist" attack will be: the assassination of a US president. Either GWB will be assassinated and McCain elected, or else Obama "elected" and then assassinated, vindicating GWB and placing Lieberman (sworn enemy of Islam) in charge of our extended military.

Either way, the result will be the same: if the president who is assassinated is GWB, and Dick Cheney remains in power behind the figure-head John McCain, we may expect the coming effect to occur sooner. If, however, it is to be Lieberman who would replace Obama, the assassination of the president itself may be postponed, and the effect occur more gradually throughout his 4-year term, however in either case, the result will be the same: either sooner or later, McCain or Obama will exercise GWB's expanded political powers to declare a state of martial law, to round up US citizens, to ship them to concentration camps, and to exterminate them.

The ability to exercise martial law itself is only necessary in any areas of large enough population to pose a threat of rebellion against the minimum requisite number national guard and private firm troops necessary to quell such an uprising in the event of any area or region refusing to go quietly. Therefore, if kept covert for as long a time as possible, the maximum number of citizens may become detainees. We have seen this process occurring already: Iraqi and Afghani "detainees" (POWs) have been tortured, tried by military tribunals and, in some cases, set free for not meeting the requirement for an "enemy combatant" necessary for trial for war-crimes. Such arbitrary imprisonment, judgment and leniency is indicative of the confusion that will come. While the current "detainees" are being tortured, tried and released, no one is noticing how many new "detainees" there are, or where they are coming from, let alone what will become of them in the future. If GWB tortures them, will they return as "terrorists" to assassinate him if Obama lets them go?

Thus, either under McCain if GWB is killed, or under Obama if not, but more gradually, still the same result will occur: the prison-system of the US, already over-crowded with the otherwise homeless, will be forced to be expanded to include the FEMA-managed UN prison-facilities built within the US. The number of people these private-army staffed facilities are built to hold is massive, however they are not built, as is claimed, as "emergency shelters." Emergency shelters have the amenities of home, whereas the FEMA camps are built in the standard model of prison facilities. They are not meant to house people long, and they are not meant to be a temporary stop. Therefore, the most likely purpose of these FEMA camps is as extermination facilities.

Who will go first? Arab "terrorists" are already there. However, the most likely next step will not be a small one. It is unlikely any one criminal class will be sufficient to fill these massive FEMA camps. The next step will therefore not be due to any ordinary type of assassination or catastrophe. Another 9-11 would not justify employing massive martial-law. Even a wide-spread

chemical attack, and even if such induced a subsequent pandemic, mutating into some new form of disease, these FEMA prison facilities would not be necessary, nor used for housing prior to extermination. So, what event, involving the death of a president, would be considered enough of a catastrophe to round up enough of our own domestic population to send them to FEMA camps to be killed?

If we are all meant to be taken to the FEMA camps at once, and martial law only implemented where any rebellion occurs among people unwilling to go quietly, then what we will most likely face will include the assassination of the US president, but obviously cannot be limited to this event. No, for the FEMA camps to be used and martial law declared as a means of using US soldiers to get the US population into them, then COG would have to be implemented for the entire Congress, not only the President. Lieberman or McCain would have to assume complete dictatorship, and to do this there would have to be no Congress to dissent.

Therefore, whether GWB or Obama is the president to be assassinated, either McCain or Lieberman will implement COG, dissolve the Congress, abolish the Court, and establish a military tyranny within the US, setting themselves up as dictator pro tempore. Martial law will be declared to round people up into camps domestically. But what will be the reason for implementing COG if McCain or Lieberman were to transition directly? They could not dissolve the Congress. Therefore, it is most likely the Congress is not going to be dissolved. It is most likely that, for the CFR's plan to implement Martial Law in the US is to be successful, Congress will simply have to be destroyed. This implies that Washington DC itself is in danger from a fire, a plague, or even a nuclear bomb. Possibly all three.

Again, this is inevitable. If McCain comes to power because GWB is assassinated, or if Lieberman comes to power because Obama is "elected," either way, the Congress will be destroyed at the same time as the president is assassinated. Either sooner or later, this will have to happen: the president will die and Congress will be destroyed, for the CFR's plan to succeed.

Now, if we are talking about the president being killed and Congress being destroyed at the same time, the most likely "plan of attack" will involve a large explosion in Washington DC. I will not speculate about the real cause or "lone gunmen" responsible for this event. It could come at any time; I pray it may never come. However, what we do need to look at is who Lieberman or McCain will most likely hold responsible for it and how they will deal with it.

If the citizens of the US are meant to be rounded up into camps domestically, then the threat will most likely be presented as coming from within US borders. Thus, to contain the threat from within, anyone who does not go quietly to the camps will be seen as the enemy. Only those who comply with the orders will be shipped by train and super-highway to the camps. So, who would meet the requirement of being both a "domestic" threat and capable of destroying Washington DC? Surely no domestic "terrorist" organisation could exist to pose a threat to Washington DC, and if it were meant to be a foreign threat, there would be no reason for US citizens to be taken to the camps.

Therefore, we must reason, what event will destroy Washington DC, killing the entire Congress and the President, that will allow COG to be implemented, Martial Law declared and US citizens to be rounded up into camps? The answer is obvious, or should be, to anyone with a library card, internet access or a tv. The answer is painfully obvious. It is not going to be another nation nor domestic terrorists that will "attack" the Congress and the President, and "necessitate" Martial Law. And it will not be only in the US this tragedy occurs either. Nor will it be the last to occur either.

Aliens? No, not quite so simple. Although, I am sorry to say, the majority of anyone who reads this before it's too late will see them as such. Angels? Perhaps the rich will see them this way.

Our fellow humans they will be, "sleeper agents," once possessed, now activated. They will seem to "shape-shift." They will become brain-dead zombie meat-puppets under the influence of mass mind-control by VLF EMFs emitted by HAARP and satellites. To the poor, these zombies will appear as killer aliens. To the rich, they will appear as alien saviours. To our leaders and their chosen "blood-lines," these inter-dimensional travellers will appear as alien Gods. But to some, they will not appear at all. Those who control these awakened "sleeper-agents," in their deep underground military bases, will only be watching the Apocalypse happen via satellite, pay-per-view.

Alien-abduction scenarios have been occurring for the past 50 years. It has, however, been since the 1940s that governments have had "alien" technology. What is "alien" technology? It is widely believed the military-industrial complex has in its possession technology never less than 10 years more advanced than what is used by the private sector and sold to the people. Therefore, according to this theory, cell-phones would have been "alien" technology during the 1970's. However, if the military hadn't developed cell-phones until ten years before they became popular, then what about the period of time between when phones were invented and when the military-industrial complex first started using transmission towers for mobile communications technology? It's during the "grey" period between the idea's invention and when it becomes a reality that we call technology "alien."

Hitler's scientists, brought into NASA by Project Paperclip, had built models of anti-gravity crafts in Germany during the early 40's, however once brought to America, only released solid-fuel rocket technology strong enough to break the atmosphere-barrier as late as the mid-50's. Therefore, the technology for space-travel they'd envisioned in the early 40's was not realised until the mid-50's. Between these years, space-travel was an "alien" technology. Anti-gravity crafts, as modeled by the NAZI scientists in Germany, remain "alien" technology, since we are unaware of any military planes that use it. Of course, we wouldn't be. They would be invisible. Calling a black-bird a "stealth" plane because it deflects radar is misdirection. The true "stealth" aircraft are completely cloaked, and cannot even be seen by the human eye. Such invisibility is "alien" technology today.

In truth, the technology the NAZI scientists modeled has been built by them in secret, working for a group superior and secret to even the military-industrial complex. The military-industrial complex backed Hitler and the NAZIs in the first place. So who's idea was it to hire them to build models of anti-gravity craft, if not the military-industrial complex? Yet, do we see the military-industrial complex making use of anti-grav tech to colonise space and to pulverise asteroids? So, why is the anti-grav tech secret from even the military-industrial complex? What the military uses in war-fare is inevitably released to the public. However, the military cannot have anti-grav tech, because they would use it in warfare and then it would have to, later, be released to the public. If this were to happen, the secret elite would lose their control over the military. That is why the military cannot have anti-gravity craft. However anti-gravity craft do exist, based on early NAZI "vimana" (circular) "flying saucers." We see them all the time these days and call them UFOs, but in truth, not even the military knows where they come from because they believe they are "alien." The public considers the military tech-gap due to "alien" technology, and so does the military answer to what it believes to be "aliens." These "aliens" are simply, as I've said, ourselves in the future, however only a few of us have been allowed to come back, and so only a few small groups have formed to use anti-grav tech.

Anti-grav's "discovery" will lead immediately to the knowledge of time-travel. They are one and the same. When the military finally grasps this, their two parallel experiments with time-travel (Montauk) and anti-grav (UFOs) will merge into one. That is when the Apocalypse will happen. All the sleeper-agents (alien-abductees) will be simultaneously "awakened" (activated) by the military HAARP antenna array sending out the "go-code" to them via communications satellites broadcasting pulsed EM waves though us even now. However it will not be the military that causes

this transmission to occur. They will be caught "with their pants down," because they will have opened up a time-tunnel through which "aliens" will come, and these "aliens" (themselves in the immediate future) will overpower them and activate their technology to destroy us in order to assure their reign on earth.

The first crew of travellers to use anti-grav tech to time-travel will be sent into the past. They will move through our current time-line backwards, beginning from the near-future, and will interbreed with us as they grow older each generation earlier they age. Their groups of families will establish along the way their kingdom, each building on the foundations their elders were taught by these time-travellers from a prior future/past. This group will travel as far back as to before the flood that destroyed Atlantis. They will be hailed as aliens from Nibiru 12,000 years ago, and, after journeying 24,000 years around the entire aeonic cycle of earth's polar precession, they will return to their own time of origin, our near-future, and finally enter their own future, re-appearing as soon as they left, in their original present, but much aged.

It is they who, as soon as their mission begins, will bring about the Apocalypse that was the reason for their mission to begin with. They will disappear, and then immediately re-appear, and as soon as they re-appear, they will trigger the Apocalypse. It is known this will occur in 2012 however it is also known that this will be AFTER the faked alien-attack using HAARP and satellites as an excuse to blow up Washington and put people in camps. So when I say, they cause the Apocalypse, yet that it does not happen until after they return, then how can these time-travellers be the same aliens who cause the Apocalypse? The aliens that will attack us in 2012 are from so far in our past that they have warped around and come back at us from our future. From Nibiru they came 18,000 years ago, it is written. To Apophis they will travel in 2012. Between 2012 and 8000 to and from Apophis they will journey, to arrive from Nibiru 18,000 years in our past. However, leave our planet they will not. Instead of travelling to Apophis in our future, they will travel around the other way to Nibiru in our past. When they return from Apophis, the team of human travellers will be mutated by their trip into "grey" aliens from Nibiru. It is these grey aliens that, continuing to travel backward in time, will cause the Apocalypse necessitating the team be sent through time, and thus assure their own destiny.

Beware the sleepers, they will be made to serve the aliens from our future. The psychics now will become non-psycics then and the now non-psychics will become shape-shifting alien-posessed zombies.

99942 Apophis (pronounced /ˈpɒfɪs/, previously known by its provisional designation 2004 MN4) is a near-Earth asteroid that caused a brief period of concern in December 2004 because initial observations indicated a relatively large probability (up to 2.7%) that it would strike the Earth in 2029. Additional observations provided improved predictions that eliminated the possibility of an impact on Earth or the Moon in 2029. However there remained a possibility that during the 2029 close encounter with Earth, Apophis would pass through a gravitational keyhole, a precise region in space no more than about 400 meters across, that would set up a future impact on April 13, 2036. This possibility kept the asteroid at Level 1 on the Torino impact hazard scale until August 2006. It broke the record for the highest level on the Torino Scale, being, for only a short time, a level 4, before it was lowered.

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/99942\\_Apophis](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/99942_Apophis)

Sitchin's theory proposes the planets Tiamat and Nibiru. Tiamat supposedly existed between Mars and Jupiter. He postulated that it was a thriving world in a much differently shaped solar system, with jungles and oceans, whose orbit was disrupted by the arrival of a large planet or very small star (less than twenty times the size of Jupiter) which passed through the solar system between 65 million and four billion years ago. The new orbits caused Tiamat to collide with one of the moons of this object, which is known as Nibiru. The debris from this collision are thought by the



theory's proponents to have variously formed the asteroid belt, the moon, and the current incarnation of the planet Earth.

Beginning in 1995, websites such as ZetaTalk have identified Nibiru or "Planet X" as a large object in the outer Solar System currently on collision course with Earth. Sitchin himself disagrees with these claims.

To the Babylonians, Nibiru was the celestial body or region sometimes associated with the god Marduk. The word is Akkadian and the meaning is uncertain. Because of this, the hypothetical planet Nibiru is sometimes also referred to as Marduk. Sitchin hypothesizes it as a planet in a highly elliptic orbit around the Sun, with a perihelion passage some 3,600 years ago and assumed orbital period of about 3,600 to 3,760 years or 3,741 years, he also claims it was the home of a technologically advanced human-like alien race, the Anunnaki, which would have visited Earth in search of gold particles.

- source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hypothetical\\_planetary\\_object\\_%28non-scientific%29#Planets\\_proposed\\_by\\_Zecharia\\_Sitchin](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hypothetical_planetary_object_%28non-scientific%29#Planets_proposed_by_Zecharia_Sitchin)

```
<object width="480" height="385"><param name="movie"
value="http://www.youtube.com/p/5FBF16863230A34B"></param><embed
src="http://www.youtube.com/p/5FBF16863230A34B" type="application/x-shockwave-flash"
width="480" height="385"></embed></object>
```

playlist of youtube videos about Apophis and Nibiru:  
[http://www.youtube.com/view\\_play\\_list?p=5FBF16863230A34B](http://www.youtube.com/view_play_list?p=5FBF16863230A34B)

yeo!

sorry for the very late reply. I've been working on a class I'll be teaching in the fall at a local bookstore. It's on the "Enochian" System of John Dee as used by the Golden Dawn. It should be fun. It's very colourful.

I would say we definately have very different philosophies, and I think that's a good thing. It leads to stimulating debates, and makes finding common ground fun. I hope you won't feel our having different philosophical view-points would be a good reason to not talk to me anymore. I enjoy talking with you very much, Oleg, and I'd hate to lose contact with you just because we have different points of view.

But yes, definately, I am not a "Randian" Objectivist. I think Ayn Rand was using pro-capitalist propaganda, but that she was no economist herself. If you crunch the numbers, Marx is right. The Proletariat will always A) out-number the Bourgeoisie and B) demand equal pay to the Bourgeoisie. Eventually, no system that A) idealises priveledge, and B) scoffs at its work-force, can survive. Consider America: here we have had it great. Our peak was under Bill Clinton, when we had a balanced budget, no outstanding national debts, and no spending over holdings deficiet. In 8 years, Bush has reversed this. Now what we have is crypto-fascist big oil and energy controlling our military expenses. The result is that we have sold most of our debit (debts owed to us by other nations), which is what our currency has been based on since Nixon, mind you, to China. In other words, whenever we spend US currency, we are using a financial system that is A) paid for by Oil and B) entirely in debt to Communist China. So, you tell me, if Randian "Objectivist" Capitalist "Idealism" holds water, why are those who preach it (Greenspan, Bernanke, etc.) saying one thing and then doing another? It's the Federal Reserve National Bank that's got the US economy by the balls right now, because they set interest rates on loans made by their member banks. The money gets spread too thin, so then everybody turns to the bankers for loans. Right now there is more money in circulation than we have credit for. So people look to the

banks for extra credit, because now a gallon of gas costs the same amount as ten dollars was worth a decade ago. The "value" of the dollar is an illusion. Marx said it best, there's A) purchasing power (the worth of the currency), and then there's B) labour power (the cost of a thing to produce). When B (a loaf of bread, for example) exceeds A (say, enough money to fill a wheelbarrow), there is always a revolution. So, combine the rate of "inflation" with the rate of price-hikes and you'll see the former is only even occurring at all as a method of softening the social-pressure induced by the latter. Inflation: the value of the dollar compared to a fixed rate. When we measure inflation as a flat-line, the value of the dollar will be in a steep decline. However by suggesting we measure inflation as an upward incline, as Keynesians insist we do, then the value of the dollar will appear as a flat rate. But that's bullshit. It's just holding the chart in a different direction. So, what is inflation really? Price hikes: when the bosses decide to increase their own incomes, they spike the prices. But prices are going up all the time anyway. So if they weren't spiking prices every once in a while, to stimulate the economy, we wouldn't have "growth" would we? Wrong. Just like holding that "productivity" chart in a different direction, all the economic "shock-tests" they do are to keep the people thinking that inflation is A) necessary and B) natural. It's neither. Inflation occurs because of the way our economy is set up. Imagine a factory assembly line that is churning out little balls of chocolate. Now imagine that every hundredth, or thousandth, or even ten to the twentieth, etc. little ball of chocolate were to be diverted and shunted directly into the pocket of the factory owner. Now, if the boss wants more chocolate, but he only gets every one hundredth, thousandth or ten to twentieth, etc. little ball of chocolate, then he's going to have to find a way to increase "productivity" - ie. speed the rate of chocolate production in the factory up. The only problem with all this is that when the fudge factory (our economy) is functioning "normally," there is not sufficient competition to stimulate "growth" by causing inflation. So these greedy corporate bosses come along and they cause the appearance of inflation by gradually increasing prices. So we have to cover up rising prices by calling it a "natural" outgrowth of a capitalist economy. It's not. That's absurd. That would be like owning an apple cart and selling apples for one dime one day and one dollar the next, and when someone asks you why, you tell them, "oh it's due to inflation." The apple is the same, so the "labour-value" stays the same. But if you want ten times the price hiked up in a day, and there's no convenient natural "disasters" to cause "shortage" to pin it on, you have to create an economic leverage for justifying it. That's what "inflation" is: the federal reserve bank sets interest rates on loans. As the rate of interest increases, it causes the value of the dollar to decrease. This is called "market management," and it's tantamount to Satanism, in my opinion, because the CEOs (like Henry Kravitz) who practise it are surely going to hell. Playing the market is real easy when you have no soul, because then you just think of the number of zeros at the end of your intangible assets, and not the real people who work hard every day just to put food on their tables. And, I'd only like to add in conclusion to this rant, that I've noticed a sharp spike in the gap between rich and poor in the past few years in another way as well: intellectually. Bush lies and says something stupid like: "I've created more millionaires," which he fails to mention he has done in the same way he "creates jobs" (ie. by manipulating purchasing power, not labour power: by firing people he "creates" jobs, and by reducing the value of what a million dollars was worth to the value of what a thousand dollars was worth, he "creates" millionaires out of everyone now who would have even only a thousand dollars - pre-"inflation"). And nowadays no one still believes him anymore. But people still aren't speaking out against him, even knowing he is wrong, because they think they are getting paid. So they watch the news on cable or listen to NPR, and consider themselves "well informed," without ever questioning who owns their sources of news and information. The news doesn't have to be out-right lies in order for it to be slanted in favour of a certain, shall we say, mode of thinking? And this "mode of thinking," this neavueau-riche "Bourgeoisie Red-Neck" mentality, is extremely dangerous, because it leads to acting without thinking, to physical violence as a tactic for problem solving, and to overall gangsterism and gladiatorism. When people see someone getting "Tased" on tv with John Stewart making a joke about it, they grow more likely to shoot someone with a "taser" themselves if they disagree with them. This mentality of the "landed gentry" has always preceded build-up of local law-enforcement, ala Martial Law, because the "soldiers" don't want to leave the "lap of luxury," but neither can they stop being

soldiers, and so the politicians turn them against the people. This is how revolutions happen, and I don't know if you know it, but we've been on the razor's edge of one since the protests against the WTO in Seattle in 1999. Those people were students and labour-union members who showed up to protest the fact the corporations were screwing them and all the rest of us. And that percentage of the population did not go home defeated, and they have not been in hiding while Bush puts them into camps; the same percentage of the population is ALWAYS going to be against rule by a group that excludes them from it; even if there were only two people, one would have to rule sometimes. And that's what we're seeing happening now, is the people are getting A) disenfranchised (their votes taken away) and B) financially destitute (their money sold to China), and it's all because of the small cadre of politicians, loyal to big oil companies, who are screwing the rest of us so they can get rich. And I'm sorry if you think that's just "Marxist propaganda" but it's what I believe and I think even this deserves to be said.

Anyway, man, sorry for chewing your ear off. And that was a straight-up rant so I'm not even going to try to separate it into paragraphs. I'll let ya go for now but I hope you're well, and I'm glad to here you'll have more time online soon while you're at school. School can be a really good place to be. So can online. Anyway, yeah, I'm glad to know you Oleg. I hope your father is doing well now too. You should definately try to help him out and learn from him while you can. You'll definately be grateful you did later on. Anyway, man, Peace, gtg, ttyl,

-Jon

Oleg,

that was an excellent letter. Allow me to respond to it point by point:

----- Original Message -----

if we wish to understand Ayn Rand we must realize that Kant was her intellectual enemy.

----- Original Message -----

I've never heard this premise. It's my understanding that, and mind you, I haven't read Kant either, except perhaps in passing, that Kant and Hume were contemporaries of Locke and Hobbes, and these two pairs comprised opposing schools of thought in American and English philosophical movements of the early and middle-part of the 19th century, immediately prior to Marx and Nietzsche. Kant and Hume represented a kind of conservative "Christian" view which Nietzsche called "altruism," based largely on DesCartes and Hegel, however pre-existentialism.

Existentialism, the statement: "existence precedes essence" (the movement of Sartre in the 20th c.), was a direct outgrowth of the "naturalist" or "transcendentalist" Empiricism of Locke and Hobbes. Locke and Hobbes believed the "natural state" of man to be at equilibrium with their environment and peers. On the other hand, the staunch "dialectics" of Kant and Hume proposed life for our earliest ancstors was "brutish, nasty and short."

Rand's "Objectivism" was based, to my understanding, on denying DesCartes' perceptual relativism and asserting scientific-method be applied to Empiricism. So she would assert that, life for our earliest ancestors was "brutish, nasty and short," however she would also argue that this is "empirically," and therefore "objectively," not the case today.

Empiricism, the school asserting the antithesis to DesCartes' perceptual relativism, supposed that only by studying the external world through the five senses could we evolve ourselves away from DesCartes' and Kant's "radical doubt." The result of applying "Empiricism" to the mechanism of perception itself, that is, the ontology of Heidegger's "dasein," the so-called "soul," led to 20th c. "Existentialism."

Randian "Objectivism" is a side-note in the margin beside 20th c. Existentialism and the post-

atomic era's dawning scientific revolution. In the margins of Rand's "Objectivism" were her verbally twisted ideals of Individualism (as opposed to her own phantom idea called "collectivism") and post-industrial Capitalism (as opposed to Soviet "Communism" which was wholly a dictatorship propped up like "painted rust" by the western bankers, who, in turn, backed Rand). Neither of these ideas were Rand's own personal ideals, and so her "propaganda" playing "devil's advocate" for causes she did not believe in herself, does more harm than justice to any serious discussion of either of these topics.

----- Original Message -----

Kant considered the primacy of consciousness over the primacy of existence; meaning that reality is only in relation to our consciousness, whereas in Rand's axioms she argues that reality is independent of our consciousness and therefore it follows by logic that reality can exist without any conscious beings.

----- Original Message -----

Here, it's DesCartes who began this movement of perceptual relativism, where what we perceive through the senses may be a deception of them by our own interior mind. It's clear this does apply to a certain percentage of the aggregate population who are either on drugs or schizophrenic. Likewise, the remainder of the population adheres to strict left-hemispheric, "logical" thinking and assumes Empiricism and Objectivism when it comes to external reality. It seems obvious to the lay-person we are not all just "brains on a shelf."

It's curious to me how devout Christians, like Kant and Schopenhauer, can uphold DesCartes' perceptual relativism because it is an essentially Gnostic point of view, and Gnosticism was considered the worst heresy of all heresies by the earliest Roman Catholic church.

----- Original Message -----

axioms themselves are outside proof and can only be validated as self-evident we can only judge their validity based on the ends that are constructed on the means.

----- Original Message -----

This whole "ends" and "means" argument is based on sweeping moral generalisations involving what determines "right" and what is proven "wrong." It's indicative of the arguments of modern pseudo-scientific jargonists (like Rand and Blavatsky) to apply this classical argument of ethics to the field of analysing harder sciences such as math and economics. I'm not disagreeing with your point here, which I expect should be taken as self-evident itself. I would only briefly disagree with your initial assertion regarding axioms being "outside proof."

----- Original Message -----

I believe it is Ayn Rand that was the first philosopher to call philosophy as an integrated view of existence as opposed to a "religious" view on philosophy that Kant and his Christian values upheld.

----- Original Message -----

Implying that Rand was opposed to Christianity's system of "values," in the way that, say, Nietzsche, was, would be absurd. Rand was not even a hard-line atheist, and in many regards represented more of the "soft" or "weak" form of atheism known as agnostic or secular humanism: she believed, for example, in freedom to practise religion (that is, the oxymoron: "freedom of religion") and believed religion served an integral purpose in society. These are all "rational" observations, which any common person of Rand's era could easily have accepted, but they are deceptively false. Religion is necessary in a capitalist society, which is based on wage-slavery, however in the "Communist" conception of Marx (honored only in the breach by the Soviet application) the primary religion would be naturalist, empirical rationalism, essentially the same form of "Objective" Atheism preached by Rand, but never truly meant.

----- Original Message -----

Therefore we must understand that arguing against any portion of Ayn Rand's philosophical system jeopardizes the whole philosophical system that is constructed around that principle.

----- Original Message -----

well now that's simply another of those broad, sweeping generalisations indicative of Randian Objectivists: saying that our own ability to empirically and objectively, rationally sense our external reality depends in any way shape or form on the writings or prior existence of Ayn Rand herself elevates her to the same status Anselm and Augustine were forced to assert was held by Jesus Christ. That's the main problem I have with Randian Objectivists, as well as most OTO "Thelemites": they thump their own respective authors like Christians thump the Bible, as if without that book or this reality would blink out of existence. Nonsense.

----- Original Message -----

Rand's philosophy centralizes around the individual as the means to one's own existence.

----- Original Message -----

Rand's biggest gripe does appear to be about "individualism," at least, at first gloss. If you read deeper, and a shade "between the lines," you'll quickly realise that NO ONE other than Ayn Rand EVER prommoted or even used the term "Collectivism" as in opposition to "individualism." Rand used "collectivism" as a straw-man opponent of "individualism" used to be propped up just to be knocked down. Communism, that is, the entire gammut and scope, from Marx through to Mao, none of them ever espoused "collectivism" as in opposition to "individualism." Rand made that all up. No, what Rand avoids discussing by lying about what the basis for Communism was is what the actual, real basis for Communism was and is: Labour Unionism. By created labour unions, modern proletariat workers can accomplish the same social-leverage excercised by the earliest stone-mason guilds in Medieval Feudalism. Basically, the serf sets the price for their service, and not their potentate customer. Rand never confessed to realising this essential tenant of "Communism": "Labour Unions" are not synonymous with "Collectivism." That's absurd. But it's Rand's entire premise. Pointless.

In point of fact, setting one's own price as the value for one's labour is not at all in line with Rand's "Capitalist Ideal." Instead, Rand would have ninety-nine percent of us work like ants to support the avarice of a single percent of the population as "philosopher-kings." This is not ONLY not feasible, it's morally repugnant. Randian "economics" dictates that individuals will WANT to specialise in service-industry jobs due to the NEED to SURVIVE in a CAPITALIST economy. This treats people like herd animals. From implied "need" they expect "want" to follow. Typical Reagan / Keynseian "Supply-Side" economics.

What Rand proposes is the same "philosophy" written on NAZI concentration camp walls: "ARBEIT MACHT FREI." If you submit to the state to be a slave, only then should you be allowed to benefit from the luxuries of a state-sponsored existence. This is Rand's initial premise. Awful. She then proceeds to speculate that if one sells their soul to a corporation, rather than a government, they will be "happier," and more likely to be fed into the meat-grinder. Absurd. This would insult the average IQ of a five year old.

----- Original Message -----

I believe Rand's philosophy also compliments the philosophical implications of "know thyself" in some regard.

----- Original Message -----

Most definately. But one doesn't need Rand to remind them to that end, and Rand, no less, can tell you nothing about who you, yourself, are. Rand's "Objectivism" depends on the individual being

the central sentient self-awareness, the core-"being" of any individual's consciousness. However this takes for granted the difference between the interior self-awareness being "Objective" and the surrounding environment then being entirely "subjective" to one's will, including the labour of other people, as well as the imaginary "right" to "magickally" bend reality to fit one's own personal preferences. You may as well sell real-estate on the moon, because premising a "right" on an imaginary ability is about as big a waste of time as shitting in one hand and wishing for it to add up in the other.

----- Original Message -----

There is of course a difference to what we consider as "subjective" and "inter-subjective" "relationship" and there is a lot of philosophical dispute based on the definitions. For individuals to function on an inter-subjective level there must be some definitive values by which we all agree, otherwise, since man is "inherently" selfish, the objective reality would not exist in my opinion.

----- Original Message -----

But don't you see that the idea that man is "inherently" selfish is just another arbitrary, sweeping moral generalisation meant to distract us. Obviously, by the logical extension of Empiricism, social and ethical compromises have to be made. We can't just go around murdering each other; however Randian "Libertarianism" is not the end-all, be-all cure to such socially problematic behaviour. Promising the 99% the freedom granted only the uppermost one percent is overlooked as the motive for crime, and proposed as the solution to it instead. Moronic.

----- Original Message -----

Therefore at some point Objectivism provides a paradox for us.

----- Original Message -----

As well it should! "Objectivism" is just Rand's "personal philosophy" and nothing more. Nowadays everyone has their own "personal philosophy," but not everyone gets bank-rolled to publish their personal opinions. Ask why the bankers would support Rand financially: she set up a philosophical justification for their eschatological avarice, so they paid her. It's simple. They played both sides, "fake communism" (under fake-communists like Lenin and Stalin) and "fake capitalism" (under Rand and the CFR) against one another. The masses got caught in the cross-fire, and the ones selling them guns got rich. Typical.

Rand isn't even that good a writer when it comes to expressing her "personal philosophy." Like Plato and Pliny, she had to resort to fictional parable in order to make her point because she knew that, in purely factual form, her argument holds absolutely no water at all.

Objectivism is a paradox because Ayn Rand was not Objective herself.

----- Original Message -----

Communism ... where the collective entity controls man's "objective-physical" existence has a direct influence on one's spiritual evolution.

----- Original Message -----

Communism isn't "collectivism." As I've said, there is no such thing as "collectivism" in the sense Rand meant it, and there never was. It is her own straw-man propped up to be knocked down. This is like calling a bruise a lollipop. The bruise is Totalitarianism under Lenin and Stalin. The lollipop is Communism. Perhaps, filtered through the eyes of Ayn Rand, Sovietism seemed more like "collectivism" than American nationalist patriotism, but there isn't any difference between them when it comes to who signed their checks. US banks and big corporate businesses were already, by Rand's time, calling the shots on all sides.

I don't doubt that IF, like a remote-controlled robot, any state or private group that could physically control its obedient slaves would effectively thwart "spiritual evolution." However none has ever, nor can ever, exist. There are too many of us to control, and that is why they plan to reduce the population by turning brother against brother using economics to apply sufficient psychological pressure to do so.

----- Original Message -----

I am not saying that our current society does not have "communistic" policies... our government is not the "ideal" objectivist state.

----- Original Message -----

That's like saying that NAZI Germany wasn't the "ideal" NAZI state, or that Palestinian Israel isn't the "ideal" Jewish state. It's pure nonsense because the people who have been saying how great "laissez faire" capitalism could be are the same ones working to prevent any of those "corporate tax-cuts" from "trickling down" to the workers in the form of anything higher than a freshly minted "tax-rebate." That's like saying, "we have to amputate your leg, but we'll let you keep one of your toes." In reality Ben Bernanke, Allen Greenspan, Paul Wolfowitz, Henry Kravitz, Henry Kissinger and many, Many, MANY others have been LYING to us all when they preach Randian or "Libertarian" Laissez-Faire capitalism, because then they just turn around and DO the exact opposite. By giving tax-breaks as "corporate welfare" to polluting oil companies and privatised city-utility industries, Greenspan, Bernanke, the rest of the CFR and the Bildebergers are fleecing the common-man. By taking one dollar from everyone, and giving back a dime each to only a few, doesn't mean the ones who took that dollar to begin with aren't still stealing ninety cents from you. Taxation by the privately-owned and operated Federal Reserve Bank is neither legal nor Constitutional. Go figure why any "laissez-faire" capitalists like Greenspan and Bernanke would be its chief executive officers.

----- Original Message -----

The paradox is there so I would like to ask you how do you consider Communism as an appropriate method of governance for mankind's spiritual evolution? Would not such a system of governance be the mergence of "religion" with state?

----- Original Message -----

In an "ideal" communist state, which is no less feasible by "objectivist" standards than the "ideal" capitalist state, there would be no: banks, churches, slavery or money. All of these are different facets of the same essential institution: the beauracatic advisor of the sovereign. Without this position of a Duma, House of commons, Senate, etc. each person would be equally their own "sovereign individual" without anyone else's "laws of the land" lorded over them by some distant government. "Ideal" Communism is Anarchist because it asserts that to codefy law is the root of despotism. So long as no one has authority over anyone else, all will work out "naturally" for the best. In theory. Of course, practically, such a philosophy can never be tested in reality because it means the complete revolution and over-turning of all those in financial power now. The only way to overthrow the dictatorship by the petty bourgoise beauracrats is to allow them merely illsuroy power, for example, giving them command over a powerless organisation of the government. In my own "idealised" state, I've combined banking with religion such that the Church A) holds funds for the state and B) collects all (voluntary) taxes for social works programmes. By consolidating these authorities it would change very little from how things work now, except that the amount of money available to the state for social-works programmes would increase drastically.

----- Original Message -----

In one of your previous messages to me that answers "7 questions" you addressed one of my questions that I would like you to clarify. The question was if there was anything wrong if an individual changes himself to gain social recognition. You answered that moral materialism is

equivalent to modern Satanism and that the good of self-interest would be objectively verified. Would not Communism espouse such a view?

----- Original Message -----

Communism is a system of economics, just like capitalism is. In capitalism, the shares of large businesses are sold on a stock market. In Marxist socialism, all the "means of production" are collectively owned by their own workers, ala "Labour Unionism." Now if you want a better product, you'd prefer to have the people making it owning some stock in their own company. If all you want is dividend profits from an intangible source of income, though, it doesn't matter to you how the bosses run the company, and you'd prefer them to "maximize profits" by any means necessary, including under-paying and over-working their labour, etc.

Again, "Communism" is not "collectivism." Rand is lying about that. So communism, as an economic modus, has no relevant bearing on, say, how you want to dress or who you want to impress. In a communist economy, going out and getting drunk, meeting a girl at the bar and going home with her, waking up and going to work, etc. are all just as possible as they are in a capitalist economy, despite Rand's fantastical propaganda regarding uniforms, curfews and "collectivist" spies. The only difference between a communist and a capitalist economy in this regard is that under a communist economy, where each person sets their own rate of pay as the value for their labour, they don't need to worry about getting fired for being late to work, because they are their own boss. They aren't answerable to anyone else for their welfare, as they would be if one applied Rand's so-called "Individualist" Laissez-Faire capitalism.

----- Original Message -----

Perhaps our differing views are in what we consider as "self-interest". Is it something worth protecting and how does it relate to society?

----- Original Message -----

Self-interest is worth any individual protecting their own. Organising more than one or two other people to accomplish a self-interest not their own for one's self is about the full extent I find tolerable. Anything greater than this is slavery of one group to meeting the avarice and ambition of a single individual.

You can't "protect" self-interest any more than you can "protect peace by preparing for war." If you manufacture weapons they will eventually be used. Therefore stock-piling nukes for Armageddon is asking for the devil's due. Self-interest, that is, "individual sovereignty," CANNOT draw upon state-power to enforce itself, because if it does it leads immediately to despotism.

According to Communism, and according to my own "personal philosophy," the apparatus of a militarised state would have to be eradicated from the surface of the planet in order to establish the basis for "individual sovereignty." If the state can defend itself, it will do so, and against the individual rights of its own citizens. Therefore, the weaker the state, the stronger the individual, although, in a post-fascism world, the "state" could be thought to include private industries with state-contracts as well.

----- Original Message -----

P.S. Congratulations in becoming a tutor at a local bookstore. I have no knowledge in the Enochian System of John De, though it would be interesting to know how it relates to the Golden Dawn.

----- Original Message -----

It was a large part of their "inner-order" curriculum, only taught briefly to the members of the highest degrees of the "outer-order," and taught more extensively in the secret, "inner-order." It is interesting, and I'm looking forward to it; hopefully it will be good fun.



GTG for now, Oleg. Glad to talk to you, and I hope this letter finds you well and all well in your world. Peace,

-Jon

In this three-part letter I will say the following three things:

1) "I told you so."

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/dontvote.jpg>>

I warned you all that the CFR had this election in the bag just like Skull and Bones had the last one, only even moreso, because even though Kerry and Bush were both Bonesmen, the CFR was already fronting the tabs for every single one of the prospective candidates even way before the party primaries (except R. Ron Paul and D. Dennis Kucinich). The CFR is the political branch of the Bildeberger Group, who are the same people that worship a giant owl statue representing Satan, their dark lord and master, at Bohemian Grove. So I says to Mable, I says, "The CFR's got this one in the bag." Now it doesn't matter who we "vote" for, because both of the two-party candidates are going to turn around after the election and dictate policies that will benefit their present creditors, ie. the CFR, their financiers.

2) If I were anyone other than me, I would pencil in a candidate in the election. Again, this is something I've been "joking" about since middle-school. The only "party" I've ever considered joining was the US Communist party. (Michael Moore interviewed their presidential candidate one year). I'm "N/A" party and proud of it. As it is, I'm casting my vote for Ron Paul, even if I have to pencil him in, because my "conscience" is tired of paying too much for gas. If I had to "endorse" anyone for a pencil-in candidate, I would recommend the candidate at this myspace address:

<http://profile.myspace.com/407307699>

<img src= <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/chthulu8.jpg>>

3) The reason we are paying too much for gas is two-fold:

A) inflation. Let's do some quick math. Let's say the value of the dollar equals X for one year, and Y for the next year. If X is < (less than) Y, we say that "inflation" has occurred, meaning that the actual "value" of one dollar has decreased at the same rate its "estimated" value has become "inflated" above its actual value. The difference between these is actually made up of credit, but I'll get back to that in a second. As regards "inflation," it can be summed up as the "decrease in the value of the currency." Essentially, inflation means we have minted more money into circulation than we have amounts to be able to back it up with actual holdings in banks, meaning that, if there were a "run on money" (like a "run on gas") with everyone withdrawing everything out of the banks, the value of the dollar would plummet to zero. Luckily this hasn't happened since the 1920's. Since the 1970's our money has not been based on gold or silver or precious metals, but on "credit." The reason the value of the dollar has been decreasing and "inflation" increasing is that the value of the dollar is now based on international debts owed to us following the loans we made to rebuild Europe under the Marshal Plan. The responsibility for paying these debts to them was then exchanged by the European countries to former British colonies and other "third-world" countries. The European countries "rebuilt" the "third-world," using the money the US had given them, and so the debt for this money was then "gifted" to third-world countries. Now, instead of NAZI gold being the grounds for us to collect our "debt" from, we are owed the value our currency is based on by third-world countries who will NEVER be able to repay it. Such was the case during the 1980's, and that was why we exported so many factories and labour-jobs to "third-world" countries then. By now, China has "purchased" the debt owed to the US for "re-building" Europe (on which our currency-value is based) from the third world countries, who acquired it in exchange for being "industrialised" by Europe. Now the "Euro" is based on NAZI gold stolen from German Jews, and so its value as a currency is nearly (if not by now moreso

than) double the value of our own. To put a blunt head on this: Europe could "buy and sell US" twice over. Because our currency is debit-based (so-called "credit owed to us") we suffer from "inflation" (devaluation of the dollar), represented by over-production of minted money. So when Bush says he "created more millionaires," he means a million dollars is now worth less than it was before he became president. The mechanism by which the rate of "inflation" is controlled is the "interest rate." The interest rate on loans made by US banks is set by the Federal Reserve Bank. We pay taxes to the IRS of the Federal Reserve Bank. The Federal Reserve Bank is not part of the US government. In other words, our "taxes" are paying for them to mint more money with, and not to fund "social-works" programmes. Now, when the Fed wants the value of the dollar to increase, they decrease the rate of interest charged by member-banks on loans. When the Fed wants the value of the dollar to decrease, they increase the rate of interest. So if anyone needs a loan to buy a car or a house (or a gallon of gas!), they will have to pay the loan back to the bank plus that rate of interest. If everyone owes more money to banks than they can pay back, the leverage for causing a "run on money" is put into the hands of the bankers, such that, rather than banks being "bankrupted," they could recall all the debt owed to them by their "creditors" and crush the value of the dollar to dust. The result of all this is that a widget, say, a pair of shoes or a loaf of bread, will cost more five years down the road than it does today, and that the same widget costs more now than it did fifty years ago, and so forth, as we gradually ascend that steep slope of "interest" rates Increasing "inflation." Okay, so that's one reason we pay more for gas. A gallon of gas costs more now than it did fifty years ago, no doubt about that. But obviously inflation isn't so sharply asymptotic that the price of any widget, shoes or bread for example, could increase overnight the same amount as gas can. Thus...

B) price-gouging. There are (but, of course) two methods of price-gouging. One involves "skimming off the top." Imagine you are the owner of a fudge factory, and so every one-hundredth piece of fudge produced goes directly into your pocket. (ie. the boss's salary is a penny on the dollar of company earnings.) If you, as the boss, want more fudge in your pockets, but you only get every one hundredth piece produced, then you would have to find a way to "increase productivity," by "extracting surplus value" from the labour of your work-force, ie. making the workers work faster, but not paying them over-time. This is what happens about 99% of the time in industrial labour, and it is pretty much taken for granted. The other type of price-gouging is when the bosses increase the price of their company's product, without decreasing it's rate of production. At that point, there is usually no way to conceal that the boss's are price-gouging, so usually they have to spread the profit out amongst the company's "share-holders." However, in events when there is a "run on" a company's product, such as if their company's "widget" (let's say, a gallon of gas) can't be transported to the consumers fast enough to meet the rate of consumption, the bosses can easily "justify" jacking the cost for their product through the roof. Usuaully, though, there has to be some public "justification" for the bosses to create such a "run on" their product. For example, a "run on" the "Tickle Me Elmo" doll occured at Christmas not long ago. So, if you are selling a gallon of gasoline, or, say, an apple, for a dime one day and a dollar the next, you have to have a better reason for doing so than just "inflation" if you don't want to get mobbed. So, nowadays, we have that great scape-goat from the 2000 "election," when W. was appointed US Caesar, Al Gore, running around (having shaved) prommoting man-made global warming being caused by oil and energy pollution. He is basically saying that storms, earth-quakes, volcanoes, etc. are being intensified by industrial pollution. Presumably he's being backed by "big nuclear." The result of Gore's propaganda campaign is that everyone panics everytime a storm forms, such that it is hyped into a "super-storm," etc. Whether or not the storm itself is very dammaging is irrelevant beside the much more obvious damage to the native "infra-structure" (both the concrete foundations and the economic crowns) done by the "price-gouging" vultures that swoop down in the form of FEMA and "big oil" in the wake of any storm, earthquake, volcano, etc. As soon as the bosses have an excuse to price-gouge, such as the hyped "shortage" of their product, they do so to the bone. This price-gouging is a form of economic "shock-testing" to set the following year's rate of "inflation." If they jack the price of gas up a dollar overnight on the pretense of off-shore rigs being temporarily cut-off from distribution, or the redistribution of

their product toward the natural-disaster's "victims," or whatever, then, once they reduce it again (usually by about 90 cents on the dollar), by the following year it will cost about the same as when they jacked it up initially (plus or minus about a dime). Do this math, people. It is true.

There's also alot to be said about foreign labour being imported and the economic impact it has on local economies to be blamed on such weather-related "disasters," however the reasons for this have much more to do with the over-budgeting of local politicians of their annual

Note Vader...

or else, Vote Nader, either way, we're "proper" f\*cked.  
In this three-part letter I will say the following three things:

1) "I told you so."

<img src = <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/dontvote.jpg>>

I warned you all that the CFR had this election in the bag just like Skull and Bones had the last one, only even moreso, because even though Kerry and Bush were both Bonesmen, the CFR was already fronting the tabs for every single one of the prospective candidates even way before the party primaries (except R. Ron Paul and D. Dennis Kucinich). The CFR is the political branch of the Bildeberger Group, who are the same people that worship a giant owl statue representing Satan, their dark lord and master, at Bohemian Grove. So I says to Mable, I says, "The CFR's got this one in the bag." Now it doesn't matter who we "vote" for, because both of the two-party candidates are going to turn around after the election and dictate policies that will benefit their present creditors, ie. the CFR, their financiers.

2) If I were anyone other than me, I would pencil in a candidate in the election. Again, this is something I've been "joking" about since middle-school. The only "party" I've ever considered joining was the US Communist party. (Michael Moore interviewed their presidential candidate one year). I'm "N/A" party and proud of it. As it is, I'm casting my vote for Ron Paul, even if I have to pencil him in, because my "conscience" is tired of paying too much for gas. If I had to "endorse" anyone for a pencil-in candidate, I would recommend the candidate at this myspace address:

<http://profile.myspace.com/407307699>

<img src= <http://www.benpadiiah.com/otherstuff/chthulu8.jpg>>

3) The reason we are paying too much for gas is two-fold:

A) inflation. Let's do some quick math. Let's say the value of the dollar equals X for one year, and Y for the next year. If X is < (less than) Y, we say that "inflation" has ocured, meaning that the actual "value" of one dollar has decreased at the same rate its "estimated" value has become "inflated" above its actual value. The difference between these is actually made up of credit, but I'll get back to that in a second. As regards "inflation," it can be summed up as the "decrease in the value of the currency." Essentially, inflation means we have minted more money into circulation than we have amounts to be able to back it up with actual holdings in banks, meaning that, if there were a "run on money" (like a "run on gas") with everyone withdrawing everything out of the banks, the value of the dollar would plummet to zero. Luckily this hasn't happened since the 1920's. Since the 1970's our money has not been based on gold or silver or precious metals, but on "credit." The reason the value of the dollar has been decreasing and "inflation" increasing is that the value of the dollar is now based on international debts owed to us following the loans we made to rebuild Europe under the Marshal Plan. The responsibility for paying these debts to them was then exchanged by the European countries to former British collonies and other "third-world" countires. The European countries "rebuilt" the "third-world," using the money the US had given them, and so the debt for this money was then "gifted" to third-world countries. Now, instead of NAZI gold being the grounds for us to collect our "debt" from, we are owed the value our currency is based on by third-world countires who will NEVER be able to repay it. Such

was the case during the 1980's, and that was why we exported so many factories and labour-jobs to "third-world" countries then. By now, China has "purchased" the debt owed to the US for "re-building" Europe (on which our currency-value is based) from the third world countries, who acquired it in exchange for being "industrialised" by Europe. Now the "Euro" is based on NAZI gold stolen from German Jews, and so its value as a currency is nearly (if not by now moreso than) double the value of our own. To put a blunt head on this: Europe could "buy and sell US" twice over. Because our currency is debit-based (so-called "credit owed to us") we suffer from "inflation" (devaluation of the dollar), represented by over-production of minted money. So when Bush says he "created more millionaires," he means a million dollars is now worth less than it was before he became president. The mechanism by which the rate of "inflation" is controlled is the "interest rate." The interest rate on loans made by US banks is set by the Federal Reserve Bank. We pay taxes to the IRS of the Federal Reserve Bank. The Federal Reserve Bank is not part of the US government. In other words, our "taxes" are paying for them to mint more money with, and not to fund "social-works" programmes. Now, when the Fed wants the value of the dollar to increase, they decrease the rate of interest charged by member-banks on loans. When the Fed wants the value of the dollar to decrease, they increase the rate of interest. So if anyone needs a loan to buy a car or a house (or a gallon of gas!), they will have to pay the loan back to the bank plus that rate of interest. If everyone owes more money to banks than they can pay back, the leverage for causing a "run on money" is put into the hands of the bankers, such that, rather than banks being "bankrupted," they could recall all the debt owed to them by their "creditors" and crush the value of the dollar to dust. The result of all this is that a widget, say, a pair of shoes or a loaf of bread, will cost more five years down the road than it does today, and that the same widget costs more now than it did fifty years ago, and so forth, as we gradually ascend that steep slope of "interest" rates Increasing "inflation." Okay, so that's one reason we pay more for gas. A gallon of gas costs more now than it did fifty years ago, no doubt about that. But obviously inflation isn't so sharply asymptotic that the price of any widget, shoes or bread for example, could increase overnight the same amount as gas can. Thus...

B) price-gouging. There are (but, of course) two methods of price-gouging. One involves "skimming off the top." Imagine you are the owner of a fudge factory, and so every one-hundredth piece of fudge produced goes directly into your pocket. (ie. the boss's salary is a penny on the dollar of company earnings.) If you, as the boss, want more fudge in your pockets, but you only get every one hundredth piece produced, then you would have to find a way to "increase productivity," by "extracting surplus value" from the labour of your work-force, ie. making the workers work faster, but not paying them over-time. This is what happens about 99% of the time in industrial labour, and it is pretty much taken for granted. The other type of price-gouging is when the bosses increase the price of their company's product, without decreasing its rate of production. At that point, there is usually no way to conceal that the boss's are price-gouging, so usually they have to spread the profit out amongst the company's "share-holders." However, in events when there is a "run on" a company's product, such as if their company's "widget" (let's say, a gallon of gas) can't be transported to the consumers fast enough to meet the rate of consumption, the bosses can easily "justify" jacking the cost for their product through the roof. Usuaully, though, there has to be some public "justification" for the bosses to create such a "run on" their product. For example, a "run on" the "Tickle Me Elmo" doll occured at Christmas not long ago. So, if you are selling a gallon of gasoline, or, say, an apple, for a dime one day and a dollar the next, you have to have a better reason for doing so than just "inflation" if you don't want to get mobbed. So, nowadays, we have that great scape-goat from the 2000 "election," when W. was appointed US Caesar, Al Gore, running around (having shaved) prommoting man-made global warming being caused by oil and energy pollution. He is basically saying that storms, earth-quakes, volcanoes, etc. are being intensified by industrial pollution. Presumably he's being backed by "big nuclear." The result of Gore's propaganda campaign is that everyone panics everytime a storm forms, such that it is hyped into a "super-storm," etc. Whether or not the storm itself is very dammaging is irrelevant beside the much more obvious damage to the native "infra-structure" (both the concrete foundations and the economic crowns) done by the "price-gouging" vultures

that swoop down in the form of FEMA and "big oil" in the wake of any storm, earthquake, volcano, etc. As soon as the bosses have an excuse to price-gouge, such as the hyped "shortage" of their product, they do so to the bone. This price-gouging is a form of economic "shock-testing" to set the following year's rate of "inflation." If they jack the price of gas up a dollar overnight on the pretense of off-shore rigs being temporarily cut-off from distribution, or the redistribution of their product toward the natural-disaster's "victims," or whatever, then, once they reduce it again (usually by about 90 cents on the dollar), by the following year it will cost about the same as when they jacked it up initially (plus or minus about a dime). Do this math, people. It is true.

There's also alot to be said about foreign labour being imported and the economic impact it has on local economies to be blamed on such weather-related "disasters," however the reasons for this have much more to do with the over-budgeting by local politicians of their annual allocations for spending on certain social-works programmes, such as private-contracts with construction-companies and, nowadays, private utility firms (garbage and electrical), at the expense of certain other social-works programmes, such as homeless shelters, the education system, and, at least in Tally, better city-planning in general.

Perhaps I'll get on a rant about that some other time, but for now, I'll get off my "high-horse" about this topic, and simply say to all of you who bought up all the gas in town over the last couple of days, I hope you're prepared to give me free rides; I'm out!

- "benpadiiah" (aka, Jon Gee)

Before I reply to the main content of your letter, let me mention something about the overall philosophical "occult" angle of this method of reasoning, but even before I do that, let me congratulate you on entering college. Will you be living in a dorm, and are you considering pledging for a frat? I hope you will find some like-minded individuals and interesting avenues for learning more about what interests you, both on and off campus. I wish you the best of luck, and may your level of reward always exceed your level of input efforts by enough to keep you happy and sustained. Honestly, Oleg, I am glad to know you.

~~~

Now, about this secrecy / "occult" angle: Nilson is in the OTO, but he is not a Free Mason. Therefore, when he describes the "occult" use of secrecy, he may mean the Masonic or "secret-society" (philosophical frats) use of "secrecy," but the "occult" he refers to is the Crowleyian-reformed version (as a religious cult) of the Golden Dawn (a co-Masonic magical sect), and he cannot speak for the use of "secrecy" by Masonry or any non-cult form of "secret society."

This is why, I believe now, the former IOBB (the "Illuminati-Order.com" and its forums) were an OTO-front. I believe "Dharma," the person who, by email, "initiated" Rick and Tawnie Shipley (the "IO.com" site founders) into what they believed was "the Illuminati," but was really only the OTO, of which "Dharma" was a member. Ask Nills if he knows "Dharma" personally, and this might give us a clue as to whether or not "Dharma" was OTO, because I know "Nilson" is an OTO-member.

By now, there is no longer any publically-accessable "Illuminati" Order, because its tenants (use of population-reduction, destroying social-institutions, etc.) have already become the accepted philosophy of the financial elite. It is no longer a "secret-society" model with initiatory levels. It is a basic belief. The use of Ayn Rand as a "random" example of "anyone" from the 20th century who believed in the goals of the original "Illuminati" Order (ie. capitalist tyranny by "private" interests, etc.) was also, I believe, a choice of the OTO of her time, and should not reflect Rand's own supposed status as an intellectual and philosopher.

Again, though, having read little of her own writings myself, I cannot say I fully "know" her. I

will say her use of inventing a "straw-man" anti-thesis as "axiomatic" proof for her personal philosophical beliefs was also at the heart and core of "Dharma"'s lesson to Rick and Tawnie Shipley: the "Illuminati" might have worked as a "correspondence" course, transmitted by letter-writing, but even this method "fails" in the "Light" of the level of open-communication available on the modern internet.

I would only add that Rick and Tawnie's failure to adapt to the more modern facts, and belief in their own failure to adapt being the fault of the times and not themselves, reflects on the fault of "Dharma," which I also see as a fundamental fault in the philosophy of the OTO, as well as Nilson in particular: if there is a difference between their internal beliefs and external reality, it is external reality that should be changed to be in line with their own internal beliefs, and not the other way around.

This is the lie I find at the core of "Objectivism" too. Objectivity, the ability to rationally detach ones'self and assume the most logical point of view, is an ideal, true. But it was never Rand's own strong-suit. Likewise, only the weak preach the need for a "Will to Power," and the Proletariat only empowers the Bourgeoisie by envying their money. It's all called "failing upwards." First you fail. Then you get prommoted.

It's the reason the OTO has nothing to do nowadays with Masonry (even though its original founding members were all Free Masons), and why George W. Bush (a member of Skull and Bones, a non-Masonic German death-frat) is only the public-face of an "occult" religious sect whose only "secret" is that, when it comes to capitalism, "anything goes."

Economic piracy IS tyranny, and when the "secret" religion of any cult is money, they cease to be a "secret-society" and become a criminal conspiracy to defraud their equals and brethren of their basic human rights. "Money" in itself is worthless. It is no more a "means" to any truly beneficial "ends" than a gun.

But now I'm just ranting, and have strayed from my initial point, which was simply that, when listening to anyone compare their own "occult" fetish (cash) to the true "mystery schools" and elder "secret societies," take it with a grain of salt.

~~~

Now, back to a more proper response to the heart of your letter:

I would definately say that there are "levels" of consciousness within an individual, but these "levels" do not project outward and should never have been used as a basis for a class-structure to human society. On the other hand, as you have read and might agree, each individual is essentially different from every other, but due to the limited number of traits and resources, some of us overlap with others and form groups.

By grouping people according to traits and resources, we can apply various "standards" to differentiate people, even though all traits and resources are limited and their choices random and unique. Likewise, we could say that a trait or resource, if rare, is valueable, and that, by extension, those who have it should lead. To some extent, such a strategy may even seem to work.

However, where this theory breaks from reality is when it attempts to bring one level "up" to another, or to break one level "down" to another. If, for example, it is my own prefered trait or resource to be one way, or to think one thing, that never means it is therefore the best way to be, or the best thing to think, for anyone else than me, let alone the majority.

So, for example, when you say that "the offspring of the two parents does not exceed their

'level'...." I would disagree because I do not see the interior / personal "levels" of any individual as corresponding 1:1 or being exactly the same as anyone else's, even their own parents, twin-siblings, lovers or best friends, etc. We can, "objectively," group others. This does not mean those we group would choose to group themselves the same way. I simply believe the way an individual chooses to group themselves is more important than the way any other individual would choose to group them for them.

This may disagree with what Nillson will define as what "we" in the "Occult" all "believe" (or rather, "know"), however nobody can successfully convince me of any actual "need" for eugenics. When you say, for example, eugenics... "can be viewed as tyranny only for those that don't relate to it," you imply - those who would get "fixed" - and not those who wouldn't be "spayed" or "neutered."

Look at reality: everybody breeds. The work-force HAS to breed in order to work to support both themselves and the rich. So, if you sterilise them, who will cook your food? Then again, consider the rich, who consider themselves "philosopher kings." If you clipped their dicks and clits, they wouldn't even notice. And yet, they are the ones who promote "sterilisation" as a cure to the "over-population" problem.

No, eugenics may have been a solution at a national scale fifty years ago. By this point on our evolutionary asymptote, we have only two real solutions: 1) "space migration, intelligence-squared, life-extension" (or "S.M.I.L.E.") as proposed by Timothy Leary. 2) send the rich to the moon, nuke the earth. Of course, neither is feasible yet (not because we haven't got the nukes), because we are still dependent for life-support on earth's resources.

In fact, there is no real "population problem," anymore so now than there was a "Jewish problem" in Europe fifty years ago. The rich always want to "trim" the genetic "Bonsai tree." They will sell the poor weapons to kill each other, and if the poor rebel, the rich will kill the poor themselves. But to do this on a mass scale is not feasible. Not for any moral reasons, mind you, am I arguing this stand-point.

I'm saying this "Logically," "Rationally," "Objectively," as a detached "voice of reason," an "indifferent spectator," etc.: Acting like a snob is not the same thing as being justified in one's own existence. Regardless of the drunken "Will to Power" that desires to "vampirically" manipulate other people's perception, thinking you are right is not the same thing as being right. I'm not meaning to imply any of this about you, personally, Oleg. Of course I mean this only as one of those "broad, sweeping (moral) generalisations" we "Objectivists" and "Occultists" like to make.

No, to be blunt, I don't think there's any really "Objective" method of classing unique individuals into collective groups. I think the entire argument is a "straw-man," meant to distract the poor while they are being robbed by the rich. Anyway, man, I've taken up enough of your time for now, I expect, so I'll sign off. BTW, I drafted a model for you, based essentially on some of the relationships you'd described to me. I went a little over-board in combining them, perhaps, and may have added a perspective or two of my own. In any regard, it hope you find it somewhat inspiring as to creating further models of your own, and I hope this letter finds you well.

<img src = <http://www.benpadiah.com/otherstuff/OLEGmodel.jpg>>

Peace,  
your friend,  
-Jon

----- Original Message -----

From: O.C.  
Date: Sep 21, 2008 11:52 PM

Hello Jon,

Thank you for your last prompt reply, I am sorry I couldn't reply sooner in the same manner. My college life starts tomorrow which I have been preparing to and I am really excited. I'm glad that you enjoy this correspondence as I do as well. Thank you for the compliments Jon. Most of what I know is eclectic so I hope my messages won't be so ambiguous. I'm glad if I have expanded your understanding on Objectivism. I would also like to mention that Ayn Rand stated that her philosophical metaphysics must not necessarily relate to the "physical" world. As for man's spirit she considered it to be strictly "private" to the individual.

Concerning secrecy, I was referring to the information being esoteric. We both know that there is information that is considered exoteric and esoteric. I also believe that the occult practices have always been responsible for the evolution of our "collective consciousness". Thus such practices require secrecy. For example, there are symbolic archetypes which the occult highly depends on for its influence. The meaning of such symbolism or even symbols themselves can not be known to the exoteric mass lest it becomes "profane" and loses the intensity of its influence from an occult perspective. I think this is the meaning of the phrase "do not throw pearls before swines". To me a society is like a "collective Self" that is composed of different "individual Selves". Earlier I have pointed out that for us to "function inter-subjectively" we need "definitive" values by which our consciousness can reason and agree upon "objectively". Our inter-subjectivity is determined by the influence that we have upon each other from even an spiritual/occult perspective. Therefore, it follows by logic that there must be "occult" "definitive" archetypes/values or anything of that sort by which our consciousness is aware of as well. The occultists that uncover such "hypothetical" archetypes use them to control the progression of our "collective Self". Whether the motive of such occult manipulation is tyrannical or not I can not argue since I do not know the motive. We can always fear it just because we don't relate-to/understand it. Perhaps it is the very reason why such occult manipulation will always be a secret because we don't relate to it. We at least know that no one will ever go against themselves from one's own logical-reasoning and therefore for the occult few who have the power for such occult practices their motive will always be "justified" based on their logical-reasoning. I consider the occult as the highest of "sciences" therefore it is based on a systematic theory and there are "objective/natural" laws that construct such a systematic view which the occultists themselves obey. From such a perspective, the occult secrets are not necessarily based on tyranny since reality is not simply a "matter of choice" but has it's own laws to obey for us to "exist". If our values, whether they are known or not, relate to these occult practices for our own "overall" collective consciousness existence then they are not tyrannical. Whether they are "tyrannical" specifically to individuals per se is a different story and usually implies that we are different as conscious beings which is why I asked if you about conscious "levels".

By conscious "levels" I only meant to emphasize that there is a standard of any sort to "differentiate" one consciousness from the other. Usually from the occult perspective we might call this as a soul and we can say that Karma "level" differentiates one from the other though this is not exactly what I had in mind. What I had in mind from my own personal philosophical view is vaguely based on a book I read by David Hawkins a very long time ago where he introduced this "hypothetical" scale of consciousness. I can not find a model of his "scale of consciousness" which I can say that I fully agree with but it would be something within that philosophical view. When I talked with Nillson a few months ago I brought it up as well but I first asked him how he defines violence. He did bring up vampirism as an example yet he told me that it is only considered as "evil" in that it usually goes against the current of Karma, if I remember correctly. I brought up a "hypothetical" example where I assumed that: a) there is a "standard" by which our society differentiates an individual's conscious/soul level from another individual, and; b) that



the offspring of the two parents does not exceed their "level".... So therefore we concluded that in such a scenario/example it would not be considered tyranny from a "collective/overall" view that those who are below the "desired" threshold should be sterilized. We talked about population control and other discussions that we did not wish to talk over email and we both agreed that it can be viewed as tyranny only for those that don't relate to it which is why secrecy is important but does not necessarily mean tyranny from an "overall" view.

As for the philosophical structures that I had in mind; I thank you for your interest though I do not know how to construct one yet. I would probably have to draw it up. What I had in mind was a pyramid or an inverted pyramid where the more primal principles form the foundation and other principles which are derived from them follow. The model should also probably be based on the amount of "inter-subjectivity" interaction. For example, politics should be near the top since it encompasses/governs basically all our "inter-subjective" interaction and art should be closer to the bottom since its "appreciation" is more based on "subjective" values rather than "objective" values. Of course the main purpose of this model would be to show the integrations of the whole philosophy in a single contextual view and perhaps something like dotted lines or arrows or maybe it even can be color coded to show how one concept relates with the other. I would have to probably give this some more deeper thought and perhaps go over Objectivism more "systematically" for me to approach this idea. Sadly, I do not have much time at the present moment especially as I am going to be attending college. I'll see what I can come up with and the terms you are asking for. You are welcome to this idea to come up with whatever you wish.

Best regards,  
O.C.

"His name is Robert Paulson, his name is Robert Paulson..."

For the past week now the media have been reviving this familiar "Fight-Club" chant just in time for the release of the sequel, "Choke-Mate." Only instead of "Robert Paulson" (played by "man-boobs" Meatloaf), the media is now chanting "His name is Henry Paulson." Seems like all the worst neo-cons are named Henry these days. Henry Kravitz (Bilderggerger and investment broker), Henry Kissinger (former aid to "Tricky Dick" Nixon), and now this "Henry Paulson" character is being propped up for our media's "fifteen minutes of hate." So who is Henry Paulson?

Okay, if our "president" W. Bush wants to "interface" with Ben Bernanke, chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank (the non-government organisation to whose collection enforcement wing, the IRS, "we" pay taxes), W. would send his liason to Bernanke, and this liason, right now, happens to be some guy named "Henry Paulson." Who cares, right?

Except that Paulson's name is on the bill for W. and Bernanke's plan to use federal money (ie. "tax" dollars) to "bail-out" (ie. buy out all the stocks, CEO-positions and/or collect revenues and dividends from) banks. Big banks. National banks. We're talking the guys that broker stock-exchange transactions for financial investors, both private and corporate. Merrill-Lynch was, once-upon-a-time when I owned stocks, my own brokerage firm. Their head is now on the block.

Bush and Bernanke have Paulson up there high-pressuring this deal to "bail-out" these banks, and it certainly is a big deal, because banks are the back-bone of our capitalist economy. In the eighties we "bailed-out" the air-lines, and in the ninties it was "Savings and Loans" (small, local banks). In the early 'oughts, Bush gave us all those nice, "fat" (\$200) tax-refunds as "hush-money" for the War in Iraq. Now, surprise surprise, the banks that wrote those checks are trying to collect that money from the government! GASP! Well, it is a LITTLE more complex than that. But that IS the basic gyst of it.

So, because you don't have time to learn these IMPORTANT little details on your own, and since

the corporate-media are never going to admit to knowing anything "important," if anything at all, I've done some wiki-search and compiled a few brief quotes from their articles to fill you in on what's up. Maybe this will give you some clue as to why any of this matters, but if not, I'll return with a sum-uppance at the end.

<center>

-----Begin transcriptions-----

<b>The "Sub-Prime" Mortgage Crisis</b>

</center>

<blockquote>

The subprime mortgage crisis ... is characterized by contracted liquidity in the global credit markets and banking system. The downturn in the U.S. housing market, risky lending and borrowing practices, and excessive individual and corporate debt levels have caused multiple adverse effects on the world economy.

</blockquote>

<center>

<a href = [http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/0/09/Subprime\\_diagram.png](http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/0/09/Subprime_diagram.png)><img height = "275" src = [http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/0/09/Subprime\\_diagram.png](http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/0/09/Subprime_diagram.png)></a>

click to enlarge

</center>

<blockquote>

With interest rates on a large number of subprime and other ARM due to adjust upward during the 2008 period, U.S. legislators, the U.S. Treasury Department, and financial institutions are taking action.... Banks have sought and received over \$250 billion in additional funds from investors to offset losses.

</blockquote>

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Subprime\\_mortgage\\_crisis](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Subprime_mortgage_crisis)

<center>

<b>Banks going Bankrupt as a result...</b>

</center>

<blockquote>

During the subprime mortgage crisis, many banks and insurance companies have failed or were acquired due to being in a poor state. The Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) may assume deposits of banks or allow other banks to assume them. So far, one investment and two diversified service banks have been acquired by other banks with government assistance in selling the company. The largest banks to be acquired have been the presumed Merrill Lynch acquisition by Bank of America, the Bear Sterns acquisition by JPMorgan Chase, and the Countrywide Financial acquisition also by Bank of America. IndyMac Bank was also a large bank that was changed into a bridge bank by the FDIC, after its failure, until the funds can be disposed of. In addition, the investment bank Lehman Brothers has filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy protection.

</blockquote>

-source:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_bankrupt\\_or\\_acquired\\_banks\\_during\\_the\\_subprime\\_mortgage\\_crisis](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_bankrupt_or_acquired_banks_during_the_subprime_mortgage_crisis)

<center>

<b>"Paulson" rescue plan = Fascist gov't ownership of banks (& their mortgaged houses)</b>

</center>

<blockquote>

A plan was presented to the U.S. Congress on September 23-24, 2008 for the United States government to purchase illiquid mortgage backed securities, (termed by some as toxic assets) resulting from the subprime mortgage crisis, from troubled financial institutions.

Consultations by the Secretary of the Treasury Henry Paulson, the Chairman of the Federal Reserve Ben Bernanke, and the Chairman of the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission Christopher Cox with Congressional leaders and President George W. Bush, moved forward efforts to draft a proposal for... a proposal for the federal government to buy up to US\$ 700 billion of illiquid mortgage backed securities with the intent to increase the liquidity of the secondary mortgage markets and reduce potential losses encountered by financial institutions owning the securities.

On September 21, 2008, Treasury Secretary Henry Paulson announced that the original proposal, which would have excluded foreign banks, had been revised to include foreign financial institutions with a presence in the US. The US administration pressured other countries to set up similar bailout plans.

</blockquote>

-source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paulson\\_financial\\_rescue\\_plan](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paulson_financial_rescue_plan)

<center>

-----End transcriptions-----

</center>

To sum up, the federal reserve (IRS) is trying to screw us. What's new? What's new this time isn't just the astronomical sums of money that are flying around nowadays. I've already discussed (in a previous bulletin) how it seems there is more money, when in reality there is never any more actual value.

No, the federal reserve bank is out to screw us big time right now in a once-in-a-millennium kind of way by buying up its member banks and forming one national bank, possessing most of the world's debt (owed to us right now by China, who bought it from developing nations, who acquired it from Europe following WWII). This single, central-bank will house a majority percentage of global "intangible" assets (as opposed to gold).

The government is getting a piece of the pie too, though, don't worry. By using tax-dollars (IRS / minted "fiat" currency) to bail-out the banks, the Fed (IRS) is indebting the government to pay the bill for the purchasing of its member banks. The Fed then subsumes the banks, and the government subsumes their holdings. This would start with all the outstanding mortgage debts owed by people who borrowed money from the bank to buy houses. The immediate result is that, instead of paying the bank back for the bank's loan for your mortgage, you'll be paying the IRS.

But don't forget the individual citizens, the ones who will be "footing" this bail-out with higher taxes over the next dozen years. Fear not, just because it is (y)our money being used to buy the member-banks, it doesn't mean you yourself will ever actually OWN any part of these banks. These, along with your holdings in them, will be dissolved upward to pay for all this, with the Fed providing the money now to be paid back by the government (ie. you) indefinitely.

The longer term results of this are predictable too: a "REAL-ID" card or chip based currency (the end of paper money), and eventually the need to build new camps for debt-prisoners to work or die in. All of this happened in Germany too, only faster.

In conclusion, I'd like to re-introduce you to Presidential candidate Ron Paul, here questioning Ben Bernanke on the exact causes of this current crisis, way back when it was first starting in February, 2008.

<center>

<object width="480" height="385"><param name="movie" value="http://www.youtube.com/p/7FFCD60E4AC09EEF"></param><embed src="http://www.youtube.com/p/7FFCD60E4AC09EEF" type="application/x-shockwave-flash" width="480" height="385"></embed></object>

</center>

PEACE. NOW!

~Jon

Why do I love Irina, my lover, the woman I want to marry?

Let me count the reasons.

1) Because she took pity on me, when all my friends looked up to me, as if I were so much better than any of them, and my ego became insufferable to me, them, and everyone, she came to me like a torch-bearer at midnight, one light in infinite darkness, and she took me by the hand. She led me out of the tar-pit, and showed me the meaning of ultimate goodness. She inspired me. And she demanded nothing in return but the promise of my devotion. She alone saw through me. She alone looked down at me. She alone inspired my highs, while my friends dragged me down.

2) Because she gave herself to me, beyond any hope of repair, and long beyond the point at which I stopped deserving it. She gave me her heart, her mind, and most importantly, she gave me her time. And she gave these things bountifully, though I, flushed with the flaming hormones of youth, believed I could abuse her generosity forever without consequence.

3) Because she is my opposite. In every way we've grown apart, I am maddeningly, sickeningly, perversely, more attracted to her now than even in the many years I spent mourning over losing touch with her. Now that I have seen her picture, now that I know she is still alive, I am filled with a sense of relief for some of the burden of guilt I bore for our failure in love. This taste of freedom is bitter in her silence; I pray for her kiss to sweeten my sour disposition.

4) Because she chose me, even though she couldn't have realised it at the time, she was fulfilling for me a deep longing for a one-and-only counterpart, and, regardless of whether or not she would accept that now, it still holds true on my end, and I have loved none since her. I love her and only her, because she is my all, who always was, is, and always shall be, my one, my everything, Irina.

5) Because there is a historical precedent for "love at first sight." I am beyond being a mere "hopeless romantic" in my constant love for her, as opposed to other infatuations I'd had, or have had in my time alone; I knew from the moment I first saw her I was obligated to fall in love with her. Perhaps she'd put a curse on me by having chosen me before we met as someone she would like to try to fall in love with, and perhaps she'd failed at that; I, however, have chosen to love her forever regardless or because of that.

6) I am fascinated by her. She is, for me, a creature of such endearing behaviour, and her physical beauty so intense, that had we never met, and I only seen her, even only once, from afar, I would still think of her daily, as I do. Other girls have likewise caught my attention, and still I remember them even if I only saw them once in passing, as being exceptional in their behaviour or appearance or both. However, none have come close to equalling, or even paralleling, those of Irina.

7) Has anyone loved me like she did? So, could I ever love anyone like her? None have dared

approach me, let alone allowed themselves to grow so close to my central core. Those who might claim, from afar, to "love" me - how worthy of my disdain they are beside her. What effort have they made, and with what perseverance, to know me, to tolerate my defenses, to lie prone before me like a devout worshipper? All those I've ever known remain scattered in the wind like grains of dust from within a broken hour-glass. How could I consider giving myself, by degree or in full, to anyone less than she who did the same for me?

8) What justification is there for my continued existence beside loving her? Why should I get out of bed, or worse, why not take the extra moment's effort to do away with the burden of knowing me for my friends, and simply off my head? Why should I not cut my dick off, like the Japanese Buddhist monk? It is, afterall, worthless to me otherwise. And why not torture myself, as I do, and daily? What darker blood puddle can there be than the pool of bile in the broken vase of my heart?

9) Who else cares for my ranting? To whom else are all my pleas directed? There is nobody alive on earth now who knows me who would rather not read the majority of my writing. "It pains our hearts," they lie, and say, "it makes us worry about you." In truth, they haven't got the guts to tolerate the focus of that spotlight, emanating from the crack in my heart, from beyond which shines in the light of idealised love. They do not understand: A) why I put myself through what I do; B) whom I am trying to attract by making my existence seem so repulsive; C) what gain could come for anyone who would so understand these things. Perhaps she sees herself among this category; if given another lifetime in which to read all my writing, she would understand. No one else will, unless she can.

10) My beliefs are false, that much is true. Except for my belief in love, nothing else I believe even can be proved. It is obvious who I love, and how. Not why, even to her, but that is the substance and the essence of my belief in love. If I believe, on the other hand, that tachyons are gravitons, that time is a fourth-spatial dimensional shape, our emotions merely the effect of entropy, etc. These things cannot be proven. It can't be tested what the nature of a tachyon is. There simply is not the possibility to construct such physical equipment to measure them. We can imagine these things, and perhaps by our thoughts construct a model of their nature, however we cannot use physical equipment that can be built using nature to test them, they are simply too small, too fast and at too great an angle from our own dimension's perspective. Love, on the other hand, is proved true by devotion.

11) Our love was true, because we both felt it at the same time. True love breaches the hull of reality, to achieve the ideal realm of eternity. True love is eternal. Our love was true because we were in it together. It was, literally, the two of us, against all odds, back to back, against the wishes of our friends, our families, the laws, time itself, and, finally, distance. Only when we were separated from one another by force did her love begin to grow cold. The miles turned into years, and I've waited here all my life, and will, until we are together and in love again.

12) Hope is well-founded if later proven true, however during times of great doubt, he who hopes appears the fool, and it is widely considered wiser to be hopeless. I have hope in love, but must keep it secret, because of the odds against it. So I couch my words and say, "I am a hopeless romantic," instead. It is wiser to appear to lack hope, even hope for such a good thing as love, when the odds are in favour of such a hope leading only to a greater downfall later. So, I remain, a "Hopeless" Fool for love. No one can reach me; I'm beyond redemption, etc. because I will never give up on my one true love.

13) Sometimes I hate her, and even loathe the sight of her. But those times are not often, and do not last very long, though their moments do seem like lifetimes, when I feel I've put myself further away from her, and even when I can't stand to look at her picture, I feel worse because I know I am at fault. These times of terrible temptation I do not, as would some, look forward to. I

fear them, and rightly, for they may be weighed against me, however inconvenient, however unintentional, and, when she feels the same, be used to justify her doubts in me. I am human, and we all get sick and tired of humanity. But she, I fear, as my Goddess.

14) She hates me, not from time to time, as I, even I, may waver in my purity of devotion to her, due to my frail humanity, which tires, though my spirit does not. No, I love Irina because I have made her hate me. She hates me now, but she loved me then. She loves me, eternally, and yet hates me in this lifetime. This is, for me, in this lifetime, the lesson, the Great Mystery, of Love. For her love for me, and my having made her hate me, are both in the past. Neither can she overcome the latter to resurrect the former, nor I forget the former and accept the latter. Some call this sickness. I call it love.

15) She is my Goddess. My beliefs in God, advanced as they may be, are all based on the writings of dead men in books I've read. I have seen no evidence of the type of God they describe existing during my own lifetime. Goddess, on the other hand, I believe nothing about, because I have not read one word written on her by anyone I believe. Yet, I have experienced the Goddess directly through her messengers to me. I know who the Goddess is, and who is merely her hand-maiden. I have met the Goddess, and known her love. And so I call the Goddess by the name of the one she sent who loved me as I her: Irina.

16) Who else can fathom the Mysteries of our Love? We, alone, on this planet of 6+ billion humans, countless other species, and all living now elsewhere, throughout the galaxy, the unimaginable numbers of galaxies, throughout the entire universe; and those who have ever, or will ever so live, whose spirits wait to be born, and then, after living, return to beyond the veil of the skies to watch us; we alone have sunk to the depths of our love, and know it like the back of one another's hands. We alone, in all God's creation, can ever know and understand our love. It is so rare, such a precious diamond. It is that grain of sand around which the remainder of the universe pivots; that knot in the rope of time from which the pendulum of reality depends; it is the beginning and end of the answer to the divine quest. Our love.

17) She personifies to me the ideal of the insoluble mystery that is the Archetypal feminine, whose wisdom in foresight is a curious intuition, and whose understanding in maternity is the creative concept itself. These are notions no man can comprehend, without the knowledge and conversation of his true love. The Undiscovered Country, and all that entails for me, lies beyond her ice-berg eyes.

18) What dignity have I, how can I call myself a "man," if not relative to this woman I love? She constantly reminded me that to "be a man" means to "sin and sin boldly," to make command descisions, to choose wisely, and to act with a magickal will to power. To bring Judgment to Strength, to bring Victory to Greatness, to break the vessels and let in the Light of higher reason, all these are the acts of "a man." And so by such and other actions, know me as I am, and so you can call me "a man," but man I am not, unless by her word, for empty, otherwise, would all my actions be.

19) Who am I to love her? I am like a serf who loves a Queen. I am nobody, I am nothing. I have no beliefs in truth, I believe in Solipsism, that nothing is true, nothing real, I do not exist, etc. Solipsism is an absence of belief, and to materialism the same negating influence as atheism is to idealism. I am unkempt, a beatnik. I am alot of things. But what care I for anything I am, what care I for reality, if it does not have her in it, for my all she is, and I her nothing. So, like micorcosmic zero and macrocosmic infinity, we are polar opposites to one another, yet one and the same.

20) I cannot escape her. In all my writings of fiction, I will only be imagining her in every female character I could write. In all my writings on theoretical sciences, so-called "metaphysics" (mumbojumbo), I've only been trying to appeal to her, she my sole target audience, and only to

impress her have I written one word. Some might call the re-curring thought of a lost love "obsession." If distraction or detrimental, rather than inspiring and purgative, this process of mantra meditation would indeed be "dangerous" or "self-destructive." It is my eternal flame. Without it, that which I am would collapse into emptiness and my soul implode into the vacuum of my heart. I would cease to be, simply blink out of existence, if I stopped thinking of her.

21) She is perfect. She is my ideal woman. She is free as a bird. She's slippery as a fish. She's the Above and Below, in union, before her I am in awe. Why? everyone around me wants to know. They do not see her the way I do. Why? I cannot fathom their perspective anymore than they can fathom mine. So, to why, I would ask "Why Not?" I find this person perfect, I love her unconditionally. Anything she does, I cannot but love her all the more for it. She may hate me, I would love her. She may love me, and I her, and then this would all have a happy ending: becoming reality. Why on earth would I not desire this dream to occur for me with the one I choose to love, who once loved me, who may again, if my love is true?

22) I can never let go of her. It's like punching glue. Nor can she ever let go of me, no matter how hard she tries. I'm in her past like a skeleton in the closet, which even if she tries to hide from everyone else, she will always know I'm always there. And I will wait for her in that crypt forever if need be, and eventually, she will set me free, for reasons we cannot even yet imagine. But what is in me of her is what is in her of me, and so long as there is one there will be the other. She may not like that, but it's true. And I'm not letting go.

23) I am in love with her forever. By my calculations this elevates our love, that is, that odd vehicle we are in together, to a pinnacle of perception beyond the "immortality" of all that which was born, but does not die, and beyond the "eternity" of the universal singularity itself. Together we are God and Goddess. Alone we may be, separated by distances and circadian cycles, but God and Goddess, in eternitiy, we will always be. We may not be together now, but our love is, was, and always will be. When we fell in love, it tore through the fabric of space-time, and we entered the realm of perceptual heaven. The walls dissolved, and light came in.

24) I can never forget her. Even if I were not fixated in fascination on her, and not "obsessing" over whether or not she loves me like I love her, not only am I the wave-function collapsed beneath her operant observer principle, but even if I were my own man, and not merely in orbit around her, even if none of that were applicable; how could I blot her out of my past? If I were to apply the opposite to negate her influence, would the opposite of love be passionate hatred, or cold indifference? And if I even wanted to erase her from my memories altogether, which I do not, would I not only be sacrificing my own better half, the portion of my life spent loving only her? If I forgot all the times I've thought of her, all that would remain would last only a moment.

25) When I think of her and the thought of the warmth of her heart grows near to my imagination, I feel as though I were on the precipice of a cliff, with my eyes closed, and she holding me as I leaned out over the edge. She is my "peak experience." Trusting in her love for me was a much more potent mental turn-on than any drug. I believed in the imminance of the end of it all, and I was hyper-intellectualising my every least idea. It was a mind-rush to love her, and I felt propelled at a fast pace. She says her love has "grown cold." By distance and lack of synchopated rhythms, we have grown apart. If she felt the way about me I did about her, then if we were near one another again, even in passing, we would chemically spark, and immediately fall in love again.

26) We are impossible. A combination of opposite poles, like matter and anti-matter colliding, we are more than merely dangerous if brought around each other. We are the negation of all. Therefore, we must not occur. Therefore we cannot occur. Yet look! A Miracle! We did occur. And look what happened! Did not the millennium end, and anew begin again? Did not one reality end and another begin? Are we not now living in a post-Apocalyptic time? Yes, all these things we brought about by bringing ourselves near one another at this time. But look, another miracle: no

extinction came to our species, no destruction consumed our planet, the universe of the heavens did align, but do you know how many sunspots there were on the visible face of Sol last week? Zero. Despite wars and rumours to the contrary, humanity is safe and prepared to face new challenges. All this did occur as the result of our love, Irina's and mine, which lowered itself though time from eternity to now. We came together before. But we cannot be allowed to be brought together again. The destruction of what is could be catastrophic, they caution, in the birth of what must follow from such an event: if the two align as one, anew the world will be born again. That is why we are more than simply unlikely, we are purposefully avoided, and, according to reknowned mathematicians and physicists, best left out of the equation.

27) We were perfect together. The world revolved around us when we were together. In my eyes was the sprakling reflection of the light in hers, and in hers mine, and so bright was that light it blinded us both to everything else. The world around us, I say again, was destroyed. The universe ended and began again. Such was the strength of our coming together. Lightning in a bottle cannot be captured from the same source twice, they say, and so warn us we are "impossible." It's true too, we are impossible, but the impossibility of us we already proved true once. The second step is a choice, following from the first step, which we've already taken. We can choose to be in love again, and this is, moreover, demanded by the consequences that cause coincidences to occur, the destiny of all our fates, the one pattern measuring all aperiodicities realitive to it as their average median, and the one spirit a dimension above the pure energy of the many souls. The Apocalypse we began, by making its purpose reality, we must complete. The times are on my side.

28) We could be perfect again. I can imagine it. I can see it in my mind's eye. If she were with me, none of my odious habits would I continue to maintain. That which clouds my mind and reigns in my heart would be lifted, their darkness disperse. The awful feelings I harbour in the pit of my stomach for everyone other than her, my envy of other lovers, my hatred for humanity, my desire to escape society, my habitual use of psychotropics, etc. would all simply stop. The things that drag me down in this life would end, and I would become the me I've always wanted to be. I pray the same would be true for her. I pray to her, for she is my Goddess, her will be done.

29) Who else could I tolerate to touch my beloved? What mortal can reach through the atmosphere, through the heavens, into our home beyond destiny, in our union where we are forever, higher than God, and touch the cheek of the woman I love? I could not suffer it. Insane, I already am. Dangerous would I become then, a grave and mortal danger to the holder of that hand, mortal, who would touch the face of Goddess. Now, with words, I do sing my love. If, to take up a weapon were I so forced, would my skill be any less superb with that which is weaker than my pen? I would skin anyone alive who even looked too long into my lover's eyes. And yes, I'm man enough to 'fess up to that and face time, even for only saying it, hard time spent away from my love. How could it be any worse than it is now, where I do not even know if she does love another, than there, knowing I had killed the one she loved?

30) Through all this time we've been one, married in our hearts, our minds, their combination as one soul. All I ask, and beg my living Goddess, is to bring back the body to reclaim its half of our aura. To be united with me again, in the flesh, in the substance of our existence, I pray to her, for her to hear me and heed my words: Bring your body back near mine. I know we are eternal. I know you know what I know. But now, in this life, you and I must act, to save the fate of everything, the universe, our species, our planet, ourselves, our loves for others and for one another, all can be saved by one word: Say "YES." Say it. Do not sing it as a song in silence, do not merely move your lips to whisper my name on a hot breath. Know that I am near, that we're one, you're with me too, and that this is what being "in love with" someone means. But know also I need to see you again with my own eyes, the ones in the head attached to the hand that writes these words, my Goddess, come love me again in the body!

31) You and I will never die. What we brought about, this turn of the aeons, is irrevocable and



undeniable in its impact on history. Thus ends the Revelation of St. John of Patmos, the return of Jesus and Mary. So it was foreseen, so made to come about. So it must be, shall be, and is. And thus are we: for we must be, and always be, and so be without end. You can run from me, and you can hide from me, in this life you are free to vacation as only my lover, but when we die in these skins know we will be returning to the place from whence we came. I remember it as paradise, forever with you, my eternal lover. If you choose to remember it not this way, nonetheless to it you will return, and if you choose to hate me, forever will you be cursed by my eternal love for you. But know: I will never stop loving you. Ever.

32) All that exists is only us. In a multiverse of  $n$  possible parallel universes, we would exist like a beam of light divided into a spectrum as it refracts through the infinite possible dimensions like a prism. Life is like our prison, but we cherish our mortal existence. I hers, and she her own. I my own and, perhaps, she mine. But during the recent hurricane, "Ike," that came aground over Houston, her town, I prayed very heartfully for her safety. She returned the day after the storm and has water and electricity on already. I prayed for her safety, and so safely she returns, but it is not by my will this was accomplished, but by the intervention of the grace of God, that is, the "Christ" of the "Catholic" (Universal) Church, below and beneath the Great Mystery of the Holy Ghost, my love, my Goddess, my everything, my all.

33) "With you I am in a knot but I am naught without you." I wrote this verse to her and put it up on MySpace, hoping she might happen by, might cast a glance my way, and know that I am still thinking fondly of her, and loving her from afar. So afar. Tonight, the third following the storm, I am catching up on this from number 32, begun months ago. I have no reason not to return to this refrain. This love song is the truest thing I have to say, and if this is not believed, then no one will ever but doubt and find fault in all of my other work. Such I've said, already, and I say again now: if she doesn't get this (my love), then no one will (get my work). I have returned during her storm from seeing the Dead Sea Scrolls on exhibit in North Carolina. I could not stop thinking of her. It was vexing. Very vexing. I listened to an audio-novel about a recent hurricane in Florida with my mother in the car.

34) There are rumours and whispers in my periphery again. I am beginning to feel the stirring of the embres of my inner-most heart again. They are stirred into the least feelings of pride. I may have something to contribute, and, in truth, I do know it doesn't hinge on Irina's love for me. I am free to her as she is free of me. But to me, in my little fish-bowl, it does. Because, without her as my Muse, then all I have written is only worth so many ashes, and should be measured part for part as such along with my own cremated remains. Along, for that matter, with my amassed library, and my collection of entertainment media. Am I not the Great Burner? For who is even Satan to say, "No."?

35) Does God love Satan? Is there a better way to phrase this? Yes. "Here we go again." This is the crux of the message given to me by the voices in my head. They don't want to hear it. Should I trust them? I would were they her's. But how could I ever really be sure? She loves me, she loves me not, she loves me, etc. is a game of chance, or luck, and of leisure, all things of which I have got none. Rationally, I know this, and the sight of the inevitable terrifies me so much I turn away and cover my eyes rather than face the most obvious future, one without her beside me, and so I turn away from the sight and remain blind to even the most immediate outcomes. Does God love Satan? Ask one of them, because I personally don't care. All I know right now, and all I can think about, and about all I care, is that I love Irina.

36) Where we are from, she and I, when we were together, is a place beyond Good and Evil. Therefore, we are "above" or rather, outside of and beyond, the definitions of "God" and "Satan" as the "ultimate extents" of "Good" and "Evil," respectively. It requires the psychic patience to communicate with an animal, or even an infant, to be able to communicate ideas of such a low level of necessary brain-functioning. That is why God and Satan are ideas communicated to us while

children. We would never believe in such tripe if we'd found out about it a little later in life. In truth, we have got only our own emotions to guide us, and those often mislead the righteous. Cupid's arrow can make the heart into a compass.

37) My love for you exceeds the number of words invented or grammar used for them to describe it. Even my heart's beating, constantly quickenning whenever I think of you, is above the circumferential definition of the Universal God. You are lifting me up into heaven. The true realm of the pure clear light, invisible and shimmering, into Heaven, our Home. Yet I know there are still two realities. One in which my own wishful-thinking tortures me with imagining such a fantasy, and the other in which no such illusion is, nor can be, real. I am torn between the wonderful world above, and the torturous world below, and I am flayed alive by the judgment of both a God and a Devil I don't believe in.

38) My Heaven and Hell shake when I only think of you. I am weighed between them, like a tight-rope stretched across an Abyss. On the one side, there is up, and on the other side down. Surrounding me, all these pictures of you, all the same picture, I see, now here, now there. Strange contexts. Strange voices. I do not love us Because we are "estranged lovers," but I do love us "in spite of the fact." I am gone beyond the limits of reason... again. I am lifted up and out of my skin. Just from the thought of you. This is terrible. What season of the inferno is this? How can this heat be mutating my DNA in this way? Why am I so evolving? Why is your love the most important thing to me? Let me count the reasons...

39) You Keep Me Sane. There's a good enough one to justify you loving me back, I had thought once at least due to the pity of your "Hypocratic Oath." But my disease is hypochondria caused by Florence Nightengale syndrome. "I love you, hele me." But is this not only what my own loathesome father would wish for me to emulate? Afterall, such is the sum and substance of his dreary and dismal existence. I wish to worship you, but I wouldn't cross the street to spit upon my own father. And yet, how alike he and I must appear to you, from a distance, under the telescope that reflects into the microscope. The sky above you is the same as above I. I am on the razor's edge with you. I am never sure which way we will fall. You are dancing. I am dazzled. I am truthfully amazed.

40) Once you could have loved me, seen me through this veil, through my "weakness," through my fits of anxiety, and my day-dreaming. But you refuse to know me as I am now, so harmless, such a five star citizen, and if you were to only open your eyes to my life, it might save me from my own vices and strifes. Instead, you wish to remember me only as I was: crashed out on a couch, some future preacher for the lost cause of national sovereignty. Once I was a rebel. Now I am a coward. You couldn't have ever loved me for long as I was then. But now, we could make a husband and wife easily.

41) Is this intellectual exercise worth doing? Has it cleansed my conscience, purged my will? Has anything changed by my doing this? If I only "believed," the "carrot-on-a-stick" crew in the Peanut Gallery chime up. You were never an optimist. Quite the opposite. At least, as I saw it, when it came to me. You never thought I'd make it, did you? You must have had to try very hard to give up on me after only two years. Why, here it is ten and I long for you constantly. Constantly. Now, you could try to get that from anyone else. It would make me crazy. But you could. That's my gift, such as it is, to you, my beloved wife, my eternal love. I just doubt anyone would ever love you as much as I do. It's just a hunch, though. And it certainly doesn't mean I could make you any happier.

42) You are my answer to life, the universe and everything. You are the justification, the rationalisation, the moralisation, for it all. Without you, I could not hold my world stable, and it would, indeed, quickly end. You have no idea the darkness I've lived in. I didn't know if you were alive or dead. It didn't matter. Sure, right, whatever. It mattered. It mattered alot. I can't tell you

how much. But I will tell you this. I have done two things for which I am ashamed to you. I have betrayed you twice. Neither of them meant anything about me, nor you, nor should be taken to. I love you, Irina. Irina, forgive me for this...

43) The evil Goddess, she came to tempt me. The serpent in disguise. And as I tried to tell you in 1999, although I don't think you were listening, she tried to take the form of you. That was my first temptation. Then a man named Chris came, and I tried to "turn the other cheek" to the temptress. She had me put into jail, and they gave me haldol, etc. as I had said in 1999. Later, there was a woman I met online. A cyber-friend in Australia. I never met her. Her name was Bek, like my mom. In our correspondence, and to my one-time "buddy" Chris, and to the witchy-one, Lisa, I never once shut up about you. I've chewed off their ears about you to everyone I've ever known, and to alot of people I'd only just met. Everyone who knows me knows I love you. But ask any of them. Not one among them can tell you why. I can...

44) I survive by thy grace, oh great one, my Good Goddess. Beyond this universe, I cease to be, and am refracted through the shattered shards of the crashing universes next door. I don't want to die anymore, Irina. I've gotten through that. Since 2006, Dec. when I found your page on Myspace, I haven't wanted to die once. I am not hopeful, I don't dare. But I am relieved. I am sharing this burdensome world with someone else out there who once loved me, and who might again, if this world is graced by one granule of perfection.

45) Bring the hatchet down on me, send me to the dog-house, do away with me in shame and disrespect. But also, feel something always within the deepest recesses of your heart for me, and let you call this feeling love. I love you. If there is a law of reciprocity in effect within this universe, there must be some hope you could love me back. I know that, when you left, I imploded into a black hole, which in essence I have remained since. But I am trying to tell you now, when I found you, light dawned across the bleak abyss of my heart. There was some brightness in my life for the first time in ten years, and I exalted greatly. I cannot even explain how greatly I exalted. It would profane the ears of the pure.

46) Why Am I Alone? I have denied everyone who might have been's interests in me, as much as I damn well can. Lisa was recalcitrant physically, but the deadliest flirt with a word. Chris poured rum down my gullet, then raped me. Bek was nice enough, but also somewhat forward. I don't like this. I don't like this feeling. I hate this black-hole business. I hate the embers of the "Great Burner" that are the last flickering flames of our once passionate Phoenix of love. I hate this hollow, cavernous chambre. I hate being alone. But I would rather be alone with no one if I cannot be together with you.

47) to this end, I will rest: to the end of the world, without you, I'd gladly raise a cheery glass. But knowing you are alive, I wish the world to grow out of control forevermore, and never need a hedge trimming. It's a strange admixture of elements, we are, alchemically. Our own "Sponsa et Sponsum" combination. To this end, the end of the musical bar, I will rest: I attest that, if there were truly an Apocalypse, and blood rained from the sky, the earth cracked open below, etc. I would break bread and drink wine in a church. But until that day, I won't lightly step foot in one. I mean to marry you in one. But that is beside the point. The marriage of our chemical selves has already taken place, although we've remained dormant, and, to your eyes, "grown apart." We are united across the gulf of a great Abyss. You make me want to make only one wish: for you to love me, again and again and again and again. I've cast pennies into fountains everywhere I've been in the last ten years, and each wish was the same: "for Irina to love me, and only me, my true love." Perhaps this was fool-hardy, and it is mere superstition. But there is no denying it as true, because it is, I assure you, I will attest, it is.

48) I know the way the world works, and it's been driving me crazy. Alone I've been for so long with none but messengers, obliquely guiding me, their darkness enshrouding me, their lies

leading me along the precipice. I know you are as tired of me now as I was of life when we met. But this is only the beginning. When I was a child you told me, "go, be a man." Now I am. And you a young woman, with no one to love, who anyone gladly would. You who wished to be a teenage hippy but who went Goth instead; your dreams crushed, you became a sorority girl, a cheerleader for the system, and now it pays you well to be its willing slave. You, a yuppie, who would have been a hippy with me, had we moved to Berkley as you wanted. And here I am, unchanged, unchangeing, a hippy, a stoner, a rastafarian.

49) Listen to me now, before our time's run out. I love you, only you, forever. There is now only "once in a lifetime" for me. This is never ending. But I tell you, my love, I tell you, daily, I do, I do. Tell me once the same, forever more, and I will live the best life I could ever imagine: With You, we are everything, apart nothing. Apart you are happy and I sad. Together, so you reason, you would be sad and I happy. Prove it. I can prove you wrong. I can make you happier than you ever have been, alone or with me, or with anyone else you ever could be. Afterall, I am only a messenger. My message is just Love. You can kill the messenger, kill me, if you like (as I believe you would, and are), but you cannot turn a deaf ear to the message anymore. You know how I feel for you. Save my heart and tell me you feel the same.

50) The time has come. The New World Order is here. I am become a new man. And how many new lives have you lived through my darling one? Is there no hope for there to be another one, now, with me. I know you know there are oh so many like me, so many other me's, whose voices I seem to slide between, now one person, now another. But list well, oh my dearest darling Irina. The sum of my reflections is less than the difference between it and the true and real me. Those images you have of me, they are but shrapnel shards from the stained glass window, I have now shattered with my light. Come outside now, dear. Come join me. Join me, out here, beyond this planet, hell, and its confines. Here, we are forever, king and queen of all that which is. Marry me, here.

for more online information about Jonathan Gee, please check out:: <a href=http://www.benpadiiah.com>www.benpadiiah.com</a> / <a href=http://www.myspace.com/benpadiiah>myspace.com/benpadiiah</a> / <a href=http://www.myspace.com/ahdvnhay>myspace.com/ahdvnhay</a> / <a href=http://www.facebook.com/profile.php?id=1062093915>facebook.com/benpadiiah</a> / <a href=http://www.youtube.com/user/benpadiiah>youtube.com/benpadiiah</a> / <a href=http://www.scribd.com/people/view/1404422-jonathan-barlow-gee>scribd.com/benpadiiah</a> / <a href=http://people.icq.com/people/about\_me.php?uin=477193182>icq.com/477193182</a> / <a href=http://www.meetup.com/members/2598585/>meetup.com/benpadiiah</a>.

Hey Chris,

I'm doing fine, thanks. I've been a bit busy writing a new book about #-theory, and catching up on sleep some, but I have a minute now to get back to your last email.

First, I hope you are well and that all is well in your world. I have been wondering about your father, and hoping things are well for him. However, I admit, I have been more distracted by things in my own world to really devote more thoughts to him than this. Do tell him I wish him well, though, and that your friends are his friends too. Now, if you'll permit me a moment's respite from more formal formatting, I'm going to have to resort to using quotes in an email. Hope this ends up legible.

> 156 base units per quadrant or watchtower

there are 156 (12X13) base-units / quadrant or Watchtower in Dee's system:

10 in each Calvary cross; 20 besides the CC in each sub-angle per Quadrant; 36 in each Dekanate Cross, central to each quadrant or Watchtower.

However there are 91 "intelligences," each a name of 7 letters, which necessitates a minimum # of letters of 637.

If you multiply the # of base-units / quadrant (or Watchtower) by the number of quadrants (Watchtowers), you would take  $156 \times 4 = 624$ .

Obviously,  $624 < 637$ , by some 13.

And, if this were the only discrepancy, one could easily invent a way around it using the letters of the "Black Cross" or "Tablet of Union" that intersects between the 4 quadrant Watchtowers, which is what Dee himself did.

However, the point is to find a system that agrees with the observed reality. To this extent, however, even Dee's own original version of the system is incomplete, allowing for the additional Enochian work of the Golden Dawn; but even that is imperfect, and requires additional (as of yet unknown?) work to be completed.

Dee included 3 names (of 7 letters each) from the Black Cross, but took one letter (L) from one name from one of the Quadrants (the Watchtower of Water in the lower left of the Great Table). He also built one seven letter name (PAROAN) using 7 letters (2 of fire, 2 of earth, 2 of air and 1 of water) from the 4 Watchtowers. He also, as I'd mentioned before, excluded one name of 7 letters that appears on the Great Table from final inclusion in the 91 names.

In short, Dee's combination by the 91 names of the 4 Watchtowers and the 30 Ayres is arbitrary at best, and worse, his choices have been repeated verbatim without question by almost every single subsequent researcher. I won't propose any solutions to this "problem" myself either, though, as I do not consider deciphering Dee's letter-encryption system a useful exercise.

In short, there are 156 letters or base-units on each quadrant or Watchtower of the Great Table. Thus, for all 4 quadrant - Watchtowers, there are 624 lettered base-units. If you include the central Black Cross's 20 letters (as in the Tablet of Union), or if you include the total # of base-units possibly implied by the inclusion of these letters (50 total, including 40 letters and 10 blank spaces), the sum total result will differ accordingly. However, none of these systems is accurate, and therefore in my own work I have discarded them all.

If you'd care to see what my own further work has been applying Dee's Enochian system, I would suggest you begin here:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar/pages/intro.html>

which is the introduction to the page:

<http://www.benpadijah.com/calendar.html>

> Do you have a program to do this yourself?

I use [www.alabe.com](http://www.alabe.com) which has a feature for creating birth-charts by nearest city online. I think their dates go back at least a century, give or take a decade. I know they go in advance of the present at least a decade, possibly more. I do have a couple astronomy programs, and one can be rewound or advanced much further. Celestia is a free astronomy program I've downloaded, but never used. I had used another, but I forget the name of it off-hand.

> what other information is there regarding Jesus ben Padiah

According to Origen (2nd c.), in "Contra Celsus," he attributes the "legend" of Jesus being the son of a Roman soldier to the Platonist Celsus (1st c.). According to Origen, the name of Jesus' Roman father was "Panthera." In the Tosefta and the Babylonian Talmud, Yeshu ben Pandera is mentioned several times, specifically as having suffered the death sentence on Passover eve for the crime of attempting to heal a Rabbi on Sabbath. The name "Bar Panthera" literally means "Son of a Panther," generally taken to mean a "betrayal;" however the name "ben Padiah" means, literally, "Son of Righteousness." Considering the sources, it seems obvious that the one (bar Panthera) is meant as slang for the other (ben Padiah) and, again considering the sources, it seems most likely the slang "bar Panthera" is a direct reference to the same person who wrote under the name "ben Padiah."

> why you believe him to be the 'traditional' Jesus of faith?

I don't "believe" him to be the "traditional" Jesus of "faith." I know beyond any doubt the probabilities are stacked well against it being mere coincidence that "Yeshuah Ben Padiah" was the name used by the author of the "Angel Scroll," and Jesus being the name used to describe the central character of the Gospels. If the date of the authorship of the "Angel Scroll" is authentically early first century, then it becomes even more likely the Gospels were based on the scroll's own author, and not the scroll's authorship attributed ex post facto to the character of the Gospels. If, until now, the only literal usage of the same name used by the scroll's author has been in the court records of the Sanhedrin of the time, and in "heresies" discredited by early Christians, does not surprise me. However neither do any of these facts prove any of the miracles the Gospels attribute to this historical figure either. If the record of the Sanhedrin and of Rome both consider him a heretic, and there is no objective proof of his supposed miracles, it is matter of one person's point of view being opposed to another's. You can call this "belief" or "faith." It is not. Nor is it a matter of "tradition." These are all simple facts that comprise logical reality. I offer no judgments based on my own personal feelings, nor am I being swayed either way.

I think it is important the earliest English translations of the "Angel Scroll" not be offered to the public by any denominational Religious institution. They must be released as a scientific finding of fact, entered into evidence in the most sterile way, like a syringe being inserted in a vein, in order to minimize the popular reaction to it. The impact of such a document finding favour with the Church now would be more of a shock than it being released via secular authorities. Now I am no scholar of ancient idioms. However, I am as qualified as the next educated person to render a translation of it for myself, and I have within my means the ability to publish my translation for the popular market, and to back it up with sufficient other popular works of my scholarship. I simply think it would be wise for those in authority to gain my favour now, rather than suffer my wrath later. However, now, they yet do not see me as anyone important. All the better. For now.

Anyway, I've got to go for now, but I'm glad to hear from you, and I hope things are well enough for you that you got to read over my last email on Catholic Prophecy as well. I enjoy discussing these types of ideas and issues and have found you definitely bring new and fresh view-points to my consideration. Thanks for your time and your interest,

Peace,  
- Jon

Gerald, thank you very much for your time, and for your interviews with Michael. His site is very helpful to a lot of people, myself included. I have a two-part question. A) When you remote view the causes of the "trigger event" predicted to occur around 2012 can you trace any relevant extra-terrestrial objects (comets, asteroids, planetoids, etc.) back to their positions today, and if so,

will there be, or is there now, any object (or species) from beyond our solar-system that will enter it on or will play a part in the "trigger event" of 2012? B) what do you find when you concentrate your full remote-viewing skills in a direction in space (such as galactic core, or the Zeta Reticuli system in the Orion constellation)? Again, thank both of you for your time. - Jon

I am an alien. I know I am not from this universe, where things are compromised between the divine and dirt, and all is mediocre at best, and things are rarely at their best for anyone. The best we hope for is sleep. A little rest. Well deserved. We work so hard. We grow our muscles. We work for money, and trade money for food. We work so that we can eat, and live, and continue to work. We are self-sustaining slaves to a civilisation of concrete and brick. We build the walls and, only too late, come to realise we have walled ourselves inside. The Masters are not men. They are aliens. Like me.

I am from a better world. And ALL I WANT IS TO GO HOME. Half my heart I gave her in exchange for half of hers. I gave her back her half. She threw mine onto the ground. It is dead now. I have only half a heart, and so I cannot put in the same amount of effort, or summon the same enthusiasms, or feel the same emotions on command as the Slaves. Their language is as crude as their anatomies. What I call "half-hearted," they call "half-assed." Their voices criticise me constantly.

"MOVE ON. GROW UP. WHAT WENT WRONG? YOU'RE DIGGING YOURSELF IN DEEPER. etc."

the Slaves don't understand that these "negative" thoughts are not really their own, personal opinions, or points of view. They've been conditioned to look down their noses at other slaves who do not shoulder their share of the worthless civil burden. And so they parrot curses taught them in turn. But the curses themselves are alive. They are living thoughts that pass between the Slaves, from one mind to the next, like a frog hopping from one lilly pad to the next. The Slaves are as much less a life-form to these "negative" thoughts, their conditioning, the Masters whose commands they obey, as the lilly pad is to the frog. But the slaves, being blinded by their controlled breeding by these inanimate, intangible, unmanifest Masters, believe they are, themselves, FREE and, moreover, their own MASTERS. Even the Masters of other slaves. Bosses. Highest Evil: turn one slave into a prisoner and another into a guard.

"Brothers! Comrades!" I used to yell. Nobody EVER listened. Now I know why. I do not exist. I am an "energy being," some form of creature, half invisible, the other half inaudible. I am not hiding beneath a security blanket. I am dead, a ghost, in a shroud. I am not a child. I am like a child. A 30 year old man, retarded at the emotional maturity growth-rate of a toddler.

I cannot change the lives of the Slaves. It's not my place to. When I try, fate intervenes. When I speak out, the words are born deformed and ugly. I would have to lie to get them to sound out loud as pretty as they sound in my mind. And I can't find that extra energy to lie with.

I know now I am above. I don't want to be. I want to be a happy slave. But I am not like you people. If I were a shit-head with a dry sense of humour. If I were an upwardly mobile yuppie. If I were a poet. If I were a doctor. If I were in grad school. If my math were as immaculate as a sophomore's. If I could quote. If I could tell you street directions around my own hometown. I cannot. I choose not to learn how. I do not owe these things to you. Slaves.

What good from within me can arise as a result of fitting the mold? All the rewards a wet pussy can offer me await me should I bend over a bit further backwards, and fit my own head up my ass, and put my mouth where my money is. If I could fake life, I would earn Irina. I could produce talentless products identically repetitive of the Hive's finest Slaves, even better. What magickal POTENTIAL I have. I have the potential to win the Slaves' GAME. By not playing, I win by own standards. But by their standards, my not playing makes me a LOSER.

Fuck you all. You will never know the love I've lost, either in your own relationships, or in your most devout prayers to your faggot love for Jesus, nor even by my own stories, which you imagine you could rewrite in better, more expressive words. Your imaginations, all my friends, all my enemies, all strangers and those sentients not even people. You are the sum of evil. It is your competition to fit-in more than ever, you better yourself by social standards, that brings SATAN into MY WORLD. MY REALITY IS PERFECT. YOU HAVE RUINED IT.

I feel nothing. I have seen the utmost of beauty. I have experienced loss of that. I have seen the nadir of humanity's motives. I have experienced loss of that too. I am "FREE," insofar as I am helpless, adrift.

I am a man in a row boat. Around me for infinite miles there is land made out of water, and water made of air. There is nowhere to go. I am "stuck" in a way no one I know can know. I step out of the boat. I fly straight up. But then I remember. There is no where else to go. So I return to my little row boat, my room, my "life." My identity.

when you come to me, you are sad, and in sorrow, and you ask me questions. "How do I...?" you want to know. You want to know my secret. My secret. You are ALL Only Manifestations reflecting my interior psyche. Your questions are mine too. I have no answers for myself. But for you all. I have the Right One. Every time. Because all answers are the same. Lies. I say: "DEATH TO ALL OF YOU, YOU WORTHLESS SLAVES." And these words, like all of mine, invert as they are born across my unkissable lips. Instead, what you think I am saying is something banal, some trivial piece of traditional advice. Something I've learned. No Slave Listens.

If you could read between the lines of my inverse words. Between the lies you love me for telling you. "I love you, brother. You're a GOOD guy." But look deeper. Do I care? Do I care about your problems at all? Do I care about you? Do you care about my problems? No. You earn my contempt.

The ones who mislead you you love the most. They prosper. I suffer. My home is not this realm of duplicity and untrustworthiness. How do we guide this world of our flesh, and the flesh of plants, and animals, and the dirt, flesh of our home? You slaves are NOT alive. You are the inversions. I am straight as an arrow shot by Arjuna, God of Archers. But no. You don't see it. And you are right. Always right.

All the people I love the most are drunks. They run away from sobriety, which brings painful memories, unhealable regrets. They are drowning themselves, killing brain cells, trying to forget they are unhappy being Slaves, unhappy wishing they could remember how to get back to the Heaven I can still remember. This is not analysis. This is Samsara's essence.

Yes. I am all "doped" up. Right now I'm on atavan (lorazepam), vodka, tobacco and resin. Yes, I am a JUNKY. Reminding you all by my loathesome persona of the Truth behind your flimsy facade. You are the liars and I remind you of the truth. The truth is misery. The truth is sorrow. The truth is suffering. Birth hurts. Death is painful. Everything in between is a desperation for some impossible escape.

The nervous system is a net through which the stream of consciousness flows, occassionally tendering up some form of fish native to where we troll. I'm hopeless.

But these drugs don't work. The sorrow remains. I have no hope of escape. If I were an exhausted, over-worked Slave, I could find respite in the "nectar of the gods." I am like some kind of holy angel that has had their wings plucked. I roam this plane, this sphere, this world, reality. I do not know the one right way out anymore so than a drunk or a suicide.



I don't want to die anymore. I do, but I don't want a messy death, upsetting the slaves by my act of selfishness. Better a symbolic suicide by cop? Perhaps Jesus. Perhaps. The frustration with irony cannot be pit against itself. These days. These are the days we live in, now. Not then. Not 2000 years ago. There is not one other free soul alive on this planet but me, I think. But What Is FREEDOM?

Take your pop music albums. Take your humanities textbooks and your physics and science textbooks. Take all your most precious possessions and burn them all. Then you will begin to know what freedom is. Freedom is having no home. We the people, this, the land of the free. SLAVES! SLAVES! SLAVES! I want you all to die. By dying MAYBE you might awaken, just a little bit. No. It's too much to hope.

They widdened Thomasville Road. Not for the sake of the northern commuters. The road bottle-necks worse than before now thanks to the fly-over. No, it was not for the benefit of the workers. It was for the benefit of their "bosses," those Slaves who believe themselves "guards" in our prison society. The cops blare their sirens up and down the road all night long. It is 3AM. No one else is on the road. They do not need to run their sirens. They are showing off. A demonstration of their assumed authority. This "power," from SATAN, not GOD, earns them their inevitable violent ends. Live fast, die young. Burn out, never fade away. I hate American psychology.

You have all called me insane. Gutlessly, behind my back. And even more cowardly, to my face. You have said behind my back, "I don't know about him. He seems distant. He isn't like he used to be. He used to have such promise. He was a promising young specimen." To my face, you ask me "straight": "So what happened?" and "if you don't get weed are you going to be a baby about it?"

I will watch your flesh flayed away from heaven as you descend at death into hell.

All of you. Ghandi could not have been so forgiving as I am. Were Ghandi alive now, he would commit suicide. I am a better man than Ghandi. I am still alive. And things have gotten worse, thanks to Slaves like Ghandi, Mr. Smith, working within the "System." I'll drink my fifth of Smirnov. You'll dance the night away. V.I.P.

You are VIP and I am RIP. I will rest in peace from my work, knowing I did it to serve history, to serve humanity, to serve my true will, my higher self, the son of mankind. What can you say, Mike, Jake, Bethany, and Mike, and Mike, and Mike, and for that matter Josh and Heather, or even Wendy and Spab. I hate you all, because you are all the same person. Just a cardboard cut-out of each other, unfolding like paper dolls. The authority of one transposes, unearned to the others. It is sickening.

While they reward the players, the real people they base their characters on die.

Which is the greater reward?

Let me tell you that, if in 2012 when they publish the "Angel Scroll" I am already dead, then blame Irina. Blame that embarassed one. Blame the one who loved and lost and knows she is guilty for not fogiving herself and me for that. Death. It always comes to death. Death and love are the opposite, and not Love and Fear.

Fear is life and so is love. Death is the opposite of both. Love, a "good" emotion. Fear, a "bad" emotion. Death to all emotion. Emotions are a plague. Cure them by dying. No one will ever Ever EVER read this. It's a pity really. Slaves are all illiterate.

If one day all escapes failed, all would fall. If everyone felt like I do, normally, even once, the world would change. You don't want that. You want "representative" change. Incremental changes.

"Small steps." Bad sequels to good movies. I'll always be here. Watching the grass grow at night. Black grass, reflecting no light. As it is.

NOTHING IS HOLY. I reject the GOd I prayed to for Irina to love me, my own pride has killed her to me. I am a monster. I am the demi-urge. I keep typing because I am a tool of the evil. Who am I?

I am no one. Nobody. I love Irina. reboot from nothing... to nothing. For NO ONE. She is like me. To me. To me she doesn't exist. So she wants it, so it is. To her I do not even live. I am dead to her. And for her happiness, and her freedom, This is BEST.

My fifth of vodka is going to be gone soon. And so am I. to drive around and wait for my fate. Locked up by the bosses, and the guards, and the Masters of the Slaves. And Mike, and Mike, and Mike, and Mike. They know I deserve it. To Judas, Jesus was Satan. To judas, Judas was Michael.

I love you Irina. I'm so sorry for everything I've done to you. I didn't mean to. I hurt yOU AND COULDN'T HELP IT. I CAN'T PROMISE ANY DIFFERENT.

SLUT. YOU ARE ALL SLUTS. You fucked more than one person. I am better than that.

I am in no danger, The Holy Ghost (inebriation) protects me. You hypocrits. I hate your lies. You believe them. Your belief does not make your lies true. You are a fucking flesh-bag of blood-meat the same as all the Slaves. All of you. Mike, Jake, Bethany, John, my highschool friends. They hated me more when we were friends than they ever could now if we are enemies.

You are still trying to learn from me like a lab-rat or a Messiah. Fuck your insecurities. You are getting weaker. Becoming more like what your parents hoped.

I drank a fifth of vodka. I'd saved it for a year. Hadn't drank but three times in that year. Now four. So who cares? God? No. Satan, sure, he wants your "SOUL" according to you idiot Roman soldiers professing Christianity, who have NEVER done ANY research into the nature of the soul. You trust the church. I hate that.

Yes, the crusades, holocaust, etc. Blame the Catholics, or the NAZIs, never blame the Christians. All Christians are Satanists. This Roman Christ you worship is SATAN. You are Slaves to the devil. Yours is the Father of LIES.

It's not fair. You will all suffer for that. For taking her from me and making my life a mockery. You are a hero to your worthless civilisation. Tech-guy. Go-to guy. You stole my lover you Christian poser. You will die in great pain, and burn in hell for eternity. Fuck your fellow slaves. Your "friends" (fans) and your "Fam" (Manson's). Eat thy own shit for salvation. But you won't. So bend to your fate. Brothers. Comrades.

I love Irina. Jail to the Thief. Suzie Q,

time for a drive.

- Jon

Check out some X-mas time, 2008, stats from my forums:

posted articles :: 17956  
benpadijah :: Total posts : 2143  
registered users :: 24579  
there are roughly 80 activated accounts now.

in the "trash compactor" forum  
"( !! now unlocked, guests vs. members flaming only !! )"  
in the thread "dear AQUARIAN 1 (aka George)" thread,  
there have been 14314 Replies made by robots  
on 716 Pages.  
Views :: 2008  
(I was view #2000, FTW!)

and... by going to...  
<http://www.benpadijah.com/phpBB2/memberlist.php>  
and sorting the list by "Top Ten Posters" in Order "Descending,"

1. benpadijah :: 2143
2. Crossis :: 280
3. THE AQUARIAN 1 :: 123
4. IXO Didymus :: 117
5. Skage :: 105
6. TheCrow :: 87
7. Encore :: 81
8. Sunnyday :: 66
9. mauly :: 56
10. yeroc :: 50











































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































































